

# **THE LOST TRIBES OF NORTH CAROLINA**

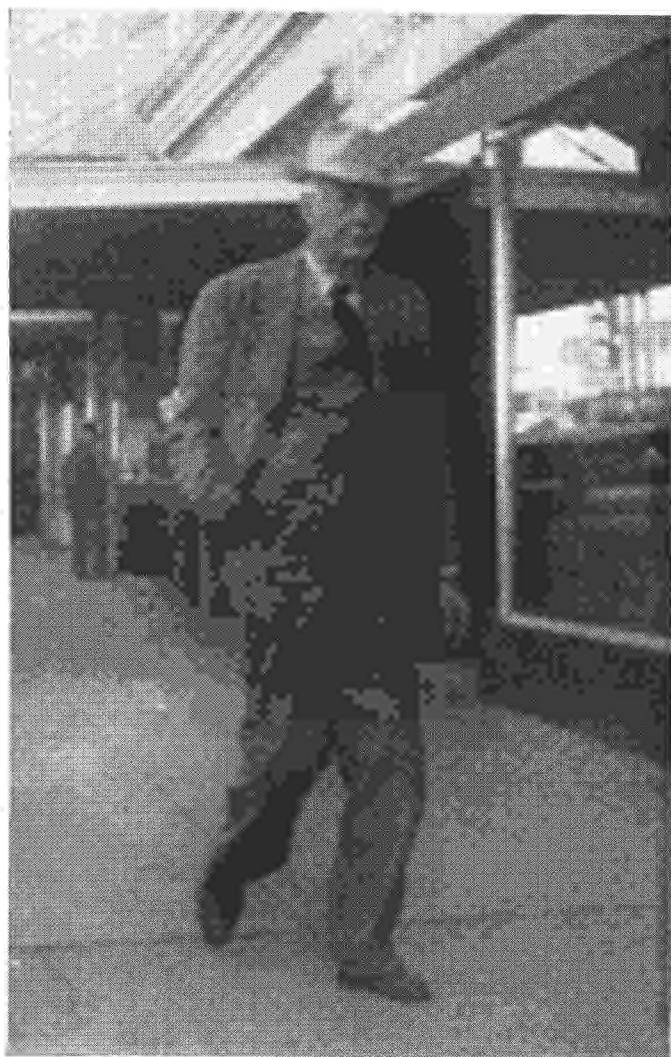
---

Where did they come from?  
Where did they go?

*By*  
WORTH S. RAY



Published by the Author, 1947  
All Rights reserved.  
Box 1111  
Austin, Texas



WORTH S. RAY  
(Caught off guard by a candid camera)



## ABOUT THE INDEXES IN THIS BOOK

The "Index and Digest" to Hathaway (pages 1 to 192), while comprehensive, does NOT contain every name appearing in the North Carolina Historical & Genealogical Register. However, this index is supplemented herein as follows:

COMPLETE INDEX to all births, deaths and marriages in BERKELEY and PERQUIMANS PRECINCT and COUNTY, as same appear in VOL. III, of Hathaway's Register, will be found on pages 576 to 579 inclusive.

COMPLETE INDEX to the marriage bonds and records of CHOWAN COUNTY, as same appear in Volume I, of Hathaway, will be found on pages 581 to 586 inclusive.

COMPLETE INDEX to the marriage bonds and records of BERTIE COUNTY as same appear in Volume II of Hathaway, will be found on pages 603 to 606 inclusive.

There is a MAP INDEX which will be found on pages 699-700.

Index to pages 193 to 304, pages 305 to 312 inclusive.

Index to pages 313 to 536, pages 541 to 556 inclusive.

Index to pages 559 to 700, pages 705 to 714 inclusive.

### GROTESQUE

Our Gothic minds have Gargoyle fancies—  
Odd that there shall come a day when you and I  
Will not be you and I.  
We two shall lie  
Beneath the damp Earth mould; above each clod  
A drunken headstone, in the neglected sod,  
From which the words "hic jacet" (worn away)  
And our pieties and virtues! Bah!  
And perhaps some cheeky reference to God.

Then after many a year, a spectacled old man  
Will come and shoo the birds from their song  
In the lonely spot, and make a copy of  
The quaint old words;  
For they shall then be quaint and old—  
And all for what?  
Just to fill a gap in a genealogy!

—DR. C. A. BREAST,  
Shelbyville, Tennessee.

## NOTE BY THE AUTHOR

My purpose was to write something about the ancient families of the Old North State, but by the time I had completed it I found I had written a History of North Carolina. However, it is doubtful if any other book, other than a census schedule, ever mentioned as many different families as this one.

This book really contains FOUR VOLUMES, as follows:

Pages 1 to 192: "Index and Digest to Hathaway's".

Pages 193 to 312: "Colonial Granville County".

Pages 313 to 558: "The Mecklenburg Signers".

Pages 559 to 714: "Old Albemarle and Its Descendants".

Each section has its own index and appendixana and may be secured in a separate binding, with the other sections omitted, except the first section on Hathaway which was long ago absorbed. Published with the ordinary type, either of them would have been of an unwieldy size.

I like the people I have been writing about. Most of them were of the purest Anglo-Saxon strain and were inordinately human and tolerant, except as to restrictions on their political freedom. Had the writer lived in their day he would have signed all "Regulator" petitions with them. Their South Carolina cousins were prone to boast a little of their "Landgraves", "Pallatines", "Lords Governors", "Sir John Yeamanses", "Cassiques", etc., and were regarded with a kind of tolerant amusement therefor, by the "Tar Heels" along Albemarle Sound, the Roanoke and Neuse. In revolutionary days, to them, a Tory was a kind of despised curiosity. All of them joined the Army, tour after tour, and formed a bodyguard around General Washington at Yorktown when the arrogant Cornwallis clicked his heels and surrendered his bloody sword to their gallant leader.

On the way across the mountains a long time ago Obediah Ray's six-year-old son, Massenberg Pearson Ray, disappeared one morning from camp. Searchers found him tramping barefooted some ten miles to the rear, but resolutely headed for the old North Carolina home. Grandpa's parents took him in charge and forcibly carried him into Blount County, Tennessee, where the family settled on "Nine-Mile Creek" adjoining the widow Houston, who had a boy named SAM. Sam Houston eventually rose to fame, licked Santa Anna at San Jacinto and made a "Republic" out of what is now the great State of Texas. Decades later the oldest son of Massenberg Pearson Ray, followed this widow's son to Texas, and his oldest son perpetrated this book.

This was a long time ago. The book contains many errors, as nearly all good books do, but I will never live long enough to re-write it, so I am sending it out into the world just as it is. Future writers may correct them later.

If you should happen to like the book after you have read it, there is no law against writing a letter to the author telling him so. It would cause him pleasure, and that is all he will ever get out of it anyway.

WORTH S. RAY.

Austin, Texas  
March 29, 1947.

# INDEX

AND DIRECT TO HATHAWAY'S NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL  
AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

BY WORTH S. RAY

- AMELL, BERTHIA, BERTIE (1769) orphans. 3-447
- ABINGTON, JOSEPH, will (1734) 1-26
- ABINGTON, THOMAS, 2-300, 3-53, 3-140, 3-141.
- ABSTRACTS - OARY REBELLION ITEMS, 2-224 and 3-227
- ABSTRACTS - CULPEPPER REBELLION ITEMS, 3-40 3-50.
- ABSTRACTS - DEEDS AND CONVEYANCES - on file in CHOWAN COUNTY, at EDENTON, also BERTIE, HERTFORD and GATES COUNTIES: 1-35 to 1-116; in town of EDENTON, 1-120 to 1-131; Book W, CHOWAN COUNTY, 1-234 to 1-300, 2-607, to 2-619; originals in courthouse at EDENTON (1700 to 1750) 2-443 to 2-447; from an old book not numbered or lettered, 3-125 to 3-136; Book C, No. 1, CHOWAN, 2-135, 2-146, 2-223 to 2-305.
- ABSTRACTS - DIVISION OF ESTATES - CHOWAN, A. to W (alphabetical) 2-266 to 2-273.
- ABSTRACTS - EARLY LAND GRANTS, Secretary of State's office, 1-3 to 1-25.
- ABSTRACTS - MARRIAGE BONDS - BERTIE COUNTY - (1762-1787) 2-314 to 2-320; (1788-1803) 2-364 to 2-379; (1820-1834) 2-589, 2-593. (alphabetical order).
- ABSTRACTS - MARRIAGE BONDS - CHOWAN COUNTY - (1741-1800) 1-235 to 1-255; (1801-1825) 1-332 to 1-414; (1826-1839) 1-558 to 1-567; (1835-1850) 2-89 to 2-100; (1851-1860) 2-227 to 2-333; (1861-1870) 2-415 to 2-422. (alphabetical order).
- ABSTRACTS - MARRIAGE BONDS - PERQUIMANS COUNTY (1740-1799) 3-411 to 3-422.
- ABSTRACTS - MARRIAGE BONDS - TYRRELL COUNTY - (1762-1796) 3-107 to 3-113.
- ABSTRACTS - MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS, COURT RECORDS - ALSEMARINE PRECINCT & COUNTY 3-139 to 3-149; EDENTON 1-609 to 1-630, 2-146 to 2-153, 2-465 to 2-471; BERTIE-WINDSOR, 2-520 to 2-534; ALSEMARINE COUNTY 1-501 to 1-506; CHOWAN PRECINCT COUNTY (1711) 3-441 to 3-451; BERTIE COURT RECORDS - WINDSOR, 3-443 to 3-451; CHOWAN COUNTY 1-443 to 1-457; same (1670, etc) 1-135, 1-144 and 1-156.
- ABSTRACTS - REVOLUTIONARY WAR ITEMS - (1777) 2-380 to 2-405; (1775-1777) 2-430 to 2-442; (Loyalists and Tories) 2-566 to 2-577
- ABSTRACTS - WILLS FROM SECRETARY OF STATE'S OFFICE (prior to 1760) A to W, 1-26 to 1-84; 2nd set, A to I, 1-163 to 1-354; I to S, 1-323 to 1-390; S to Y, 1-425 to 1-515
- ABSTRACTS - WILLS FROM CHOWAN COUNTY (prior to 1760) 1-132 to 1-134. From office of Clerk of the Superior Court.
- ABSTRACTS - WILLS FROM BERTIE COUNTY - in Clerk's Office at WINDSOR. A to Y 2-323 to 2-363, also from 2-496 to 2-498. (alphabetical order).
- ABSTRACTS - WILLS AT EDENTON, from office of Clerk of the Superior Court. A to H, 1-516 to 1-557; from I to W, 2-3 to 2-39. (alphabetical order).
- ABSTRACTS - WILLS IN GATES COUNTY - From records of the Clerk's office at Gatesville; A to W, 2-39 to 2-80. (alphabetical order).
- ABSTRACTS - WILLS IN PERQUIMANS COUNTY - From A to W, 3-163 to 3-189, and 3-323 to 3-363. (alphabetical order).
- ACREE FAMILY WILLS 2-498.
- ACREE, ELIZABETH, will (1852) 2-498.
- ACREE, JOHN, SR., will (1852) 2-498.
- ACREE, JOHN B., will, 2-522.
- ACTS OF ASSEMBLY, passed at session held at the home of RICHARD SANDERSON in 1715. 2-411.
- ADDERLY, JOHN. Witnessed deed of THOMAS LEE (1716) 1-257; deeded lands to BENJ. WALKER (1735) 2-453.
- ADKESON, RICHARD (1699) married ELIZABETH STUCKS. 2-406.
- ADAMS, AARON, named by JAMES CATHCART (1737) 2-467.
- ADAMS, ABRAHAM, wife ANN 1-27, 1-168 and 2-467.
- ADAMS, ANN, mentioned in the will of ANN LEIGH (1733) 1-58.
- ADAMS, DANIEL, will (1690) 1-613.
- ADAMS, JAMES, Clerk (minister) died (1711) bachelor, mentions two sisters in North Britain, 2-466.
- ADAMS, JAMES, 1-26, 2-465.
- ADAMS, JOHN will (1750) "Of York, Massachusetts Bay", 1-167.
- ADAMS, MATTHEW (1720) 2-615.
- ADAMS, PETER, will (1745) of Chowan, 1-167; land grant (1744) next to Timothy True - love, 1-19; bought land from John Lewis (1737) 3-130.
- ADKINURST, DANIEL, Deputy to Governor (1695) will 1700, 3-259; other references, 1-133, 1-304, 1-613, 1-643, 2-139, 2-151, 3-147, 3-202, 3-243, 3-246, 3-263, 1-344.
- AGES - EARLY RESIDENTS - As shown by Affidavits made by them, 3-40 to 3-50.

AGREEMENT - FRANCIS CORBIN and JOSHUA BODLEY  
with EARL GRANVILLE, 1-427 to 1-432.

ALBURN, THOMAS, will (1775) BERTIE, 2-323.

ALBEMARLE COUNTY and its original precincts.  
History, 3-304; items from early records  
1-609 to 1-614; from general court 1683,  
3-283; petitioners from to the King, 1680  
3-51 to 3-52; records of court 1683, 3-283

ALBERTSON, ALBERT, of Perquimans (1700) 1-301;  
died 1701, 3-402; wife MARY CORNEY, 3-200,  
3-409.

ALBERTSON, ALBERT, JR. 3-367.

ALBERTSON, BENJAMIN 3-178, 3-181.

ALBERTSON, CHAUNCEY, connected with DRAPE  
family, 3-329.

ALBERTSON, EZEKIEL (1702) children, 3-374.

ALBERTSON, ESAU (1702) 3-374 m. SARAH BERTON  
3-409.

ALBERTSON FAMILY. Births, 3-208, wills Perqui-  
mans 3-163 to 3-164; wills after 1800,  
3-323.

ALBERTSON, MARY, will (1720) 1-27.

ALBERTSON, NATHANIEL married 1705. 3-410

ALBERTSON, PETER, wife ANN (1703-1710) 3-374,  
3-378; wife MARY JONES (1701) 3-409.

ALEXANDER, AARON ( Son of DAVID) 2-638.

ALEXANDER FAMILY, 2-153.

ALEXANDER, BENJAMIN, also ANN, JOSEPH and  
JOSHUA ALEXANDER, 2-153.

ALEXANDER, ANTHONY, founder of ALBEMARLE FAM-  
ILY, 3-256, 3-257; 1-619, 1-621; wife ANN &  
children (1696) 3-371; bought land (1719)  
2-615; same (1718) 1-629.

ALEXANDER, JOHN, married ANN BARNES (1788)  
3-102.

ALEXANDER, ISAAC (1733) 2-610.

ALEXANDER, JOHN, BERTIE, will (1799) 2-496.

ALEXANDER, JOSEPH (1719) 2-615.

ALEXANDER, LEMUEL (1719) 2-615.

ALEXANDER, NATHANIEL (1702) ALBEMARLE 1-610

ALEXANDER, SARAH, married NATHANIEL GORDON,  
3-335.

ALEXANDER, WILLIAM, rev. sold. 1-426, married  
into JAMES FOX family 2-296.

ALLEN, ANDREW 1-167.

ALLEN, ARTHUR, will (1764) 1-517.

ALLEN, CHARLES, rev. sold. 1-417.

ALLEN, EDEAZER (1735) 2-303, 2-302.

ALLEN, DR. GEORGE (1725) 2-152; will at EDEN-  
TON (1734) 1-24; on Backhook 2-452, 2-449,  
2-610.

ALLEN, HUGH (1756) 1-457; his estate, 2-366.

ALLEN, JOHN (1736), will 1-24; another left  
will in BERTIE (1788) 2-534.

ALLEN, NATHANIEL, 2-205; dwelling charge 2-296;  
nephew of JOSEPH HEWES "signer", 1-517.

ALLEN, SARAH, wife of KURATHE, 1-168, her will  
(1794) 2-39.

ALLEN, WAITER, and THOMAS and JOHN ALLEN, rev.  
soldiers 1-420.

ALLEN, WILLIAM (1695) CURRYTUCK 1-612; Master  
of vessel (1775) 2-466.

ALLEN, JOHN, genealogy, bottom note 2-459.

ALDERSLEY, JANE (1719) 1-76.

ALDERSON, SIMON, 1-27, 1-26, 3-26.

ALLIGATOR CREEK, Pasquotank, later in STARRALL  
3-265.

ALLISON, BENJAMIN, will (1763) 1-516.

ALLCOCK, JOHN, shot (1708) 1-455.

ALPHIN FAMILY, wills, of JAMES, JACOB and JOHN  
ALPHIN 2-39.

ALSTON, CHARITY (1739) witness with WILLIAM  
DANIEL in BERTIE PRECINCT, 3-133.

ALSTON, JAMES, will ( son of JOHN ) 1-462 and  
1-475.

ALSTON, JAMES WRIGHT (Son of WILLIS) 2-471.

ALSTON, JOHN, will (1755) genealogy 1-163.

ALSTON, JOHN. Land grants (1711) 1-10, 1-11,  
1-19; administrator 1-452; Sheriff (1745)  
1-453, 1-458; member Chowan court (1743)  
1-447; buys land 1-294, 3-125; sells land  
to RICHARD GREEN, 2-610, and others 2-291,  
2-450 and 2-290.

ALSTON, JOSEPH JOHN, his family 2-70; land  
grant 1-19; will, (1780) 1-169.

ALSTON, SOLOMON, 3-292, of age (1722) 1-163.

ALSTON, WILLIS, father of JAMES WRIGHT 2-471.

AMBLER, WILLIAM ( Yorktown Va.) 1-165.

AMERSON, DANIEL, land grant (1716) 3-16

AMERSON, DAVID, land grant (1719) 1-13, 1-292;  
deed from NICH. TIER 1-292; 1-117, 2-449.

AMES, GEORGE, wife SUSANNA 3-217; died (1697)  
3-402.

AMES, JOHN, makes deed (1725) 2-446.

AMISS, THOMAS, 2-256.

ANCESTRAL DAMES OF N. C. 2-483, to 2-494.



ARCHUM, JOHN 2-245.  
 ANDERSON, ANN, land grant (1762) 1-21.  
 ANDERSON, ELIZABETH 1-166, 1-26.  
 ANDERSON FAMILY ( After 1800 ) 3-324.  
 ANDERSON, CAROLUS, with BOON FAMILY 1-165.  
 ANDERSON, GEORGE, 1-165.  
 ANDERSON, JAMES, wife ELIZABETH (1700) 2-617, 2-619; wife DEBORAH (1706) 3-377.  
 ANDERSON, JOHN married NICHOLSON 1-64; col -  
 lector of rents (1701) 2-78; will, (1744)  
 1-164; wife JEAN (1699) 3-370.  
 ANDERSON, JOSEPH, Attorney General, CHOWAN,  
 (1741) 1-448; land on Indian Town Creek,  
 (1734) 2-453; witness deed (1729) 2-547;  
 Clerk of Court (1731) 1-456; member of  
 Court (1743) 1-447; see also 1-110, 2-609  
 and 3-164.  
 ANDERSON, ROBERT (1719) 1-629; witness with  
 ISAAC HILL (1717) 1-629.  
 ANDREWS, AENEAS, of BERTIE COUNTY (1762) 2-324  
 ANDREWS FAMILY, connected with HILL FAMILY,  
 2-305.  
 ANDREWS, JOHN, of ROWAN COUNTY, will, 1-26.  
 ANDREWS, SAMUEL, Exr. of THOMAS (1746) 2-627.  
 ANDREWS, STEPHEN, master of Brig INDUSTRY in  
 1773. 1-456.  
 ANDREWS, THOMAS, will (1737) 1-26; another  
 THOMAS ANDREWS, will (1746) 2-627.  
 ANDREWS, WILLIAM, Exr. of THOMAS (1746) 2-627.  
 APPLEWHITE, HOLLAND, mentioned in will of  
 HENRY WEST (1752) 1-80. (She a woman).  
 ARBUTHNOT, JOHN 1-134.  
 ARCHBELL FAMILY, connected with JESSE BRYAN  
 family 2-562, 2-563.  
 ARCHDALE, JOHN, GOVERNOR. In HICOUT genealogy  
 1-35; died 1705, 2-302, 3-266; letter to  
 GOVERNOR HARVEY 1698, 3-35 to 3-39; son in  
 law (stepson?) EMANUEL LOWE 3-72; connected  
 with EDWARD MOSLEY 3-257; Lord Proprietor  
 (landgrave?) 2-302.  
 ARCHDALE, ANN, mentions DANIEL AKERHURST in a  
 statement, 3-243.  
 ARCHER, BENJAMIN ( and JOHN LONG ) 3-139.  
 ARCHER, STEPHEN, bought lands (1732) 2-450,  
 2-451.  
 ARDETE, JOHN (1702) buys land from WILLIAM  
 DUKEFIELD, on SALMON CREEK, 2-455; kin  
 of DUKEFIELD 1-26, 2-456, 3-262.  
 ALFORD, JOHN SR. died (1690) 3-363.  
 ALFORD, TABITHA mentioned in will of CHAS.  
 JONES (1695) 1-54.  
 ARLINE, JOHN, and wife MARY (1731) 2-450.  
 ARKILL, WILLIAM, of PERQUIMANS, wife HANNAH  
 3-324; land grant (1740) 1-18; bought  
 land from WILLIAM BRANCH (1729) 2-448; in-  
 spector at EDWINTON (1748) 1-452; ABRAHAM  
 ENDLESS (ENJOINT) Exr. of his estate (1754)  
 1-457.  
 ARMISTEAD, STANLEY (1793) son of WILLIAM AR-  
 MISTEAD 2-324.  
 ARMISTEAD FAMILY, wills (1793) 2-324, 2-498.  
 ARMOUR, JOHN, will (1728) 1-516; married wid-  
 ew BAILLY, later widow of SIMON BRYAN 1-528;  
 related to BRYAN family 1-28; mother was  
 MARY STANTON (1720) 1-76.  
 ARMOUR, ROBERT 1-516.  
 ARMOUR, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK, will (1719)  
 1-27; on jury in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-610.  
 ARMSTRONG, ANDREW, Lieut. in Rev. 1-421.  
 ARMSTRONG, JAMES, will (1685) mentions RICH-  
 ARD GRAY 1-164; Lieut. Col. N. C. Cont.  
 Line 1-419.  
 ARMSTRONG, JOHN, Captain and later COLONEL  
 in N. C. Cont. Line 1-417; one died CURRI-  
 TUCK (1753) wife was APLIAN 1-167.  
 ARMSTRONG SOLOMON, married MARGARET DONALD-  
 SON (1765) 3-413.  
 ARMSTRONG, THOMAS, Lieut. N. C. Continental  
 Line, 1-420; another died in BOSTON, MASS.  
 (1735) will in N.C. names children. 2-303.  
 ARMSTRONG, WILLIAM, Lieut. and later CAPTAIN  
 ( or were there two? ) in N. C. Continen-  
 tal Line 1-415, 1-416.  
 ARNOLD, BENEDICT, Master of Brig HARRIOT at  
 Edenton (1774) 2-465, 1-416.  
 ARNOLD, EDWARD ( Spelled ARNELL ) land grant  
 (1761) 1-21.  
 ARNOLD, JOHN, wife MARY (1701) 3-373; will,  
 (1735) 1-26.  
 ARNOLD, LAWRENCE, will (1690) 1-26, wife  
 SARAH (1745) 3-379; wife (1702) was JANE  
 RICHARDS 3-374.  
 ARNOLD, WILLIAM 3-164, 3-163.  
 ARRENTON, EZEKIEL, will (1808) 3-324.  
 ARRENTON, ISAAC, will (1816) 3-324.  
 ARRENTON, RACHEL, married THOMAS REA (1785)  
 3-418.  
 ARRENTON, WILLIAM, will (1806 and 1810) 3-324.  
 ARTHUR, JOHN, land grant (1717) 1-9; connec-  
 tion with MOORE family 1-165; sold land  
 to ADAM COCKBURN (1724) 2-449.  
 ASBELL FAMILY, wills 2-498.  
 ASBELL, RICHARD, will (1695) 1-26.  
 ASBELL, MARTIN wife HANNAH (1717) 3-379.  
 ASBELL, SOLOMON, of BERTIE COUNTY (1769 )  
 3-447.

ASHB, JOHN BAPTIST, will (1731) 1-26; appears in court (1733) 1-453; complained against GOV. BUCKINGTON (1732) 1-453; one of the names Ident. Colonel in N. C. Cent. Line 1-421; in 1777 2-239; one mentioned with SAMUEL ASH 3-13.

ASHE, SAMUEL, 3-13.

ASHEBURN FAMILY WILLS 2-497.

ASHEBURN, BENJAMIN, will (1808) 2-497.

ASHEBURN, ELISHA will (1801) 2-497.

ASKEW, AARON, will (1770) BERTIE 2-323.

ASKEW, DAVID, will (1811) BERTIE 2-497.

ASKEW FAMILY WILLS, Bertie 2-497.

ASHLEY FAMILY WILLS 1-516.

ASHLEY, EDMUND, affidavit 3-252.

ASHLEY, JOHN, Bertie, orphan (1770) 3-448; estate 3-446.

ASHLEY THOMAS (1746) 2-629, 2-324; lived on SALMON CREEK (1719) 1-444; Exr. of SAMUEL RATLIFF (1723) 1-70.

ASHLEY, THOMAS, JR. married HICKS 1-50.

ASHLEY, WILLIAM, will (1762) 3-163.

ASHWORTH, RICHARD, inherited with ROGER MONTAGUE (1697?) 2-300; on jury in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-610.

ASSEMBLY OF CAROLINAS. THOMAS CARY, GOVERNOR (1708) 2-226; officers of (1713) 2-228; against Sabbath breaking 3-263; dissolution of (1717) 3-228, 3-229; expediting of debtors, 2-281, 2-292.

ATKINS, DANIEL, land grant (1716) 1-14.

ATKINS, DAVID, sold land (1730) 2-452; witnessed HICKS deed (1716) 1-616

ATKINSON, IRVIN, married MARY ROBERTS (1831) and moved to GEORGIA 1-562.

ATTWAY, THOMAS, married DOROTHY BAILEY 3-202 in North Carolina 1689 3-431.

AVELIN, PETER, will (1710) 1-26

AVENT, THOMAS, deed to ROBERT GREEN (1716) 1-295; deed to RICHARD MOORE, 1-295.

AVERRITT FAMILY WILLS, Bertie 2-323

AVERRITT, HENRY, will (1771) Bertie 2-323.

AVERRITT, THOMAS, witness deed to JOHN MARKS (1717) 1-617; grandson of THOMAS MARKS (1702) 2-612.

AVERRITT, NATHANIEL, constable CHOWAN (1731) 1-449; son in law of THOMAS HARRISON (1716) 3-295.

AVERY FAMILY GENEALOGY 1-636.

AVERY, ELIZABETH, dau. of JOHN (1719) married WILLIAM SMITH 1-75; another same name, married ELISHA PARKER (1790) 3-419; ROBERT AVERY had dau. ELIZABETH 3-379.

AVERY, FREDERICK, will (1800) 3-164.

AVERY, JOHN, son of ROBERT and wife RUTH (1753) 3-379.

AVERY ROBERT and wife RUTH 3-379.

AVERY, SARAH, dau. ROBERT and RUTH 3-379.

AVERY, PETER (COPELAND) 2-261

AVERY, THOMAS, of CHOWAN (1722) 2-149.

AUSTELL, WILLIAM ( his family) 1-636.

AUSTIN, CORNELIUS, affidavit (1777) witnessed by WILLIAM BENNETT 2-571, 2-572.

AUSTIN, DANIEL, same as preceding.

AUSTIN, ROBERT, wife SARAH (1696) 2-407.

AUSTIN, SARAH, wife of ROBERT (1696) 2-402

AUTELL, THOMAS ( Account of family) 1-633.

AUTELL, WILLIAM, of New York, was a grandson of THOMAS JONES, of BERTIE COUNTY (1730) 1-445.

ATCOCK, WILLIAM, patent to lands in NORTHAMPTON CO. N. C. (1746) 1-447.

DANIEL AKHURST. From page 40 of "Virginia Carys": "Among the old records of Albemarle County, North Carolina, at Edenton, are several affidavits filed July 18, 1713, concerning a slave named Stephen, who had been sold some years before by Ann Akhurst to Miles Cary, Jr. The witnesses are "Miles Cary, the elder, age 42", whose signature is the unmistakable autograph of our first Clerk of Warwick, age 43", and Elizabeth Cary "age 34", who says that she went to dwell in the house of Daniel Akhurst in 1695. This Akhurst was a Quaker. He lived in Warwick ( County, Virginia ), but had been the Proprietary Archdale's Deputy in North Carolina Council, subsequently secretary for the Proprietors, and died in 1699. The York County ( Virginia ) records show that in 1701, "Mr. Miles Cary, Jr." was attending to business for "Ann Akhurst, executrix of Daniel Akhurst, deceased."

The will of DANIEL AKHURST, Deputy in the Council, discloses that he probably left no male descendants. In his will he mentions only his wife Ann and daughter Filla Christy Akhurst, and directs that his estate be delivered to Thomas Symonds for his daughter's use, his wife Ann and Symonds be named his executors. The will was probated in Warwick County, Virginia, and was witnessed by Mary Cary and Miles Cary. 1-133.

PETER ADAMS, of Chewan County, in his will of 1745 (1-167), speaks therein of his brother John, of Wrentham, New England. If the family of ADAMS, to which the Presidents Adams ever had representation in the South, the names of the Chewan Adamses, suggest they perhaps may have belonged. Peter was a common name in the Presidents' family.

RACON, PETER, Capt. 10th Reg. N. C. Continental Line ( Col. Abraham Shepard ) 1-425.

RADHAM, WILLIAM, merchant of PASQUOTANK (1720) 1-444; Justice Chawan Precinct (1731) 1-449 land grant (1727) 1-12; bought land from CHRISTOPHER GALE (1733) 2-610; widow MARTHA was MRS. DUNSTON 3-134; will (1736) 1-29.

RADHAM, WILLIAM, JR. 14 years old (1750) JOHN HALSEY, his uncle 1-451; received land grant (1752) 1-21; 2-257.

RAGLEY FAMILY WILLS - PERQUIMANS - After 1800 3-325.

RAGLEY, JOSEPH, of PERQUIMANS, owner of sleep FRANKLIN (1775) 1-436.

RAGLEY, THOMAS, wife SUSANNAH (1712) 3-379; 3-334, 3-164, 2-328; will (1727) 1-31.

RAGLEY, WILLIAM, mentioned with JOHN COSAND, 3-330.

RAGSTER, NATHANIEL, had daughter MARY 3-210.

RAINES FAMILY WILLS 1-530, 2-257 and 2-504.

RAINES and BRANCH FAMILY connected 3-325.

RAINES, GEORGE SR. grant on Yeppin River (1785) 1-21 (near Perquimans line); also on Queen Anne's Creek 1-22.

RAINES, GEORGE JR. land grants 1-24; joined WILLIAM HOSKINS (1783) 1-22.

RAINES, ISAAC, land grant (1793) near Perquimans' line 1-24.

BAILEY, BAREILLAC, master of schooner DOVE (1740) 1-433.

BAILEY, BENJAMIN, Lieut. 7th Reg. N. C. Cont. Line 1-422.

BAILEY, DAVID, Pasquotank, BRIAN kin 3-326.

BAILEY FAMILY GENEALOGY, note bottom of page 1-278, 1-279.

BAILEY FAMILY WILLS 1-179.

BAILEY, GABRIEL, Exr. NATHANIEL GORDON (1815) 2-335.

BAILEY, JOHN, widow MARY deed (1716) witnessed by THOMAS DANIEL and JOHN ADNERLY 1-297; deeded land by RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-299; deed HENRY CLARK 1-290; THOMAS LEE married his widow 1-297; will (1716) 1-33.

BAILEY PATRICK, marriages in his family 1-305 son of Patrick 3-219; old one died (1691) 3-363; children born 3-219; married widow of SAMUEL HATCLIFF 1-305.

BAILEY, RICHARD, wife INBORAH and son HENRY (1689) 3-371.

BAILEY, THOMAS, indicted for preaching (1725) 2-132, 2-123. Was son of RICHARD BAILEY and wife REBECCA (1702) 3-374.

BAKER, BLAKE, son of HENRY BAKER of CHOWAN (1737) 1-28; brother of SADDOK BAKER and others 3-469; related to EDMUND CHANCERY 1-36; called brother in will of WILLIAM KIRCHEN JR. (1756) 1-56; was Clerk of Superior Court (1787) 1-449, 2-305.

BAKER FAMILY WILLS 2-40, 2-41, 3-51, 2-328, 2-502, 2-503.

BAKER, HENRY, merchant of ISLE OF WIGHT CO. VA. (1703) 2-468; his children 2-469; WILLIAM DANIEL witnessed his deed (1736) 3-130; proposed to start mill (1748) 1-452; petitioned for ferry in BERTIE (1725) 3-451; deed to WILLIAM SKINNER of Hennessand County, Va. (1738) 3-128; his will in Chawan (1737) 1-29; Justice for Chawan (1731) 1-449; left will (1730) Bath Baker his heir 3-132; witnessed deed by WILLIAM SPARKMAN (1728) 2-451; deed to ROBERT THOMAS (1736) 3-130.

BAKER, JAMES ( of Hennessand Co. Va.) deed to JOHN FORTER, JR. (1728) 2-443; same 2-454; Had son William 2-633.

BAKER, JOHN, chose his mother RUH BAKER as his guardian at 14 2-469; will in BERTIE (1756) 1-27.

BAKER, MOSES, will (1724) 1-31.

BAKER, RICHARD, bought land from FRANCIS HARRIS, of Hennessand Co. Va. (1731) 2-450.

BAKER, RUH, was daughter of EDMUND CHANCERY of PASQUOTANK bottom of page 1-29; sold land to HENRY BAKER (JR.) land left her in will of HENRY BAKER, deed (1739) 3-132.

BAKER, SAMUEL, orphan of HENRY BAKER, EACH. CHANCERY, guardian (1745) 1-452.

BAKER, SARAH, Zachariah Chancery, guardian in (1745) 2-470.

BAKER, SARAH, dau. of CAPT. HENRY BAKER, chose THOMAS LUTY, as guardian (1742) 1-447.

BAKER, WILLIAM, will (1745) 2-626; wife Elizabeth (1718) 1-622.

BAKER, SADDOK, son of HENRY and brother of BLAKE BAKER 2-469.

BALES, EDEN will (1762) 2-327.

BALES, JOHN, witnessed deed (1719) 1-622.

BALES, THOMAS 2-284.

BALL, THOMAS, witnessed deed by JOHN HAWKINS (1715) 1-287; sold land to THOMAS COOK (1717) 1-620; will SHOWAN CO. (1722) 1-32.

BALLARD, ABRAHAM 1-181.

BALLARD, JETHRO, will 2-40.

BALLARD JOHN, owned lands by JOHN JORDAN & JOHN WHITE, JR. (1712) 1-629; wife MARY (1725) 2-449; servant (1717) 1-618.

BALLARD, JOSEPH, lived on HEAVY DAM SWAMP (1733) 2-453; one left will (1723) 1-31.

BALLARD, RALPH 1-11; land grant (1722) 1-19.

BALLARD, THOMAS, Bertie, surety JOHN DAWSON Estate (1770) 3-446, 3-448.

BALLENTINE, GEORGE, will (1723) 1-180; one GEORGE BALLENTINE m. ROE 1-374.

BALLENTINE, JOHN (Suffolk, Va.) 2-103.



BANKS, JOHN, sold land to JOHN UNDERWOOD, minister (1715) on ALBEMARLE SOUND, with ROBERT MOORE a witness 3-455.

BAPTIST CONGREGATION, first one organized in North Carolina, account of 1-283.

BAPTIST, DR. BENJAMIN, died (1763) with EDWARD HATCH, Executor 2-470.

BAPTIST, MARY CLARK, wife of DR. BENJAMIN BAPTIST (1763) 2-470.

BARKER, CHARLES, land grant next to THOMAS JONES (1712) 1-7; wife ELIZABETH 1-396; in BERTIE, on Cashy River and BALCON CRREE by HENRY WHEELER and WILLIAM JONES (1716) and on FORNEY CRREE 1-396.

BARKER, ISAAC, Executor of HINCHA GILLIAM in will (1803) 3-333; witness for JESSE COFFLAND 3-198.

BARKER, ISRAEL, will (1819) 3-327.

BARKER, JACOB, son in law of JOHN BUCK 1-30.

BARKER FAMILY WILLS 3-326, 3-327.

BARKER, JOEL will (1806) wife MOURNING, with names of children 3-327; witness for JACOB WYATT (1787) 3-198.

BARKER, JOHN, will PASQUOTANK (1692) 1-30; in CURRITUCK, the same (1762) ANN and SAMUEL BERNARD witnesses 2-397; will in CHOWAN in (1762) wife MASTINEA, mentions brother SAM BERNARD 1-133.

BARKER, JOSEPH will 3-166.

BARKER, MARGARET was MARGARET GREGORY 1-44.

BARKER, SAMUEL, will (1836) mentions cousin REBECCA WALLACE 3-327.

BARKER, WILLIAM, wife was DORCAS (1756) 3-379.

BARCLIFF, ANN, was ANN PARISH, of BERTIE 1-86.

BARCLIFF, ANN MARWOOD, took name from wife of GEORGE DURANT, see note bottom 3-167; the Barcliffs were related to the KNOWLES family 3-326.

BARCLIFF FAMILY WILLS, of FERGIMANS COUNTY - 3-166.

BARCLIFF, NOAH will 3-166.

BARCLIFF, WILLIAM, married ANN DURANT (1696) daughter of GEORGE DURANT and wife ANN - 3-148; will (1733) 1-31.

BARKER FAMILY GENEALOGY 2-477 to 2-479.

BARKER, THOMAS, married PHEBEY FUGH, the widow of FRANCIS FUGH 2-477, 2-479; was an attorney for SARAH HOWARD, daughter of JAMES HOWARD (1744) 2-623; was in BERTIE on road petition (1744) 2-625; born in BEHON ISLAND and came to BERTIE (1735) see account 1-515; made contract with SALS - BURY 1-446; PHEBEY BARKER was born a MISS SAYAGE 2-470; was treasurer of the PROVINCIAL (1755-1766) 1-442.

BARKSDALE, WILLIAM, of HALIFAX COUNTY 2-80.

BARKOW, ROBERT, will in HIND COUNTY 1-178.

BARKOW, ROGER, Executor of THOMAS FORSTER (1749) 2-305.

BARKOW, THOMAS, was Master of the Sleep TRYALL (1749) 1-435.

BARDIN, JOHN, bought land joining WILLIAM BRIDGES (1718) 1-534.

BARECOCK, THOMAS, will (1721), had daughter MARGARET GREGORY 1-32.

BARECOCK, WILLIAM, will (1730) 1-51; see also 3-251.

BAREFIELD, RICHARD, will (1754) 1-27.

BAREFIELD, WILLIAM, Quaker, 2-359; proved his rights (1712) mentions THOMAS MATHREWS and JOHN ROBINSON 2-399.

BAREFIELD, THOMAS, will in BERTIE in (1768) 2-529.

BARNABAS, COOK, Master of the Sleep GREY - HOUND (1749) 1-434.

BARNCASTLE, BEVERLY, will (1844) and account of his relatives 2-504.

BARNESFORD, ANNE, will (1721) 1-32.

BARNES, ANN, married THOMAS WHITE (1756) a list of children 3-400.

BARNES, BENJAMIN, witness for PHILLIP LEWIS in GATES COUNTY 2-59.

BARNES, ELIZABETH, of FERGIMANS 3-166, also 2-549.

BARNES FAMILY WILLS 2-41, 2-42.

BARNES, HENRY, will (1812) 2-503; see 1-103.

BARNES, JACOB, son of JEREMIAH (1739) 3-379.

BARNES, JEREMIAH, married MARY LUTEN or LATEN (1705) 3-410, 3-376; also see wife SARAH (1724) 3-379.

BARNES, JOHN, wife ANNE (1725) 2-379; he guardian of LEWIS COBB, son of JOHN COBB (1769) in BERTIE 3-447; will of some JOHN BARNES in BERTIE (1773-83) 2-324.

BARNES, MARY, bought land from MATTHEW ODOM next to HENRY KING (1730) 2-610.

BARNES, NANCY, was daughter of JOHN MARTIN (will 1816) 2-533.

BARNES, NATHANIEL witnesses bill of JOHN SUZEPFER (1678) 1-614.

BARNES, RICHARD, deed of gift to MARY CARTER (1728) 2-449; list of children given 2-257; land grant (1728) 1-19; deed to EDWARD HARE (1731) 2-451.

BARNES, SAMUEL 3-257.

BARNES, THOMAS deed to JOHN ELLIS 1-333-4

BARNES, WILLIAM bought land from EDWARD HOWARD (1719) 1-630.

BAROS, MOSES, will (1733) 1-31.

BARTIE, WILLIAM, will in PERQUIMANS (1799) wife DIANA BOUTWELL & Children 3-167; sister ELIZABETH ex EMILY MUNS (1832) 3-328.

BARTLETT, JOHN, and wife ANN (1724) 3-380.

BARTLETT, SAMUEL, master of schooner BETTY (1749) 1-434.

BARTLETT, WILLIAM, wife ANN, and children in (1700) 3-372, 3-374.

BARRADELL, JOSEPH, surveyor BERTIE (1744 - 5) 2-625.

BARRETT, JOHN, will (1803) daughter TEMPERANCE, etc. 2-501.

BARRINGTON, BENJAMIN, and children, proved rights (1700) 1-305.

BARROE, JOSEPH; witness with FRANCIS PETTIT (1732) 2-452.

BARRON, ALEXANDER, witness with WILLIAM LATIMORE (1721) 2-618.

BARRON, ANDREW, deed (1715) to HENRY JATVI - GAN, of Nansemond Co. Va. 1-615; owned lands next to OWEN McDANIEL (1720) 2-618; granted land (1714) on POPLAR RUN 1-9; also same (1720) 1-12, 1-615.

BARRON, KIMOND, Tithable in CURRITUCK very early date, with DAVID BLAKE, SAMUEL BARNES, the VINCES, JOHN SCARBOROUGH and others 3-257.

BARRON, JAMES, witnessed deed (1738) with ANDREW and DAVID MEADE 3-132.

BARRON, THOMAS, mentioned with JAMES BARRON 1-234.

BARRON, WILLIAM, mentioned 3-34, 3-35.

BARRON, ANN (Daughter of JOHN and SARAH BARRON) married JOHN BERTLEY (1694) 3-406.

BARRON, ELIZABETH, died (1687) 3-564.

BARRON FAMILY Births of children 3-206, 3-207 3-211.

BARRON FAMILY WILLS, PERQUIMANS (All after 1800) 3-326.

BARRON, JAMES, of CHOWAN, will (1719) 1-33; witness deed of EDWARD MOSELEY (1714) 1-293; was son of JOHN and SARAH BARRON 3-215, 3-408.

BARRON, JOHN, wife SARAH (1696) 3-408, 2-216; will (1719) 1-33; acting Justice in (1697) 3-408; see 3-379, 1-489.

BARRON, JOSEPH, wife JEAN (1724) 3-379; wife SARAH (1730) 3-379.

BARRON, RICHARD (son of Elizabeth Idling-ton, 1741) 1-57.

BARRON, THEOPHILUS, will (1825) ISAAC WHITE a witness 3-326.

BARROW, WILLIAM, petition to Council 3-76; charged with plot (1701) in ALBEMARLE 1-610; will (1715) 1-33; wife ELIZABETH COOK (1697) 3-370, 3-408; will 1-172; names of sons 1-172; see also 3-163 and 3-260.

BARRY, JOHN 1-529.

BARRY, THOMAS, Bertie County (1795) 2-329.

BARRY, WILLIAM, will (1721) daughter MARY BARRY married JOHN MEADS 1-31.

BASSETT, WILLIAM, mentioned in eldest document on records of North Carolina (1669) 3-87.

BASSETT, WILLIAM witnessed deed (1731) 2-610.

BASS, EDWARD, from Norfolk County, Va. bought land from ABRAHAM HILL (also of Nansemond) in (1720). His wife was ELIZABETH 2-616; he and his wife LOVE deed land to JOSEPH REDDIN on HORSE FRY SWAMP, joining ABRAHAM HILL (1726) 2-446; 2-615.

BASS FAMILY WILLS 1-533, 2-326.

BASS, JACOB, will (1810) 2-502.

BASS, JOHN, married LOVE HARRIS in 1696, of NANSEMOND COUNTY, Va. (both of them) 3-407; bought land from ABRAHAM HILL in (1720) deed witnessed by WILLIAM HINTON 2-616; had grandson, AARON JOHNSTON mentioned in his will (1732) 1-31.

BASS, LEMUEL, made deed (1737) 3-130.

BASTABLE, WILLIAM, was son in law of RICHARD TURNER (1719) 1-79.

BATCHELDER, RICHARD 1-293.

BATE, HUMPHREY, of BERTIE, son of MARY MHOON (1832) 2-532.

BATE, JAMES (prob. BATES) and THOMAS HENMAN witness FETTIVER deed (1720) 2-607.

BATE, HENRY (Dr.) BERTIE (1739) 2-466.

BATES, JAMES, of YORK COUNTY, Va. deposition of JOHN SMITH (1695) 2-151; witness to deed of JOHN CAKE (1720) 2-608 (1717) 1-17; witnessed deed with CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY (1715) 1-287; land grant (1717) 1-17.

BATH, North Carolina, an historical account 3-20 to 3-27. (1715) 2-276 to 2-281.

BATH COUNTY, items from records relating to 1-441, 1-442.

BATHY, JOHN, to son TRISTRAM 3-128.

BATEMAN FAMILY. Births of children 3-210.

BATEMAN FAMILY WILLS 1-521, 3-164.

BATEMAN, HANNAH died (1692) 3-220.

BATEMAN, JONATHAN, wife MARGARET, had son JONATHAN born (1676) 3-210, 3-363.

BATEMAN, JONATHAN had wife ELIZABETH (1705) 3-376; she was ELIZABETH ARNOLD in (1693) married by JONATHAN WHEAT 3-205.

- BATEMAN, JONATHAN married HANNAH EDGE (1692) married by FRANCIS HARTLEY 3-304; made deed to RICHARD WHITTEN on SCIPESBOND ROAD (1716) 1-294; sold land to WILLIAM WILKINSON (1702) 3-256; will 1-169, 1-179.
- BATEMAN, JONATHAN, JR. married ELIZABETH HOLLOWAY (1697) 3-408.
- BATEMAN, JOHN married MIRIAM PERISHO (1767) 3-380.
- BATEMAN, MARY, married ISAAC FITZPATRICK (1796) 3-442; another MARY married JOHN ROCKINS (HAWKINS) in (1701) 3-409.
- BATEMAN, WILLIAM, of CURRITUCK 3-364.
- BATTERS, THOMAS, will (1733) wife DORCAS and daughters MARY and DIANA 1-30.
- BATTLE, JOHN, of BERTIE, will (1740) children named, married SARAH BROWN 1-29.
- BATTLE, WILLIAM, witness to JOHN'S will 1-29
- BATTS, NATHANIEL, settled in ALBEMARLE COUNTY about (1680) 1-612; owner of Island at mouth of Yoppin river 3-79; his widow married JOSEPH CHEW 1-30.
- BAYARD, SAMUEL, Captain of Brig HESTER 2-296.
- BAYLEY, JONATHAN, witness with JONATHAN CHRISTMAS to RICHARD WASHINGTON'S deed to land bought from HENRY WHEELER (1719) 3-608.
- BAYLIE, REV. THOMAS, indictment against for preaching (1725) 2-132.
- BAYS, EDWARD, will (1696) 1-30.
- BAZEBORE FAMILY WILLS 2-501, 2-502.
- BAZEBORE, JOHN, will (1789) in BERTIE COUNTY 2-328.
- BEASLEY FAMILY. Births of children 3-207.
- BEASLEY FAMILY. Wills. 1-526, 1-527.
- BEASLEY, FRANCIS, married MARY SUTTON (1701) 3-409; children 3-278, 3-207; wife HANNAH (1702) 3-374; wife MARY 3-230; deed to WILLIAM HAUGHTON (1715) 1-295; deed from JOHN BENNETT and wife ROSE 1-625; mentioned 3-24; his will (1719) 1-33; son FRANCIS Esq., of JOHN SYMONS (1731) 1-75; wife HANNAH died (1702) 3-402.
- BEASLEY, JAMES married MARY CROPLEY (1675) 3-407; son of FRANCIS and MARY (1703) 3-375; of CHOWAN COUNTY, will (1720) 1-33; JAMES BEASLEY, deceased (1754) 1-457, 3-232; land grant next to THOMAS CLARK (1722) 1-11.
- BEASLEY, JOHN BAPTIST 2-260; owned lands next to JOHN NOBSCOM 1-22; guardian to children of GEORGE LILES (1755) 1-455; Judge of Admiralty Court (1782) 2-304.
- BEASLEY, ROBERT (1699) 3-429; wife SARAH (1701) 3-409 (1675) 3-407; married JOANNA JENKINS 3-203; returned estate of VINES CROPLEY (1718) 1-39; bought land from JOHN WILLARD (1734) 2-611; guardian of SARAH STANDIN (1743) 1-447.
- BEASLEY, SAMUEL, will (1735) 1-29.
- BEASLEY, SARAH, married THOMAS GRAY in (1701) 3-409.
- BEASLEY, THOMAS, was nephew of THOMAS MALCONER 2-296; received deed of gift from VINES CROPLEY (1736) 3-129; will (1738) 1-29.
- BEASLEY FAMILY. Wills 1-177.
- BEAUFORT COUNTY. John Drinkwater was Clerk of Court (1713) 3-277. ( See "Abstracts of Wills, Deeds, Marriages, etc.")
- BEAVER DAM SWAMP. At or near GATES COUNTY line on WARWICK CREEK or SWAMP 1-6.
- BEDGOOD, WILLIAM, wife was ANN (1743) 3-380.
- BEELS, JAMES, will (1721) 1-32.
- BELL FAMILY. Wills of 1-171; mentioned 1-37.
- BELL, GEORGE, Administrator of estate of JOHN BIRD whose will (1744) 2-625; He was uncle of MARY BIRD, daughter of JOHN, and JOHN BIRD may have married sister of GEO. BELL 2-626; His will (1755) 1-171.
- BELL, DANIEL, called brother in will of SAMUEL WILSON (1719) 1-83.
- BELL, JOHN, will in CURRITUCK (1708) wife MARGARET and daughter MARGARET RUSSELL witness WILLIAM PARKER 1-45; another JOHN will (1720) 1-171, 1-32; sued by estate of BENJAMIN ATKINSON, late of Boston 2-303.
- BELL, MAHADUCK, related in some way to the ETHERIDGE family (1742) 1-42.
- BELL, ROSS, and NATHANIEL BELL and ABRAHAM LEWIS mentioned (1702) and (1696) 1-611; will (1726) 1-31.
- BELL, WILLIAM, of CURRITUCK, known as "SR." children in care of JOSEPH SANDERSON; petition for children, SARAH & KEZIAH BELL and also for JOHN WOODHOUSE, in behalf of ANN BELL another child; BENJAMIN PEYTON of BATH COUNTY takes charge of his estate and refuses care of said orphans 3-232 and 3-233. ( About 1728 ).
- BELLITT, JOHN 3-255.
- BELLIAN, JOHN, wife SARAH 3-216.
- BELCH, LEWIS 2-504; wife SARAH 2-506.
- BELOTE FAMILY. Wills, in BERTIE COUNTY 2-527.
- BELOTE, MILLY, will (1816) shows family connections with STAINES and others 2-503
- BENBERRY FAMILY. Wills. 1-518, 1-519
- BENBERRY, JOHN, member CHOWAN COURT (1756) 1-457; land grant (1758) 1-20; neighbor of FREDERICK JONES and wife MARY (1730) 2-448; executor of THOMAS HOSKINS (1733) 1-49; witnessed deed by WILLIAM ROWDEN and others (1737) 3-239.
- BENBERRY, SAMUEL, of CHOWAN, will (1766) mentions father and brothers 1-518.

- BENBERRY, WILLIAM**, constable in ALDERMARIE PRECINCT (1707) 3-147; evidently had son WILLIAM, estate divided (1762) 1-446; the last one died leaving will (1709) 1-34; another left will in CROWAN (1765) 1-37; his wife was BRIDGETT 1-455; his children 1-455.
- BENNETT, EDWARD**, will (1697) ALDERMARIE 1-178; Births of his children 3-208.
- BENNETT, JAMES**, deals with the CROWAN INDIANS (1734) 3-126.
- BENNETT, JANE** married WILLIAM BARROW 3-208.
- BENNETT, JOHN**, will in CURRITUCK (1710) mentions cousin WILLIAM JONES of England 1-34; bought land from CHARLES MORGAN (1716) and JOSEPH PORTER and RICHARD BENNETT were the witnesses 1-618 (this probably JOHN JR.)
- BENNETT, JOHN, SR.** dead to THOMAS STAGNY (1715) 3-619; one sold servant to BENJ. TULLIE in CURRITUCK (1699) 1-609; he and wife ROSE dead to FRANCOIS BRASLEY 1-626.
- BENNETT, JOHN B.**, brother of WILLIAM BENNETT 3-258; connected with JOHN BRASLEY 3-327.
- BENNETT, JOSEPH**, had son JOHN mentioned in will of JOHN HODGSON (1712) 1-52; see also 1-13 for his land grant (1719).
- BENNETT, LYDIA**, her will (1807) mentions connections. Will in CROWAN 1-531.
- BENNETT, NATHANIEL** 1-185.
- BENNETT, RICHARD** with JOSEPH PORTER witness a JOHN BENNETT deed (1716) 1-618.
- BENNETT, SARAH**, probably daughter of JACOB SHARP named (1746) 2-627.
- BENNETT, SOLOMON**, mentioned with NATHANIEL BENNETT 1-182.
- BENNETT, WILLIAM** land grant on county line & the river side 1-17; one grant (1794) 1-22; mentioned in connection with MICHAEL MOORELL 3-542; witness to affidavit made by DANIEL AUSTIN (1777) 3-576; his estate in (1806), of course a later one 2-259.
- BENTON FAMILY**. Wills. 2-43.
- BENTON, EPAPHRODITUS**, owned land next to EDWARD ARNOLD 1-21; and next to MOSES HALL (1788) 1-20; these BENTONS lived on EAST SIDE of CROWAN RIVER 3-444; see also 2-293.
- BENTON, FRANCIS**, appointed to divide JOSEPH WITHERINGTON to assist, the FAIRLESS estate (1746) 2-627.
- BENTON, JAMES** witness to deed by WILLIAM PARKER (1719) 3-126; bought land from JOHN BENTON (1736) on West side of BENNETT'S CREEK 3-125.
- BENTON, JESSE**, orphan of MARY BENTON of BERTIE (1770) 3-448.
- BENTON, JOHN**, read overseer (1748) at BENTON 1-452; bought land from LITTLETON SPIVY (1736) 2-610.
- BENTON, MARY**, her orphans named (1770) including ROBERT and JESSE 3-448.
- BENTLEY FAMILY**. Wills 1-179, 3-500.
- BENTLEY FAMILY**. Births of children 3-309.
- BENTLEY, JOHN**, dead to CONSTANCE LITTON with power of attorney (1710) to one THOMAS CLARK 1-296; his will (1695) an elder one, of course, mentions brother-in-law WILLIAM BARROW and JERKINS WILLIAMS 1-30; his wife was ANN BARROW married (1694); there as early as (1689) 3-430; dead to ALEXANDER SMITH (1711) 1-292.
- BENTLEY, MARTHA**, will in BERTIE 2-329.
- BENTLEY, PETER**, died before (1771) leaving orphans in BERTIE 3-450.
- BENTLEY, WILLIAM**, witness with SIMON DANIEL and HENRY GOODMAN (1732) 2-609; & bought lands from SAMUEL MERRITT of GATES COUNTY (1718) 1-628.
- BERRY, CHRISTOPHER**. His wife was ELIZABETH, daughter of THOMAS JORDAN, from HANSE-MOND COUNTY, VA. (1760) 1-446.
- BERRY, SIR WILLIAM**, on account of him and his family connections extended note at bottom of page 1-306.
- BERRYLEY - LATER PERQUIMANS - PRECINCT** Births, deaths and marriages therein from the original records at HERTFORD N. C. 3-199 to 3-220; deaths in BERRYLEY PRECINCT 3-401- to 3-406.
- BERTIE PRECINCT**. Act providing for its erection (1722) 2-412, 2-413; list of tithables in before 1700 3-84, 3-85; Act providing for courthouse 2-412, 2-414; proceedings relating to courthouse in (1741) 3-199, 2-202; Ray family of BERTIE COUNTY 2-541; see 3-308.
- BERTIE COUNTY**, miscellaneous records obtained from 3-443 to 3-451; marriage bonds on file (1768 to 1809) 3-364 to 3-379; (1762-1787) 2-314 to 2-320; (1820 to 1834) 3-539 to 3-593; other miscellaneous court records (1720 to 1750) 2-620 to 2-634; an account of its history and formation 3-306; BLACKMAN'S LANDING in Bertie 3-92, 3-93.
- BERTIE COUNTY WILLS**. (See under ABSTRACTS)
- BRENAUD, ANN**, witnessed will of JOHN BRENNER (1762) 3-297
- BRENAUD, SAMUEL** 2-297.
- BERRY, CHARLES** 1-513.
- BERRY, JOHN**, died without will 1-33.
- BERRY, EDWARD**, wife MARY (1703) 3-375; sold land to JOHN BENNETT, CROWAN 1-625.
- BRENNAN, RICHARD**, land grant (1719) on BENNETT'S CREEK 1-9; wife MARTHA (1718) 1-624; see also 2-451.



HESE, JOHN, a witness (1731) 2-451.

BETTERIN, THOMAS, of PERQUIMANS had power of Attorney from CHARLES FOSTER (1718) 1-627; bought land from THOMAS FARRIS (1718) 1-638.

BEVERLY, JOHN, bought land from WILLIAM BARNET (1704) 2-455.

BIGGS, JOHN. His mother was SUSANNAH GREEN in (1732) in BATH. 1-45.

BIGGS, TIMOTHY made bond not to transport persons out of the Galaxy 3-138; a creditor of the owners of the ship LOYAL 3-300; his wife was MARY 3-220; see also 3-45.

BILLET, JOHN, will (1710) 1-32.

BILLUPS, LANGLEY and AGATHA BRINKLEY 3-328.

BIRAM, JOHN 3-329.

BIRCH, WILLIAM and wife GRACE (1739) 3-134.

BIRD, EDWARD, of BERTIE (1767) 3-442

BIRD, EDWARD, son of JOHN BIRD and wife REBECCA (1701) 3-373.

BIRD FAMILY. Mentioned in will of JOHN D. GAIN (1825) 2-515.

BIRD, JAMES power of attorney from MARY FLEMING (1717) 1-299.

BIRD, JOHN, married REBECCA PETERSON (1697) 3-408, 3-370; had daughter MARY BIRD who was niece of GEORGE BELL (1745) 3-636; her father may have been JR. as first JOHN made will (1744) in BERTIE 3-628; in (1702) he assigned his rights to FRANCIS GARGANUS 1-614; one of which was JOHN BIRD, JR. 3-139; see also 3-147.

BIRD, MARY had son WILLIS BIRD under tutelage of JAMES JENKINS (1770) 3-443.

BIRD, THOMAS and RICHARD BROWN were witnesses together (1719) 2-608; he was constable in place of RICHARD WILLIFORD, in BERTIE (1744) 2-605.

BIRD, WILLIAM, from HANOVER COUNTY, VA. He made deed there (1725) to JOHN WALTON, JR. 3-129; bought land from JAMES HOMES (Helmss) in BERTIE (1728) 3-444.

BIRDS, DEATHS and MARRIAGES in BERTIE PERQUIMANS 3-199 to 3-220, 3-363 to 3-410, 3-368 to 3-401.

BISHOP, JOHN and wife RANNAH (1739) 3-380.

BISHOP, MOSES. His family 2-545.

BISSELL FAMILY. Wills. 1-532.

BLACKOW, JOHN witnessed deed (1719) 1-627.

BLACK, JAMES and JOSEPH BLACK sold land on ROANoke (1732) 2-451

BLACK, JOHN and wife SARAH (1789) division of their estate 2-258.

BLACK, SAMUEL (1788) division of his estate is shown 2-258.

BLAKES, ABRAHAM, will 2-45.

BLACKALL, DR. ABRAHAM member Court for GROWAN (1743) 1-447; died to MARTHA DUNSTON, widow of JOHN 1-448; had something to do with KINGTON original town site or site of courthouse (1744) 1-453; His estate divided (1769) 1-456; His family 3-466.

BLACKALL, SARAH, of KINGTON, will (1754) had daughter SARAH BOWDEN. 1-28.

BLACKBURN, ANN administratrix of the estate of OLIVER BLACKBURN, she of BRADFORD and he of BATH 2-303.

BLACKBURN, JOHN, bought land from BENJAMIN FERNMAN (1719) 1-629.

BLACKBURN, OLIVER appears on records (1726) 2-502.

BLACKWELL, MICHAEL, will (1765) 2-327.

BLAIR FAMILY. Wills 1-520.

BLAIR, GEORGE, genealogical account of the family, women connected with the KINGTON TEA PARTY. See note at bottom of page. 2-458.

BLAIR, WILLIAM, succeeded BLAKE BAKER as CLERK of the COURT (1787) 3-305; connected with GOV. JAMES INHILL 3-327.

BLAKE DAVID, brought suit against WILLIAM STEWARD 3-431; connected with THOMAS WHITE 3-247; member of the jury GROWAN (1704) 1-444; wife was MARY 3-213; contract with THOMAS WHITE 3-247; connection with ROBERT SEASLEY (1699) 3-433.

BLAKE, JOHN WYATT born (1749) 2-471.

BLANCH, THOMAS died 3-366.

BLAND, RICHARD, of YORK COUNTY, VA. 2-151; Justice of YORK 2-151.

BLENWETT, ABRAHAM (BLENWETT) and JOHN WATIN witness deed (1718) GROWAN 1-627; wife was JANEETT 1-625; sold land to LAWRENCE MARTIN (1718) next to ROBERT LANIER and HOWARD HOWARD 1-625.

BLEY, WILLIAM (ELY) bought land from WILLIAM WARD (1740) 3-136; will presented (1748) 2-632; proved rights of JOHN and JAMES BIX (1744) 2-624.

BLISH, JOHN, guardian of ELIZABETH GIBSON (1716) 1-46.

BLITHEBROWN, THOMAS wife MARY and names of children (1715) 3-380.

BLANCHARD, AARON, Justice for GROWAN (1731) 1-449; wife was ELIPHA and children 1-451.

BLANCHARD, ABRAHAM, wife MARY 1-452.

BLANCHARD, BENJAMIN (1702) 1-293, 3-249; land grant (1701) on BEAVER DAM SWAMP 1-6.

BLANCHARD, EDWARD, land grant (1803) next to JACOB CULLEN, ELIZABETH BUNTER and MARY SMITH 1-26.

BLANCHARD, MERRIAM, wife ISABELLA, made deed to THOMAS FLEMING (1716) 1-397; land grant (1722) on MERRIAM HILL, in GATES COUNTY 1-11.

BLANCHARD FAMILY. Walls 1-536.

BLANCHARD, MICALAH, land grant (1790) on WARWICK SWAMP 1-23.

BLANCHARD, ROBERT, had sister SARAH who was his administrator 1-450.

BLOUNT, ANN, married JAMES HARVEY (1774) 2-336

BLOUNT, BENJAMIN, wife ELIZABETH deeds land on HARKINS BRANCH (1719) 2-457; was son-in-law of NATHANIEL EVERTS (AVERITT) in (1718) 1-619; was brother of JASOB BLOUNT and son of THOMAS BLOUNT (1718) 1-619; left will TIERRELL COUNTY (1739) 1-29; see also 1-331.

BLOUNT, CHARLES WORTH. His wife was MARY SLAYTON 2-166; was sheriff of SHOWAN CO. (1755-1756) 1-456; history of 1-480; his will (1807) 3-325; see also 2-555.

BLOUNT, CHRISTIAN, was daughter of THOMAS BLOUNT, mentioned by JEREMIAH FERRY (1694) 1-67.

BLOUNT, EDMUND (1804) 2-358; note relating to bottom of page 1-323.

BLOUNT, ELIZABETH. Wall (1732) 1-34.

BLOUNT FAMILY. Notes relating to 1-34, 1-35.

BLOUNT FAMILY. Division of estates 2-257.

BLOUNT FAMILY GENEALOGY. 1-522 to 1-524; & 1-460 to 1-462 inclusive.

BLOUNT FAMILY GRAYTOWN with the LITTLEJOHN FAMILY on CHEROKEE'S HILL 1-39.

BLOUNT FAMILY. Walls 1-522, 1-523.

BLOUNT, FREDERICK, of PASQUOTANK. His widow married TEMPLEMAN (1784) 2-304.

BLOUNT, JASOB, married BARBARA GRAY 1-523; Justice of SHOWAN PRESENT (1731) 1-449; had brother JOHN BLOUNT (1722) 1-456; had daughter ANN married JAMES HARVEY (1774) 2-336; he was a nephew of THOMAS READING (1734) 1-70; is said to have married also a daughter of JAMES LONG and his wife ELIZABETH 2-488. (He is known to have been twice married.)

BLOUNT, JAMES was son in law of SAMUEL SLADE (1745) 1-72; there was a JAMES BLOUNT Sr. and a JAMES BLOUNT JR. 1-392; and the senior in (1689) lived in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY bottom note 1-34; will of the elder (1685) mentions family connections 1-34; His son was evidently called "Sr" on later records, as in land grant (1716) 1-16; another land grant (1697) on Mattacommack Creek 1-5; James Sr. sold land to James Jr (1711) 3-441; one married first KATHERINE TILLY and second MARY TILLY (1712) 2-302; one left will (1716) 1-33; another will with HAMMON HILL, Executor (1751) 1-28; another will (1725) 1-34, 1-35; one JAMES mentioned in will of LOUISE WORLEY with WILLIAM GRAY (1754) 1-30, 1-294, 1-3.

BLOUNT, JOHN was son of JAMES BLOUNT called his "late father" (1718) 1-426; mentions "my sister Anne" 1-624; with wife ELIZABETH (1718) sold land to EDWARD WINGATE on Queen Anne's Creek formerly property of JOHN BLOUNT deceased (1718) 1-626; John and JASOB were the nephews of THOMAS READING 1-70; had a land grant (1694), released from (1694) 1-6; lived at MULBERRY HILL, his family (the son of James) 1-35; sold land (1716) 1-520; was a Justice in SHOWAN PRESENT (1731) 1-449; married SARAH VAIL (connections mentioned) 1-132; had land grant near MULBERRY HILL (1721) 1-10; was son of JAMES BLOUNT and wife ANN of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY came to SHOWAN in (1669) 2-325; land joined that of his father (1714) 1-9; 1-445.

BLOUNT, JOHN, the son of THOMAS BLOUNT (1729) moved to NEW ENGLAND, and deeded N. C. lands to WILLIAM DORNING 2-446; land joined MATTHEW BROWN (1717) 1-16; married MARY DAVIS, of Sumner Co. Va. (1695) 3-407; another JOHN married ELIZABETH DAVIS, daughter of JOHN and wife MARY, related to BURTONS (1687) fall account of family 2-325.

BLOUNT, JOSEPH, was sheriff of SHOWAN CO. (1757) and brother of CHARLES WORTH BLOUNT 1-456; was connected with DURANT and LITTLEJOHN families 1-523.

BLOUNT, MARTHA, married THOMAS WEST as her first husband, and had daughter by name MARTHA who married HOWARD BRYAN and her grand-daughter ELIZABETH BRYAN married THOMAS WHITEHILL 1-445.

BLOUNT, MARTHA ANN, married JOSHUA SKINNER (1790) 3-396.

BLOUNT, MARY had lawsuit with JOHN WOOLLEY, in ALBEMARLE (1707) 1-810; another MARY, widow of FREDERICK BLOUNT married a TEMPLEMAN (1784) 2-304.

BLOUNT, READING, was a Captain and later a major in N. C. Cont. line 1-430.

BLOUNT, RICHARD HINES, an account of his family connections 1-639, 1-640.

BLOUNT, THOMAS answers complaint of WILLIAM GREENFIELD 3-65, 3-86; married MARY SCOTT 3-318; tried to break up the match between his son JAMES BLOUNT and the widow HOOVER (1701) in ALBEMARLE 1-510; was the oldest son of THOMAS BLOUNT and MARY SCOTT, the widow of JOSEPH SCOTT of PERQUIMANS, who married later THOMAS LEE (1716) 1-297; Assembly met at the elder CAPT. THOMAS BLOUNT'S home in PERQUIMANS (1696) 1-612, 1-255, 3-85, who may have been brother of the JAMES BLOUNT who died (1685) 3-318; one had daughter ELIPHA BLOUNT who married JOHN EDWARDS 1-59; son went to NEW ENGLAND (1729) 2-446; the one who married the widow MARY SCOTT was called "Jr" 3-302, 1-297; left will in TIERRELL COUNTY (1701) 1-30

BORRITT, JOHN witnessed deed of RICHARD LONG (1718) 1-628, was used (1732) 3-299; was brother in law of JOHN GREEN (1718) 1-634 and witnessed deed (1715) 2-512.

**BONDIE, JOSE** married **ELIZABETH JEFFRIES** (the widow **POTTLE**) 1-58.

**BONDIE, NATHAN**, an account of his family 1-539.

**BONLEY, JOSHUA**, agent of Lord Granville, see note 1-522; will 1-521.

**BONNET, JACOB**, died (1714) 1-34.

**BONNART, DANIEL** 3-329.

**BOGUE, CHARITY** (1790) witnessed will of one **JOSEPH GUYER** 3-172.

**BOGUE, NARRAN**, daughter of **WILLIAM** 3-318.

**BOGUE, JOSEPH** 3-325.

**BOG ( BOGG, BOGUE ) THOMAS**. Master schooner **SNOW KILLY** (1764) 1-435.

**BOGUE, ROBERT**. Was a cousin of **WILLIAM MOORE** of **PERQUIMANS** (1726) 1-42.

**BOGUE, WILLIAM**. His wife was **MARGHER** (1717) 3-380, 3-217 and in (1701) 3-373; had grandson **WILLIAM HILL** mentioned in his will (1721) 1-32.

**BOND, ELIZABETH**, was the daughter of **BENJA-MIN BETHAID** (1712) 1-71.

**BOND FAMILY**. Notes relating to. 3-121; wills in **PERQUIMANS** 3-164, also 2-42, 3-43, & 1-527, 1-528; in **BERTIE** 3-327 and 3-499.

**BOND FAMILY**. Genealogy of **JAMES BOND** who married **MARY BOWKINS**, and the **BOND FAMILY** 3-117, 3-118.

**BOND, GEORGE**, married **MARY BOWKINS** in **BERTIE** (1804) 2-377.

**BOND, HANCO**, deceased (1748) wife was **SARAH** 1-452.

**BOND, HENRY**, an orphan, and **WILLIAM WALTON** to be his guardian (1737) 1-448.

**BOND, JOHN**, left will in (1738) 1-29.

**BOND, LEWIS**, was the son of **RICHARD BOND** & his wife **SARAH** 1-450; he died in **SHAWAN** in (1704) 1-453; left will there 1-28.

**BOND, RICHARD**, was of Hennepond County, Va. 1-132; was the father of **HENRY BOND**, one of seven children 3-469; his widow **SARAH BOND**, married **JAMES BOWEN** of **NEWBERN** 3-469.

**BOND, ROBERT**, will (about 1784) had daughters named **GOODALL** 1-29.

**BOND, SAMUEL**. His wife was **ELIZABETH** (1704) 3-374; left will in **PERQUIMANS** (1721) 1-32.

**BOND, THOMAS**, left will in **BERTIE** 3-327.

**BOND, WILLIAM**, will 1-281; other **BOND FAMILY** WILLIS 1-181.

**BONDIFIELD, CHARLES**. Was clerk of the SUPERIOR COURT of the **EDMONTON DISTRICT** (1779) 3-448.

**BONNER, BRYAN T.** 3-178.

**BONNER, EDWARD**, of **SURREY**, left will in (1711) 1-24.

**BONNER FAMILY. GENEALOGY** of the **BONNERS** of **HEAUFERT COUNTY** 3-115 to 2-120, 2-171, 2-405, 2-406. Wills of **BONNER FAMILY** 1-519; connection of **BONNERS** with the **BLOCHES**, **WILLIAMS** and **JOHNSMAN FAMILIES** 3-171 to 3-178; related to **STANFORDS** and **BRYANS** and the **JESSE BRYAN FAMILY** 3-561, 3-562.

**BONNER, HENRY**. Grant of **WILLIAM YATES** land 1-11; grant on **MATTAPOMACK GREEN** (1718) 1-13; deed to **JAMES BLOCH** (1716) 1-295; deed to **JOSEPH JESSUP** of **Perquimans** in (1715) 1-295; other land grants 1-11 & 1-12; was brother in law of **JAMES WELSH** (1711) 1-84; father in law of **PATRICIA** (1710); he married **SARAH**, daughter of **HENDERSON LUTEN** 3-470; in (1714) was the attorney of **WILLIAM JONES** 1-292; he had daughters **MARY** and **MARGARET BONNER** (1739) 2-469; he deeded land to **WILLIAM BONNER** (1716) 1-295; there was a **HENRY BONNER, JR** (1734) 2-453, 2-454; he and **THOMAS BONNER** both left wills in **SHAWAN COUNTY** his (1738) 1-27; he sold land to **GEORGE MARTIN** (1732) 3-452; he was member of the General Court in (1727) with **BARNABY McKINIE**, **JOHN ALSTON** and others 3-590; both he and son **HENRY BONNER JR.** witness **BLANCHARD** deeds (1736) 3-129; other land grants received 1-15, 1-17 and 1-18.

**BONNER, JOHN BRYAN** 3-178.

**BONNER, NORFLEET** 1-159.

**BONNER, THOMAS**. Witness with **BENJAMIN SANDERSON** to deed by **JOHN DAVIS** (1720) 2-613; left will (1755) 1-519; and another **THOS.** received land grant (1782) near **EDMONTON** 1-21.

**BONNER, WILLIAM**. Received land grant (1719) 1-17; he married a daughter of **HENDERSON LUTEN** and niece of **WILLIAM LUTEN** 3-469; witnessed indenture contract between **ALEXANDER BAY** and **WILLIAM CHARLTON JR.** (1718) 1-629; his land joined the town of **EDMONTON** 1-17; came into court (1749) 1-452; left will in **BERTIE** (1776) 3-329; see also 1-299.

**BOON FAMILY**. List of wills, etc. 3-616, 2-617.

**BOONE FAMILY**. List of revolutionary soldiers who bore the name 2-186.

**BOON, JACOB**, deed from **WILLIAM BOON** and wife **ELIZABETH** (1721) 2-618.

**BOON, JAMES**, and wife **ELIZABETH** deed to **WILLIAM BOON** (1721) 2-617; sold land to **JOHN HOMES** (1717), with **EDWARD EDWARD** a witness 1-527; owned land next to **PHILIP SWANS** (1718) 1-620; neighbor to **WILLIAM MAULE** (1719) 3-454; records his mark with **EDWARD WILLIAM** (1744) 3-626; sold land to **STEPHEN EDWARD** (1721) 2-617; to one **SESSIONS** also 1-108; see 1-427.

**BOON, JOHN** mentioned in will of **DANIEL PHILLIPS** (1726) 1-26.

BOON, JOSEPH, and NICHOLAS BOON, members of COL. ROBERT PATTERSON'S Co. from MEEHEWATER river (1728) 1-443; will 1-183

BOON, MARY. Mentioned (1746) by ROBERT FOSTER, as his grand-daughter in his will. 1-43.

BOON, NICHOLAS, received deed (1721) from WILLIAM BOON and wife ELIZABETH 2-616; left will (1728) 1-183.

BOON, THOMAS. Wife was MARTHA BROWN 2-457; deed by him to WILLIAM BOON lands on So. side MEEHEWATER river (1721), with ROBERT EICKS a witness 2-617.

BOON, WILLIAM. He, too, was member of ROBT. PATTERSON'S Co. from MEEHEWATER river (1721) 1-443; part of his patent to land sold by MARTHA BROWN, widow of WILLIAM BROWN 2-457; His wife was ELIZABETH and they sold land to THOMAS BOON, JR. 2-616; see 2-457.

BOON, WILLIS, revolutionary soldier, application for pension as such 1-426.

BOOTH, GEORGE, of PRINCESS ANNE County sued JOSEPH WICKER, of SURRIFORD (1712) 2-466.

BOOTH, JAMES. His will 2-44.

BOOTH, RICHARD, sold land to WILLIAM EARLE on West shore of SHOWAN river (1712) 2-612.

BOYCE FAMILY, of SHOWAN County, an account relating to bottom of page 1-593.

BOYCE, WILLIAM. Land grant (1787) 1-23.

BOYCE, FAMILY WILLS 3-327, 3-328.

BOYCE, GEORGE, of PERQUIMANS (1741) his will 1-27.

BOYCE, JOSHUA. Will 3-164.

BOYCE, THOMAS, wife NAME (Jenel) (1702) with children named 3-573; she was called ANNE (1713) 3-390; one THOMAS in Bertie (1808) 2-505.

BOYCE, WILLIAM (1734) will 1-30.

BOYCE, HELEN 2-163

BOYCE, JOHN, witness to deed by JOHN ELOUGH to EDWARD WINGATE (1718) 1-626.

BOYCE, THOMAS 3-68; merchant in BOSTON in (1735) with GEORGE MORE 2-303.

BOYCE, JONATHAN, land grant on Rockyhook Creek (1793) 1-24.

BOYCE, RICHARD, of Perquimans, left will in (1720) 1-32.

BOUNDARY LINES between EMMELL and BRANFORD (1741) 2-255, 2-356; letter to GOV. SAMUEL JOHNSON relating to 3-104, 3-105.

BOYCE, DIANA married WILLIAM BARTIN 3-167

BOYCE, JOHN, will (1707) left property to JOHN HILL 1-71.

BOYCE, NATHAN 2-502.

BOYCE FAMILY 2-117.

BOYD, REV. ADAM, Chaplain the Revolution in N. C. An account of him 2-480; was Judge Advocate 1st Regt. N. C. Continental Line, under Col. James Moore. 1-415.

BOYD FAMILY. Wills of 1-520.

BOYD, JOHN, of BERTIE County sold land to JOSEPH ANDERSON where SAMUEL BUNGE resided (1738) once owned by THOMAS POLLOCK (1738) 3-139; also bought land from ROBERT NALSON (1736) 3-125; left will in SHOWAN (1737) 1-29; there was one in Pasquotank (1741) 1-27; Rev. John Boyd mentioned 1-134.

BOYD, MARTHA 2-328

BOYD, THOMAS land grant (1714) 1-15; married in PASQUOTANK the widow of JOHN WEST deceased 3-249, 1-509; they were married (1702) 1-609; he witnessed deed (1717) of GEORGE BUNGE 1-300; he was step-father of JOHN and BENJAMIN West 3-249.

BOYD, WILLIAM obtained grant of land (1780) next to JULIUS BUNGE 1-21; in (1794) on ROCKYHOOK Creek or Neck 1-22; see 2-257.

BOYD, WINNIFRED, will (1720) 1-33.

BOYNE, ANN was the wife of WILLIAM BOYNE the Executor of JOHN BARBER (1692) 1-30.

BOYNE, CHRISTOPHER, bought land from JONATHAN KITTRELL (1739) 3-133.

BOYNE, EPAPHRODITUS, his father was EPAPHRODITUS BOYNE also 3-154; he sold land to JOHN BOYNE (1709) and they appear to have been brothers and sons of the first EPAPHRODITUS BOYNE 3-154; mentioned 1-108.

BOYNE, HARDY. His wife was NAME, both left wills after 1800 2-533.

BOYNE FAMILY. Wills 2-503, 1-625, 1-626, in Perquimans County 3-327.

BOYNE, JEMIMA, will (1829) mentions JEMIMA and DAVID WHITE 3-327.

BOYNE, JOHN, will 1-175; in (1814) 3-327.

BOYNE, MARY married (1795) JOSEPH COPELAND in SHOWAN 1-282.

BOYNE, MOSES owned lands on BERTIE'S Creek next to RICHARD PARKER (1734) and SAMUEL and JOHN HINES 3-125; much later one left will (1811) 3-327.

BOYNE, WILLIAM, of Maryland (1703) in PRINCE GEORGE'S County 1-30; will in BERTIE 2-329; will (1688) 1-30.

BOYNE, EDWARD. Will 1-183.

BOYNE, UNION 1-532.

BOYNE FAMILY. Some genealogy in connection with HARRISON'S 3-472.

BOYNE, JAMES married a SOBSEY 2-635.

BOYNE, JOHN, BERTIE (1810) 2-503.



BOZMAN, JOSEPH, married GEORGE HARRISON, perhaps daughter of WILLIAM HARRISON (1781) 3-472

BOZMAN, RAUF. He was an uncle of ISAAS WILSON, who died (1724) 1-83; patented lands next to THOMAS BRAY (1717) 2-452; died & left will (1745) 1-185.

BOZMAN, SAMUEL, sold land to SAMUEL PURBAIR (PURSELL?) in (1718) 1-327; see BOZMAN FAMILY genealogy 3-472.

BRADY, JOHN, of MARRATOWN, deed to WILLIAM JOHNSON (1723) 2-508.

BRADY, JAMES bought land (1739) from JOHN BRADY, which came to them through their father 3-134.

BRADY, JOHN sold land to JAMES (1739) with JACOB ODON as a witness 3-134.

BRADLEY, JOHN, left will 1-178; his widow was RACHEAL (1745) 2-528.

BRADLEY, RICHARD, will 1-178.

BRADSHAW, EDWARD. Was a Quaker. 3-259.

BRADWELL, DAVID. His estate was administered by his widow HESTER (1771) Bertie. 3-450.

BRAINER, MICHAEL 3-166.

BRAINER, SARAH. Her will 3-327.

BRANCH, FRANCIS, land grant on MATTAGOMACK Creek 1-9; was a Justice for GEORGE FEE - CINCT (1731) 1-449; his wife was ANNE, in GEORGE, who was mentioned in will of JOHN WHEATLEY 3-442; he witnessed deed with JOHN TILVERTON to RICHARD WILSON in (1718) 1-624; deeded land to MARY CARDNER, called "friend" (1739) 3-132; will (1739) 1-29; see also 1-98.

BRANCH, GEORGE, proved rights in GEORGE (1735) mentions MARGARET THOMAS 2-465.

BRANCH, ISSACHAR, married the daughter of WILLIAM STEWART (1739) 2-469; sold lands to EDMUND GAIN on Queen Anne's Creek in (1735) 3-129; one ISSACHAR BRANCH died in (1801) mentions GEORGE RAINES, SR. and others 3-325.

BRANCH, JOB, left will (1802) 3-325.

BRANCH, WILLIAM, bought land on MATTAGOMACK Creek (1704) from JOHN DAVIS 2-455; the Court for GEORGE FEECINCT was held at his home (1711) 3-441; land grant (1717) on BOKER'S COVE Creek 1-16; left will (1751) 1-32; deeded land to COL. EDWARD MOSLEY (1717) witnessed by Col. THOMAS SWAIN & ELIZABETH SWAIN 1-518; Edward Titman was bound to him 3-442 (this in 1711.3).

BRANCH, WILLIAM (JR.). He executed deed in (1729) to WILLIAM ARKILL, witnessed by JOHN LOVINE 2-449; he died before (1747) and his widow married ROBERT KINGHAM 2-470; he had orphans FRANCIS and ELIZABETH BRANCH 2-470; He had son in law who was HUMPHRY ROBINSON 1-46.

BRASSEL, JOHN makes affidavit in (1689) with EDWARD STEWART 3-432.

BRASWELL, RICHARD was connected with JAS BRYAN in BERTIE (1731) 1-34.

BRASWELL, ROBERT left will (1736) 1-180.

BRASWELL, VALENTINE. He and his wife JEAN in (1721) relinquished lower to BARNABY MCKINNIE to land sold JOHN POPE 1-470.

BRASWELL, WILLIAM. His wife was MARY in deed of (1711) 1-288; deed to JOHN DISKINSON in (1717) 1-300, 1-299; had deed from JAMES BRYAN (1715) 1-337; he and MARGARET (maybe his wife) witnessed deed of JOHN SMITH to PHILLIP BROWN (1718) 1-629; he and wife MARY deeded lands to HENRY WHEATLEY on MOR-ATOCK river (1718) 1-299.

BRATTON, JOHN 3-164.

BRATTON, MATHANIEL 3-325.

BRAYBOY, JOHN deed to JOHN WAIT (1732) 2-452.

BRAY, HENRY. His will (1745) 1-28

BRAY, THOMAS, patented land on Rockyhook Creek (1716) 1-15; next to JOHN WATSON (1717) 1-9; sold land to ROBERT EVANS (1716) WILLIAM SHARP a witness 1-300; married before (1715) MARTHA POLLOCK, daughter of THOMAS POLLOCK and received deed as marriage portion (1716) 1-615, 1-616; bought land from JOHN BARNY and wife MARY (1718) 1-627; was from New Kent County, Virginia 2-298; sold land to FRANCIS BRANCH (1719) 2-512; bought land from Lawrence McGee (1717) 1-516; obtained patents to lands (1717) 1-17; PAUL BURG bought land from him 2-511; see 2-453.

BRAY, WILLIAM, copy of petition for his relief (1696-7) 3-251; his will as "Sr." (1725) 1-31; see also 1-23.

BRENT, JAMES will in SURRITOW (1763) 1-27

BRENT, JOHN (1726) witnessed will of JOHN PAGE 1-67.

BRENT, THOMAS will SURRITOW (1712) 1-34; same (1727) 1-34.

BRETT, DANIEL, minister 3-409.

BREYARD, JOHN, Lieutenant in 9th Regt. N. C. Continental Line 1-424.

BREYARD, JOSEPH, Ensign in 10th Regt. N. C. Continental Line (Col. Abraham Sheppard) 1-426

BREWER, GEORGE, will (1739) 1-177.

BRICE, FRANCIS 2-325, 2-242.

BRICE, PHILIP, Ensign 9th Regt. N. C. Continental Line 1-424.

BRICE, WILLIAM, mentioned in will of ALICE WHITHEAD 1-81, 3-81, 3-270; refers to an Indian named THOMAS BOUNT 2-81, 3-83; will (1718) 1-32.

BRISWELL, JOHN, ordinary license (1747) 2-429.

BRICKELL, JAMES will (1746) 1-37.

BRIDEN FAMILY. Wills 1-525.

BRINN, JESSE, deceased in (1746) SOLOMON KING, Administrator 1-451.

BRIDGERS, JOSEPH, JR. witnessed will of SAMUEL BRIDGERS (1756) 1-170.

BRIDGERS, WILLIAM, of BERTIE will (1728) son WILLIAM and other children 1-171; had brother BENJAMIN 1-171; another WILLIAM (1730) will 1-171; had son in law or "father" JOHN DEW 1-171.

BRIDGERS, WILLIAM (1716) of ISLE OF WIGHT CO. VA. 1-296; owned land (1718) next to WILLIAM WORRELL 1-624; deeded land NORTH SIDE Meherrin River (1718) 1-625, 2-500.

BRIDGERS, WILLIAM JOHNSTON will (1751) 1-171.

BRIGGS, THOMAS, wife MARY (1753) 3-380.

BRIGGS, MOSES, will (1816) 2-44.

BRIGHT FAMILY. Wills 1-174.

BRIGHT, HENRY. Will (1739) 1-29, 1-30.

BRIGHT, ISAAC, had son in law RICHARD GREGORY (1758) 1-44.

BRIGHT, JAMES. Will (1735) 1-30.

BRIGHT, RICHARD, will (1745) 1-28, 1-30.

BRIGHT, SIMON, will 1-174.

BRIGHT, SOLOMON, will 1-174.

BRIGHTWELL, ROBERT, suit against RICHARD EVANS (1699) 3-431.

BRIGHTMAN, NICHOLAS, wife HAZY MOSS 3-148.

BRIMAGE, MRS. ELIZABETH, guardian of WILLIAM WEST BRIMAGE (1778) 2-298.

BRIMAGE, WILLIAM 2-212, 2-499; mentioned in several affidavits during revolutionary period 2-566 to 2-577.

BRINKLEY, AGATHA, will (1827) LANGLEY BILUPS Executor.

BRINKLEY, EPIPHODITUS, of PERQUIMANS deeded lands to THOMAS WARD 2-610.

BRINKLEY FAMILY. See will of HENRY DONE in (1785) 3-169; wills of 2-39, 2-40, 1-524, 3-164, 3-165.

BRINKLEY, JACOB married SARAH FRY 3-514.

BRINKLEY, MICHAEL, land grant (1713) located next to THOMAS and FRANCIS ROUNTREE 1-16; 1-38.

BRINKLEY, MILLS 3-165.

BRINKLEY, PARTHENIA, daughter of JOHN SAUNDERS (1812) 3-349.

BRINKLEY, PETER 2-80.

BRITT, WILLIAM, BERTIE will (1711) 1-33.

BRITAIN FAMILY. Wills 2-501.

BROGDON, AARON 2-504.

BROGDON, DAVID 2-329.

BROGDON FAMILY, of BERTIE, wills 2-328.

BROCKHOLD, ARTHUR 2-348.

BROOKS, FRANCIS, will (1837) 2-44.

BROOKS, JOSEPH, of GATES COUNTY, will 2-44.

BROOKS, WILLIAM, of GATES COUNTY, will 2-44.

BROOKS, JEREMIAH married ELIZA MARY 2-204.

BROTHERS, ANDREW (1759) mentioned 2-305.

BROTHERS FAMILY. Wills 2-45.

BROTHERS, JOHN, of PASQUOTANK (1733) 1-30; will 1-180.

BROTHERS, RICHARD. Deed to GEORGE HEWS (1732) 3-127; to WILLIAM RYDICK lands bought from JAMES WIGGINS (1737) 3-134; also 1-112.

BROTHERS, WILLIAM. He was a QUAKER 2-259; His wife was MARY 3-275; but in (1707) his wife was SARAH 1-613.

BROWN, ARTHUR, of CHOWAN COUNTY (1767) also of BERTIE 3-443.

BROWN, KEAL A. deed to EDWARD HOWCOTT (1719) witnessed by REBECCA HARDY 3-475; bought land from HOWCOTT (1719) 2-607.

BROWN, CHRISTIAN, a widow. She sold land to JOHN ROGERS (1718) which joined lands of WILLIAM BROWN 1-624.

BROWN, DANIEL, deceased (1716) left no will. PETER BROWN administrator 1-33.

BROWN FAMILY. Wills in BERTIE 2-325.

BROWN, FRANCIS. Had son JOHN BROWN (1747) 2-629; deeded lands to EDWARD DAVIS in (1717) FRANCIS MACLENDEN witness 1-300.

BROWN, JAMES will (1721) may have married MARY, daughter of GOV. MARKHAM 1-32.

BROWN, JESSE, will (1847) 2-44.

BROWN, JOHN, of HALIFAX COUNTY (1758) mentions FRISCELLA and PATIENCE 1-70; will (1718) may have married MRS. ANN PRITCHARD 1-32; executor of estate of PATRICK O'QUIEN (1746) 2-627; Sheriff of BERTIE (1747) 2-629; Justice of BERTIE (1744) 2-620 (Probably not all these are the same JOHN BROWN).

BROWN, MARTHA, widow of WILLIAM BROWN (1719) sold part of patent to WILLIAM BOON 2-457.

BROWN, MORGAN, Lieutenant 9th Regt. N. C. Cont. Line 1-424.

BROWN, PETER, Administrator estate of DANIEL BROWN (1716) 1-33.

BROWN, PHILIP (1715) 1-38.

BROWN, PRISCILLA, and sister SARAH daughters of THOMAS BROWN were related to THOS. BARNFIELD 1-61.

BROWN, PETER (1716) administrator of the estate of DANIEL BROWN 1-33.

BROWN, RICHARD, and WILLIAM CRAWFORD witnessed deed of WILLIAM BOOKER (1719) 1-624; died leaving will (1734) 1-30.

BROWNE, SAMUEL witnessed deed (1718) from JOHN COUNCIL (Of Va.) to THOMAS BRITT 1-626.

BROWNE, THOMAS deed (1717), with BENJ. FURMAN ISAAS HILL and RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-300; witnessed will of GEORGE WILLIAMS (1735) (This prob. Thomas Jr.) 2-396; THOMAS SR. died leaving will (1718) 1-33.

BROWN, THOMAS, JR. land grant (1720) 1-19; will (1748) at WILMINGTON 1-27; witnessed will of GEORGE WILLIAMS (1735) 2-296.

BROWN, WALTER of BERTIE, will (1735) mentions cousin JESSE DRAKE 1-30; also 1-169, the latter testator spelling it BROWNE.

BROWN, WILLIAM and wife MARTHA (1714) deed to GEORGE and JOHN SMITH 2-456; deeded land in CHOWAN to WILLIAM JONES (1718) 1-624; died leaving will (1719) 1-33.

BROWN, WILLIAM, son of BEAL BROWN mentioned in will of BENJAMIN RICE 1-71.

BROWNE, WILLIAM deed (1715) to CAPT. THOMAS LEE, witnessed by EDWARD MOSLEY 1-231.

BROWNING, JOHN SR. sold lands to ROBERT MOSS about (1720) 2-614; had son in law WILLIAM MORRIS (1720) 2-613; died leaving will in (1733) 1-31.

BROWNRIGG FAMILY. Genealogy of, in connection with EDWORTH TEA FAMILY families 3-300 to 3-304.

BROWNRIGG, GEORGE was twice married 2-637.

BROWNRIGG, RICHARD 1-530, 2-257; married SARAH CAMPBELL see note 1-42.

BROWLEY, GEORGE deed (1716) from JOHN JONES & THOMAS LUTY mentioned 1-391; received land grant (1719) on Bowbyhook 1-13; deeded land to THOMAS COOK (1728) 2-508; one of the names went to BOSTON (1717) 1-621.

BRINE, JAMES, division of his estate 2-259.

BRYAN, ALLEN, married (1784) SARAH ARPS 3-418.

BRYAN ANNE, daughter of LEWIS BRYAN, was born 1697, see note 2-602; she married JOHN GRAY 2-802, 2-807, and her sister ELIZABETH was wife of THOMAS WHITEHILL 1-47; both were sisters of SIMON and EDWARD BRYAN 2-326.

BRYAN, ANNE, of GRAVEN COUNTY, widow, will in (1760) names children, and grandson JOHN DAWSON 1-175.

BRYAN, CATHERINE, executor estate of WILLIAM BRYAN (1744) 2-622; this was at WINDSOR in BERTIE COUNTY 2-620.

BRYAN, ELIZABETH, PERQUIMANS (1797) will 3-187.

BRYAN, ELIZABETH, daughter of LEWIS BRYAN married THOMAS WHITEHILL 1-47.

BRYAN, ESTHER, was daughter of WILLIAM BRYAN and ESTHER SMITH, and married her first cousin JONATHAN SMITH; she had two brothers (sons of WILLIAM BRYAN) BLAKE BRYAN and ARTHUR BRYAN, the last named for his uncle ARTHUR SMITH IV of SMITHFIELD, VA. 1-471.

BRYAN, EDWARD (and JOHN BRYAN) were related to LAWRENCE MOORE 1-61; EDWARD sold land to JOHN (1714) land patented to THOMAS MAHE, joining the widow BARNES 2-136; bought land from THOS. MAHE and wife BRIDGETT (1713) 1-109; account of his family 2-323; his mother was ELIZABETH HUNTER, from SUNKY COUNTY VA. 2-325; he married MARTHA WEST daughter of THOMAS WEST and MARTHA BLOUNT 1-445; he and NEREDAM BRYAN were present as Justices (1748) 2-631 for BERTIE 2-628; witnessed will of ISAAC HILL (1710) in BERTIE 1-62; the one in BERTIE and HERTFORD left will (1745) 1-27; another died BERTIE leaving will (1762) 2-326; this last one master of sloop SUSANNA (1755) 1-435, and the same (1749) 1-435; Master of "THYALL" (1761) 1-435. (This note seems to deal with two EDWARDS).

BRYAN FAMILY NOTES. The WILLIAM BRYAN record 1-377 to 1-584; notes on JOSEPH BRYAN 1-476, 1-477; English ancestry 2-636; 1-470, 1-471; wills of BRYAN FAMILY in BERTIE 2-325, 2-326.

BRYAN, HARDY died leaving will in GRAVEN COUNTY 1-175; a later HARDY BRYAN was COMMISSARY in the 7th Regt. N. C. Cont. Line during revolution 1-422; said to have been the son of WILLIAM BRYAN and ELIZABETH SMITH 1-578, and grandson of NEREDAM BRYAN 1-577, and married WINDY-FRED McOULLERS 1-578; will GRAVEN 1-175.

BRYAN, JAMES. One left will in BERTIE in (1731), Richard Braswell mentioned 1-34; another on North side MERRITT in 1733-4 1-31.

BRYAN, JEROME, daughter of EDWARD BRYAN in Bertie 2-536.

BRYAN, DAVID, son of SIMON 2-326.

BRYAN, JESSE, son of WILLIAM BRYAN of GRAVEN COUNTY, a full account of his connections and descendants 2-557; his mother was ANNE 2-459; was in BERTIE in (1775) 2-326.

BRYAN, JOHN bought land from JOHN WATKINS (1720) ROBERT HIGGS witness 2-612; sold land to WILLIAM CRAWFORD 2-294; and to JOHN EVERITT (1734) 2-454; was an executor of HALPH HAYES (1741) 2-468; with NEREDAM BRYAN (1745) was Justice in BERTIE 2-626; same at CASEY BRIDGE in (1749) 2-632; his wife was ALICE (1717) (probably from KANSAMOND CO. VA) 1-620; called a son of EDWARD BRYAN in deed of 1722 2-294; another JOHN had dealings with the Indians (1761) 3-453.

BRYAN, JOSEPH. An account of his family 1-531.

- BRYAN, JOSEPH married daughter of DAVID RAILLEY of PASQUOTANK. Their family 1-531, 1-532.
- BRYAN, LEWIS, married ELIZABETH HUNTER, from SURETY COUNTY, VA. to BERTIE in (1713); daughter ANNE BRYAN married JOHN GRAY 2-325 and 2-502 and to 2-607; they were parents of EDWARD BRYAN who married MARTHA WEST 2-325; their daughter ELIZABETH married to THOMAS WHITMELL 1-47; LEWIS BRYAN witness to will of JOHN BOAZE (1732) 1-74; son SIMON BRYAN married ANNE (WEST) JACOBS (see JACOBS).
- BRYAN, MARTHA, will in BERTIE (1808) 2-500.
- BRYAN, MATTHEW, lived on East Side ROCKHOCK, where he was granted lands (1714) 1-13; lived next to HENRY LILES and MAJ. LUTHE 1-3; and in (1713) was neighbor of WILLIAM WOODLEY 1-520; and of THOMAS WILLIAMS 1-9; His wife was KATHERINE and they sold land to HENRY LILES (1715) with JOHN HARDY a witness to the deed 1-520.
- BRYAN, NEEDHAM and THOMAS HART were CHURCH wardens in BERTIE PRECINCT (1729) 2-305; he was a member of BERTIE COURT (1741) 2-199; he and EDWARD BRYAN, THOMAS WHITMELL and ROBERT HUNTER appointed Commissioners of the Peace for BERTIE (1745) 2-528; he and JOHN BRYAN and THOMAS WHITMELL (1745) were Justices of BERTIE 2-525; his name mentioned in suit of WILLIAM MAIZE v. WILLIAM MASHALL as overseer of lands occupied (1724) by WILLIAM BLOUNT 2-297; died leaving will in BERTIE (1767) 2-326.
- BRYAN, RICHARD, was in CURRITUCK PRECINCT in (1695) 1-512; owned lands before (1700) in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT, and 494 acres in PASQUOTANK (1704) 1-304. (Ancestor of WILLIAM J. BRYAN - see this compiler's note.)
- BRYAN, SIMON, brother of EDWARD and son of LEWIS BRYAN married widow ANNE JACOBS (1748) 2-532, 1-328; account of his family 1-28 & 1-164; his wife ANNE JACOBS was born WEST 1-29.
- BRYAN, THOMAS 2-350; his will in CRAVEN COUNTY (1760) 1-175.
- BRYAN, WILLIAM, Church warden CRAVEN COUNTY 2-304; of (1730) 1-447 as witness in Court; will in CRAVEN COUNTY (1746) 2-557; same proved in BERTIE (1744); there was a younger WILLIAM BRYAN in BERTIE (1769) 2-447; another (the younger!) made deed of gift to KESIAN BRYAN in BERTIE (1771) 3-460; the genealogical record of the first WILLIAM BRYAN 1-557 to 1-584.
- BRYAN, WINNIER, married first GEORGE DURANT REED who died (1809) leaving will 2-542; she was daughter of EDWARD BRYAN and wife MARTHA WEST, see note bottom 2-542.
- BRYANT, JAMES, wife SARAH, made deed to WILLIAM HRAHWEILL (1715) 1-287.
- BRYANT, EDWARD, of GEOWAN (1711) 2-441
- BRYANT, JOHN, will in EDGEBOOME COUNTY (1734) mentions friend JOHN POPE 1-30.
- BRYANT, WILLIAM and JAMES BRYANT, SR. witness to deed by JOHN COUNCIL (of Va.) to JOHN BRITT (1718) 1-526.
- BRYANT, WILLIAM, witnessed deed of HENRY WHEGGER to RICHARD WASHINGTON (1715) 1-295; and he and RALPH MASON witness to deed (1714) mentions JOHN DEW 1-529. (These BRYANS and BRYANS, the compiler believes were the same family.)
- BRITO, WILLIAM, left will (1708) 1-30.
- BUCK, JOHN, will (1710) mentions sons in law (probably step-sons) JACOB and SAMUEL BARBER 1-30.
- BUCK, RICHARD 1-37.
- BUCKNER, ROBERT, 2-147.
- BUDGATE, DANIEL, 2-164.
- BUFFIN, MARY, deed (1729) to THOMAS BOLLEIDAY 2-448.
- BUFFIN, RALPH, wife MARY (1725) 2-380.
- BULLOCK, DANIEL, Lieut. 9th Regt. N. C. Continental line in revolution 1-424.
- BULLOCK FAMILY. Wills 3-166, 1-531.
- BULLOCK FAMILY. Genealogical account of the Bulllocks of GEORGIA 1-487 to 1-469.
- BURCH, GULLEN, land grant (1792) on ROCKY-BROCK Creek 1-24.
- BURCH, EDMUND, married MARTHA JORDAN in (1829) 1-560.
- BURCH FAMILY. Wills 1-530; in Bertie 2-327; 2-499, 2-500; account of 3-170.
- BURCH, ISAAS, witnessed will of JOS. EVANS (1827) 3-332.
- BURCH, ISMAEL, two land grants on COWHALL and NEAR SWAMP 1-23.
- BURCH, JESSE, land grant (1751) next to THOMAS HUBBARD 1-30.
- BURCH, JOSHUA 3-166.
- BURCH, JULIUS, land grant (1761) next to SAMUEL PATCHETT 1-21.
- BURCH, PAUL, sold lands (1734) formerly belonged to THOMAS BRAY 2-511; recorded his mark (1744) in BERTIE 2-523; bought land from SAMUEL WOODWARD (1735) 2-128; one PAUL BURCH died in GEOWAN (1726) & left will 1-31.
- BURCH, SARAH, witness to will of NICHOL SCOTT (1799) 3-191.
- BURCH, SEATRACK, land grant (1782) next to JULIUS BURCH 1-22.
- BURTON, THOMAS, died (1744) WILLIAM TAYLOR, Executor of estate 2-530.
- BURGOOME, EDWARD, Colonel in N. C. Continental line 1-420.
- BURGOOME FAMILY. Genealogical account, showing connections of EDWARD BURGOOME son of JOSEPH. Bottom note 1-526.
- BURGOOME, Col. EDWARD, will and note 1-526.



BUNCOMBE, JOSEPH. His wife was ANN DURANT and their daughter MARY BUNCOMBE married SAMUEL BUTLER before (1753) 1-452, 2-469; sold land to GEORGE BURREINGTON (1733), J. FRATT, a witness 2-608.

BUNDT, CALES, his wife was JANE MAYERS 2-204; He left will in PASQUOTANK (1721) 1-32.

BUNDY, BENJAMIN will (1728) 1-31.

BUNDY, WILLIAM, mention of CALES (1700) 2-38.

BUNDY, JOSIAH. He and DANIEL LAMB witnessed will of THOMAS SAUNDERS (1827) 2-350.

BUNDY, MARY, married NICHOLAS SIMMONS 2-204.

BUNDY, SAMUEL, son of WILLIAM BUNDY and wife ELIZABETH 2-208.

BUNDY, SARAH, daughter of WILLIAM BUNDY and wife MARY 2-212

BUNDY, WILLIAM, married daughter of JOSEPH SCOTT (1683) 2-201 (She was the widow of JOHN PHARRE); he left will in PASQUOTANK (1700) 1-443.

BURIN, JOHN, a headright for EDWARD KRIS - LAND about (1697) 2-299.

BURKES, THOMAS, master of sloop LOYAL (1749) 1-433.

BURN FAMILY. Note in Bertie 2-303; wills in BERTIE 2-324.

BURNS, JAMES, will (1733) in BERTIE 1-30.

BURN, MICHAEL, granted ORDINARY license at the JAMES STEWART place in BERTIE (1744) 2-624; his wife JUDITH administratrix of his estate (1746) 2-629.

BURNS, THOMAS owned land next to ANN ANDERSON 1-21.

BURKETT, JOHN, bought land (1720) from JOHN PETTIVER 2-454; made deed to JOHN WILLIAMS of CHOWAN (1711) 2-442; made deed to his brother THOMAS (1715) witnessed by JAMES BATES and CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY in CHOWAN - 1-287.

BURKETT, IMMOEL, wife SARAH and children mentioned in inventory (1806) 2-238.

BURKETT, THOMAS married widow of WILLIAM HOUGHTON (1753) 2-469; (This must have been the younger one, because ) on was dead by (1734) and his widow MARY made deed with JOHN CAKE 2-453.

BURGESS, ELIZABETH, will in GATES COUNTY (1819) grandsons named BOYCE 2-43.

BURGESS, STEPHEN, left will (1729) 1-31; another STEPHEN left will (1735) 1-30.

BURGESS, STEPHEN, of (1777) mixed up in matters relating to plots against the Government; made affidavit that he met with others at home of THOMAS HARRISON 2-676.

BURGIN, JOHN, will (1766) 1-45.

BURNEY, JOHN, of PASQUOTANK, will (1706) 1-34.

BURHAM, CALES, 2-184.

BURREINGTON, GEORGE died (1725) to EDWARD FORSTER and WILLIAM STEWART 2-444; 2-237;

BURREINGTON, GOVERNOR. Restoration of the Governorship (1725) signed by JOHN RICE - AND 2-157; example of his tyranny (1732) 2-129; charged (1732) with misbranding mares 1-453.

BURBOWS, HUMPHREY. His wife was SARAH 2-217.

BURTON, HUTCHINS, married TABITHA MINGS 2-184

BURTON, JOB, deceased (1744) spelled BERTON THOMAS BARKER, Administrator 2-628.

BURTON FAMILY. Genealogical account of the family 1-467.

BURTON, JOHN. Died in Henrico County, Va. in (1687) grandfather of ELIZABETH DAVIS, the wife of JOHN BLOWNT 2-325.

BURTONSHALL, JACOB, will (1816) 2-508

BURTONSHALL, RICHARD 2-288; one of the head - right of HENRY MANDEVILLE 2-300; his wife was PRISCILLA 2-300.

BURTONSHALL, SUSAN, married GEORGE FLETCHER (1701) 2-409.

BURRUSS, JOHN will (1715) 1-33

BURRUSS, SOLOMON 1-532.

BURWELL, COL. LEWIS and THOMAS GODWIN, Executors of COL. JOHN LEAR 2-254.

BUSE, DAVID. His children (1765) 2-267.

BUSE, JOHN, will (1768) names nephew, JOHN O'Keel; owned lands in CHOWAN (1716) 1-615; witnessed deed (1717) 1-300.

BUSE, MARY, daughter of WILLIAM BUSE 1-299

BUSE, WILLIAM, will (1715) land next to FRANCIS MACLENDEN 1-615; (1717?) sold land to ANDREW STEVENSON 1-300; to WILLIAM CRAWFORD 2-284; witnessed deed to THOMAS MACLENDEN 1-300; sold land to JOHN DAVIS (1715) 1-615; owned lands next to LAWRENCE MARTIN 2-607; sold land to ROBERT EVANS (1721) 2-617; bought land from GEORGE WIRNS (1718) 1-620; witnessed deed to JOHN BIRD (1721) 2-618.

BUSE, WILLIAM SR. and wife MARTHA, sold land to WILLIAM HOOKER, on WICACON CREEK 1-95.

BUSE, WILLIAM (JR) Adjutant of 8th Regiment N. C. Cont. Line, with COL. JAMES ARMSTRONG 1-423.

BUSTIN, THOMAS, brother in law of JOHN PAXWELL (1711) 1-69.

BUTLER, CHRISTOPHER, son of CHRISTOPHER BUTLER sold land where his father had lived (1718) 1-624; land grant (1749) on ALMS - NAME ROAD 1-20.

BUTLER, DAVID 2-293.

BUTLER, JACOB, will in GOWAN (1745) names son CHRISTOPHER and brother DAVID 1-184; appear in court at RICHMOND (1744) 1-455; married widow of THOMAS NAUGHTON (1759) (one 414) 1-456; was "friend" of WILLIAM ROPER (1729)

BUTLER FAMILY. Wills 1-184, 1-185, 2-602, 1-521

BUTLER, HENRY, orphan in BERTIE (1767) 2-445.

BUTLER, JAMES 2-602.

BUTLER, JOHN, of FREDERICK COUNTY, will (1773) 1-185; was alias ABEL JOHNSON (1721) 2-618.

BUTLER, CAPT. SAMUEL, about to fight duel and was arrested (1800) 2-586.

BUTLER, TOBIAS, will BERTIE 2-528.

BUTLER, WILLIAM, wife ROSAM (1498) 2-549.

BUTTERWORTH FAMILY. Wills 2-526.

BIRD, JOHN, and wife REBECCA, admr. JACOB PETERSON JR. (1704) 1-612; witnessed deed to WILLIAM BOND (1699) 2-611; will, JOHN BARTY Mar. 1-172.

BIRUM, BRIAND (1772) 1-528, 1-529.

BIRUM, GIBSON (1776) 2-287.

BIRUM, JOHN (1730) with JOSEPH & EDWARD JOHNSON 2-449; THOS. BIRUM 1-185.

BAKER FAMILY. HENRY BAKER, "merchant of Isle of Wight County, 1703, mentioned on 2-568 was the father of the HENRY BAKER mentioned in most of the other items appearing under the name. The son died at BUCKLANDS in GOWAN COUNTY in 1739, and left, among other children a third HENRY BAKER, who inherited Bucklands, which fell in HERTFORD when that county was organized. There was still another HENRY BAKER, not of this family, who died in SURRY COUNTY, VA. in 1700.

The first HENRY BAKER, believed to have been a son of LAWRENCE BAKER, was a wealthy and influential merchant on Lewis's Creek Plantation in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and a close neighbor of the HARDYS, (Of Hardy's Mill), BLOUNTS and BRYANS, who came to North Carolina from the same locality. He was closely connected with MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL, whose widow Silvester (Bennett) Hill, a niece of GOV. RICHARD BENNETT, in her will in 1707 (W. & M. (1) 7 p. 254) mentions "My loving friend Mary, wife of HENRY BAKER, and My God-daughter, MARY, daughter of HENRY and MARY Baker." HENRY BAKER (of Isle of Wight Co. Va.) died there in 1712, leaving children HENRY, JAMES, LAWRENCE, WILLIAM, SARAH, MARY, CATHERINE and ELIZABETH (Ibid). He served on the County Court of Isle of Wight County in 1685, 1698 and 1702; was Burgess in 1692, 1693, and was Lieutenant Colonel of Isle of Wight Militia, being 67 years old at the time of his death. He gave his oldest son, HENRY BAKER, 2,500 acres of land at BUCKLANDS, in North Carolina. This latter Henry Baker, before moving to Chowan County, N. C., served as Sheriff of Nansemond County in Virginia, was Captain of Militia, and as Burgess from Nansemond County in 1723-24. He was twice married, first to Angelica Bray, daughter of Col. David Bray, son of Col. James Bray, of JAMES CITY COUNTY, Va., member of the Council in 1690, second, to NUTT CHANDLER, daughter of EDMUND CHANDLER, of Pasquotank County; his children by both marriages being HENRY, JOHN, ELIZABETH, DAVID, SARAH, SARAH, RUTH and MARY. Mary married THOMAS DE GRAVEWILL, the grandson of the old BARON who founded NEW BURN. HENRY BAKER, of the third generation, also an older son married CATHERINE BOOTH and died in 1770, leaving HENRY, (IV) BRAY and LAWRENCE, the last born at Bucklands in 1745, a member of the Provincial Congress of N. C. This HENRY IV BAKER married as his second wife ANNA MARIA BURGESS, who died in 1808, and they were the parents of DR. JOHN BURGESS BAKER (b. 1802) who resided at GATSVILLE, where he died in 1837, the father of GEN. LAWRENCE S. BAKER (b. 1830), who married ELIZABETH BAYL BENDERSON.

BLOUNT FAMILY. The BLOUNTS, like the BAKERS and many others who settled in the old AL-BERNARDINE PROVINCE, were from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA. According to family tradition there were "three brothers", who were the emigrants. Traditions are often erroneous, but diligent research, in this instance, confirms the stereotyped phrase. There is a mere scintilla of evidence that they were the sons of a THOMAS BLOUNT, who also settled on Lewis's Creek Plantation, but confirmative records have not been found by this compiler. The theory sounds reasonable and logical. The three brothers were (1) JAMES (2) THOMAS and (3) RICHARD BLOUNT. James and Thomas Blount were the ancestors who came to North Carolina, while Richard Blount appears to have remained in Virginia.

Mr. Hathaway on page 34 of Volume 1, tells us that there is evidence that JAMES BLOUNT - was living with his family in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia in 1680; John Bennett Bodie in his "Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight", on page 567, says that "JAMES BLOUNT sold JOHN ROSS seven head of cattle in Isle of Wight County May 15, 1678" quoting from the record. The will of JAMES BLOUNT was proven in GOWAN PROVINCE, N. C. July 17, 1686 (1-34) and he left children, JAMES, JOHN, THOMAS, ANN and ELIZABETH. Ann married a BLOUNT and Elizabeth married a HAWKINS. In some enlightening notes Mr. Hathaway has taken some pains to review the descendants of this JAMES BLOUNT. There is little that any writer could possibly add to this.

As for THOMAS BLOUNT, the light is not quite so clear. From the notes it appears that he was called "Jr.", who married MARY, the widow of JOSEPH SCOTT, apparently in Virginia some-where. Thus he must have been a nephew of JAMES and a son of James' brother THOMAS BLOUNT. Was he the THOMAS BLOUNT who lived on Kendrick's Creek in Tyrrell County and died there in 1701, leaving wife MARY and "all my children"? He is seemingly the father of the Blount who was brother-in-law of GURCHILL HEADING, of Bath County, who in his will in 1734, mentions his nephews JOHN and JACOB BLOUNT, and of BENJAMIN BLOUNT, who "was brother of JAMES BLOUNT and son of THOMAS BLOUNT", son in law of MATTHEW EVERTT (or AVERITT), but who also may have married a HEADING. These facts and the fact that he (BENJAMIN) left will in FREDERICK COUNTY in 1739, proved in 1740, indicates strongly that he was one of the sons of THOMAS BLOUNT who married MARY SCOTT and died in Tyrrell in 1701. Since that BENJAMIN had a son JACOB, was he not the JACOB who married BARBARA GRAY "of the THOMAS BLOUNT line" mentioned by Mr. Hathaway? (1-285.)

In discussing the JAMES BLOUNT line Mr. Hathaway on (1-522) makes it clear that the JACOB BLOUNT who married BARBARA GRAY, was not of that line, but of the "THOMAS BLOUNT line", so that, if we eliminate the RICHARD BLOUNT family, of Virginia, unless THOMAS BLOUNT of TIRRELL was JACOB'S ancestor, then Jacob must have been a "half", which we know he was NOT. This JACOB BLOUNT was the father of two sons, both of whom were Governors of Tennessee, and otherwise greatly esteemed and remembered in the "Annals" of that commonwealth. In one of the histories of that State, widely quoted as an authority, it is stated:

"In 1689, THOMAS BLOUNT, great grandfather of WILLIAM BLOUNT, with two brothers, emigrated to Virginia, where one of the brothers settled and became the head of a long line of descendants. The other two brothers moved to North Carolina and settled in the vicinity of ALBEMARLE. JACOB BLOUNT, father of WILLIAM BLOUNT, was born in BERTIE COUNTY, N. C., in 1724, and was married to BARBARA GRAY, a lady of Scotch ancestry in 1744, by whom he had eight children. On the death of his wife he married a daughter of EDWARD BALKEN, by which union there were five children. JACOB BLOUNT was a member of the North Carolina Assembly in 1775-76. His death occurred at his country seat in Pitt County in 1789. WILLIAM BLOUNT, eldest son of JACOB BLOUNT, was born in BERTIE COUNTY, N. C., March 26, 1749. He was married February 12, 1778 to MARY, a daughter of COL. CALS GRANGER. He and his father (JACOB) participated in the battle of the Alamance, May 16, 1771, and all the brothers were leading spirits in the revolutionary war. His half-brother, Willie, was Judge of the Supreme Court of Tennessee, and Governor of the State from 1809 to 1815. From 1780 to 1790 William Blount was a member of the General Assembly of North Carolina, and in 1783-84 and 1786-87 of the Continental Congress. Governor William Blount was appointed Territorial Governor of Tennessee by General George Washington in 1790," etc.

Without ever having seen a list of the children of Jacob Blount, or an account of his immediate parentage, it occurs to the compiler that he was the JACOB, son of BENJAMIN BLOUNT, of Tyrrell County who died in 1740, and that among other sons he had WILLIAM, (b. 1740) JOHN GRAY (b. 1752), READING (b. 1757), THOMAS (b. 1759), and by his second marriage, WILLIE (b. 1760). Also there was evidently a JACOB, date of birth not found, who went to Tennessee, after his brothers, and resided there for a time, at Knoxville, since his name appears there on the county records.

RICHARD BLOUNT, the third one of the original brothers, (said to have been the emigrant to Virginia) remained in Virginia, where his name occurs on the records a number of times. His wife was MARY (last name unknown), who after the death of RICHARD BLOUNT became the wife of THOMAS FLOOD, then married JOHN WASHINGTON, of Surry County, and after he died, married, it is said, the fourth time, a CHARLES FORD. By Richard Blount and wife MARY there was only one son, THOMAS BLOUNT whose will was proven in Surry County, Virginia, March 7, 1709. This THOMAS BLOUNT married (1) ELIZABETH BRIGGS, and (2nd) PRISCILLA BROWN, the widow of RIVER JORDAN, of the COL. GEORGE JORDAN family. It is probable that THOMAS BLOUNT had no children by PRISCILLA (Brown) JORDAN, his second wife, who after his death married WILLIAM THOMAS, of SURRY COUNTY, a grandson of MAJ. NICHOLAS WILL heretofore mentioned. THOMAS BLOUNT and his first wife ELIZABETH BRIGGS had these children: THOMAS, RICHARD, WILLIAM, HENRY, BENJAMIN, ELIZABETH m. HOWELL EDWARDS, MARY m. JOHN FLOOD and another daughter (name unknown) who married JOHN BAKER. It would be tiresome to extend this line further, here, suffice to say, that many of them lived in SURRY and HENRICK COUNTY, the son-in-law HOWELL EDWARDS (who married ELIZABETH BLOUNT) being the Sheriff of that county in 1727-28, and the ancestor of THOMAS EDWARDS who married a daughter of the distinguished lawyer THOMAS ELDRIDGE, of Brunswick.

BRYAN FAMILY. The BRYANS also came from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and they were all of the same parent stock. In Mr. Hathaway's accounts (independent of the actual records) he deals with different branches of the family, such as the William Bryan record 1-577 to 1-584, the EDWARD BRYAN family 2-325, the JESSE BRYAN family 2-557, etc. No one need take what this compiler says seriously, if they disagree; but, an intense study of the Bryan family has convinced me that what is said here is true.

HODGES COUNCIL, who made his will in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1699, was the grandfather of nearly all of the Bryans of this record. His daughter CHRISTIAN HODGES married EDWARD BRYAN in Isle of Wight County, probably by 1655. The wife of HODGES COUNCIL was LUCY HARDY, a member of the HARDY FAMILY who owned the old HARDY MILL on Lemme's Creek Plantation in Isle of Wight County, acquired by GEORGE HARDY in 1646-7, away back in the "dark ages" of Virginia History. This EDWARD BRYAN was the grandfather of EDWARD, NEEDHAM, JESSE, SIMON, JOHN, WILLIAM and most of the BRYANS of this remarkable record. RICHARD BRYAN, who while his name occurs once or twice on the records, "beat it" to the upper reaches of the Appenninack Country and settled in KING GEORGE COUNTY, and became the ancestor of WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN, through the marriage of one of his descendants with a LILLARD. He was one of the sons, I think, of EDWARD BRYAN and his wife CHRISTIAN HODGES. This compiler has the complete record, stored away in his files. So, thus it happens, that the BRYANS are all descendants of the old HARDY MILL neighborhood, marked only on the older maps of the lower side of the JAMES RIVER in Virginia. The account of the English ancestry of the BRYANS shown on or at 2-535, may be a clue to the English ancestry and the origin of the family, but throws no light on details and is therefore of little value. The name was spelled BRIAN in England, and it was from this family that the redoubtable sea-faring old warrior, BRIAN HARRISON, related to the Harrisons into which the Bryans afterwards so often married, obtained his name.

BURTON FAMILY. HUTCHINS BURTON married TABITHA MINCE (3-154). In York County, Va. ROBERT HARRISON married ELIZABETH COMINS, and they had a son ROBERT, and a daughter ANNETTE, married JAMES MINCE, whose son ROBERT MINCE married MARY HURT, a widow and had TABITHA MINCE who married HUTCHINS BURTON. At HENDERSON, N. C. on the South side of Main Street, there is a long lane leading to a house back in the trees built in 1760 by ROBERT'S BURTON. Burton hanged himself from the attic stairwell in this old house. It is called "haunted". The house is two stories high with a central door flanked by pilasters. Hutchins Burton was the grandfather of Governor HUTCHINS BURTON, of North Carolina and the father of the celebrated COL. ROBERT BURTON.

CABARRUS, AUGUSTINE, petitioned for liberation of a negro woman (1735) 2-304; was brother of STEPHEN CABARRUS and Executor of his will 1-538; they had brother BARTHOLOMEW CABARRUS in France 1-539.

CABARRUS, STEPHEN, ran for Congress in CHOWAN in (1783) 2-296; county named for him 1-539; owned lands next to GEORGE BAINES Jr. in (1794) 1-24; left will at Pembroke, CHOWAN COUNTY (1807) 1-539.

CACDON, WILLIAM, land grant (1786) joins land of BENJAMIN COFFIELD 1-23.

CAIL, RICHARD 3-169.

CAIN, HARDY, of EDGECOMBE, left will (1754) & his wife was RACHEL 1-188.

CAIN, JOHN, died in EDGECOMBE, leaving will & family (1757) 1-188.

CAIN, WILLIAM, SR., left will (1732), wife ELIZABETH, son HARDY and others 1-37, 1-38.

CAKE, JOHN, 2-330, 2-331; bought land from John Hall (1720) with JAMES BATES a witness; 2-608; his wife was MARY, and they deeded land to THOMAS WALLIS (1734) 2-456.

CAKE, ROBERT, guardian of HALLIBRACK orphans (1771) BERTIE 3-450.

CAMMILL, ALEXANDER (Campbell?) deeded to land from THOMAS GRAY (1720) 2-454; left will in (1726) naming wife ANN 1-36.

CAMPBELL, ALEXANDER, was in BERTIE COUNTY in (1726) 2-467.

CAMPBELL, ARCHIBALD, with RICHARD GRILLS and JOHN CREECHYTHOMAS witnesses to deed by EDWD. MOSELEY (1718) 1-626.

CAMPBELL, CHARLES, bought land from THOMAS SPIVEY in (1720) 2-614.

CAMPBELL, CORNELIUS, Master of ship ANNE (1749) 1-433, 2-330; one was grandson of DAVID RYAN (1762) 1-69.

CAMPBELL HUGH, 3-72; petition of 3-259; 1-186.

CAMPBELL, JOHN (1702) 3-242. ( See Below).

CAMPBELL, JAMES, to sell property of one ANDREW OLIVER, deceased (1747) 2-630; Master sloop RANGER (1749) 1-435; Justice in BERTIE (1770) 3-448; 2-330; will 1-188.

CAMPBELL, CAPT. JOHN, his landing (1749) 3-636; land grant (1743) 1-19; witnessed deed of THOMAS SPIVEY to CHARLES CAMPBELL (1720) 2-614; land grant 1-18; married first, MARY HILL, second MARTHA 1-48; Justice in CHOWAN (1767) 3-443; to look after schooling of WILLIAM and JAMES STEWART (1747) 1-453; left will in BERTIE (1781) 2-330; 1-188.

CAMBRIDGE, FRANCIS, will in MARYLAND (1710) 1-42

CAMBRIDGE, FRANCIS ( perhaps same as above) will in MARYLAND (1710) 1-40.

CAMPBRY, JAMES, Ensign in Revolution N. C. Cont. Line 1-417; Lieutenant 2-634; query relating to his family 2-634.

CANE, NATHANIEL 3-189.

CANNINGS, JOSEPH, will (1729) 1-38.

CANNON, EDWARD, will (1729) at BATE 1-194; daughter SARAH married WOODWARD 1-195.

CANNON, JACOB, witnessed will of ELIZABETH KNOWLES (1824) 2-339; witnessed will of THOMAS WILSON (1785) 3-197; one left will (1831) 2-330.

CANNON, JOHN, land granted next to JOHN RAYLOR (1681) 1-4.

CANNON, JOSEPH 3-196.

CANNON, ROBERT, died at the home of a DU - RANT in BERKELEY (1690), from NEW ENGLAND 2-363.

CANADY, MARY, daughter of PATRICK 3-214.

CANADY, PATRICK, son of PATRICK 3-216.

CANADY, PATRICK, and wife ELIZABETH (1686) 3-214.

CANADY, RICHARD, witnessed deed to JEFF LYLES (1715) CHOWAN 1-290; witnessed deed of JACOB BLOUNT (1718) 1-619; left will (1744) 1-191.

CANADY, SAMUEL, a member of Patterson's Co. from CHOWAN (1720) 1-443; deed from WILLIAM BOON and wife ELIZABETH (1721) 2-616; will (1727) 1-197.

CANADY, THOMAS, witnessed deed (1718) from JACOB BLOUNT and wife ELIZABETH 1-615.

CANE FEAR RIVER. Ferry ordered erected over in (1727) 3-290.

CAPPS, MATTHEW, witnessed deed of WILLIAM BRASWELL to HENRY WHEELER (1715) 1-299; sold land to JAMES ANDREWS (1716), with EDWARD HOWARD a witness 1-296.

CAPREART, GEORGE and wife MARY deeded land to PETER CHRISTIAN SROOK (1746) 2-629; deed from NICHOLAS WARRING, BERTIE in (1744) 2-621.

CAPREART FAMILY. Wills 2-506.

CAPREART, MICHAEL (1778) will 2-331.

CARY REBELLION between 1706 and 1710; see note bottom of 3-226; depositions various persons relating to 3-224, 3-226.

CARY, ELIZABETH ( of Warwick County, Va.) stayed at DANIEL AKERHURST home (1695) 2-151.

CARY, JAMES was 64 years old in (1702) born in (1638) 1-609. Lived in ALEXMARLE PRINCINCT.

CARY, MILLS, register, 3-40; the Elder 2-151

CARY, MILLS, JR. 2-151.

CARY, PECELOPE, married JAMES SWAIN (1806) in BERTIE COUNTY 3-378.

CARY, THOMAS, Governor, succeeded ROBERT DARIELL 3-262; met at JOHN HECKLEFIELD home (1708) 1-454, 3-224; ordered arrested 3-267; of Warwick County, Va. 2-151; deed to EDWARD MOSELEY (1714) 1-294.



- CARY, COL. THOMAS, Governor. Letter from to the Proprietors (1708) 3-25, 3-26; bought land from NATHANIEL CHEVIN (1715) 2-455; letter to JOHN PORTER 3-25, 3-26; Governor (1704-5) 2-220; signers of Proclamation issued (1704-5) 2-220; nearest kin to JOHN LIGO who died (1717) 1-60.
- CARD, WILLIAM, with JOHN CRESSHIRE witness to deed (1718) 1-425; witness with WILLIAM BRYAN and JAMES BRYAN to deed by JOHN COUNCIL (Of Va.) (1718) 1-638.
- CARLETON, ARDEN, deed to THOMAS BRAY in (1715) witnessed by SAMUEL WOODWARD 1-296.
- CARLINGTON, GATH, land grant (1718) 1-17.
- CARLINGTON, ARTHUR and wife CATHERINE, had son JOHN born (1697) 3-237.
- CARROLL, PUTLER, revolutionary soldier 2-578.
- CARMAN, WILLIAM, married ELIZABETH WOTS (1694) 3-406.
- CARPENTER, MARY, married THOMAS WAFF, she the daughter of STEPHEN CARPENTER (1808) 1-538.
- CARPENTER, STEPHEN, will (1805) EDENTON 1-538.
- CARTER, ALEXANDER, owned lands next to JOHN PIPELIN (1730) 2-451; his wife was ANN and their daughter MARY received deed of gift from RICHARD BARNES (1723) 2-449; she may have married BARNES, since ALEXANDER CARTER (1733) bought lands from MARY BARNES, which had been granted to RICHARD 2-610.
- CARTER, ARCHELAUS, witnessed will of THOMAS CASPER (1827) 2-509.
- CARTER FAMILY. Wills 2-46, 2-506, 2-507.
- CARTRE, EDWARD, sued (1720) by WILLIAM BADHAM merchant of PASQUOTAUNE 1-444.
- CARTER, HENRY (Of Bath) left will (1735) 1-35
- CARTER, ISAAC, BERTIE COUNTY, had ISAAC, WYLIE HUGH and JAMES CARTER 2-155, 2-156.
- CARTER, JAMES. His wife was PRUDENCE. Deed to JOHN HOLCOMBE (1717), EDWARD HOWARD witness 1-626.
- CARTER, JOHN, will (1801) mentions son JESSE and WILLIAM CARTER 3-328.
- CARTER, ROBERT, records his mark or brand in BERTIE COUNTY (1744) 2-634; see 2-331.
- CARTERST PRECINCT. Account of its formation and history 3-209.
- CARTWRIGHT, PETER, Robert STUART his apprentice in PASQUOTAUNE (1763) 1-446.
- CARTWRIGHT, THOMAS. His petition to the GOVERNOR and COUNCIL, relating to CAPT. JOHN HUNT (1695) 3-250.
- CARTWRIGHT, WILLIAM, will (1732) mentions godson JOSEPH STOKLEY and brother THOMAS CARTWRIGHT 1-38; another WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT, will (1734) mentions sons THOMAS and GALE and others 1-37
- CARTWRIGHT FAMILY. Wills. GRACE (1728) THOMAS (1705-6) JOHN (1714) ROBERT (1746) 1-193
- CASE, JONATHAN, revolutionary soldier 2-579
- CASE, ROGER, and wife ELIZABETH sold land to JOHN KELLEY (1720) 2-618.
- CASEY, JOHN. Master of the sloop DOVE (1749) 1-435.
- CASTELLAW, JAMES, on petition with NEEDHAM BRYAN, THOS. WHITMELL and others (1741) 2-199; was Justice of BERTIE in (1745) 2-656; died about 1749, left will and SARAH SANDERLIN and THOMAS WHITMELL are his executors 2-633.
- CASTELLO (Castellaw?) PHILLIP, received deed from OWEN McDANIEL (1720) 2-618.
- CASTELLAW, THOMAS, applied for administration on the estate of his father JAMES CASTELLAW (1749) 2-633.
- CASTELLAW, WILLIAM, of BERTIE, will (1746) names mother SARAH and brothers and sisters, his mother and THOMAS WHITMELL his executors, witnesses SARAH SANDERLIN and HARDY SANDMARK 1-196; he recorded his brand (probably the Sr.) (1746) 2-628.
- CASTLETON, GEORGE. Bill of sale to MARY SCOTT (1689) 3-429; he married the widow HANNAH PERISH (By Mr. Thomas Gordon) in the year (1679-80) 3-200; this one was son of GEORGE CASTLETON and wife MARY, of Newcastle, in England 3-200.
- CASWELL, FRANCIS (Of ALLIGATOR) will (1712) mentions brother MATTHEW 1-57.
- CASWELL, MATTHEW, witnessed deed to JOHN PASSELL, in Chowan (1717) 1-619; left will in TIRELL County (1745) 1-36.
- CASWELL, RICHARD, Governor of N. C. letter to RUTLEDGE, of S. C. (1777) 2-579; see 2-235; letter to JOHN ASKE 2-237.
- CASWELL, SAMUEL, will (1817) 2-509.
- CATCHMAID, GEORGE. John Hunt testifies as to his last will in VIRGINIA 3-64, 3-65; he executes deed to GEORGE DURANT 3-424, 3-425; charges made against his estate 3-62.
- CATCHMAID FAMILY. History in will of JOHN BERKELEY in England 1-33
- CATCHCART, BANNIE 2-355.
- CATCHCART, JAMES, sued AARON ADAMS in (1737) 2-467.
- CATCHCART, WILLIAM, 2-199; married PERKINS, daughter of WILLIAM MAULE by (1748) 2-626.
- CATHERINE CREEK was on line between GATES and CEDWAN COUNTY, as now. 1-5.
- CEAR, HENRY, deed to ANDREW BARNON to land surveyed for EDWARD COBB on South side MERRIMIN (1709) 1-615.
- CALDRON, JOHN, Executor of ALEXANDER SIMPSON (1737) 1-73.
- CALDWELL, ROBERT, will (1750) mentions wife SARAH, and brother JOSEPH CALDWELL of SOMERSET Co. N.H. SAMUEL WHALE wit. 1-196.

GAIL, JOHN. Josiah Freeman made guardian of his orphans in BERTIE (1771) 3-450.

GALE FAMILY. Wills: 3-329.

GALE, NATHANIEL, will (1821) 3-329.

GALF, ROBERT, receipt to GERARD LYNN for goods sold HENRY KING (deceased) 1718; 1-615. (Gerard Lynn married widow of Henry King); witness with JOHN SMITH, CROWAN (1717) 1-617; received deed from THOMAS KEEFE (1718) 1-625.

GALLOWAY, GALES, Speaker of the Assembly in N. C. prior to (1706) 3-130; his wife was Elizabeth Lawrence and they were married by JEREMIAH TAYLOR about (1669) 3-189; He was witness to oldest deed on record in N. C. (1661) 3-423; JOHN WATTS, of ASHCO-MA COUNTY, Va. died at his home (1696) 3-402; he died in (1706) 3-402; the older GALEB GALLOWAY died (1687) 3-364; he had a daughter Eliza 3-216; son John 3-211; the will of Galeb died (1706) 1-190.

GALLOWAY, ELIZA, daughter of GALES 3-216.

GALLOWAY FAMILY. Births of children 3-307; wills of family 3-168.

GALLOWAY, JOHN, son of GALES, birth 3-211.

GALLOWAY, JOHN, married JOHANNA (1750) 3-381.

GALLOWAY, JOSHUA, wife ELIZABETH (1716) 3-380; will of 1-190.

GALLOWAY, MARY, date of birth 3-211; the daughter of GALES died (1698) 3-402.

GALLOWAY, THOMAS married TRAVEL GARRETT (1728) 3-410.

GALLOWAY, WILLIAM, died (1692) 3-220.

GALLOWAY, EMBULON, son of JOHN (1752) 3-381.

CALLAHAN, CORNELIUS, overseer of the road in (1732) 1-450; see also 3-615.

CALLAHAN, DENNIS, deeded lands to MILFORD LANGSTON adjoining THOMAS HARRIS (1729) 3-446.

CALVERT, JOSEPH, 3-614; bought land from THOMAS WHITEHILL (1720) 2-614.

CHADWICK, EBERHARD, sued by Noah Ward (1726) 2-290.

CHADWICK, EPHRAIM, sued (1726) 2-290.

CHADWICK, SAMUEL. The Chadwick brothers, SAMUEL, EPHRAIM and EBERHARD, of GARTHEIST COUNTY were whale fishermen, who came in (1726) to the N. C. waters from New England 3-398.

CHAMBERLAYNE, EDMUND (1721), witnessed deed in (1721) from JOHN FETTER (Of York County Va.) to HENRY NORMAN, to tract of land adjoining JOHN DAVENPORT 2-135.

CHAMBERLAYNE FAMILY. Members mentioned in will of BARNAB ANNEBOROUGH, of Pasquotank (1764) 1-157.

CHAMBERS, GEORGE, in Court in CROWAN COUNTY (1706) with DAVID BLAKE 1-444.

CHAMBLE, JOHN, recorded his mark (1744) 2-623.

CHAMPION, EDWARD, brother of ORLANDO CHAMPION, sons of EDWARD CHAMPION (1722) 2-143; will of Sr. (1718) 1-188.

CHAMPION, HENRY, land grant (1794) near the town of HUNTON 1-24.

CHAMPION, JOSEPH, land grant (1730) Queen Anne's Creek 1-12; sold land to THOMAS LUTER, JR. (1730) witnessed by JOHN BALLARD 2-450.

CHAMPION, JOHN, land grant (1737) 1-19; will in CROWAN (1749) 1-188.

CHAMPION, ORLANDO deeded (1721) 3-314; deed to THOMAS and MARY WEST (1716) 1-295; came from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, about (1715) 1-188, note; witnessed deed from EDWARD MOSELEY (1718) 1-625; received land grant (1736) near the late THOMAS MATTHEWS 1-12; bought land from WILLIAM JONES next to the widow BORD (1728) 2-447; land grant (1720) 1-10; bought the EDMUND GALE place on Queen Anne's Creek (1734-5) 1-109; died early in (1745) leaving will, JOSEPH HLOUNT and JOB, AN-ERSON, executors 1-188.

CHANCEY, EDWARD, will in PASQUOTANK (1753) was father in law of HENRY BAKER 1-36; wife was SARAH (1705) 3-376; was listed among the Governor's Deputies 3-263.

CHANCEY, WALLY, was brother in law of JOHN SHRAD (1743) 1-72.

CHANCY, WILLIAM, JR. will (1736) mentions JOHN BOYD 1-36.

CHANCEY, ZACHARIAS, was guardian to SARAH BAKER (1745) 3-470; his home burned in (1745) 2-468; and his wife was ERENOGA (1727) 3-381.

CHAPMAN, "GRANFATHER" of JOHN PIERCE will (1726) 1-68.

CHAPMAN, CHARLES, will (1770) 1-190.

CHAPMAN, JOHN, will 1-190.

CHAPMAN, MARY, 3-168, 1-190.

CHAPMAN, WILLIAM and ALEXANDER CHAPMAN (1689) 3-431.

CHAPPELL, HENRY, will (1826) DANIEL WHITE an Executor 3-329.

CHAPPELL FAMILY. Wills: 1-535, 3-168, 3-328, 3-329.

CHAPPELL, JONATHAN. His father was ROBERT CHAPPELL, MARY BUTTER mentioned (1734) 2-453.

CHAPPELL, RICHARD, will (1734) 1-37.

CHAPPELL, ROBERT, witnessed deed with ELIZA and THOMAS BOUNDREY (1737) 3-133; may have been father of JONATHAN CHAPPELL 2-453.

CHAPPELL, SAMUEL, will (1825) had daughter FETTER and ERIAN, son IRAS 3-329.

CHARLES, ELIZABETH married SAMUEL NICHOLSON (1698) Quaker wedding 3-203; another ELIZABETH (or the same) married JOHN LONG (1697) 3-203.

CHARLES FAMILY. Births of children (before 1700) 3-206; wills 1-186, 3-167, 3-168.

CHARLES, JANE died (1698) 3-363.

CHARLES, JOHN. His wife was MARY (1738) 3-381.

CHARLES, MARTIN, from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Va. His wife was MOURNING. They gave a power of attorney (1715) and JOHN MARKS and THOMAS MARKS were witnesses 2-619; he received land grant (1714) on W. side ROCKYHOCK Creek 1-8.

CHARLES, SAMUEL, was born (1674) son of WILL CHARLES and wife ABIGAIL 3-206; wife was ELIZABETH (1700) births of children 3-373 one SAMUEL married HANNAH DAVIS (1722) & had children 3-381; same (1697) 3-370; he died (1727) will mentions daughters married OVERMAN 1-38.

CHARLES, WILLIAM married ABIGAIL BAILIE, RHODE ISLAND (no date) 3-199; their son WILLIAM married (1683) ELIZABETH KENT 3-202; the last had daughter JANE born (1685) 3-212; his widow married JOHN LEAHY (no date) 1-58; one WILLIAM CHARLES will in PERQUIMANS county (1770) 3-167, 3-168.

CHARLTON, CHARLES, wife MARY (1808) 2-360.

CHARLTON FAMILY. Wills: 1-537, 2-330, 1-334 & 1-335.

CHARLTON, JASPER married by (1796) ELIZABETH STONE 2-357; he was appointed Judge (1774) 1-448.

CHARLTON, JOHN, land grant (1721) joining WILLIAM CHARLTON and EDWARD STANDING on TOP-PIN Poccoson 1-10; left will (1735) 1-36.

CHARLTON, WILLIAM, land grant (1713) Dogwood lands joining CHARLES WILKINS and EDWARD STANDING 1-8; member of County Court in (1706) 1-331; deed to PHILLIP WARD (1714) LUKS MIERLL a witness 1-292; Executor of EDWARD SMITHWICK (1718) Thomas JANNIGAN & ROBERT RIGGS, sureties 1-620; land grant joining FORBES (1696) 1-6; power of attorney from NATHANIEL MOORE (1716) 1-297.

CHARLTON, WILLIAM, JR., indenture of apprenticeship from ALEXANDER BAY (1718) 1-629; land grant (1721) adjoining JOHN HARTON & JOHN BLOUNT 1-10; land grant (1719) sold to HARTON 1-13.

CHASTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN CHASTON and wife ELIZABETH (1693) died 3-219.

CHASTON, JOHN, son of ROGER CHASTON, married (1694) ELIZABETH LONG 3-202.

CHASTON, RICHARD (spelled CHASTON) and wife ELIZABETH (1728) and children 3-381.

CHASTON, EDGE, died (1669) 3-365.

CHATHAM, MATTHEW, mentioned (1812) in will of DANIEL GORDON, Manchester, Va. 3-335.

CHERRY, RICHARD, will (1744-5), names children and family 1-194.

CHERRY FAMILY. Wills: 2-305; William, THOMAS, SURNAME, and JAMES CHERRY.

CHERRY, SOLOMON, will (1777). BENJAMIN FERRY a witness. Children named 2-331.

CHERRYTHOMAS, JOHN, witness deed by EDWARD MOSELEY (1718) 1-626; received deed from ANDREW STEVENSON (1719) 2-616; he bought land from JOHN GRAY (1719) 1-620; was a witness to JOHN BLOUNT will (1716) 1-620.

CHESHIRE, JOHN was witness to a deed in (1718) 1-624, 1-625.

CHESSE, ANN, will (1727) sister of DANIEL GARNETT 1-38.

CHESSE, RICHARD and wife ANN 3-368.

CHESTER, JOHN, will (1733), his daughter married an ADAMS 1-37.

CHESTON, SAMUEL, of PERQUIMANS PRECINCT wife was ANN (1727) 1-39.

CHEVIN, ELIZABETH, widow of NATHANIEL CHEVIN (1734) 1-84.

CHEVIN, NATHANIEL, Justice of the GENERAL COURT (1714) 3-275; met at home of THOMAS GILLIAM (1707); obtained land formerly granted JOHN FORBES 1-7; he and JOHN ROYD arbitrators (1713) 1-291; he sold first lots at QUEEN ANNE'S TOWN (ELMONT) 1-7.

CHAVIS, BANTHOLOMEW, received deed from JOHN CHESIN and wife (1721) 3-617.

CHW, HENRY, of CARTERT will (1753) mentions son JOSEPH and others, ANN and GEORGE READE, witnesses 1-186.

CHW, JOSEPH, married the widow of NATHANIEL BATTIS (1679) 1-30; his wife died in (1697) 3-402; they made deed to JOHN GAT-LIE (1683) 1-613.

CHW, MARY, of CHOWAN, left will (1794) had sons named HAUGHTON, JESSE HARNELL was a witness 1-539.

CHW, SARAH, daughter of JOSEPH CHW died in (1697) 3-402.

CHWINE, JOSEPH, proved his rights in ALICE - MARLE (1702) 1-609.

CHILTON, HENRY L. witness to deed by JOHN HALLAND (1717) 1-618.

CHITTENDEN, ISAACS, Master of the sloop SY - DEAVOR (1749) 1-435.

CHOCKE, GEORGE 3-168.

CHOWAN COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS 1826 to 1838 1-658 to 1-667; from 1801 to 1825, 3-392 to 2-414; from 1838 to 1850 3-39 to 2-100; 1851 to 1860 2-227 to 2-333; 1861 to 1870 2-415 to 2-422.

CHOWAN COUNTY DEEDS AND CONVEYANCES (See under ABSTRACTS).

CHOWAN PRECINCT. Abstracts from the records of the court (1711) 3-441, 3-442; history of its beginning and establishment 3-307, 3-308, 3-309; THOMAS HERMAN Clerk of in (1720) 3-287.

CROWNE, JOSEPH, transported three times; his headrights proven about (1704) 3-244.

CHRISTIAN, MATTHEW, witness deed by THOMAS WIGGINS (1728) 2-451.

CHRISTMAS, JONATHAN, with JOHN BAYLEY was witness to deed of RICHARD WASHINGTON and his wife HANNAH (1719-1720) 2-308; Christmas was sued by WASHINGTON (1724) 2-297.

CHURCH. Money disbursed on account of up to (1760) 2-108 to 2-110.

CHURCH, ALLEN. He married WINDIFRED (1709) & JESSE HODGES was security 2-379.

CHURCH FAMILY. Wills 2-504.

CHURCH, JOSEPH. Will (1723) his wife was JULIAN, had son RICHARD 1-39, 1-132.

CHURCH, JOHN, power of attorney to CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY (1709) 1-98.

CHURCH, RICHARD, son of JOSEPH 1-39 (1723); He and wife JANE made deed to EDWARD HOWARD (1715) with PETER PARKER a witness 1-293.

CHURCH, THOMAS, was Master of schooner LEOPARD (1749) 1-434.

CLARK & WEIR owned lots in old town of EDENTON which escheated 1-23.

CLARK, CHRISTOPHER, Master of the sloop WILLIAM (1774) which cleared for the BARBARA - DOES 1-436; left will in BERTIE (1800) at 2-506.

CLARK, COLIN, Master of the schooner MARTIN (1775) 1-436; he married JENET GRAY McKENZIE, account of their family 2-803 & 2-604.

CLARK FAMILY. Genealogy of 2-603, 2-604, and 2-173, 2-174; connection with NORFOLKETS 1-466.

CLARK, GAVIN HOGG, of HASE COUNTY N. C. his wife was REBECCA HILLIARD 2-804.

CLARK, GEORGE, will in BERTIE County in (1722) 1-39; of LONDON, owned the ship LOTAL and was creditor of TIMOTHY BIGGS (1689) 2-300.

CLARK, JOHN, will in PERQUIMANS (1717) mentions heirs named THOMAS 1-39; certificate for JAMES WEALE 3-281.

CLARK, MARTHA, deed from JOHN HAWKINS (1716) 2-519

CLARK, SAMUEL with JOHN CLARK bought land of THOMAS CLARK (1718) 1-823; Samuel married (a later one) SALLIE ANN HODGES 2-173.

CLARK, THOMAS, left will CHOWAN COUNTY (1705) 2-62 (1714) deed 1-293; see also 1-881. ROBERT YOSTER died at his home (1696) 2-402 and he received land grant (1701) 1-3.

CLARK, THOMAS, was a Colonel in the N. C. Continental Line 1-415.

CLARK, WILLIAM proved the headright of BETTY GREAT 2-300.

CLARKSON, SAMUEL RUSSELL left will in WINDSOR, N. C. (1809) 2-508, which names his friends and relatives; witnessed will of ALEXANDER UNQUHART (1804) 2-551.

CLAPHAM, JOSEPH, will in BERTIE (1733) sons SAMUEL and JOSIAS 1-38, 1-196.

CLARY, JOHN. Will (1825). Son JOHN and THOMAS LONG, Executors; son JOHN died (1828) married daughter of WILLIAM BELFLE, and FRANCIS TONS, Executor. 1113-330.

CLANTON, W. Witness to deed by EPAPRODITUS BENTON (1730) 2-448.

CLAPPER, MRS. REBECCA, married ABRAHAM WARREN (1701) 3-409.

CLAYTON, ASHER, will (1801) PARCHENTIA LEIGH a witness 3-328.

CLAYTON, ELIZABETH will (1737) 1-36.

CLAYTON, HENRY, a Justice 3-329; will (1725) 1-39; he married ELIZABETH, the widow of JAMES COLE by (1718) 1-828; received land grant (1716) on TOPPAM river 1-14; lived in HEDGEcombe (1735) 2-465.

CLAYTON FAMILY. Wills 3-167.

CLAYTON, JOHN, 3-166; deputy surveyor of BLADEN COUNTY (1738) 2-303.

CLAYTON, MARY, administratrix estate of NICHOLAS FAIRLESS (1745) 2-826.

CLAYTON, ZEBULON, of PERQUIMANS. His widow was ELIZABETH (1737) 2-470; she appointed guardian of GEORGE PARRIS and MILES GALE (1737) 1-448.

CLEAR, ANN, daughter of TIMOTHY 2-215.

CLEAR, HANNAH, will (1726) mentions daughter HESTER WINSLOW 1-39.

CLEAR, MARY wife of TIMOTHY CLEAR died in (1694) 3-402; he married afterwards ELIZABETH 3-213. (Should be HANNAH).

CLEAR, PETER (1765) 1-835.

CLEAR, SARAH, daughter of TIMOTHY and wife MARY 2-219.

CLEAR, TIMOTHY, 1-454; he and CORNELIUS JONES present petition to House (1713) 1-454; he was called "friend" in will of DANIEL JONES (1713); he married MARY BUNDY (1685) 3-201; connected with estate of DAVID BLAKE (1690) 3-434; mentioned in will of JAMES LODMAN (1694) 1-58; proves the rights of his wife (1690) 3-439; will proven in PERQUIMANS (1724) wife HANNAH 1-189.

CLELAND, JOHN, married SUSANNAH ROBINSON the daughter of HUMPHREY ROBINSON by (1752) 1-59.

CLEMENTS, GEORGE, will (1794) 2-331.



CLEMENTS, WILLIAM, and DELIGHT WILSON witness will of JOHN PETTYJOHN (1832) CHOWAN COUNTY 2-19.

CLEMENT, JOHN, Bertie, will (1734) mentions BREL FAMILY 1-57.

CLIFF, JONATHAN, witness to deed (1734) 2-453

CLIFTON, THOMAS, gives care of NATHANIEL OVERTON, 6 years old (1746) 2-627.

CLOUD, EZEKIEL, died (1851) note relating to his family 2-159.

COBS, CHARLES, married POLLY MORGAN, daughter of JOHN MORGAN who died (1826) 2-531.

COBS, EDWARD, sold lands on MEERRIN CREEK to ANDREW BARROW before (1715) 1-615.

COBS FAMILY. Wills: 2-330.

COBS, HENRY, will in BERTIE (1763) 2-330.

COBS, JAMES, Master schooner UNION in (1749) 1-434.

COBS, JESSE, called "grandson" in will of BETHIAH KINGTON (1807) 2-625.

COBS, JOHN, witness to will of WILLIAM STEEL with BENJ. HARDY (1716) 2-547; he married into the WHITFIELD FAMILY 1-549; was the father of LEWIS COBS, tuition to JOHN BARNES 3-447; was orphan son of NATHANIEL COBS (1769). James Pritchard, guardian 3-447; sent letter to House of Burgesses 3-75; one JOHN COBS left will in BERTIE (1809) 2-506.

COBS, MARY, the headright of RICHARD BURTON-SHALE 9 no date ) 3-276.

COBS, NATHANIEL, was the father of JOHN COBS an orphan 16 years old (1769) 3-447.

COBS, THOMAS, witnessed will of A. W. MEBANE (1846) 2-532.

COCKBURN, ADAM, land grant (1723) land grant on MARY BRANCE joining COL. EDWARD MOSELEY, DANIEL HARRISON and others 1-11; another grant (1720) South side MEERRIN 1-19; lived with PARRIS family 3-231; had daughter SUSANNAH in Scotland (1754) 1-446 was assistant to CHRISTOPHER GALE in (1724) 1-446; his wife was DOROTHY perhaps 2-235.

COCKBURN, DOROTHY was wife of ADAM FARLOW 3-235, 3-236.

COCKBURN, SUSANNAH, daughter of ADAM COCKBURN and wife DOROTHY 1-446.

COCKRAN, THOMAS, 2-332.

COCKRILL, EDWARD, deed (1717) to JOHN MARKS, witnesses ROBERT HICKS and THOMAS AYER - ITT 1-617; he bought land from MARTIN CHARLES and wife MOURNING ( of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. ) (1716) sold the land about same time to DANIEL HARRISON Rock-thock Creek 3-619.

COCKS, ROBERT, will (1767) 3-167.

COFFIELD, BENJAMIN, owned land next to WILLIAM CARHON 1-23; land grant (1790) on GREEN HALL 1-23; had brothers FRED. ERICK and ISAAC ( one died ) and they were sons of WILLIAM COFFIELD, who left will (1811) 2-507; Benjamin left will (not found).

COFFIELD FAMILY. Genealogy at bottom of (1-538); wills 2-507

COFFIELD, JOHN, married ELIZABETH HOSKINS 1-538.

COFFIN, AENEAS, Master of the sloop SUNFLOWER (1749) 1-435.

COFFIN, CHRISTOPHER, Master of sloop FOR - TUNE (1749) 1-434.

COGWELL, HENRY, will (1719) 1-39.

COINS, BENJAMIN, of PERQUIMANS, will (1734) mentions JAMES McBRIDE 1-37.

COLBY, SPENCER, Master schooner MARLBOROUGH (1749) 1-435.

COLE, CAPT. JAMES, House Messenger at ASSEMBLY (1708) 1-454; court held at his home in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-609; files road petition (1702) 1-609; his will in PERQUIMANS about (1712) 1-40; his wife ELIZABETH after his death married HENRY CLAYTON 1-628; he came from HANSEMAN COUNTY, Va. (1698) 3-408.

COLE, JAMES, JR., married MARY PETERSON the widow of JACOB PETERSON (1698) 3-408.

COLE, JOHN, born in HANSEMAN COUNTY, VA. married ELIZABETH WETTERTON (1698) 3-408.

COLE, WILLIAM, was Justice of WARWICK Co. Va. affidavit (1713) 2-151.

COLEFOX, JONATHAN (Colfax?) Master of schooner MARIAM (1749) 1-435.

COLEMAN, ROBERT, of BATH (1721) was related to the ISLER FAMILY 1-39.

COLEMAN, WILLIAM, will - 1-187.

COLLISON, JOHN, will in BERTIE (1736) 1-36.

COLNSTON, BARBARA, with WILLIAM KIRBY witnessed will of WILLIAM COPPAGE in (1811) 3-330.

COLSON, DANIEL, grandson of RICHARD TURNER-VILLE (Turbeville?) 1-78.

COLSON, MARY, will (1732) mother of wife of JAMES LUNDY 1-37.

COLSON, WILLIAM, witnessed the will of JOHN TURNER (1770), 3-192; died (1736) 1-154.

COLSON, MIRIAM, witnessed will of DEMPSEY TURNER (1782) 3-191.

COLSON, NELLIE, witnessed JOSHUA TURNER'S will (1794) 3-191

COLSON, JOSEPH, deed from THOS. WHITMELL 2-614.

COLLY, DANIEL, deceased. THOMAS WALTON administrator, Chowan (1751) 1-451.

COLLY, SMITH and wife MARY (1732) 3-381.

COLLINS, EDWARD, administrator of estate THOMAS COLLINS (1744) 3-625.

COLLINS FAMILY. Wills 2-505, 3-167.

COLLINS, JAMES, mentioned in will of FRANCIS NEVILL (1735) 1-64; he married daughter of JOHN HELL, and left will (1723) 1-58.

COLLINS, JOHN, made affidavit (1777) 2-575; he married LYDIA GRAY (1767) 3-108; bought land from JOHN ODUM (1727) Chowan 2-445; he sold land to JOHN RYER (1735) 3-127; JAMES HEN was one of his creditors 3-467; and he left will in BERTIE (1752) 1-36.

COLLINS, JOSEPH, of BERTIE, received deed from JOHN HILL and wife ANN (1769) 3-447.

COLLINS, JOSIAH, land grant (1785) 1-38; was a Judge 2-205.

COLLINS, LUKE, connected with the WATSON family 2-554; left will (1802) in BERTIE COUNTY 3-505.

COLLINS, MARY, married ROBERT ROE (1769) 3-414.

COLLINS, RICHARD, will (1701) mentions ROGER MONTAGUE 1-37.

COLLINS, THOMAS, appointed guardian of RICHARD and SUSANNA TOMLINSON, orphans of RICHARD TOMLINSON, in the place of CHARLES BENCE - (1771) 3-449; his estate EDWARD COLLINS administrator (1744) 2-625; he was an orphan of JAMES COLLINS 14 years old (1732) 1-449; was guardian of orphans of MICHAEL HILL in BERTIE (1771) 3-450.

COLLINS, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK 3-283; he and MARY CLARE were administrators of EDWARD SMITH (1694) PASQUOTANK 1-445; his widow married JONATHAN JACOCKS lived in PASQUOTANK, where JACOCKS was a merchant. JACOCKS married second MARY BLOUNT (b. 1696) daughter of JOHN BLOUNT and ELIZABETH DAVIS - 3-283, 3-284; one WILLIAM in right of his wife ELIZABETH, administrator of JAMES FROST deceased (1744) 2-625; another sued MARY LAMB, widow of JOSHUA LAMB (1694) 1-612.

COLLINS FAMILY. An account of the connection of the family with the HILL FAMILY 2-637, in BERTIE; item showing business relations with ODUM FAMILY in CHOWAN (1717) 1-618.

COLLINGS, WILLIAM, witnessed deed from WILLIAM BRASWELL to JOHN DICKINSON (1717) 1-300.

COLONIAL DAMES OF NORTH CAROLINA. An account of the formation of 1-458 to 1-460; also 2-381 and 2-382.

COLTER, MARY married THOMAS HOIMES (1695) 3-408

COMBES, JESSE, married MARY BROGDEN (1799) in BERTIE 3-375.

COMBES, MARTHA, married JONATHAN ADAMS (1783) 3-111.

COMBES, ROBERT, married WILLIE PERISH (1761) 3-111.

COMBES, THOMAS, and MARY COMBES witnessed deed by DAVID JONES (1716) 1-524.

COMBES, WIGNIFRED 1-195.

COMMANDER, JOSEPH MATTHEW was an heir of JOHN HARVEY 3-253; petition of WILLIAM BRAY, states he was provost Marshall 3-251.

COMINFORT, RICHARD, of CURRITUCK 3-264.

COMPTON, HENRY, will (1735) 1-37.

COKE, ANDREW, son of E. COMINFORT (27) 1-40.

CONNOLLY, DANIEL, witness with JOHN KAIRNE (1720) 3-618.

CONNER, DEMPSEY, will in PASQUOTANK (1752) 1-36; married MARY BLOUNT 1-36; one left will (1774).

CONNOR, E. G. of WILSON, N. C. an address by in 1802 at meeting of COLONIAL DAMES of N. C. 3-3 to 3-19.

CONNOR, JOHN, will in PASQUOTANK (1753) 1-36; witness with DANIEL RICHARDSON (1717) 1-615; witness to deed of WILLIAM DUNFIELD (1717) 1-299.

CONNOR, LEWIS, of NORFOLK, VA. to JOHN O'SHEAL (1728) JOSEPH and CALICE ELIZABETH witnesses 2-448.

CONSTANT, JAMES married widow of RICHARD BOND (1732) 1-450.

CONWAY, MARY, will (1755) 1-137.

COKE, MRS. ELIZABETH married WILLIAM BARNET (1696) 3-408.

COKE FAMILY. Wills 2-508.

COOK, JOHN, married ELIZABETH ELLER (1685) 3-358; deed to THOMAS BALE (1715) 1-602;

COOK, SAMUEL, and JOHN COOK, recorded their marks and brands (1745) 2-326.

COOK, THOMAS, will (1734) ED. GALE, Exemr. 1-37; Alexander Lillington and William Sherrill were his nearest kin 1-53; he died (1677) 3-355.

COOPER, ANTHONY ASHLEY, an account 2-486.

COOPER, ELIZABETH, wife of first ALEXANDER LILLINGTON, children 1-477.

COOPER FAMILY. Genealogical notes showing connection with SYDEN family 2-502.

COOPER, FRANCES, of PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY, Va. married JOHN F. MOSELEY, who married second AGNES SPENCER, of Charlotte County, Va. 3-471.

COOPER, JONATHAN, will (1825) 2-509.

COOPER, SOLOMON, revolutionary soldier 1-425.

COOPER, THOMAS, owned land adjoining THOMAS HARRISON (1714) 1-106; see also 3-341.

COOPER, WILLIAM, orphan, tuition by SOLOMON FENDER (1771), BERTIE 3-450.

- COPELAND, ANTHONY, will BERTIE (1817) 2-509.
- COPELAND, DAVID, son of JOHN (1788) and brother of PENINAH 2-261.
- COPELAND, ELIZABETH, wife of THOMAS and daughter or sister of JOSEPH GRIFFIN (1824) 3-334
- COPELAND, ESTHER, daughter of HANNAH GRIFFIN (1788) 3-171.
- COPELAND FAMILY. Wills 1-335, 1-336.
- COPELAND, GRACE, daughter of WILLIAM COPELAND married PETER PARKER by (1714) 2-456.
- COPELAND, HENRY, son in law of SAMUEL WILSON, who made will (1813) and who had daughter PENINAH 3-343. (THOMAS WHITE was guardian of her younger sisters). HENRY made will (1815), mentions children and "brother" FRANCIS TOME and NATHAN WINSLOW 3-330.
- COPELAND, JAMES, wife DIANA, will (1752) 1-189
- COPELAND, JESSE, mentioned in will of JACOB WILSON (1793) 3-197, 3-198; will in CEDW - AN (1785) daughter PENINAH AVERY and CHARITY WINSLOW 1-535; witnessed will of MARY TREDGILL (1773) with RACHEL WILSON and PENINAH COPELAND 3-192.
- COPELAND, JOHN, division of his estate (1788) names of children 2-261.
- COPELAND, JOSEPH, married (1795) in CROWAN COUNTY, MARY BOYCE 1-252.
- COPELAND, JOSIAH, owned lands next to EDWARD WELCH (1794) 1-24.
- COPELAND, MARY, married THOMAS PIERCE, JR. in (1719), list of children 3-393; she (1831) a MARY COPELAND was sister of WILLIAM FREEMAN 2-512; another MARY married HENRY W. HOBBS (1829) in CROWAN COUNTY 1-561.
- COPELAND, PENINAH, witness to will (1773) 3-192
- COPELAND, SARAH 2-31, 2-260.
- COPELAND, THOMAS 3-334.
- COPELAND, WILLIAM, will (1720) names his sons 1-129; estate divided of another one (1768) 2-261; one bought land from PETER PARKER and wife GRACE (1716) JOHN and JANE JORDAN witnesses 2-619; he and his wife CHRISTIAN had son in law PETER PARKER (1714) 2-456; land grant (1712) on SANDY RUN and BEAVER DAM SWAMP 1-15; his children (1714) 2-456; in (1715) owned lands next to FRANCIS TREDGILL and RICHARD BROWN 2-289.
- COPELAND, WILLIS, division of estate in (1795) no names given 2-261.
- COFFAGE, WILLIAM, will (1814) 3-330.
- CORBETT, THOMAS, died (1692) 3-220.
- CORLEY, FRANCIS, and family, note 1-127; member CROWAN COURT (1756) 1-457; contract 1-427; agent of Lord GRANVILLE 1-445.
- CORSON, HENRY. His widow ANN married WILLIAM PHILLIPS in CROWAN (1712) 1-444.
- CORNWALL, CHARLES, with ROBERT HICKS, witnessed deed of ROBERT RIDDING (1730) 2-448.
- CORP, ELLIOTT, will (1720) 1-39.
- CORP, JOHN, will (1719) connected with the BROTHERS family 1-39.
- CORPUS, MRS. SARAH, widow of THOMAS and the daughter of MILES GALE and grand-daughter of CHRISTOPHER GALE 2-470.
- CORPUS, THOMAS, bequest to wife of WILLIAM SKINNER (1754) 1-453; his widow SARAH VAIL married WILLIAM SKINNER 2-305; note on CORPUS FAMILY 1-192.
- CORRIE, ARCHIBALD 2-215; was a J. P. (1777) 2-575.
- CORRY, JOHN, of PASQUOTANK 3-274.
- CORTEZ, HENRY, witness to deed by LAWRENCE MARTIN (1718) 1-626.
- COSAND, AARON 3-168.
- COSAND, GABRIEL, will (1741) DANIEL COSAND Administrator (estate) 1-457; bought land from DAVID ATKINS (1730) 2-452; deeded land to HENRY BOXNER (1734) 2-453, 2-454; another GABRIEL had wife ABIGAIL (1756) names children 3-381.
- COSAND, JOHN, will (1719) 3-330.
- COSTE, EPHRAIM, will (1719) daughter ELIZABETH MARKHAM 1-39.
- COSTER, JAMES, bought land from JOHN KEATON JR. (1732) 2-609.
- COTTON, ALEXANDER, and BENJAMIN HILL proved will of JOHN RODOLPH (1744) in BERTIE COUNTY 3-320; surveyor of BERTIE in place of THOMAS JACKSON (1744) 2-625; granted ORDINARY license at OUTLAWS on CROWAN river (1748), JOSEPH PERRY and JAS. COTTON sureties 2-531.
- COTTON, ANN, and daughters mentioned in will of ROBERT FOSTER (1746) 1-45.
- COTTON, ARTHUR, was son of JOHN COTTON 1-479.
- COTTON, ELIZABETH, was daughter of GEN. WILLIAM SKINNER in his will (1797) 3-190; another ELIZABETH mentioned in will of PETER WEST (1749) 1-80.
- COTTON, JAMES, surety for ALEXANDER COTTON with JOSEPH PERRY (1748) 2-531; was succeeded as Constable by RICHARD SANDERS (1744) 2-525.
- COTTER, JANE LAVINIA 2-556.
- COTTER, JESSE, will in BERTIE (1802) 2-506.
- COTTON, JOHN, bought lands from ROBERT LONG (1718) Chowan 1-523; will (1728) Bertie son in law JOHN THOMAS 1-38; lived next to JOHN KELLY (1718) 1-629; daughter married Col. FRED JONES 1-479; and his daughter MARTHA COTTON married JOHN SPYER 2-298.

COTTON, JOSIAH, married ELIZABETH SKINNER in 1777 3-382; died (1781) 3-382; one was a Captain in 7th Regt. North C. Continental Line 1-422.

COTTON, MARTHA, daughter of JOHN COTTON married JOHN SPEER and died by (1726) 2-398; another MARTHA COTTON was daughter of Col FREDERICK JONES and SARAH SWANN, who married JOHN COTTON, of CHOWAN, later BERTIE and HERFORD 1-479.

COTTON, SAMUEL, will 1-191.

COTTON FAMILY Will: 1-191.

COULSON, WILLIAM, will (1712) 1-40.

COUNCIL, ARTHUR, Captain in 6th Regt. N. Carolina Continental Line 1-421.

COUNCIL, HARDY, bought land from WILLIAM WHITEHEAD (1721) 2-619.

COUNCIL, BENNY, witness to deed by WILLIAM WHITEHEAD to MABEL KING (1721) 2-619.

COUNCIL, JOHN, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, Va. His attorney ROBERT RICKS (1718) 1-625; sold land to JOHN BRITT North side MOOREHEAD river in (1718), also to THOMAS BRITT, witnessed by WILLIAM BRYANT (BRYAN) JR. and JAMES BRYAN SR. 1-628; also sold land to ALEX SHIVERS same time and place 1-628.

COUNCIL, ROBERT, Lieutenant in 1st Regt. N. C. Continental Line 1-416.

COURTS AND COURT HOUSES, an ACT for settling them 2-428, 2-429, 2-430; and prison bound (1747) 2-191, 2-192; rules of practice in (1709) 2-206, 2-207; at Edenton, Act relating to erection of, signed by GALE CALLOWAY 2-130; old records at Edenton 1-144 to 1-156; courthouse at Queen Anne's Town later Edenton 2-100.

COWAN, DAVID, lieutenant in 10th Regt. N. C. Continental Line 1-425.

COWAN, ESTHER, an account of her family and connection with the HARRISONs 2-472.

COWAN, GARRETT will (1721) 1-39.

COWAN, WILLIAM, orphan in (1768) in BERTIE - 2-444.

COWARD FAMILY. Connected with MITCHELL (1796) 2-348; family wills 2-509; Ezekiel Coward and Jonathan Coward witness will of BENJ. STONE (1812) 2-546.

COWARD, JOHN. His estate looked after by JOS. WIMBERLY (1744) 2-523.

COWARD, WILLIAM, bought land from RICHARD WILSON (1721) witnessed by THOMAS MATTHEWS, which formerly belonged to JOHN TILVERTON 2-618; owned land next to JOHN HAIRNE and CORNELIUS HARRITT (1721) 1-619; sold land to THOMAS GARRETT (1724) Orlando CHAMPION a witness 2-290; with JOHN JORDAN JR. witnessed deed of SAMUEL WOODWARD 2-293.

COWLISIE, THOMAS, was proven as a headright of WILLIAM HUTCHINSON 3-282.

COWPER, GALE 3-330.

COWPER FAMILY. Wills 2-46.

COX FAMILY. Wills 1-194, 3-329, 2-506.

COX, CHARLES, will 1-194.

COX, EDWARD, will 1-194.

COX, JOHN, of CHESLOW COUNTY, will (1743) 1-36.

COX, JUDITH, witness to deed by GERRARD LINGUE (1716) Chowan County 1-619.

COX, MARY, will (1827) BENJ. TOME Err. 3-329.

COX, THOMAS, will CURRITUCK (1743) 1-36.

CRADDOCK, CHARLES, mentioned in will of JOHN HOPKINS (1721) 1-51; lived on West side of SCUPPUNONG 3-288.

CRADDOCK, RICHARD, 1-193.

CRAFT, JOHN, will (1760) 2-330.

CRAIG, RICHARD, will (1695) mentions "friend" PATRICK RAILLEY 1-37; see also 3-281.

CRAIK, THOMAS 2-343.

CRAIN, JOSEPH witnessed deed to THOMAS HAW - KINS (1728) 2-447.

CRANDON, JAMES, Master of the SWALLOW (1749) 1-433.

CRANK, THOMAS and WILLIAM SHARPE witnesses to deed by SAMUEL WOODWARD (1718) 1-628; he lived on CHOWAN river neighbor to LUKE WHITE (1718) 1-625.

CRAVEN PRECINCT. An account and history of its formation, etc. 3-509.

CRAVEN, JAMES, Clerk of Chowan County (1742) 2-190; left will (1755) 1-36; permitted to erect mill (1747) known as BENNETT'S 1-452; one was licensed as a lawyer in BERTIE 2-630; land grant at mouth of ROCKY CREEK (1744) 1-19; he and ABRAHAM BLACKALL mentioned as to EDENTON town lots (1744) 1-453; in (1760) appointed to train WILLIAM BADHAM (aged 14) to be a merchant in CHOWAN 1-451.

CRAWFORD FAMILY. Genealogical account showing connection with BRYAN family 2-356, 2-359.

CRAWFORD, MICHAEL on vestry of St. James Parish, at WILLINGTON (1740) 2-304.

CRAWFORD, WILLIAM. He and JOHN EARLY owned adjoining lands (1719) 1-627; sold land to WILLIAM BUSH 2-284; he and JOHN ELLIS witness to deed to THOMAS JOHNSON (1718) 1-621; at Indian Town 3-442; witness deed of RICHARD BROWN Chowan (1718) 1-624; made deed to JOHN BRYAN (son of EDWARD) (1722) Chowan 2-384; sold land on BENNETT CREEK to WILLIAM NEWS (1737) 3-127; witness deed of JOHN EARLY to DENNIS McCLES - DEN (1717) 1-500. Wills 1-55, 1-190.

CRAWLEY, DANIEL bought land (1720) 2-618.



- CRAWLEY, DAVID, bought land from HENRY JONES (1720) 2-618.
- CREA, THOMAS, married the widow of JAMES HOWARD before (1744) 2-628.
- CREATE, HENRY. Among his headrights were WILLIAM CLARK and RICHARD STANLEY 2-300.
- CREECH, HENRY, will (1709) 1-40.
- CREECY FAMILY. Wills 1-553, 3-330, 3-168; note on genealogy of 1-533, 1-37; 1-534.
- CREECY, JOHN, wife MARY (1743) 3-382; his will (1764) 3-168.
- CREECY, JOSEPH, Sheriff of PERQUIMANS in (1757) 1-548; land grant (1780) next to JAMES MING (MINGE) 1-21; married SARAH STANDING (1738) widow of EDWARD STANDING 2-469; one married PENELOPE SKINNER (1780) 3-382; taught WILLIAM, son of TIMOTHY TRUELOVE 1-457; land grant on TOPPIN RIVER (1784) 1-22.
- CREECY, JOSHUA S., genealogy of 1-534.
- CREECY, LEWEL, genealogy of 1-533; married MRS. PENELOPE CREECY (1784) 3-382; land grant in (1795) on line of PERQUIMANS 1-24, 1-25; he and NATHANIEL ALLEN arrested, about to fight a duel (1800) 2-296.
- CREECY, LEVI, Perquimans, founder of the family will (1734) 1-37.
- CREECY, NILES SKINNER, son of JOHN SKINNER and wife PENELOPE 3-382.
- CREECY, SARAH, married JOSHUA SKINNER, their children named 3-396.
- CREECY, THOMAS, of BATH, will (1730) mentions a grandson JAMES REYNOLDS 1-37.
- CREECY, WILLIAM, will (1812) mentions his brother NATHAN CREECY; ALFRED MOORE an executor 3-330.
- CRECHINGTON, SAMUEL, 3-378; wife MARY (1708) 3-375.
- CREWS, JOHN, and wife ELIZABETH 3-366.
- CREWS, THOMAS and ELIZABETH CLAYTON witnessed deed (1728) from JOHN JORDAN to SAMUEL WOODWARD, Chowan 2-445.
- CRICKETT, JOHN, wife ANNE died in BERTIE (1767) 3-444; he was Justice in Bertie 3-443.
- CRICKETT, JOSEPH and wife MARY witnessed deed to LUKE WHITE (1737) 3-127.
- CRICKETT, THOMAS Master of the sloop WILLING MAID (1775) 1-436.
- CRIMINAL PROCEDURE, Act of Assembly relating to (1715) 2-263.
- CRISP FAMILY. Genealogy of 1-38, 1-39, 1-490.
- CRISP, FRANCIS, deed of sale proved in BERTIE (1742) 2-631.
- CRISP, NICHOLAS. Sketch of 1-38, 1-39 (1734) 2-610; he and ISAAC HILL were executors of JOHN FLOWMAN 1-68; his will (1726) mentions relationship to DURANT FAMILY 1-38; he was brother-in-law of CHARLES WILKINS (1733) 1-82; his son JOHN CRISP married ELIZABETH SCOLLEY 1-490.
- CROCKER, RICHARD, Master of brig ELIZABETH in (1748) 1-434.
- CROOKE, CLEMENT, merchant at ST. KITTS (1761) meaning St. Christopher's, had minor sons SUFFREN and EDWARD CLEMENTS (1791) 2-304.
- CROMER, MARTIN, bought land from NORTON MOORE and wife MARY (1719) 1-629; made deed to WILLIAM MACEY (1733) 2-809; he was from Ireland and died (1733), will 1-37.
- CROMBIE, JOHN a witness to a HARDY deed (1717) 1-619; and witnessed a BALL deed 1-620; bought land from WILLIAM STOCKY 1-623; witnessed deed of KATHERINE MOLEY (1717) 1-359; deeded lands to JACOB HARDY (1721) William Hardy and JOHN WALKER witnesses 2-614.
- CROWET, DENNIS, will (1735) 1-36.
- CROPLEY, JOHN, and wife ANN (1675) 3-407; will (1685) 1-194; had daughter MARY who married JAMES BRASLEY (1675) 3-407.
- CROPLEY, MARY, daughter of JOHN and ANN 3-407.
- CROPLEY, VIDES, part of his tract sold by WILLIAM HARRISON to his son WILLIAM HARRISON (1728) 2-445; was Constable of CHOWAN PRECINCT (1717) 1-153; deed of gift to THOMAS BRASLEY (1736) 3-129; land grant next to GEORGE FORDYCE (1694) on ALBEMARLE SOUND 1-4; land next to WILLIAM FRIVETT 1-8; he and wife SARAH sold land to WILLIAM STEWART (1717) 1-300; and in (1694) to WILLIAM HARRISON 1-286; had grant also next to ANNE SIMONS 1-4; died about (1720) report of estate returned by ROBERT BRASLEY 1-39.
- CROPLEY, WILLIAM, deed of gift to THOMAS BRASLEY, has family genealogy 1-115 (1739); deed to CORNELIUS LEARY lands on REEDY BRANCH (1738) 3-152.
- CROSBY, JOHN, witness to deed (1717) 1-299; member of Patterson's Company from CHOWAN (1730) 1-443; see 2-295.
- CROSS FAMILY. Wills 2-45, 2-46.
- CROSS, JOSEPH, died (1729) 1-38.
- CROSSLAND, ELIZABETH, daughter of RICHARD SHERILL (1693) 1-37.
- CROXON, ARTHUR, wife BARBARA (1721) 3-381; left will (1765) 3-167.
- CRUISHAKE, JOHN, document relating to his family (1630) 2-616.
- CRUISHAKE, PATRICK, mentioned by PATRICK GEMACK (1708) 1-45.
- CULLEN, CAPT. THOMAS sued THOMAS HURST 1-613.
- CULLIPER, NATHANIEL 2-509.
- CULPEPPER, HENRY, of MARTIN COUNTY makes an affidavit (1777) 2-571.
- CULPEPPER, JOHN, married SARAH MAYO in (1688) 3-203; he and wife SARAH (1691) 3-248.

CULPESPER, JOHN, related in business to COB - WILLIAMS JONES 3-248; will mentioned (1895) PATRICK HENLEY and wife SARAH, executrix of, in PASQUOTANK 3-259 (looks like SARAH married PATRICK HENLEY after JOHN CULPESPER died - WSR) suit against DANIEL SHOCKE by ANTHONY DAWSON (1890) 3-425; deceased (1702) Matthew Prithard, Executor in Altemarle 1-610; he is mentioned (1678) 1-614

CULY, JOHN 3-210.

CULMINFORD, KENDRICK will (1712) mentions ANDREW COKE 1-40.

CUMMINGS, CHARITY 3-188.

CUMMINGS, JOHN and ALEXANDER BRODIE married into the family of DR. ABRAHAM BLACKALL by (1759) 1-456.

CUMMINGS, WILLIAM, an attorney (1796) Note on his family history 1-537.

CUNIFFE, JOHN 2-331.

CUNNINGHAM, ELIZABETH (1809) widow of JAMES CUNNINGHAM 2-261.

CUNNINGHAM, JAMES, married ELIZABETH ELLIS in CHOWAN COUNTY (1795) 1-252.

CUNNINGHAM, JOHN, will in CHOWAN (1778) about to sail on a voyage, if does not return balance to his son JOHN CUNNINGHAM 1-637.

CUNNINGHAM, JOHN, will in CHOWAN (1799) mentions wife PEGGY, daughter LYDIA and ELIZABETH NORFLEET and B. NORFLEET 1-637.

CUNNINGHAM, MAURICE, tithable East side HARTVET'S CREEK, on list with VINCENT WHITE and ISAAC BOWDEN 3-253.

CUNNINGHAM, THOMAS, JR. mentioned in will of ALEXANDER DUNCAN of WILMINGTON (1767) and JAMES MOORE and MAURICE MOORE are also among those mentioned 1-201.

CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM mentioned among the rights of THOMAS DEAREHAM (1701) 1-306.

CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM (two of them) were revolutionary soldiers 2-283.

CURRITUCK COUNTY. List of inhabitants on an old document including JOHN HAWKINS, DAVID JONES, MARY COBB, RICHARD ROSE and many others 3-275, 3-276.

CURRITUCK COUNTY. List of early tithables taken, no date given, contains the name of JACOB PETERSON who dates back of (1700) 3-257.

CURRITUCK COURT HOUSE. Contract for building by ROBERT PRITTON (1723) 2-134.

CURRITUCK COUNTY. Order to elect Burgesses in 3-276.

CURRITUCK PRECINCT. Petition for a CLERK of; JOSEPH WICKER elected 2-221

CURETON, JOHN 2-331.

CURL, UPHAM, wife of ROSCOE CURL of NORFOLK COUNTY, Va. (1771) 3-449.

CURL, WILLIAM ROSCOE, wife UPHAM (1771) 3-449.

CURLIE, JAMES dead to JOHN EARLY (1713) 1-101; witness to deed (1717) 1-619; bought land from GERRIE SMITH on WISACON CREEK (1714) 2-456; was a grandson of ELLINER EARLY in (1733) 1-42.

CURLIE, WILLIAM, witnessed the execution of a Power of Attorney by HENRY SUTTON and his wife (1715) 2-288.

CURRY, JAMES, will (1849) mentions PEGGY NIZELL wife of AARON NIZELL 2-203.

CURRY FAMILY. Will: 2-509.

CUTLETT, THOMAS will (1706) 1-37.

GOV. THOMAS CARY and the CARY REBELLION. THOMAS CARY (according to WENHAMER'S) was appointed deputy governor by Sir Nathaniel Johnston. The Lords Proprietors disapproved of the choice and directed their Deputies to select one of their own number as Governor of North Carolina. The Deputies selected WILLIAM GLOVER. Cary, who was selected as deputy governor, had been collector of rents of the Lords Proprietors, and had neglected to settle his accounts. For awhile he seemed to yield to the sway of Glover, but, aided by his friends, he seized the records of the Province, and proclaimed himself governor.

The Colony was now a scene of anarchy; the laws were suspended and justice fled. The respectable portion of the colony adhered to Glover, while Cary possessed the force. A General Assembly was called, which met at Captain Hacklerfield's, on Little River, to decide this vexed question. Members appeared under writs of election issued by President Glover; while another set appeared under writs of election issued by President Cary. Glover and Cary sat in separate rooms with their respective councils. Great confusion prevailed, and the partisans of Glover, irritated by the persecutions from Cary and his adherents, sought refuge in Virginia. Thus was the Colony of North Carolina, for a time, again under a domination contrary to the proprietary government. At this period EDWARD HIDE arrived with the commission of Lieutenant Governor; but Cary refused to yield. With an armed brig and a smaller vessel he made an attempt upon EDWORTH, but was repulsed and retired to BATH. The proprietors called upon Governor Spotswood, of Virginia, who by July 1 1711, had succeeded in quelling the rebellion. HIDE was appointed governor the next year and issued a proclamation in 1712, granting a pardon to all the insurgents, except THOMAS CARY, JOHN FORSTER and three others.

According to a dependable authority, COL. THOMAS CARY, the "rebel" of 1711, was a son of Walter Cary, of Chesing Wycomb, county Bucks, England, and was a step-son of JOHN ARCADE, the beloved Quaker, called, I believe, one of the most popular of the proprietary governors of North Carolina, who had poured oil on the "troubled water" brought about by the CULPESPER REBELLION.

**CARTER FAMILY.** These CARTERS were from VIRGINIA, as evidenced by a deed mentioned on 2-156; that they were connected with the old "King" Carter family is likely. Genealogists have hunted in vain for actual proof that the Col. John Carter, of the Watagan settlement in Tennessee was related to the LANDON CARTER family of Virginia, which seems reasonable, since his eldest son was named Landon, evidently for some forbear. On the Tennessee records the names John, Isaac, Hugh, Jesse and Wylie Carter have repeatedly appeared for over 150 years, and this record shows 2-156, 2156 identical names were borne by the Bertie Carters. It appears that the Carter genealogists have been looking in the wrong place for the ancestors of this family.

**CHARLTON FAMILY.** Originally this was an "Eastern Shore" family in Accomac County, Virginia, from whence came many of the early emigrants to the old ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in North Carolina.

**CHEW FAMILY.** The Chew family came originally to YORK COUNTY, Virginia. From there members of the family migrated, some to North Carolina, some to the falls of the Rappahannock at Fredericksburg, Va., some to the vicinity of Winchester, some to Maryland. The Maryland Chews intermarried with some of the first families of that commonwealth.

**JONATHAN CHRISTMAS** was also from YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, a descendant, possibly even a grandson of old DOCTORIS WILLIAM CHRISTMAS, of YORKTOWN, whose will was proven in 1654, witnessed by PETER STARKEY, ancestor of the Starkeys who went down into North Carolina. It seems reasonable that Peter Starkey was son-in-law of Doctoris Christmas, of Yorktown, and that the distinguished Starkeys of North Carolina may have acted as the magnet that brought hither this JONATHAN CHRISTMAS. WILLIAM CHRISTMAS was a noted landscape architect and city planner in the old North State, perhaps a hundred years ahead of the times, who laid out the cities of WARRENTON and the State Capitol, NALMIGH. ROBERT CHRISTMAS, of this same clan, migrated to the State of GEORGIA, following the American Revolution, where he was one of the members of the Court in Greene County, before whom the trial of ELIJAH CLARK was held, who was charged with some irregularities, which the court saw fit to waive in favor of the gallant old revolutionary patriot.

**COBB FAMILY.** The Cobb family of this record originated in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, also, and in Isle of Wight County. William Blount, the distinguished member of the Philadelphia Congress, and later Territorial Governor of Tennessee, son of JACOB BLOUNT, presided over the first court ever held West of the Blue Ridge at the home of WILLIAM COBB, on the banks of the Watagan river. It can be no mere co-incidence that the site of this old COBB home is within a stone's throw of the old home and the family cemetery where COL. JOHN CARTER, mentioned above, with his son LANDON is buried, in Carter County, Tennessee.

**COLE FAMILY.** There is a reference on 2-151 to WILLIAM COLE, Justice of WARWICK COUNTY, Virginia. He was not only a Justice of Warwick, where MILES GARY, a cousin of COL. THOMAS GARY, was Clerk, but was also Secretary of the Colony of Virginia. The James Gary of our NORTH CAROLINA RECORD appears to have been contemporaneous with this distinguished William Cole - perhaps a brother. The suggestive items in Mr. Hathaway's records that lead one to conclude that they are of the same family, is frequent references to the LEIGHS, who married into the family of the old Justice of Warwick. This COLE family is the one from which came DOLLY PAYNE, daughter of JOHN PAYNE and MARY COLE, who became the famous DOLLY (PAYNE) MADISON, one of our "first lady" and wife of JAMES MADISON. Dolly's grandparents lived in Hanover County at what was called then "Coles Hill". Their North Carolina cousins were some distance away, and the genealogists, on that account have long overlooked them.

**COOPER FAMILY.** Old man JUSTINIAN COOPER, according to his will, apparently left no direct male descendants when he died in Isle of Wight County, but the Coopers of this North Carolina record bear the earmarks of his family, in their associates and intermarriages. The wife of Justinian Cooper was a HARRISON, and there have been innumerable connections since that time between the Harrison and Cooper families.

**COTTON FAMILY.** This is another ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY family. In his "Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight" John Bennett Roddie says: John Cotton married Martha, daughter of WILLIAM GODWIE. He owned two hundred acres in Isle of Wight in 1704, but afterwards moved to Manassas and then to NORTH CAROLINA. He may have been a brother or relative of THOMAS COTTON, who made his will in Surry (Va.) in 1718, and leaves "wife Mary my plantation and land and after her death to my cousin Thomas Cotton, son of Walter Cotton and Elizabeth his wife. His will was witnessed by John Barker, Sr., John Johnson and Grace Bailey. One of John Cotton's sons married Sarah, widow of William Bridgers of Northampton (County, N. C.), and William Bridgers mentions his father John Dew and his brother William Bryant (BRYAN?) in his will. This John Dew was probably the son of Capt. Thomas Dew, of Manassas, Speaker of the House of Burgesses.

**JOHN CULPEPPER and the "CULPEPPER REBELLION".** John Culpepper, prior to the events here recorded, had been surveyor-general of South Carolina (Wheeler), and one MILLER, preceding Governor Batschurch into North Carolina, holding the triple office of governor, secretary and collector. The people were aroused by this man's extortion and tyranny, and led on by the redoubtable JOHN CULPEPPER they seized the president and six members of the council and slugged them in jail; then they called a Legislature, appointed courts of justice, and exercised all the rights and powers of government for two years. When Batschurch arrived his authority was derided. He died before the Governor of Virginia could send him aid. JOHN CULPEPPER was tried of his "offences" in England, and acquitted, then Harvey took over and John Jenkins was appointed to succeed him. One of Culpepper's associates was Receiver General and another was no less a person than GEORGE DURANT a Judge of the Court.

DALL, HENRY, of PERQUIMANS County, will (1828) wife SARAH. WILLIAM SUTTON wit. 3-331.

DALRYMPLE, JOHN, of WILMINGTON, will (1742) wife was MARGA, a son of SIR JOHN DAINTRYME, of England. ROGER MOORE Exr. 1-201.

DAWSON, COL. JOHN, married CHARITY ALSTON, will executed (1749), she his second wife. Account of his family and children 2-308, 1-199

DAWSON, LETITIA, daughter of SAMUEL DAWSON and NANCY REED; they were married (1757) Account of the family 2-479, 2-480.

DANIEL, AARON, married ELIZABETH WHITFIELD the daughter of MATTHEW WHITFIELD, whose brother WILLIAM WHITFIELD married RACHEL, the daughter of NICHOLAS BRYAN. 1-567, 1-568.

DANIEL, CORNELIUS, killed a panther with a gun in (1718) 2-282.

DANIEL, ELIZABETH, will in TIERRELL (1752) widow of THOMAS DANIEL, mother of ROBERT LAWYER DANIEL and AARON DANIEL 1-199.

DANIEL, REEKIEL, son of JOHN DANIEL, of NORTHAMPTON County who left will (1754) 1-199.

DANIEL FAMILY. Wills 1-199.

DANIEL, HENRY MAY. Account of family 2-460.

DANIEL, JAMES, revolutionary soldier 2-585; a Lieutenant 9th Regt. N. C. Continental Line 1-434.

DANIEL, JAMES, proved his rights (1697) NICHOLSON, JOHN CRUMWELL and others 1-141.

DANIEL, JENNINGS, witness (1720) with JAMES WAINWRIGHT to deed by WILLIAM HAVETT and wife to JOHN WILLIAMS 2-613.

DANIEL, JOHN, wife SARAH, of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY (1754) will 1-199.

DANIEL, JOHN BLOUNT, descended from partisans in EDENTON TEA PARTY; account of his family 2-460.

DANIEL, JONATHAN, wife MARY (1700) deeded land next to THOMAS HOSKINS 2-811.

DANIEL, OWEN was an assigned headright of HATHAMIEL CHEVIN, Chowan Court (1703) 3-138; left will in Chowan dated (1700) 1-40; MARY FOX entered land on SALMON CREEK back of MR. PARETT, which she bought of him, but Daniel died before perfecting title. Date not given 2-143.

DANIEL, BEN, ROBERT, landgrave, lieutenant general, vice admiral and deputy governor (1704) 1-301; petition addressed to 3-258; issued Major's commission (1702) 2-202; present at General Assembly with Thomas Cary, Governor (1703) 1-454; petition by ISAAC WILSON to 3-141; issues an order remitting quit rents signed by THOS. SHOWNEN, Clerk 3-264, 3-265; petition to by inhabitants of Matcheprunco 3-193; asks leave to be excused from council (1708) 1-454; met with council at home of JOHN HENSLFIELD (1708) 1-511; dates when GOVERNOR 3-259; patents issued by 3-76, 2-193.

DANIEL, SARAH, was daughter of DANIEL HENDRICES, had brother ABRAHAM HENDRICES in (1848) see HENDRICES will, ELISHA WHITFIELD an executor 2-340.

DANIEL, ROBERT, grandson of ROBERT ROGERS in (1736) 1-69.

DANIEL, SIMON, was son in law of ROBERT ROGERS and his wife ELIZABETH, and father of a ROBERT DANIEL 1-69; with HENRY GOODMAN he witnessed deed of JOHN PIPKIN in HANSEMAN County, Va. (1732) 2-609.

DANIEL, SUSANNAH, was sister in law of JOHN JONES of CHOWAN who left will (1711) 1-56.

DANIEL, THOMAS, with THOMAS WEST witnessed deed of LEONARD LOPSON to Col. Thomas Pollock (1715) 1-285; left will in TIERRELL COUNTY (1749) father of ROBERT LAWYER DANIEL 1-199; witnessed a Power of Attorney by JOHN HOLBROOK to JOHN HARDY in (1715) 2-288; witnessed deed of ARTHUR KAVANAUGH (1714) 1-288; sold land to EDWARD MOSLEY (1716) 1-299; witnessed deed of THOMAS LEE who married the widow of JOHN BALLEW (1716) 1-297; see 3-95, 3-96.

DANIEL, URIAH, married AMY HARROD in Chowan County (1795) 1-282.

DANIEL, WILLIAM, land grant (1721) Northwest side BENNETT'S creek 1-10; sold 200 acres there to WILL PERL (1727) 3-127; 1-112; left will (1740) 1-198; helped to lay out road on Bennett's Creek (1737) 1-448; he and CHARITY ALSTON witnessed deed together (1739) 3-133; was sued by WILLIAM WHITFIELD in EDENTON (1726) 1-457; was on committee with WILLIAM SPEIGHT 1-448; witnessed deed (1739) from JOHN SINGLETON and wife to THOMAS PILAND in Bertie 3-134.

DANIEL, WILLIAM, married ELIZABETH UPTON in PERQUIMANS County (1799) 3-422; in (1804) was witness to THOMAS UPTON'S will 3-355.

DANIEL, WILLIAM, was a Captain in the 6th Regt. of the N. C. Continental Line in the Revolution 1-421.

DANN, JOHN and wife MARY (1680) 2-300.

DANBY, LEWIS, an orphan, tuition by ANDREW OLIVER in BERTIE (1771) 3-450.

DARDEN, JACOB, mentioned as the son of ANN LEIGH in her will (1733) 1-56.

DARDEN, WEST, mentioned in the will of his father, JOSEPH DARDEN (1743) 1-40.

DARDEN, JOSEPH, will in BERTIE (1733) his wife was ALICE, children WEST, JOSEPH and HENRY and daughters AMERICA and REBECCA 1-40.

DARE, VIRGINIA. The Indian legend of this girl and a poem about her 2-539.

DARGAN, JEREMIAH, of BERTIE, will (1786) 2-332; executor of will of BENJAMIN MOORE in (1780) 2-347.

DARLING, RICHARD, lived on lands sold by ROBERT SNELL to JOHN LINDSEY (1702) 2-456; left will (1702) 1-41.



- DARLING, THOMAS, dead to CAPT. THOMAS LEE in (1716), William Mitchell and JOHN EDWARDS witnesses 1-297.
- DAUGHTERS OF AMERICAN REVOLUTION, North CAROLINA SOCIETY of 1-596, 1-597.
- DAUGHTRY FAMILY. Wills 2-47.
- DAUGHTRY, THOMAS, will (1757) 1-302.
- DAUGHTRY, MANDUE, son in law of THOMAS MAND will (1736) 1-61.
- DAUGHERTY, GEORGE, Lieutenant in 6th N. C. Continental Line in Revolution 1-421.
- DAUGHERTY, PETER, claimed as a headright by GEORGE LAMITER, of Hansemond Co. Va. (1702) together with THOMAS DAVIS and JOSEPH ASHLEY 2-141, 2-142.
- DAVENPORT, AGNES, daughter of RICHARD DAVENPORT, born (1691) 3-217.
- DAVENPORT, EPHRAIM, of CHOWAN, will (1852) 1-541.
- DAVENPORT, ISAAC, son of RICHARD DAVENPORT and wife JOHANNA b. (1685) 3-213; another ISAAC DAVENPORT married in RICHMOND VIR - GINIA Helen Blair Trevelick, of the LEWIS BRYAN FAMILY 2-557, 2-558.
- DAVENPORT, JOHN and his wife ANNE (1705) 3-376; made dead to THOMAS GAYLORD (1719) 2-457; of Scuppernon River (1716) 1-294, 3-382 & 3-268.
- DAVENPORT, RICHARD, was born in 1642, and was 66 years old (1708) 2-148; his wife was JOHANNA, and they had son RICHARD born year (1674) 3-213; as owner of lands in (1665) he writes about THOMAS HARRIS and NATHANIEL NICHOLSON 3-106.
- DAVENPORT, SUSAN, daughter of RICHARD and ELIZ. JOHANNA born (1688) 3-215.
- DAVIES, JONATHAN, makes bond (1777) 2-309; and has wheat reaping party 2-214.
- DAVIES, RICHARD and wife SARAH (1718) with names of children 3-382.
- DAVIS, ARTHUR, bought land from WILLIAM BROWN (1718), with JOHN LEW a witness 1-625; he and wife make dead (1720) to BARNABAS McKINIE, witnessed by WILLIAM LATTIMORE and JOHN ALSTON 1-470.
- DAVIS, EDWARD, bought land (1717) from FRANKS BROWN 1-300.
- DAVIS FAMILY. Wills 1-197, 1-198; was connected with the WHITE FAMILY in Isle of Wight County 3-146.
- DAVIS, GEORGE, will (1799) had son MILES DAVIS, HENRY COBB a witness 2-333.
- DAVIS, HANNAH, married SAMUEL CHARLES (1722) 3-321.
- DAVIS, HENRY, will (1738) 1-40.
- DAVIS, HUGH, will (1724) mentions heirs named HARMON 1-41.
- DAVIS, ISAAC will in CURRITUCK in (1748) mentions son CORNELIUS DAVIS 1-40.
- DAVIS, JAMES will (no date) 1-41.
- DAVIS, JOHN, wife MARY dead in BATH (1720) to THOMAS HOSKINS, land next to EDWARD STANDING 2-613; dead in (1704) to WILLIAM BRANCH 2-455; of Pasquotank (1783) mentions son in law WILLIAM GORDON 1-40; the one in BATH lived on SIOGUM Creek near William Branch and HENRY POWELL 1-294.
- DAVIS, MARGARET, was mother of JOHN SIOGUM who died (1712) 1-77.
- DAVIS MARY, died in (1739) 3-405; Mary Davis of HENRICO COUNTY (Va.) married JOHN SIOGUM (1695) 3-407.
- DAVIS, OTHNIEL, Mariner, was commander of the sloop NEWVILLE (1719) 2-301, 2-302.
- DAVIS, PETER, on Manwarring River, will in (1719) 1-41.
- DAVIS, RICHARD, will (1787), had a daughter married MORRIS HALL 1-40.
- DAVIS, SAMUEL. He and his wife ANN, of Pasquotank, came from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia 3-146; he married a daughter of THOMAS MERRIDAY who died in (1740) 1-60; she was a servant in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY of Captain JAMES BLOUNT, and in (1660) they came to NORTH CAROLINA; SAMUEL DAVIS was their oldest son 1-612.
- DAVIS, SARAH, will (1817), Peninah White was a witness 3-330.
- DAVIS, SOLOMON, will (1737) mentions grandson DANIEL KAIN 1-40.
- DAVIS, THOMAS, married ANN FENDLERON, daughter of HENRY FENDLERON of PASQUOTANK 1-65.
- DAVIS, WILLIAM, will (1719) 1-41.
- DAVIDSON, ELIZABETH, will (1822) 2-511.
- DAVISON, JOHN, dead to lands on MERRIMAN river to RICHARD BARNES, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia (1711) JOHN COOM a witness 2-285; he recorded his mark in Bertie (1746) 2-628; will (1768), wife MARY, and HUMPHREY HARDY a witness 2-332; one with wife MARY sold land to JOHN KING (of Va) in (1718) 1-627.
- DAVIDSON, WILLIAM, a Colonel in the N. Carolina Continental Line 1-420.
- DANKINS, GEORGE, will at EDWINTON (1764) Fred Blount and THOMAS BLOUNT witnesses 1-540.
- DAWS, WILLIAM will (1746), had sons WILLIAM and NICHOLAS, witness EDWARD CAMPEN 1-301; one proved nine rights in Chowan (1711) 3-442.
- DAWSON, ANTHONY, sued FRANCIS FOSTER for an ads (1689) and obtained jury verdict in PERQUIMANS 3-451; witness to the marriage of RICHARD ANDERSON of Va. 3-406; witness to Bill of Sale to MARY SCOTT (1689) 3-429.
- DAWSON, HENRY, Capt. in Rev. N. C. 1-422.

DAWSON, HENRY, together with JOSHUA KENT and ELIZABETH TWINE, witnessed power of attorney by JOHN ARCHDALE to EMANUEL LOWE in (1708) 3-72; witness with BLAKE BAKER to will of WILLIAM KINGEN, JR. in EDGECOMBE County (1768) 1-56.

DAWSON, FRANCIS, deceased (1714) ELIZA DAWSON Administratrix 1-41.

DAWSON, JOHN, brother-in-law of RICHARD THOMAS who left will (1735) of which his brother PHILLIP THOMAS was Executor (1735) 1-77; he was witness to deed by HENRY EDGECOMBE (Of Manswood Co. Va.) in (1732) 2-609; had a ferry in HERTIE COUNTY (1768) 3-446; made assignment deed with EDWARD WILLIAMS (1707) 1-92; witnessed deed by ISAAC WILLIAMS and wife MARY of Bertie in (1732) 2-610; bought 100 acres from FRANCIS FUGG (1728) 2-608; his last will in EDGECOMBE (1749) wife MARY and children 1-199; another JOHN DAWSON of Bertie left estate (1770) with FREDERICK DAWSON administrator and probably his widow 3-448; he and JOHN JORDAN, JR. witnessed will of JOHN JORDAN of CHOWAN County (1717) 1-300.

DAWSON, GEORGE, brother of RICHARD DAWSON who died (1796) 2-333.

DAWSON, RICHARD, will (1796) in HERTIE COUNTY mentions relatives including GEORGE OUTMAN and DAVID TAYLOR, also nephews 2-333.

DAWSON, WILLIAM, mentioned in will (1796) in HERTIE County 2-333.

DEACON, JOHN, Master of sloop FROST (1749) 1-435.

DEANE, GEORGE, SR., of Chowan County; will in (1700) 1-40.

DEAR, DANIEL, with JOHN SMITH witness to deed to ROBERT GALT (1718) 1-625.

DEAR, GEORGE, land grant (1694) 1-6; he and JAMES WARD witness to deed (1718) in CHOWAN County 1-625; owned lands on ROCKYBROCK CREEK in (1690) 1-614.

DEERMAN, CHARLES 3-279.

DEFTONS' Act of Assembly relating to 3-54 and 3-55; Act to prevent their transportation out of the Government 3-78.

DEEDS and CONVEYANCES in CHOWAN 1700 to about 1730 2-135 to 2-144; copies obtained at EDGECOMBE Courthouse 2-465 to 2-471; from HERTIE County up to 1712; Tyrrell County up to 1729; Washington County to same date and GATES COUNTY up to 1778 1-284 to 1-500; original deeds in courthouse at Edenton 2-465 to 2-487; in CHOWAN 1-615 to 1-630; see also 1-85 to 1-116, and 1-120 to 1-151 for the town of EDGECOMBE; and 3-125 to 3-126; & the oldest one recorded in North Carolina at HERTFORD (1661) 3-423

DEFT, JOHN (Spelled DEIFT, here) will in (1725) 1-41.

DEFT, FREDERICK, will (1735) 1-41.

DELANAR, FRANCIS (sometimes De La Mar) DEAN-JOHN will in (1739) 1-40; see also 2-146 & 2-309.

DELANAR, ISAAC, Executor of JOSEPH STOAKLEY (1729) 1-76.

DELANAR, STEPHEN, will (1732), mentions his nephew JOSEPH STOAKLEY 1-41.

DELANO, DANIEL, Executor of will of SOLOMON HERRIGHS (1633) who had son DELANO HERRIGHS and whose wife was MARY 3-338.

DELANO, BENJAMIN, master of the sloop SUBARHAN (1749) 1-424

DELANO, ISRAEL, will (1774) JOSEPH WHITE an Executor of will 3-169

DELANO, HENRY sued NATHANIEL EDWARDS for damages to a horse he had borrowed to run a race with one owned by WILLIE JONES in (1769) 2-302.

DELOW, HENRY, was Clerk of the CHOWAN COURT (1746) 1-452.

DEMPSEY, PATIENCE, will (1764), WILLIAM ASHLEY and JOHN ANDREWS witnesses 2-332.

DEMPSEY, ISAAC, son of PATIENCE (1764) 2-332.

DEMPSEY, JAMES, son of PATIENCE (1764) 2-332.

DEMPSEY, JOSEPH, son of PATIENCE (1764) 2-332.

DEMPSEY, BRIDGEMOOD (1764) 2-332.

DEMYT, JOHN (Of Manswood Co. Va.) bought land from WILLIAM HORN and wife MARGARET with REYAS STALLINGS a witness in (1730) 2-448.

DERMAN, CHARLES and wife SARAH with names of Children (1728) 3-382.

DERMAN, RICHARD and wife ANN 3-319.

DERSON, DARY, lived between GARY river & SATEW creek in HERTIE (1719) 1-444.

DEST, CHARLES, of CHOWAN was dead (1760) & left son CHARLES DEST about 1-451.

DESTERAM, ELIZABETH, will (1716) her father in law (step father?) was JAMES LEIGH 1-41.

DESTERAM, RICHARD. His deposition relating to the GARY REVELLION 3-226 to 3-228.

DESTERAM, THOMAS, of BATH 3-297.

DE ROBERTT FAMILY. Genealogical sketch of this family by MRS. DEAN 2-483 to 2-494.

DE ROBERTT, MOSES JON, will at WILMINGTON 1-199.

DEROW, SARAH 3-169.

DE GRAFFENKID, SARAH STEPHEN 3-272.

DESHORE, FRED, witness to deed by JOHN GRAY (1719) 2-454.

DEVAN FAMILY. Wills of 2-510.

DEVAN, SARAH, will (1808) mentions husband JEREMIAH DEVAN, and ELIZABETH DEVAN the daughter of WILLIAM DEVAN; Jeremiah's will same page 2-510.

DEVEREAUX, GEORGE P. 3-611.

DEW, FRANCIS, bought land (1717) from JAMES WILLIAMSON, with JOHN MATHER and JAS WOOD witnesses 1-618.

DEW, JOHN, with SAMUEL RICE, witnessed deed of THOMAS KIRBY, JR. to his mother (1718) 1-630; was witness to deed by WILLIAM BOON and wife ELIZABETH (1721) 2-616; also he bought land from WILLIAM HOOKER in (1716) 2-289.

DEW, JOHN, JR. was witness to deed by WILLIAM BOON (1721) 2-616.

DEW, LEWIS, to JOHN HARDY, with power of attorney (1715) 2-288.

DINWAIN, CHARLES and James WILLIAMSON witness a deed to HENRY CLAYTON (1718) 1-628.

DICKSON, CHRISTIAN, witness to deed by WILLIAM LOW (1730) 2-617. (May be DICKINSON).

DICKSON, MRS. ELIZABETH (Dickinson) mentioned in will of THOMAS FOLIOCK (1732) 1-67; & ELIZABETH DICKINSON married ANTHONY HATCH — list of children 3-386.

DICKINSON, EDWARD, signs petition about (1704) with others 3-244.

DICKINSON, HENRY (1806) his estate settled mentions ANDREW ENOX 2-261.

DICKINSON, JOHN, bought land from JOHN BROWN on North side MEHERRIN river (1719) 1-623; witnessed deed from FRANCIS BROWN to EDWARD DAVIS (1700) 1-300; bought land from WILLIAM BRASWELL (1700) 1-300; left will (1742) 1-200.

DICKINSON, JOSEPH, was married by (1808) to POLLY GREGORY, daughter of JAMES GREGORY 1-446.

DICKINSON, MARY will in (1763) 1-200.

DICKINSON, NATHANIEL, revolutionary soldier 2-585.

DICKINSON, PENELOPE, sister of HENRY 2-261.

DICKINSON, REBECCA, will (1750) 1-200.

DICKINSON, DR. SAMUEL, BERTIE 2-28, 2-506.

DICKINSON, WILLIAM, died (1687) was a servant to ALEXANDER — INGTON (1687) 3-364.

DIGBY, JAMES, JR. 3-170.

DILLARD, GEORGE, will (1780) 2-332

DIX, JOHN, and wife ALICE, son WILSON DIX born (1702) 3-374.

DIXON, HENRY, Lieutenant Colonel in the W. C. Continental Line 1-418.

DIXON, ROBERT (1720) was son in law of WILLIAM LOWE ( of Prince George County, Va. 1-59.

DIXON, THOMAS and WILLIAM BRIAN have lawsuit EDGECOMBE COUNTY (1755) 1-447; with JOHN EARLY appointed to clear creek (1744) in BERTIE COUNTY 2-620.

DIXON, WYREL Lieutenant in 10th Regt. W. C. Continental Line under Col. ABRAHAM SHEPARD 1-426.

DORRIS, GOV. ARTHUR, commission to CHARLES ELLIOTT to be attorney general (1769) signed by RICHARD SPIGHT, Secretary. 1-457; will of one ARTHUR DORRIS (1749) 1-40.

DORRIS, WILLIAM, witness to will of ROBERT MOORE, with NICHOLAS JONES, first probated in SUSSEX COUNTY, VA. (1808) 3-341.

DOCTON, JACOB, will (1764) daughter ELIZABETH married a FERRY 3-169.

DOB, CHARITY, died (1747) 3-405.

DOE, RALPH, married CHARITY SHERRWOOD (1734) list of children 3-383.

DOGGETT, SAMUEL, Master of sloop ABIGAIL — (1749) 1-463.

DOINLE, THOMAS (DOTLEY) witnessed deed of ROBERT PATTERSON (1711) in HERTFORD Co. 2-287.

DONALDSON, ANDREW, will (1762) left land in LANCASTER COUNTY, VA. 3-169; another and later ANDREW DONALDSON with ANN HINES & ROBERT BOW, witnessed will of WILLIAM HINES (1784) 3-174; still another died (1768) and was related to the HARVEYS & WHITES and FERRIS 3-406.

DONALDSON FAMILY. Wills of 3-169; relation to SKINNER and HARVEY FAMILY 2-508, 3-169, 3-406.

DONALDSON, MARGARET, married SOLOMON ARM — SPRING (1765) 3-413.

DONALDSON, SPENCER, son of ANDREW, left land in LANCASTER COUNTY, VA. (1762) 3-169; left his own will, wife PHINIAH in (1824) and mentions SAMUEL SUTTON 3-330, 3-331.

DORRIS, JAMES, witnessed deed by WILLIAM BOW (1729) 2-448.

DORRIS, HENRY, will (1785), mentions JOHN HIGH and was related to the BRINKLEY FAMILY 3-169.

DONOVAN, DANIEL, witnessed deed by WILLIAM FAIRLAUGH (1716) 1-297.

DORMAN, RICHARD, married ANN NICHOLSON in (1690) list of their children 3-439.

DORTCH, WILLIAM, patented lands EDGECOMBE COUNTY (1746) 1-447.

DOUGALL, ARTHUR, with HENRY LYSIE, witnessed deed of WILLIAM WALSTON (1719) 1-623.

DOUGHTIE, EDWARD, owned lands next to ABRAHAM QUON (1736) 3-129.

DOUGLAS, DAVID, in NORTHAMPTON, will (1753) daughter MARTHA married a CARROLL, witnesses CHRISTMAS RAY, John Douglass 1-196, 1-199.

DOUGLAS, JAMES, will in BERTIE (1762) had son KESIAN DOUGLAS 1-199.

DOUGLAS, ROBERT and wife ANN sold land to ABRAHAM CARLSON (1716) with JAMES WILLIAMSON as witness 1-295.

DOWDY, EDWARD, of NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA., sold land to ABRAHAM ODOM (1732) 2-452.

DOWNS, WILLIAM, and wife HANNAH (1717) 3-383; he and JOHN NEW witness to deed by ROBERT HAWKINS (1721) 3-618; sued by EDWARD OUTLAW in BERTIE (1725) 3-470.

DOWNING, WILLIAM, Justice of the General Court East of CAPE FEAR about (1689-1725) 2-298; he was brother in law of WILLIAM SHARPE (1717) in CHOWAN 1-618; bought land from JACOB BLOUNT and wife ELIZABETH in (1718), Richard CARADY a witness 1-619; he was a merchant in (1715) and sold out to WILLIAM SHARP (ship's carpenter) 1-288; gave power of attorney to WILLIAM SHARP in (1716) witnessed by JOHN ODOM and ALICE MUNDAY 1-293; he and EDWARD MORELEY were Executors of THOMAS LEE (1726) 2-467; one left will (1739) named friend STEPHEN LEE 1-40; whose deed he had witnessed (1730) 2-449; took deed from WILLIAM SHARP (1722) 2-143; witnessed deed by EDWARD HOWCOTT in CHOWAN (1717) 1-616; his widow married THOMAS LEE (of Lee's Mill, in Washington County) who prior to that had married the widow of THOMAS BLOUNT 2-133.

DRAPE, CHALKLEY, one of executors of will of JOHN COX (1807) 3-329.

DRAPE, JOSEPH, will (1795), sons NATHAN and JOSIAH 3-330; another son of SILAS DRAPE 3-170.

DRAPE, SILAS, will (1791) his children named had one called CHALKLEY DRAPE 3-170.

DRAPE, SAMUEL will (1828) WILLIAM and BENJAMIN GREGORY, Executors 3-330.

DRAPE, NATHANIEL, of FLEM POINT, house as a place of worship (no date) 2-198.

DRAPE, PETER, will (1764) sons JOSEPH and SILAS and others, CORNELIUS MOORE was a witness 3-189.

DRAUGHAN, WALTER, will (1768), daughters THOMASINE and BRIDGET, other children named, JOHN CAKE, a witness 3-332.

DREW, PATIENCE, wife of JOHN DREW deposition and deed to ABRAHAM MOORE of Nansemond Co. Va. (1771) 3-449.

DRIGGERS, WINSLOW, with EDWARD WILLIAMS witness to deed of JAMES WILLIAMS and wife ELIZABETH to LORE WHITE (1734) 3-127.

DRINKWATER, JOHN, Clerk of BEAUFORT and HYDE Precincts (1713) 3-377; will in BATH in (1718) 1-199.

DRUMMOND, GOV. WILLIAM, executed by BERNELLY in (1679) son JOHN and daughter SARAH who married SAMUEL SWANN, who later married a LILLINGTON and had SARAH who married Col. FREDERICK JONES. History 1-306.

DRUMMOND, SARAH, widow of the GOVERNOR, died and left will (1679) 1-40.

DRURY, JOHN patent to lands in (1695) 3-130; owned lands next to JOSEPH BALLARD and WILLIAM BROWN (1783) 3-453; witness to deed of JAMES HEDGECOCK (1737) 3-131.

DUDLEY, AMERSON, revolutionary soldier who served with 10th N. C. Regt. Continental Line, Col. ABRAHAM SHEPARD 3-97.

DUDLEY, CHRISTOPHER, power of attorney from JOHN CHURCH (1709) 1-98; he and JOHN GORDON witness to deed by HENRY BILL of Nansemond County, Va. (1716) 2-447; also witnessed deed to WILLIAM DUKENFIELD in (1716) 1-294; he and wife ANN made deed to WILLIAM KELLY, of Nansemond County, Va. (1717) 1-620; and one to JAMES EATES in CHOWAN (1716) 1-287; three of them in a row 3-314; he left will (1744) with JOHN STARKEY a witness 1-200.

DUDLEY FAMILY. Wills: Thomas 1755; Christopher 1744, John 1748, Thomas 1753, Edward 1744-5 1-200

DUDLEY, GOV. JOSEPH, mentioned 3-104.

DUDLEY, MARY was daughter of WILLIAM LEWIS in (1731) 1-59.

DUDLEY, STEPHEN, witnessed deed of THOMAS GARRETT (1715) 2-289.

DUDLEY, THOMAS will (1753) mentions son CHRISTOPHER 1-200.

DUNN FAMILY. Wills 2-510, 2-511.

DUGALL, JOHN deed to PETER GRAY (1718) Henry and PATIENCE SPILLER witnesses. 1-622.

DUKE, JAMES will (1807) 2-47.

DUKE, JOHN, and JOHN DRURY, witnesses to deed by ANN MOORE, of Nansemond Co. Va. (1734) 2-453; his wife was ALICE (1705) 3-376.

DUKENFIELD, NATHANIEL 2-351; Sir NATHANIEL DUKENFIELD, George Ryan's Orist Mill in BERTIE (1771) 3-449; suertry for CHARLES JACOBS (1770) Bertie 3-448.

DUKENFIELD, RICHARD. Letter written him in (1708) by JOHN ARDEN 2-455.

DUKENFIELD, WILLIAM, suit brought against him by FREDERICK JONES and others, assigns of ROBERT HARRISON, of YORK COUNTY, Virginia after 1697 for debt of that date to HARRISON 3-69, 3-70; letter from to JOHN ARCHDALE relating to INDIANS no date 3-64; in CHOWAN (1711) 3-441; sold lands on SALMON CREEK to JOHN ARDEN (1702) 2-455; was deputy escheator (1707) 1-7; deed to JOSEPH JACOBS (1717) 1-299; was kinsman of JOHN ARDEN (1712) 1-26; chart of his family in England in will (1721) 1-41; obtained grant on ROCKY CREEK 1-6; married the widow of FRANCIS HARTLEY (1694) 3-407; a bond to HENRY KING (1713) 2-288; lawsuit settled (1713) 1-291; made deed to THOMAS WEST next to HENRY KING (1715) 1-392; sold land to JOHN LOVICK 1-518; appeared in suit with NATHANIEL HOSKINS (1690) 1-613; witness with JOHN HAWKINS (1694) 3-247

DUNBAR, WILLIAM (1746) son in law SAM SLADE 1-72.



DUNCAN, ABRAHAM, will, BEAUFORT (1751) wife MARY and children of brothers 1-201.

DUNCAN, ALEXANDER, of WILMINGTON (1768) mentions brother ROBERT, JOHN RUTHERFORD, JAMES MOORE and THOMAS CUNNINGHAM, JR. "who has lived with me", MARY GRAINGER, wife of CALES, MAURICE MOORE and wife & others 1-201.

DUNNING, JOHN and ABRAHAM SMITH witness deed by JOHN JORDAN JR. (1730) 3-449.

DUNNING, SAMUEL (1803) 2-510.

DUNNING, WILLIAM 3-322.

DUNSTON, BARNABY BELY, deed to JERKINS HANS - FORD (1749) 2-652; see 1-447.

DUNSTON, JOHN, and wife FRANCES (1696) 3-369; he and wife MARTHA receive deed from ABRAHAM BLACKALL (1748) 1-446; one JOHN was Master of the Brig JONATHAN (1775) 2-466. Will (1726) 1-41.

DUSSEIN, EDWARD 2-510.

DUSTON, MRS. MARTHA, accounts with WILLIAM RAYMAN, merchant (1736) 1-448; she married (1738) JEREMIAH MITCHELL 1-448.

DUSTON, MARY and sister ELIZABETH, were the hrs of WILLIAM RAYMAN (1737) 16448.

DURANT, ANN, wife of GEORGE DURANT, the elder, died Jan. 23 (1694) 3-402; her will (1695) 1-41; her daughter ANN born (1691) 3-211; one ANN DURANT married JOSEPH BURCOMBE & had daughter MARY married SAMUEL STUBBS by (1750) 1-453; ANN DURANT married WILLIAM BARCLIFF (1696) 3-408.

DURANT, CHRISTOPHER 2-218.

DURANT FAMILY. Births of children 3-306; wills 1-305, 1-304, 1-305.

DURANT, GEORGE (the 1st) was 49 years of age in 1680, 1-139; was born (1632) 1-203; an account of his family, with items from the family Bible 1-203, 1-304, 1-305, 1-268; copy of his will abstracted (1688) 1-203; attorney general of N. C. (1678) 3-40; gave power of attorney to wife ANN (1675) 2-470; Court held at his home (1695) EDWARD MAYO among those present 1-513; married to ANN MARWOOD (1698) in Northumberland County, Virginia 1-303; bought lands from the Indians in DURANT'S NECK, in Perquimans Co. 1-203; his son GEORGE died (1671) 1-204; & GEORGE DURANT son of Thomas & Elizabeth - was born (1696) 1-204; will of his wife ANN (1695) 1-41; George Durant son of JOHN DURANT & Sarah Jocks, account 1-305.

DURANT, JOHN, who married SARAH JOCKE was grandson of first GEORGE DURANT and ANN MARWOOD 1-205; daughter ELIZABETH was born (1691) 3-218; another JOHN DURANT died (1699) 3-402; one was on list of tithables in Durant's Neck before (1700) 3-143; and MRS. DURANT was on the same list.

DURANT, MARY, was great grand-daughter of the first GEORGE DURANT, and she married CHRISTIAN REED, and JOSEPH REED married ELIZABETH DURANT 3-184, 3-185.

DURANT'S NECK. List of tithables in that section before (1700) 3-143, 3-144.

DURANT, THOMAS, wife ELIZABETH (1696-8) and their children; he was the son of GEORGE DURANT and wife ANN, and married ELIZA GASKILL, note 1-218; witnessed with THOMAS SWANN articles of agreement between THOMAS WHITE and DAVID BLAKE (1695) 3-347

DURANT, PANTHERIA, daughter of GEORGE DURANT and wife ANN MARWOOD, married JOSEPH RUTHERFORD (1696) 3-407.

DURANT, MRS. SARAH, married WILLIAM STEPHENS 3-410; another SARAH married RICHARD WENDELL (1709) see list of children 3-399;

DURANT, SARAH, married ELIAS BOWDEN in (1690) they were married by ALEXANDER LILLINGTON 3-304; this SARAH is mentioned in the will of her mother (1695) 1-41

DURANT, THOMAS, appointed by GOV. HANWY to take charge of collections about (1696) 3-90; a much later THOMAS was Master of the sloop INCH in (1765) 3-394.

DURANT, WILLIAM (spelled in this instance DURANCE, but evidently intended for DURANT) made affidavit (1777) 2-309; SAMUEL DUP RANCE will in TYRRELL COUNTY (1756) uses the same spelling 1-204

DURANT - WILLIAMS FAMILIES. Note relating to the connection between these two families 1-501.

DWYER FAMILY. Wills 2-332.

EWING, MATTHEW, will (1737) mentions his wife ELIZABETH 1-40.

ETALL, THOMAS. His wife was MARY, and they gave power of attorney to HENRY KING, in which acknowledgment is made of a sale to EDWARD LANGSTON of 100 acres of land in (1715) The witnesses to the instrument were WILLIAM WHITEFIELD, JOHN COHN and JOHN DANSON 1-399.

GOV. ROBERT DANIEL. The popular conception of Governor Daniel's genealogical history is that he was born in England, whereas the weight of the suggestive, if not positive evidence is that he was born in York or Warwick counties, in Virginia. No one has been able to determine with certainty the exact year in which WILKS CARY, the emigrant, arrived in Virginia, but it was prior to 1644-5 at least. He was from Bristol, England, and brought over with him his "known kinsman" ROGER DANIEL and his son ROGER DANIEL JR. The latter was the father of GOV. ROBERT DANIEL, who with two brothers, JOHN and WILBERT fled to the RANRATONS to escape the wrath of BERNHEIM after the rebellion stirred up by NATHANIEL BACON. Wilbert Daniel remained in the Island only a few months

after which he returned to Virginia. Prior to his going there on November 13, 1678, he had been one of the subscribing witnesses to the will of HENRY ISHAM, of Verina, in Henrico County, whose wife was the widow Katherine Royal, and whose son HENRY ROYAL in 1693 witnessed with DANIEL DANIEL (uncle of Governor Robert) the will of his step son HENRY COPELAND, in Elizabeth City County. John Daniel, the other brother, remained in the Barbadoes for some time and the St. James Parish Records there show the birth of two sons John (in 1678) and THOMAS (1679). ROBERT DANIEL had married DOROTHY CHAMBERLAINE, sister of EDWARD PIER CHAMBERLAINE, by whom he had one son, ROBERT; and JOHN DANIEL, his brother, married ANN \_\_\_\_\_. Thomas Daniel, born in 1679 married ELIZABETH LANIER, daughter of THOMAS LANIER (who was also living for a time in the Island) and both Thomas Daniel and Thomas Lanier died in STERRELL COUNTY, N. C. about 1700, as disclosed by these Hathway records. Robert Daniel's first wife died before he sailed on the "MARY" for the Carolinas in April 1679, bringing with him to Charleston his housekeeper and servant MARY COOPER and his son, ROBERT, a child-in-arms at that time.

Arriving in the Province of the Carolinas, Robert Daniel married a second wife, SARAH LOGAN, by whom he had several children, including SARAH (b. 1703), married Algernon Wilson; MARMADUKE DANIEL, MARTHA (b. 1704); JOHN DANIEL, born (1707) and ANN DANIEL, born (1710), according to the Annals of the Parish of St. Thomas and St. Dennis, of Charleston, S. C. SARAH DANIEL died July 31, 1721.

DOROTHY CHAMBERLAINE, the first wife of ROBERT DANIEL, had a sister who appears to have been the wife of JOHN LEAR, Clerk of Henric County, Virginia, hence Robert Daniel and the old Clerk were brothers-in-law. Dorothy also had a nephew MARMADUKE CHAMBERLAINE, for whom Governor Daniel named his second son. ROBERT DANIEL, the Governor's oldest son, married and had a number of children and many descendants, while MARMADUKE DANIEL's descendants intermarried into the famous HUFFINGTON FAMILY, of South Carolina (originally from Spottsylvania County, Virginia) which in turn had representatives who intermarried with prominent Cherokee Indian families and scattered throughout Georgia, Alabama and later to the Indian Territory and Oklahoma.

ROBERT DANIEL in a distant way was a kinsman of THOMAS CARY, who was born in England, the son of Walter Cary, whose widow, after Walter's death, became the wife of that lovable character and Governor of North Carolina, following the Calpepper troubles, JOHN ARCHDALE, Thomas Cary being the step-son of JOHN ARCHDALE and a distant cousin of ROBERT DANIEL. Robert Daniel was a landgrave, a Lieutenant General and Deputy Governor of the Province of North Carolina from 1704 to 1708. Unostentatiously he was in sympathy with the Quakers, dissenters and others who had been barred from holding office and exercising other privileges as citizens and during his incumbency the first church in North Carolina was established and the first seeds of the whole-some policy of the separation of Church and State were sown. Strange to say, THOMAS CARY, step-son of the popular JOHN ARCHDALE, who was chosen against the wishes of the Proprietors to succeed Daniel, soon became a thorn in the flesh of the whole colony, was deposed by the Deputies and refused to surrender the office to WILLIAM GLOVER who had been elected Governor in his place. Then it was that the "double parliaments" met at the home of old JOHN REICHSFELD at LITTLE RIVER, Glover presiding in one room and Thomas Cary in another. The gallant ROBERT DANIEL sent his regrets and asked to be excused (1-454) from attendance at the session.

DARDEN FAMILY. This is an old ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY family. In an excellent genealogical work containing a chart of this family the compiler finds this statement, which is typical of many such compilations: "STEPHEN DARDEN settled in Henric County, Va. in 1640, and his son Capt. JOHN DARDEN, revolutionary soldier, married MISS DUNNIDGE, sister of MARTHA WASHINGTON". From 1640 to the beginning of the revolution was 135 years, which is a long time for the son of a settler of 1640 to live and still be a revolutionary soldier. Captain JOHN, according to the same account had two sons, JOHN (also a revolutionary soldier) born in 1734, and JACOB the next birth in the family. STEPHEN DARDEN may have been the first American ancestor of the family, but certainly there were several generations between 1640 and the birth of any member of the clan who could possibly have served in the revolution. One JACOB DARDEN made his will in Isle of Wight County in 1719. His wife was ANNE. He and Anne sold one-half of his patent to land in Isle of Wight to HENRY POPE in 1698. Jacob was alive and active in 1684, when he sold 100 acres to William Murphy in Isle of Wight County. (Boodle's 17th Century pp 635, 664.). After the death of Jacob Darden his wife Anne married a LEITCH and her will was proven in Henric County, North Carolina, which shows JACOB had changed his residence from Virginia, or his widow did after his death. The will was proven in (1733) 1-58, and gives us the names of their children: SAMUEL, JACOB, JOSEPH, JAMES; daughter ANN married ABRAHAM ADAMS, and JANE DARDEN married a WATKINS; the son JACOB DARDEN married (according to John Bennett Boddie p. 217), a daughter of GEORGE WILLIAMSON and the grand-daughter of that well known character COL. JOSEPH BRIDGER. It is not only possible, but probable, reverting now to the published chart referred to above, that Jacob Darden, a son of Jacob and Miss Williamson, were the parents of the JACOB DARDEN who married MARY HILLIARD and had (1) EUPHROSIA DARDEN who married JOSHUA BOWENHORN (2) CYNTHIA DARDEN who married NERINAH BRYAN (which one, I don't know) and JACOB DARDEN who never married. The JACOB who married MARY HILLIARD had a brother WILLIAM, one of whose daughters married MANNING BOWENHORN (an old N. C. family, of course), and a brother GEORGE married MARTHA BURGESS and moved to GEORGIA after the revolution and they were the ancestors of the famous Texan STEPHEN HEARD DARDEN, well known in the annals of that commonwealth.

GEORGE DURANT. At the risk of having this work condemned, utterly, this compiler has long been convinced that one of the greatest genealogical tragedies of which he knows is the statement, long since perpetuated in print, that the wife of GEORGE DURANT was ANN MANNWOOD. Neither in Dr. Sewm's monumental index, or the equally prolific and voluminous records of the Provincial periods of North Carolina does the name MANNWOOD appear. This name, obviously a scrivener's poor effort at writing the name "BOWENHORN" in the old English style, has literally spoiled a great family history. A further statement, in the space available here, is not possible.

RAMES, GEORGE and wife SUSANNAH, son JOHN born (1694) 3-367.

EARL, ANN, daughter of Rev. Daniel Earl (1785) 1-542. Her will on same page mentions many of her connections.

EARL, REV. DANIEL, will in CHOWAN COUNTY (1785) names children and son in law CHARLES JOHNSON, wife CHARITY EARL 1-542; succeeded CLEMENT HALL as Rector of St. Paul's Parish EDENTON in (1788) 3-411.

EARLE, JOHN, member of Grand Jury with DAVID BAYLEY and others, which indicted GEORGE BURNINGTON for trespass (about 1723-1724) 3-237.

EARLY, ELINOR, will (1732) mentions her grandson JAMES CURLINE 1-42.

EARLY FAMILY. Wills 2-333.

EARLY, JOHN and wife MARY (1713) sell land to GEORGE SMITH 1-100; bought land from JAMES CURLINE (1713) JOHN EARLY a witness 1-101; sold land to WILLIAM DAVIS on west side of WICAON Creek (1713) with JOHN BRYAN a witness 1-100; he and WILLIAM CRAWFORD owned adjoining lands (1719) 1-627; he and wife MARY deed lands to PETER PARKER (1700) at 3-131; he and wife MARY sell land to WILLIAM WILSON (1716) next to JOHN BUSH and WILLIAM CRAWFORD 1-616; he and William Rasberry and THOMAS DIXON appointed to clear a creek (1744) 2-620; JACOB LEWIS was his neighbor (1714) 2-456; made deed to JOHN HALE (1711) 3-441; he and MARY sold land to DENNIS MACLENDEN (1717) witnessed by WILLIAM CRAWFORD and FRANCIS MACLENDEN 1-300; made deed to JOHN RASBERRY (or Rasberry) in (1711) CHOWAN 3-441; he was a brother of REBECCA SHEPHERD (1732); MARY, wife of JOHN EARLY, gave Power of Attorney to MICHAEL HILL (1711) 3-441.

EARLY, JOHN SR. will in BERTIE (1740) wife ANN and son JOHN executors. List of his children 1-208.

EARLY, WILLIAM, sold land to JOHN BEVERLY in (1704) 1-119; sold land to PETER EVANS adjoining COL. POLLOCK (1706) John Jordan a witness 1-95; witnessed deed to COL. POLLOCK (1706) and to WILLIAM STEPHENS 2-611; his wife was ELINOR and they had son in law HENRY SUTTON (1704) to whom they gave land bought of RICHARD BOOTH (1701) 2-612.

EASON, ABNER, had son JACOB EASON (1764) and was son in law of JACOB DOXTON 3-170, 2-333.

EASON, GEORGE, will (1774) had JESSE, MOSES, ABNER and GEORGE EASON sons 3-170.

EASON FAMILY. Wills (BERTIE) 2-511 and 3-170.

EASON, WILLIAM, of PERQUIMANS COUNTY died in (1718-1719), one WILLIAM married ANNE LAVINIA ROOTS 2-537.

EASTER FAMILY. Wills in HYDE COUNTY. MARY in (1751), ABRAHAM (1751), JOHN (1751) and also a JOHN (1732) 1-307, also 1-42.

EASTER, SOLOMON, mentioned in the will of WILLIAM JOY (1725) 1-55.

EATON, JAMES will in CHOWAN (1739) 1-42.

EATON, PINKETMAN, Major in the W. C. Continental Line 1-418.

EATON, WILLIAM, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. Carolina, patented lands there in (1746) 1-447; was Sheriff of Granville County (1753) and left will (1789) 1-41.

EAVES, RAIPHE, left will (1741) executors were JOHN STARKET and JOHN BRYAN 2-468.

EBORN, HENRY, will (1732) 1-42.

EDEN, CHARLES, order relating to powder (1719) 3-281; issues proclamation dissolving the Assembly (1717) 3-228, 3-229; came as Royal Governor (1713) and lived in BATH 3-24; married into GOLLAND family 2-522; files complaint against WILLIAM MADOLE 3-151, 3-152; left will (1721) in which he mentions DANIEL RICHARDSON, JAMES HENDERSON and JOHN LOVICK, the latter his executor 1-42, 1-43.

EDEN, PENELOPE, daughter of Governor EDEN, married (1) JOHN LOVICK (2) \_\_\_\_\_ (3) GEORGE PERRY and (4) Governor GABRIEL JOHNSTON 1-86.

EDENTON - TOWN OF - Built on lands of JACOB and THOMAS PETERSON 3-143; first called ANNE'S TOWN 3-284; list of tithables there in (1702) 3-84, 3-85, 1-142; Act of Assembly relating to lands where town is located 2-237, 2-274; the old CANNON LHM at EDENTON 1-593 to 1-595; list of citizens of the town (1777) taking oath 2-205, 2-206; deeds and conveyances of lots in the town 1-120 to 1-131; bond relating to building of the courthouse signed by JOSEPH KENES and others 2-225, 2-226; early miscellaneous records obtained at 2-146 to 2-153, & 2-465 to 2-471; same, 3-125 to 3-135.

EDENTON TEA PARTY. An account of the historic event of 1774, attended by 56 ladies of the town 2-120 to 2-124; the descendants of WINIFRED BOSKINS, the BROWNINGES and LEARIES 3-300 to 3-304; 3-116 to 3-124; 2-163 to 3-170; the LOWREYS and BLAIRS 2-602 to 2-607; 2-458 to 2-464.

EDGERTON, PATRICK married MARY FISKE (1705) 3-410.

EDGERTON, WILLIAM, of CHOWAN (1711) 3-442; received land grant on YOPPIN river (1723) 1-11.

EDLIN, JOHN, assigns his interest in certain lands (1678-9) to JAMES PRISHO mentions JOHN GREEN and others 3-434; his wife was SARAH and his son JOHN was born (1677) 3-209.

EDMONDS, SAMUEL, of CHOWAN, will (1720) mentions daughter married HENRY MIDDLETON and other children 1-43 and 1-209; his wife was MARY and they sold land to JOHN EDWARDS on TURKEY SWAMP (1716), and JOHN EDWARDS was his executor 1-296; he lived between Cashy River and Salmon Creek in BERTIE in (1719) 1-444.

EDWARDS FAMILY. Wills of ISAAC, EDWARD, HENRY and CATHERINE EDWARDS 1-307.

- EDWARDS, HUMPHRY, will in RATE ( 1711 ) 1-43
- EDWARDS, JOHN married ELIZABETH BLOUNT, daughter of THOMAS BLOUNT and wife MARY 1-69; they were witnesses to deed by PETER REED (HEARD) (1720) 2-614; he was executor of the will of SAMUEL EDWARDS (1720) 1-45; and witness to deed by WILLIAM JONES (1715) 2-289; and from JOHN WILLIAMS (1716) 1-296; he bought land from SAMUEL EDWARDS (1716) 1-296; witnessed deed from JAMES HOOVER (1716) 1-296; sold lands to SOLOMON JORDAN by (1718) 1-625.
- EDWARDS, JOHN, whose wife was DORCAS had son in law JAMES ROBERTS who married their daughter CORNELIA EDWARDS (1718), MATTHEW EDWARDS a witness 1-621; together JOHN and DORCAS made deed to EDWARD MOORE (1716) 2-285 and bought land from CHARLES BARBER (1716) on TURKEY CREEK 1-296; deeded lands in (1718) next to THOMAS JONES and THOMAS HOLBROOK 1-621; they sold lands to SOLOMON JORDAN in (1714) 1-103.
- EDWARDS, JOHN, (probably the one who married ELIZABETH BLOUNT) together with SAMUEL EDWARDS lived between CASHY RIVER and SALMON CREEK in (1719), in BERTIE 1-444; and JOHN EDWARDS was killed in BERTIE in (1750) 2-470.
- EDWARDS, MARY, with RICHARD FRYER witnessed a deed to WILLIAM JONES (1719) 1-627.
- EDWARDS, MATTHEW and WILLIAM JONES were witness to a deed by MARTIN GARDNER to JOHN WILLIAMS (1718) 1-622; witness another time in (1718) 1-621.
- EDWARDS, NATHANIEL, borrowed a horse from HENRY DELANEY to run in a race with a horse belonging to WILLIE JONES (1769) 2-302; he & THOMAS HART and HENRY ONE sign bond (1768) in a suit with HENRY DELANEY 2-468; his wife was JANE RAYON, daughter of WILLIAM RAYON of GRANVILLE COUNTY in (1769) 1-49.
- EDWARDS, TITUS, was an executor of the will of THOMAS HARTFIELD (1768) 2-329; his wife was RACHEL and he left will in BERTIE in (1785) 2-333.
- EDWARDS, WILLIAM, will (1785) names wife TABITHA, his sons, and brother TITUS EDWARDS 2-333.
- EDWARDS, ELIZABETH, daughter of THOMAS BLOUNT, was witness to deed by PETER REED (1720) 2-614.
- EGAN, JOHN, letter written by him to COL. JAMES BLOUNT (1779) 2-195, in CROWAN COUNTY; 2-205
- EGAN, JAMES died in BLADEN COUNTY leaving will (1737), mentions "wife and daughter" makes WILLIAM CARY his Executor 1-206.
- EGAN, ROBERT, and JOHN EGAN, among the citizens of EDWENTON who took the oath of allegiance in June (1778) 2-205; he was living in NEW YORK CITY ( Robert Egan ) at the time of his death (1798) but his will was proven in EDWENTON, his wife was ELIZABETH and mention is made of SARAH COTTON and ALLEN RAMSEY in said will 1-542.
- EGERTON, PATRICK was granted lands on YOPPIN RIVER in (1719) next to JOHN PORTER 1-17; witnessed a deed by DAVID JONES in (1720) 2-614; had sons HENRY and WILLIAM EGERTON in (1723) 1-450; his wife was MARY in (1705) 2-374.
- EGERTON, WILLIAM made deed to WILLIAM BEN-BERRY of lands heired from his father ( about 1733 ) 2-128; sold land to THOMAS MING (MINGET) in (1731) 2-451.
- EGINTINE, HENRY. His wife was ELIZABETH & their daughter SARAH was born (1681) 3-211.
- EGINTINE, SARAH, daughter of HENRY 3-211.
- EGORON, CONRAD, land grant (1714) next to LEWIS WILLIAMS 1-14.
- ELBRIDGE, WILLIAM, will (1751) in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, mentions MATTHEW and CHARITY MOORE, his brother SAMUEL ELBRIDGE and others, with WILLIAM RICHARDSON and REBECCA DAWSON, witnesses 1-206.
- ELLIOTT, ABRAHAM, will (1812), mentions wife JULIANA, with CHARLES MOORE and JAMES MOORE witnesses 3-331.
- ELLIOTT, ANDREW, witness (1785) to will of THOMAS ARMSTRONG, of BOSTON, Mass., proved in North Carolina 2-303.
- ELLIOTT, CALEB and JOSEPH ELLIOTT witness a deed of LEWIS CONNOR in NORFOLK COUNTY, Va. registered in N. C. (1729) 2-448; Caleb & Richard Wilson and MEDIA WHITE witness to deed in (1729) 2-451; his wife's name was MARY in (1743) 3-383; one CALEB ELLIOTT left will (1775) witnessed by three members of the BUNCH FAMILY 3-170; children 3-383.
- ELLIOTT, CHARLES, appointed attorney general by Governor DOBBS (1759) 1-457, 2-305.
- ELLIOTT, EPHRAIM and wife SARAH, had KEZIAN ELLIOTT born (1752) 3-383; he left will in (1799) perhaps a later one 3-331
- ELLIOTT, ELM, witness with MYLES ELLIOTT to will of MARY SMITH (1817) 3-351.
- ELLIOTT FAMILY. Wills 3-331 to 3-332.
- ELLIOTT, GEORGE, will in PASQUOTANK (1727) mentions god-daughter MARY WALLACE 1-42.
- ELLIOTT, JOSHUA and wife ANNE (1740) 3-383.
- ELLIOTT, MICHAEL, brother of JOSEPH ELLIOTT who left will (1831) 3-332.
- ELLIOTT, MILES, brother of STEPHEN and WILLIS ELLIOTT (1825) 3-332.
- ELLIOTT, STEPHEN, will names brothers (1825) makes JOSIAH TOWNSEND, Executor 3-332.
- ELLIOTT, THOMAS, will (1729) in PERQUIMANS mentions son MOSES 1-42; sold lands to AARON ELLIOTT (1726) and bought land from ROBERT WILSON the same year 2-293.
- ELLIOTT, TOWNSEND, was the son of EPHRAIM ELLIOTT who left will (1799) and brother of STEPHEN, CALEB, MILES and JOSIAH ELLIOTT 3-331.
- ELLIS, AARON, of BERTIE COUNTY, his admx was CATHERINE ELLIS (about 1769) 3-446.
- ELLIS, ELIZABETH, married DAVID HARRIS (1695) by JOSEPH SUTTON 3-407; another ELIZABETH ELLIS married JAMES CUNNINGHAM in CROWAN County (1796) 1-252.



ELLIS, GEORGE, will in PASQUOTANK (1721) mentions wife HANNAH and brother THOMAS PALIN 1-42.

ELLIS, MOSES, will in CROWAN (1771) daughters CELIA and ANN 3-449.

ELLIS, SYLVIA, of BERTIE, an orphan, with ECKHART WILGHELY, her guardian (1771) 3-450.

ELKER, ELIZABETH, daughter of RICHARD ELKER & wife ANN, born (1678) 3-209.

ELKER, MARGARET, was drowned 3-365.

ELKER, RICHARD, his wife was ANN 3-209 (1678)

EMANSON, HENRY, was a witness (1720) 2-618.

ENGLE, PETER, will (1722) mentions God son WILLIAM MOORE 1-42.

ENLOW, ABRAHAM, grandson of GUILFORD SILVERTHORN (1737) writes a note 1-73; with the name spelled "ENDLESS" in (1754) he and his wife ELIZABETH petition with reference to the estate of WILLIAM ANKILL, deceased - 1-457.

ERWIN FAMILY. Genealogy of the ERWIN-JONES family, descendants of ANNIE ISABELLA IRWELL and CADWALLADER JONES 2-165.

ESCHEATED LANDS. How lands were escheated in North Carolina 3-87.

ESTATES OF DECEASED PERSONS. Act of the North Carolina Assembly relating to 3-59, 3-59.

ESTATES. Division of estates of deceased persons and families in CROWAN COUNTY, from about (1740 to 1800), giving list of heirs generally named. The names of the owners of these estates are arranged in alphabetical order. 2-256 to 2-273.

ETHERIDGE, HENRY will (1742) names wife LUCY - 1-42.

ETHERIDGE, LUKE, will (1742) wife CHRISTIAN, see 1-42.

ETHERIDGE, MARMADUKE, will (1734) leaves legacies to children of SARAH BELL, including CALISE BELL and others 1-42.

ETHERIDGE, WILLIAM, will (1837) mentions wife MARTHA and his five oldest children by his first marriage. Then see note 2-512.

EUSE FAMILY. Some of the names are mentioned in will of MARY LEE in GATES COUNTY (1836) 2-59

EURE, JAMES, bought land from JOHN COLLINS in (1736) 3-127.

EUDANK, GEORGE, of BERTIE COUNTY, will (1732) mentions three members of the WHITWELL family 1-42; he brought suit against JOHN GREEN and JOHN ROBBITT (1732) 2-298.

EVANS, ANN, daughter of RICHARD EVANS, died in (1700) 3-402.

EVANS, BENJAMIN, was son in law of THOMAS PARKER of CROWAN (1716) 1-617; sold land to FRANCIS THOMAS (1730) with JOHN PARKER a witness 3-449.

EVANS FAMILY. Wills of 1-205, 1-206, 1-641.

EVANS, JAMES of PERQUIMANS, deeded lands to THOMAS LUTHER next to HENRY BONNER and WILLIAM JONES (1720) Thomas MONTAGUE and BIAL BROWN, witnesses 2-613.

EVANS, JOHN, deed to BENJAMIN EVANS (1718) JOHN JORDAN a witness 1-622; also deed to JOHN WHITE, son of GEORGE next to JOHN JORDAN (1717) John and JANE JORDAN witnesses 1-626; received land grant (1718) joining JOHN JORDAN and SAMUEL PADGETT 1-12.

EVANS, JONATHAN, wife was MARY (1717) 3-323.

EVANS, JOSEPH, son of WILLIAM EVANS records his brand-mark (1746) 2-622; leaves will (1827) NATHAN and EMMY WHITE his executors. 3-332.

EVANS, MARY was daughter of THOMAS LUTHER 2-296.

EVANS, MICHAEL, will (1795) 2-333.

EVANS, PETER, deeded lands to WILLIAM EVANS in CROWAN (1715) 1-285; was surviving executor of JACOB SHAW, whose relict married RICHARD FIGURES by (1749) 2-633; had son ROBERT EVANS (1715) 1-285; owned land next to JAMES BOON on GUM BRANCH (1718) 1-620; appointed to help distribute estate of WILLIAM BAKER (1745) 2-626.

EVANS, RICHARD, suit against ROBERT BRIGGSWELL (1689) 3-431; also against THOMAS LILLY same year 3-430; died leaving will in PERQUIMANS (1692) with ALEXANDER LILLINGTON, Executor 1-42.

EVANS, ROBERT, bought land from THOMAS BRAY (1716) 1-300; he and wife ANN sold land to JOHN WOOD (1719) 2-608; Ann administered his estate (1745) 2-626-8; sold lands to PETER PARKER (1729) 2-615; RICHARD HAYS and WILLIAM SHARP witnessed his deed (1716) to THOMAS BRAY 1-616.

EVANS, SARAH, was daughter of WILLIAM WILLS of ONSLOW (1742) 1-00.

EVANS, SUSANNAH 3-57.

EVANS, THOMAS, power of attorney to THOMAS SNOWDEN (1703) 3-73; will in CROWAN in (1731) 1-42.

EVERARD, SIR RICHARD, Governor 3-230; Barrington's attack on 3-229; Everard riot in EDEYTON (1728) 1-439, 1-440.

EVERARD, RICHARD, JR. 3-230.

EVEREDEN, THOMAS, JR. bought land from JOHN SIMONS (1729) 2-446.

EVERITT, NATHANIEL, wife MARY. He left will (1720) witnessed by BENJ. BLOUNT 2-454; deed to THOMAS LEE and others 1-297; was father in law of BENJ. BLOUNT (1718) 1-619.

EVERITT, THOMAS, wife DOROTHY (1700) 2-456.

EVERTON, JEREMIAH dau SARAH FOREHAND 1-41.

EVINS, ELIZABETH 3-406; THOMAS EVINS 3-216.

EYUM, JEREMIAH (1707) 1-94; RICHARD EYUM 1-90.

**REV. DANIEL EARL.** This man was an English Clergyman, who came to Virginia some time prior to 1788, when he succeeded REV. CLEMENT HALL as the Rector of ST. PAUL'S PARISH in the town of HENRICH, which position he held until the time of his death in 1795 (1-542). His wife was ELIZABETH GREGORY, a member of an old and respected HANSMOND COUNTY, Virginia, family, the daughter of JAMES GREGORY, who was a son of MAJ. JOHN GREGORY (16 Va. Mag. 203). REV. EARL and his wife ELIZABETH GREGORY had two children, both daughters. They were ANN EARL who died leaving a will in CHEWAS COUNTY in 1798 (1-542) and ELIZABETH EARL who married CHARLES JOHNSON. Charles Johnson and Elizabeth Earl were the parents of ELIZABETH EARL JOHNSON who became the wife of DR. ALEXANDER HENDERSON, a son of PLEASANT HENDERSON and SARAH MARTIN. Their daughter ELIZABETH EARL HENDERSON married GEN. LAWRENCE S. BAKER, a descendant of HENRY BAKER, the old ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Va. merchant, heretofore mentioned in these notes. Rev. DANIEL EARL, in the spelling of his name, omitted the final "e" sometimes attached to the name EARLE in the Virginia and South Carolina records, and so far as is known was not related to the EARLES of Westmoreland County, Va. and Spotsburg County, S. C. He evidently left no male descendants to carry on the name of EARL.

**WILLIAM EATON.** This William Eaton was born on SKIMMEL CREEK near the York River in York County, Virginia. He was the son of SARAH PINKETMAN (daughter of William Pinketman, a lawyer and tobacco merchant) and WILLIAM EATON. He had an older brother PINKETMAN EATON, who was mentioned in the will of their grandfather WILLIAM PINKETMAN, who died in 1713. His older brother PINKETMAN EATON had a son PINKETMAN EATON, who was born according to the Bruton Parish Register, in 1748. This was MAJ. PINKETMAN EATON, of the North Carolina Continental Line, who was WILLIAM EATON'S nephew. WILLIAM EATON, of this record, was one of the founders and a member of the first court of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. SARAH PINKETMAN, mother of WILLIAM EATON, had a sister, REBECCA PINKETMAN, who married ROBERT COORS as his first wife; after her death ROBERT COORS married ELIZABETH ALLEN (daughter of DANIEL ALLEN) and this last couple were the parents of SARAH COORS who married ROBERT JONES, JR. and they were the parents of GEN. ALLEN JONES and WILLIE JONES famous in North Carolina revolutionary history. MARTHA COORS, another daughter of ROBERT COORS and ELIZABETH ALLEN, married SAMUEL WELDON, of HENRICO COUNTY (Dale Parish) and they were the parents of DANIEL WELDON who married MARTHA EATON, one of the daughters of WILLIAM EATON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY. After the death of his wife SARAH COORS, Robert Jones, Jr., father of Gen. Allen and Willie Jones and their sister CHARLOTTE JONES, married MARY EATON, another daughter of WILLIAM EATON, of Granville. By this last marriage ROBERT JONES JR. (who was attorney general of North Carolina) had one daughter ELIZABETH JONES (half-sister of ALLEN and WILLIE JONES) who married August 10, 1791, BENJAMIN WILLIAMS, Governor of North Carolina from 1799 to 1802, who resided in MOORE COUNTY.

In the Department of ARCHIVES and HISTORY, at Raleigh, N. C. some years ago this compiler found an old record book (the first, apparently), a mere fragment of which gave a brief account of the organization of the original Granville county. The first entry, in a faded state, gives an account under date of September 3, 1746, contains an abstract of the Act of the Assembly providing for the erection of the upper part of Edgecomb County into a new county by the name of GRANVILLE. It provided that the courthouse should be erected at ROCKY CREEK, "as near as may be to the BOILING SPRINGS". WILLIAM PERSON and WEST HARRIS were appointed commissioners to confer with the court of EDGECOMB COUNTY, and PERSON was appointed Sheriff of the new county. Court to meet at the home of EDWARD JONES, and so it met there on December 3, 1746. Present at the first meeting were the following persons: WILLIAM EYON (Eaton), JOHN MARTIN, JAMES PAYNE, EDWARD JONES, JOHN WALKER and GIBSON MACON. At a second meeting, those present were: JAMES PAYNE, JOHN WALKER, JOHN MARTIN, WEST HARRIS and JONATHAN WHITE. At that time the territory embraced in GRANVILLE included (in addition to other territory) all of the present counties of GRANVILLE, VANCE, WARREN and FRANKLIN counties.

EDWARD JONES, at whose home the first meetings of the court were held in Granville county, came from Virginia, and at that time lived, as near as can be ascertained in the North-western part of what is now Franklin County near Shocco Springs - then referred to as the BOILING SPRINGS. His wife was ABIGAIL SUGER, the daughter of a French Huguenot family who had settled with that colony at Manikintown, in Virginia. From the will of Edward Jones, proven in Granville County in 1780, we learn that his children were SUGAR, JAMES, EDWARD, DANIEL, SARAH, OBEYDENCE, RALPH and PRISCILLA. Priscilla Jones married GIBSON MACON, who was one of the members of the first Granville county court, as shown above. He was the brother of MARTHA MACON, of New Kent County, who married ORLANDO JONES, son of Rev. Rowland Jones, of Bruton Parish in York County, Va. These were Martha Washington's near relatives. GIBSON MACON'S daughter, ANN HUNT MACON became the wife of CAPT. JOHN ALSTON of the family so often mentioned in these records. CAPT. SUGAR JONES, son of EDWARD JONES, played an important role in the early Indian Wars in North Carolina. His wife was SARAH FRANKLIN, who after his death married NATHANIEL HENDERSON, son of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON and brother of PLEASANT HENDERSON, who married SARAH MARTIN, daughter of Col. James Martin, of Snow Creek, N. C.

COL. NATHANIEL EDWARDS, who in 1769 borrowed a horse from HENRY DELANEY to match against one owned by COL. WILLIE JONES, of Halifax (2-302) and which operation finally resulted in a lawsuit with resort to the courts (2-468), was a son in law of WILLIAM EATON, the old SHERIFF of Granville County, N. C., and member of its first court, having married JANE EATON, his daughter (1-41). Col. Edwards lived in HUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia, which, of course, was not far away. He had the following children, as disclosed by his will written in 1771: SARAH (n. AMERSON DANIEL) Isaac, William, Anne (n. RIDLEY), REBECCA (wife of ALLEN JONES, of "Mount Gallant" in Northampton County, N. C., and brother of Col. WILLIE JONES, who owned the horse he wanted to beat) and Elizabeth Edwards, who is said to have married HENRY WILLIS. Allen Jones' daughter, REBECCA EDWARDS JONES married (1) MINFORD LONG, son of Col. Nicholas Long, and (2) CADWALLADER JONES, of the PETER JONES family.

- FABAN, RICHARD. Division of his estate in TYA-  
RELL COUNTY in (1777) names heirs 1-449.
- FAIR, ORENDA, was headright of JOSEPH PEIRY in  
(1701) 2-300.
- FAIRCLOTH, EDWARD, called "son" in the will of  
PHILLIP TORESEY (1727) 1-78.
- FAIRCLOTH, WILLIAM, Lieutenant in 10th Regt. N.  
S. Continental Line 1-425.
- FAIRLESS, NICHOLAS, Estate; MARY CLAYTON admin-  
istratrix (1745) 2-526.
- FAISON, FRANCIS DIANA, was daughter of HENRY  
FAISON and SALLIE THOMPSON. Sallie Thompson  
was daughter of WILLIAM THOMPSON of SALPSON  
County, N. C. 2-158.
- FAISON FAMILY. Genealogy of the family, which  
was from SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA., and its  
connection with the THOMPSON and RILL FAM-  
ILY, the latter of BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VA.  
Also connected with the DUDLEYS 2-158, 3-312  
2-315.
- FALCONER, JAMES, sold land to JOHN SEOLER before  
(1717) 1-517.
- FALCONER, JOHN, signs table showing prices of  
merchandise (1699) 2-303; witnessed deed of  
JOHN SWAIN to JOHN PORTER (1718) 1-524; was  
witness with GEORGE GUILFORD (1721) 2-518;  
received land grant (1720) on TOPPIN RIVER  
1-9; bought land from WILLIAM MOODY (1710)  
1-236; sold 52 acres on DRUMMOND'S POINT to  
JOHN SEOLER (17157) 1-234; witness to deed  
from THOMAS SPIERS to EDWARD COCKRILL (1728)  
2-443; he and SARAH FALCONER witnessed deed  
(1733) 2-511.
- FALCONER, THOMAS, deed to land (1733) witnessed  
by SARAH and JOHN FALCONER 2-511.
- FALK, RICHARD ( Probably FOLK ) will (1712) his  
wife ELIZABETH 1-44.
- FALLOW, WILLIAM, deed to WILLIAM BONNER in (1716)  
to land bought of DINA (DIANA) LEE 1-299;  
land grant (1714) on ROCKYHOCK CREEK 1-8;  
bought land from DAVID LEE (1716), DANIEL  
DONOVAN a witness 1-297.
- FANNY, JOHN, an orphan, MATTHEW HUBBARD to care  
for him (1711). His father was JOHN 3-444.
- FARR, RICHARD, held note against JOHN JOHNSTON  
in (1746) 2-301; died leaving will in (1757)  
1-213.
- FARROW, FRANCIS, will (1722) 1-4.
- FARKE, JAMES, will in CHOWAN, (1727) EDWARD  
MOSELEY, Executor 1-43.
- FARLEY, ELISHA, son in law of HENRY MIDDLETON  
(1738) 1-61.
- FARLOW, DONOVY, MRS. Her grand-daughter was  
wife of ADAM COCKBURN (1725) 2-236; had two  
grandchildren named RALSTY 3-134.
- FARLOW, JAMES, land grants (1711) on Beaver Dam  
1-7; (1712) on Rockyhack 1-7; (1732) on BEAV-  
ER DAM SWAMP 1-11; deed (1716) from ROBERT  
HIGGS 1-291; (1718) from JONATHAN KITTELL &  
wife ANN 1-630; grant (1717) 1-16.
- FARLOW, JOHN witness with MARY TOME (1699)  
2-432.
- FARLOW, WILLIAM. His wife was MARY, sold land  
to CHARLES RICKETTS (1713) next to JOHN  
HARRIS and JOHN MARKS 1-99; land grant in  
(1721) joined DAVID AMERSON and WILLIAM  
WOODLEY 1-10.
- FARMER, JOSEPH 2-335.
- FARMER, THOMAS (1760) 1-543.
- FEARE FAMILY "Mother Feare" in will of WIL-  
LIAM LEWFOED (1732) 1-57.
- FAVIEL, RICHARD, will (1738) 1-44.
- FEATON FAMILY. Wills in GATES COUNTY 2-48; wills  
in CHOWAN COUNTY 1-543; wills in PERQUIMANS  
3-333.
- FELTON, RICHARD, of CHOWAN COUNTY, will (1776)  
1-543.
- FELTON, WILLIAM, in CHOWAN COUNTY (1817) 1-543.
- FEITS, HUMPHREY, will (1726) in PERQUIMANS,  
WILLIAM LONG, Executor 1-43.
- FENDALL, ELIZABETH, widow of JOHN FENDALL sold  
land to HENDERSON WALKER (1699) 2-456.
- FENDALL, JOHN, married ELIZABETH LILLINGTON in  
(1694), daughter of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON &  
wife ELIZABETH 3-406, 1-43.
- FENDALL, JOSIAS died in (1692) 3-220; his wife  
was MARY 3-406.
- FENDALL, ROBERT, owned land that had belonged  
to THOMAS GILLIAM on Albemarle Sound (1708)  
1-291, died leaving will (1711) 1-43.
- FENIX, JOHN 3-285.
- FERRILL, NICHOLAS, witness to deed by JOHN  
WHITE (1717) in CHOWAN 1-634; sold land bt  
from WILLIAM JACKSON and wife ELIZABETH to  
JOHN WHITE, JR. (1719) 1-528.
- FERGUSON, ADAM. Genealogy of his immediate fam-  
ily in CHAVEN COUNTY 2-297.
- FERGUSON, SARAH, daughter of ADAM FERGUSON mar-  
ried JAMES TOOLE, of PRINCES ANNE COUNTY,  
Virginia, list of children (1761) 2-297.
- FEWOK, JAMES, proved his headrights (1702) in-  
cluding JANE WHEELER and others 2-399; left  
will (1711), SAMUEL HARDY son of WILLIAM is  
mentioned 1-43.
- FEWOK, ROBERT, of SCUPPUNHONG, sold land to WIL-  
LIAM HARDY (1714) witnessed by MARY LAWSON  
1-285; deed to JOHN BASSELL (1717) with MAT-  
THEW CASTELL a witness 1-619; deed to AN-  
THONY ALEXANDER (1719) witnessed by JOSEPH &  
LEMOUEL ALEXANDER 2-615.
- FIELDS, JOHN 2-334.
- FIELDS, MILLS R. 2-48.
- FIGURES, BARTHOLOMEW 1-211.
- FIGURES, RICHARD, married ELIZABETH, the widow  
of JACOB SHARP by (1749) 2-533.

- FILLEY, WILLIAM**, to THOMAS EVANS and MATTHEW ADAMS, assignment of Patent in CHOWAN in (1720) 2-615; deed to JAMES JONES (1724) lands surveyed for RICHARD ROSE 2-291.
- FILBERT, NICHOLAS**, an early settler near EDEN - TON for whom FILBERT CREEK named 3-147.
- FILBO, ANTHONY**, will (1777) his wife was ANN & son in law JAMES LAUGHLIN 2-334.
- FINCH, JEREMIAH** was dead in (1725) 2-398.
- FINCH, ROWLAND FORTNER**, Church warden in BEAUFORT (1739) 2-303.
- FINCH, THOMAS**, his headrights proved by WILLIAM OUTMAN (1744) 2-624; directed to furnish tuition to an orphan MARY STAPLES (1745) 2-626
- FIRST CHURCH IN NORTH CAROLINA**. Its location and history 1-256 to 1-267.
- FISHER, JAMES** land grant on YOPPIN RIVER 1-5; he married MARY SMITH widow of FRANCIS SMITH in (1701) 2-409; they had son JAMES born (1702) 3-373; in (1698) his wife was ANN 3-215; also in (1692) 3-219; JAMES FISHER and MARY RICHARDS married in NEWPORT PARISH, Isle of Wight County, Va. (1701) 3-409.
- FISHER, MARY** married PATRICK EDGERTON (1705) 3-410.
- FISKE, REV. SAMUEL**, deceased in (1772). MARY FISK, Administratrix, next JOSEPH JONES and other Church wardens 2-304.
- FITEPATRICK, BRYAN** sold THOMAS HOLLOWAY on SOUTH SIDE OF ROANOKE Sound (1707) JOHN PETTIVER a witness 1-931; he and CORNELIUS FITEPATRICK were tithables (1702) in BERTIE 3-85; lived at ALLIGATOR (1709) where he died that year and left will in which he named a son CORNELIUS 1-44.
- FITEPATRICK, CORNELIUS**, will (1716) related to the WHEBBER family 1-44; tithable (1702) in BERTIE 3-85; one was a son of BRYAN FITEPATRICK 1-44.
- FITEPATRICK, ISAAC**, mentioned in will of JOHN LUDFORD (1736) 1-57; one ISAAC married MARY BATHMAN (1796) 3-442.
- FLATTY CREEK** was located in PASQUOTANK COUNTY not far from NEW BEGUN Creek 3-366.
- FLEETWOOD, ASHLEY**, witnessed the will of JOHN WHITEMAN (1821) 3-362.
- FLEETWOOD FAMILY**. Wills 2-334, 2-513.
- FLEETWOOD, GEORGE**, called son of ASHLEY FLEETWOOD, married PATERBIA NEWBORN by (1824) 3-343.
- FLEETWOOD, HARDY**, married SARAH KENDRITT by (1804) 2-543
- FLEETWOOD, WILLIAM**, will (1792) had sons WILLIAM, JOHN, HENRY and ASHLEY and daughters 2-336; paid tuition of NATHAN ASHLEY (1770) in BERTIE 3-448; named guardian of MARY PARROTT (1749) 2-633; Executor of JACOB BARCOT (PARROTT?) (1738) 1-66.
- FLEMING, JAMES**. His widow MARY sold land in (1717) 1-299; and to JAMES BIRD the same year 1-399; he witnessed deed to EDWARD HOWORTH (1716) 1-293; another(?) JAMES FLEMING and wife MARY deed to JAMES MAGIDSON (1720) 2-454; JAMES FLEMING deed to NICHOLAS CRISP and JOHN JORDAN (1720) 2-457; the first JAMES witnessed deed (1716) to WALTER DRAUGHAN by THOMAS GARNETT SR. 1-398; JAMES FLEMING and wife MARGARET to JOHN CHAMPION (1720) 2-608.
- FLEMING, MARY**, married STEPHEN WILEY ( 1761) 3-412.
- FLETCHER, ELIZABETH**, married SAMUEL PASSONS in (1695) 3-407; she was born in (1675) 3-206
- FLETCHER FAMILY**. Wills 3-333; births 3-206, 3-393
- FLETCHER, GEORGE**, married SUSAN BURTONSHALL (1761) 3-409.
- FLETCHER, MARGARET**, daughter of RALPH (1764) 3-171.
- FLETCHER, RALPH**, of PERQUIMANS was born in (1632) 2-398; his wife was ELIZABETH 3-214, 3-215, 3-409; he was a member of the court of PERQUIMANS (1668) 3-429.
- FLETCHER, RALPH, JR.** married JANE MORGAN in (1698) 3-408; they had son RALPH born in (1703) 3-374; son JOSHUA born (1718) 3-393
- FLETCHER, SARAH**, daughter of RALPH and ELIZABETH born (1681) 3-211.
- FLETCHER, THOMAS** bought land from EPHRAIM BLANCHARD in (1711) 1-297; he died and left will (1734) 1-43.
- FLOOD, NICHOLAS**, mentioned in will of WILLIAM SAVAGE (1780) also DR. SAMUEL DICKINSON of NORTH CAROLINA 2-28.
- FLOOD, DR. WILLIAM** and his sons NICHOLAS and WILLIAM mentioned in will of WILLIAM SAVAGE of CHOWAN COUNTY (1780) 2-28.
- FLOYD, JOHN**, will (1809). His wife was JEMIMA and he mentions TITUS MOORE 2-513.
- FLOYD, RANDALL**, will (1818) names children and wife RACHEL 2-513.
- FLOYD, THOMAS**. Joseph Hughes administered on his estate in BERTIE (1767) 3-443.
- FOARD, ALEXANDER**, qualified as Register for BERTIE COUNTY (1767) 3-443.
- FOARD, ELIAS**, was an orphan of JOHN FOARD & tutition turned over to SAMUEL WILSON (1771) 3-450.
- FOODY, THOMAS**, married ELIZABETH HARMON in (1698) 3-408.
- FOLGER, BARZILLA**, Master of sloop RESPONSE (1749) 1-434.
- FOIX, SARAH**, will (1734) was SARAH MEDON 2-513
- FOIX, WILLIAM** ( spelled FOULX ) of HANSMOND County, Va. deed (1716) THOMAS JORTMAN & RICHARD TAYLOR witnesses 1-298.



FORVILLE, JOHN, of GRAVEN COUNTY, will (1741) names sons JOHN, PETER, DAVID and ISAAC, Wm. WHITFORD, Exr. 1-133.

FOOTE FAMILY. Related to the BOWERS OF BRANTFORD and their genealogy included together 2-115 to 2-120.

FORBES, JAMES, his headright and that of ALICE his wife assigned to ISAAC GUILFORD (1701) 2-300.

FORDICE FAMILY. Children of GEORGE FORDICE and wife MARY 3-146.

FORDYCE, GEORGE, land grant (1694) next to NICHOLAS SIMONS 1-4; proved his rights (1700) 1-612, 3-146; GEORGE JR. sold land to THOMAS HORTON, which his father GEORGE had sold to NICHOLAS SIMONS (1715) Rebecca Pierce and MARY SIMONS mentioned 1-293; GEORGE of CHOWAN, his nearest kin (1713) was WILLIAM HOUTON 1-44; sold land to NICHOLAS SIMONS (1698) in Chowan 1-626.

FOREHAND, ANN, married ELLIJAH OVERTON in (1785) 3-418.

FOREHAND, BENJAMIN married MARTHA HALSEY (1783) 3-417.

FOREHAND, DANIEL married JEMIMA EVERINGS (1791) 3-422; son of DANIEL left will (1784) whose wife was SARAH, JOSEPH WHITE and ELIZABETH BOUNDEN witnesses 3-171. (Mentions EMMEL HOLLOWELL).

FOREHAND, JOHN witness to marriage of THOMAS FOREHAND, SR. (1844) 2-93.

FOREHAND, SARAH, daughter of ELIAS STALLINGS of (1778) will 3-187; another SARAH FOREHAND a daughter of JEREMIAH EVERTON (1736) 1-42.

FOREHAND, THOMAS, SR. married CATHERINE HOLLO-WELL (1844) JOHN FOREHAND a witness, CHOWAN 2-93.

FOREHAND, WILLIAM T. married ELIZABETH TWINE in CHOWAN (1862) 2-415.

FOREMAN, BENJAMIN, SR. deed to MATTHEW SOLMAR - (SHOWLAR?) next to ROBERT SHANER (1717) JOHN DIER (DEWY) a witness; also deed to JOHN BLACKBURN next to ROBERT SHANER (1717) with JOHN DEW a witness 1-300.

FOREMAN, WILLIAM, witnessed will of WILLIAM DANIEL (1740) 1-198.

FORSTER, DIANA ( FOSTERY ) married THOMAS WHITE by (1694) in ALBEMARLE 1-611.

FORSTER, EDWARD, father in law of RUTH SOUTHEL 3-31.

FORSTER, FRANCIS, met with ASSEMBLY (1708) with THOMAS CARY 1-454.

FORSTER, ROBERT, appointed CLERK OF CHOWAN in (1731) 1-449; he and JOHN JONES witness to deed (1728) from HENRY to CHARLES KING in CHOWAN COUNTY 2-443; appointed Clerk of PERTH in (1744) 2-620; licensed to practice as attorney (1733) 1-450.

FORT, BENJAMIN, deed to BOON (1721) 3-616.

FORT, GEORGE, will in (1719) with ELIAS FORT his executor 1-44.

FORT, JOHN, will (1745) mentions his son ALTHOR FORT 1-43.

FOSCUE, JOHN, of HYDE will (1751) wife named ABIGAIL and children 1-211.

FOSCUE, SIMON, of HYDE, will (1751), eldest son RICHARD 1-211; men of this name among the inhabitants of MATCHAPUNGOS when ROBERT DANIEL was Governor 2-193.

FOSTER, CHARLES, made deed to RICHARD LEWIS and THOMAS BETTERLY in form of Power of Attorney (1719) 1-627; he and EDWARD FOSTER witness to deed (1716) 1-619; made power of attorney to JOHN LOVICK (1718) 1-627.

FOSTER, DIANA, the widow of WILLIAM FOSTER married THOMAS WHITE 3-245; this the same as DIANA FORSTER 1-611.

FOSTER, EDWARD witnessed deed with CHARLES FOSTER made by LAWRENCE MCGUE ( McGEY ) (1716) 1-619; this probably the same as FORSTER 3-31.

FOSTER, FRANCIS, associated with WILLIAM GLOVER and others (1708) 3-261; a later one left will (1819) 3-333; first one signed proclamation with WILLIAM GLOVER 3-261; his wife was FRANCES in (1715) names his children 3-383; brought suit against ANTHONY DAWSON (1689) 3-431; the one of ACCOMAC COUNTY, Va.; son of WILLIAM FOSTER and wife Margaret, married MRS. HANNAH GOSBY (1694) 3-407; signed order of adjournment of the Assembly (1713) 3-228; the later one was called brother by ELIZABETH GOODMAN in her will (1836) 3-336.

FOSTER, GEORGE, was 60 years old in (1690) 1-129.

FOSTER, HANNAH will (1727) George GORDON her executor 1-43

FOSTER, JAMES, will (1725) wife was HANNAH 1-43.

FOSTER, COL. JOHN, consigned goods to Madam ANNA SOUTHEL 3-264; one married ANN WILLIAMS in Ferryman (1699) 3-203; he received land grant (1694) 1-4; children of JOHN and wife ELIZABETH born 3-371.

FOSTER, MARY, will of (1806), BENJAMIN FENDLETON and SALLIE FENDLETON witnesses 3-322.

FOSTER, HANCOY, of EDISTON, will (1783) mentions her mother ANN WILLIAMS 1-544.

FOSTER, MAJ. RICHARD (1670) 3-470.

FOSTER, ROBERT, died (1696) at home of THOMAS CLARK 3-408; Robert of BERTIE died leaving will (1746) mentioned daughter ANN COTTON and grand-daughter MARY BOON 1-43.

FOSTER, WILLIAM, of ACCOMAC County, Va. married MARGARET (1694) 3-407; but another WILLIAM FOSTER married DIANA HARRIS (1675) who is the DIANA HARRIS of this record 3-200; still a later WILLIAM had wife ANNE (1741) 3-383.

FOURNE, JOHN, will in (1729) 1-43.

FOURKE, PETER and JOHN FOURKE on the list of tythables East of Harvey's Creek to the W. side of PLATTY CREEK with ANTHONY MANNHAM and MAURICE CUNNINGHAM (no date) 3-253.

FOX, GEORGE, famous QUAKER, visits North Carolina (1672) 3-307.

FOX, JAMES, was father in law of JOSEPH RASSELL who married his daughter ANNE FOX. James FOX died 1754 2-296.

FOURWORTH, MOSES received land grant (1717) next to JOHN and THOMAS PARKER 1-17; he and wife MARTHA made deed to JAMES MAGLOHAN in (1721) 2-519; he received deed from ROBERT HIGGS in (1716) 1-293.

FOY, DANIEL, was executor of FRANCIS FOY (1760) 2-297; died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1762) 1-543.

FOY, FRANCIS, appeared in CHOWAN County (1755) 2-489; he died about (1760) 2-297.

FRALEY, WILLIAM, sued WILLIAM HANCOCK in (1702) in ALBEMARLE COUNTY 1-609.

FRANCIS, ELIZABETH, will (1844) 2-514.

FRAZIER, JEREMIAH, will in CHOWAN (1798) had son RICHARD and others 1-543.

FRAZIER, THOMAS, will in CHOWAN (1778) wife MARGARET, daughter BARBARA, JOHN DARDEN a Witness 1-543.

FREEMAN, BENJAMIN sold land to JOHN BLACKBURN before (1719) 1-629.

FREEMAN FAMILY. Wills 2-512, 2-513, 2-333, 2-334 2-47; see will of JOSEPH SPEIGHT in GATES COUNTY (1792) 2-74.

FREEMAN, JAMES was orphan of WILLIAM FREEMAN & was looked after by SOLOMON FREEMAN of HERTIE (1771) 3-450.

FREEMAN, JOHN, bought land from GEORGE WHITE in (1729) 2-452; he and wife TABITHA, made deed to THOMAS FREEMAN (1767) with RICHARD TATUM and THOMAS BOUNDYER 3-129; made deed to RICHARD WILSON (1719) 1-629; he made will in (1729) 1-43; another JOHN made will in (1796) 1-543;

FREEMAN, JOHN JR., made deed to JAMES SUMNER in (1740) of land given him by JOHN FREEMAN, SR. 3-125; bought lands from the Indians (1733) with ROBERT HIGGS a witness 2-609; received land grant (1749) on ROBERT'S CREEK 1-20; he and HUMPHREY HARDY surties on ALEX FORD'S bond as Register of HERTIE COUNTY (1767) 3-444.

FREEMAN, JOSIAH, guardians of the orphans of JOHN GAIL, of HERTIE (1771) 3-450.

FREEMAN, MOSES, looked after the tuition of JOHN, orphan of JOHN BARTY, ten years old 3-444.

FREEMAN, RICHARD, will in CHOWAN (1761) sons AMOS and HUMPHREY FREEMAN 1-543.

FREEMAN, SOLOMON, looked after tuition of the orphan WILLIAM FREEMAN (1771) 3-450.

FREEMAN, THOMAS, bought land from JOHN FREEMAN (1737) 3-129.

FREEMAN, WILLIAM, of CHOWAN, will (1736) son AARON and other children 1-211; bought land from THOMAS GARRETT SR. (1716) 1-625; witnessed deed by JOHN ALENN and wife MARY (1731) 2-450; one WILLIAM will (1834) had daughter MARY COPELAND 2-512.

FRETCH, RICHARD, will (1712) related to JOHN OLD 1-44.

FRIAR, SION, will (1795) mentions brother WILLIS COOPER 2-335.

FRILEY, WILLIAM, deed to THOMAS EVANS and MATT ADAMS (1720) 2-615.

FROMAN, JOHN, with JOHN HARRIS, witnessed deed by THOMAS BRAY (1718) 1-622, 1-623.

FROST, WILLIAM, deed to MARTIN CROMING (1721) witnessed by ALEX BARROW and WILLIAM LATIMORE 2-618; left will (1717) 1-44; deed to JAMES FROST (1717) 1-298.

FROTHINGTON, SAMUEL wife MARY (1706) 3-377.

FROCKOFF, JAMES, married MARTHA POOL (1694) in HERRICO COUNTY 3-409.

FRY, CATHERINE, will 2-334; wife of WILLIAM FRY of HERTIE (1770) 3-448.

FRI, THOMAS, family related to DR. PATRICK MAUIE note 1-210; left will (1724) 1-478.

FRIER, RICHARD, witnessed deed by WILLIAM JONES (1719) 1-627; WILLIAM FRIER 3-132.

FRILEY, WILLIAM and wife GRACE deed to BENJAMIN HICOUT (1716) 1-291.

FULLINGTON, JOHN, to WILLIAM BURCH of KING & QUEEN COUNTY Va. (1735) 3-131.

FULLINGTON, ROBERT and RICHARD FULLINGTON were granted lands sold by HENRY JONES in year (1728) 2-447.

FOSCUE FAMILY. This name does not appear prolifically on these records, but it belongs to one of the really old families of North Carolina. FREDERICK FOSCUE, in 1806, LEWIS FOSCUE in 1818, NATHAN FOSCUE in 1832, 1833 and 1834 served in the Legislature of the old North State from down in JONES COUNTY, according to JOHN HILL WHEELER'S records. Hon. Frederick F. Foscu, of this family, removed to COOSA COUNTY, Alabama, and in 1849 was elected to the House of Representatives; he then married and removed to MARIENGO COUNTY, where in 1853 he was again elected to represent the people. Very soon thereafter he moved to Texas and settled and was almost immediately chosen as a Representative from his district to the Texas House, where he voted for the ordinance of Secession, offered his services to the South and fought gallantly to his death. Here was an honored descendant of old SIMON FOSCUE of Hyde, who lived in the turbulent times of ROBERT DANIEL and THOMAS CART. His descendants are to this day, upright citizens of the Great Commonwealth he selected as his home.

GAFFIS, ARTHUR, will (1729) mentions friend JAS. WINWAIGHT 1-45.

GAINES, REBECCA, daughter of MONDECAI WHITE who left will (1776) in BERTIE; she and JESSE HANDY were his executors 2-362.

GALE, CHRISTOPHER, with JAMES BLOUNT and others appointed JUSTICE of GENERAL COURT in (1713) 3-267; received land grant near EDENTON now NOPE WALK (1728) 1-12; was Chief Justice in (1724) 1-445; met with General Court at home of RICHARD SANDERSON (1715) at home of CAPT. JOHN HICKLEYFIELD (1712) 2-148; his first wife was SARAH LAKER, the widow of GOV. THOMAS HARVEY 1-45, see also 3-220; gave power of Attorney to FREDERICK JONES and JOHN DAINK - WATER (1716) 1-297; in his will (1734) mentions his wife's former husband JOHN ISHAY 1-45; he lived and died on his plantation near the town of EDENTON 1-45.

GALE, EDMUND, was brother of CHRISTOPHER GALE - 1-45; was Justice of the General Court East of Cape Fear 2-298; WILLIAM LEWIS was guardian of his orphans (1741) 1-457; commissions issued to him and THOMAS POLLOCK in (1726) signed by J. LOVICK 2-131, 2-132; land grant on MARACONACK CREEK (1728) 1-12; bought home in EDENTON from ORLANDO CHAMPTON (1734) 1-109 his wife was MARY and he left will (1738) & named sons EDMUND and ROGER 1-45; see 2-639.

GALE, JOHN, was Master of the sloop POLLY (1774) which cleared for JAMAICA 1-436.

GALE, MILES, was son of CHRISTOPHER GALE (1734) 1-45; deed by him (1729) JOSEPH ANDERSON & JAMES POTTER, witnesses 3-447; he had son MILES GALE (1747) 3-467; ELIZABETH CLAYTON was the latter's guardian (1737) 1-448; she was his aunt 1-45.

GALE, FENELONE, was daughter of CHRISTOPHER GALE 1-45 (She married LITTLE, and had daughter FENELONE).

GALE, SARAH, with PATRICK MAULE witnessed deed by JONATHAN WHITE at EDENTON (1723) 2-443.

GALLEY, JOHN, will in EDENTON (1729) 1-45.

GALLOWAY, THOMAS, related in some way to ROBERT ROGERS whose will (1736) mentions 1-69.

GALDON, HENRY, servant of SIR RICHARD EVERARD (1725) makes oath relating to Gov. BURNINGTON'S conduct 3-230.

GANNETT, PETER, an INDIAN was dead (1702) THOMAS POLLOCK administrator 1-45.

GANNIN, CHARLES deeded lands to WILLIAM SCOTT in (1736) witnessed by WILLIAM WHITFIELD and ISAAC WILLIAMS 3-130.

GARFOOT, GREGORY will (1702) mentions uncle WILLIAM PAROYSTER 1-45.

GARGANUS, ELIAS ALEXANDER, proved his rights in (1712) in ALBERMARLE PRECINCT 1-611.

GARGANUS, FRANCIS was a headright of NICHOLAS TYLER about (1697) 2-299; had JOHN BYRD'S headright assigned to him (1702) 1-614.

GARDNER, JAMES, will in BERTIE (1790) 2-335.

GARDNER, JOHN and RICHARD WESSON witnessed deed by ABRAHAM SANDERS (1734) 2-610.

GARDNER, MARTIN, died leaving will in BERTIE (1790) 1-44; he and his wife ANN deeded lands to JOHN WILLIAMS in (1718) 1-622; another one left will (1784) in BERTIE, had son RYAN GARDNER 2-335.

GARDNER, WILLIAM, and his wife MARTHA sold land to LUKE WHITE they had bought of JAMES WILLIAMS and his wife ELIZABETH (1737) 3-127; he and JOHN GARDNER were witnesses to a deed (1734) 2-611.

GARNETT, DANIEL and his wife SARAH sold land on COMBAY CREEK to JOHN BALL (1713) 1-103; called brother of ANN GIBSON (1727) 1-38; another one's lands in BERTIE divided in (1807) among children named 1-449. (DAVID)

GARNETT, EVERARD married ELIZABETH FREEMAN in (1808) in BERTIE 2-378.

GARNETT FAMILY, wills 1-546.

GARNETT, ELINOR, married MOSES BAKER 1-449.

GARNETT, HUMPHREY, deceased (1762) WILLIAM WILSON, administrator 1-451.

GARNETT, ISABEL, married THOMAS CALLOWAY in (1728) 3-410.

GARNETT, JOHN, executor of will of JANE HAMBLYN (1733) 1-49; administrator of JOHN HAMBLYN and wife JANE (1734) 1-450.

GARNETT, MARY, will (1796) names several grand children. Solomon HENDRICKS witness 3-172; another MARY'S will in BERTIE (1820) 2-515.

GARNETT, SARAH was grand-daughter of WILLIAM RHODES (1753) 1-69.

GARNETT, THOMAS land grant on line between GATES and CHOWAY (Catherine's Creek) (1697) 1-5; he and wife THOMASINE made deed to JOHN GOODWIN (1722) 2-144; witnessed RICHARD BERNEMAN deed (1732) 2-451; sold land to THOMAS ROGERS (1718) witnessed by JAMES GOODWIN 1-625; made deed to RICHARD BERRYMAN (1717) 1-299; another land grant on Catherine's Creek (1701) 1-8; left will in (1723) 1-45; after his death his son THOMAS was called "SR". (7).

GARNETT, THOMAS, JR. (1718) land grant on the WARWICK SWAMP 1-8; he may have been the one whose wife was THOMASINE 1-625; THOMAS GARNETT Sr. and wife BETHEA deed witnessed by THOMAS MOUNTAINE (1716) 1-298; made deed to WILLIAM FREEMAN (1716) 1-625; THOMAS SR and wife BETHEA to THOMAS JR. (1719) 1-628; he and wife BETHEA to THOMAS GOODIN (1715) witnessed by STEPHEN DUDLEY 2-288; one was Justice for CROWAN PRECINCT (1731) 1-449; THOMAS JR. mentioned about (1715) 3-237; THOMAS SR. and wife BETHEA deed witnessed by CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY and JOHN GOODIN 2-287.

GARNETT, WILLIAM, bought land (1723) from ZACH NIXON 2-606.

GARRISH, EDWARD, left will in PERQUIMANS COUNTY (1827), names wife CATHERINE, and mentions JONATHAN WHITE, son of JOSIAH WHITE witnessed by DAVID and ROBERT WHITE 3-635.

- GARRISH, JAMES, will (1834) 3-335.
- GARLAND, THOMAS sued SAMUEL SPRUILL (1721) 1-444
- GARLAND, H. M. S. Bill of Expenses in saving stores from 3-154.
- GARNETT, RALPH, of PASQUOTANK owned lands in (1704) 1-303.
- GASCOIGNE, WILLIAM, petition relating to a road to BOSKIN'S MILL and BLOUNT'S BRIDGE about (1694) 3-245; served on jury in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-610.
- GASKILL, JANE, widow to ROBERT WINDLEY made a deed (1707) to JOSEPH JORDAN 1-291.
- GASKINS FAMILY. Wills in BERTIE 2-514, 2-515.
- GASKINS, WILLIAM, sued HENRY PALIN in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT (1697) 1-611. (This name probably GASCOIGNE. WSR).
- GATES COUNTY and HERTFORD. Petition of HENRY BAKER to establish a ferry between (1725) 3-451.
- GATLIN, EDWARD, will in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1725) 1-45.
- GATLIN FAMILY. Wills 2-50, 2-51.
- GATLIN, JOHN, mentioned in will of HENRY GEORGE (1711) 1-46.
- GATLIN, WILLIAM, was a witness with CHARLES MORRIS in (1734) 2-453.
- GAVIN, CHARLES of CROWAN, and wife MARY 1-617; bought land from RICHARD HOWCOTT and wife ELLIENOR (1718) 1-627; witnessed deed from THOMAS ROGERS and wife (1716) 1-294.
- GAYLORD, THOMAS, bought land from JOHN DAVENPORT (1719) 2-457.
- GEN, CHARLES, deceased father in (1716) of JAMES GEN, of SURRY CO. VA. 1-296.
- GEN, JAMES ( of SURRY COUNTY, VA. ) deeded to WILLIAM BRIDGES, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. (1716) a patent he had heired from his father CHARLES GEN 1-296.
- GENERAL COURT. Members of appointed by CHRISTOPHER GALE, Chief Justice 3-284.
- GEORGE, HENRY, his sister's eldest son was JOHN GATLIN (1711) and her youngest son was WILLIAM MITCHELL, JR. 1-45.
- GERKIN, ZACARIAN, was son in law of NATHANIEL EVERITT ( or AVERITT ) in (1718) 1-619; he witnessed deed to THOMAS LEE (1716) 1-297
- GERMACK, PATRICK, was related to the CHUKSHANK FAMILY, his will (1708) 1-45.
- GIBBS, HENRY, died (1744) widow SUSANNAH 2-620; his estate divided by LUKE MIZELL, COL. ROBERT WEST and ROGER SKILL (1744) 2-622; his widow had married JOHN SAVAGE by (1746) 2-627.
- GIBBS, CAPT. JOHN, was Governor (1689) by seizure of the office 3-197; petition for his removal ( he lived in CURRITUCK ) signed by WILLIAM ALLEN, BEN LAKER and others 3-66
- GIRLE, MARY was wife of ED HARWOOD and ABTHUR MABSON 2-303.
- GIRLIN, SARAH will (1805) mentions "WOLFENET HARRIS" three children" 2-514.
- GIBSON, ELINOR died intestate (1715) & JOHN BLISH was guardian of her children 1-46.
- GIBSON FAMILY. Wills 1-545.
- GIBSON, GIBSON, bought land (1721) from WILLIAM MAULE and wife PENNELOPE next to WILLIAM JONES 2-617.
- GIBSON, JAMES, will (1765) mentions kinsman WILLIAM BARCLIFT 3-171.
- GIBSON, SAMUEL, will (1802) had five children not named, wife ABIGAIL 3-333.
- GIDDON, BENJAMIN, and wife JOHANNA in (1695) 3-368.
- GILBERT, JOSEPH in (1720) owned lands next to EDWARD STANDING and JOHN DAVIS 2-613; was probably the same land he owned in (1728) on Queen Anne's Creek 2-445; land granted him in (1712) was next to THOMAS HOSKINS 1-8; one of the same had land grant early as (1680) 1-3; patented lands (1729) that had been sold by WILLIAM ARKILL to WILLIAM BRANCE (1737) 3-129; a later JOSEPH left will (1806), wife PATSY and JOSHUA WHITE executors 3-334.
- GILBERT, FRANCIS, will (1725) 1-46.
- GILBERT, THOMAS was granted land (1711) on ROCKYLOCK NECK 1-7; and (1716) on CHINEAPIN SWAMP 1-15; lands on CHOWAN RIVER joined EDWARD MOSLEY 1-13; his wife was MARY and they sold land to SAMUEL WOODWARD (1713) 1-99, 1-100.
- GILLCREST, JOHN, one of petitioners to KING in (1680) from ALBEMARLE PRECINCT 3-51.
- GILES, JOHN, and wife PHILANTA ( of Isle of WIGHT COUNTY, Va. ) sold land (1701) to LEWIS WILLIAMS, which had been granted to THOMAS WOODWARD ( father of his wife PHILANTIA -Boddie p. 130 - who was daughter of THOMAS WOODWARD ) 1-92.
- GILES, MATTHEW, will (1713) mentions RICHARD DAVENPORT and JAMES MINGE 1-46.
- GILL, SARAH, will (1839) mentions children & son JAMES GILL executor 2-515.
- GILLIAM, ELIZABETH, married JOHN H. PUGH in (1803) Bertie 2-376.
- GILLIAM FAMILY. Wills 2-515.
- GILLIAM, HENRY, witness with THOMAS D. MARTIN to will of DANIEL GORDON (1813) in MARCHESTER, Va. 3-335; he left will in (1835) 2-51.
- GILLIAM, HINCH, will (1796) mentions wife ANN, William Creecy and ISAAC BARBER 3-333.
- GILLIAM, JOHN A. witness to will (1845) of MARGARET TAYLOR 2-549; see 2-498.
- GILLIAM, MOSES, witness to the will of FRANCIS BOWELL (1795) who mentions his wife TAMER and children 2-357; his own will 2-515.



GILLIAM, SAMUEL ( Spelled GUILLAMS) bought land from JONATHAN KITTRELL (1719) "mentioned in my patent", JOHN WILLIAMSON and ROBERT HICK witnesses 1-630; witnessed deed of JAMES RIDDICK to ANDREW HAMBLETON (1726) land by ABRAHAM CROM 2-293.

GILLIAM, THOMAS, married SARAH WOOLAND and she married second EDWARD SMITHWICK by (1703) 1-612; was mentioned in will of WILLIAM STEVENS (1695) 1-74; mentioned in petition of EDWARD and JOHN SMITHWICK 3-79; he and wife SARAH file petition in regard to land in CHOWAN, adjoining spot where first church was erected 3-80, 1-87, 1-613; he was on jury in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-610; he patents 560 acres on HUNTINGTON BAY (1697) 1-5.

GILLIAM, WILLIAM, will (1827) mentions cousin BENJAMIN FOLE and WILLIAM J. GILLIAM 2-515.

GILLIAM, ZACHARIAS ( in LONDON, ENGLAND) will (1678) 1-45.

GLAISTER, JOSEPH, with GABRIEL NEWBY, executor of will of MARY HAIG (1718) 1-51; was brother of MARY TOMS (1713) 1-79; died leaving will (1718) mentions cousin THOMAS PALIN 1-46.

GLAISTER, MARY, of PASQUOTANK, will (1740) mentions various connections of the GLAISTER FAMILY, including SARAH HUNNICUT ( which proves that this was the Virginia GLAISTER FAMILY from which sprang GLAISTER HUNNICUT WBR ) 1-217.

GLASCOV, ELIZABETH wife of ROBERT 3-365.

GLAWINGS IN ENGLAND relating to H. C. FAMILIES 2-463 to 2-467.

GLISTEN, DANIEL, will (1790) ARTHUR JARNIGAN a witness 2-335.

GLISTEN, JAMES, will (1781) had brother DANIEL GLISTEN and others 2-535.

GLISTEN FAMILY. Wills 2-535.

GLISTON, JOHN ( spelled GLISSON ) will (1734) 1-46.

GLOVER, CATHERINE, widow of GOV. WILLIAM GLOVER, married TOBIAS KNIGHT 1-66, 1-637.

GLOVER, CHARLES WORTH, appears in the INDIAN war (1711-1712) 1-637; he was imprisoned by SAMUEL CHAYES in BATH COUNTY about this same time 3-269; born (1688) 1-637.

GLOVER FAMILY. History of and connection with DAVIS and BLOUNT family 1-637; GLOVER FAMILY wills in Bertie 2-515. ( NOT GLOVER ).

GLOVER, JOSEPH was witness to power of attorney by JOHN WEBSTER and others of HAMPTON VIRGINIA (1714) 1-296.

GLOVER, THOMAS, born (1685) apparent brother of CHARLES WORTH GLOVER born (1688) and of JOSEPH GLOVER born (1691) possibly the sons of GOVERNOR WILLIAM GLOVER, whose first marriage may have been with MARY DAVIS, a sister of ELIZABETH DAVIS who married JOHN BLOUNT, the parents of CHARLES WORTH BLOUNT 1-637, 1-460.

GLOVER, WILLIAM, President. Bill against him and THOMAS CARY, JOHN PORTER and FRANCOIS FOSTER (1708) 3-261; he was a Justice in (1704) 3-440; witnessed appointment by WILLIAM LEE (1697) 3-348; his widow CATHERINE married TOBIAS KNIGHT 1-66; letter to him from THOMAS ABRINGTON (1697) 3-53; accepts complaint from COL. JOHN HUNT 3-68; President of the Assembly and Lord Deputies in (1707) 1-457; brought suit against THOMAS HAUGHTON in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-609; was a Clerk of the GENERAL COURT (1695) 2-301 & 3-35; he was deceased by (1712-13) 2-216.

GOLBSON, JAMES, his wife was MARY (1738) 3-323.

GODBY, CARY, his wife was MARY, and as his widow (1720) deeded lands to THOMAS POLLOCK 2-613; he, himself sold lands to POLLOCK on SALMON CREEK (1717) witnessed by THOMAS WEST 1-617.

GODFREY, ELIZABETH was born (1652) 1-443; the births in family shown 3-219 and 3-209.

GODFREY, FRANCES, was daughter of WILLIAM & wife JANE (1689) 3-216.

GODFREY, HUGH, and RICHARD LEIGH were executors of will of JOSEPH GODFREY (1831) 3-335.

GODFREY, JOSEPH, will (1831) had sons HUGH & ZADOCK GODFREY 3-335.

GODFREY, THOMAS. His wife was ELLENOR (1726) father of JOSEPH 3-394; he left will in (1774) 3-171.

GODFREY, TULLEY, called son in will of MARY FOSTER (1806) 3-332.

GODLEY, JOHN will (1731) 1-46.

GODDIN, JOHN, witnessed deed by THOMAS GARRETT SR. in (1715) with CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY 2-237

GODDIN, WILLIAM, appointed Justice of Peace in BERTIE with others (1749) 2-632.

GODWIN, COL. THOMAS and MAJ. LEWIS BURNELL Executors of JOHN LEAR, was THOMAS POLLOCK 3-254.

GOLDSMITH, DANIEL was tobacco inspector at HUNTINGTON (1769) 2-399.

GOLYE, EDWARD was headright of JOHN DAWN in (1680) 3-300.

GOLLAND, MARY, of FLYINGBORO, will (1766) mentions JOHN BURGWIN 1-46.

GONSOLVO, ELIZABETH, had daughter ELIZABETH PARKER (1685) 3-435.

GONSOLVO, LAWRENCE married (1693) daughter of JOHN JOHNSON 1-64.

GOODALL, GILBERT ( spelled GOODALE here ) will (1712) mentions GEORGE DURANT SR. 1-46.

GOODALL, JOHN, married daughter of ROBERT BOKO 1-29.

GOODALL, JOSEPH, was witness to a deed executed by AMBROSE ALEXANDER (1716) to JOSHUA WALES 1-621.

GOODEN, CARY (Undoubtedly the same as CARY GOREY heretofore mentioned) deeded lands to JAMES WILKINSON (1716) joining Col. THOMAS POLLOCK 1-620.

GOODING, ANN, will in GATES COUNTY (1806) JOHN VANN a witness and BRADLEY grandchildren mentioned 2-50.

GOODLAT, ALEXANDER, will (1710) 1-86.

GOODMAN, ELIZABETH will (1837) mentions brother FRANCIS FOSTER and children 3-335.

GOODMAN FAMILY. Wills of WILLIAM (1780) HENRY (1778) JOEL (1795) HENRY (1817) MARY (1823) also (1847) WILLIAM (1839) and BARNES GOODMAN (1862). 2-48, 2-49.

GOODWIN, CALNEB, will (1819) 3-334.

GOODWIN FAMILY. Wills 1-546, 3-333, 3-334.

GOODWIN, JACOB will (1803) wife PEACHA and son CALNEB 3-333, 3-334.

GOODWIN, JOHN he and wife MARY sold lands next to CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY (1715) 2-288.

GOODWIN, MOSES, with JOHN GOODWIN and EDWARD WHITE (1734?) witness deed of EPAPHRODITUS BRAINLEY, of PERQUIMANS 2-610.

GORDON, ELIZABETH, was wife of MAXIMILIAN NORFLEET who died (1750) in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY N. C. 2-306; another ELIZABETH married EDWARD GREEN in CHOWAN COUNTY (1827) 1-559.

GORDON, BENJAMIN with JOHN GORDON, witnessed a deed from WILLIAM DOE to THOMAS GRAY (1716) in CHOWAN COUNTY 1-616.

GORDON, DANIEL, died leaving will (1812) MAN - CHESTER, VA. ( Across the river from RICHMOND) 3-335

GORDON FAMILY. Wills 1-218, 2-49, 2-50, 3-335.

GORDON, GEORGE, wife FRANCES (1698) 3-377; was executor of HANNAH FOSTER (1727) 1-43; another of (1766) list of his children 2-263

GORDON, JACOB witnessed will of ABRAHAM NORFLEET, SR. in CHOWAN (1784) 2-13; probably grandson of JOHN GORDON of PERQUIMANS (1754) 1-44; will in GATES COUNTY (1817) 2-50.

GORDON, JOHN ( printed JON ) witnessed deed of ARTHUR KAVANAGH (1715) 2-289; he bought land from JOHN ROBINSON (1715) 2-290; was a neighbor of LAWRENCE MCGUIRE in CHOWAN in (1716) 1-618; he and CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY witness to deed (1716) from JOHN WATSON to HENRY HILL 2-447, 1-292.

GORDON, JOHN N. witness to will (1824) of ELIZABETH HAYES 3-337.

GORDON, MARY mentioned in will (1793) of JOHN ROBINS as daughter 3-186; one was the widow of ROBERT GORDON (1736) 2-303.

GORDON, NATHANIEL, will in PERQUIMANS (1756) 1-44; another NATHANIEL will (1815) wife was MARY ANN, and GABRIEL BAILEY was one of the executors 3-335.

GORDON, PATRICK, attended Court in CHOWAN (no date) 1-445.

GORDON, ROBERT, married SARAH RAY (1769) 3-106; one ROBERT died (1736) and his widow MARY was executrix 2-303.

GORDON, SARAH, married STEPHEN NORFLEET; she the daughter of JOHN GORDON and MISS BAKER 2-635.

GORDON, WILLIAM, was son in law of JOHN DAVIS (1753) 1-40.

GRANT FAMILY. Wills 1-219.

GRADY, HENRY with URIAH JONES witnessed deed by STEPHEN LEE (1730) 2-449.

GRADY, WILLIAM deed (1718) to JAMES RUTLAND next to THOMAS JOHNSON 1-621.

GRAHAM, BENNETZER, will GATES COUNTY in (1795) had son JOHN BAKER GRAHAM and was brother in law of HENRY BAKER of Scotland Neck 2-51.

GRAINGER, EDWARD, sued RICHARD BARRELL year (1694) 2-465.

GRAINGER, JOSHUA, will in WILMINGTON (1741) names sons JOSHUA and CALNEB GRAINGER 1-45.

GRAINGER, MARY, of NEW HAMPSHIRE, was sister of SARAH WATERS 1-80.

GRANBERRY, JOSEPH, lived at the FOLLY in GATES COUNTY (1754) 1-463.

GRANBERRY, NANCY, will in GATES COUNTY (1836) had son GEORGE GORDON 2-51; she was daughter of ELIZABETH RUTLAND will (1831) 2-545.

GRANBERRY, SAMUEL, of HERTIE, will (1774) 2-336.

GRANBERRY, PENELOPE, was the daughter of MOSES MOORE, will (1817), and had sister TABITHA MOORE, KELLY CUMPPER and POLLY RUTLAND 2-531.

GRANBERRY, WILLIAM, and wife MARY of HERTIE (1771) 3-449.

GRANDIN, DANIEL, Clerk of the General Court in (1749) 3-305.

GRANVILLE, LORD, sent FRANCIS CORBIN from LONDON to lay off his lands (1744) 1-445; EDWARD MOSELEY appointed DEPUTY to represent his heirs 3-257.

GRAVES, RICHARD, will (1730) 1-219, 1-220.

GRAY, ALLEN, of ONSLOW, will (1765) 1-44.

GRAY, ANN, will (1731) with WILLIAM WALLACE Executor note 1-46; ANN of HERTIE (1770) THOMAS CLARK, administrator 3-448.

GRAY, MRS. CLARKY, nee GORDON, account of the family 3-121.

GRAY FAMILY. Wills of in HERTIE 2-514.

GRAY, GEORGE, of HUNTINGTON will (1785) 1-546.

GRAY, JANET married REV. J. LORRELL 2-603.

GRAY, JOHN, with WILLIAM BRAY, witnessed deed by JOHN BRYAN (1734) 2-454; joined JOHN BLOUNT in signing bond for THOMAS WHITEHILL as Sheriff of BERTIE (1745) 2-626; sold land to JOHN GREENEDORNE adjoining JAMES BOON and WILLIAM MAULE (1719) 2-454; ANNE GRAY, wife of JOHN GRAY, probably daughter of LEWIS BRYAN and ELIZABETH HUNTER, and was born (1697) 1-577; in (1720) he witnessed deed of NATHAN HOLLY and wife JEAN to BARNABY McKINNIS 1-489; was Deputy Collector under JOHN BLOUNT of CROWAN about (1722) 1-445; foreman of Grand Jury for BERTIE COUNTY (1746) 2-628; one JOHN GRAY Captain in 3rd Regiment N. C. Continental Line 1-418; an early JOHN GRAY had wife TABITHA (1701) 2-409; one married ANNE BRYAN (as above) 2-502; the latter were the ancestors of HENRY CLAY 1-473; JOHN GRAY and wife TABITHA 2-214; witnessed deed to lands next to PETER EVANS and JAMES BOON (1718) died leaving will in BERTIE in (1750) children JOHN, WILLIAM, ANN, BARNABY, JANET McKENNEY, ISCHETIA, ANGELA and LOUISA 1-45.

GRAY, PETER, sold land to JOHN EDWARDS in (1718) 1-622; sold tract of land adjoining JAMES BOON (1719) to JOHN ODOM, JR. 2-608; with MARY GRAY and ROBERT ANDERSON (1719) witnessed deed of ROBERT MOORE 1-629; in (1692) witnessed deed of ROBERT WHITE to HENDERSON WALZER 1-297; in (1711) was exempted from maintaining bridge over BLACK WALNUT RUN - 3-441; witnessed deed by DAVID BLAKE, PEQUIGANS, to ROBERT BRASLEY in (1687) 3-433.

GRAY, PRISCILLA, was the daughter of THOMAS GREGORY, of Pasquotank (1740) 1-46.

GRAY, STEPHEN (Spelled STEVENS) will (1796) was son of WILLIAM GRAY, mentions JOSEPH BLOUNT and was "brother" of WILLIAM LEE - 2-336.

GRAY, THOMAS, married SARAH BRASLEY (1701) 3-409

GRAY, WILLIAM, will (1799) mentions daughter ANNE BLOUNT and others 2-514; he and WILLIAM MAULE witness deed to THOMAS WHITEHILL (1720) 2-614; sold lands to JAMES TURNER (1721) and also to JOHN BRYAN 2-140; he & JAMES BLOUNT mentioned in will of LOVICK WORLEY (1754) 1-90.

GRAVES, JAMES (spelled GEEVES) Master sloop RUTH (1756) 1-435.

GREEN, HARNFOLD, of near OCOOCH INLET, submits petition (no date, but very early) 2-57; is mentioned as headright of NICHOLAS TYLER (1697) 2-399; died leaving will in BATH (1711) mentions daughter in law ANN SMITHWICK 1-48.

GREEN, HENRY, of CAAVEN, called the son of HENRY PARKER (1734) 1-66.

GREEN, JOHN, was brother in law of JOHN BOB - BITT (1712) 1-623, 1-624; bought land of RAJPH MARON (1714) 1-823; and from MATTHEW STURDIVANT (1716) 1-395; witnessed deed with HENRY BAKER (1729) 2-451; deed to THOMAS CHARLES (1721) 2-618; wife was ANNA 2-617; witnessed deed with THOMAS SMITH to WILLIAM LOVE 1-623; and with JAMES HUNTON in (1732) 2-454; will BLADEN (1749) 1-218.

GREEN, MOSES, proves will of WILLIAM WES - TON (1748) 2-631.

GREEN, RICHARD, bought land from JOHN AL - STON (1733) 2-610; left will naming his children (1742) 1-318.

GREEN, ROBERT, bought land from THOMAS AVERT and wife ELIZABETH, on MONAPPUCK RIVER at MOUNT ROYAL (1716) 1-298.

GREEN, JACOB, of BATH will (1762) no children of his own, mentions brothers, etc. 1-218.

GREEN, THOMAS, was brother of JACOB GREEN & had son RICHARD GREEN (1762) 1-318.

GREEN, SAMUEL, together with WILLIAM STEWARD bought land from JOHN HOLLY adjoining JAMES PERISSO (1678) 3-434.

GREEN, SUSANNAH, of BATH, will (1736) names her own BIRNS CHILDREN and others 1-46.

GREEN, THOMAS (the brother of JACOB above) list of children (1758) 2-263; another THOMAS left will (1760) names other children and daughter in law HANNAH GREEN & son in law BENJAMIN HOOKER, and wife ELIZABETH 2-335, 2-336.

GREEN, WALZER, married DEBORAH CHASTON (this is probably CHASTAIN) 3-302.

GREEN, WILLIAM, bought land from HENRY JONES (1713-1716) being part of JONES patent & at MOUNT ROYAL, where ROBERT GREEN bought land from THOMAS AVERT, who witnessed the instant deed 1-294.

GREENWOOD, FREDERICK, of EDWINTON, left will (1852) wife MARGARET and WILLIAM H. HARRISON, CLERK, nephew CHARLES F. GREENWOOD, and brother MARTIN GREENWOOD of NORFOLK, VA. 1-547.

GREENWOOD, MARTIN, Norfolk, Virginia, was a brother of FREDERICK GREENWOOD, of EDWINTON 1-547.

GREGORY, ABILLIA, daughter of BENJAMIN GREGORY (1827) and her aunt was DEBORAH WARD married BOUNDRESE 3-362.

GREGORY, BENJAMIN, married daughter of ABILLIA WARD, see will (1827) 3-362.

GREGORY FAMILY. Wills 1-545, 2-49; 3-335.

GREGORY, ROSEA, father of JOHN 3-335

GREGORY, DRAPSET married MARY KELVE 2-297.

GREGORY, ISAAC will (1822) names children & wife and RICHARD LEIGH Executors 3-335.

GREGORY, JAMES, estate divided (1803) GATES COUNTY, mentions son in law JOSEPH DICKINSON and children 1-446.

GREGORY, JOHN, nephew of JOHN LEWINTON, of BERTIE (1740) 1-57.

GREGORY, LEONEL, will in BERTIE (1845) mentions son DAVID and daughters, MARY, STELLY & MARGARET, also sons JOB, JAMES W. and wife MARGARET 2-516.

- GREGORY, MARGARET (1721) daughter of THOMAS BARRECK 1-32; of PASQUOTANK left will in (1753) daughters MARY HUMPHRIES and MARGARET BARBER 1-44; also 2-297.
- GREGORY, LUKE. His wife was SARAH WILKINS in (1733) daughter of CHARLES WILKINS, CHOWAN 1-82; he is mentioned in will of JOB PRATT (1736) 1-56; he had daughter who married HENDERSON STANDING (1754) 2-469; he was deceased by (1745) and widow SARAH administered on his estate 1-455.
- GREGORY, PERRY married IAMB RAY (1831) 2-592.
- GREGORY, PETER and wife LETITIA were PASQUOTANK headrights (1701) 2-300.
- GREGORY, RICHARD, of PASQUOTANK, left will in (1719) wife MARGARET ( will 1753 ) 1-47; the son RICHARD GREGORY will in CURETUCK (1758) mentions brother in law ISAAC BRIGHT 1-44.
- GREGORY, THOMAS, will in PASQUOTANK (1740) mentions daughter PRISCILLA GRAY 1-45; another THOMAS left will (1712) had son LUKE 1-46; one THOMAS witnessed LANCEY BILLUPS will (1825) 3-328.
- GREGORY, SAMUEL, will in CHOWAN (1744) mentions sons SAMUEL, LUKE and THOMAS 1-216.
- GREGORY, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK, will (1751) 1-216; another (1748) 1-44; another WILLIAM GREGORY married SARAH MOORE (1785) 3-418; the first WILLIAM had wife JUDITH left will (1753) 1-216.
- GREGORY, WILLIS, son of WILLIAM (1751) wife was ELIZABETH 1-216.
- GRAY, JOHN married ELIZABETH RUTTER (1708) 3-410. (Probably GRAY).
- GRAY, RICHARD, of PERQUIMANS (1729) wife was ANN 1-46. (Probably GRAY).
- GRIFFIN, EDWARD, will (1790) wife PENELOPE 2-336.
- GRIFFIN, ELIZABETH, will (1824) HUMPHREY HARDY Executor 2-515.
- GRIFFIN FAMILY. Wills 1-647, 3-334; 3-171.
- GRIFFIN, JAMES, bought lands (1717) from THOMAS SPIVEY 1-300.
- GRIFFIN, HUMPHREY 3-125.
- GRIFFIN, JOHN deeded lands to WILLIAM PARKER (1736) on West side BENTNETT'S CREEK 3-125.
- GRIFFIN, MARTIN, will (1718) 1-46.
- GRIFFIN, MICHAEL, witnessed will of ELISBA PRYDER (1830) 2-536.
- GRIFFIN, WILLIAM, wife MARY will (1735) 1-45.
- GRIFFITH, JOHN will (1727) wife JEMIMAH 1-46.
- GRILLS, RICHARD, witness to EDWARD MOSELEY deed (1718) 1-526; with ALEXANDER MARSHALL he executed Power of Attorney (1715) to JOHN HARDY 2-288; left will in BERTIE 1-46.
- GRIMES, HUGH, was appointed Constable in BERTIE COUNTY (1744) 2-821.
- GRIMES, SAMUEL will in BERTIE COUNTY (1783) names his wife PENELOPE and all his children; WILLIAM PUGH an executor, and the witnesses were WILLIAM and JESSE BRYAN and NOAH HINTON 2-336. ( See note at bottom of same page cited ).
- GROSVENTER, SARAH, daughter of SARAH PALCOWER (1744) 2-489.
- GROSVENOR, WILLIAM, witnessed deed (1719) of WILLIAM to HENRY HAUGHTON 1-639; he died leaving will (1721) 1-46.
- GROVER, JAMES SWINSON one left will (1807) wife ELIZABETH, another left will (1817) wife ABIGAIL 2-515.
- GUEST, JOHN, was member of jury in ALDERMARIE PRECINCT (1702) 1-610.
- GUILFORD, GEORGE ( Spelled GUILLIFORD ) was witness to a deed by JOHN YELVERTON in (1721) 2-518.
- GUILFORD, ISAAC and JOHN PETTINGER appear together on the record 2-299.
- GUINERY, ZACHARIAS, was mentioned in the will of JOHN WALKER (1709) 1-83.
- GULLIER, WILLIAM, was a godson of TIMOTHY MCCARTY who died (1718) 1-63.
- GUMES, ABRAHAM, together with ABRAHAM JAMES was executor of the will of MATTHEW GUMES in (1754) 1-455.
- GUNS, JOHN ( may have been GUMES ) appeared in Court at CHOWAN in (1749) 1-451.
- GUNS, MATTHEW, of PERQUIMANS, was the son in law of RICHARD SKINNER, as mentioned in deed (1722) 3-145; in (1739) he and his wife ELIZABETH sold land to CHARLES McDOWELL next to lands of JAMES THOMPSON 3-122.
- GUNS, SARAH, was a sister of ELISBA GUNS, a grandson of RICHARD SKINNER, the emigrant to North Carolina 2-465.
- GUNFALIS, LAWRENCE. His wife was SARAH and son JAMES was born (1684) 3-212; LAWRENCE died (1687) 3-364.
- GUSTON, HENRY in (1739) deeded 350 acres of land which JOHN HINTON had bought of WILLIAM WRIGHT, the witnesses to the deed being WILLIAM DANIEL and CHARITY ALSTON 3-123.
- GUSTIN, HENRY, lived in EDGEBORE in (1729) and sold MICHAEL BRINKLEY lands in that County 3-132; in (1727) he was engaged in business at CASIA and ROAPOKE, with JAMES MILLIKEN and JAMES CASTELLAN as partners 2-504.
- GUYER, JOHN, left will (1804) in which he said JOHN PRISHO was the son of "his wife" 3-334.
- OWINS, JOHN, left will (1845) daughters MARETTA JONES and MILLY BARR 2-51.



JOSEPH GLAISTER who died in 1718 leaving will (1-46) was a Quaker Minister and a former associate and contemporary of the JORDANS of Isle of Right County, Virginia. The records of the Virginia Yearly Meeting Book (1703-1844) has the entry for July 18, 1709: "Benjamin Jordan and JOSEPH GLAISTER are appointed to draw up the state of this meeting in order for LORNE. They are also appointed Country Correspondents", also on the 23rd day and 7th month, 1711, the minutes say "Benjamin Jordan, Clerk, with JOSEPH GLAISTER, is continued as Correspondent" This was at "Chenatchuck". At "Levy Neck", July 19, 1708 an entry says "Benjamin Jordan and JOSEPH GLAISTER are appointed to draw up the state of this meeting," etc. It is thus interesting to note these items showing conclusively that this JOSEPH was the same one who lived in the general neighborhood of Capt. Christopher Lowe's Plantation, from whence came the Blounts, Whites, Harrisons and so many others on this record. JOSEPH had a sister, MARY TOME (1-79) and his daughter SARAH became the wife of WILKIE HUNNICUTT and thus the ancestress of a numerous family of that name found in nearly all of the "deep South" States.

GODDIN FAMILY. On these records the name is sometimes spelled GODDING, and on the Virginia records sometimes GODIN, but on the old Family Bible in Virginia (1 Tyler 178) it is spelled GODDIN. In the Fairfax Harrison account it is spelled GODDING, but DAVID GODDIN'S name on the old New Kent St. Peter's Parish Register is spelled "GODDIN" long before 1700, although the exact date is not given there. From the "Harrisons of Shinnock" which deals mainly with the Jordans as well as the Harrisons - the same Jordans mentioned in the preceding note - the author on page 7 gives an interesting incident, based on a lawsuit that arose between one JAMES HARRISON (son of the emigrant RICHARD) and old ISAAC GODDIN. ISAAC GODDIN was a Justice or Commissioner of the Peace in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA in 1678, when he had the "run in" with the obstreperous JAMES HARRISON, but it was not until 1686, some eight years later, that the participants in this neighborly litigation almost came to blows. Thereafter James was hailed before MATTHEW HOWARD (Lord Effingham) to give an account of his unseemly conduct, leaving that august presence loaded with a fine of 500 pounds of hard earned tobacco. At the hearing conducted with all due solemnity, it was brought out by the testimony of one SARAHNA EFFITS and a certain JOHN HENRY that the following events had occurred:

"That about the last of January, the past year (1685-6), deponents were at the house of ISAAC GODDIN, and there JAMES HARRISON came in the presence to borrow a runlett of the said Goddin, and the said Goddin told him that he had never a one but a two gallon runlett, and if that would serve him he should have it". Harrison's answer was "Dam the runlett, it is not fit for my use" and otherwise used certain threatening and abusive language to the said GODDIN which is set forth in its somewhat lurid detail. Whereupon the said GODDIN told him: "James, my hands are tied to keep the peace". Then the said JAMES HARRISON replied, exclaiming "God dam the peace!" and further "ye deponents sayeth not".

If the student of psychology will now turn to Vol. II of these remarkable records and read the numerous affidavits and depositions set forth on pages 208 to 217, and in other parts dealing with the "loyalists and Tories" of early revolutionary days, in which, coupled with such activities we find the name of WILLIAM BRIDGMAN, THOMAS and JAMES HARRISON, DANIEL LIGGETT and numerous other members of the HARRISON family he will be struck with the similarity of the conduct of this JAMES HARRISON who sued ISAAC GODDIN and the Harrisons involved in these troublesome events. It may not mean anything, but it is certainly singular and highly interesting.

WILLIAM GLOVER. This man who served as Deputy Governor in the hectic days when the troublesome THOMAS CARY attempted to rule or ruin, and thus precipitated the infamous "CART REBELLION" came from the North side of the James River in Henrico County, Virginia, to Albemarle Precinct about 1691. With shelves of various source books and records from both North Carolina and Virginia, however, the compiler has been unable to discover the maiden name of his wife CATHERINE, who after his death married FOLIAS KNIGHT, and seems only to have borne her GLOVER husband one or two daughters. The idea has been advanced that his first wife may have been Mary Davis, and that THOMAS, JOSEPH and CHARLES WORTH GLOVER were sons of his by this first marriage (1-637, 1-460). This idea is suggestive and has some force, but proof is lacking. Deputy Governor WILLIAM GLOVER was a Justice in Henrico County in 1682, as the following item from page 279 of the Bound Volume of Records for Henrico for 1677-1692, shows:

"John Womack, accused by FRANCIS CARTER, to MR. WILLIAM GLOVER, one of ye Justices for this county " " being by said GLOVER bound over to this court, the said complaint referred to a jury," etc. That he left there for parts unknown is revealed by the following item from page 404 of the Bound Record for 1682-1701:

"Captain WILLIAM RANDOLPH, deputy commander on the North Side JAMES RIVER ( Henrico County, Virginia ) representing to the court that by departure of MR. WILLIAM GLOVER, there is a place in his troops become void which cannot be supplied at present" etc. William Glover was a close friend of the Randolphs and is one of the witnesses to a transfer of patented lands in 1687 by Henry Randolph Jr. to his sister MARGARET BRIGGS. And it is singularly interesting to note that WILLIAM GLOVER, GENT., of Henrico County, who had so much trouble in the Province of North Carolina with a certain THOMAS CARY, should have been intimate with and a neighbor to JOHN PIMMANTS, of Virginia, who married MARGARET, the daughter of another and different THOMAS CARY ( but of the same family line ), as witness the following item from the Henrico Records:

"JOHN PIMMANTS, of Henrico County, Gent., to JOHN ELLIS, same county, planter, conveys a tract of land included in patent to MR. WILLIAM GLOVER, of same COUNTY, GENT., bearing date 28th of April 1691, and by him (Glover) sold to JOHN ELLIS, and by him sold to JOHN PIMMANTS, said land being on the North side of James River, Henrico County, bounded N. E. by lands of JOHN DAVIS and ROBERT BURTON. Nov. 1, 1701." Yes, William Glover's first wife might have been a DAVIS.

GRIMES FAMILY. The will of SAMUEL GRIMES in 1783 (2-326) suggests that the Grimes family and the BRYANS were related. Sampson Grimes of Duplin County, married BATHSHEBA WINDER and their son JESSE GRIMES was born in 1788. He married twice and had a large family of children, and one of his sons died with DAVID CROCKETT in the Alamo in Texas in 1836. GRIMES COUNTY, TEXAS, is named for JESSE GRIMES, son of Sampson Grimes and Bathsheba Grimes of Duplin County, N. C.

**HACKETT, HENRY**, deed of gift to **THOMAS HARRIS** land on **SALMON CREEK** (1728) with **JOHN ORWAY** and **ABRAHAM ODUM** witnesses 3-129.

**HADDOCK, JANE**, married **SAMUEL KNATE** (1697) 3-408.

**HAGAN, JOHN**, will (1798), had brothers **ALEXANDER** and **JAMES HAGAN** sister **MARGARET** in **ML. DAVID STONE** and **EDWARD BRIAN** Exrs. 3-518.

**HAGS, MARY**, will in **PASQUOTANK** (1716) **GABRIEL HENRY** and **JOSEPH GLAISTER** Exrs. 1-51.

**HAGS, WILLIAM**, will in **PASQUOTANK** (1718) names wife **MARY** 1-51; another **WILLIAM** will (1735) 1-52.

**HAINES, JAMES** and **EDWARD WILLIAMS** witness deed from **WILLIAM JONES** to **CHARLES JORDAN** (1731) 3-452.

**HALE, JOHN**, deed from **JOHN HALEY** (1711) 3-441.

**HALFORD, DIANA** and **MARY HANE** witnessed will of **THOMAS HOGG** (1696) 3-445.

**HALL, ANN**, will in **PERQUIMANS** (1741) mentions daughter **SARAH JENNETT** 1-47.

**HALL, REV. CLEMENT**, will (1749) with **FRANCIS HALL** and **WILLIAM JACKSON** administrators - 1-456; succeeded as Rector of **ST. PAUL'S PARISH** in **Menton** by **REV. DANIEL HALL** 3-411;

**HALL, EDWARD** and wife **RACHEL** had children born (1754-1786) 3-384.

**HALL, MOORE**, was Chief Justice of **N. C.** (1749) 3-306; was appointed by **GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON** (1747) 1-446.

**HALL FAMILY**. Wills 3-178; births 3-207, 3-384.

**HALL, HEBERIAN**, will (1733) daughter **SARAH** and wife **ANN**, **DAVID SHEPARD** Exr. 1-49.

**HALL, JOHN**, will (1690) wife **CATHERINE** 1-48; & another **JOHN HALL** with wife **HELENSING** deeds land to **JOHN CAKE** (1720) with **JAMES BATES** a witness 3-608.

**HALL, ISAAC**, will (1826) **ALFRED MOORE** witness - 3-337.

**HALL, MOSES**, owned lands (1735) adjoining **JOHN NORFLEET**, the **HUBBARDS** and **PARKERS** 3-126; also his lands joined **EPAPRODITUS BERTON** in (1708) and other **BERTONS** 1-50; he and **JOHN COLLINS** and **MOSES ODUM** witnesses to deed by **HENRY ROBINSON** of **HEWITT** (1734) 3-125; was from **HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia** (1734) and sold land to **JOHN HUBBARD** 3-128; listed as son in law of **RICHARD DAVIS** (1737) 1-40.

**HALL, NATHANIEL**, will (1734) 1-49.

**HALL, RACHEL**, will (1810) had daughter **SARAH WAFF**, grandchildren named **MOORE**, and **JOHN** and **JOSHUA SKINNER** were executors 3-337.

**HALL, ROGER**, received land grant in **CHowan** in (1681) 1-3; and owned lands next to **JOSEPH GILBERT** and others (1720) 2-613.

**HALL, WILLIAM**, married **ANN MATTHEWS** (1703) 3-416 lived in **PERQUIMANS** and sold land to **HENRY CLAYTON** deceased **JAMES COLE** (1718) 1-628.

**HALL, WILLIAM** and wife **MARY** (1725) 3-384; he received land grant (1711) 1-16; his wife was **ANN** in (1708) 3-376.

**HALLUM, JEREMIAN**, will (1704) wife **JUDITH**, witnessed by **ABRAHAM FREY** and **WILLIAM WHITE** 3-341.

**HALLUM, JOHN**, and wife **FRUDENCE**, children born (1685) 3-215; John was sued by **JOHN HARRIS** (1689) 3-430.

**HALLUM, SAMUEL**, son of **JOHN** 3-216.

**HALLUM, THOMAS**, son of **JOHN** and **FRUDENCE** 3-216.

**HALSET, DANIEL** and wife **MARY** sold to **THOMAS WHET** certain **WILLIAM DUNSFIELD** lands in (1716) with **CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY** a witness 1-394; he married the daughter of **ROBERT HICKS** in **CHowan** 1-43; he and wife **MARY** sold lands to **JOSEPH HUDSON** in (1718) 1-385; was granted lands on **ROCKY CREEK** in (1711) 1-7; witnessed deed from **RICHARD LEWIS** to **HENRY LINES** (1715) 1-294; owned land next to **ANDREW SALESBURY** (1715) 1-390; died leaving will (1719) 1-394.

**HALSET FAMILY**. Wills 1-547, 3-335.

**HALSET, JAMES**, land grant (1717) 1-16.

**HALSET, JOHN** (1744) names of his children are given 1-456; he was the uncle of **WILLIAM BADHAM** when he was 14 years old (1750) 1-451; was Sheriff of **CHowan** (1749) 1-451, 1-452.

**HALSET, MALACHI**, received land grant (1790) on **ROCKY CREEK** 1-23.

**HALSET, MARTHA**, married **BENJAMIN FORDWARD** in (1783) 3-417; she was daughter of **DANIEL HALSET** and married three times, her second husband being **WILLIAM BADHAM** 3-450.

**HALSET, MARY**, was also a daughter of **DANIEL HALSET** in (1730) 3-449; but another **MARY** was daughter of **ROBERT HICKS** (John Halset's wife) 3-467; the latter's estate divided and all heirs named 1-449.

**HALSET, NILES** 1-548; received land grant in (1722) joining **JAMES FARLOW** 1-11.

**HALSET, THOMAS**, will (1774) wife was **CATHERINE**, and **ANDREW KNOW** was Executor 3-176.

**HALSTEAD, HENRY** with **HENRY LAWIE** was granted lands in (1716) 1-16.

**HAMILTON, ANDREW**, bought land from **JOHN COLLINS** and wife **MARTHA** (1725) 2-393.

**HAMILTON, EMILY**, will (1849) 3-522.

**HAMILTON FAMILY**. Wills 1-222.

**HAMILTON, JAMES**, sold land to **THOMAS PILAND** (1729) 3-446.

**HAMILTON, JANE**, will (1733) names **JOHN GARRETT**, Executor 1-49; see also 1-222.

**HAMILTON, JOHN**, will (1706) daughter in law **MARY HOPKINS** 1-50; his wife was **JANE** 1-450; from **HANOVER CO. (Va)** 2-444.

HAMLIN, MARTHA, was a sister of ROBERT MOORE who died (1807) and daughter of SARAH MOORE who died (1802) 3-341.

HANCOCK FAMILY. Births of children (about 1680) 3-207, 3-208, 3-211, 3-215.

HANCOCK, STEPHEN, was son of ROGER HANCOCK, of DORSETSHIRE, England, and married MARGARET DRANK in 1673; 3-300; he died (1691) 3-363; they had son STEPHEN born (1680) 3-211; and daughter MARY born (1687) 3-215.

HANCOCK, THOMAS. His wife was MARY and she died (1702) on Castleton's Creek 3-402.

HANCOCK, WILLIAM and WILLIAM HANCOCK employed by WILLIAM BLOUNT in a plot or scheme in (1701) 1-610; he was used by WILLIAM FRENEY of ALBEMARLE PERQUISITE (1702) 1-608.

HANLINS, THOMAS, division of his estate CHOWAN COUNTY (1827) mention of HATHEWAY 3-264.

HANFORD, JERKINS, acknowledgment of deed to him by HANFORD E. DOWSTON (1745) 3-632.

HANFORD, THOMAS, was a Justice with KENDRICK & HOWARD HRYAN at CASHY BRIDGE (1748) 3-632; was overseer of the road (1744) from his ferry in BERTIN 3-636.

HANSON, JOHN, died in (1752) his wife was MARY administratrix his estate 1-450.

HANDBRICK, RICHARD, will in PERQUISITE in (1712) Francis Corpes and JOHN PAYNE are mentioned 1-62.

HANDWICK, THOMAS, charged with tuition for SARAH SKIDMAN in BERTIN (1770) 3-448.

HANDWORKER, DANIEL. Will (1728) 1-48.

HANEY, JOHN married JUDITH AFFAWAY (1688) 3-305

HANNEYS, WILLIAM, married JANE HENNETT (1688) 3-303; he died (1692) 3-230.

HARD, JOHN, JR. proved his rights in ALBEMARLE (1702) 1-608.

HARDING, JOHN, of CHOWAN and CASHY RIVER (1711) 3-441.

HARDING, JOSIAH, will (1752) in NORTHAMPTON Co. 1-226; he was called brother in will of THOMAS SPARROW (1717) 1-77.

HARDING, RICHARD, of PERQUISITE will (1741) 1-226 his wife MARY left will (1745) and mentioned SKIDNER connections 1-226.

HARDING, HARDY, kept an Ordinary in BERTIN in (1769) 3-447.

HARDING, JASPER, lived in TIERRELL PROVINCE in 3-317; he left will (1733) and mentioned a daughter JUDITH BOSTON 1-49.

HARDING, THOMAS, was administrator of the estate of WILLIAM GARRETT (1735) 1-45.

HARDIN, THOMAS, will (1809) 3-620.

HARDIN, WILLIAM, will in CURRITUCK (1746) wife JANE had son in law THOMAS DOWSET 1-226.

HARDY, BRITH, was the wife of WILLIAM HARDY who had brother JOHN HARDY (1717) 1-619.

HARDY, EDWARD, charged with tuition of JOAB MITCHELL orphan of JAMES MITCHELL (1771) 3-456.

HARDY, MARMAN ELIZABETH, married EDWARD SALPHE (1731) 3-410.

HARDY FAMILY. Wills: 1-553, 3-620, 3-619 and 3-626. Connection of the family with the HILL, WHITWELL families 1-47.

HARDY, HUMPHREY appointed guardian of AGNES KNOTT orphan of NATHANIEL KNOTT (1769) 3-447; he and JOHN FREEMAN signed bond of ALEXANDER FOARD as Register of BERTIN in (1767) 3-443, 3-444; executor of will of SAMUEL FREY (1773) 3-350; will of (1804) 3-619; wife was RACHEL and left will (1807) naming connections, FREEMAN, and others 3-619.

HARDY, HUMPHREY, will in BERTIN (1810) wife MARTHA, mentions "JOSEPH HARDY's wife ELIZABETH, daughter of ABRAHAM SHEPHERD" (Did Abraham Sheppard marry his daughter?) also mentions BENJAMIN HILL of Hertford 3-619, 3-620.

HARDY, HUMPHREY E. executor of will of MARTHA TOUNG (1848) mentions WILLIAM and JAMES PHILE among others 3-656.

HARDY, JOHN, will in BERTIN (1719) wife KENNEDY and brothers WILLIAM, THOMAS and JACOB HARDY 1-48 (mentions also ROBERT WEST and THOMAS POLLOCK and children) his daughter ELIZABETH HARDY married NATHANIEL HILL 1-47; he and KENNEDY made deed of gift about (1717) to his brother WILLIAM HARDY 1-618; they lived on SALMON CREEK next to THOMAS WEST 1-300; in (1713) ANEL TURNER gave JOHN HARDY power of attorney to collect debts due his father HENRY TURNER, with ISAAC HILL a witness 1-99; he and WILLIAM CHARLTON witnessed deed (1717) 1-623; he was apprenticed (1698) to WILLIAM SEYMOUR 1-74; his daughter ELIZABETH married NATHANIEL HILL in (1732) 1-62; he was executor of the estate of WILLIAM LEWERTON, Chowan (1710) 1-60; he and his brothers WILLIAM and JACOB lived between SALMON CREEK and CASHY river in BERTIN (1719) 1-444; he witnessed deed of MARY LAWSON to COL. THOMAS POLLOCK (1714) 3-136; ALEXANDER MARSHALL power of attorney to sell his lands 1-288; in (1714) he proves an account 1-145; he witnessed deed (1713) by CHARLES BARBER & wife ELIZABETH to JOHN FLOWMAN 1-103.

HARDY, JACOB, witnessed deed by JOHN HAWKINS to his brother THOMAS HAWKINS (1723) with JOHN BYRD 1-108; bought lands from JOHN CHANDLER on CASHY CREEK SWAMP (1721) & deed witnessed by WILLIAM HARDY and JOHN WALKER 3-614; Jacob sold this land (1722) to JAMES CASTELLAN 3-284, 3-295.

HARDY, JOSEPH, was foreman of the grand jury in BERTIN County (1747) 3-630.

HARDY, LAMB, left will in BERTIN COUNTY in (1797) in which he names wife WILHELMINE some THOMAS and WILLIAM PARROTT HARDY & brothers WILLIAM F. and BENJAMIN 3-239.

HARDY, MATTHEW, in (1745) was chosen by PENILOPE LITTLE, daughter of WILLIAM LITTLE as her guardian 1-447; in (1738) witnessed a deed by EDWARD EDWORTH to JAMES POTTER 3-131

HARDY, REBECCA, wife of JOHN HARDY 1-172; witnessed deed from EDWARD EDWORTH to EMAL BROWN (1719) 2-607, and 2-457; wife of JOHN HARDY (1717) in CROWAN 1-618.

HARDY, RICHARD, of WILMINGTON, will (1758) mentions wife SARAH, witness was JAMES GIBBS - CRY 1-228.

HARDY, ROBERT, copy of letter (1776) appointed Commissioner at Fort of NEWTON for purchasing military supplies 2-440; received land grant (1755) near FRANCIS FOGG'S Ferry 1-20; was master of schooner SION in (1749) 1-434, as was JOHN HARDY of the sloop HANNAH (1775) 1-436 and of the BETSY 1-436.

HARDY, SAMUEL, son of WILLIAM (1711) mentioned in will of JAMES FEWOL 1-45.

HARDY, WILLIAM made deed (1715) to WILLIAM SPOTWILL, with WILLIAM WILKINSON as a witness 1-286; his wife was EDITH FEWOL the sister of ROBERT FEWOL 2-139; she was the daughter of JAMES FEWOL 1-43; he was the brother of JOHN HARDY of CROWAN 1-618; and of JACOB HARDY whose deed he witnessed in (1721) 2-614, see bottom page 1-45; in (1717) he witnessed deed of WILLIAM ROSE 1-618; in (1717) he sold land to JOHN HASSILL on SCUPPUNONG, with JOSEPH ALEXANDER a witness 1-619; a later WILLIAM HARDY died leaving will (1784) in BERTIE, mentioning brothers EDWARD and JESSE and son LAWS HARDY as executors, and ABRAHAM LEE and STEPHEN LEE witnesses 2-339.

HARE, EDWARD, deeded land to MOSES HARE next to THOMAS SPEIGHT (1733) 2-611; he and MOSES witnesses with THOMAS HALE to will of JUDITH HARE (1732) 2-608; he and CHARLES MORRIS and WILLIAM GATLING were neighbors in (1733) 2-453

HARE FAMILY. Lived in GATES COUNTY. Wills 2-82, 2-53, 2-608.

HARE, ISRAEL, was appointed guardian (1767) of HESTER BUTLER in BERTIE 3-443.

HARE, JOHN, married SARAH SHADDOCK (1698) 3-408; married JANE DOVATED (?) (1697) 3-408; had son RICHARD HARE born (1699) 2-370; he was dead (1735) and had son JOSEPH HARE 3-127.

HARE, JOSEPH, son of JOHN HARE (1735) 3-127.

HARE, JUDITH, left will (1732) or made deed to WILLIAM SPEIGHT, Moses HARE a witness 2-608.

HARE, MOSES with MOSES ODOM (1731) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES to EDWARD HARE 2-451; he received deed to land from JOHN ODOM about (1625) which is now illegible 2-607.

HARE, SAMUEL. His wife was JANE (1699) 3-371.

HARE, SARAH with ROBERT HICKS in (1718) witness to deed by THOMAS CLARK 1-823.

HARE, THOMAS will in BERTIE in (1785) daughter PENILOPE and wife PENILOPE and several other children mentioned 2-341.

HARIS, SARAH, will in BERTIE (1779) had two daughters married LANE and daughter married AMOS DAVISON 2-341.

HARLOW, AMASIAH master of the schooner NY - DWAYNE (1749) 1-432.

HARLOW, ELIZABETH married HENRY THOMSON in (1672) 2-300

HARLOW FAMILY. Births of children 3-309.

HARLOW, JAMES, his rights mentioned 2-153.

HARLOW, JOHN, deed (1727) to EDMUND GALE adjoining lands bought of WILLIAM CHARLTON 2-444; owned land next to JOHN WARDENTON (1759) 1-31; division of his estate and heirs (1750) 2-284; his sons WILLIAM & JOHN HARLOW mentioned (1717) 3-149; sold land to EDMUND GALE 2-607; JOHN son of THOMAS and ALICE HARLOW 3-218; one JOHN died (1693) 3-320; JOHN HARLOW of CROWAN left will (1762) 1-132.

HARLOW, THOMAS, and ELIZABETH CHASTONE were married (1672) 3-200.

HARMON, CALKS. His wife was MARY (1760) list of their children 3-384.

HARMON, DANIEL, son of RICHARD HARMON and his wife MARGARET 3-384.

HARMON, ELIZABETH married THOMAS FODNEY (1698) 3-408.

HARMON FAMILY. Births of children 3-207, 3-310.

HARMON, JAMES, will in CROWAN (1767) mentions wife MARY FURNBULL and children 1-564.

HARMON, JOHN, wife SUSANNAH (1750) births of their children given 3-384.

HARMON, NICHOLAS, will in BERTIE (1802) witnesses were JAMES and CHRISTIAN TAYLOR 2-518.

HARMON, ROBERT, will (1717). JOHN VIATT was his executor 1-51; in (1696) Robert HARMON'S wife was ELIZABETH 2-408, and their children are listed 3-384, see 2-312.

HARMON, SARAH, married ANTHONY WHEBRY, JR. in (1699) 3-408; and the date of SARAH HARMON'S birth is shown at 2-211.

HARMON, THOMAS, will in PASQUOTANK (1720) 1-51.

HARMON, WILLIAM JR. in (1727) he made deed of lands to JOHN HARRISON in BERTIE, adjoining VINES CROPLEY and WILLIAM HARRISON, bought of said HARRISON'S father, & witnesses were THOMAS PIERCE, FRANCIS PELTIT and VINES HARRISON 2-444.

HARWET, CORNELIUS, the elder, mentioned 3-7; given permission to maintain a ferry over CAPE FEAR river (1727) 3-290.

HARWET, SHELBY, granted lands in (1786) in the town of NEWTON 1-25.

HARRAMOND, HENRY, master of the sloop NAUOI in (1774) 1-436.

HARRIS, ABRAHAM, in BERTIE, settlement of his estate (1788) and family history 3-445.



HARRILL, BENJAMIN, of BERTIE (1767) his estate ordered divided 3-443.

HARRILL, FRANCIS, of HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, sold lands (1751) to RICHARD BAKER adjoining RICHARD PARKER. The witnesses were JAMES PARKER, JOHN ARLINE and THOMAS BOWDEN 3-450; in (1754) he sold land to THOMAS BAKER, with RICHARD TAYLOR and RICHARD TAYLOR, JR. as witnesses 3-125.

HARRILL, HARRY. Genealogical information about his family. Said to be related to the WASHINGTON family. Some moved to South Carolina, etc. 2-157.

HARRILL FAMILY. Wills: 2-54, 2-55, 2-56, 2-157 2-225, 2-226, 2-335, 2-337, 2-338, 2-337 - 2-516, 2-517.

HARRILL, ISOM, witnessed the will of JAMES FURVIS (1765) 2-351.

HARRILL, JACOB, in (1828) witnessed the will of REV. MARTIN ROSS, with JOHN W. WOOD; his son MARTIN ROSS JR. having married ELIZA TOWNSHEND 3-348.

HARRILL, JESSE, witnessed the will of JOHN F. SPIVY in BERTIE (1763) 2-355.

HARRILL, JOEL, with ANTHONY and ISOM HARRILL a witness to the will of JAMES FURVIS (1765) 2-351.

HARRILL, JOHN, qualified as a Justice of BERTIE in (1748) 2-638; in (1744) returned the division of the estate of FRANCIS FOUR 2-633; died in (1749) and JOHN HARRILL JR. was the administrator 2-633; in (1767) JOHN HARRILL was orphan of JOSEPH, with MAJ. THOMAS FOUR his guardian 3-443; see also 3-337.

HARRILL, JOSEPH, was deceased in (1767), and his widow ANN married JAMES WILLIAMS, they had one son JOHN HARRILL 3-444, 3-445.

HARRILL, JOSIAH was a Justice in BERTIE (1767) 3-444; and in (1768) 3-445.

HARRILL, RICHARD, sold lands (1735) to CHRISTOPHER BOYCE, adjoining lands of JONATHAN KITTRELL, the witnesses being THOMAS JOHNSON, NICHOLAS FAIRLESS and WILLIAM and TITUS BOYCE 3-128; he died leaving will in (1762) with NICHOLAS STALLINGS, JAMES and JOHN SCOTT, witnesses 3-172. (Had sons DEMERY, JAMES and JOHN HARRILL).

HARRILL, SAMUEL, son of JOHN HARRILL of VIRGINIA in (1739) sold lands to PETER PARKER and DANIEL PARKER and ROBERT PARKER were witnesses 3-134.

HARRILL, THOMAS, will (1831) left son CHARLES HARRILL and daughters who married ELLIOTT and PERKY 3-337.

HARRINGTON, GEORGE, will in CHOWAN (1718) wife was JUDITH HARRINGTON 1-51.

HARRINGTON, HUMPHREY, will (1713) mentions his brother JOHN HARRINGTON 1-52.

HARRIS, AMOS, will in BERTIE (1796), witnessed by ALLEN KNOTT and ELIZABETH HARRIS 2-521; mentions RACHEL WALSTON.

HARRIS, DANIEL, patented lands in GRANVILLE COUNTY on South side of FISHING CREEK in (1748) 1-447.

HARRIS, DAVID, married ELIZABETH ELLIS in (1695) 3-407; births of their children 3-370, 3-375, 3-374.

HARRIS, DIANA, was married (1675) to WILLIAM FOSTER by REV. MR. TAYLOR 3-200. (After his death she married again, see other notes). She was the widow of THOMAS HARRIS and after FOSTER'S death married 3rd THOMAS WHITE 3-374.

HARRIS FAMILY. Wills 1-553, 1-554.

HARRIS, JOHN, probably son of THOMAS HARRIS and wife DIANA, married about (1687-8) ELIZABETH WALLER 3-202; in (1689) he sued JOHN HALLAM 3-430; he witnessed deed with GEORGE THUNDERER (1711) 1-626; one JOHN had wife SUSANNAH 3-216; one died (1711) and his wife was MILDRED 1-62; court was held at the home of JOHN HARRIS in (1689) with HENRY WHITE, ALEX WILLINGTON and CALDER CALLOWAY among those present 3-296.

HARRIS, MARTHA, married WILLIAM VORN (1669) maybe sister of THOMAS HARRIS 3-200.

HARRIS, THOMAS, wife DIANA, an account of his family and death (1665), son JOHN and grand-daughter SARAH married NATHANIEL WICKHAM 3-374; another THOMAS HARRIS was standard keeper (1771) in BERTIE 3-451; Thomas who married DIANA left will (1665) 2-149; he sued CHRISTOPHER HOLLY (1683) 3-283; and another THOMAS HARRIS died in (1679) in BERTIE 3-365.

HARRIS, WILLIAM, land grant joined one JOHN SPANCKEN in (1742) 1-19; he and wife ANN sold land to ABSTON SIMMS, which joined lands of JONATHAN HARRISON 1-85.

HARRISON, ANN, of BERTIE, was administrator of the estate of CHRISTOPHER HARRISON (1769) 3-446.

HARRISON, BARBARA, was mentioned as the widow of JOSEPH HARRISON (no date) 2-459.

HARRISON, BENJAMIN, makes affidavit relating to what occurred at the home of his father THOMAS HARRISON (1777) DANIEL LIGHTERT and WILLIAM REINAGE loyalist activities 2-208, 2-209; BENJAMIN HARRISON (possibly a different one) and PHILLIP LIGHTFOOT were executors of FRANCIS LIGHTFOOT of Virginia (1731) 2-298.

HARRISON, CHLOE, married JOSEPH BOEHMAN in (1791), and she was the daughter of WILLIAM HARRISON who was born (1735) and died in (1805) 3-472.

HARRISON, CHRISTOPHER in (1768) was guardian of JOHN HOUSE, orphan of DAVID HOUSE in BERTIE 3-445; also appointed guardian for JOHN OXLEY, orphan of JOHN OXLEY in (1767) 3-445; died (1769) 3-446.

HARRISON, DANIEL, owned lands (1723) joining ADAM COCKBURN and others 1-11; bought land in (1716) from EDWARD COCKBURN (3-619) and left will in CHOWAN (1726) 1-50.

HARRISON, ELIZABETH, mother of JOSEPH HARRISON who deeded lands on ROCKYBROCK CREEK (1729) to DANIEL HARRISON 3-447; she was a cousin of JAMES HEDGES (1722) 1-61.

HARRISON FAMILY. An account taken from an old Bible in the BOZEMAN family relating to the genealogy of the HARRISONS 2-472.

HARRISON, GEORGE, surety on bond of REUBEN HARRISON in BERTIE COUNTY (1790) who married ANN MITCHELL 2-365; a later GEORGE with a brother REUBEN was son of WINIFRED HARRISON who died in BERTIE (1844) 3-622.

HARRISON, HANNAH, wife of WILLIAM HARRISON (who was born 1733) died in 1804 3-472; see 1-52.

HARRISON, EDMUND, witnessed the will (1685) of JOHN CROFT, father of VINES CROFT 1-194.

HARRISON, EDWARD in (1729) was brother of VINES HARRISON, who died that year 1-48.

HARRISON, JAMES, makes affidavit relating to occurrences on a path to home of THOMAS HARRISON's (1777) among the loyalists 2-210, and 2-211.

HARRISON, JAMES JR. gives evidence against DANIEL LECHE and others as to their loyalist activities (1777) he being the son of JAMES HARRISON 2-214.

HARRISON, JOHN, deceased, leaves will (1710) in which he mentions brother THOMAS HARRISON & sister HANNAH HARRISON 1-62; another one left will (1693) mentions sons WILLIAM, JOHN and daughter ELIZABETH 1-48; in (1717) JOHN witnessed deed by VINES CROFT to WILLIAM STEWART 1-300; John of BERTIE in (1727) bgt land from WILLIAM HARMON JR. which joined lands of VINES CROFT and WILLIAM HARRISON and which HARMON had bought from their (the HARRISONS') father; and this deed was witnessed by THOMAS PIERCE, FRANCIS PETTIT and VINES HARRISON 2-444; a JOHN HARRISON (1777) had son THOMAS HARRISON mentioned in affidavit of JAMES HARRISON 2-210; a certain JOHN HARRISON married (name not given) in January (1783) with JOSHUA SLADE as surety on the marriage bond 2-111.

HARRISON, JONATHAN owned land (1701?) on the No. side of ALBEMARLE RIVER, adjoining lands bought by ABIGAIL SIMONS from WILL HARRIS and his wife ANN 1-65.

HARRISON, JOSEPH in (1729) sold lands to DANIEL HARRISON on Rockybrock Creek left to JOSEPH HARRISON by his father, except one-half to his wife ELIZABETH for life, deed witnessed by ROBERT HIGGS and JOHN HALEY 2-447; was seemingly the son of DANIEL HARRISON died leaving will in CROWAN (1726) with wife ELIZABETH, EDWARD PADGETT, Mrr. 1-60; GEORGE FENNETT, who married the widow of JOHN LOVICK - (Penelope Eden, daughter of Gov. Charles Eden) mentions in his will (1737) "my nephew JOSEPH HARRISON" 1-66; ROBERT HARRISON in his will (1712-14) mentions son JOSEPH 1-232.

HARRISON, JOSHUA. His widow's name was BARBARA (no date) 2-469; VINES HARRISON had in (1738) brothers JOSHUA, WILLIAM and EDMUND 1-48.

HARRISON, JOSIAH, supplied DANIEL LECHE with vitals (1777) see affidavit 2-397.

HARRISON, MARTHA, married MARTIN WHITE of BERTIE in (1806) 2-379.

HARRISON, MARY, married BENJAMIN WHITE in BERTIE (1790) 2-318; another MARY married WILLIAM HOLLAND in North Carolina about 1740 3-318.

HARRISON PLANTATION was patented in (1714) by MARTIN CHARLES 3-125.

HARRISON, REBECCA, daughter of ROBERT HARRISON and wife ELIZABETH died (1706) 3-404.

HARRISON, REUBEN, with BENJAMIN WHITE (who married MARY HARRISON) witnessed will of TIMOTHY MISKELL (1792) 2-348; he married ANN MITCHELL in BERTIE COUNTY in (1790) with GEORGE HARRISON security on the bond 2-365; a later REUBEN was the son of WINIFRED HARRISON mentioned in her will (1744) 3-622.

HARRISON, ROBERT and wife ELIZABETH, daughter was REBECCA (1706) in PERQUIMANS Precinct 3-404; ROBERT HARRISON of YORK COUNTY, Va. assigns account against WILLIAM DUKENFIELD to BENJAMIN JONES about (1697) and suit was brought 3-69, 3-70; see also 1-610; still another ROBERT HARRISON died leaving will in (1713) names sons ROBERT and JOSEPH, daughters SARAH and ELIZABETH 1-232.

HARRISON, SARAH, and MARGARET were grand-daughters mentioned in will of MARY SWAIN (1771) 3-188, 3-189; an earlier SARAH in (1713) was daughter of ROBERT HARRISON 1-232.

HARRISON, SUSANNAH, was the wife of THOMAS HARRISON who sold land to JOHN WORLEY in (1715) and SUSANNAH gave power of attorney same date to ZACHARIAH JORDAN (probably JORDAN) to acknowledge her deed 1-288.

HARRISON, THOMAS, mentioned in deposition of PETER MAYFIELD regarding facts in the CUIPPEPER REBELLION, Harrison having stored certain tobacco in his home 3-65; THOMAS HARRISON (1679) was aged 34 years according to his own statement 3-42; he is mentioned also in affidavit of MARY WALKER a hundred years later (1777) 2-576; this last THOMAS had a son named BENJAMIN 2-308; see also 2-212, 2-216, 2-376; one Thomas married ELIZABETH HARRISON (1784) 3-112; an earlier THOMAS was son in law of NATHANIEL AVERT in (1716) 1-295; his age (1680) 1-129; a THOMAS HARRISON (1690) lists himself, his wife ELIZABETH, son THOMAS and ELIZABETH HARRISON JR. 3-301; one owned lands in (1714) on CROWAN SOUND next to THOMAS COOPER and wife ELIZABETH 1-106; the one in TIERRELL (1777) said he wished he had never been born 2-215; a much later THOMAS A. HARRISON married LOUISA M. COLEMAN (1842) 2-92.

HARRISON, VINES, was a witness with FRANCIS PETTIT (1728) to deed by WILLIAM HARRISON to his son WILLIAM of lands that were a part of the VINES CROFT tract next to JOHN WORMES and WILLIAM WHITE North side ALBEMARLE SOUND 2-445.

HARRISON, VINES, owned lands in (1727) next to JOHN HARRISON and WILLIAM HARRISON bought from WILLIAM HARRISON, JR. 2-444; he obtained his name from VINES CROPLEY note 1-48; he was a witness in (1733) to a deed by THOMAS EVERHEDEN to FRANCIS PETTIT 1-109; He died in GEORGEAN between February and 24th of March (1738) leaving will naming brothers JOSHUA, WILLIAM and EDMUND and sister SARAH PHIZES (probably wife of Humphrey Felts) 1-48.

HARRISON, WILLIAM, father of VINES HARRISON, sold lands to his son WILLIAM on the North side of ALBEMARLE and part of the Vines CROPLEY lands (1726) adjoining JOHN MORRIS and WILLIAM WHITE, the witnesses being VINES HARRISON and WILLIAM PETTIT 2-445; either the father or the son in (1717) witnessed deed by VINES CROPLEY to WILLIAM STEWART 1-300; WILLIAM SR. bought the land he sold his sons by deed from VINES CROPLEY on ALBEMARLE SOUND dated (1714) which had been patented to CROPLEY (1694) and wife SARAH 1-286; in (1727) the senior HARRISON sold a part of these lands to CORNELIUS LEAHY, witnessed by WILLIAM SMITH and THOMAS HANBELL 2-445.

HARRISON, WILLIAM, was brother of VINES HARRISON mentioned in his will 1-48.

HARRISON, WILLIAM, was born DEC. 17, 1733 and died April 26, 1805 (place of birth not given) from old Bible, and his wife was HANNAH (last name not given) genealogical notes pertaining to his family 3-472.

HARRISON, WINIFRED, died in HERTIN COUNTY (1844) named sons GEORGE and REUBEN, and JONATHAN WHITE, Executors. 2-522.

HARRISON, WILLIAM, was Lieutenant in the 7th Regiment, North Carolina Continental Line 1-422.

HARROD, AMY, married URIAH DANIEL in GEORGEAN in (1795) 1-252.

HARWOOD, EDWARD, of PASQUOTANK, married MARY GIBBLE and he died by (1737) 2-303.

HARWOOD, MARY, administered on the estate of EDWARD HARWOOD about (1737) 2-303.

HART, THOMAS, and NERDHAM BRYAN were Church wardens of SOCIETY PARISH (1729) in HERTIN COUNTY 2-306; he died leaving will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY (1748) wife MARY and son HENRY executors 1-222.

HART, JOHN, of HERTIN, died in (1746) wife was MARY children BENJAMIN, JESSE, JOHN and DAVID and SARAH and LUCY HART 1-222.

HART, MARY (widow of JOHN) died in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY (1751) her witnesses being JAMES WRIGHT, JOHN GORDON, JESSE HART and GEORGE BRACE 1-222.

HARTLEY, FRANCIS, Court for ALBEMARLE PRECINCT was held at his home (1688) 2-298; he died in PERQUIMANS leaving will (1692) wife SUSANNA and THOMAS HARVEY being his executors and ANN and THOMAS DURANT witnesses 1-227; his widow SUSANNA in (1696) married WILLIAM DUNFELD 3-407 and 1-610.

HARVEY, ANN died (1768) 3-406.

HARVEY, BENJAMIN, SR. division of his lands among the sons of his son WILLIAM about (1787) 1-448.

HARVEY, BENJAMIN, son of MILES HARVEY and his wife ELIZABETH, born (1754) 3-385; his wife was JULIANA (one Benj) in (1768) 3-285.

HARVEY, D. AFRICA, mentioned in will of DAVIS PERKINS (1733) 1-67.

HARVEY, DOROTHY, will in PASQUOTANK (about 1720) mentions brother THOMAS TOOKER of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. and his seven children, all named 1-51.

HARVEY, EDWARD, died (1771) 3-406.

HARVEY, ELIZABETH, died (1760) and another in (1773) the last a daughter of JOHN HARVEY and wife SARAH 3-406.

HARVEY FAMILY. Wills (GATES CO.) 2-56; also see 3-174; was related to the WILLIAMS family 3-195; genealogical account of the PERQUIMANS HARVEYS of HARVEY'S NECK who came from WARWICKSHIRE, England 3-476 to 3-480; births of children 3-385; 3-446.

HARVEY'S CHURCH TITHABLES taken by FRANCIS DELAMARE no date, but very early) and including CAPT. JOHN HUNT, JOHN GRIFFIN STEPHEN MUNDAY, MAURICE CUSHINGHAM and ROBERT and VINCENT WHITE and CHARLES JONES 3-253.

HARVEY, JAMES, married ANN BLOUNT, daughter of JACOB BLOUNT, sister of JOHN GRAY and GOV. WILLIAM BLOUNT of TENNESSEE 1-534; he died (1777) and is buried at COLONEL BLOUNT'S house "Blount Hall" in FIFE County, N. C. 3-406, 1-535.

HARVEY, JOHN, came to N. C. with GOV. JOHN JENKINS 1-534. He settled at HARVEY'S neck and may have been son of GOV. THOMAS HARVEY 1-534; one JOHN of HIDE died leaving will (1798) mentions daughter MARY MARTIN and other children 1-47; another JOHN and wife MARY had children in (1746) 3-385; still another one and wife SARAH and children (1773) 3-385.

HARVEY, JOHN MARKS, was the son of JOHN HARVEY of HIDE who died (1759) 1-47.

HARVEY, JOSHUA died (1775) 3-406.

HARVEY, MARY, daughter of COL. THOMAS HARVEY, married COL. ROBERT WEST, son of ROBERT WEST and MARTHA CULLIN 3-387.

HARVEY, MILDRED, married ANNE NEALE, and had sons CHRISTOPHER and ANNE NEALE 3-480.

HARVEY, MILES. His wife was ELIZABETH (1752) children named 3-385; he was son in law of EDWARD HARVEY (1734) 1-74; he died (1775) 3-406.

HARVEY, RICHARD, will (1733-33) had sons JOHN, RICHARD, PETER, LEONEL, JONAS and JAMES HARVEY, daughter BRIDGET and his wife was MARY 1-49.

HARVEY, RICHARD, was executor of the will of JOHN KENT (1719) 1-56; and he left will in WILLIAMSBURG (1768) in which he names his wife SARAH 1-47.

HARVEY, SARAH, was the daughter of BENJAMIN LAKER who left will (1701) 1-58.

HARVEY, COL. THOMAS, and wife ELIZABETH dates of birth of their children 3-384, 3-386; genealogy of his family 1-226; he was DEPUTY GOVERNOR (1694) 3-406; in (1696) with DANIEL AINSWORTH 3-289; also see 3-35 to 3-39; and 3-476, 3-477, 3-259; left a will making JOSEPH COMMANDER, SAMUEL COMMANDER and JOHN WHITEHEAD his heirs, but will has never been found 3-253; he and his wife SARAH LAKER had daughter MARY who married COL. ROBERT WERT 3-629; he wrote letter to Governor of Virginia (1696) 3-52, 3-53; a THOMAS HARVEY married MARGARET FLETCHER in (1701) 3-409; he and wife MARGARET mentioned (1705) 3-376; granted land (1722) which joined SAMUEL WOODWARD 1-11; as executors of JOHN HARVEY used JAMES and JOHN TOOKS the executors of THOMAS COMMANDER (1696) 1-141; THOMAS (son of Governor) married ELIZABETH, daughter of COL. JAMES COLE of Perquimans; the Governor's 1-52; widow SARAH LAKER married CHRISTOPHER GALE 1-52; JOHN, son of THOMAS HARVEY and wife SARAH was born (1689) 3-216; will of THOMAS HARVEY, proved (1729) gives name of wife ELIZABETH and their children 1-52; another THOMAS had wife MARY (1767) 3-386; JOHN, son of the Governor and Sarah, died (1691) 3-363; a THOMAS HARVEY (son of BENJAMIN) married daughter of ALPHINGTON JONES of Southampton, Virginia (1773) 3-386.

HASHINOS, Captain of the sloop FLYING FISH in (1748) 1-446.

HASK, ANTHONY. Wife was TABITHA 3-368.

HASKETT, ANTHONY, son of ANTHONY HASKETT JR. was born (1706) 3-377.

HASKETT FAMILY. Wills 2-56, 3-173 and 3-354 & 3-337.

HASKETT, JOSEPH, was the son of ANTHONY 3-386.

HASSELL, ABRAHAM, bought land on Southampton in (1734) from EDWARD HASSELL, with JOHN PAGE and JOHN HASSELL witnesses 3-462.

HASSELL, EDWARD, and wife ELIZABETH of Southampton sold lands to ABRAHAM HASSELL (1734) 3-462.

HASSELL, JAMES. His appointment as Chief Justice signed by MATTHEW HOWAN as Governor in (1783) 3-296.

HASSELL, JOHN bought land from ROBERT NEWK in (1717) 1-619; sold land to JOHN LANSON of SCHWENKING (1717) 1-619; also sold lands to SARAH WILKINSON the wife of COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON (1719) 1-638.

HASSELL, JOSEPH, married ANN FOX, daughter of JAMES FOX, who died in (1764), and SUSANNA FOX, great grand-daughter of JAMES, married WILLIAM ALEXANDER 2-296.

HATCH, ANTHONY. He was powder receiver at LITTLE RIVER on the CROWAN West Shore in (1719) by letter from CHARLES KENT 3-281.

HATCH, ANTHONY, was son to MRS. ELIZABETH HUNT (wife of CAPT. JOHN HUNT?) on LITTLE RIVER (1696) 1-62; he was receiver of powder money at PASQUANAM 1-444; he died leaving will in PERQUIMANS in (1726) mentions brother in law GEORGE DURANT 1-80; his widow ELIZABETH will (1726) married TULEY WILLIAMS 1-80; his daughter ELIZABETH married WILLIAM REED, see notes by MR. HATHAWAY 1-464, 1-80; he is mentioned in will of ANTHONY WORKMAN (1696) 1-82; with GEORGE DURANT in (1713) he bought land from JOHN FETTER, of PERQUIMANS 1-102; one ANTHONY HATCH married (1736) ELIZABETH DICKINSON (his son) 3-386; he was a Justice of the General Court in (1744); he died leaving will (1744) in which he mentions wife ELIZABETH and brother JEREMY and makes EDWARD HATCH executor 1-232.

HATCH, BENJAMIN (one of them) married SALLY WHITEFIELD, daughter of NEDDEAN WHITEFIELD 1-569.

HATCH, DURANT (General) was born (1763) and died (1783) married ELIZABETH ROBERT & may have been son of EDWARD HATCH of EDWINTON 3-316.

HATCH, EDWARD, maybe son of ANTHONY HATCH JR. will (1744) with MARY CLARK BAPTIST was an executor of MR. BENJAMIN BAPTIST in (1753) of CRISP CREEK near EDWINTON 2-470; he was Clerk of the County Court of CROWAN in (1744) 1-454.

HATCH, LEMUEL, of PERQUIMANS left will (1776) naming children; he was a descendant of ANTHONY HATCH 1-47.

HATCH, SAMUEL was Master of the sloop NEWLINE in (1774) 1-436.

HATHAWAY, BURTON W. died leaving will (1855) 1-567.

HATHAWAY, JAMES, a genealogical account of his family 3-637; one JAMES HATHAWAY was born (1713-14) 3-637.

HATHAWAY, HATHAWAY, was Master of the brig ABIGAIL bound for the BARBADOS (1774) 3-302.

HATTFIELD, GEORGE, died leaving will (1775) in which he gives the names of all his brothers WILLIAM, RICHARD, JOHN, DAVID, BENJAMIN and sister MARTHA, with FORTNER TONG, administrator 3-174.

HATTFIELD, RICHARD will proved (1809) mentions his son AMASIAH BUDOS HATTFIELD and "all my children", and wife MARY, with HARRISON LONG and DEMPSEY HARRILL witnesses 3-337.

HATHORON, ALEXANDER, was schoolmate of CONNELLY HATHORON who died in (1756) 1-455.

HATHORON, CHARLES, of CROWAN, left will in (1764) mentions son JEREMIAH 1-47; one CHARLES received land grant (1762) next to JONATHAN HATHORON 1-23; another the same year next to JACOB SIMMONS 1-23; he had daughter ELIZA HATHORON married THOMAS SATTERFIELD by (1768) 1-456; and an earlier CHARLES HATHORON obtained a grant (1748) upon the lines of CHARLES WILKINS and COL. MONMOUTH, land which formerly belonged to PEARCE 1-20.



HAUGHTON FAMILY. Wills 1-564, 1-565, 1-566.

HAUGHTON, GEORGE land grant in (1716) joining EDWARD PORTER 1-14.

HAUGHTON, JEREMIAH, son of CHARLES HAUGHTON of CROWAN, who left will (1754) 1-47.

HAUGHTON, JONATHAN, received grant of land in (1784) on the South side of Yoppin river 1-22.

HAUGHTON, MALACHI, left will in EDENTON (1847) wife was ELIZA B. 1-566; he was an attorney of some prominence and some of his descendants WHITFIELD live in COLUMBUS, MISSISSIPPI note 1-566.

HAUGHTON, MARGARET chose RICHARD HAUGHTON her guardian (1745) 1-456.

HAUGHTON, MARY, was daughter of ELIZABETH, who married (1) THOMAS HAUGHTON (2) JOHN FERRICE (3) JACOB BUTLER; the daughter MARY HAUGHTON became wife of THOMAS MIER in (1738) 2-298, 2-470.

HAUGHTON, THOMAS, married ELIZABETH and had MARY who married THOMAS MIER 2-298; his widow married JACOB BUTLER (1789) 1-456; he was sued by WILLIAM GLOVER in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in (1702) 1-609; RICHARD HAUGHTON was guardian of his children (1744) 1-455.

HAUGHTON, RICHARD, guardian of THOMAS HAUGHTON orphans (1744) 1-455.

HAUGHTON, WILLIAM, land grant (1716) joining the land of LEWIS WILLIAMS 1-14; he deeded land to THOMAS HAUGHTON on YOPPIN river in (1725) 2-447; in (1749) his children were RACHEL, JAMES and ESTHER HAUGHTON 1-451; after his death his widow (1763) married THOMAS BURETT 2-469.

HAYET, WILLIAM, witnessed deed from JOHN HASSELL to SARAH WILKINSON (1719) 1-628; he and wife MARY deeded lands to JOHN WILLIAMS in (1720) with JENNINGS DANIEL a witness 2-515; he obtained land grant (1719) next to the lands of BENNY CLAYTON 1-18; he bought land from JOHN VOIGAT in (1720) 2-512; he sold land in (1718) to MARY WOOD, daughter of MRS. MARY CLARK, widow of THOMAS CLARK (whom he may have married?) 1-622.

HAWKINS, BENJAMIN was a witness with JOHN BOYD and SIMON ALDERSON to the will of EDWARD TRAVIS of BRANFORD (1739) 1-495.

HAWKINS, EDWARD, will (1777) wife ELIZABETH, witnessed by ROBERT TITUS and PETER HAYS 2-340.

HAWKINS FAMILY. Births of children 2-209; genealogy of the family 1-638 and 2-605.

HAWKINS, FRANCIS, died (1676) 2-363.

HAWKINS, JAMES SR. sold land bought from JAMES BOOPER to his brother THOMAS HAWKINS (1725) with WILLIAM DOWNING and JAMES HIGGINS the witnesses 2-447; he was brother of the THOMAS HAWKINS who left will (1732) 1-60.

HAWKINS, THOMAS (JR.) was son of the THOMAS who left will (1732) and a nephew of JAMES HAWKINS, SR. 1-50.

HAWKINS, JOHN, ESQ. was a Lord DEPUTY and met with the Assembly at JOHN HECKELFIELD'S house in (1707) with GOVERNOR WILLIAM GLOVER 1-457; he sold land to WILLIAM KNOTT in BERTIE (1715) 1-293; owned land next to WILLIAM HERVEY in (1719) 1-528; deeded lands on KEELAN RIVER to RICHARD ROSE (1716) 1-298; his wife was MARY and they sold land to HENDERSON WALKER in (1703) 2-511; his name appears on an order for the election of Burgesses in CURRITUCK early (no date) 2-276; he and JOHN WEST and JOHN HUNT were present at a court held at home of RICHARD POPE (1694) of which EDWARD MAYO was Clerk. 2-465; in (1706-7) signs proclamation with WILLIAM GLOVER vouching all offices as then held 2-261; his mother was MRS. MICHAEL LYNCH and his grandmother was MRS. ALICE WARD, when he was a minor (no date) 2-140; in (1694) he signed the bill of ANNA SOUTHELL, with WILLIAM DUKENFIELD 2-247; in (1716) he made deed to JOHN FLOWMAN with JOHN BOYD a witness 2-619; in (1701) his wife was MARGARET 2-372; he and EDWARD MAYO were at the house of WILLIAM HEND (1697) and he was also present at court 2-465; in (1715) he made deed to JOHN DUNTON, witnessed by THOMAS BAIL 1-267; he was the executor of the will of ALICE WARD (1701) 1-62; there are two JOHN HAWKINS' wills, relating to different persons of the name, one probated APRIL 10, (1717) and the other APRIL 20 (1717) 1-51; SARAH, the widow of one of these, died (1719) leaving will 1-228; and a later JOHN HAWKINS leaves will (1744) 1-228; the last will was in PASQUOTANK and SARAH'S will was in PERQUIMANS 1-228, 1-229.

HAWKINS, THOMAS, SR. will (1793) in BERTIE names children and daughter ELIZABETH HADY 2-541; his son THOMAS (perhaps) died in (1704) 2-402; and another THOMAS HAWKINS was a THOMAS GARY DEPUTY (1708) 1-454; and may have been the one who lived at HAWKINS' MECK (1728) 2-446; Thomas Hawkins married ALICE DAVIS 2-61; he signed the Deer Skin ROAD of (1699) 2-61; a THOMAS was the son of JOHN and MARY HAWKINS (1704) 2-375; in (1716) Thomas Hawkins sold land to JOHN FALCONER on ALBEMARLE SOUND 1-294; one THOMAS HAWKINS died and left will in (1730) mentions brother JAMES 1-50.

HAWKINS, ROBERT, of BATH made deed of gift to MARGARET HAINBROOK (1721) of land in GRAVEN COUNTY 2-618.

HAWES, MARIAN (widow) of CHARLESTON, S. C. gave power of attorney to WILLIAM WILLIAMS (1729) witnessed by JOHN ISMAIT 2-446.

HAWTHORNE, JOHN, of SURREY COUNTY, VA. sold lands to FRANCIS MCCOY (1718) 1-623.

HAYS, HARRY, will (1784) wife was SARAH and gives names of his children 2-339.

HAYS FAMILY. Wills 2-516, 2-539.

HAYS, JOHN, witness to deed (1717) with THOMAS WEST 1-617.

HAYS, PETER 2-340.

HAYS, RICHARD, will (1786), wife ROY and NEMJ. MIER, Executors 2-339.

- HATMAN, HENRY will proved (1727) but written in (1697) which must have been at or near time of his death, names son WILLIAM, daughter ANN and child in esse, and brother THOMAS HATMAN 1-50, 1-51.
- HAYWOOD, JOHN of HOOBOMBE, sons WILLIAM, ROBERT and JOHN (no date) 1-47.
- HAZARD, JAMES in (1731) was the orphan of ROGER HAZARD 1-449.
- HAZARD, ROGER, had orphan JAMES (1731) 1-449; & was a witness to deed to TIMOTHY THORLOVE in (1718) with ROBERT RICKS 3-518.
- HEALE, JOHN, of CHOWAN, appointed Constable in (1711) 3-442.
- HEED, PETER (HEARD?) sold lands (1720) to HENRY MIDDLETON adjoining JEFFERY LILES and HENRY CLARK, witnessed by SIMEA and JOHN EDWARDS 3-514.
- HEATH, SAMUEL, married JANE HADDOCK in (1697) 3-408.
- HEATH, SAMUEL, in (1702) his wife was JANE 3-375.
- HECKLEFIELD, JOHN, copy of document appointing him Captain of militia on N. E. side of the PERQUIMANS river 3-255; no date on this paper, but in another note the date is given as in (1703) 1-609; the Lord Deputies met at his house on Little River in (1704) and at various other times 1-610, 1-454, 3-260, 3-288; he was Provost Marshall (1718) 3-281; he died leaving will (1721) mentions son JOHN HECKLEFIELD, with EDMUND GALE and GED. DURANT as executors 1-51. (Grimes p 160 says there was filed with this will another executed 1718, and that Gov. Charles Eden, Edmund Gale and George Durant were also legates, and that he mentions sister in law MARY COX ).
- HECKSTALL, WILLIAM, will (1848) 2-522.
- HEDGECOCK, HENRY of HANOVER CO. VA. sold land to EDWARD HARR (1732), witnessed by JOHN DAVEN, THOMAS SPRIGHT and MOSES HARR 3-609.
- HEDGECOCK, JAMES, of HANOVER CO. Va., made a deed (1737) witnessed by CHARLES KING and JOHN DRYNT 3-151.
- HEDGECOCK, JOHN, of HANOVER CO. VA. sold land to THOMAS SPRIGHT (1717) with COBURN HEDGECOCK a witness 3-129.
- HEIDENBERG, CHRISTIAN, was a witness (1721) with ORLANDO CHAMPTON 2-518.
- HENRY FAMILY. Will 3-356, 3-175.
- HENRY, SYLVANUS, will (1787) mentions son JOHN and JOSEPH OUTLAW 3-175.
- HENRY, THOMAS, one of the witnesses to the will of SYLVANUS HENRY (1787) 3-175.
- HENDERSON, ALEXANDER, was Master of the sloop PEGGY in (1749) 1-435.
- HENDERSON, CAPT. DAVID bought land (1706) 1-32.
- HENDERSON, DAVID lived in (1719) between CASHY RIVER and SALMON CREEK in BERTIE 1-444; he had a sister GEORGE HENDERSON and a nephew GEORGE HENDERSON in (1735) 1-49; he died leaving will (1735) in which they were named 1-231; and GEORGE HENDERSON died in (1736) 1-231; see also 3-244.
- HENDERSON, GEORGE, died leaving will (1736) in which he mentioned ANDREW MOORE, ANDREW SCOTT and HUGH SCOTT; JOHN RAY was one of his executors 1-231; in another abstract of this will ROBERT IRVING and GEORGE POWELL are mentioned 1-48.
- HENDERSON, ISAAC, will (1840) 2-522.
- HENRICKS, DANIEL, will (1768) in BERTIE Co. mentions wife ELIZABETH, daughter SARAH DANIEL and ELISHA WHITFIELD 2-340; another and earlier DANIEL had his estate divided among his children by JOHN MCKEL, WILLIAM LATTIMORE and JOSEPH JORDAN 2-632.
- HENRICKS, JOB, will (1798), mentions grandsons, including SOLOMON and JOB, also JOSEPH, HENRY and JEMIMA, with HALPH FLETCHER and JOSEPH PERINE executors 3-172.
- HENRICKS, SOLOMON will (1833) mentions sons DANIEL, DELANO, DAVID, JOSIAH and others with DAVID WHITE and JOSIAH WIGGOLSON executors; his wife was MARY and he also had a son ABEL HENRICKS 3-338; in one note SOLOMON HENRICKS, son of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HENRICKS was born (1789) 3-386.
- HENDRY, ROBERT, was an inspector in BERTIE (1771) 3-450.
- HENLEY, JOHN, died leaving will (1728) names wife ISABELLA and children 1-50.
- HENLEY, PATRICK, petition addressed to PHILLIP DUDWELL (1689-1694) 3-91, 3-92; was sued by THOMAS WHITE (1694) 3-145; he was dead in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in (1702) and MATTHEW FRITCHARD was his executor 1-610.
- HENLEY, SARAH married MATTHEW FRITCHARD 3-260.
- HENLEY, PA. (PATRICK?) affidavit found on the records at EDWINTON (1696) 1-699, 1-600.
- HENRY, ROBERT SR. will (1806) wife ELIZABETH sons ROBERT and JAMES and WILLIAM and daughter NANCY who married a FREEMAN. He mentions LEWIS OUTLAW and son JAMES HENRY 2-519.
- HENWORTH, JOSHUA, his mark recorded (1699) 3-431.
- HERRING, ABRAHAM, recorded his mark in BERTIE in (1745) 2-626.
- HERRINGTON, CLINCH, was son in law of JOHN MARSH, SR. (1737) 1-60.
- HERRINGTON, HENRIKIAN, of New England, left a will in BERTIE (1754) wife HANNAH 1-222.
- HESMAN, ROBERT, left will (1714) named his wife REBECCA 1-52.
- HERRITAGE, WILLIAM will CHAVEN (1769) 1-228.

HERON, JOHN, land grant in (1720) on South side of BEAR SWAMP 1-9.

HERON, JOSEPH, was Sheriff of CHOWAN (1747 and 1749) 1-451.

HEWES, GEORGE, bought land on RIVER FOCOSIN in (1732) from RICHARD BROTHERS 3-127.

HEWES, JOSEPH, the "Signer" from NORTH CAROLINA genealogy of his family 1-474, 1-476; he was a merchant at EDENTON 1-650; he was the uncle of NATHANIEL ALLEN 1-617; he left a will in (1773) and died in PHILADELPHIA while a member of the Continental Congress 1-474 and 2-170; will (1778) 1-650.

HUGHES, WILLIAM, bought land from WILLIAM CRAWFORD on HENNETT'S CREEK (1737), and there was a GEORGE HEWES and WILLIAM HUGHES JR. 3-127.

HICKS, AFRICA, wife of ROBERT HICKS left will in (1711) mentions sons PATRICK and GEORGE McHENGGERY 1-52; (Orimes p. 163 says she mentions her sister ANN FALLEN (widow) and others not shown in the Nathemy abstract).

HICKS, DAVID, will (1732) mentions son in law THOMAS ASHLEY 1-50.

HICKS, GRACE, was the daughter of THOMAS LUTEN of CHOWAN 1-444.

HICKS, ROBERT, obtained three land grants (1715) 1-14; he married ESTHER LUTEN, daughter of THOMAS LUTEN; was Register of CHOWAN PENSICOP and owned the land on which a part of the town of EDENTON is built 1-49; he was of SANDY POINT and left will (1734) 1-49; he sold land to MOSES FOXWORTH in (1716) with JAMES LONG a witness 1-293; made deed to JOHN or JONATHAN WHITE SR. (1723) 2-443 and he and ESTHER were witnesses together in (1717) 1-618; he witnessed deed from WILLIAM to JAMES HINTON in Chowan in (1718) 1-634; he had only two children living in (1748), THOMAS HICKS and MARY HALSEY 2-306; in (1717) he bought land from FRANCIS MACLENNIN, witnessed by WILLIAM WILLIAMSON 1-616; he witnessed a deed to JOHN HRYAN in (1720) 2-615; was attorney for JOHN COUNCIL of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. in (1718) 1-626; obtained land grant with WILLIAM RAHEAN in (1727) 1-12; and a grant for himself in (1713) on Rockyhook Creek 1-8; he witness to deed of JOHN WHITEMARCH (1715) 1-299; & sold land to JAMES FARLOW (1716) 1-291.

HICKS, SAMUEL, and RICHARD McCLURE witnessed a deed of JES HINDICK to JOHN SIMPSON in (1729) 2-134.

HICKS, THOMAS, will (1722) mentions CHRISTOPHER SUTTON, son of JOSEPH SUTTON, and others apparently in ENGLAND 1-80.

HIGGINS, WINIFRED, of HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. married a HOSKINS 1-649; (She was WINIFRED HOSKINS of the Edenton Tea Party, perhaps).

HIGGS FAMILY. Wills 2-338, 2-620.

HIGGS, JUDITH, left will (1796) in BERTIE COUNTY. Jacob HIGGS a witness 2-338.

HIGGS, ABRAHAM, will (1782), wife SARAH and sons JOHN and ABRAHAM HIGGS. Wife, NOAH HINTON and GEORGE WILLIAMS, Executors 2-336.

HILL, ABRAHAM, of HANSMOND COUNTY, Virginia, deeded land to WILLIAM HINTON (1730) witnessed by EDWARD BASS and THOMAS HOUNDEPPE 2-618; the ABRAHAM HILL whose wife was JUDITH is said to be the son of HENRY HILL, genealogical account of his family, his descendants, and the records and abstracts relating to his family at some length and detail 1-472 to 1-477; owned lands (1728) that joined SARAH BOND and WILLIAM JONES 2-444; ABRAHAM of WAKE COUNTY, N. C. was son of ABRAHAM of CHOWAN COUNTY (account of his family) 2-159; Abraham married CATHERINE WALSON (1756) in Chowan 1-293; his importation by HENRY HILL proved (1710) 2-305; ABRAHAM and wife JUDITH sold land to JACOB SPIVET (1733) 2-456; the one from HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. bought land from WILLIAM JONES of PERQUIMAN (1727) 2-446; he and ISAAC HUNTER witnessed deed of FRANCIS PUGH to DANIEL PARKER (1734) 3-131; was granted land (1709) at head of LOSING SWAMP 1-50; one ABRAHAM lived in (1726) on what was known as HORSE FEE SWAMP 2-446.

HILL, BENJAMIN, was the administrator of the estate of GEORGE GOULD (1749) 2-633; sat with JOHN HANSELL and JAMES CASTELLAN as Justice at CASNEY BRIDGE (1747) 2-630; he was born in (1697) according to note at bottom of page and married a MISS LATHAM 1-48; one of his daughters married JOHN CAMERELL, son of JAMES, and another was the wife of ALEXANDER McCULLOUGH; he left will in BERTIE COUNTY in (1709) in which he mentions daughters MARY, SARAH, PHILCILLA and son HENRY 1-48; genealogy of his family on the same pages in (1733) he was the executor of JOHN JEREMIAN 1-54; qualified as Justice of BERTIE COUNTY in (1746) 2-628; he and ALEXANDER COTTER proved will of JOHN HODOLFE (1744) in BERTIE COUNTY 2-620; he and THOMAS JONES & RICHARD WILLIAMS witnessed deed by PHILLIP LITTLE (1737) 2-130; account of the relationship between the HILL and COLLINS family 2-637.

HILL, HENRY, son of BENJAMIN, nothing known of him 1-48. But see 1-292, 2-125, 2-447, 2-306.

HILL, EDWARD. His commission as JUDGE of ADMIRALTY issued in (1697) signed by MILES GANT, as Register 2-39, 3-60.

HILL, ELIZABETH, daughter of ABRAHAM HILL may have married EDWARD BASS by (1720) 2-616.

HILL FAMILY. Account of its connection with the FALSON FAMILY, and the genealogy of descendants of a certain WILLIAM HILL 3-310 to 3-314; Maryland connections of the Hill family 2-157; wills of the family in Gates County 2-61; other Hill family wills 1-562, 1-568; the Hill family of DUPON COUNTY 2-157, 2-158.

HILL, GEORGE, of RATH, left will in (1722) & mentioned his son HARROW HILL 1-50.

HILL, GEORGE, of BUTE COUNTY. Query in Q & A department as to his ancestry 2-157.

HILL, HARRY, of BERTIE COUNTY, left will in (1777), names his wife JANE, and daughter ELIZABETH; his wife, and THOMAS and LORE COLLINS named as Executors of the will; THOMAS LAWRENCE and ASA LAWRENCE were the witnesses 2-640.

HILL, HANNAH, daughter of JACOB HILL and wife ELIZABETH was born (1728) 3-286; in (1689) HANNAH HILL was grandmother of JAMES PERISH 3-430; she obtained an order for the management of JAMES PERISH'S cattle until the said James should choose his guardian (1790) 3-437, 3-438.

HILL, HENRY, bought lands from JOHN FREEMAN in (1733) on BERRYETT'S CREEK 3-609; of HANSEN-MOND CO. VA. bought land from JOHN WATSON (1713-15) 3-447; he deeded lands on HENRY'S CREEK to the INDIANS (1735) 3-609; proved his rights for importation of HENRY, MARY and ABRAHAM HILL, and JOHN, WILLIAM and ELIZA HINTON (1710) 3-305.

HILL, ISAAC, in (1721) was the executor of JOHN PLOWMAN 1-68; in (1724) was a member of the General Court with WILLIAM DOWNS and THOMAS POLLOCK at HENTON 3-468; he was either the grandfather or great grandfather of Hon. WHITMELL HILL: 1-82; he witnessed deed (1717) from ROBERT WEST to SOLOMON JORDAN 1-621; he and THOMAS POLLOCK owned adjoining lands in (1730) 3-614; he witnessed deed by SOLOMON JORDAN in (1718) 1-625; some genealogy of his descendants including the HENNS, JACOBS and BRAS 3-636; one ISAAC HILL married MARGARET JENNINGS in Middlesex County, Va. 1-637; in (1717) one ISAAC witnessed deed from THOMAS BROWN to RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-300; he left will in HERTIE COUNTY (1710) in which he names his children and makes ROBERT WEST his executor, the witnesses being EDWARD BRYAN, WILLIAM MAULE and JOHN BAIS 1-62.

HILL, JACOB, his wife was ELIZABETH, births of their children (1721) 3-386.

HILL, JOHN. One JOHN is said to have married a MARY CURRIER 3-516; JOHN HILL of BATH left will (1721) to which HANNAH HILL was a witness 1-49; another JOHN HILL of BATH left will (1731) 1-221 (These two seem to be the same, though they are of different dates); JOHN HILL (a later one) and HENRY BATH were sureties for THOMAS WHITMELL (1749) 3-633; he and wife ANN a deed to JOSEPH COLLINS of HERTIE in (1769) 3-447; a JOHN HILL of NORTHAMPTON left a will in (1747) had sons NATHANIEL, DANIEL, LEWIS and PETER HILL 1-221; JOHN & HARDY - 3-340

HILL, HANNAH, of BRAUFORT, will (1765) wife was SARAH, and children married into the HANCOCK, RICH and SLANE families 1-221.

HILL, MARY, in (1771) was an orphan of MICHAEL HILL, and THOMAS COLLINS her guardian 3-450.

HILL, MICHAEL, married RUTH PERRY (1763) 3-413.

HILL, MICHAEL, his orphan, or HERTIE, in (1771) THOMAS COLLINS was their guardian 3-450; division of his estate (1770) 3-448; he was the son of NATHANIEL HILL and ELIZABETH HARDY (daughter of JOHN and KESSECA HARDY) and NATHANIEL HILL was the son of ISAAC HILL 3-436; proves P. of Atty (1711) 3-441

HILL, MOSES and JACOB PERRY (1719) witnessed deed of JAMES PERRY and wife PATIENCE to JOHN PERRY 3-137; in (1730) he bought land from THOMAS SPIVEY and wife MARY 3-608; in (1768) he left will in HERTIE COUNTY and youngest daughter JUDITH HILL and son in law DANIEL FREEMAN 3-339.

HILL, NATHANIEL, and JOHN DEW, were among the Justices present at a court held for HERTIE PRECINCT (1734) 3-466; he was the youngest son of ISAAC HILL 1-82; and married ELIZABETH HARDY, daughter of JOHN HANIN and his wife ELIZABETH 1-82 note at bottom of page; was the executor of SAMUEL RATLIFF in (1733) 1-70.

HILL, PRISCILLA, was the daughter of NATHANIEL HILL 1-82.

HILL, RICHARD, of BATH, in CRAVEN PRECINCT, left will (1723) in which he mentioned brother FRANCIS and son in law EVAN JONES 1-80; he and THOMAS BOURNREE witnessed deed by THOMAS SPIVEY (1720) 3-612.

HILL, ROBERT, was in EDGECOMBE COUNTY before (1736) 3-467; may have been the son of ROBERT TIREHILL HILL who left will (1736) wife ANN and son ROBERT, daughter SARAH with CULLEN POLLOCK and ROBERT WEST his executors 1-221; alive (1740) 3-468.

HILL, SAMUEL, of WARWICK COUNTY, VA. left will (1693) 1-52.

HILL, SION. An account which says that he married PRISCILLA LAW, had son RICHARD HILL and first cousin HENRY HILL; and the RICHARD HILL had son DR. DUNCAN HILL who was born (1799) 3-310.

HILL, THOMAS, of EDGECOMBE COUNTY (1740) is mentioned with ROBERT HILL of same 3-468; a THOMAS B. HILL married KESSECA NORFLEET, daughter of HENNESSY, and had a son WHITMELL HILL married LAVINIA BARNES and WHITMELL HILL married WILLIAM BOWFOOT - 3-606.

HILL, HON. WHITMELL married his first cousin WHITMELL BICOUT, daughter of ELIZABETH WHITMELL and THOMAS BICOUT 3-297, 3-606.

HILL, COLONEL (WILLIAM); his account for the building of a warehouse (1744) is allowed 3-621. E. G. Connor says he came from BOSTON 3-7.

HILL, WILLIAM, in (1724) witness to contract between FRANCIS and THOMAS BOURNREE to build a mill on CATHERINE CREEK 2-289; in (1721) a William Hill was grandson of WILLIAM BOGE (BOUGH) 1-32; bought land in (1734) from JAMES HENNETT and the CHOWAN INDIANS on INDIAN TOWN SWAMP, with THOMAS JONES and ROBERT FORSTER witnesses 3-128; one was son (1721) of JACOB HILL and wife ELIZABETH 3-586; witnessed in will of BASIL SANDERSON in ANTIQUA (1721) 1-75; he married MARY SPIVEY, daughter of THOMAS SPIVEY by (1728) 1-75; he bought land from BASIL SANDERSON (1721) 3-139; married MARY SPIVEY daughter of THOMAS SPIVEY and wife MARY before (1720) 3-612.

HILL, WILLIAM, of BRUNSWICK COUNTY, list of his children (from will) and his descendants and a genealogy of this particular branch of the HILL FAMILY, and its connections with the HENRY FAISON family and the CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY family 3-310, and 3-311, 3-312 and 3-313.

HILL, WILLIAM, of CHOWAN, will (1761) and the one in NORTHAMPTON will (1748) 1-221.



HILLIARD, SAMUEL, will in BATH (1713-15) SAMUEL WOODWARD Executor, with ALEXANDER OLIVER & HENRY TURNER, witnesses 1-221.

HILLIARD, CHARITY, wife of ROBERT HILLIARD who left will (1751) 1-230.

HILLIARD, ANN, was daughter of WILLIAM HILLIARD of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY (1754) and her mother was also ANN 1-230.

HILLIARD, ELIAS, was son of WILLIAM HILLIARD in (1758) 1-230.

HILLIARD, JACOB, son of JEREMIAH HILLIARD and had brothers ROBERT and JEREMIAH (1751) 1-230.

HILLIARD, JAMES, son of WILLIAM HILLIARD and wife ANN (1756) 1-230.

HILLIARD, JEREMIAH, appears (1751) to have had children JACOB, ROBERT, JEREMIAH, LAWRENCE, MARY and SAMPSON HILLIARD 1-230.

HILLIARD, JOHN, died in NORTHAMPTON in (1748) names wife MARY and sons ROBERT and JOHN & daughter SARAH 1-29-30.

HILLIARD, LAWRENCE, was son JEREMIAH HILLIARD (1751) 1-230.

HILLIARD, MARY, wife of JOHN HILLIARD of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY (1749) 1-229, 1-230. 2-806.

HILLIARD, ROBERT, will in EDGEBOURNE (1751) wife was CHARITY 1-230.

HILLIARD, WILLIAM, of NORTHAMPTON, left will in (1756) in which he names all his children & his wife ANN, the witnesses being HENRY HART, JOSEPH BRIDGERS and CHARLES COTTON 1-230.

HILLIARD, REBECCA, married GAVIN HOGG CLARK, (son of WILLIAM MCKENZIE CLARK and MARTHA BONDIE WILLIAMS) 2-805, 2-806. ( See for HILLIARD GENEALOGY ).

HILLIARD, PETER, a witness with JOHN ISMAIT in (1729) 2-446.

HINES, JOHN and wife HANNAH (1755) 2-266.

HINES, MOSES, left will in GATES COUNTY in (1803) wife was RUTH, with JESSE B. HINTON and EDGAR PARKER witnesses 2-56.

HINES, PETER, son of JOHN HINES and wife HANNAH born (1755) 2-286.

HINES, RICHARD, of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. sold land to JOHN PIPKIN, granted to CHARLES SCOTT ( also of HANSMOND Co. ) (1735) JOHN HINES, GEORGE WILDS ( WILDS ) and WILLIAM BULLOCK, witnesses 2-126; he also sold to MOSES BOYCE in (1736) 2-126.

HINES, SAMUEL with JOHN HINES was witness to a deed (1736) by RICHARD HINES 2-126.

HINES, WILLIAM, will (1785) mentions brothers MOSES, CHRISTOPHER, PETER and JOSEPH HINES; his wife was ANN ( she may have been nee ANN DONALDSON, who first married a COLLINS ) and his wife's sons JEREMIAH and JOHN COLLINS; his wife and ANDREW DONALDSON were his executors 2-174.

HINES, HENRY, will (1772) 1-228.

HINTON FAMILY. Genealogical account of the HINTON FAMILY, descendants of COL. JOHN HINTON, of CHOWAN, showing connections with the KIMBROUGHS, SMITHS, BRYANS and other families, also the LANES and HILLS, 1-483, 1-464, 1-465 and 1-466; Wills of the family 1-563, 2-63, 2-54, and 2-238.

HINTON, AMOS, son of JAMES HINTON, whose estate was divided (1761) 2-263.

HINTON, AARON, son of JAMES HINTON, whose estate was divided (1761) 2-263.

HINTON, DEMPSEY, brother of AMOS and AARON HINTON (1761) 2-263.

HINTON, ELIZABETH, widow of WILLIAM HINTON, whose estate was divided (1737) 1-263.

HINTON, JACOB, estate divided (1778) list of his children 2-264.

HINTON, JAMES, bought land from WILLIAM HINTON in (1718), ROBERT HICKS a witness 1-624; division of his estate and names of his children (1761) 2-263.

HINTON, JOHN, deceased (1737) his widow ELIZABETH, Executor 2-469; a later one died and estate divided (1763) wife was SARAH 2-263; JOHN HINTON, of CHOWAN. left will (1730) sons HARDY, JOHN, WILLIAM and MALACHI, wife MARY and daughters ANN ALSTON, MARY, JUDAH, RACHEL, ROSE, SARAH, CHARITY. 1-50; JOHN HINTON son of JAMES (1761) 2-263; one JOHN bought lands (1734) from JAMES HENNETT and the CHOWAN INDIANS 3-125; the JOHN who died (1730) lived in that part of CHOWAN now GATES COUNTY see NOTE 1-50; JOHN HINTON, son of JAMES HINTON in (1745) bought land from THOMAS WATSON JR. on CATERING CREEK 1-118; the widow of JOHN HINTON married THOMAS HOLLYDAY in (1732) 1-450.

HINTON, MALACHI, was one of the sons of COLONEL JOHN HINTON, of CHOWAN who died in (1730) 1-50.

HINTON, MICHAEL, was the son of WILLIAM HINTON and his wife ELIZABETH, whose estate was divided (1737) 2-263, 2-469.

HINTON, MARY, married LEWIS BRYAN, who was a daughter of MAJ. JOHN HINTON, of WAKE COUNTY, N. C. 1-577.

HINTON, NOAH, was the son of WILLIAM HINTON & wife ELIZABETH ( d. 1737 ) 2-263; he died about 1803, and gives names of brothers & other relatives, including the THOMPSONS 2-518.

HINTON, RICHARD, son of WILLIAM and brother of NOAH 2-263.

HINTON, RACHEL, was daughter of JOHN HINTON & wife SARAH (1763) 2-263.

HINTON, WILLIAM, died (1736) names of all his children 1-447; estate divided in (1737) names given again, the same; wife was ELIZABETH 2-263; he witnessed a deed by JOHN LEWIS in (1735) 2-509; he bought land in (1720) from ABRAHAM HILL, HANSMOND County, Virginia 2-515; deed (1718) made to JAMES HINTON 1-624.

HINTON, ZADOCK, son of JACOB (1778) 2-264.

HOBBS, ABRAHAM and wife MARY (1696) 3-369.

HOBBS FAMILY. Wills 1-563.

HOBBS, SAMUEL, witnessed the will of JOHN OLIVER in (1816) 2-535

HOBBS, THOMAS in (1753) left six minor children in care of MARY HOBBS 2-470; he bought land from WILLIAM BOUNDRIES of PERQUIMANS (1734) 2-453; a THOMAS HOBBS estate divided (1778) between children named 2-264; the first one (1745) sold land to his son JOHN HOBBS on South side of CATHERINE CREEK, part of a grant to THOMAS BOUNDRIES in (1720) 1-118.

HOBNEY, ROBERT, charged with the tuition (1770) in BERTIE of MALACHI STIMONS 3-448.

HOBSON, FRANCIS, will (1766) names nieces and nephews CATHY 2-340, 3-445.

HOBST, JACOB, of EDGEWATER COUNTY, will (1758) wife JEMMAN and son MATTHEW 1-231.

HOBST, LAWRENCE, a witness with HENRY WHEELER of a deed by JOHN RAILLY (1717) 1-289; made deed to THOMAS DRAKE in CHOWAN (1717) which was witnessed by RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-515; was a member of PATTERSON'S COMPANY in CHOWAN in (1720) 1-443.

HOCKS, WILLIAM JR. in (1733) owned lands next to MOSES HARK and JOHN DAVIDSON 2-511.

HOCKINS, JOHN (HAWKINS) married MARY BATEMAN (1701) 3-409.

HODGES FAMILY. A genealogical account of some descendants 2-173.

HODGES, JAMES will (1722) mentions wife SARAH CATHERINE and cousin ELIZABETH HARRISON 1-51

HODGES, JOHN, will in BERTIE in (1837) mentions son WHITWELL, daughter ELIZABETH HERR and younger children WILLIAM, SARAH, JESSE and MARY 2-522.

HODGSON, CHARLES, witnesses indenture contract of JOHN RAILLARD (1717) 1-518.

HODGSON, JOHN was a member of the CHOWAN court in (1745) 1-447; he exhibited inventory of THEOPHILUS PUGH (late of Virginia) in (1745) 1-453; an earlier one's widow married ROGER SHELL (1679) 1-73; he died in (1747) and his widow REBECCA was administrator 1-457; he was son in law of SAMUEL PAGET and wife ELIZABETH (1737) 3-135; the earlier one left will in CHOWAN (1712) witnessed by JOSEPH BERNETT 1-53; the later one received land grant in (1738) which joined GEORGE CAPE - HART 1-12; a list of his orphans in (1761) 1-451.

HODGSON, SAMUEL was one of the orphans of JOHN HODGSON (1762) 1-451.

HOGAN, JAMES, was a Colonel and Brigadier General in the North Carolina Continental Line in revolution 1-422; JAMES HOGAN, evidently earlier, was the father in law of MARMADUCE MONTELET who died in (1762) 1-63.

HOGG, ANN, daughter of JAMES HOGG and wife ANN - was born (1681) 3-211; she died (1692) 3-230.

HOGG, GAVIN, with GEORGE OUTLAN and JOSEPH BRYAN was an executor of ANTHONY COPELAND in (1817) in BERTIE 2-509; he was also an executor of MOSES GILLIAM in (1822) 2-516.

HOGG, JAMES, was the son of JOHN HOGG of Yorkshire in ENGLAND and he married ANN KENT the daughter of THOMAS KENT and his wife Ann 3-200; they had a son JAMES 3-212; a daughter ANN 3-230; a daughter MARIAN 3-367; JAMES HOGG proved his rights about (1706) 1-305; James and Ann also had son JONATHAN HOGG 3-212.

HOGG, JANET, married COLIN MCHEWIE HAWKINS & had many descendants 1-538, 1-639

HOGG, RICHARD, of BLADEN, died about (1769) mentions a sister in England, and their father was WILLIAM HOGG. ROBERT and JOHN HOGG his executors, and THOMAS RALLEY was a witness 1-221.

HOGG, SARAH was the daughter of JAMES HOGG & his wife ANN KENT 3-215.

HOGG, THOMAS left will (1696) in which he mentioned JOHN DACOST, and DIANA HALFORD & MARY NASH were witnesses 2-465; another THOMAS HOGG of CRAVEN used JOHN MURPHY in (1737) 2-303.

HOGG, THOMAS, was a Lieutenant in the First Regiment North Carolina Continental Line 1-416.

HOGGARD'S WILL was on CARRY RIVER in BERTIE in (1769) 3-447.

HOGGARD, WILLIAM left will in BERTIE COUNTY in (1823) in which he mentions sons ELISHA and JAMES and son JOHN and several others, DAVID and SOLOMON RICE were witnesses 2-521.

HOLDER, ROBERT, mentioned in affidavits relating to CULPEPPER REBELLION 3-43.

HOLDER, THOMAS, recorded his mark in BERTIE COUNTY in (1771) 3-449.

HOLDER, ELISHA, SR. left will (undated) in it he mentions sons AARON, SEADRICK and others 2-519; ELISHA HOLDER JR left will in BERTIE (1826) and had SOLOMON, JOHN & wife WINNY 2-519.

HOLDER, THOMAS, left will in BERTIE in (1774) mentions wife SUSANNAH, and sons JOHN, THOMAS and ELISHA HOLDER 2-340.

HOLLY, CHRISTOPHER, was sued by THOMAS HARRIS in 1683 in ALBEMARLE COUNTY 3-283.

HOLLY, BENJAMIN was the son of JAMES HOLLY who died (1795) see will 2-339.

HOLLY FAMILY. Wills 2-321, 2-522 and 2-239.

HOLLY, JAMES, will (1795) gives names of his children, JOSEPH FREEMAN witness 2-339.

HOLLY, NATHANIEL, will (1782) mentions wife SARAH and names children, JOHN FREEMAN & TIMOTHY WALTON, Executors; LEWIS OUTMAN one of the witnesses 2-339.

HOLLY, MOORE, son of JAMES HOLLY, was brother of ANN HOLLY, who married AMOS BRITTON & of ELIZABETH HOLLY who married LEWIS OUTLAW 2-339, 2-501; daughter a. LANGRAN 2-522

HOLLY, FENVELOPE, sister of MOORE HOLLY, ANN BRITTON and ELIZABETH OUTLAW, left will in (1853) 2-522.

HOLMES, JOHN, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, bought land from WILLIAM FOULK (FOIK) of same place 1-268. (1716)

HOLMES, EDWARD, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, bought land from WILLIAM FOULK (FOIK) of same place (1716) witnessed by JOHN JERKIN (JARRKIN), RICHARD TAYLOR and JOHN BALES 1-296.

HOLMES, REV. JOHN, and JOHN POPE and JOHN BROWN, Church Wardens of the N. W. PARISH of KERTIE (1739) 2-303.

HOLMES, THOMAS, married MARY COLLIER in (1695) 3-408. JAMES HOMES to WILLIAM BIRD 2-444.

HOLLAND, FREDERICK, was son of HENRY HOLLAND in (1766) 3-444. DANIEL HOLLAND, GRAVEN 1-230

HOLLAND, HENRY, appears to have had sons HENRY and JOSEPH (1768) 3-444; bought land (1728) bought land from WILLIAM SPIRIGT of HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia 2-444; and sold same to THOMAS VAUGHAN also of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA 2-444.

HOLLAND "son in law" of ELIZABETH MARSTON (1732) in BATH 1-62.

HOLLAND, JOSEPH, son of HENRY HOLLAND, left will (1790) had daughter SARAH THOMAS 2-341.

HOLLOWAY, ELIZABETH, married JONATHAN BATHMAN, JR. (1697) 3-408.

HOLLOWAY, THOMAS, in (1697) his wife was ELIZABETH 3-409; in (1719) his wife was MARY & they had several children born 3-386, 3-387

HOLLOWAY, WILLIAM, the son of HANNAH HOLLOWAY, who left will (1807) 3-336.

HOLLOWELL, EDWARD, in his will (1729) names his brothers JOHN and THOMAS 1-49.

HOLLOWELL, BEEKIEL, was in (1784) executor will of DANIEL FORREARD, with JOSEPH WHITE and ELIZABETH BOUNDRIES witnesses 3-171

HOLLOWELL FAMILY. Wills 1-556, 2-520, 3-172, 3-173, 3-336.

HOLLOWELL, LUKE, will (1738) names sons WILLIAM, JOHN, JOHN and REUBEN and wife ELIZABETH 1-48.

HOLLOWELL, REUBEN, son of LUKE, of PERQUIMANS, left will (1753), mentions brothers LOUY, JOHN and ARNER, witnessed by NICHOLAS STELLINGS 1-227.

HOLLOWELL, THOMAS, witnessed will of PETER IMMER (1764) 3-169.

HOLLOWELL, WILLIAM, left will in (1766) named wife ELIZABETH and "all my children" with JESSE HOLLOWELL the executor 2-339.

HOLLIDAY, JOHN, left will in KERTIE (1818) with WILLIAM MOORE, JR. and JEREMIAH LUGGETT, Executors 2-521.

HOLLIDAY, THOMAS, was granted lands (1780) 1-12; married the widow of JOHN KILGOM in (1732) 1-480; his widow married WALSHER LONG about (1780) 2-306; query as to his descendants from about (1780) 3-316.

HOLLIDAY, SAMUEL, apparently brother of the THOMAS HOLLIDAY, whose descendants are requested 2-316.

HOLBROOK, JOHN, gave Power of ATTORNEY (1715) to JOHN HARDY, witnessed by THOMAS WEST & THOMAS DANIEL 1-288; he and wife DOROTHY sold land in HEADPORT PERCIVOT about (1730) to PATRICK MAULE 2-612; he left will in KERTIE (1740) mentions son JOHN and his wife DOROTHY 1-48; in (1744) JAMES McDOWELL, his administrator presented his account 2-623.

HOLBROOK, THOMAS, owned lands next to THOMAS JONES and JOHN EDWARDS in (1718) 1-621.

HOLBROOKE, JOSEPH, left will in BATH in (1711) in which he mentions his brother JOHN HOLBROOKE 1-52.

HOLLEROCK, JASPER, left orphans and in (1771) ROBERT CARR was their guardian in KERTIE 3-450.

HOLF, THOMAS, of CHOWAN, left will in (1776) wife MARY and son in law EDWARD COFFIELD with JESSE BROWN a witness 1-551.

HOMES, JAMES (HOMIES) of KERTIE deeded lands to WILLIAM BIRD of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. (1728) 2-444. (The HOMES family shown previously was from HANSEMOND COUNTY, so we are sure they were the same).

HOMES, JOHN, had been on the tax list CHOWAN since (1703) 1-443; indenture of a JOHN HOMES resigned by EDWARD GILMAN to JOHN WYNN (1746) 2-628.

HOMES, THOMAS, was the father in law of DAVID LAWLER, whose wife was ELIZABETH 1-58.

HOOD, THOMAS, had something to do with the estate of THOMAS REASONS (1769) 3-446.

HOOKS, JOHN, left will (1732) and named all of his sons and daughters 1-49.

HOOKS, THOMAS, and wife ANNA sold lands to JOHN SMITH of KERTIE (1771) 3-449; lived on the road from BLACKMAN'S to OLIVER'S FERRY in KERTIE 3-448.

HOOKER, BENJAMIN died leaving will in KERTIE in (1774) mentions wife ANN, names sons HARRIS, JOHN and other children 2-340; he and SIMON HOOKER recorded their marks in KERTIE in (1745) 2-626.

HOOKER, ELISHA, was son of BENJAMIN HOOKER of (1774) 2-340.

HOOKER, HARDY, was the eldest son of BENJA-MIN HOOKER (1774) 2-340.

HOOKER, HULDA, married a POWERS by (1774) 2-340.

- HOOKER, SIMON, registered his mark in BERTIE in (1745) 2-626.
- HOOKER, WILLIAM, will in CROWAN (1717) eldest son, WILLIAM JR., and son in law SAMUEL SIZEMORE, William Crawford and FRANCIS BROWN witnesses 1-230, also 1-51; he sold lands to JOHN DEW in (1716) patented to TREBLE KEEFE, with THOMAS KIRBY a witness (this in HERTFORD COUNTY) 1-287.
- HOOKER, WILLIAM, of BERTIE, left will (1737) & named sons JOHN, WILLIAM, JAMES, STEPHEN & NATHAN, wife was not named, the VINNS and BAZERS were witnesses 1-230.
- HOOPER, JAMES granted lands on LONG BRANCH in (1715) 1-15; sold land to JOHN WHISLEY (1720) with THOMAS TAYLOR a witness 2-515; & JOHN HOOPER of "SOUTH SHORE" sold land to JAMES HAWKINS (1716) with JOHN EDWARDS a witness 1-297.
- HOOPER, WILLIAM, the "SINGER". Claimed by H. G. Connor to be from BOSTON 3-7; (this compiler doesn't believe that); letter from to GOVERNOR CASWELL 3-240; his home built by DR A. J. DeROBERT 3-439.
- HOOPER, WIDOW, about to marry JAMES BLOUNT, the son of WILLIAM (1701) 1-510.
- HOPKINS, ARNOLD in (1711), with PETER GRAY and others exempted from the highways for maintaining the bridge over BLACK WALNUT RUN 3-441.
- HOPKINS, JOHN, granted land on TOPPIN river in (1696) 1-5; left will (1721) mentions CHARLES CRADDOCK 1-51; left will in CROWAN (1753) 1-47; his wife was SARAH in (1696) 3-369.
- HOPKINS, SAMUEL, was son of JOHN HOPKINS and his wife SARAH, and was born (1696) 3-369.
- HOPKINS, MARY, was the step daughter of JOHN HAMILTON (1706) 1-50.
- HORN, HENRY, was a witness to a deed by STEPHEN LEE in (1729) 2-447.
- HORN, JOHN, with WILLIAM HOLMES and RICHARD TAYLOR witnessed deed from WILLIAM FOULK (FOULK) to JOHN JURNIGAN (JARNIGAN) of RANSEMOED CO. VA. 1-336; his wife was SARAH and they had a son JOHN HORN (1746) about 8 years old committed to the tuition of JOHN VINNS 2-527.
- HORN, MICHAEL, witnessed deed by WILLIAM HORN to ELIAS STALLINGS (1729) 2-448.
- HORN, MOSES and THOMAS HORN, witnessed the will of WILLIAM RUFFIN (1781) 2-352; in (1744) he proved his rights in MOSES, JOEL and MARY HORN 2-625.
- HORN, RICHARD, was a member of PATTERSON'S COMPANY, from MEHRERIN river in CROWAN (1729) 1-443.
- HORN, WILLIAM, Rights claimed on account of the importation of WILLIAM HORN and ELIZABETH ADAMS by THOMAS LOVETTE, who sold such rights to MAJ. ALEXANDER WILKINGTON about (1702) 3-129; his wife was MARGARET (1723) and he & JOHN DEWY were witnesses 3-448; in (1729) MOSES HORN sold lands to ELIAS STALLINGS & MICHAEL HORN was witness 2-448.
- HORNADAY, ISAIAH, said to have married SARAH CARR in NORTH CAROLINA, no date given 1-636; Susannah Carr was daughter of WILLIAM A. CARR and she was born in (1774) perhaps married in RANDOLPH CO. N. C. 2-157; they had a son BENJAMIN HORNADAY and CHRISTIAN, CHRISTOPHER, LEWIS and JOHN HORNADAY were brothers of ISAIAH and all entered lands in CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C. (no dates); said to have come from IRELAND 2-157.
- HORNSEE, WILLIAM, will (1808) had two daughters married ARRENTONS and one a BATHMAN; related to the STANDINGS 3-336, 3-337
- HORNER, ELLINGER, left will (1719) mentions daughter ANN SAFFORD 1-51.
- HORNETT, CORNELIUS (Should be HARNETT) with THOMAS STORRS (or STUBBS) witnessed a deed by JOHN BROWNING to his son in law WILLIAM MORRIS 2-513.
- HORNIELOW, JOHN, signs a bond for the famous (or infamous) BENEDICT ARNOLD; he was the owner of the old "KING'S ARMS" an Inn in the town of HUNTER. The date of the bond is (1774). 3-399.
- HORST, SAMUEL. His wife was JANE (1705) 3-375.
- HORTH, THOMAS, will (1735) his daughter married a KING or KING - MARTHA 1-46.
- HORTON, ELIZABETH, an orphan chose THOMAS PIERCE as her guardian about (1742) 1-447
- HORTON, THOMAS, granted land at the mouth of the TOPPIN RIVER (1704) 1-6; another grant (1719) 1-18; the last to WILLIAM.
- HORTON, WILLIAM, witnessed deed (1732) with CORNELIUS LEARY to THOMAS PIERCE 2-452; he sold land to CHARLES HORTON in (1732) on TOPPIN POCOSON witnessed by JOHN BLOUNT 2-284.
- HOSBA, JOSEPH, left will (1785) sons SAMUEL and JOSEPH, witnessed by WILLIAM HOSBA & MARY STANTON 3-175.
- HOSKINS, NATHANIEL, with wife MARGARET appear in (1690) in a lawsuit with WILLIAM DUNKINFIELD 1-513; his wife was MARGARET FURSE and they were married by FRANCIS HARTLEY, Esq. in (1690) 3-304.
- HOSKINS, EDMUND, married ELIZABETH BLOUNT in (1692) 3-300; list of descendants of this couple who moved to Texas, married into the BROWERIGGS, GILLS and others 1-300, 1-304.
- HOSKINS FAMILY, Genealogy of the descendants of WINNIEBOSKINS of the HUNTER HSA PARTY 3-116 to 3-118; wills of the family 1-549, 1-550, 3-57.
- HOSKINS, MARGARET, will in GATES COUNTY in (1838) had daughter married CHARLES CUMBERHAM 2-57.
- HOSKINS, MARTHA, was the widow of JAMES FOSHER and the sister of WILLIAM HOSKINS about (1706) 3-305.
- HOSKINS, MARY, married JAMES BOND (1797) she daughter of RICHARD HOSKINS 3-116.



HOSKINS, RICHARD, of CROWAN, was the son of WILLIAM HOSKINS and wife SARAH WHITTEN (and WILLIAM HOSKINS was the son of THOMAS HOSKINS and ELIZABETH BOWLING), and RICHARD married WILKINER WIGGINS (daughter of JOHN WIGGINS and CATHERINE BAKER) and his wife WILKINER HOSKINS was the Secretary of the EDWINTON TEA PARTY 2-122; he received a grant of land at GREEN HALL (1782) 1-21; and another about the same location (1794) 1-24; for genealogy of their descendants see 3-300 to 3-304; 2-116 to 3-124.

HOSKINS, SAMUEL, received land grant (1792) on MATTAOMACK SWAMP 1-24; he married MARY ROBERTS, and died (1802) 3-117; had children ELIZABETH who married JOHN HOGAN of HALIFAX COUNTY, and WILLIAM and MARY HOSKINS 3-118.

HOSKINS, THOMAS SKINNER, married HARRIET WILLIAMS WILSON, of CAMDEN COUNTY, N. C. and had son BLAKE BAKER HOSKINS C. S. A. 3-121. The HOSKINS family lived, many of them, in the immediate vicinity of EDWINTON 3-124.

HOSKINS, THOMAS, the founder of the HOSKINS FAMILY, appeared in N. C. by (1670); genealogy of his descendants 2-310, 2-311, 2-312; one THOMAS married the widow of MOSES HUNTER in (1789) 3-446; one received land grant next to NICHOLAS CRISP (1712) 1-8; and another in (1719) 1-17; he was to erect a mill on the road from EDWINTON to the Virginia line in (1748) 2-469; one left a will (1783) with JOHN HENDON as Executor; see NOTE 1-49.

HOSKINS, WILLIAM was dead by (1692) and there is a list of his goods at time of death 3-286; a later one received a land grant (1749) on WALKOVING ROOT SWAMP 1-20; he was said to be the son of THOMAS HOSKINS and his wife ELIZABETH BOWLING (or BOLLING) of KENT, in ENGLAND 3-116.

HOVEK, RICHARD, was the grandson of THOMAS MATTHEWS of CROWAN and his wife PRISCILLA will (1732) 1-62.

HOUGHTON, DAVID was deceased (1754) and left widow MARY and three sons 2-264.

HOUGHTON, ELIZABETH, was the daughter of THOMAS HOUGHTON and was born (1697) 3-368.

HOUGHTON, GEORGE, was the son of THOMAS born in (1698) 3-218.

HOUGHTON, JONATHAN, land grant (1794) 1-22.

HOUGHTON, MATTHEW, was the son of THOMAS, born (1707) 3-377.

HOUGHTON, THOMAS and his wife MARY 3-377; 3-217

HOUGHTON, RICHARD. His mother was dead (1743) and he was administrator 1-447.

HOUGHTON, THOMAS left will in ONSLOW (1733) 1-49; he and wife SARAH 3-367, 3-217.

HOUGHTON, WILLIAM, land grant on TUPPIN RIVER (1720) 1-9; he made deed to JOHN FORSTER in (1715) witnessed by THOMAS CARY, JOHN LILINGTON and JOHN and JORDA FORSTER 1-294.

HOUSE FAMILY headrights to JAMES FENKE 2-399 in the year (1702).

HOUSE FAMILY. Wills in BERTIE 2-339; 1-223, 2-340.

HOUSE, BAYLIS, son of GEORGE HOUSE in (1771) 1-223.

HOUSE, GEORGE, will in BERTIE in (1771) gives list of children and grandchildren, and the executor was his son in law JAMES MOORE 1-223; another GEORGE left will in BERTIE (1796) 2-340.

HOUSE, JAMES, sold land to JOHN WHITE JR., on North part of CROWAN RIVER, with ANTHONY HOLLIDAY and LUKY WHITE witnesses (1714) 1-104; JAMES HOUSE of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. bought land from JOHN WHITE SR. & wife SARAH (1697) part of a patent to LEWIS WILLIAMS 3-151.

HOUSE, THOMAS, will (1806) mentions brother WILLIAM HOUSE and sister SALLY MOORE, and brother WILLIAM HOUSE and TITUS MOORE were his executors 2-518; he lived in BERTIE PRECINCT in (1728) (one did) 2-470; and left will there in (1734) in which he mentions his son BAYLIS HOUSE 1-49.

HOUSE OF BURGESS. An address to the GOVERNOR and Council about (1705) 2-223; communication from to the House of Deputies 3-50.

HOW, WILLIAM, of BOSTON, deed to SAMUEL SMITH of HANSHAMPTON COUNTY, VA. (1736) with WILLIAM SMITH and ROBERT BENDICK witnesses 3-126.

HOWARD, BENJAMIN, with JAMES BAKER, witnessed the will of ELIJAH HOWARD in BERTIE (1820) 2-621; married SARAH MIDDLETON (1775) 3-109

HOWARD, CHARLES, of GRAVES COUNTY (1764) names son CHARLES and son in law JACOB SHARBOR; FRANCIS FORTAINE and ANN SPINKS were witnesses 1-234.

HOWARD, EDWARD, bought land from RICHARD CHURCH and wife JANE (1715) with JOHN JORDAN and JOHN WILLIAMS witnesses 1-293; he was witness to deed to JOHN HYMAN (1717) 1-630; he and ROBERT HICKS were witnesses to a deed from JAMES BOON to STEPHEN HOWARD in (1721) 2-517; he also witnessed deed (1715) CROWAN from PETER EVANS to WILLIAM EVANS 1-288; he and ROBERT LANIER witnessed deed of ABRAHAM BISHOP and wife JANET (1718) 1-625; and one from MATTHEW CAPPS (1716) 1-295; in (1719) he sold land to WILLIAM HANES that had been granted to RICHARD WILLIAMS 1-630; with THESSIE KERVE he witnessed deed by JAMES CARTER and wife (1717) 1-626

HOWARD, ELIJAH, left will in BERTIE (1820) 2-621

HOWARD, JAMES, had daughter SARAH and his widow married (by 1744) THOMAS CHES 2-625; he left will (1729) in BERTIE, wife SARAH, sons SOLOMON and others, and brother ELIJAH 1-234.

HOWARD, JOHN, was Master of the sloop INFANCY in (1776) 2-466; one was Master of sloop THREE FRIENDS (1749) 1-433.

HOWARD, KATHERINE, witnessed the will of JAMES BYEM in BERTIE in (1806) which mentions daughters ELIZABETH and MARTHA COOPER 2-502.

HOWARD, KITTRAIN, was a witness to the will of JOHN SMITHWICK (1761) with JOHN HOWARD, who mentions grandson JOHN SUTTON 2-354.

HOWARD, MOSES, n. SUSAN PERRY (1790) 2-419

HOWARD, STEPHEN, bought land from JAMES BOON (1721) on South side of CHOWAN RIVER 2-617

HOWARD, WILLIAM, was servant of THOMAS SPEIGHT in (1702) 2-85; he made affidavit in the Loyalist and Tory troubles (1777) that he was at the house of JONATHAN DAVIS and was placed under bond with BENJAMIN HOWARD as his surety 2-567.

HOWCOTT, EDWARD, received a land grant (1716) on ROCKHOCK CREEK 1-16; he sold land to EDWARD MOSELEY (1715) with ROBERT HICKS & ELIZABETH SWANN as witnesses 1-291; made deed to JAMES POTTER, of CHOWAN 1-234.

HOWCOTT FAMILY. Wills 1-49, 1-591

HOWCOTT, JOHN, bought land from JOHN WATSON in (1717) with ROBERT HICKS and WILLIAM BROWN as witnesses 1-617; he sold land to SAMUEL WOODWARD (1713) 2-608; and in (1716) to WILLIAM DOX, with JOHN HAIEN as a witness 1-292; died leaving will in CHOWAN in 1733 mentions daughter ELIZABETH DRANCE 1-49.

HOWE, ALEXANDER, will in BERTIE (1780) had son THOMAS HOW; executors were COL. JOHN HARDY of PITT COUNTY, LUKE COLLINS and HUMPHREY HARDY 2-341. JOSEPH HOWES 2-468.

HOWE, MARY, will (1814) 2-520.

HOWE, ROBERT was Colonel and Brig. General in U. C. Continental Line; also a Major General 1-416

HOWELL, ROBERT, and his wife Sarah, proved his rights (1746) 2-627.

HOWELL, MILES, of GATES COUNTY will (1839) 2-57

HUBBARD, JOHN, sold land to WILLIAM PARKER in (1755) next to MOSES HALL, which he had inherited from his father, with WILLIAM PARKER and JAMES HUBBARD, witnesses; the land of JOHN NORFLEET also joined 1-111.

HUBBARD, THOMAS dead (1771) heirs were MARY MCGUIRE and CHARITY HUBBARD 2-265; he left will in CHOWAN (1770) naming daughter CHARITY, son in law PERRAIN MCGUIRE, daughter MARY and ABRAHAM NORFLEET, son of ABRAHAM NORFLEET, with SARAH NORFLEET (another daughter) as witness 1-551; he was granted lands (1751) next to JESSE BUNCH 1-20; sold land to GEORGE ALLEN (1732) with DAVID ALBROSE a witness 2-610.

HUBBARD, MATTHEW in (1787) was ordered to take JOHN FANNY under his care until next court 3-444.

HUBBIE, JOHN, married ELIZABETH HAWKINS before (1719) 1-51

HUCKINS FAMILY. Wills 1-222

HUCKINS, DANIEL, will in BATH (1733) his wife was ANN; mentions "all my children"; RICHARD SCOTT a witness 1-222.

HUDGINS, HUMPHREY, will in GATES COUNTY in (1822) 2-57.

HUDGINS FAMILY. Wills 2-57

HUDSON, ARNOLD, of NEW BERRY, administration on his estate (1787) Ann Hill, a widow, formerly HUDSON, relict 3-466

HUDSON FAMILY. Notes relating to the family taken from the old HARRISON FAMILY BIBLE including MARY, the wife of HENRY HUDSON about (1686) 3-475.

HUDSON, JOHN will (1772) mentions brother URIAH HUDSON and others 3-172.

HUDSON, URIAH, was brother of JOHN HUDSON & mentioned in his will 3-172 (possibly the nephew instead) he died leaving will (1830) mentions connection with the WILLOW and PERRY FAMILIES, with JOHN WHITE a witness 3-338.

HUGHES, GEORGE, will (1764) wife SARAH and a son in law JOHN MITCHELL 2-340; he proved the rights of himself, his wife SARAH & MARY, ANN, ELIZABETH, ELISHA, JEMIMA, WILLIAM, GEORGE and THOMAS HUGHES (1745) 2-626.

HUGHES FAMILY. Wills 2-517, 2-518.

HUGHES, JOSEPH, was administrator of the estate of THOMAS FLOYD (1767) in BERTIE. 3-443.

HUGHES, WILLIAM, his wife ELIZABETH 3-212; he had a son WILLIAM 3-215.

HUGHES, JOSEPH, married JANE KEVIN (1737) 3-470.

HUGHTON, THOMAS and wife SARAH had son CHARLES HUGHTON born (1702) 3-374.

HUMPHREY, RICHARD, will in CHOWAN (1796) had a son JONATHAN and daughters SARAH and MARY SMALL, and MARGARET HUMPHREY 1-550; a later RICHARD (1800) (maybe the same) had DAVID, THOMAS and MARGARET 2-265.

HUMPHREYS, WILLIAM, left will (1798) had sons WILLIAM, JOHN and THOMAS and daughters PARTHENIA, SUSANNA & INDIA 3-175; a later WILLIAM (perhaps the son) will (1833) had son in law GEORGE S. BARCLIFF 3-338.

HUNNICUTT, SARAH, was SARAH GLAISTER, the daughter of JOSEPH GLAISTER, QUAKER 1-217 (She was the wife of WILKIE HUNNICUTT -WSS)

HUNT, JOHN, met with the court at the home of GEORGE DURANT in (1685) 1-512; testified in regard to troubles in the CARY REBELLION 3-225, 3-226; was ordered to survey land (1695) 3-230; statement as to JOHN CATCHMAID will while GLOVER was Clerk 3-54, 3-55; died at his home on LITTLE RIVER in PERQUIMANS PRECINCT in (1712) mentioning no children of his own; only grandchildren named EVANS, with THOMAS COMMANDEE a witness 1-228.

HUDSON, JOSEPH, bought land from DANIEL HALSEY in (1702) 1-235; he and THOMAS SPIES witnessed deed of THOMAS TEATES to THOMAS LUTEN (1721) 2-618.

HUNT, MEMUCAN, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. was appointed by the Legislature of (1782) the Commissioner of Confiscated Property for the Hillsboro District 2-160.

HUNT, THOMAS, of PASQUOTANK (may have been the brother of COL. JOHN ) left will proved in (1698) in which he mentions "younger brother ANDREW HUNT, of Co. BUCKS, ENGLAND" & also appoint him my executor; also mentions "Sons JOHN HAWKINS and THOMAS HAWKINS"; EDWARD SMITH, WILLIAM COLLINGS and John GAVY (GASBY?) witnesses 1-228.

HUNTER, ARTEMESIA, married GEORGE BOZEMAN (1817) and had son JOSEPH JAMES BOZEMAN; George died in WINDSOR (1830) 3-472. ( He was the son of JOSEPH BOZEMAN and CHLOE HARRISON; ETHEL COWARD and CHLOE BOZEMAN were daughters of WILLIAM HARRISON and wife HANNAH )

HUNTER, CADEB, died leaving will (1790) names children HUMPHREY and HARRY HUNTER 2-341.

HUNTER, CATHERINE in (1789) in HERTIN was ward of THOMAS WIGGINS 2-447.

HUNTER, EPHRAIM, with RICHARD TAYLOR was witness to deed of JOSEPH HARE ( Of Hennessy Co. Virginia ) to ROBERT THOMAS, of lands inherited from his father JOHN HARE (1735) 3-127; he and JOHN WESTON in (1746) were appointed to office 2-527.

HUNTER FAMILY. Wills 1-221 ( includes ANN, WILLIAM and JOHN ) 2-51, 2-52, 2-519, 2-341.

HUNTER, HARRY, left will (1794) his wife was RACHEL, and sons HUMPHREY, CADEB, WILLIAM, FINEY and JOSEPH HUNTER, and one daughter married a PERKY (SARAH) 2-341.

HUNTER, HENRY, was foreman of the Grand Jury in HERTIN (1749) 2-633; and a Deputy Sheriff in (1746) 2-627; his wife was SARAH WHITEHEAD and they had THOMAS, SARAH, HARRY and ANN HUNTER 2-449.

HUNTER, HUMPHREY, will (1805) brother of CADEB HUNTER, JOSEPH HUNTER a witness 2-519.

HUNTER, ISAAC, son of NICHOLAS HUNTER, and the grandson of WILLIAM HUNTER ( late of Va. ) who patented lands on MERRITT'S SWAMP issuing out of MERRITT'S CHURCH 2-123; ISAAC left will in CHOWAN COUNTY (1762) and mentions daughter who married JONATHAN PARKER 1-47.

HUNTER, JAMES, was the son of WILLIAM HUNTER in (1770) and his mother was SARAH HUNTER, & he had brothers and sisters named 2-365.

HUNTER, JOB, was the guardian of orphans of one MOSES NEWBORN, Bertie (1789) 2-447.

HUNTER, JOHN, left will in CHOWAN (1771) wife ALA and children; THOMAS and SARAH WALTON and ELIZABETH HUNTER witnesses 1-548.

HUNTER, MOSES, his estate (1768) mentions PATTY BOSKINS widow of said HUNTER, but HENRY HUNTER is taking over 2-446

HUNTER, NICHOLAS, of BRANFORD (1749) wife was REBECCA 1-49.

HUNTER, NICHOLAS and wife REBECCA give POWER OF ATTORNEY to THOMAS BOUNDREE to sell certain lands (1728) 2-446; these lands had been patented by WILLIAM HUNTER in (1701) and were sold by BOUNDREE under this power in (1729) 2-446.

HUNTER, ROBERT, Treasurer to receive monies for lots sold at BLACKMAN'S LANDING in (1752) 3-92, 3-93; he left will BERTIE in (1763), wife was ELIZABETH WHITEHEAD and daughter SUSANNAH HUNTER 1-47.

HUNTER, SARAH, widow of WILLIAM HUNTER (1749) 1-451.

HUNTER, THOMAS and wife REBECCA were Executors of THOMAS STARR (1739) 2-302.

HUNTER, WILLIAM, of HANNEBARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, was the father of NICHOLAS HUNTER, whose attorney (1729) was THOMAS BOUNDREE 2-446; he left will (1732) 1-50; Sarah was his wife in CHOWAN 1-451; he received another land grant (1722) next to JOHN PORTER and others 1-11.

HUNTLEY, CHARLES obtained lands above those of GEORGE DEANE on ROCKYHOCK CREEK in (1680) 1-614

HURST, JOHN, left will in (1769) and mentioned wife JUDITH, son WILLIAM and a daughter MARY GREEN 2-340.

HURST, THOMAS, was sued by CAPT. THOMAS CULLEN in (1685) 1-613.

HURBANDS, RICHARD, left will (1732) mentioned wife JANE and sons RICHARD and JOHN 1-50.

HURCHISON, WILLIAM, proves his rights ( no date ) including MOSES WHITEHEAD, FRANCIS ELLIS & WILLIAM HURCHISON (four trips) 2-332; date given as (1702) 1-609.

HUTIN, EDWARD, Governor, with NATHANIEL CHEVIN, WILLIAM HEND and THOMAS PETERSON members of the COUNCIL (1712) 2-152, 2-267.

HUTIN FERGUSON. List of FERGUSONERS living there in (1715) including FERGUSONERS, BRIGHTS, BARROWS and many others 2-425.

HYMAN FAMILY, mentioned in will of CLARISSA INGERT (1842) 2-626; also in the will of WILLIAM SPARKMAN (1795) 2-356.

HYMAN, RUBE, was appointed to look after tuition of RACHEL HEDDITT, daughter of WILLIAM & SUSANNAH HEDDITT (1747) 2-630.

HYMAN, JOEL, mentioned in will of JOHN FERGUSON (1806) who calls him brother-in-law and had sister MARY HYMAN 2-636; left will in (1817), with WILLIAM FERGUSON a witness 2-621.

HYMAN, MARY, was wife of JOEL HYMAN (1817) 2-621; mentioned as daughter with ANN DEN in the will of ALEXANDER RAY in HERTIN (1769) 2-262

HYMAN, SAMUEL, will (1847) WM. SOUTH son. 2-621.

HYSMITH, DANIEL (1744) proved his rights 2-624.

HYTER, THOMAS, an INDIAN CHIEFTAIN 2-609.

**HARRISON FAMILY.** The numerous HARRISONS of this record are all seemingly the descendants of FOUR PERSONS of the name who came into ALBEMARLE PRINCIPALITY shortly after BACON'S REBELLION out of VIRGINIA. They lived contiguously, were of the same generation and could have been, and probably were, brothers. At the time of their coming and always afterwards and until this good day they were related to the HILLS, SPRIGHTS, HENNETTS, SIMMONS, HARRISONS, JOHNSONS, BRYANS, CROPKITS, VINES and JONES FAMILIES. Their names were JOHN, ROBERT, THOMAS and EDWARD HARRISON. We know that THOMAS was born about 1645 and presumably the others are related to him and consequently about the same period, and they were therefore contemporaneous with the second BENJAMIN HARRISON, son of the Clerk of the Virginia Council in 1633, about whose origin practically nothing is known. In CHARLES CITY County at this particular period there was a certain WILLIAM HARRISON, whose sons they may have been, if an obvious speculation may be indulged. JOHN HARRISON died in CHURCH in 1693. Children, WILLIAM, JOHN and ELIZABETH are named in his will (1-48).

ROBERT HARRISON died in ALBEMARLE in 1713 (1-332). His wife was ELIZABETH and his children ROBERT, JOSEPH, REBECCA (d. 1706 3-404), SARAH and ELIZABETH.

THOMAS HARRISON was born about 1645 (3-42, 1-239) and his first wife was ELIZABETH (3-301), though he appears to have married a second time to a widow JOHNSON about 1690. His children were JOHN, THOMAS, HANNAH (1-32) and ELIZABETH (3-301).

EDWARD HARRISON is the most interesting of the four brothers (?), since he has managed to elude the searching genealogists for nearly 300 years. He did NOT migrate to NEW ENGLAND, as so many of them have insisted, but after signing a petition of the followers of MATTHEW HILL BACON in Blisland Parish (of New Kent County, Va.) in 1677, he slipped quietly away with his family into ALBEMARLE COUNTY, N. C. where he joined his brother in law JOHN CROPKIT and other relatives, and lived happily ever afterwards. He had married a daughter of MR. JOHN CROPKIT, of London, a wealthy merchant, who after the death of his wife's mother, again married MARY HENNETT, the widow of the still wealthier THOMAS BLAND, a sister of STEPHEN HILL, wife of MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL, of York County, Virginia, and daughter of EDWARD HENNETT an uncle of GOVERNOR RICHARD HENNETT. EDWARD HARRISON and his wife had three sons (1) WILLIAM (2) JONATHAN and (3) DANIEL HARRISON, some of whose descendants were as follows:

(1) WILLIAM HARRISON married SARAH VINES, daughter of JOHN VINES. His wife was a sister of ANNE VINES who married JOHN CROPKIT, and of THOMAS VINES who married MARY HILL (These last the grand - parents of ANNE VINES who married ISAAC COLLIER, who had son MYRILL COLLIER who married a BENJAMIN HARRISON (see later). JOHN CROPKIT who married ANNE VINES had a son VINES CROPKIT (1-39) and WILLIAM HARRISON had a son VINES HARRISON (1-48). In order to convey some idea of the dates applicable it is appropriate to say that MARY CROPKIT a sister of VINES CROPKIT married JAMES HENNETT (son of ROBERT HENNETT and wife SARAH) in 1675, and when VINES CROPKIT died about 1720, ROBERT HENNETT (son of JAMES?) was the administrator of his estate. The children of WILLIAM HARRISON and his wife SARAH VINES were JOHN (2-444), JOSEPH, WILLIAM and RICHARD HARRISON, and a daughter SARAH who married HUMPHREY FELLS (1-46). Likewise VINES HARRISON.

(2) JONATHAN HARRISON in 1701 owned lands on the North side of ALBEMARLE RIVER and among his close neighbors was ABRAHAM or ABRAHAM SIMMONS and WILLIAM HARRIS and his wife ANNE (1-4, 1-85). JONATHAN HARRISON was the father of at least two sons, DANIEL HARRISON and JOSEPH HARRISON, who married ELIZABETH SIMMONS. DANIEL HARRISON, son of Jonathan, bought lands from his cousin JOSEPH HARRISON, the son of (3) DANIEL HARRISON in 1729 (2-447). The SIMMONS family, to which ABRAHAM SIMMONS belonged, lived in ST. ANDREW'S PARISH in Brunswick County, Virginia, and perhaps acted as the magnet that drew JOSEPH, son of JONATHAN back to that part of the country before his death. The records of that period indicate that a number of these HARRISONS went along at the same time. At any rate in the year 1765, JOSEPH HARRISON died in HENRICK COUNTY (Va.) leaving a will in which he named six children: WILLIAM, DANIEL, BENJAMIN, SIMMONS, PATTY and HANNAH HARRISON who married HENRY MANNING JR. (later a prominent N. C. family). WILLIAM HARRISON (son of JOSEPH, son of JONATHAN, son of WILLIAM) is said (by the family genealogists) to have married ELIZABETH SIMMONS, (an evident error, since that was his mother's name) though the old family Bible shows her name was HANNAH, and gives him a daughter HELOISE and a daughter HENRIETTA (3-472). According to the family genealogical account he and his wife ELIZABETH (sic) had JOSEPH, BENJAMIN, ANNE, ELIZABETH (a. JOHN HILL BRYAN), SUSANNAH (a. WILLIAM BRYAN), MARY (a. SPRIGHT), REBECCA (a. WILLIAM ISLER), FREDERICK HARRISON and SIMMONS HARRISON. The last, SIMMONS HARRISON, was born in JONES COUNTY, N. C. in 1777 and died in SOMERSET COUNTY, Ala., in 1855. He married HOLLAND SPRIGHT (b. 1781 in JONES COUNTY N. C.) and they had children: MARY SPRIGHT HARRISON (a. JACOB SPRIGHT), MARY R. HARRISON (a. HANNAH BRYAN FUSE), ELIZABETH (a. JOSEPH PIERCE), REBECCA (a. JAMES BRYAN SHINE), HOLLAND (a. WHITE), MATILDA (a. WILLIAM HARRISON GREEN, a cousin), BENJAMIN HARRISON, SIMMONS (b. 1817), LARISSA (a. KIRKLAND) and SUSAN CHARLOTTE HARRISON (a. ELIJAH HENRIETTA BLOOCK). This last couple were the parents of MRS. R. V. VIKING, of AUSTIN, TEXAS.

(3) DANIEL HARRISON, died leaving a will in CHURCH, proved January 14, 1736-7, in which he mentions his son JOSEPH and wife and executrix ELIZABETH, "friend" HILL HAYMAN and co-executor EDWARD PADGETT. William Williams, John Falconer and Martha Hammond were the witnesses. (1-60 - GRIMES p. 153).

NOTE: WILLIAM HARRISON married SARAH VINES. Their son was JONATHAN HARRISON, who had son JOSEPH HARRISON married ELIZABETH SIMMONS; and they in turn had BENJAMIN HARRISON, who the books say, had a daughter JUDITH HARRISON. THOMAS VINES (brother of SARAH) married MARY HILL, whose grand-daughter, ANNE VINES who married ISAAC COLLIER; and they in turn had MYRILL COLLIER who married JUDITH HARRISON. Thus the two lines run back together once more; a fruit of these families.

**HARDY FAMILY.** This family has already been partially mentioned in these notes under the head of "BRYAN FAMILY" (page 20). An exhaustive genealogical account of the HARDYS will be found on pages 216 to 260 of Landon C. Bell's "OLD FINE STAFF" Volume II; which account, however omits the N. C. branch of the family entirely. The origin, however, is pretty well stated and the connections with numerous other families are clearly shown.



**HILL FAMILY.** The HILL FAMILY in all of its ramifications could not possibly be handled in a foot note, such as this purports to be, but the compiler will here make just a few brief observations, one of which is that the genealogy of the family which appears at 3-310 to 3-314, dealing with the family of a certain WILLIAM HILL is wholly inadequate to paint a picture of the Hills as a whole. This WILLIAM HILL whose family is connected with the FAISON, DUDLEY and other families is only one of a large group of persons of the name who were contemporaneous with him. He is mentioned as being "of Brunswick County, Virginia", because the latter days of his life were spent there, and only a small part of it in North Carolina, whence his descendants moved, and because he left a will in Brunswick County. The best account of his family will be found set out, beginning on page 86 of the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Volume No. 45. A study of that article convinces the writer that the William Hill in question came to Lunenburg County, Virginia, from New Kent County, and that he was a brother in law of the famous Clement Rouse who married MARY HILL, apparently a daughter of ISAAC HILL (said to have married Margaret Jennings in Middlesex County, Virginia in 1708). An interesting item, however, in the Hathaway account, was the marriage of Frances Diana Faison to WILLIAM H. HILL, the fourth son of WILLIAM LANIER HILL, who was a grand-daughter of HENRY FAISON, member of an old family from YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, to HORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. What was not known to the writer of the Hathaway account, was the fact that the DUPLENT COUNTY FAISON family - a part of it, at least - transferred their citizenship from North Carolina to Texas. Among the early settlers in HAYETTE COUNTY, TEXAS, was HENRY FAISON, from NORTH CAROLINA. In an old cemetery at Ladrange, Texas, which this writer has visited, he found a prominent headstone or marker, reading as follows: "HENRY FAISON, born in SAMPSON COUNTY, N. C., April 6, 1824; died at LA GRANGE, TEXAS, on October 17, 1893". There are appended to this account at the bottom of 3-313, requests for certain information, among these being one asking for the "Ancestry of Christopher Dudley, prior to 1838." The trouble about this is that one does not know WHAT CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY the writer had in mind. There were several of them. The one that was related to the writer, collaterally was the father of the famous and distinguished HON. GUILFORD DUDLEY. GUILFORD DUDLEY'S father CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY married ELIZABETH DANIEL, the youngest daughter of JOHN DANIEL, who died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1763, a certified copy of whose will I have. The will of this CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY was copied by this writer personally from the records at RALEIGH, N. C. in 1939, it bearing the date 1777, and in it he names the following children: RANSOM DUDLEY, CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY, SARAH DUDLEY, LINTON DUDLEY, ANN DUDLEY (wife of HENRY MACHIN), GUILFORD DUDLEY, ELIZABETH DUDLEY and AGATHA DUDLEY. GUILFORD DUDLEY, HENRY MACHIN and O. DAVIS were the executors named. There is neither time nor space to go into it here, but the records show that GUILFORD DUDLEY, the son of this particular CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY, was born in CAROLINE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, a tip which the genealogists are welcome to. GUILFORD DUDLEY died near NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE.

**MEMUCAN HUNT.** The name of his home on the outskirts of WILLIAMSBURG, in GRANVILLE COUNTY (now VANCE), North Carolina, was "BURNSIDE". By his familiars, such men as JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, RICHARD BULLOCK and ROBERT BURTON he was called "MEMU" HUNT. When independence came to the colonies MEMUCAN HUNT was the first State Treasurer of North Carolina and was a member of the Provincial Congress. Doubtless Memucan Hunt had a number of children, but this writer has been unable to supply their names, and only knows of two, DR. THOMAS HUNT and his brother WILLIAM HUNT. The old home BURNSIDE still stands in the old WILLIAMSBURG settlement in Vance County, a few miles from the town of HENDERSON. DR. THOMAS G. HUNT, the son, inherited the place about 1820, after the death of MEMUCAN HUNT. It was sold to PATRICK HAMILTON, before 1740, when DR. HUNT left North Carolina and came to TEXAS and settled in WASHINGTON COUNTY, at a place called "Gay Hill", not far from the present BEEHIVE, where he died and is buried, a fact that few people, and perhaps many descendants of the family know.

DR. THOMAS HUNT (son of MEMUCAN) married (1) BETTY DUKE, daughter of GREEN DUKE and his wife ELIZABETH WARE, who was a planter of some distinction, it is said, in VIRGINIA. They were the parents of eight children: MARY HUNT, SALLY HUNT, JAMES HUNT, ELIZABETH HUNT, THOMAS HUNT, ALBERT HUNT, WILLIAM HUNT and JOHN HUNT. The son "JAMES HUNT" was DR. JAMES ANDERSON HUNT, who was born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. Dec. 22, 1808, and died at CALDWELL, TEXAS, January 19, 1892. His parents were married in the year 1800. Dr. James Anderson Hunt was a "Bingham" pupil, and obtained his medical education at TRANSYLVANIA UNIVERSITY, Lexington, Kentucky.

DR. JAMES ANDERSON HUNT (son of DR. THOMAS HUNT, son of MEMUCAN) married ANNA ADAIR BRIDGES, of HARRISBURG, KY, March 19, 1838. She was the daughter of JUDGE JOHN L. BRIDGES, of KENTUCKY and his wife MARY ADAIR, daughter of GOVERNOR JOHN ADAIR, of Kentucky. They had the following children: WILLIAM, ELIZA, CATHERINE, ANNA, MARION, ISABELLA, HENRY, CALLIE, JOHN, BEN and HOWARD.

BEN BRIDGES HUNT (Son of DR. JAMES ANDERSON HUNT) was born at HARRISBURG, KY., Feb. 19, 1857, and died at CALDWELL, TEXAS, in 1904. He married LAURA ELL PARKS and had the following children: JAMES DUDLEY, MABEL, CALLIE, BEN BRIDGES, BORACE HAMILTON, EDITH, CLAUDY, WARREN WOOD, LAURA REILLY and ALZA HUNT.

BEN BRIDGES HUNT II, an attorney and writer of considerable note, and a commentator on current events who is widely quoted, resides in Austin, Texas, his home for many years past.

WILLIAM HUNT (son of MEMUCAN HUNT) had a son MEMUCAN HUNT, born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., who emigrated to TEXAS, where he became Secretary of the Navy of the Republic of Texas, in Sam Houston's Cabinet. MEMUCAN HUNT (son of William) married a Miss Eward and settled in GALVESTON. In addition to serving in the Cabinet of the Republic Mr. Hunt was also, in the pompous language of diplomacy, "Minister Plenipotentiary and Envoy Extraordinary, from the Republic of Texas, to the United States of America", and was a Commissioner on the part of Texas to run the boundary line between Texas and the United States. Mr. Hunt in 1845, was a candidate for the Constitutional Convention held for the purpose of writing a new constitution for the STATE OF TEXAS, but was defeated as a delegate thereto by one BACHE, who was a grandson of BENJAMIN FRANKLIN. After the death of this MEMUCAN HUNT, his widow married at least twice. A distinguished kinsman of the Texas Hunts was the late JUDGE NORMAN G. KITTRELL, of Houston, Texas.

ILANDS, RICHARD, will (1738) wife ELIZABETH and son ROBERT and daughter JANE and ELIZABETH BAWLING 1-53.

INDIANS AND INDIAN TRIBES. Articles of agreement with the RAY RIVER Indians 1-598, 1-599; Commission to audit accounts since the year of the INDIAN MASSACRE (1711) 3-279 to 3-281; petition of the CHEWAN INDIANS relating to their reservation 3-76; petition of BENJAMIN BLANCHARD and others relating to the CHEWAN INDIANS 3-242, 3-243; war declared against the COME and NYNNE TRIBES (1706) 3-204; Indian commission met at home of WILLIAM BLOUNT (1761) to effect a settlement of dispute between the Indians and the executors of WILLIAM KING 3-453; Act passed relating to the Indians (1716) 3-276, 3-276; Act relating to the TUSCARORA INDIANS 3-426, 3-427, 3-428; Articles of peace with the TUSCARORAS on record at MERTON 3-218, 3-219; order to lay out reservation for the YANPIN tribe (1704) 3-73; article relating to lands of WILLIAM BARNCOCK and the Indians in PASQUETANK 3-251; items of interest relating to the INDIAN WAR of (1711-1712) 1-437, 1-438.

INDICTMENT. Copy of Bill of Indictment returned under the Government of the LORDS PROPRIETORS 3-153.

INVERSON, ROBERT, and wife ANNE (1701-2) 3-373.

IRRELL FAMILY. Genealogical account showing the descent of GOV. JAMES IRRELL, and his connection with the McCULLOUGH FAMILY, the O'NEALS and McCARTHERS, and an account of his marriage to HANNAH, daughter of SAMUEL JOHNSON 3-3, 3-163, and this precedes an account of the JOHNSON FAMILY 2-163, 2-170.

IRRELL, MRS. HANNAH, of the MERTON TBA PARTY and her family genealogy 2-163; died leaving will (1835) 2-6.

IRRELL, HON. JAMES, GOVERNOR and ASSOCIATE JUSTICE of the SUPREME COURT, appointed by GEORGE WASHINGTON, and his last will and testament (1790) 2-5; was licensed to practice law in KENT (1770) 2-446; his son JAMES mentioned in will of WILLIAM W. JOHNSTON in (1819) 2-283.

IRBY, HENRY, left will (1733) names sons WILLIAM and HENRY and daughter ANN 1-53.

ISHAM, JAMES, of DUPLIN, will (1753) wife JANE and sons JAMES and CHARLES ISHAM 1-323.

ISLER, CHRISTIAN, will GRAVES COUNTY (1747) children JOHN, WILLIAM, ELIZABETH and SARAHAN; wife ELIZABETH 1-53.

ISLER, ELIZABETH, wife of CHRISTIAN ISLER and daughter of ROBERT COLEMAN of BATH (1721) 1-31, 1-53.

ISLER, FREDERICK, brother of CHRISTIAN and JOHN ISLER of GRAVES (1747) 1-53.

ISLAY, JOHN, in (1725) witnessed deed by JAMES BAKER (of HANOVER COUNTY, VA.) to JOHN PORTER 2-444; he died leaving will (1729) and his widow CATHERINE married CHRISTOPHER CALE 1-53.

ISRAHAM, ABRAHAM, of OWEN, left will there in (1744) naming sons DAVID ISAAC and ABRAHAM ISRAHAM 1-323.

IRVING, ROBERT, died leaving a will in CURRITUCK in (1735) and one of the witnesses was HUMPHRY VINCE 1-323.

IVES, JOHN, will in GRAVES in (1760) names sons JOB and JONAS and other children 1-323.

IVES, THOMAS will (1751) CURRITUCK, wife MARY JOHN WOODHOUSE and JAM. PARKER wits. 1-330.

ISHAM FAMILY. The abstract of the will of JAMES ISHAM as shown (1-323) is not quite as complete as that of the same will shown in GRIMES (p. 180) which is as follows:

ISHAM JAMES (DUPLIN COUNTY) Sons: JAMES, CHARLES. Daughters: MARGARET. Wife and Executrix: JANE. Executors: EVAN ELLIS and EDWARD HARRISON, JUNIOR. (Brothers in law). Witnesses: WILLIAM HOUFROW, WILLIAM MOORE, JOHN DURN. Clerk of the Court: JOHN NICHOLSON.

That gives us a little more light. It may be that the wife of JAMES ISHAM was JANE HARRISON, a sister of EDWARD HARRISON; or the wife of EDWARD HARRISON was a sister of JAMES ISHAM; or that both JAMES ISHAM and EVAN ELLIS married HARRISONS, or also EVAN ELLIS had sisters who married EDWARD HARRISON and JAMES ISHAM. Anyway you imagine it, here was a brother in law relationship between JAMES ISHAM and EDWARD HARRISON.

The presence of a family by the name of ISHAM in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in the middle of the eighteenth century, gives the genealogist a peg on which to hang a lot of unclassified garments. Some of them have looked far and long, in vain, seeking to find how and where some of the HARRISONS acquired ISHAM as a given name, when the particular HARRISONS in which they were interested were seemingly no relation to the HARRISONS who married into the RANDOLPHS and INGRAMS of Virginia; and here we find a North Carolina family of HARRISONS, mixed up in marriage with an ISHAM FAMILY there. The name EDWARD suggests, of course, descent from the NEW KENT (Elizabeth Parish) EDWARD who married into the CHOPLEY FAMILY, settled on ALBEMARLE SOUND and became the ancestor of a large group of the name, as shown on this record. (See p. 73 of this study).

JOHN HARRISON, somewhere in Virginia, married SARAH DANIEL, a daughter of JOHN DANIEL, born in YORK COUNTY, and among the children of JOHN HARRISON and SARAH DANIEL was a son ISHAM, as shown by JOHN'S will in 1762. ISHAM HARRISON was a brother of JAMES HARRISON, who married ELIZABETH HAMPTON, and also had a son ISHAM, whose various descendants spread through SOUTH CAROLINA, ALABAMA, MISSISSIPPI and on into TEXAS, where they are still numerous. WILLIAM HARRISON left will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. in 1786, and among children named in his will was a son ISHAM.

JACKSON, AARON, son of WILLIAM and MARY JACKSON, was born (1728) 3-387; left will (1792) and names children, MOSES, SAMUEL, CHARLES, WILLIAM, PARENTIA and PRISCILLA 3-176.

JACKSON, DANIEL, will in CHOWAN (1743), sons DANIEL, SAMUEL, DAVID and JOAB and wife ANN 1-328.

JACKSON, ELIZABETH, daughter of WILLIAM, was b. (1711) 3-387.

JACKSON, ELLSWORTH, witnessed deed (1728) from WILLIAM JONES to SARAH BOND 2-444.

JACKSON FAMILY. Wills 1-328, 1-329, 2-5, 3-176.

JACKSON, ISAAC, of BATH, will (1716) had daughter RACHEL ADAMS and friend JOHN JORDAN 1-35

JACKSON, JOHN sold land to NICHOLAS FERRILL near BALLARD'S BRIDGE (1716) witnessed by PETER PARKER and JOHN HOLBROOK 1-292; had land grant (1711) on INDIAN TOWN CREEK and MOSBY SWAMP 1-7; was a grandson of EDWARD SIMMONS (1735) 1-73; he and WILLIAM CRAWFORD witness to deed by LUKE WHITE (1718) in CHOWAN 1-325.

JACKSON, MARY, was daughter of WILLIAM FROST who died (1717) 1-44.

JACKSON, MOSES, was son of WILLIAM JACKSON and wife MARY, and born (1720) 3-387.

JACKSON, PARENTIA, was the daughter of WILLIAM and MARGARET JACKSON born (1719) 3-387.

JACKSON, PRISCILLA, daughter of WILLIAM and MARY JACKSON was born (1729) 3-387.

JACKSON, RICHARD in (1720) witnessed deed of NATHANIEL HOLLY and wife JEAN to RABERT Mc KINNEY 1-470; ISAAC RICE witness to same deed 1-470; bought land from RABERT McKINNEY CHAYNES (1722), with RABERT McKINNEY as witness 2-143.

JACKSON, RUTH, daughter of WILLIAM JACKSON and wife MARY, born (1728) 3-387.

JACKSON, THOMAS, surveyor of BERTIE COUNTY was succeeded by ALEXANDER COFFIN (1744) 3-623; was appointed deputy sheriff 2-625; presented his bill for repairs on courthouse (1747) 2-630; paid for painting the courthouse in BERTIE (1746) 2-628; was an inspector BERTIE in (1745) 2-623; left will (1746) wife was BERTIE, with GRIFFIN FAMILY mentioned in his will 1-328.

JACKSON, WILLIAM. His wife was MARY 3-387; she a daughter of WILLIAM FROST 1-44; one in (1707) had wife named SARAH 3-377; an earlier WILLIAM died leaving will in PASQUOTANK (1695) who had son DANIEL 1-54; another left will in (1735) with sons MOSES and AARON 1-54; one & wife ELIZABETH witnessed deed to JOHN WHITE (1735) 1-528; WILLIAM JACKSON SR. lived in PASQUOTANK (1704) 1-303; one received land grant on BEAR SWAMP (1700) 1-25; and one died (1808) with wife ELIZABETH and daughter name RACHEL JACKSON 2-285. See also 1-444.

JACKSON, ZACHARY, was the son of WILLIAM JACKSON (1704) 1-444.

JACOBS, ANN, daughter of ROBERT WEST married (2) SIMON BRYAN, daughter of LEWIS BRYAN 2-629.

JACOBS, CHARLES WORTH married ANN WEST, a daughter of ROBERT WEST and wife MARY, a daughter of COV. THOMAS HARVEY and SARAH TAKER; ANN JACOBS married (2) SIMON BRYAN, son of LEWIS BRYAN and his wife ELIZABETH BRYAN; she administrator of estate of CHARLES WORTH JACOBS (1747) 2-629.

JACOBS, JONATHAN. The first JONATHAN was of age in (1707) 1-613; he was son of THOMAS JACOBS and wife ANN, who lived on LITTLE RIVER as early as (1699) 3-283; he married first ELIZABETH COLLINS, widow of WILLIAM COLLINS of PASQUOTANK and he was a merchant 3-284; he married second MARY BLOUNT (b. 1696) daughter of JOHN BLOUNT and wife ELIZABETH DAVIS, and moved to BERTIE, where both died (1735) naming the children THOMAS, CHARLES WORTH, JOSEPH & ELIZABETH 3-284 (also JONATHAN II).

JACOBS, JONATHAN II, died leaving will in BERTIE (1787), wife ELIZABETH and WHITEHILL and HENRY HILL, executor; had among others a son JONATHAN III, who died leaving will (1811) in BERTIE 2-343, 2-628.

JACOBS FAMILY. Genealogical notes on the family, showing connections with BLOUNTS, JOHN DAVIS of KERRICO, BRYANS, HILLS and various others 1-330.

JACOBS, THOMAS. Genealogy of his family 1-330; he died (1692) 3-280; his wife was HEBSCOA BOOLEY of BOSTON 3-286; in (1760) one THOMAS was Master of ship SWALLOW between NEWBORN and BOSTON 2-286.

JAMES, BETTIE, her children placed under the tuition of CHARLES BOWELL, of BERTIE in (1770) 3-448.

JAMES, EDWARD, left will (1720) mentions his cousin JOHN MURPHY and son in law DOZIE PITTS 1-55.

JAMES, FRANCIS, deceased, SARAH JAMES administrator (1754) in CHOWAN 1-458.

JAMES, FREDERICK, son of ANN JAMES placed under tuition of JOHN HORNWOOD (1798) 3-445.

JAMES, JOHN, bought land from WILLIAM JORDAN in (1729) 2-451.

JAMES, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK, left will in (1735) in PASQUOTANK, in which he named his daughter FRANCIS McKEL and others 1-54.

JANNET, ABRAHAM (JANNETT?) and his wife MARY (1729) 3-387.

JARMAN, THOMAS, will in ONTARIO COUNTY (1745) proved (1760) children were THOMAS, JOHN, MOSES, LAWRENCE, WILLIAM, MARY and MARY; CALES HANER, witness 1-330.

JARMAN FAMILY (JERRMAN, JERRMAN, ETC.) Wills 1-286, 2-343, 2-534, 2-522, 2-523.

JARRIGAN, GODWIN, will in BERTIE (1820) mentions children and daughter MARTHA SUTLEY with JOHN MERRILL a witness 2-623.

JARRIGAN, HENRY, son of HENRY of HANDED County Va. bought lands (1715) 1-615.

JARVIGAN, HENRY, left will in BERTIE in (1733) mentioned sons HENRY, THOMAS, GEORGE and JAMES and wife TEMPERANCE; BENJAMIN HILL was executor 1-54; he bought land from WILLIAM FOULK (FOLE) of HANESMOND COUNTY, VA. (1716), witnessed by THOMAS and JOHN JARVIGAN and RICHARD TAYLOR (All of Hanesmond County, Virginia) 1-298.

JARVIGAN, JOHN, (Of Hanesmond County, Va.) received deed from WILLIAM FOULK (FOLE) of the same place (1716) 1-298; in (1744) in BERTIE he proved his rights, including ELIZABETH, JOHN and JAMES JARVIGAN and THOMPSON BRASWELL 2-625; in (1746) the will of JOHN JARVIGAN was proven, of which his wife ELIZABETH was executrix 2-628.

JARVIGAN, JOSEPH, was one of the Justices in BERTIE in (1771) 3-460.

JARVIGAN, HERSHAM, was Sheriff of BERTIE COUNTY in (1798) 1-456.

JARVIGAN, SAMUEL, left will in BERTIE (1826) in which he mentions children including son ALLEN and daughter FREEMAN and wife RACHEL 2-623.

JARVIGAN, THOMAS, from HANESMOND COUNTY, Va. witnessed deed from WILLIAM FOULK (FOLE) (1716) 1-298; one was son of HENRY JARVIGAN 1-54; he sold land to JOHN WEEB in (1737) 2-129; & also to ANN ODOM in (1737) 3-129; and he and WILLIAM CHARLTON and ROBERT HICKS are mentioned in land transfer (1717) 1-620; he sold land to AARON ODOM (1737) which he had patented in (1726) 1-115; and in a deed to JOHN WEEB, JR. the same year same was witnessed by ANN ODOM. LUKE RAWLS mentioned 1-115.

JARRELL, THOMAS, bought land from JOHN LOVICK in (1721) 2-613.

JARRETT, JOHN, of CARTERET COUNTY, died leaving will in (1746) in which he mentions his wife CATHERINE 1-329. ( See GRIMES p. 183 for a complete list of the children, and others mentioned in this will ).

JASPER, RICHARD, will (1723) mentions children & son in law JOHN BEATE 1-55.

JASPER, SAMUEL, left will in HYDE (1762) in which he names his children 1-330.

JEFFRIES, CAPTAIN married MRS. JOANNA TAYLOR in (1705) 3-410.

JEFFRIES, CHRISTOPHER, left will (1735) mentions ELIZABETH FORTIE, daughter of JOSEPH FORTIE 1-83.

JEFFRIES, ELIZABETH, will (1742) mentions son JOHN HILLIARD, son ROBERT HILLIARD, son WILLIAM HILLIARD, grandson JACOB HOLLAND, son of JEREMIAH HOLLAND, son in law JOHN BONDIE and others 1-13.

JEFFRIES, RICHARD, and wife ELIZABETH, deeded land in (1781) to RICHARD FULLINGTON 2-609; he & EDWARD CHAMFION and WILLIAM SILEY in (1729) witnessed deed by MARGARET PADGETT 2-447; he and CATHERINE DONOVAN were witnesses to deed (1730) to RICHARD FULLINGTON from JOHN PADGET on BENEFIT BRANCH 2-448.

JEFFRIES, ROBERT, and ROBERT FULLINGTON witnessed deed to DAVID ATKINS (1730) 2-452; he and GABRIEL COBARD witnessed deed by JOHN STONE (1730) 3-450; he sold land to BARTELOMEW SCOTT in (1728) with JOHN OKLEY a witness 2-443; in (1726) he and DAVID AMERSON witnessed deed of JOHN BALDARD 2-449; his wife was ELIZABETH, and they sold land on ROCKY CREEK to RICHARD FULLINGTON (FULLINGTON?) in (1731) with ERNET KOEHRER and JAMES HUNTER as witnesses 1-106.

JENKINS, CHARITY. She had been CHARITY COPELAND as she left will in CHOWAN (1791) in which she mentions sister SARAH COPELAND, with BENJAMIN GREGORY witness 2-5.

JENKINS, CHARLES, died leaving will HERTFORD COUNTY (1773) names children and kin named MURPHY, also WINBORNE 1-329.

JENKINS, EPHRAIM, one of the sons of JOHN JENKINS will (1780); also the EPHRAIM ( brother of JOHN ) mentions brothers IRVIN and SADECK JENKINS 2-342.

JENKINS FAMILY. Will: 2-342, 2-352, 2-534.

JENKINS, HENRY, He and TIMOTHY OLEAH recorded their brand or mark, OLEAH apparently doing this for JENKINS (APRIL 1680) 2-434; 2-438.

JENKINS, JAMES, tuition of WILLIS BIRD four-year old son of MARY BIRD, turned over to him in BERTIE (1770) 2-448.

JENKINS, JOHANNA, was married to ROBERT BEASLEY by ALEXANDER LILLINGTON (1699) 3-203; she and ROBERT BEASLEY recorded their marks at a court held (1689) at the house of MRS. MARY SCOTT ( who married a BLOUNT ) 3-429. (DAVID SHREWOOD was among those who registered at the same time and place).

JENKINS, JOHN proved headrights (10) in (1744) including his wife ANNE and children JAMES, ELIZABETH, CASIA, MARY, JOHN, ANNA, CATH & LEWIS 2-622; he bought land from RICHARD BERRYMAN (1732) witnessed by THOMAS GARRETT and THOMASINE GARRETT 2-451; he died leaving will in BERTIE in (1779) in which his wife was called MARY, with many children named including ISAAC, SADECK and EPHRAIM. 2-342; he made deed to THOMAS HUBBS of land originally granted to THOMAS GARRETT on the north side of WARWICK SWAMP, MOSES HILL a witness 1-114; JOHN JENKINS, who had been GOVERNOR of the Colony died DEC. 17, (1691) 2-220; he it was ( the GOVERNOR ) who witnessed the relinquishment of the land on Durant's Neck to GEORGE DURANT in the year (1662) 3-424, 3-425.

JENKINS, LEWIS, was the son of EDWARD JENKINS & was ten years old in (1707) 3-378; and JOHN JENKINS (1744) had a son LEWIS 2-622.

JENKINS, THOMAS, was Master of the sloop WYNGATLIN in (1749) 1-434.

JENKINS, WILLIAM, was the bro. in law of JOHN BERTLEY (1695) 1-30.

JENKINS, WINBORNE left will in GATES COUNTY in (1813), mentions wife and sons ISAAC, JOHN, WILLIS and JETHRO JENKINS 2-57.



JENNETT, ABRAHAM will (1742) in PERQUIMANS. Had son ABRAHAM and others, wife MARY, and RICHARD SKINNER and WILLIAM LONG executors 1-328.

JENNETT, JOHN, of FIBBELL will (1738) his wife was DOBOTHY; children named 1-328.

JENNETT, JOHN, SR. of FIBBELL will (1748) among others had son ABRAHAM 1-328.

JENNINGS, ANN, widow of JOHN JENNINGS, of PASQUOTANK will (1719) mentions son EDWARD POPE 1-62.

JENNINGS, JOHN, of PASQUOTANK, will (1734) names wife ELIZABETH, witnessed by ANN ERYAN 1-64; another JOHN of PASQUOTANK, will (1751) names wife LUCY and children 1-328.

JENNINGS, DOROTHY, was the grandmother of the children of RICHARD ROADS (RODMS) and his wife ELIZABETH, and petitions to have them placed in her care (about 1698-1700) 2-145.

JENNINGS, THOMAS, of NEW HAMOVER, will (1744) his wife was ELIZABETH and had son THOMAS 1-327, 1-328.

JENNINGS, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK, will in (1686) daughter ANN LATHAM and son in law RAUFN GARRET and daughter MARY 1-327; WILLIAM of OUBITUCK will (1713) proved (1728) wife MARY; witnessed by JOHN and MARGARET JOHNSON 1-328.

JENNER, JOHN, and KENNEDY O'BRIEN were witnesses to a deed (1729) 2-448.

JESSUP, DANIEL, mentioned in the will of JOHN WINE in (1738) 1-81.

JESSUP, JOSEPH, was father in law of EDWARD MINGE (1734) 1-62; he left will in PERQUIMANS in (1736) and mentions daughter MARY MOY and STEPHEN THOMAS 1-64.

JESSUP, MORGAN, was son in law of JOHN MARTIN & so was THOMAS JESSUP (about 1735) 1-62.

JESSUP, THOMAS was executor of the will of EDWARD MAYO (1734) 1-63; and son in law of JOHN MARTIN 1-62; one left will (1818) 2-338.

JESSUP, RACHEL, will (1834) 2-338.

JESSUP, TIMOTHY O. will (1806) mentions sister PERITHAN JESSUP married a WILLARD, Executors were CALES ELLIOTT and HESTON LAMB 2-338.

JEWELL, BENJAMIN, mentioned in the will (1743) of JOHN SLADE 1-72.

JEWELL, JOSEPH, will (1736) mentions wife FRANCES and sons JOHN, BENJAMIN, SAMUEL and JAMES JEWELL 1-64.

JOHNSON, ANN, lived in (1719) between CARRER RIVER and SALMON CREEK in BERTIE 1-445; he was called "alias JOHN BUTLER" and his wife was RACHEL, and they sold land to THOMAS MITCHELL in (1721) with SOLOMON JOHNSON witness 2-618; he bought land from THOMAS BAIL (1718) next to COL. ROBERT WHEAT 1-620; and he sold land to JOHN HARDY of BERTIE in (1718) in BERTIE 1-621.

JOHNSON, CHARLES M. Genealogical account of the JOHNSON FAMILY and BOUNT connections 2-168.

JOHNSON FAMILY. Account of its connection with the Seimere and BOUNTS 2-168; wills of the family 2-4, 2-5.

JOHNSON, ISAAC, came from ROANOKE, N. C. with the KILGORE COLONY and fought in the revolution 3-314.

JOHNSON, ISRAEL, imported into the Colony of N. C. about (1697) by WILLIAM HANCOCK 2-299, 2-300.

JOHNSON, JAMES. His wife was RACHEL 2-215.

JOHNSON, JOHN and wife MARY (1726) 2-287; one was the son of THOMAS JOHNSON 2-217; JOHN JOHNSON will (1686) mentions wife SARAH & son in law LAWRENCE GUNSHAW 1-54; the orphan of one JOHN turned over to PETER PAIN by BERTON Court (1748) 1-453; another JOHN of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY died (1745) and in will mentions daughter MARY BRIDGES 1-55, 2-343.

JOHNSON, JOSEPH, was the son of JOHN JOHNSON & he was turned over to PETER PAIN, and was 18 years old in (1748) 1-453.

JOHNSON, LEWIS of BATH COUNTY, will (1711) 1-86.

JOHNSON, MARY, received land grant in (1720) next to THOMAS JOHNSON 1-19.

JOHNSON, SIR NATHANIEL. Letter from him to the Deputy Governor of North Carolina, dated about 1705, relating to the death of JOHN ARCADEAN 2-266.

JOHNSON, RACHEL, died at the home of SAMUEL SWAIN in (1697) 2-401.

JOHNSON, RICHARD received deed to land from JAMES LONG in (1703-5) 2-456.

JOHNSON, MRS. SARAH, married WILLIAM LONG in (1697) 2-408.

JOHNSON, SUSANNAH, died leaving will in (1719) in which she mentions her god son EDWARD FREDERICK RACOR and daughter FRANCES RACOR 1-66.

JOHNSON, THOMAS received grant of land (1714) 1-14.

JOHNSTON, AARON, was the grandson of JOHN BASS in (1732) 1-31.

JOHNSTON, CHRISTOPHER died about 1780 and in the administration of his estate in the hands of THOMAS BRIDGES, WILLIAM and ANN JOHNSON appear as the heirs 2-265.

JOHNSTON FAMILY. Wills 2-533 and 1-327; 2-289.

JOHNSTON, GABRIEL (GOVERNOR) Letter from JOHN BUTLERFORD relating to his will, addressed to SAMUEL JOHNSTON in (1755) 2-289, 2-290; will in BERTIE COUNTY (1763) 1-59, in which he mentions his wife FRANCES and other relatives; letter written by him to ELIZABETH ALLEN at CAPE FEAR in (1735) 2-303; probably arrived in North Carolina in SEPTEMBER (1734) 2-304; in (1747) he commissioned NICHOL HALL as CHIEF JUSTICE of N. C. 1-446.

JOHNSTON, GABRIEL, and his wife FREDERICK sold lands to JOHN CAMPBELL in (1741) 1-84.

- JOHNSTON, ISABELLA, was the sister of MRS. HAN -  
NAH IRDELL and had the same ancestry, but  
no descendants, as she never married 2-169.
- JOHNSTON, JOHN left will in BERTIE (1790) he was  
the brother of SAMUEL JOHNSTON, and had  
brothers in law SAMUEL and WILLIAM WILLIAMS  
who were his executors; THOMAS and JEREMIAH  
LENGGETT were the witnesses 2-343, 2-523
- JOHNSTON, GOV. SAMUEL. Letter to from NEW YORK  
and Mass., (1785) and from JAMES MADISON to  
in (1789) 2-104, 2-105, 2-106; he was the  
son of SAMUEL JOHNSTON, public treasurer in  
(1738-1739) 2-288; received land grant in  
(1742) of an Island in CHOWAN RIVER next to  
JOSEPH PARKER 1-18; died leaving will in CWS-  
LOW (1756) with GARY GOSBIE and WILLIAM WIL-  
LIAMS witnesses 1-53; a SAMUEL JOHNSTON was  
appointed JUDGE in (1774) 1-448; genealogi-  
cal notes relating to his family 2-163 to  
2-170; elder SAMUEL from HANSEBOND VA. 2-294.
- JOHNSTON, SAMUEL W. will 2-523
- JOHNSTON, THOMPSON N. ( Of HILLSBORO, N. C. )  
will (1826) related to JAMES WEBB 2-823.
- JOKE, SARAH, married (1684) JOHN DURANT, son of  
GEORGE DURANT and ANN his wife; John died in  
1699, and she married 2nd WILLIAM STEPHENS  
died 1702 with THOMAS GILLIAM his executor  
1-268.
- JOSBY, WILLIS, with MOSES HORN, witnessed will  
of WILLIAM RUFFIN (1781) 2-352.
- JOY, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK left will in (1726)  
wife MARGHERT; SOLOMON MASTER mentioned 1-86.
- JOYNER, THOMAS, of HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. married  
ALICE BLOUNT, and he may have been the son  
of MATTHEW JOYNER 2-154.
- JONES, ABRAHAM and ISAAC PIPKIN were vestrymen  
of St. Barnabas Church (1771) 2-304.
- JONES, ALERHINGTON, had daughter ADATHA who mar-  
ried THOMAS HARVEY 2-396.
- JONES, ALLEN, son of ANNA ISABELLA IRDELL and  
CADWALLADER JONES born (1846) 2-166. ( no  
items found of ALLEN JONES of Halifax ).
- JONES, ARTHUR, had brother DANIEL JONES who left  
will (1713) in PERQUIMANS 1-56.
- JONES, CADWALLADER, married ADWIE ISABELLA IR-  
DELL, daughter of JAMES IRDELL II; the gene-  
alogy of his family 2-163 to 2-170.
- JONES, CHARLES and wife SARAH sell land to JOHN  
BARTY in (1719) 1-527; will of CHARLES JONES  
( an earlier one ) mentions (1686) SARAH and  
TABIETHA ALFORD 1-54; about 1690 he ran an  
attachment against estate of RICHARD BENTLEY  
BARTY 2-423, 2-424.
- JONES, CORNELIUS, with TIMOTHY CLEARE, ROBERT  
DANIEL and others were members of the LOWER  
HOUSE which met at the home of CAPT. JOHN  
HICKLIFIELD on Little River in (1708) 1-454;  
he and TIMOTHY CLEARE present petition from  
the HOUSE (1708) 1-454; in (1734) a CORNE-  
LIUS JONES was the son in law of THOMAS RAY-  
LOR; 1-78; he proved some rights 2-300; one  
married HANNAH VOSEB (1687) 2-303; married  
SARAH (MAYO) CULPEPPER 2-348.
- JONES, CORNELIUS, had a lawsuit with GEORGE  
GRIFFIN in PASQUOTANK COURT and beat  
the case, and had to enjoin GRIFFIN to  
stop him from further prosecution of the  
case 2-146; CORNELIUS died in (1714) and  
left will leaving son CORNELIUS, daugh-  
ters ELIZABETH and ANN and wife ELIZA -  
BETH 1-55.
- JONES, DANIEL of PERQUIMANS left will (1713)  
mentions wife SARAH, brother ARTHUR  
JONES and friend TIMOTHY CLEARE 1-56.
- JONES, DAVID, was brother of THOMAS JONES &  
sold land to THOMAS YEATS in (1717)  
1-298; also to CONSTANCE LUTEN in (1715)  
witnessed by THOMAS and MARY COMBES  
1-508; he and THOMAS JONES brothers in  
(1728) in CHOWAN 2-443; had a land grant  
on TENDALL SWAMP (1715) 1-15; sold land  
to ROBERT FULLERTON (1720) with PATRICK  
EGGERTON a witness 2-514.
- JONES, EDWARD, left will (1720) names daugh-  
ters PRISCILLA and ABIGAIL and cousin  
PRISCILLA, brother JAMES JONES and bro.  
in law WILM ROOS 1-55.
- JONES, ELIZABETH, the wife of PETER JONES d.  
in (1700) 2-402; the widow of THOMAS  
JONES died (1750) 1-445.
- JONES, EPAPRODITUS, sold land to ELISHA BAL -  
LAND in (1738) and the witnesses to the  
deed were, MARY, ANDREW, DAVID MEADE &  
JAMES RAEON 2-132; in about (1737) in  
GATES COUNTY he bought land from JOHN  
COOM, with WILLIAM and EDWARD LANSTON  
as witnesses 1-116; one of the name died  
in HERTFORD COUNTY leaving will in (1769)  
and his wife was REBECCA 2-3.
- JONES, EVAN, was the son in law of RICHARD  
HILL (1723) as shown by his will 1-50;  
he was a cousin of LUTY RICHES 1-71; and  
in (1740) a grandson of ROBERT PARKER  
1-55; THOMAS POLLOCK was the attorney of  
EVAN JONES, and the children of THOMAS  
HULLWAY were related to JONES in some  
way (1790) 2-281; he died in CRAWEN CO.  
in (1768) leaving son LOVICK JONES and a  
daughter SARAH; the witnesses were JAMES  
JONES, JOHN TANNYHILL and CHARLES JONES  
and THOMAS LOVICK and ROGER JONES were  
his executors 2-325.
- JONES, FRANCIS, died (1713) without leaving a  
will, and ARTHUR JONES appears to have  
been the nearest of kin 1-56. ( A later  
FRANCIS JONES died in EDGECOMBE (1755 )  
with many children -see GRIMES p. 191)
- JONES, COL. FREDERICK, Chief Justice, married  
a daughter of SAMUEL SWANN and the grand-  
daughter of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON 2-145;  
in (1732) he was the administrator of his  
brother WILLIAM HARDING JONES 1-450; the  
name of his wife was SARAH SWANN, and his  
daughter MARTHA JONES married JOHN COT-  
TEN, of CHOWAN 1-479; he was the attor-  
ney for JOHN CRUKSHANK (1718) 2-516; in  
(1697) he was one of the assignees of an  
account against WILLIAM DUKENFIELD from  
ROBERT HARRISON of YORK COUNTY, Virginia  
1-610, 2-69; had power of attorney from  
CHRISTOPHER GALE with others in (1716)  
1-237, 1-298; was CHIEF JUSTICE of N. C.  
in (1720) see WOODS DEED 2-608.

JONES, COL. FREDERICK. His wife's sister a MISS SWANN married JOHN BAPTISTA AMEN 3-149; his will proved in CHEWAN (1723) mentions his daughters JANE, MARTHA and REBECCA, and his sons WILLIAM HARDING, THOMAS and FREDERICK JONES, and his brother THOMAS JONES of VIRGINIA 1-56; his son FREDERICK married MARY, probably the daughter of HOWARD MOOREHEAD see dead (1730) 2-448; another FREDERICK, who was perhaps his grandson left will (1738) in CRATER and mentions his mother MRS. MARY MOORE, which will was witnessed by ELIZA - BETH SPENCER 1-326; and a much later FREDERICK JONES left will in GATES COUNTY in (1838) in which all of the old names have disappeared 2-57; the earliest account of FREDERICK JONES makes him a resident of JAMES CITY COUNTY in (1703-3) 3-139.

JONES FAMILY. Wills: 1-323, 1-324, 1-326, 1-327, 2-4, 3-175, 3-333.

JONES, GEORGE, had son ELISHA JONES aged 10 yrs placed under the tuition of HENRY EVERETT (1744) 2-523.

JONES, GRIFFIN, was administrator of the estate of WILLIAM ROOSE (1722) 1-71; EDWARD JONES (1720) had brother in law WEN ROOSE 1-53.

JONES, HENRY sold land to WILLIAM GREEN (1713) with THOMAS AYRE and JOHN BAILEY witnesses 1-294; his wife was ELIZABETH and together they sold land in (1728) to JOHN BAILEY 2-447; he made deed to DAVID CRANLEY (1718) 1-635.

JONES, DR. ISAAC W., of WASHINGTON, ARK., married ELIZABETH LITTLEJOHN, aunt of ROBERT MARSHALL LITTLEJOHN 1-273; one ISAAC JONES much earlier died in (1734) with wife MARY and sons ISAAC, JOHN and NICHOLAS 1-54.

JONES, JAMES, was a brother of EDWARD JONES in (1720) 1-55; and a much later one of same name received a grant of land in (1793) 1-24.

JONES, JANE, of CURRITUCK, was the daughter of WILLIAM STAFFORD (1750) 1-448.

JONES, JESSE, left will in (1806). His wife & NELSON KITTELL were executors 2-525.

JONES, JOHN JR. (presupposes a "Sr") helped prove the will of JOHN PAGETTY (PAGETT) in CHEWAN (1711), with DAVID JONES and a WILLIAM TANNER 2-441; one (perhaps the SR) received a land grant in CHEWAN (1693) 1-4; and another one in (1720) 1-19; one's wife was MARY and they sold land to MARTIN GARDNER in (1718) 1-623; and to GEORGE BROWNEY in (1716), with THOMAS LUTHE a witness 1-291; granted land on TIMBER BRANCH (1714) 1-8; another in (1720) 1-10; same leased to THOMAS WILLIAMS next to SAMUEL PAYNE 1-14; the first JOHN JONES (apparently) of CAMERO in CHEWAN left will (1711) and mentions wife ELIZABETH and sister in law SUSANNAH DANIEL 1-56; JOHN and JUDITH JONES sold land to RICHARD BOND (1739) 3-132; will of JOHN JONES (probably the JR) in (1727) with SAMUEL PAGETT executor, names children 1-55; another left will (1735) mentions daughters MARY BOWNER and ANN COOPER and a grandson ABRAHAM JONES 1-54; witnessed deed with FREDERICK and WM. HARDING JONES (1732) 2-451.

JONES, JOHN, Master of the sloop HANSEN in (1749) 1-435; also Master of the sloop INDUSTRY the same year 1-434.

JONES, JONATHAN, married MARGARET VOSS in the year (1688) by ALEXANDER LILLINGSTON 3-235; CORNELIUS JONES married HANNAH VOSS the same year 3-235; he received a land grant about 1694 on MATTHEWACK CREEK 1-4; he was the son of JONATHAN JONES & wife MARGARET 3-368; one JONATHAN left will in PARQUOTANK in (1740) and had son CORNELIUS, etc. 1-53.

JONES, JOSEPH, was surveyor of the roads in NEWTIE in the place of JOHN BROWN in (1744) 2-625; a much later JOSEPH had a son in law named DANIEL SAINT, whose wife was MARGARET, died (1793) 3-191.

JONES, JOSIAH, received a grant of land on ROCKYHOCK CREEK or RICK in (1790) 1-23.

JONES, MARMADUKE, settled in WILMINGTON about 1750, with his wife and two daughters; his wife had been a MRS. IVY, and one of the daughters, ANN MOORE, married JAMES MOORE, son of MAURICE MOORE, while her older sister MARY married DR. MOORE JOHN de ROBERTT 2-491, 2-492.

JONES, MARTHA and her son THOMAS FICHTT sold land to JOHN SANDERS on OTTRESS SWAMP in (1738) 3-132.

JONES, MARY (who had been a MRS. BEASLEY) in (1699) married JOHN MORRAN 3-409; another MARY married PETER ALKINGTON in (1701) 3-409.

JONES, PETER, died August 4 (1679) 3-365; a later PETER JONES had wife ELIZABETH and had a son PETER JONES born in (1700) 3-371; a PETER JONES was executor of the will of THOMAS CLARK in (1719) 1-39; and patented land on YOFFIM CREEK the same year 1-13; he was brother in law of JOHN PIERCE, the father of COPELAND PIERCE (1726) 1-68; a PETER JONES, SR. died leaving will in PERQUIMANS in (1752) leaving sons JOHN, WILLIAM and PETER and daughters MARY, HANNAH, SARAH SUTTON, MARGARET HENRY, grandsons THOMAS SHENWOOD, and daughter REBECCA DEWMAN 1-323; an earlier PETER died in (1731) and still a different one died leaving will (1753) with an altogether different set of children 1-324; John Pierce (above) was brother in law of the PETER JONES who married MARY PIERCE, daughter of THOMAS PIERCE 1-69; the PETER JONES and wife ELIZABETH above mentioned had daughter REBECCA born (1694) 3-367.

JONES, PHILLIP, of SUREY COUNTY, VA. deeded land to JOHN LAMARD of the same place in (1718) next to lands of WILLIAM HENRY 1-523.

JONES, PRISCILLA. One was a cousin of EDWARD JONES, who also had a daughter of the same name 1-55; and still another was the daughter of FRANCIS TOWNS in (1729) 1-523.

JONES, RICHARD, proved certain headrights in (1680) including WILLIAM JONES and a JOHN SAWYER 2-300 (CHARLES JONES in 1690 ran an attachment against the estate of a RICHARD BENTLEY SAWYER, in an effort to collect a claim or debt) 3-434; he m. JANE HARRIS 1-97.

JONES, ROBERT, married MARY RAYON, daughter of WILLIAM RAYON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, and he is mentioned in RAYON'S will (1766) 1-41; leased land from the TUSCARORA INDIANS as ROBERT JONES JR. about 1767 3-443, 3-444.

JONES, ROBERT JR. leased lands from the TUSCARORA INDIANS about (1767) 3-443, 3-444.

JONES, ROGER, and HOLLAND FORTER VINCE were wardens of the CHURCH in NEWPORT in (1739) 2-303; he was one of the executors of the will of EVAN JONES in (1763) with THOMAS LOVICK 3-523.

JONES, SAMUEL, left will in CHOWAN (1726) and had sons THOMAS, SAMUEL, WILLIAM, REBEKIAH and ZACHARIAH and daughter JANE 1-55.

JONES, THOMAS, granted land on FIDELL SWAMP in (1711) 1-7; grant in (1715) 1-15; grant in (1726) of land next to JOHN PAINE 1-19; land next to widow LOWENTON (1712) 1-7; his widow ELIZABETH was grandmother of WILLIAM AY-TELL of New York (1730) 1-445; his widow ELIZABETH executor of his will (1712-13) in which he names brother WILLIAM JONES, sons THOMAS and JOHN and son in law LUKE HARMON 1-55; a THOMAS was attorney for WILLIAM WHITFIELD (1732) 2-302; owned a Shallop (1701) statement about by JOHN COLES of Nansemond County, Va. 3-246; he and VINCENT WHITE are executors of the will of ROBERT WHITE in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in (1698) 1-504; a THOMAS was the orphan of JOHN JONES (1767) placed under the tuition of JAMES HOLLEY 3-444; he sought a division of the estate of JAMES OILMAN in (1767) 3-463; the son THOMAS, apparently, married the widow of EDMUND FOR-TER in (1730) about 1-445; a THOMAS was the attorney for HENRY BAKER in (1726) 3-452; and he and MARGARET HILL were witnesses to a deed in (1737) 3-130; his wife was SARAH in (1730) 3-387; THOMAS JONES was mentioned in the will of ROBERT WHITE in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in (1698) who was the father of VIN-CENT WHITE 1-504; THOMAS JONES left a will in CHOWAN in (1763) wife ELIZABETH and sons THOMAS and WILLIAM and daughters; and another THOMAS left will the same in (1797) and mentioned daughters MARY BRIN and ELIZABETH NEASLEY and grand-daughters named SHERNEY 3-4; still another THOMAS JONES eld will at KENDRICK, who must have been of a different set from ENGLAND as the children of REV. DANIEL EARL were his nephews and nieces 2-3; in (1737) THOMAS JONES and JOSEPH ANDERSON were to be guardians of ELLEN and MARY DUN-STON 1-448.

JONES, WILLIE, of HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. married ELIZABETH MONTFORT and had two sons, WILLIE and ROBERT and daughters PATSY and SALLIE; PATSY married JOHN W. KEPPE and SALLIE married (1) GOV. BUTCHINS BURROW and (2) COL. ANDREW JOYNER (no issue) 1-376.

JONES, WILLIAM, and wife FRANCES, in (1713) sold lands to ORLANDO CHAMPTON in GREEN HALL or BURCH HICK 1-101; of BATH, sold lands (about 1720) to EDWARD MOWLEY, witnessed by NAU-RICH MOORE, JEREMIAH VAIL and LYNNEL BEADING 3-413; WILLIAM JONES and wife FRISCILLA had son WILLIAM born (1733) 3-387; a WILLIAM JONES married REBECCA WILSON in (1790) 3-419; and one had a land grant (1717) next to land of MARY JONES and THOMAS WEST 1-17.

JONES, WILLIAM, of PERQUIMANS, sold land to SARAH BOND in (1728) which joined lands of ABRAHAM HILL, ROBERT HICKS and ELIZABETH JACKSON as witnesses 2-444; he made deed to CHARLES JORDAN (1728) witnessed by JOE MEATHER and wife 2-444; he was exempted from certain road duties in (1730) and was born in (1670) 1-449; he sold land to W. LEWIS, son of RICHARD LEWIS in (1717) 1-618; with his wife MARY sold lands to one MARSH GARDNER (1719) 1-627; also in (1739) he sold lands to EDWARD ARNOLD which was part of a patent issued to HENRY BAKER, by BAKER sold to EDWARD RICKETTS, who sold it to JOHN ODOM, from whom WILLIAM JONES had bought it, which land joined JOHN WINNORE, JOHN THOMAS and JAMES KELIS; ISAAC HUNTER a witness 3-133; he and ISAAC WILLIAM are appointed overseers of a road in (1747) 1-450; the road mentioned ran by way of the home of one WILLIAM VINCENT, starting near a plantation where ROBERT ROGERS formerly lived, and on to an old plantation where SIMON DANIEL formerly lived, from there to the place of MOSES ODOM JR., by THOMAS BARNES and on to CHOWAN RIVER; this order passed in (1747) 1-450; WILLIAM JONES and wife REBECCA sold land to DAVID ATKINS in (1718) 1-1394; he left will in PASQUOTANK in (1733) and named daughter REBECCA 1-54; but the one in CHOWAN died about 1733 leaving will naming his sons, daughters and other connections, with THOMAS LUTEN executor 1-54; WILLIAM HARDING JONES will (1732) on same page 1-54; WILLIAM JONES, of HALIFAX COUNTY died (1789) mentions sons STONE, WILLIAM, HENRY and BRITTON and daughters SARAH, WINIFRED, ANNE and SYLVIA and his wife SARAH 1-63; the WILLIAM JONES of NEW-TIE left will (1736) wife ANNE and son EPI-RATH JONES 1-63; one WILLIAM had land grant adjoining RICHARD SKINNER (1729) 1-12; received power of attorney (1714) from CAPT. HENRY MONTER 1-292.

JONES, COL. WILLIAM HARDING, was the brother of COL. FREDERICK JONES, and died (1732) leaving will, with ANNE JONES widow 1-450.

JONES, ZACHARIAH, was brother of ELIZABETH NEASLEY and the son of THOMAS JONES who died in CHOWAN with will (1797) 3-4.

JORDAN, ARTHUR. There were two by this name who died in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, one who died in (1752) and the other in (1755) leaving will; both had sons named ARTHUR and the first had a daughter FORTUNE, clearly suggesting descent from the JORDANS to which the Attorney General of Virginia belonged 1-32.

JORDAN, CHARLES, patented lands in CHOWAN in (1719) next to SAMUEL PADGETT, THOMAS HICKS JOHN JORDAN and JAMES FARLOW 1-13; he sold a part of this land in (1726) to ROBERT WILSON, with JOHN and JOSEPH JORDAN as the witnesses 2-292; in (1760) a CHARLES JORDAN was granted permission to erect a mill 1-456.

JORDAN FAMILY. Wills in BERTIN COUNTY are listed at 2-342, 2-524, and 2-5.

JORDAN, JEAN, with JOHN JORDAN and SARAH WATNEY witnessed a deed in (1730) from JOHN WHITE to THOMAS HOLLIBAY on LONG BRANCH 3-449.



JORDAN, JOHN. One of the name left will (1720) and named daughters MARGARET and MARY JORDAN 1-55; one sold land to JOHN PARKER of CHOWAN (1718) JOHN EVANS a witness 1-622; JOHN EVANS married JEAN JORDAN, who made a deed (1717) witnessed by JOHN and JEAN JORDAN 1-626; the same witnessed deed from PETER PARKER to WILLIAM COPELAND in (1716) 2-619; JOHN witnessed deed (1716) from RICHARD CHURCH and wife JANE to EDWARD HOWARD 1-293; he (JOHN) sold land to FRANCIS THOMAS in (1750) with ABRAHAM SMITH and JOHN DOWLING witnesses 2-449; he was treasurer of HYDE PRECINCT (1718) 1-444; he obtained grant (1712) next to RICHARD SOWELL and one COTTON ROBINSON 1-15, 1-16; he owned land adjoining WILLIAM COPELAND 1-15; JOHN JORDAN sold JOHN JORDAN JR. his son lands in (1718) witnessed by JOHN J. EVANS 1-622; one owned lands (1717) next to MOSES FOXWORTH 1-12; & next to THOMAS PADGETT in (1719) which he sold to PHILLIP MAGUIRE, with JOHN PARKER as witness 1-628; in (1727) JOHN JORDAN sold land to JOHN JORDAN SR., with CHARLES JORDAN and ROBERT HICKS witnesses 2-443; JOHN JR. sold land to SAMUEL WOODWARD (1728) 2-445.

JORDAN, JOSEPH, of BERTIE, married RUTH SPIGHT, daughter of THOMAS SPIGHT and wife MARY a sister of RACHEL who married THOMAS JORDAN 1-446; he was a witness to a deed by ROBERT WHITLEY in (1707) 1-291; FRANCIS THOMAS married MARY JORDAN, sister of THOMAS and JOSEPH, to whom JOSEPH deeded land in (1730) 2-449; JOSEPH JORDAN, LUKE MISSEL and WILLIAM LATIMORE appointed in (1744) to divide the estate of DANIEL HENDRICKS 2-622.

JORDAN, JOSEPH, and his wife FILIA CHRISTIAN, subpoenaed as witnesses in EMANUEL JORDAN v. ANN BEHLEY (1718) 2-150; JOSEPH JORDAN estate in (1801) had widow MOURNING and sons JACOB, JOSEPH and WILLIAM JORDAN 2-286; one JOSEPH married SUSANNA LLOYD in (1770) in BERTIE 3-448; and he was a JUSTICE in BERTIE (1771) 3-449; JOSEPH, the son of THOMAS JORDAN died leaving will in (1817) witnessed by BENJAMIN COSAND and SUSANNA JORDAN 3-339

JORDAN, MATTHEW, died leaving will (1763) and mentions his NEWBY relatives 3-175.

JORDAN, NATHAN, had a land grant on MILL SWAMP in (1807) 1-25.

JORDAN, RACHEL, wife of THOMAS JORDAN, was the daughter of THOMAS SPIGHT (1760) 1-446.

JORDAN, SOLOMON, and wife KATHERINE sold lands to JOSEPH SKITTETHORPE in (1718) 2-137; in (1716) sold land to WILLIAM NUTSHELL in WASHINGTON COUNTY, N. C. 1-297; and (1719) lived between CASHY RIVER and SALMON CREEK 1-446; sold land (1718) to ROBERT WEST, with ISAAC HILL a witness 1-625; left will (1722) ROBERT WEST and wife Executors 1-55.

JORDAN, THOMAS father in law of CHRIST. BERRY 1-445

JORDAN, WILLIAM (1732) TIERRELL 1-54.

JUNKIN, ZACK. (JUNKIN) witnessed deed (1716) from NATHANIEL AYEITT to his son in law THOS. HARRISON 1-295.

JACKSON FAMILY. JOHN JACKSON ( 1-7, 1-292 ), RICHARD JACKSON ( 1-470, 2-143 ) and WILLIAM JACKSON ( 1-54 ) were seemingly the ancestors of the numerous JACKSONS of this record. We are convinced that they were closely related to, if not direct descendants of RICHARD JACKSON, who patented lands on LAWNE'S CREEK in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1641. This land adjoined land owned by GEORGE HARDY, JUSTINIAN COOPER ( and his wife ANNE HARRISON ) and one THOMAS and ALICE BENNETT. RICHARD JACKSON'S wife was a daughter of the last named couple. She was a sister of WILLIAM BENNETT ( 1-17, 1-22 ) and GRACE BENNETT, the wife of the first GREEN HILL, was her niece. Another sister of the wife of RICHARD JACKSON married JOHN HARDY and was the ancestress of the HARDY FAMILY of N. C., or at least some of them, while her daughter married EDWARD BRYAN and became the grandmother of the older BRYANS of this record. ALICE BENNETT, the mother in law of RICHARD JACKSON, had first married a PIERCE, related in some way to CAPT. WILLIAM PIERCE, who came to Virginia with SIR THOMAS GATES in the year 1709, and was a member of the Virginia Council in 1631, and who also owned lands on MULBERRY ISLAND ( in Warwick County ) and LAWNE'S CREEK, in ISLE OF WIGHT. ( See HODDIE'S SEVENTEENTH CENTURY ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, pp 289 to 294 ).

JARNIGAN FAMILY. One of the interesting families of this record is the JARNIGAN family, which is so often mis-spelled. Descendants I have known pronounced the name "JERNIGAN" as if spelled with an "e", but invariably spelled it with the "a". At least two descendants of this family were distinguished members of the bar in the State of Tennessee and Kentucky, Spencer and Chesley Jarnigan. From what I can gather some of the members of the family from the old ALBEMARLE stock went west and settled in JEFFERSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE, and later at ROCKYVILLE, where the ELCOUTE had also sent representatives. SPENCER JARNIGAN was born there and studied law under the famous HUGH LAWSON WHITE, afterwards United States Senator and a Justice of the SUPREME COURT OF TENNESSEE. An old history of the Bench and Bar of Tennessee speaks of Spencer Jarnigan as a "plain, unimaginative man with a clear head and sound judgment".

JORDAN FAMILY. The JOHN JORDAN ( 1-444, 1-622 and 1-12 ) could possibly have been the son of RICHARD JORDAN, who with his wife ALICE, deeded lands to their son JOHN in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia in 1678, as shown by Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, and whose parentage is not revealed, but who obviously belonged in some way to the family of Col. GEORGE JORDAN, one time ATTORNEY GENERAL of Virginia (1670). These JORDANS, therefore are NOT the JORDANS who were such ardent QUAKERS, who lived mostly in HANOVER COUNTY and were descended from SAMUEL JORDAN of "Jordan's Journey, up the JAMES. The scarcity of material relating to these particular JORDANS in Virginia has been very noticeable, but such scarcity is now accounted for by the fact that they migrated to NORTH CAROLINA, as revealed by Mr. Rathbun's collection. The frequent occurrence of the names ARCHER and RIVER among them is of itself a most convincing identification.

**COL. FREDERICK JONES.** Was son in law of HON. SAMUEL SWANN (1-477, instead of 3-145 as mis-stated in the text of the index hereto) and in 1820 was CHIEF JUSTICE of North Carolina (3-608). His forebears settled in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, though the ancestor patented lands in WARWICK, or on the WARWICK RIVER in 1628, as evidenced by the following note (p 644 Boddie's 1th Century Isle of Wight): "RICE JONES, Planter of Warwick River, 50 acres, 2 Dec. 1628. Lying on Batly side of WARWICKSQUINKE RY. My on land of MARTEA KEY, Sly on land of PHEMIPACH CLAUDE. Due as his first dividend. Doe unto FRANCIS WEST for transportation of said JONES from Canada in the JOHN AND FRANCIS in 1623 and by these presents made over to said JONES." In all other records we have found of the family of RICE JONES thereafter, until some of his descendants moved to JAMES CITY COUNTY, they are referred to as of "YORK COUNTY". RICE JONES had several children, one of whom, RACHEL, married (1) CAPT. RICHARD CROSHAW, brother of MR. JOSEPH CROSHAW, (2) one MARTIN PALMER, whose wife immediately preceding had also been a widow, the relict of CAPT. WILLIAM COBBS, of York County. June 25, 1677, MARTIN PALMER, then the husband of RACHEL (Jones) CROSHAW, was appointed the administrator of BENJAMIN CROSHAW, son of CAPT. RICHARD CROSHAW, and the guardian of his children; he had also, in 1678, been the administrator of the estate of CAPT. WILLIAM COBBS. Martin Palmer in 1678 in YORK COUNTY happened also to be a member of the jury in a suit brought by JOHN COTTON against JOHN HARRIS and a PHILLIP COCKE. RICE JONES, a son of the first RICE JONES and a brother of RACHEL JONES, married in Middlesex County, Va. in 1678, JANE, a sister of PHILLIP COCKE, and the daughter of NICHOLAS COCKE. One GEORGE LINDALL was assigned a patent to 1750 acres of land in YORK COUNTY by MR. JOSEPH CROSHAW, a brother of the son in law of RICE JONES, and then in 1702, RICHARD LITTLEPAGE, with ANN LINDALL as a witness sold land in KING WILLIAM COUNTY, VA. to FREDERICK JONES and THOMAS JONES of JAMES CITY COUNTY. This was COL. FREDERICK JONES who died 21 years later in CHOWAN COUNTY, N. C. leaving to his brother THOMAS JONES, GENT., certain lands called the "BORN QUARTER" in KING WILLIAM COUNTY, Virginia. These two were grandsons of the original RICE JONES, of YORK COUNTY, long since deceased.

Now, what makes this story of COL. FREDERICK JONES still more interesting is that, long afterwards JOHN COTTON, a grandson or great grandson of the JOHN COTTON who sued JOHN HARRIS and PHILLIP COCKE in York County, Virginia, in 1678 (with MARTIN PALMER, son in law of the first RICE JONES, on the jury) married MARTHA JONES, daughter of COL. FREDERICK JONES, and died in 1738 (1-479) leaving children JOHN, WILLIAM, SAMUEL, THOMAS, ABNER, JAMES, JOSEPH and ALEXANDER COTTON, his wife MARTHA, daughters PRISCILLA and SUSANNA, son in law JOHN THOMAS, son in law JOHN SPEARS, daughter MARY HOLLAND and daughter MARTHA NEWTON, widow of FRANCIS NEWTON, and also the fact that CAPT. WILLIAM COBBS, whose relict for a brief time, apparently, had been the previous wife of MARTIN PALMER, had among other sons a ROBERT COBBS. This ROBERT COBBS married (1) REBECCA FINKERTMAN, daughter of WILLIAM FINKERTMAN, by whom he had, among other children, perhaps, two daughters: ELIZABETH COBBS, who married JAMES STIRLIS, and REBECCA COBBS (who was still unmarried about 1715); then ROBERT COBBS married (2) ELIZABETH ALLEN (daughter of DANIEL ALLEN) and had two more daughters, one of whom, MARTHA COBBS, married JUDITH RICHARDSON, and the other, SARAH COBBS, married ROBERT JONES, JR., (3-443, 3-444) of this record. ROBERT JONES, JR. was the father of COL. ALLEN JONES, of "MOUNT GALLANT", NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C., and GEN. WILLIE JONES of "THE GROVE" in HALIFAX COUNTY. This ROBERT JONES JR., who appears to have lived to a ripe old age, was seemingly contemporaneous with the sons of COL. FREDERICK JONES, and he is said to have been the son of another ROBERT JONES, of BUREY COUNTY, who was doubtless a grandson of the original RICE JONES, the ancestor of the tribe. After the death of ROBERT COBBS, grand-father of WILLIE and ALLEN JONES, his widow ELIZABETH ALLEN married SAMUEL WELDON, of HENRICO COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and became the father of DANIEL WELDON and a number of other sons, for whom the town of WELDON in HALIFAX COUNTY was named. ROBERT JONES, JR., after the death of his wife SARAH COBBS, married MARY KATON, daughter of COL. WILLIAM KATON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, by whom he had one daughter ELIZABETH JONES, who married AUG. 10, 1781, HON. BENJAMIN WIL - LIAMS, GOVERNOR of N. C. about 1700, who was therefore a half-brother in law of WILLIE and ALLEN JONES. Both Willie and Allen Jones played important roles in the revolutionary history of NORTH CAROLINA, and SARAH JONES, daughter of ALLEN married GEN. WILLIAM S. DAVIS, the light of whose fame as a statesman during the days following the revolution, is still reflected in the history of the OLD NORTH STATE which he adopted and lived in and served until old age forced him back into his beloved South Carolina home. JONESBORO, HENRICKSHIRE, was named for WILLIE JONES. The shadow of these men were long and sheds lustre on the sheet of a great commonwealth, as well as the name of JONES.

**MATTHEW JONES.** One of the most numerous of the JONES FAMILIES in Northeastern North Carolina was the descendants of MATTHEW JONES, of MULBERRY ISLAND, in Swain County, Virginia. Properly speaking they really descend from ANTHONY JONES, who was born about 1604 in England. He was a burgess from Isle of Wight County in 1648 (Boddie p. 96). ANTHONY was the father of ABRAHAM JONES, who had son MATTHEW. This is the family to which TIGUAL, ALBRIGHTON or BRITAIN and the RIDLEY JONES set belonged. The ramifications of the genealogy of this set is somewhat clarified by the numerous accounts that have been published, particularly the one in Vol. 3, Tyler's Magazine beginning at pp 156-7, etc. FRANCIS JONES, of this family, died in EDGECOMBE COUNTY in 1785, leaving a will in which he mentions his wife MARY (RIDLEY) and children JUDITH, HANNAH, TIGUAL, JOHN JAMES, MAT - THEW, ALBRIGHTON, RIDLEY, MARY, BRITIS DAY JONES, LIDIA and JEREMIAH. It is not only possible, but probable that this set was related in some way to the ALLEN and WILLIE JONES set, and the HANNAH JONES of CARY, in Wake County. TIGUAL JONES who married PENELOPE CARY has many descendants who went to Texas, and a TIGUAL JONES has been Clerk of BASTROP COUNTY TEXAS for more than thirty years at this writing (1945.)

**EDWARD JONES, of WARREN COUNTY,** and his family, have already been mentioned under the name relating to WILLIAM KATON, in which it is stated that the first county court ever held for GRANVILLE COUNTY was at his home. The fact that his daughter PRISCILLA married GIBSON MACON, and was a descendant of the MACONS of NEW KENT who married into the REV. HOWLAND JONES family suggests that ED - WARD may have been of the HOWLAND JONES strain, and thus indirectly related to MARTHA (DANTRIDGE - JONES) WASHINGTON. The CHAMPION FAMILY of this record were related to that set, and the much men - tioned ORLANDO CHAMPION heired his name from ORLANDO JONES, son of Rev. Howland JONES, Rector of old BEYTON PARISH in VIRGINIA. (CORRECTIONS: JOHN COTTON (above) as MARTHA COTTON instead of JONES.)

KAIN, DANIEL, mentioned as grandson in will of SOLOMON DAVIS (1739) 1-40.

KANNADT, MARY died (1692) 2-220.

KASWELL, SARAH, in (1713) lived in PASQUOTANK PRECINCT ( now a part of TYRRELL COUNTY ) in ALBEMARLE COUNTY 3-265.

KAVANAUGH, ARTHUR ( of SURRY COUNTY, VIRGINIA ) sold land to THOMAS WHITMELL ( of same County and State ) in (1714) witnessed by JOHN KEETER and LAWRENCE MAGUE in N. C. 1-286; & the same year he sold land on a branch of INDIAN TOWN CREEK, which KAVANAUGH obtained by patent in (1707); witnessed by ROBERT HICKS and JON. GORDON - to THOMAS HICKS 1-289

KEETER, JOHN, witnessed deed by ARTHUR KAVANAUGH to THOMAS WHITMELL (1714) 1-286.

KEETER, MARTHA, and her son, bought land from JOHN HAWKINS (1716) 2-619.

KEETER, LEMUEL, in will (1849) gives list of descendants of the KEETER FAMILY 2-525, 2-526.

KEATON, JOHN, deed to JOHN KEATON, JR. in (1733) 2-809; sold land to RICHARD BOND on MAIDEN HAIR NECK (1736) 2-127; left will in (1734) in PERQUIMANS and mentions daughter ELIZA - BETH WIGGINS 1-56; JOHN KEATON SR. sold land to JOHN KEATON, JR. ( or with him ) and wife HANNAH, patented by JOHN KEATON, deceased & JOHN KEATON JR. ( 50 acres ) to LUKE MYZELL, said land being on or in MAIDEN HAIR NECK; MATTHEW YOUNG and ROBERT LASSITER were the witnesses 2-450.

KEATON, JOSEPH, will (1824) mentions various relatives and grandchildren, including children of his son in law NHEMIAH WHITE; shows relation with the WINSLOW family also; JAMES LEIGH and WILLIAM KNOWLES witnesses 3-339.

KEATON, ZACHARIAH, married in (1704) the widow of ZACHARIAH JACKSON and had daughter named LUCY 1-444.

KEARNY, EDMUND, was an assignee of TIMOTHY BLOOMFORTH ( Of Nansemond County, Va. ) in the year (1719) v. EPAPRODITUS NEWTON and THOMAS JARNIGAN ( In Nansemond County Va. Court ) 2-149.

KEARNST, MICHAEL, gave his brother EDWARD KEARNEY ( Of Virginia ) a power of attorney in (1719) 2-455; MICHAEL KEARNST was in the PROVINCE of N. C. 2-149.

KEARNY, ROGER, married MARY ST. LEGER in (1735) 2-455.

KEEFE, THOMAS, and wife ELLENOR sold lands to a ROBERT CALF in (1718), with JOHN SMITH and DANIEL DEAR witnesses 1-625; he also sold a tract in (1738) on BEHNERT'S CREEK to JOHN ALSTON 1-284; he had power of attorney from WILLIAM SHARP in (1716) 1-293; he died and left will in BERTIE in (1723) mentions wife ELLENOR, sons THOMAS and JOHN, JAMES BATE & MARGARET and ELIZABETH KEEFE 1-56; in (1725) his widow ELLENOR married RICHARD OLIVER in BERTIE 2-470.

KEISLAND, EDWARD, named JOHN BUNTIN as a head-right about (1697) 2-299.

KEITH, ELIZABETH, servant to SAMUEL WILSON, died in (1685) 3-266.

KELLY, JOHN ( late of ROANOKE in CURRITUCK ) left will (1764) witnessed by EDWARD and WILLIAM MANN 2-8; JOHN of PASQUOTANK died in (1779) and the witnesses were JOHN & SARAH MCNIRN 1-331.

KELLY, MATTHEW, of PASQUOTANK died in (1699) and his will was witnessed by HENRY WHITE and JOSEPH DAVIS 1-333.

KELLY, SARAH, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1699) with THOMAS ROYD a witness 1-331.

KELLY, SMITH, left will in (1731) and named a son NICHOLAS KELLY 1-56.

KELLY, WILLIAM, bought land from CHRISTOPHER DOULEY in (1717); KELLY was from HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia 1-623; in (1723) the wife of WILLIAM KELLY was HANNAH and they sold land to EDWARD WESSON on the North side of WARWICK SWAMP that year 2-295; A WILLIAM left will in CHOWAN in (1815) witnessed by JOSIAH and CALLE ELLIOTT 2-6.

KEMP, GEORGE, left will in (1728) and named his wife MARY 1-56.

KERRY, THOMAS ( often spelled KIRBY - but they were the same ) and wife ESTHER sold land in (1718) to JOHN PROCTOR on WASHINGTON'S BRANCH adjoining RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-622; he bought land from HENRY WHEELER (1716) 1-299; in (1716) he appointed his son THOMAS KIRBY JR. to acknowledge a deed 1-295; in (1712) he sold land to HENRY WHEELER on TURKEY CREEK, with RICHARD WASHINGTON and RICHARD HORNE as witnesses 1-295; then in (1716) he sold lands to RICHARD HORNE 1-295; in (1718) he sold lands that had been part of a grant to HENRY WHEELER to one MATTHEW RUSHING 1-629; he and his wife ESTHER in (1718) sold lands to RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-627; he died in (1719) leaving a will in which he named oldest son THOMAS, second son CHARLES, youngest son EDWARD & daughters MABEL and ESTHER and wife ESTHER 1-56; in about (1720) THOMAS KERRY, JR. deeded lands left him by his father on TURKEY CREEK to his mother ESTHER KERRY; SAMUEL RICKS and JOHN DEW being the witnesses 1-630.

KERRALL, CRENDIAN, died (1692) 3-364

KERRY, ANN, died at EDWINTON in (1777); she was ANN HAUGHTON, and mentions her brothers & their children, and PENELOPE, daughter of SAMUEL JOHNSON and cousin TAYLOR 2-7.

KERRY, ELIZABETH in (1768) was orphan of ELIZABETH KERRY and 8 years old 2-445; and ELIZABETH was the name of the wife of PATRICK KERRY 2-367.

KERRY, JAMES, son of PATRICK and his wife ELIZABETH was born in (1694) 2-367.

KERRY, PATRICK, and wife ELIZABETH sold plantation on BANKS CREEK in (1689) to TIMOTHY CLARE, with PETER GRAY and JAMES LOATMAN witnesses 2-455.

KERT, ANN, married JAMES HOGG, son of JOHN HOGG of YORKSHIRE, ENGLAND in (1679) 2-300.

KENT, ELIZABETH, daughter of THOMAS KENT and his wife ANN, married WILLIAM CHARLES, son of WILLIAM CHARLES and his wife ABIGAIL (1683) 3-202; she was born (1667) and had sister MARY KENT born (1673) 3-205.

KENT, JOHN, son of SAMUEL KENT and wife JANE was born (1704) 3-375; an older JOHN KENT died leaving will (1719), with RICHARD HARVEY as executor 1-56.

KENT, JOSEPH, died in (1789) leaving wife RACHEL with ALEX SLAUGHTER a witness 3-344.

KENT, JOSHUA in (1703) witnessed a power of attorney given by JOHN ARCHDALE to EMANUEL LOWE 3-72.

KENT, SAMUEL, father of JOHN KENT born in (1704) 3-375.

KENT, THOMAS, died in (1678) 3-365; probably the father in law of WILLIAM CHARLES 3-202.

KENT, WILLIAM, was Master of the schooner SUKEY in (1775) 1-436.

KENTON, DUKE, brother of THOMAS, WILLIAM, SARAH, JOSEPH and BENJAMIN KENTON, died leaving will (1788); DUKE BOONE an executor of his will 3-176.

KENTON, ROGER, died (1777) leaving will and giving names of his children 3-176; he is mentioned in a lawsuit in (1732) 3-305.

KENTON, JOAB, left will (1797) and the name of his wife was MARWOOD 3-176.

KENSON, WILLIAM (no K in name) married LEWIS in Virginia; list of children given, and what became of them 2-155.

KENNON, MARY, daughter of WILLIAM KENNON and MISS LEWIS, married THOMAS HARRISON, and ELIZA - BETH WOODSON KENNON (daughter of JOHN KEN - WOOD and ELIZABETH WOODSON) born in GRAY - VILLE COUNTY, N. C. (1783) married DAVID L. WHITE 2-155.

KINTON, ANN MARWOOD, died leaving will (1806) EL - BURY TURNER, executor 3-339.

KINTON, LEVI, died leaving will (1833) 3-339.

KILLINGSWORTH, FRANCIS, of JOHNSTON COUNTY, will (1781) wife Rebecca 1-331.

KILLINGSWORTH, RICHARD sold lands to MICHAEL DOR - man which he had patented (1699) sale in (1728) 3-295; he died leaving will EDGECOMB in (1733), wife MARY 1-331.

KING, CHARLES and THOMAS PILAND were witnesses to a deed by RICHARD BARNES in (1723) 2-449; & he and ELIZABETH KING were witnesses to deed of THOMAS KNOX in (1737) with ISAAC WILLIAMS 3-130; two CHARLES KINGS left wills in BERTIE (1818 & 1819) the first naming grandsons and the second children, with wife ELIZABETH 2-525.

KING, DAVID, in (1760) was allowed to keep FERRY from WIDDER to VIRGIN'S POINT 3-447.

KING FAMILY. Wills of the family in BERTIE at 2-525; also see 2-6, 2-57, 2-58.

KING, HENRY left orphan named WILLIAM KING, & WILLIAM VIRGIN was appointed his guardian (1768) 3-445; he received a grant of land (1728) on CYPRESS SWAMP 1-18; also a grant in (1741) 1-18; the one who was perhaps the ancestor left will in CHOWAN (1714) naming sons MICHAEL, HENRY, CHARLES, and daughters ELIZABETH, CATHERINE, ANN and MARY, to whom he left land in HANES - MOND COUNTY, Virginia 1-56; in (1715) receipt from ROBERT CALF to GERRARD LYNCH for merchandise taken up by HENRY KING deceased (LYNCH had married the widow of HENRY KING) 1-615; HENRY KING (JR) owned land next to MARY BARNES and MATTHEW ODOM in (1730) 3-610; and he had made a deed to CHARLES KING in (1728) witnessed by JOHN JONES and ROBERT FORSTER 2-443.

KING, JOHN, patented lands on BENNETT'S CREEK SWAMP and on MIDDLE SWAMP (now in GATES COUNTY) in (1697) 1-6; he was a physician 2-113, 3-348; and was from HANESMOND COUNTY, Virginia (1719) 3-612; he deeded part of the land on BENNETT'S CREEK in (1731) to JOHN BENTON, with HENRY BOWKER, JOHN WILLIAMS and CONSTANCE LUTEN as the witnesses 2-452; he and DANIEL FUGH were witnesses to deed by BENJAMIN SMALL in (1731) 3-550; JOHN KING and JONATHAN GODWIN were JUSTICES OF HANESMOND COUNTY, in Virginia (1771) 3-449; JOHN King, son of JOHN KING deeded lands to JOHN BENTON in BERTIE COUNTY in (1739) 3-134.

KING, KATHERINE, widow of HENRY KING, married GERRARD LYNCH before (1717) 1-300.

KING, KADEE, died leaving will in (1815) mentions wife POLLY and sons WILLIAM and NOAH KING; AARON SPIVEY and JOHN ALLEN were the witnesses 3-525.

KING, MABEL, was the daughter of NATHAN KIRBY in (1721) 2-619.

KING, MICHAEL, died leaving will in BERTIE in (1741) wife ISABEL; children MICHAEL, HENRY, JOHN, FENELOPPE, CATHERINE, ISABEL & MARY 1-55; he was son of HENRY KING who died (1714) 1-56; he lived in (1719) between CASHY RIVER and SALMON CREEK in BERTIE COUNTY 1-445; in (1717) he was the minor son of HENRY 1-300.

KING, NOAH, was the son of KADEE KING 3-525.

KING, SOLOMON, in (1747) he set up a billiard table in the town of EDENTON 3-470.

KING, THOMAS, with JOHN GRAY, lived on CYPRESS SWAMP and witnessed deed of GRAY to FRANCIS BARNES (1739) 3-132; in (1682) a THOMAS KING signed the bond of TIMOTHY BIGGS and JONATHAN WHITE not to transport certain persons out of the Colony 3-138.

KING, THOMAS BARNES, in (1816) was the grandson of JAMES PARKER, whose daughter SARAH was his mother 2-338.

KING, WILLIAM, his executors in (1781) had a dispute with the Indians about certain lands 2-453; one WILLIAM was the son of HENRY KING of BERTIE (1768) 3-445; the estate divided in (1804) children 1-448.



- KINGHAM, ROBERT, married the widow of WILLIAM BRANCE in (1747) 2-470; this one or an older Robert KINGMAN ( thought to be the same ) made an affidavit during the GARY REBELLION ( about 1706-10 ) 3-226.
- KINGMILL, GEORGE, had wife ELIZABETH in (1698 ) 2-370.
- KINGSH, WILLIAM SR. obtained a Land grant (1745) in CRAVEN COUNTY 1-445.
- KINGSH, WILLIAM, JR. of EDGECOMBE, left a will in (1758) and mentions brothers BLAKE BAKER and HENRY DAWSON 1-56
- KINGSBURY, JOHN, was Captain of ARTILLERY in the M. C. Continental Line 1-426.
- KINGS, KATHERINE, married WILLIAM TURNER (1693) 2-405.
- KINNEY, JOHN. His wife was CATHERINE 2-218; died (1692) 2-220.
- KINGSON, BATHIA, will (1815) had a grandson JESSE COOD 2-626.
- KIRK, THOMAS, bought land from JAMES TURNER in (1716), deed witnessed by DAVID ATKINS and ISAAC HILL 2-265; then he sold land to ROBERT CAUF in (1717) with JOHN HAINES as a witness 1-618.
- KITTELL, ANN, and THOMAS WHITKILL JR. witnessed will of HEBERIAN THOMPSON in (1771) 2-358.
- KITTELL, NELSON, married HARRY WEST (1805) 2-376 he was the executor of the will of RICHARD WORME in (1805) 2-354; and witnessed marriage of JOHN KITTELL to POLLY WEST (1797) in HERTIE COUNTY 2-371.
- KITTELL, DEMPSEY, died in (1797) leaving a will with wife MARTHA; AARON and JONATHAN SPIVEY were executors; witnesses MARTHA BATE and JEREMIAH LOGGENT 2-344.
- KITTELL, GEORGE, one of the executors of will of PHILLIP WARD in (1777) 2-361; left will in GATES COUNTY in (1832) naming wife MILLY and his children 2-68.
- KITTELL, ISAAC married ELIZABETH HEND in (1806) in HERTIE COUNTY 2-377.
- KITTELL, JOHN, bought land from WILLIAM WOOD in (1739) with RICHARD TAYLOR a witness to the deed 2-133; an earlier JOHN left will in (1793) father of DEMPSEY 2-344; JOHN KITTELL (JR) married MARY LASSITER in (1794) 2-368; married POLLY WEST in HERTIE (1797) NELSON KITTELL a witness 2-371.
- KITTELL, JONATHAN and wife ANN sold lands on HENRY'S CREEK in (1718) to JAMES FARLOW, with ROBERT HICKS and SAMUEL OYILLAM as witnesses 1-630; in (1739) when of HERTIE he sold lands to JOHN ARLINE ( Of HANOVER COUNTY, VA. ) which he had bought from JOHN KING, deceased being land for son JOHN KITTELL; the witnesses were JOHN KITTELL, SARAH KITTELL & JAMES BOWEN 2-132, 2-133; in (1723) he sold land to RICHARD PARKER ( Of HANOVER CO. VA. ) GEORGE & JAMES SPIVEY witnesses 2-233; and to RICHARD BAKER -CALES SPIVEY 2-133; will left (1747) 2-631.
- KITTELL, JONATHAN JR. and JOHN COLLINS and others appointed as road overseers (1744) 2-621; one JONATHAN owned lands next to CHRISTOPHER BOYCE (1785) 2-126; he and wife ANN sold land (1719) to SAMUEL OYILLAM, with JOHN WILLIAMSON and ROBERT HICKS as witnesses 1-630.
- KITTELL, SARAH, married DANIEL BOGHART, who died in (1796) naming his wife's, brothers and sisters in his will 2-329.
- KITTELL, WILLIAM, was brother in law of DANIEL BOGHART in (1796) 2-329.
- KORNBOAY, GEORGE, died in CRAVEN COUNTY (1773) leaving will naming wife SUSANNA and all his children 1-351.
- KNIOT, ANN, mentioned in the will of THOMAS FENDLTON in will (1732) 1-67.
- KNIOT, DEMPSEY, was executor of the will of AMBROSE WIGGINS of GATES County (1806) who mentioned brother FINE WIGGINS and others 2-80.
- KNIOT, MRS. FOSTER, married EDWARD FOISON in (1701) 2-610.
- KNIOT FAMILY. Wills 2-68.
- KNIOT, JOHN, witnessed a deed by THOMAS MILLNER to JAMES KNIOT ( both of HANOVER CO. VA. ) in (1737), which land was part of a patent to COL. THOMAS MILLNER in (1708) 2-130.
- KNIOT, LEWIS ALEXANDER, died leaving will in PASQUOTANK in (1731) in which his sons are named 1-56.
- KNIOT, ROBERT, received a grant of land in (1749) which joined lands of JACOB ODOM 1-20.
- KNIOT, SIMON, proved his rights ( 1694 ) 2-244; also 1-609.
- KNIOT, TUBIAS in (1717) signed proclamation dissolving the Assembly 2-223; he was the CHIEF JUSTICE in (1718) 2-232; he married CATHERINE, the widow of WILLIAM GLOVER by (1712) 2-276, 2-377; he had been SECRETARY to CHARLES HENRY 2-24; he died leaving will in (1719) 1-56.
- KNIOT, WILLIAM died in HERTIE COUNTY in (1761) leaving will naming wife MARTHA (MARTHA?) and children JOHN, WILLIAM and JEREMIAH & "all my children" 1-331.
- KNOTT, JOHN, married FRISCOLLA LAWRENCE in HERTIE in (1805) 2-377.
- KNOTT, JOSEPH, died in HERTIE (1780) leaving a will, wife SARAH, HENRY SPEAKER and GEORGE OUTLAW 2-343.
- KNOTT, RASHAWIEL, of HERTIE, died and his orphans were wards of HUMPHREY HARDY (1769) 2-447.
- KNOTT FAMILY. Wills in HERTIE 2-344.
- KNOWLES, ELIZABETH died leaving will in (1824) leaving CHARLES, ASHERY and WILLIAM, sons, with JACOB CAYNOR a witness 2-339.

KNOWLES, ARNOLD, was the son in law of ELIZABETH BARCLIFT will (1808) 3-326.

KNOX, AMBROSE had the sloop Two Brothers assigned to him in (1777) 2-217.

KNOX, ANDREW. Children born to them about (1790) wife was CHRISTIAN 3-397; he and wife CHRISTIAN witnessed will of THOMAS HALSEY (1774) 3-174; he died leaving will (1776) mentions wife CHRISTIAN and children, and names SAMUEL JOURNISON and REV. HENRY PATILLO guardians of his children 3-176; ANDREW KNOX was the MASTER of the sloop FRANKLIN, Joseph BAKER owner (1776) 1-436; DR. ANDREW KNOX was related to the COFFIELD family and the WARREN 1-638; the Doctor patented lands (1806) 1-24; one ANDREW was an heir of S. P. KNOX in (1833) 2-266.

KNOX, JOHN, died in CHURCH, leaving will in (1780) mentions wife MARGARET, daughter MARY, son THOMAS, with JOHN PORTER and wife Executors 1-331.

KNOX, JOHN, who married JANE GRAY (according to this account) and came from Scotland to America in 1740, settled in NEWAY County, N. C., and his son JAMES was Grandfather of JAMES KNOX FOTE the President. 3-515.

KNOX, THOMAS. He and his wife MARGARET sold land to JOHN DEWITT (1737) part of lands patented to CHARLES WILKES in (1695) 3-130; bought lands (1734) MORRIS HALL & MORRIS ODOM wife 3-125; died to WILLIAM JONES (1737) with CHARLES and ELIZABETH KING, witnesses 3-130.

THOMAS KERRY of this record belonged to an old YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, family, and his emigrant ancestor, another THOMAS KERRY, married a daughter of DOCTOR'S WILLIAM CHRISTMAS, while the son of the first THOMAS married MARY RAY, daughter of THOMAS RAY and his wife MARY CHRISTMAS, of the same parentage. The last will of this writer's oldest known ancestor, THOMAS RAY, now an undecipherable rag on the records of YORK COUNTY, Virginia, probated, as near as can be made out, on the 24th of June 1688, gives the names of the following signers, as witnesses thereto: HENRY FREEMAN, THOMAS RAY, THOMAS KERRY and PETER STARKY. The will of DOCTOR'S WILLIAM CHRISTMAS was proved in December, of the following year (1688) and the witnesses to his will were HENRY FREEMAN, THOMAS KERRY and PETER STARKY. On the old CHARLES PARISH REGISTER there are fragments of records of members of these families, but obviously NOT ALL OF THEM. But enough is gleaned to enable the student to piece in the missing items needed to connect these NORTH CAROLINA Starkys, Kerrys, Rays and Freemans, as limbs from these old stems. All of these witnesses were apparently sons in law of DOCTOR'S WILLIAM CHRISTMAS. PETER STARKY married BRIDGET CHRISTMAS, HENRY FREEMAN married CHRISTMAS and THOMAS RAY married MARY CHRISTMAS. No slightest clue reveals the name of the daughter who married THOMAS KERRY, but that one did there is little doubt. No clairvoyancing is needed to deduce that the THOMAS KERRY who in 1713 lived on TURKEY CREEK and sold land to HENRY WHEELER, joined by his wife REBEKAH, with RICHARD WASHINGTON as a witness (1-295); and sold land to RICHARD WASHINGTON in 1718 (1-627); and the JOSEPH CHRISTMAS who witnessed a deed by RICHARD WASHINGTON in (1730) (2-608) and was sued by WASHINGTON in 1734 (3-297); and the historically known presence in this same section of North Carolina of PETER STARKY, EDWARD STARKY, JOHN STARKY and others of prominence, were direct descendants of the signatories of the THOMAS RAY WILL on NEW FOREST, in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, in 1688.

As for the FREEMANS, the same may be said of them - some of them took the same course and came to North Carolina. The RAYS and FREEMANS were related to the KINGS, as witness the will of KING FREEMAN in Bertie in 1793, the father in law of ELAKE BAKER (3-334), and the writer's father, who was WILLIAM KING RAY, of Tennessee and Texas. These ancient families had ways of perpetuating family history by the use of certain names which branded their off-spring. One ALEXANDER SKIPPORE married a daughter of THOMAS RAY (the emigrant) and this accounts for the SKIPPORE RAYS in Virginia to this day; also for the origin of old man ALEXANDER RAY, intimate with the CHARLOTTS in BERTIE at the beginning of the 18th century (1-629). THOMAS KERRY, of TURKEY CREEK, was a grandson of THOMAS KERRY of the RAY WILL, and a son of THOMAS KERRY and his wife MARY RAY, who had a son ROBERT KERRY, born May 1, 1664, according to the old Charles Parish Register. There is no record of the birth of THOMAS, but he was perhaps a few years older than his brother ROBERT, whose wife was CATHERINE, and who had thirteen children, including a son HENRY KERRY, who had a son named THOMAS. FRANCIS WHEELER, ancestor of the WHEELERS of TURKEY CREEK, also lived in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

JOSEPH KITTRELL. JOSEPH KITTRELL, so far as this record shows, appears to have been one of the earliest arrivals of that name. Like WILLIAM and JOHN DANIEL, JOHN ALFON and the PELLES he settled on KERRITT'S CREEK. This fact alone almost marks him as a comer from ISLE OF WIGHT or HANOVER, if his subsequent known transactions with families of that derivation, did not remove any further doubt of it. He and his wife ANN sold lands there as early as 1710 (1-630). The name JOSEPH for many succeeding generations constituted the KITTRELL BRAND. The family married into the SPIVYS, as a matter of course (3-333, 3-344). JOSEPH KITTRELL, JR. led the migration westward to GRANVILLE COUNTY, and here the town of KITTRELL was established, which became the seat of this then prominent family. A junction by marriage was effected with the MEMUCAN HUNT family (MAURICE KITTRELL married WILLIAM HUNT in 1790) and with the HOWARDS (MEMUCAN HUNT of the third generation married a HOWARD) etc. FLEASANT WILLIAM KITTRELL moved down on the PEE DEE after his graduation from the University in 1828 (Wheeler (1) p 120) and there he was elected, and represented ANSON COUNTY in the Legislature. There he married a MISS GORRE. He then moved to ALABAMA, and was again sent to the Legislature. Then he "went to Texas" and again was sent to the Legislature in the new State. His sons rose to prominence. JUDGE NORMAN GORRE KITTRELL served with distinction on the bench of TEXAS. His nephew COL. JOHN W. THOMPSON, or "FIX BATHING" fame, only recently died serving his country.

- LACEY, CHRISTOPHER died (1695-6) at the home of MARGARET LAWRENCE 3-402.
- LACY, DANIEL, was a school master, and died in BERTIE COUNTY leaving will (1771) 2-345.
- LACEY, JOHN died leaving will (1786) and among others mentioned son in law JOSHUA TARTON and WILLIAM LACEY 3-177.
- LACEY, JOSEPH, will (1809) children and daughter ELIZABETH POOL 3-341.
- LACEY, NATHAN, will (1798) names children and relatives named EVANS 3-177.
- LACEY, WILLIAM, son of WILLIAM LACEY and wife MARY born (1727) 3-387; will 1734 1-60.
- LACEY, WILLIAM JR. and wife MARY (1696) 3-569.
- LAFITTE, TIMOTHY, died (1744) and SAMUEL STILL - WELL and wife SARAH Executors 1-455.
- LAKER, BENJAMIN, of PERQUIMANS, left will (1701) mentions daughter SARAH HARVEY 1-63; account of his family in note 1-58; he married JULIANA TAYLOR in (1696) 3-407; he and THOS LEMPER were JUSTICES (1689) 3-431.
- LAKER, JULIANA, was the executor of MRS. MARY SCOTT (about 1700) 1-445; was administratrix of the will of RUGER DAVIS (1734) 1-41.
- LAKES, RUTH, married JAMES MINGER, of MARTIN'S BRANDON in Virginia (1701) 3-409.
- LAMANTON, CHARLES, witness to deed by JOHN BAL - LAND in (1717) GEORGE 1-618.
- LAMB, ABIGAIL, died leaving will (1819), witnessed by ABIGAIL LAMB, in which he names wife SARAH and sons HENRY, DANIEL, HUGHEN and a JOSEPH LAMB 3-340.
- LAMB, DANIEL witnessed will of THOMAS SANDERS in (1828) 3-350.
- LAMB, GIBSON, was a Colonel in the NORTH CAROLINA CONTINENTAL LINE 1-420.
- LAMB FAMILY. Wills 3-339, 3-340.
- LAMB, JOSHUA, his estate mentioned in (1696) 3-299; in (1699) JOSHUA LAMB and a WILLIAM LAWRENCE were neighbors 3-432; WILLIAM COLLINS in (1694) and MARY LAMB the widow of JOSHUA LAMB, and THOMAS SWANE was her attorney 1-612; he bought ROANOKE ISLAND from GOVERNOR ROBERTS in (1669), who obtained the title through his wife, the widow of SAMUEL STEVENS, and JOHN GULLEPPER witness to the deed 2-101, 2-102, and to 2-108.
- LAMB, HENRY, an executor of GEORGE CAMPBELL in (1821) 3-330; died leaving will himself in (1823), in which he names sons STEPHEN, CALES and JACOB LAMB 3-344.
- LAMB, WILLIAM, an orphan in GEORGE in (1743) chose THOMAS JONES as guardian 1-447; one WILLIAM left will in PERQUIMANS in (1768) 1-324.
- LAMB, RICHARD, died leaving will (1804) wife MIRIAM and HESTON LAMB. Executors, ELIAS GRIFFIN and HUGHEN PERRY witnesses 3-339.
- LAMBERT, HERBERT, "late of Maryland" died in (1682) 3-366.
- LANCASTER, MARY, died leaving will (1794) and mentions daughter ELIZABETH REYAN and her children, daughter ELIZABETH REAY, with sons JOHN ANDREWS and STEPHEN ANDREWS her executors 2-346.
- LANCASTER, NICHOLAS, in (1768) was appointed guardian of JOHN, MARGARET and STEPHEN ANDREWS in BERTIE 3-444.
- LANCASTER, WILLIAM GASTON, was grandson of ELIZABETH RUTLAND who left will in BERTIE in (1836), who named daughters ELIZABETH TYLER, MARY GRANTHERY and ELIZABETH BELIN LANCASTER and their children, including MARTHA ANDREWS 2-545.
- LANDUM, MARY, mentioned as the daughter of MOORE HOLLEY and wife CATHERINE in will of PENILOPE HOLLEY (1863) in BERTIE 2-622.
- LANCROFT, JOHN, will (1797) wife SARAH WINGATE and son WILLIAM 3-177.
- LANCROFT, WILLIAM, one of the witnesses to the will of JOHN 3-177.
- LANE, CHARLES, born BALTIMORE COUNTY, N. C. was son of JESSE and grandson of JOSEPH LANE and wife PATIENCE MCKINNEY; he married ELIZABETH MALLORY 1-476.
- LANE, EPHRAIM, died leaving will in (1776) 1-333.
- LANE FAMILY. Wills of WALTER, THOMAS, JOSEPH and CHRISTIAN LANE 1-333.
- LANE, HENRIEL, witnessed the will in (1796) of NATHAN PARK, brother of JOSEPH PARK 3-183.
- LANE, GRIZZELL, married GEORGE LILLINGTON REAN and she was daughter of JOHN LANE and MARY HINTON 1-479.
- LANE, JAMES, will in BERTIE (1820), MOSES WARD an executor 2-527.
- LANE, JESSE (son of JOSEPH LANE and PATIENCE MCKINNEY) married WINDIFRED ATWOOD; children's names given 1-478.
- LANE, JOHN, called "cousin" in the will of RICHARD MCKINNEY, JR. (1738) 1-61.
- LANE, JOSEPH, was the son of JESSE LANE and grandson of JOSEPH LANE and PATIENCE MCKINNEY, his wife 1-478.
- LANE, JOSEPH, and ERIN LANE were witnesses to will of HENRY CHAFFIN in (1829) 3-338; he defended a suit in (1765) with WILLIAM REYAN and THOMAS DIXON 1-447; he married PATIENCE MCKINNEY, daughter of RICHARD or RICHARD MCKINNEY SR. in (1730) 1-469; genealogical account of his family and some of his descendants 1-469 to 1-474.
- LANE, THOMAS, bought land in (1728) on GEORGE river from BENJAMIN PERRY, witnessed by SURAHAM PERRY 2-445.
- LANE, WINDIFRED married PETER ROCKS and moved to ATHENS, GEORGIA; she was born WAX COUNTY, N. C. (1780) 1-474.

LANG, RICHARD, sold land to DANIEL CRAWLEY (1730) with JOHN LEACHARD a witness 3-618.

LAWDALE, SARAH, will (1845), mentions sons and MARY WOOD 3-637.

LAWSON, JOHN, and EPHRAIM and WILLIAM HUNTER witnessed deed by MARY BARNES to ALEXANDER CARTER (1735) 3-610; he sold land to WILLIAM LAWSON on ROBERTS BRANCH (1735) with JOHN LAWSON, JR. and ROBERT ROGERS as witnesses 3-133; and to RICHARD GREEN JR. in (1739) at a place called SALEM, the witnesses being JOHN, THOMAS and WILLIAM LAWSON and JOSEPH VASE 3-133.

LAWLER, HENRICA, married COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS - a quarry from one of his descendants 3-469. (NOTE: From an old Bible record it appears that he also married SARAH LAWLER, a sister of HENRICA - WSA.)

LAWLER, ROBERT, proved eleven headrights GEORGE COUNTY in (1711) 3-443; he received the assignment of a patent from ANTHONY WILLIAMS in (1713) a part of which land had been previously sold to JOHN HENRY and GEORGE WINES; witnesses were JAMES BROWN and HENRY BRANSON 1-101; in (1715) he was a witness with THOMAS KIRBY to a deed by WILLIAM DOWNING, merchant to WILLIAM SHARP a ship carpenter 1-339; he and EDWARD HOWARD in (1718) witnessed deed of ABRAHAM BURNETT and wife JANET to LAWRENCE MARTIN, adjoining land of WILLIAM CRAWFORD 1-335; he died leaving a will in WYTHELL COUNTY in (1744) mentions wife SARAH and children WILLIAM and JOHN a grandson ROBERT DANIEL and JOHN BRYAN 1-336

LAWSON, LEONARD and WILLIAM LAWSON in about (1737) witnessed deed of JOHN ODOM to RAPHAEL JONES 1-116 in GATES COUNTY; this was land patented in (1718) by RICHARD ODOM 3-130.

LAWSON, WILLIAM, witnessed deed of JOHN ODOM to lands patented to RICHARD ODOM (1737) 1-116 and 3-130.

LA PORT, ANNE, placed under care of WILLIAM RADAM in (1733) 1-60.

LARKER, BENJAMIN. His wife was ELIZABETH 3-366.

LARKER, BENJAMIN, SR. was married to JANE DAY by DANIEL ARNOLD (1685) 3-308.

LARKER, JULIAN, left will in PREQUIMAN in (1735) and in it mentions ABRAHAM SAINES, MACHORA BOARDMAN and BENJ. SCARBOROUGH 1-57.

LARKIN, JAMES, received certain merchandise from CORNELIUS JONES with MARY ANTHONY BROCKHOLD in (1691) 3-348.

LASSITER, FREDERICK will in (1737) wife SARAH a children named, RICHARD TAYLOR, DAVID TAYLOR and TIMOTHY WATSON witnesses 3-348.

LASSITER FAMILY. Wills 3-7, 3-8, 3-345.

LASSITER, GABRIEL, bought land from FRANCIS BOUNDERS of HANOVER COUNTY, VA. (1705) 3-138.

LASSITER, GEORGE, and FRANCIS BOUNDERS applied for land warrants through THOMAS LUYEN on line of VIRGINIA and NORTH CAROLINA (1702) 3-269.

LASSITER, JAMES and wife MARY, of HANOVER COUNTY, VA. sold lands to JAMES BROWN on BURNETT'S CREEK in N. C. in (1736) witnessed by RICHARD KIRKMAN and WILLIAM TREVATHAN 3-127.

LASSITER, JOHN received a grant of land in (1721) on the South side of BURNETT'S Cr. 1-10; and also one in (1735) at the head of BURNETT'S CREEK 1-11; bought land also from HUMPHRY WOOD (no date) 1-434; he sold land near Swamp in (1735) to JOHN WILLIAMS, with JOHN BARNELL and RICHARD TAYLOR, JR. as witnesses 3-135 (at that time JOHN was (of HANOVER COUNTY, VA.); he sold land to WILLIAM DAVIS on BURNETT'S CREEK in (1739) 3-133.

LASSITER, MARY, married JOHN KIRKELL (1734) 3-360.

LASSITER, NATHAN, had a land grant in (1736) adjoining JOSEPH PARKER on GEORGE RIVER 1-35.

LASSITER, ROBERT, received grant of land in (1720) on BURNETT'S CREEK 1-10; in (1737) ten of HANOVER COUNTY, VA. he sold lands on the South side of BURNETT'S CREEK to JAMES BROWN, with THOMAS and FRANCIS BOUNDERS as witnesses 3-444; in (1737) he patented lands in N. C. adjoining the lands of JOHN KIRKELL 1-30.

LASSITER, THOMAS, was placed under the tuition of JOHN SMITH in BERTIE in (1770) 3-448.

LASSLEY, JAMES, mentioned in the will of SARAH DEGEOR in (1735) 3-169.

LATH, MARY, married JEREMIAH BARNES in (1705) 3-610.

LATH, OYER, married RICHARD MASON in (1705) 3-610.

LATHAM, PAUL, was Clerk of the Court in CARTERSVILLE in (1680) 3-301; he died and his widow married DANIEL PHILLIPS in ALEXANDRIA by (1697) 1-411.

LATTIMORE, ELIZABETH, died in BERTIE, will proved (1733) JAMES SMITH and RICHARD SKELTON mentioned, or witnesses 1-57.

LATTIMORE, WILLIAM, with JOHN STANFILL, proved the will of WILLIAM FROST (this was about 1718) 1-153; JOHN LATTIMORE and JOHN SMITHWICK took the inventory 1-153.

LATTIMORE, JOHN, with JOHN SMITHWICK took an inventory about (1718) 1-153.

LATTIMORE, WILLIAM, and LUKE MIZELL with JOSEPH JORDAN divided the estate of DANIEL BURNETT (1744) 2-632; he proved the will of THOMAS ROGERS (1745) 2-632; he witnessed deed of WILLIAM FROST (1717) 1-239; and proved the FROST WILL in (1718) 1-833; witnessed deed of THOMAS SPIVY to his son BENJAMIN SPIVY (1717) 1-617; with ALEXANDER BARNES and JOHN THOMPSON witnessed a deed of WILLIAM FROST to MARTIN CHAMBERS in (1721) (Must have been a younger Mr. Frost - old one dead) 3-518; he and JOHN ALSTON witnessed deed by ANTHONY DAVIS and wife to RAHABAS McKINNEY in (1720) 1-470.

LATH, WILLIAM, died leaving will (1701) son WILLIAM and daughter RAHAB 1-58.



- LAUGHTON, JAMES, died leaving will (1815) wife MARY and children all named, including daughter POLLY MIERING; HENRY RAY a witness 2-325.
- LAWLER, DARY, was a brother in law of JOHN RIVER (1738) 2-399.
- LAWLER, DAVID, sold land and made deed to JAMES HINSON (1733) 2-484; his wife was MARY and he had son in law THOMAS BOLAN 1-53; his widow married JOHN SINGLETON about (1736) 2-399; he had sold land to WALTER PHIPPS in (1734) 2-435.
- LAWLER, PAMELICK, received a land grant in (1722) on Northeast side of BERNETT'S Creek 1-11; before that in (1712) he had patented land on the Southeast side of BERNETT'S Creek 1-3; he died in (1726) naming wife PAMELICK and sons DARY and DAVID LAWLER 1-53.
- LAWRENCE FAMILY. Wills 2-345, 2-322; births of children shown 2-306. (Name sometimes was spelled LAWRENCE without the W.)
- LAWRENCE, FRANKS, was a niece of JOSEPH PARKER in BERTIE (1770) 2-448; her guardian (1771) was JAMES PERRY 2-450.
- LAWRENCE, GEORGE, of BERTIE left will in (1756) children and brother THOMAS LAWRENCE 1-338.
- LAWRENCE, JOHN, was the son of WILLIAM LAWRENCE and HANNAH FORDY and he was married (1692) 2-304; their daughter ELIZABETH was born in (1695) 2-368 (John's wife also was Hannah.)
- LAWRENCE, MRS. MARGARET, married FRANCIS TOMES, JR. in (1696) 2-407.
- LAWRENCE, MICHAEL, lived in GATES COUNTY and his wife was RACHEL in (1792) 2-39.
- LAWRENCE, RACHEL, widow of MICHAEL LAWRENCE died in (1792) in GATES COUNTY 2-39.
- LAWRENCE, BRUNN, was one of the executors (1641) of MARY BUTCH 2-322.
- LAWRENCE, WILLIAM, married MARGARET ROUSE ceremony by ALEXANDER LILLINGTON (1699) 2-304; he died in the year (1694) 2-401; left will (1694) in which he mentioned wife MARGARET and brother ISRAEL SWELLING 1-53.
- LAWSON, JOHN, letter from to GOV. HENDERSON WALKER relating to RAY RIVER INDIANS 1-598; letter to NOLAN KNIGHT, Secretary (1705) 2-266; died leaving will (1709), mentions HANNAH SMITH, daughter ISABELLA and her brother and sister 1-60.
- LAWSON, JOHN, of SCOTTSBORO, sold land to JOHN HARRIS in (1717) 1-519; signs petition from BATH COUNTY, with JAMES LEIGH and others before (1711) 2-287.
- LAWSON, MARY, witnessed deed (1715) of JOHN TARKINGTON to WILLIAM HARDY 1-286; he was the son of NATHANIEL LAWSON and grandson of MARY PHILLIPS in (1694) 1-57.
- LAWSON, NATHANIEL, was son in law of MARY PHILLIPS and father of JOHN LAWSON (1694) 1-57.
- LAWSON, SAMUEL, will in GRAVEN (1708) wife MARGARET, son DURAND, dau. MARY LAWSON 1-338.
- LAYNE, FRANCIS, will (1807) wife ELIZABETH, sons THOMAS and JOHN and daughter SALLIE FERGUSON 2-340; an earlier FRANCIS LAYNE had wife ELIZABETH and children born around (1712) 2-367, 2-388; this last one died about (1728) mentions his sons and a cousin WILLIAM MIDDLETOWN 1-59.
- LAYNE, GEORGE died leaving will in (1790) gives children, with wife MARY, JAMES GIBSON and JOHN PERRY executors 2-176.
- LAYNE, ISAAC, died leaving will (1786) wife ELIZABETH and "my children". FRANCIS LAYNE and THOMAS BOWEN witnesses 2-177.
- LAYNE, SAMUEL (spelled LAYTON) will (1791) sisters BETTIE and MARTHA LAYNE 2-346.
- LAYNE, THOMAS, was witness to the will of WILLIAM HENDERSON in (1632) with THOMAS LAYNE a witness 2-338.
- LEAR, JOHN, of HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, sold lands to WILLIAM WILKINSON of ISLEM OF WIGG COUNTY about (1728) which had been patented to JOHN LEAR, the grandfather of the grantor JOHN LEAR, ANDREW MEADE and DAVID MEADE are the witnesses 2-415.
- LEAR, COL. JOHN, married the widow of RUTH SOUTHERN, ANNA; the wife of RUTH SOUTHERN was ANNA in (1689-90), and COL. LEAR was her fourth husband 1-74, 2-311; COL. JOHN LEAR was from HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA 1-74; the executors of COL. JOHN LEAR brought a suit against THOMAS POLLOCK (no date) 2-254, 2-255.
- LEARY, CORNELIUS, and wife MARY in (1699) sold 200 acres of land to BENJAMIN LAYNE on the SOUND and WILLIAM TETTERTON'S line, which was witnessed by JOHN BENTLEY (son of RICHARD BENTLEY), EDWARD MATO SR. and SAMUEL PRITCHARD 2-435; his petition to the PRESIDENT and COUNCIL for a horse seized for Quit Rents in which PAUL LATHAM and FAMILY are mentioned 2-323; births of two of their children 2-215; RICHARD LEARY and wife SARAH had a son CORNELIUS born in (1710) 2-366; births of other LEARY children (mis-spelled LEARY) 2-210.
- LEARY, DREY, will (1789), wife MARY, LANS HADY and JOHN CORB, Executors 2-346.
- LEARY FAMILY. Wills 1-3, 2-327, 2-346, 1-59.
- LEARY, JACOB, died leaving will in (1781) and mentioned son JACOB 1-59.
- LEARY, JOHN (Spelled LARY) died in BERTIE (1692) 2-366; he married the widow of WILLIAM CHARLES 1-53.
- LEARY, RICHARD, married SUSAN LONG in (1709) 2-410; one RICHARD'S wife was SARAH (1710) their children's births 2-388; he was the guardian of WILLIAM WILSON, an orphan, in (1734) 1-450; SARAH LEARY was the daughter of THOMAS LONG who died leaving will in (1727) 1-69; Richard Leary died leaving will in (1738) 1-57.
- LEARY, SARAH (perhaps the wife of RICHARD LEARY) was the daughter of THOS LONG 1-59.
- LEARY, THOMAS, died (1760) 2-460.

- LEATHWORTH, JOSEPH, proved his rights when GRAS. SMITH was Clerk ( no date ) 2-300.
- LECHSTER, WILLIAM in (1721) witnessed deed made to BARNABY MCKINNEY 1-470.
- LEE, DAVID, bought land from JOHN MARKS and wife MARGARET in (1711), with THOMAS LUTEN, JR. and WILLIAM FALLAUGH witnesses; he then sold 50 acres to WILLIAM FALLAUGH 1-297.
- LEE, DIANA ( DINA ) in (1716) sold land to WILLIAM BOBBER 1-295.
- LEE FAMILY. Wills 1-333, 1-334, 2-59, 2-60.
- LEE, GILBERT ( Spelled LEIGH ) will (1791) wife ELIZABETH, daughter MARY WHEGGER, sons FRANCIS, RICHARD, THOMAS, JAMES and BENJAMIN with SAMUEL KNIGHT a witness 3-177.
- LEE, JAMES ( Spelled LEIGH ) signed petition for a road with JOHN LAWSON and others (1711) 2-287.
- LEE, MARY of GATES COUNTY left will in GATES CO. in (1836) and gives names of her children and grand-children and other relatives 2-59.
- LEE, RICHARD, of EDGEcombe, died leaving will in (1756) sons TIMOTHY, ARTHUR, RICHARD and SOLOMON LEE and other children 1-333; in (1822) a RICHARD LEE ( Spelled LEIGH ) was Executor of JOHN MILLER 3-343.
- LEE'S MILL was in WASHINGTON, N. C. and JAMES BLOUNT was connected with it 2-312, 2-313; it was in existence in (1706) and was founded by THOMAS BLOUNT 2-123.
- LEE, SAMUEL, died in BERTIE COUNTY in (1799) wife MARY, daughter FENELAPE LEE, mentions brother JOSHUA LEE and sister ELIZABETH HARRELL witnessed by ELIJAH HOWARD 2-346.
- LEE, STEPHEN, was the son of THOMAS LEE who died in (1716) leaving will 1-59; in a deed to DANIEL GARRETT in (1721) he mentions "my father, THOMAS LEE"; land patented by COL. FREDERICK JONES 2-447; he died leaving will in TYRRELL COUNTY in (1746) Col. ROBERT WEST a witness with CULLEN POLLOCK 1-334; he sold land to EDWARD MORELEY in (1730) with WILLIAM DOWNING a witness 2-449.
- LEE, THOMAS, married the widow of WILLIAM DOWNING, see NOTES 2-133; the THOMAS who died in (1722) leaving will was brother of WILLIAM LEE 1-59; he was probably the father of STEPHEN LEE (1729) 2-447; one THOMAS died in TYRRELL COUNTY in (1761) and left daughter FRISCELLA LEE 1-57; though a note says his father was THOMAS LEE who left will in CHOWAN in (1716) and that his wife was MARY the widow of CAPT. THOMAS BLOUNT 1-59; he, it was, who bought the BLOUNT'S MILL property from THOMAS BLOUNT, eldest son of CAPT. THOMAS BLOUNT in (1716) 1-297.
- LEE, WILLIAM, in (1897) appointed COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON his attorney; witnessed by WILLIAM GLOVER and JOSEPH COMMANDER 2-348.
- LEFFER, THOMAS, of BATE, left will in (1719) in BATE 1-60; he was a Justice in the year of (1699) 3-429; and he and BENJAMIN LAKER were Justices same year 3-341.
- LEGGETT, ABRAHAM, was the father of DANIEL LEGGETT of BERTIE COUNTY (1777) 2-215.
- LEGGETT, DANIEL, mentioned in affidavit by BENJAMIN HARRISON in TYRRELL COUNTY (1777) 2-208; he makes an affidavit and says he was supplied with vituals by JOSIAH HARRISON 2-237; JOHN STEWART in affidavit tells of conversations with 2-215.
- LEGGETT FAMILY. Wills of JAMES LEGGETT (1764) TITUS LEGGETT (1762), ELIZABETH LEGGETT in (1794); JAMES LEGGETT (1796); THOMAS LEGGETT (1799) 2-345. See also 2-526.
- LEGGETT, JAMES, married MARTHA TOMLINSON and he left will (1764) referring to her part of the estate of RICHARD TOMLINSON, and also mentions various relatives including the name of WATSON, BATE, JAMES BENTLEY, ELISHA and BENJAMIN WHITFIELD and others 2-345.
- LEGGETT, JEREMIAH was a witness to the will of JOHN JOHNSON in (1790) 2-343.
- LEGGETT, SAMUEL, with WILLIAM and ALEXANDER LEGGETT mentioned in the will of CHARISSA LEGGETT in (1842) 2-526.
- LEGGETT, THOMAS, with JEREMIAH LEGGETT witness to will of JOHN JOHNSON in (1790) 2-343.
- LEIGH, ANNE ( See also LEE ) of BEAUFORT in a will in BEAUFORT (1733) mentions her sons SAMUEL and JACOB DARNEN 1-58.
- LEIGH, DANIEL ( See also LEE ) mentioned in the will of GEORGE SLADE in (1710) 1-77.
- LEIGH, JAMES and JOHN CLAYTON JR. were witnesses to the will of JOSEPH MACKAY in (1801) 3-342.
- LEIGH, RICHARD, was the executor of the will of ELIZABETH GODDARD in (1837); and RICHARD LEE and BURN GODFREY were executors of the will of JOSEPH GODFREY in (1831) 3-335.
- LEIGH, SARAH, left will in (1833) and mentions children and grand-children, including FATHIMA WILSON 3-341.
- LEIGH, THOMAS, of CHOWAN (1711) and members of his family 2-441.
- LEONARD, JOHN, witnessed a deed to DANIEL GRADLEY in (1720) 2-618; in (1718) he bought land from PHILLIP JONES of BUREY COUNTY Va. 1-635.
- LETTER, from the GOVERNOR of N. C. to the LONDON PROPRIETORS 2-53, 2-54.
- LEWIS, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK in his will in (1732) mentions his mother FRANK 1-58.
- LEWELLING, JOHN, mentioned in affidavits relating to revolutionary troubles 2-566, 2-577.
- LEWIS, ABRAHAM, will in CHOWAN COUNTY in (1710) JOHN HARDY Executor 1-60; he left a will in CHOWAN in (1711) 3-441.
- LEWIS, JOHN, BERTIE will (1740) mentions his nephew JOHN GIBBORY 1-57.
- LEWIS, WILLIAM, sold land to EDMAN BRAT in CHOWAN ( no date ) 1-636.

LEWIS, ABRAHAM, mentioned in a true and just account in November (1695) in connection with DANIEL JOHNSTON, JOHN TRUETT, NATHAN BELL, ROSS BELL, JOHN GILBERT, RICHARD BENTLEY, EDWARD ASHLEY and others 1-611; his wife was ELIZABETH, and they made a deed to NATHANIEL CHEVIN in (1699), with RICHARD LEWIS a witness 2-611.

LEWIS, BENJAMIN, of CHOWAN, was the son of RICHARD LEWIS, who died (1719) leaving sons JOHN, BENJAMIN and WILLIAM, and a daughter who married JOSEPH HUDSON and daughter JANE 1-60.

LEWIS, CONNOR, by his attorney THOMAS MOUNTBURN sold lands patented to FRANCIS THORNTON to THOMAS GARRETT (1707) 2-443.

LEWIS, DAVID, of CARBERRY, died (1773) leaving wife MARY and mentions children of JACOB SHEPARD, SOLOMON SHEPARD, JOHN SIMMONS & witnessed by JAMES and SARAH FRASIER 1-337; he and WILLIAM and RICHARD SPEIGHT were witnesses to a deed together (1739) 3-136.

LEWIS, EDWARD. His wife was RUTH. Births of JERKINS, EDWARD, VESTY and WILLIAM LEWIS and their ages in (1707) 3-378.

LEWIS FAMILY. Wills 1-60, 1-337, 2-59, 2-7.

LEWIS, ISAAC, with JACOB LEWIS, made bond to one GEORGE SMITH in CHOWAN (1717) 1-625; he had land grant (1717) adjoining RICHARD WILLIAMS, JACOB LEWIS and others 1-9; bought land from WILLIAM MAULE (1718) witnessed by ABRAHAM BLINNETT and JOHN HAINES 1-627.

LEWIS, JACOB, with ISAAC LEWIS, with his wife MARY, made bond to GEORGE SMITH of CHOWAN in (1717) 1-625; in (1714) he bought land on WICACON CREEK adjoining JOHN EARLY 2-455

LEWIS, JOHN, SR. died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1765) leaving children: ISAAC, ELIJAH, JOHN, BENJAMIN, and daughters: ELIZABETH, ANN, MARY, MARTHA, ESTHER and SARAH LEWIS and several grandchildren named 2-7; he was son of RICHARD LEWIS and had brother WILLIAM LEWIS in (1729) 2-451; the same (1737) 3-110; his daughter ELIZABETH LEWIS married WILLIAM HOLLOW in CHOWAN; the JOHN son of RICHARD LEWIS sold lands to PETER ADAMS in (1737) 1-116; he recorded his mark in BERTIE in (1744) 2-634; he was granted lands on MATACOMACK SWAMP next to RICHARD LEWIS and JOHN JONES (1720) 1-9.

LEWIS, MICHAEL, was CAPTAIN in the Fourth Regt. of the N. C. Continental Line 1-619.

LEWIS, RICHARD and his wife ELIZABETH sold land in (1712) on what was known as BARROW'S HOLE, witnessed by THOMAS LUTEN and THOMAS LUTEN, JR. 1-68; he and JAMES BLOUNT were witnesses to a deed by ABRAHAM LEWIS (1699) 2-611; in (1715) he patented lands next to SAMUEL PADGETT 1-15; had a land grant (1711) on CORWALL SWAMP 1-7; he had power of attorney with THOMAS BETTERLY, from CHARLES FOSTER in (1719) 1-627; he was the father of WILLIAM LEWIS (1717) 1-618; and of JOHN LEWIS who sold land to PETER ADAMS (1737) 2-120; he and wife ELIZABETH sold lands to HENRY LILES (1716) with DANIEL HAINES a witness 1-294.

LEWIS, JOEL, was a Lieutenant in the TENTH REGIMENT, N. C. Continental Line under COL. ABRAHAM SHEPARD 1-425.

LEWIS, JONATHAN, sold lands to ROBERT PATTERSON and EDWARD MOORE (1717) 1-299.

LEWIS, THOMAS, of CARBERRY COUNTY in (1740) an account of all his children, etc. He died in (1800) and he had son ISAAC and others 3-317.

LEWIS, WILLIAM of HAMPTON, signs petition complaining of CAPT. WILLIAM BARROW the collector of Levies. (Must have been in about 1704-5) 3-260; a WILLIAM LEWIS sold land to JOHN LEWIS (1733) with WILLIAM KINTON a witness 2-509; he bought lands from ORLANDO CHAMPION about (1721) 2-614; land grant next to HENRY WARREN in (1706) 1-8; he makes affidavit in (1704) relative to ROBERT BUTT 1-610; was a witness with WILLIAM HOSKINS in (1739) 3-136; had land grant in (1723) adjoining JOHN ALSTON 1-12; one WILLIAM LEWIS in (1742) was ordered to turn over to CHARLES BLOUNT his goods, as he (BLOUNT?) was now of age 1-447; one WILLIAM LEWIS died in BATH in (1732) wife MARY, daughters SARAH STURGEON, MARY DUDLEY, MAGDALENE MAGFORD, EDITH NEWSON and sons WILLIAM and SOLOMON LEWIS 1-69.

LEWTON, WILLIAM (LUTEN? or LUTON?) died in BATH leaving will (1726) 1-69.

LEWTON, THOMAS JR. (LUTEN?) land grant (1716) adjoining ROBERT WEST and others 1-14.

LIGHTFOOT, FRANCIS, of VIRGINIA. His executors in North Carolina, sued GEORGE BAWLINS of BERTIE COUNTY (1731) 2-298.

LIGHTFOOT, PHILIP and BENJAMIN HARRISON were executors of FRANCIS LIGHTFOOT of Virginia and sued GEORGE BAWLINS of BERTIE (1731) 2-298.

LICO, JOHN, died in (1717) THOMAS CARY was mentioned as "nearest of kin" 1-60.

LILES, EPHRAIM, with JOHN COLLINS bought lands from SAMUEL HERRITT in GATES COUNTY in (1719) 1-628.

LILES, GEORGE, died leaving will (1768) CHOWAN COUNTY, sons GEORGE and JOHN, daughters MARY and ANN and "six youngest children" with JOHN CARPENTER, JEREMIAH BAUGHMAN and JOHN HOSKINS witnesses 1-338; JOHN BRASLEY was guardian of ANN and ELIZABETH LILES daughters after GEORGE died 1-455; GEORGE sold land to JAMES COOPER (1728) with GED. ALLEN and JOHN PADGETT witnesses 2-449.

LILES, HENRY, received a land grant in (1714) adjoining MAJOR LUTEN and MATTHEW BRYAN 1-8; and was a witness to a deed by THOMAS EATY in (1716) 1-298; he appears to have been a brother of WILLIAM LILES who was a neighbor of JOSEPH SMALL in (1738) 3-135.

LILES, WILLIAM, had a brother HENRY LILES & they owned lands next to JOSEPH SMALL in (1738) 3-135

LILES, THOMAS married MARY COLSTON 1-397.

LILLINGTON, ALEXANDER, was born about 1643 and was thirty-seven years old in (1690) 3-41, 1-477; his first wife was SARAH (maiden name unknown) who died after (1674) by whom he had children JAMES and ALEXANDER 3-206; he married second ELIZABETH COOPER before (1678) by whom he had other children 3-205, 1-477; a daughter ANN LILLINGTON by his 2nd marriage became the wife of GOVERNOR HENDERSON WALKER and then married HOWARD MOSELEY 1-58; he married third ANN STEWARD in (1695) but they had no children 1-477; he died and left will in (1697) and mentions sons JOHN and GEORGE, wife ANN, and daughters ANN WALKER, ELIZABETH FENDALL and MARY and SARAH; the last married first GOV. THOMAS HARVEY and second CHRISTOPHER GALE 1-58 (He had other children not mentioned); he used WILLIAM CHAPMAN in (1689) 3-431; was executor of RICHARD EVANS in (1692) 1-42; a note states that ALEXANDER LILLINGTON's first wife was SARAH JAMES and that they were married (1668) and that he married ELIZABETH COOK in (167) which shows that the genealogy of his family on 1-477 is in error; that his second wife was ELIZABETH COOK instead of COOPER 3-199; in (1693) MAJ. ALEXANDER LILLINGTON was the High Sheriff of ALBEMARLE COUNTY, at addressed by PHILIP LUDWELL 3-196; he had a son in law JOHN FENDALL who married ELIZABETH 1-58, 1-336; his executors in (1797) were ROBERT HARMONSON, JOHN BARROW and CALLES CALLOWAY 1-336; in (1693) he performed the marriage of JOHN COOK to ELIZABETH EKER (John was perhaps a brother or nephew of his second wife ELIZABETH COOK) 3-205.

LILLINGTON, ANN, married HENDERSON WALKER (1693) performed by THOMAS HARVEY, ESQ. 3-204, 3-205; ANN (STEWART) LILLINGTON, widow of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON died leaving will (1736) mentions daughter ELIZABETH LILLINGTON and grandson JOHN SIMONS 1-59.

LILLINGTON, ELIZABETH, died leaving will in BATH in (1741) in which she names sons by name of BARROW - RICHARD, JAMES, JOSEPH, WILLIAM & SAMUEL, daughters SARAH HARRIS and ANNA CAMPBELL 1-57.

LILLINGTON, EDWARD, of NEUSE RIVER in CRAVEN CO. left will in (1736) in which he names all his children 1-479.

LILLINGTON, GEORGE, of CRAVEN COUNTY, died leaving will (1742) wife HANNAH, daughter ANN HUTCHINSON and other children 1-478.

LILLINGTON, JOHN, son of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON & wife ELIZABETH was born (1687) 3-214; in the year (1712) he was the son in law of JOHN PORTER 1-59; he made a deed to his brother in law EDWARD MOSELEY in (1713) 1-291; also in (1719) he sold lands to JEREMIAH VAIL adjoining JOHN PORTER and WILLIAM WILKINSON, with MAURICE MOORE a witness 3-454; in that year he was Treasurer of BEAUFORT PRECINCT 1-444; and in (1708) he was Clerk of the lower House of the ASSEMBLY 1-455.

LILLINGTON, MARY, in (1718) was the grand-daughter of MARY PORTER (and the daughter of JOHN LILLINGTON 1-58; her aunt MARY, daughter of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON, was born in the year (1683) 3-211.

LILLINGTON, SARAH, daughter of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON was born in (1690) 3-216.

LILLY, JOHN and his wife ELIZABETH were married prior to (1671) 3-210; and had children (at least) Ann, William and THOMAS 3-210; he died (1701) at the house of the widow WENDERS 3-403; he probably married a second time a wife named HANNAH 3-217; he and his second wife had daughter SARAH born in (1691) 3-217; another JOHN LILLY is mentioned in the will of a WILLIAM KITCHING of PERQUIMANS in (1736) 1-56.

LILLY, THOMAS, used RICHARD EVANS (1689) 3-430; in his will in (1735) he mentions son in law JOHN RIDDICK 1-58.

LILLY, WILLIAM, SR. died leaving will (1809) names children and grandchildren 3-340, 3-341.

LINDER, MARGARET, died leaving will in (1814) ROBERT PREY and JOHN OVERMAN witnesses 3-340.

LINDSAY, DANIEL, died in CURRITUCK in (1720-1) leaving will, mentions wife MARY and son DAVID, the witnesses being JOHN BORTON, a WILLIAM JOHNSON and JOHN MARTIN 1-337.

LINDSAY, DAVID, died in CURRITUCK in (1749) & mentions wife ANN, mother SARAH and brother BENJAMIN, with HENRY WOODHOUSE and SOL and M. SMITH witnesses 1-336.

LINDSAY, REV. DAVID. He it was who performed the marriage of GEORGE DURANT and ANN MARWOOD (sio) in NORTHAMERLAND COUNTY, Va. January 4 (1658-9) 1-203, 3-199.

LINDSAY, JAMES, will in DOBBS COUNTY (1770) mentions brothers WILLIAM, PETER and ROBERT LINDSAY "my mother", with RICHARD CASWELL and JOHN DICKSON Executors 1-336.

LINDSAY, ROBERT, will in CROWAN, JOHN WILSON & GEORGE JORDYCE Executors, sister MARY HUBSEN and children, and ANN MATTHEWS daughter of GEORGE MATTHEWS 1-336.

LINNOE, MICHAEL (Intended for LINTON) in (1747-8) court adjourned to the house where MICHAEL LINNOE lately lived 2-631.

LINTON, JOHN, was a witness to the will in (1751) of JAMES BROWN, of BEAUFORT 1-170.

LINTON, JULIA, left will (1834). Daughter EMILY LINTON and WILLIAM FUGH executors 3-527.

LINTON, LAZARUS, married MARTHA SUTTON (1783) 3-417.

LINTON, MOSES, was a witness to the will (1742) of HENRY STERIDGE in CURRITUCK 3-209; & he and WILLIAM PARKER were members of the CURRITUCK COURT (1729-30) 2-467.

LISCORNE, MARGARET, orphan of JOHN LISCORNE chose ANNABELLA LISCORNE as her guardian 3-450.

LITTLE, JOHN, will in ANSON COUNTY in (1756) children THOMAS, WILLIAM, JOHN, ARCHIBALD, JAMES, daughter MARGA, wife of JOHN REED, MARGARET and ALEXANDER LITTLE 1-57; JOHN of EDWINTON, will (1824) related to the STARS, KINGS, SKINNERS and JONES FAMILIES; also mentions THOMAS B. and WILLIAM LITTLEJOHN 2-9.



LITTLE, FENSILOPE, was the relict of WILLIAM LITTLE and sold land to JOSEPH ANDERSON (1737) with BENJAMIN HILL, THOMAS JONES and RICHARD WILLIAMS as witnesses 3-130; a daughter FENSILOPE had guardian MATTHEW HARTY 1-447.

LITTLE, WILLIAM, was one of the executors of JOHN LOVICK in (1727) 1-57; will of CHIEF JUSTICE WILLIAM LITTLE (1734), mentions wife FENSILOPE and sons WILLIAM and GEORGE and daughter FENSILOPE; mentions brother ISAAC LITTLE 1-134; JOHN ARBUTHNOT married a sister 1-134; he was witness to a deed by THOMAS POLLOCK in (1720) 2-512; he was Chief Justice of CHOWAN (1733) 1-453.

LITTLE, WILLIAM, of BRANTFORD COUNTY, died leaving will (1765), sons ABRAHAM, WILLIAM, JAMES, JACOB and JOHN, daughter JANE MORING and sons ISAAC and JOSEPH, wife MOURNING 1-339; his brother GEORGE LITTLE left will in HENEFORD (1787) 1-339.

LITTLEJOHN, ANN BLOUNT born (1779) married JOHN LITTLE, a merchant of EDENBORO in Chowan County, she being a daughter of WILLIAM LITTLE - JOHN and his wife SARAH BLOUNT (daughter of JOSEPH BLOUNT and SARAH DURANT) 1-269.

LITTLEJOHN, ELIZABETH MUTTER, married THOMAS B. LITTLEJOHN, she being nee ELIZABETH MUTTER, a daughter of THOMAS MUTTER and ELIZABETH MOORE who, after the death of THOMAS MUTTER married second GEORGE ALSTON and lived and died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., where her son in law THOMAS BLOUNT LITTLEJOHN was a merchant and in his old age was "Clerk and Master in Equity", and at one time owned the land on which the town of OXFORD and the County courthouse now stands 1-269, 1-270; for list of their children 1-271.

LITTLEJOHN FAMILY. Genealogy of the descendants of WILLIAM LITTLEJOHN and his wife SARAH BLOUNT, daughter of JOSEPH BLOUNT and SARAH DURANT (who was daughter of GEORGE DURANT & SARAH CRISP); GEORGE DURANT was the son of JOHN DURANT and SARAH JONES, and the grandson of GEORGE DURANT and his wife ANN MARWOOD 1-268 to 1-283.

LITTLEJOHN, ELIZABETH, daughter of THOMAS BLOUNT LITTLEJOHN, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, and his wife ELIZABETH MUTTER, married DR. ISAAC N. JONES and they moved to TEXAS and ARKANSAS, and became the parents of HON. DANIEL WEBSTER JONES Governor of Arkansas 1-272.

LITTLEJOHN, MARGARET MUTTER, daughter of THOMAS BLOUNT LITTLEJOHN of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. married ROGER POTTERESS ATKINSON (son of ROGER ATKINSON and ANNE POTTERESS, and the grandson of Roger Atkinson and ANN PLEASANTS of Virginia) 1-271.

LITTLEJOHN, WILLIAM, about (1760) settled in EDENBORO, N. C. and was ancestor of the LITTLEJOHN FAMILY; and he married SARAH BLOUNT in (1771) 1-268.

LITTLEJOHN, WILLIAM, son of THOMAS B. LITTLEJOHN and MARGARET MUTTER, married JANE McALPIN (widow PATRICK) and moved to GREENWOOD CANTO PARISH, Louisiana, and had among others a son ROBERT McALPIN LITTLEJOHN who married ELIZABETH ENGLAND; they had four daughters but no sons 1-273.

LITTLEWOOD, JACOB, was thirty years old in (1702) 1-510.

LOADMAN, JAMES died leaving will in (1694) and mentions WILLIAM BUTLER, SARAH REASLEY and TIMOTHY CLEARE 1-58.

LOCKEY, HENRY, died without leaving a will in (1715) and ANN LEWIS, a widow, was his daughter 1-60.

LOCKHART FAMILY. A genealogical account of the family showing connections with the BRYANS, RYANS and others 1-479.

LOCKHART, ELIZABETH left will (1796) and mentions grand-daughters ELIZABETH and MARGARET BRYAN and others; will witnessed by EDWARD BRYAN, JAMES TURREY and ALEXANDER HOPKINS 2-346.

LOCKHART, GEORGE, left will (1791) and mentions children and son GEORGE RYAN, witnesses are EDWARD WOLLEY, EDWARD BRYAN and RICHARD GILL 2-346; he was commissioned as SHERIFF in (1749) 2-532.

LOCKHART, JAMES, in (1767) was ordered paid for repairs to the courthouse at WINDSOR, N. C. 2-443; his father left will in BERTIE in (1754) naming sons LILLINGTON, GEORGE and JAMES LOCKHART and "all my children" 1-57.

LOCKHART, LILLINGTON, was Justice in BERTIE in (1768) 2-445.

LOCKHART'S MILL DAM, was located in BERTIE Co. in (1769) 2-447.

LOCKINGTON, JOHN, of LONDON mentioned 1-626.

LOFTON, EDWARD; his wife was ELIZABETH 3-370.

LOFTON, LEODOVICK, left will in CHOWAN COUNTY in (1720) 1-59.

LOFTON, LEON, proves his rights 3-249.

LOFTON, LEONARD (probably the same as LEON) received a land grant in (1694) 1-4; sold land to COL. THOMAS POLLOCK in (1715) in CHOWAN 1-265.

LOGAN, ALEXANDER died leaving will in (1739) with THOMAS BLOUNT, JOSEPH BLOUNT and TOM CLARK his executors 1-395.

LONG, ALICE, the widow of JAMES LONG married a WILSON in (1682) 3-202.

LONG, ANDREW, was brother of THOMAS, JOHN and JAMES LONG 1-59; was security on marriage bond of SARAH LONG to one HENNESSY (1763) 3-107.

LONG, ARTHUR, of VIRGINIA, died at the home of CAINE CALLOWAY in OCTOBER (1679) 3-365.

LONG, ELIZABETH, daughter of JAMES LONG and his wife ELIZABETH married JOHN CHAPMAN in (1694) 3-202; ELIZABETH, a widow, bought land from SARAH BUTTON in (1715) with JOHN WOLLEY a witness 1-280.

LONG, REUBEN, witnessed the will of JOSEPH LONG in (1791) 3-177.

LONG FAMILY. Wills 3-340, 3-176, 3-177, 3-62.

LONG FAMILY. Genealogy of the family and descendants of JAMES LONG who died in PERQUIMANS in (1682) bottom note 3-51, 3-52.

LONG, GILES, died leaving will (1691) mmcupative witnessed by EDWARD SMITHWICK and THOMAS HARLOW 1-339; another GILES is said to have left will in TYRRELL (1782) had son named MILES LONG 3-52.

LONG, HANNAH married BENNEZER SPROULL in (1770) 3-109.

LONG, JAMES SR. died in PERQUIMANS leaving will in (1682) in which he mentions a son JAMES LONG 3-51. also THOMAS and GILES LONG 1-339.

LONG, JAMES, JR. signed ALSEMARLE PRECINCT petition to the KING in (1680) 3-51; witnessed deed from ROBERT HIGGS to MOSES FOXWORTH, (1716) but this was the THIRD JAMES LONG, a son of JAMES JR. who died (1711) naming his son JAMES 3-52; will of JAMES JR. who died (1711) had three sons, JAMES, THOMAS & JOHN and daughters MARY and ELIZABETH 1-60.

LONG, JAMES ( son of JAMES JR. ) had wife ANNE 1-457; and sold land to JOSHUA TURNER (1719) 2-457; a JAMES LONG was mentioned in the division of the estate of JOHN WORLEY 1-446; JAMES JR. (perhaps) sold lands to RICHARD JOHNSON (1702-3) 2-456; left will in CEDWAN in (1734) mentions ANDREW and GILES LONG in the will 1-58.

LONG, JAMES; wife ELIZABETH; grandparents of JOSHUA WORLEY, who had sons THOMAS and JOHN LONG and a daughter who married JACOB BLOUNT and grandsons JAMES LONG, GILES LONG and a JOHN LONG 2-468; a JAMES LONG married MARY BUTCHER in (1775) 3-109.

LONG, JEREMIAH, married FENNY JONES in (1777) 3-109.

LONG, JOHN, contract and agreement between him & BENJAMIN ARCHER in (1697) 3-139; JOHN LONG and ELIZABETH CHARLES were married by ALEXANDER LILLINGTON in (1687) 2-206; JOHN LONG son of JAMES LONG and wife ELIZABETH was married to the widow SUSAN AMES (1697-8) by JOHN BARROW 3-408; JOHN LONG, WILLIAM LONG and THOMAS LONG on list of tithables taken in CEDWAN or KENTON in (1702) 3-84; JOHN was born in (1673) 3-208; he and his wife SUSAN had daughter ELIZABETH born (1703) 3-375.

LONG, JOHNS ( JONES? ) married his wife ELIZA - BETH before (1698) 3-215.

LONG, JOSEPH, was Master of the schooner "POLLY" cleared for SPAIN (1775) 2-488.

LONG, JOSHUA, will in PERQUIMANS in (1741) wife is ELIZABETH, sons THOMAS and JOSHUA; brother THOMAS LONG, WILLIAM HESKINS and JOSEPH SUTTON executors 1-339; JOSHUA was the son of a THOMAS and REBECCA LONG 3-370; mentioned in the will of JOHN WYATT (1739) 1-81; died and left will in TYRRELL COUNTY in (1754) naming wife JEMIMA, daughters PRISCILLA, KEZIAH & ESTHER and nephew STEPHEN LONG 1-57.

LONG, JOSIAH, died leaving will in (1808) mentions brother LEMUEL LONG & ELIZABETH WHITE 3-340.

LONG, KEZIAH married JESSE YOUNG in (1767) 3-108.

LONG, MILES, was the son of GILES LONG who died in TYRRELL COUNTY in (1782) 3-52.

LONG, NATHAN, with DEMPSEY HARRRELL, witnessed the will of RICHARD HATFIELD (1805) 3-337; he left will (1816) 3-340.

LONG, NERRIAH, was LIEUTENANT in the FIFTH REGIMENT N. C. Continental Line 1-420.

LONG, COL. NICHOLAS, appends a certificate to the application of WILLIS BOONE as a revolutionary soldier 1-426. (This was COL. NICHOLAS LONG, of Halifax, or his son NICHOLAS who had moved to Georgia, the date being 1820.)

LONG, REUBEN. His wife was FENINAH, and he died leaving will (1814) and mentions his daughter REBECCA SHEET and her children; his wife's will (1817) with ELI BRINKLEY one of executors 3-340.

LONG, RICHARD, sold lands to JOHN KILLY next to land owned by JOHN COTTEN in (1718) 1-533, 1-629.

LONG, ROBERT, sold lands to GEORGE SMITH in (1718) 1-623; and also to JOHN COTTEN in (1718) witnessed by THOMAS SMITH and WILLIAM GREEN 1-623.

LONG, SARAH, was the daughter of THOMAS LONG and his wife REBECCA, and she was born in (1692) 3-219; she left will in PERQUIMANS in (1715), and her sister MARY LONG married THOMAS FIERCE 1-58.

LONG, SIMON, and JOSHUA LONG are mentioned in abstract of the will of JOHN COLE (1805) 3-329; SIMON witnessed the will of HENRY SCOTT in (1817) 3-352; he also witnessed the will of JAMES MULLEN in (1796) with a LEAVEN WEAVER 3-179; SIMON P. LONG was an executor of JOSEPH BARROW in (1837) who mentioned his daughter MARTHA LONG 3-328.

LONG, SUSAN married RICHARD LEARY (1708) 3-410.

LONG, THOMAS, and wife REBECCA, had son JAMES LONG born in (1683) 3-216; THOMAS received deed from ELIZABETH LONG (1719) with JAMES BLOUNT a witness 3-607; a THOMAS LONG left will in PERQUIMANS (1727) who had daughter SARAH LEARY 1-59; another THOMAS died in (1721) 3-402; a much later one left will (1779) in which MILES SCARBOROUGH is mentioned 3-176; a THOMAS in (1733) witnessed a deed by THOMAS FALCONER 3-611; will of the one who died in (1721) 1-60; THOMAS and REBECCA were the parents of WILLIAM born (1695) 3-368; & the elder THOMAS brought suit in PERQUIMANS in (1688) 3-429; suit also against THOMAS SANFORD (1688) 3-430; witnessed a deed from JOHN to THOMAS SWAIN in (1716) 1-382; the name of his wife was REBECCA WAYNE and they were married in (1688) 3-203; one THOMAS LONG left will in PERQUIMANS in (1754) 1-57.

LONG, WALTER, married MARY HUDSON, the executor of THOMAS HOLLYDAY. This appears to have been about (1780-82) 3-306.

LONG, WILLIAM, left will (1701) wife was SARAH, brothers THOMAS and JOHN LONG 1-60; WILLIAM LONG married MRS. SARAH JOHNSON in (1697-8) 3-408; in (1765) WILLIAM LONG was called brother by THOMAS WEST in PERQUIMANS 1-82; a WILLIAM LONG left will in PERQUIMANS in (1768) mentions son HENRY and others and a son in law JACOB STANT 1-57; a WILLIAM had wife ANNE and children named in (1742) 3-388; one in (1727) was the executor of HUMPHREY FELLS 1-43; and one who died in (1720) had children and wife MARY 3-388.

LONGSTAFFE, DANIEL, from KING & QUEEN COUNTY in Virginia left will (1714) 1-60.

LORDS PROPRIETORS: Locke's Fundamental Constitutions reviewed (Document on file in the office of the Clerk at Edenton) 3-27 to 3-29; LORDS PROPRIETORS IN AMERICA - their princely Holdings and Regal Rights. An article 1-688 to 1-693.

LOVE, AMOS, will (1770) wife MARY, son AMOS and other children 1-335.

LOVE, DANIEL, will in (1768) wife CATHERINE and children. GEORGE BEUCE and JAMES PATTON are witnesses 1-335.

LOVE, WILLIAM, bought land from WILLIAM REEVES in (1718) 1-623.

LOVICK, JOHN, sold lands to THOMAS JARRELL on the MORATUCK RIVER (1721), with WILLIAM RADHAM and JOHN FLOWMAN witnesses 2-613; he was given a power of attorney from CHARLES FOSTER in (1718) 1-627; his widow married one GEORGE PHIBBS 1-66; with FREDERICK JONES & others he was appointed on commission for adjusting the public accounts after the INDIAN Massacre of (1711) 3-279; he had grant of land in (1719) on the YOPPIN RIVER 1-13; deeded land to THOMAS JARRELL (1731) 2-613; some affidavits made by him in (1725) 3-232, 3-233; he was Secretary of the Colony and married first SARAH BLOUNT, daughter of JOHN BLOUNT and ELIZABETH DAVIS, second, PENELOPE MAULE, widow of WILLIAM MAULE and daughter of GOV. CHARLES KIRBY 1-57; he was a JUSTICE with HENRY CLATTON and CHRISTOPHER GALE in (1725) 3-229; he died leaving will in (1727) mentions wife PENELOPE, JOHN LOVICK, son of his brother THOMAS, and brother JOHN OLLAND; CHRISTOPHER GALE, EDWARD GALE and WILLIAM LITTLE were his executors 1-57.

LOVICK, THOMAS, was a member of the Court (1727) with CHRISTOPHER GALE, BARNABY MACKINNET, JOHN ALSTON and HENRY BOWNER 2-280; he died leaving will in CARRIET (1759) wife SARAH, son GEORGE PHIBBS LOVICK, son in law JAMES PARKINSON and grand-daughter SARAH JONES & grandson THOMAS LOVICK 1-326; he was JUSTICE of the General Court East of CAPE FEAR 2-298

LOWME, JOHN, left will in PASQUOTANK in the yr. (1719) 1-60.

LOWE, EMANUEL, prays the Court in petition that he be tried for the Treason and Rebellion with which he is charged 1-183; he had brother BEVIL LOWE, daughter ANN LESTER LOWE and grandson GEORGE LOWE, and a cousin ROBINSON, and left will in (1720) 1-68; he was the attorney of JOHN ARCHAID and also his son in law, ELIZABETH TWINE & HENRY DAWSON 3-72

LOWE, GEORGE, died leaving will in (1729) naming his children JOHN, GEORGE, EDWARD, WILLIAM, ELIZABETH, MARY and SARAH and wife ELIZABETH 1-68; a later GEORGE LOWE married RACHEL ROBERTS in (1786) 2-419.

LOWE, JOHN, was a brother in law of ROBERT DIXON in (1727) 1-41.

LOWE, JOHN, was Lieutenant in the TENTH REGIMENT of the E. C. Continental Line under COL. ABRAHAM SHEPARD 1-425.

LOWE, BEVIL, was a brother of EMANUEL LOWE and is mentioned in the latter's will in (1720) 1-68.

LOWRY, WILLIAM, will in PASQUOTANK in (1763) names children WILLIAM, JOHN, ROBERT, BETTIE and MARY and wife ELIZABETH 1-335.

LOWRY, JOSEPH, will in PASQUOTANK (1764) sons BENJAMIN, NOAH and other children; SOLOMON POOL and JOHN DAVIS executors 1-335.

LOWRY, THISTRAM, will in HERTIN in (1790) wife PENELOPE; SAMUEL JOHNSTON, JAMES THRELL and brother in law WILLIAM J. DAWSON executors 2-8.

LOWRY, WILLIAM, will (1762) 2-8; obtained a license for a ferry in HERTIN (1771) 3-449.

LOYD, HENRY, placed under the tuition of one CHARLES POWERS in (1770) 3-448.

LOYD, ROBERT was a Justice of the General Court in (1724) 2-467; he died and left a will in EDINSTON in (1726) in which he mentions nephew ROBERT LLOYD of ENGLAND 1-59.

LOWE, WILLIAM, sold land to EDWARD ROGERS in (1720) 2-617; WILLIAM LOWE, WILLIAM GRAY and THOMAS WHITEHEAD lived close neighbors before his death in (1720) 2-617; he died leaving will in (1720) in which he mentions son in law ROBERT DIXON and his daughter ELIZABETH PAGE, bequeathing lands in PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, Virginia 1-59.

LUCAS, HENRY, and WILLIAM MARTIN in (1734) were the uncles of JOHN WOODWARD of BATH who left will that year, and named his brothers JOEL and HENRY WOODWARD and his daughter MARY 1-62.

LUCAS, MARY, died leaving will (1761) in BEAUFORT, mentions her daughter ANN ALDERSON and grandson JAMES ALDERSON, also grandchildren JOEL MARTIN, CHARLES GUNN MARTIN, SARAH MARTIN, ANN MARTIN, MARY MARTIN and SUSANNAH MARTIN and daughter ANN ELLISON; JOHN SWAIN and SARAH EDWARD witnesses 1-338.

LUDFORD, JOHN, died leaving will in FERRILL COUNTY in (1735) in which he mentions ISAAC FIFEATRICK 1-57.

LUDWELL, COL. PHILLIP, GOVERNOR grants Commissions of the Peace for PERQUIMANS PRECINCT in (1690) 3-436, 3-437; issues an order relating to land grants in (1693) 2-196; in a letter to the General Court of North Carolina he mentions the marriage of RUTH SOTHEL to ANNA BOWSER, followed after wards by her marriage to COL. JOHN LEAR of the Colony of Virginia, etc. 2-30 to 2-31.

LUIS, THOMAS ( LEWIS? ) died leaving will (1720) in PASQUOTANK 1-89.

LUNSFORD, MARY, left will (1806) and in it she names son WILLIAM LUNSFORD and her brother EPHRAIM WINGATE and others; DEAPSEY WIN - GATE and SIMON LONG were the witnesses to the will 3-340.

LUNSFORD, WILLIAM, the son of MARY LUNSFORD who left will in (1806) witnessed by a SIMON LONG 3-340. ( NOTE: LUNSFORD LONG was son of COL. NICHOLAS LONG and married a daughter of GEN. ALLEN JONES of HALIFAX COUNTY )

LUNDT, JAMES, married a daughter of MARY COLSON who left will (1732) 1-37.

LUTEN, ADAM, of ONSLOW COUNTY, died leaving will in (1740), making his friend THOMAS JENKINS executor; CHARLES BRYAN a witness 1-333.

LUTEN, CONSTANCE, of BERTIN, with ROBERT BRASLEY and CHRISTIAN BRASLEY sold a plantation to THOMAS LUTEN in (1735) 3-127; CONSTANCE LUTEN and RICHARD WILSON sold land to SAMUEL PADGETT in (1718) 1-624.

LUTEN, ESTHER, the daughter of THOMAS LUTEN was the wife of ROBERT HICKS of SANDY POINT in CHOWAN PRECINCT who died in (1734) leaving will 1-48. See also 1-134.

LUTEN FAMILY. Wills 2-8, 1-134, 2-470.

LUTEN, HENDERSON, obtained a land grant in (1722) 1-11; and a later one had land grant (1793) which joined MILLER on the CHOWAN RIVER 1-34; had an orphan son EPHRAIM LUTEN (1747) who was 14 years old placed under the tuition of WILLIAM BONNER who had married his sister 1-457; the children of HENDERSON LUTEN were JAMES, EPHRAIM, HENDERSON and SARAH LUTEN, who married HENRY BONNER 2-470; the children of the HENDERSON LUTEN who died in CHOWAN in (1791) left will naming wife SARAH, sons EPHRAIM and JAMES and a daughter PENILOPE 2-8; in (1731) HENDERSON LUTEN sold to MARY LUTEN wife of THOMAS LUTEN, deceased, his interest in the will of said THOMAS LUTEN 2-450.

LUTEN, THOMAS. His will was probated in (1731) and in it he names children WILLIAM LUTEN, CONSTANCE LUTEN, CHRISTIAN LUTEN, son OON - STANT and MARTHA HOLLY, daughter RACHEL FARION, son THOMAS, daughters ANN BRIN, SARAH STANDING and MARY HAUGHTON, son HENDERSON LUTEN, and his wife MARY, son in law ROBERT HICKS; JOHN LOVICK and JOHN RANDOLPH of WILLIAMSBURG, VA. among the executors named; witnessed by FRANCIS BRASLEY and HENRY BONNER 1-134; this THOMAS had a land grant on TAN YARD BRANCH (1697) 1-5; also a grant in (1731) which adjoined HENRY BONNER 1-10; he and his wife MARY sold land to THOROUGHGOOD RATE in (1704) 2-455

LUTEN, THOMAS, JR. was chosen as her guardian in (1748) by SARAH BAKER, the daughter of HENRY BAKER 1-447; MAJ. THOMAS LUTEN (probably SR.) made bond for the appearance of EDWARD MOSLEY in Court in (1719) 2-83; the same received a land grant in (1703) on MATACOMACK CREEK 1-8; he sold land to JOHN LILLINGTON about (1718) next to COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON and JOHN FORSTER 1-623; in 1720 he bought some lands in PERQUIMANS from JAMES EVANS, bounded by the lands of HENRY BONNER and WILLIAM JONES, the deed to same being witnessed by THOMAS MONTAGUE and ROBERT HICKS 2-613.

LUTEN, CAPT. THOMAS. JOHN BOYTER and other CHOWAN INDIANS declare that the six miles square of land selected by CAPT. THOMAS LUTEN in (1704) is too poor and sandy to raise corn upon 1-614; letter in (1703) to THOMAS SNODEN, Secretary of the COLONY from THOMAS LUTEN, then DEPUTY SURVEYOR of CHOWAN PRECINCT, making request for blank warrants, etc. 2-269, 3-270.

LUTEN, WILLIAM ( son of THOMAS LUTEN ) sold land in (1739) which he had bought from EDWARD MOSLEY, Treasurer, in (1737), & WILLIAM MOSKINS and WILLIAM LEWIS were the witnesses 3-136; he was Sheriff of CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1741) 1-468

LUTHELL, JOHN, was a Lieutenant Colonel in the N. C. Continental Line 1-424

LYNCH, GERRARD, and his wife KATHERINE (late the widow of HENRY KING ) agreement witnessed by THOMAS BOYD and EDWARD MOSLEY (1717) 1-300; he sold lands to ED - WARD MOSLEY in CHOWAN (1716) with one JUDITH COX a witness 1-619.

LYNCH, JOHN, married the widow of HUGH ALLEN, whose name was ELIZABETH in (1756) 1-457; he died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in the year (1757) leaving will naming his wife ELIZABETH, daughters ELIZABETH and NELLIE and "all my children"; son in law JAMES JENKINS and ROBERT PARKER executors; the witnesses were THOMAS PARKER, JOHN BLAKENBY and WILLIAM FRODOCK 1-337.

LYNCH, MICHAEL, was the step father of JOHN HAWKINS; his mother married (1) HAWKINS, (2) a WADE, (3) MICHAEL LYNCH 3-140.

LYLES, GEORGE with WILLIAM LUTEN, witnessed a deed to THOMAS LUTEN (1735) 3-127.

LYLES, HENRY and wife ELIZABETH sold land to son in law CHARLES HICKETT (1719) 1-629.

LYLES, JAMES and EPHRAIM LYLES witnessed deed to WILLIAM HENTLEY and JOHN COLLINS 1-629

LYELL, JOHN M. daughter of WILLIAM BOWEN 2-466.

LUNSFORD FAMILY. Obvious errors are sometimes revealed by the context of some of these notes. In the case of "JOHN LANCEFORD" will 1797 and his witness "WILLIAM LANCEFORD" ( 3-177 ) we suspect nothing until a comparison is made with the will of "MARY LUNSFORD" of 1806 and her named son "WILLIAM LUNSFORD" (3-340). Clearly MARY LUNSFORD was a MARY WINGATE, while the wife of JOHN "LANCEFORD" was SARAH WINGATE. The name was either LANCEFORD or LUNSFORD - not both. As a LUNSFORD LONG was son of COL. NICHOLAS LONG, and a SIMON LONG witnessed the will of MARY LUNSFORD, thus we reasonably conclude that the proper spelling of the name in each instance was LUNSFORD.



**JONATHAN LANE.** Among the sons of JOSEPH LANE and his wife PATIENCE McKINNEY were JOEL, JONATHAN, JOSEPH and JESSE, and apparently WILLIAM and ROBERT (1-470, 1-471) LANE. The son JESSE LANE had sixteen children, among whom was a CHARLES and a JONATHAN (1-471) LANE. Factual evidence is lacking, but reasonable circumstantial testimony exists in abundance establishing one or the other of the two sons of JESSE LANE as the ancestor of HON. JONATHAN LANE, of Texas, a well-remembered and notable lawyer of Houston, Texas, who died only some twenty years ago. Aside from being a descendant of RABY McKINNEY and of JOSEPH LANE and his wife PATIENCE McKINNEY, HON. JONATHAN LANE of Texas had a most interesting genealogical background, which illustrates the remarkable "quirks" that genealogists encounter in tracing the old Southern families. HON. JONATHAN LANE was the son of REV. CHARLES J. LANE who was born in MORRIS COUNTY, ALABAMA, April 21, 1822, and his wife ELLEN WALLIS, so that his grandparents had migrated to MORRIS COUNTY (North Alabama) and were living there in that year. ELLEN WALLIS (mother of JONATHAN LANE, of TEXAS) was the daughter of one ROBERT WALLIS and his wife ANGERONIA RICHARDSON, who had in all 10 children. ROBERT WALLIS was the son of JOHN McKNITT WALLIS and his wife MARGARET CROCKETT (born 1787). JOHN McKNITT WALLIS was the son of REV. JAMES WALLIS, minister, of old PROVIDENCE CHURCH, in Mecklenburg County, N. C., and his wife MARY ALEXANDER, daughter of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, the Secretary of the Convention which adopted the famous MECKLENBURG DECLARATION. MARGARET CROCKETT, the wife of JOHN McKNITT WALLIS, was the daughter of ELIJAH CROCKETT and his wife MARY DAVIS, of LANCASTER COUNTY, S. C., and MARY DAVIS was a sister of that great patriot and Statesman of NORTH CAROLINA, WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS. ELIJAH CROCKETT, brother in law of WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, revolutionary patriot and statesman, was the son of JOHN CROCKETT, who with his brother, was a member of OLD PROVIDENCE CHURCH in Mecklenburg County, N. C. long before the American Revolution. JOHN CROCKETT's brother was the grandfather of the famous Tennessee Congressman and Texas hero and martyr, who died in the ALAMO at San Antonio de Bexar back in 1836. In the old WAXHAW CHURCH cemetery, in Lancaster County, S. C., where repose the remains of HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, JOHN CROCKETT, great uncle of DAVID CROCKETT, his son ELIJAH and dozens of other CROCKETTS are buried. The first pastor of the Old Providence Church in Mecklenburg was the REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, foster father of WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, the place being later filled by REV. JAMES WALLIS, the son in law of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER. Another notable character who is buried with the Crocketts and RICHARDSONS there is ANDREW JACKSON, SR., father of the turbulent ANDREW JACKSON, who became President of the United States. This writer is not writing second-hand. He has visited the old churchyard and has a transcript of all of the old tombstones, while the old records of MECKLENBURG COUNTY at CHARLOTTE have disclosed most of the other information here given. This writer can also boast that as a young lawyer, many decades ago, he has felt the keen blade of the JONATHAN LANE of this sketch as he sat across the table from him in Texas courtrooms.

**THE LANIER FAMILY.** This writer is convinced that the ROBERT LANIER, who died leaving will in TIRRELL COUNTY in 1744 (1-334) is the same ROBERT LANIER who in 1680 was married and at that time living in the BARBADOES, where his name and mention of his wife is made in the old ST. MICHAEL Parish Registry; he is further convinced by strong circumstantial evidence that the ANTHONY WILLIAMS from whom he received the assignment of a patent to lands in 1713 (1-101) is the same ANTHONY WILLIAMS who appears on the same BARBADOES records; also that the THOMAS DANIEL, who married ELIZABETH LANIER (next to the oldest daughter of ROBERT LANIER) and who died leaving will in TIRRELL in 1749 (1-109) is the same THOMAS DANIEL, son of JOHN DANIEL and wife ANN, who was baptised in the FARMER of ST. JAMES in the BARBADOES September 25, 1675, that his father JOHN DANIEL was the brother of GOVERNOR or DEPUTY GOVERNOR ROBERT DANIEL, who sailed from the BARBADOES to the CAROLINAS the same year that his nephew THOMAS DANIEL was born (1779).

The most plausible reconciliation of the conflicting accounts of the LANIER family handed down from various sources is that this ROBERT LANIER was one of the sons of JOHN LANIER, who came to VIRGINIA from LONDON after the death of his father JOHN of LONDON, who died in 1650, leaving his wife ELIZABETH, who died in 1652. At that time JOHN and a sister ELIZABETH were under 16 years of age. The son JOHN came to Virginia, possibly by way of the BARBADOES, and settled in PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY. He died leaving will in either PRINCE GEORGE or SURRY COUNTY in 1717, in which he named four sons,

(1) JOHN (2) NICHOLAS (3) ROBERT and (4) SAMUEL LANIER.

(1) JOHN LANIER. I have found no record of his descendants that can be identified. He is possibly the one who married PRISCILLA WASHINGTON, daughter of RICHARD WASHINGTON, of SURRY COUNTY.

(2) NICHOLAS LANIER was the father of THOMAS LANIER, who married ELIZABETH HICKS and settled in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. THOMAS LANIER was born about 1723 and married ELIZABETH HICKS in 1742. He died in 1805, leaving a will in GRANVILLE, from which it has been possible to obtain the names of his children, who were as follows: ROBERT LANIER (b. in 1742), MOLLY LANIER (b. in 1744), SARAH LANIER (b. in 1748) married first, COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, and second, his brother COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS; HELEN (b. 1750) married COL. JOSEPH WILSON; CATHERINE (b. 1753); PATTY (b. 1754); ZENOBIA (b. 1757) see (3-465), the first wife of COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS; THOMAS (b. 1760); SUSANNA (b. 1763); LEWIS (b. 1765); PATTY (b. 1767), and WILLIAM LANIER (b. 1770).

(3) ROBERT LANIER. The name of his wife was SARAH, as shown by his will (1-336) and in it he mentions his grandson ROBERT DANIEL, while the will is witnessed by ROBERT LANIER DANIEL, which, beyond doubt, was the full name of his son in law. According to this record his appearance in GRANVILLE PRECINCT was in 1711, when he proved eleven headrights. The chances are that he left the BARBADOES early and came to VIRGINIA where he must have lived for perhaps many years before coming to NORTH CAROLINA. We have searched in vain for a list of the "rights" he proved (3-442) in 1711, but when we count his eight children (named in the will) it is quite obvious that he claimed land rights in 1711 for himself and wife (2) for his next oldest daughter ELIZABETH and her husband, THOMAS DANIEL (3) and the balance of his children. By this we conclude that THOMAS DANIEL and ELIZABETH LANIER were married sometime before 1711, as it is evident that his daughter SARAH had married JOHN WILSON sometime before the date of his death in 1749. (See GRIMES p. 90).

(4) SAMUEL LANIER, the fourth son of JOHN LANIER, who died in 1717, married ELIZABETH WASHINGTON, daughter of RICHARD WASHINGTON, called "of SURRY COUNTY, VA." SAMUEL LANIER lived in THIR-

WICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, at the time of his death, where his will was probated May 5, 1743, same being of record in Will Book 2 pp. 52-53. It is interesting at this point to note that WILLIAM HILL into whose family so many of the LANIERs afterwards married, also died in BRUNSWICK COUNTY in the year 1799 (long afterwards, of course) see (3-311). In his will SAMPSON LANIER names the following children: THOMAS LANIER, SAMPSON LANIER, RICHARD LANIER, ELIZA LANIER (m. BURCH), SAMUEL LANIER and JAMES LANIER.

THOMAS LANIER, of this set of children settled in LUNEBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and was one of the first Justices there. He with LEWIS DELAUNEY or DELANEY, was on the commission to run the dividing line between BRUNSWICK and LUNEBURG COUNTIES. He was a Justice of the County Court of LUNEBURG COUNTY, VA. from 1745 to 1761 (Bell's Cumberland Parish p. 262). In 1751 he owned lands on BOUTHER'S CREEK, not so very far from the line of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. where his 1st cousin THOMAS LANIER had settled, with his wife ELIZABETH HICKS.

SAMPSON LANIER, son of SAMPSON LANIER and ELIZABETH WASHINGTON, and brother of THOMAS of LUNEBURG COUNTY, married ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of SAMUEL CHAMBERLAIN of BRUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia, who died in 1752. After the death of SAMPSON LANIER, his widow ELIZABETH, married CUTHBERT SMITH (Vol 45 Va. Mag. pp 86 et seq.). The children of SAMPSON LANIER and his wife ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN were: BURELL LANIER, of BRUNSWICK COUNTY, who later settled in CARTHART COUNTY, then DUPLIN and finally in ANSON COUNTY, N. C.; LEWIS LANIER, SUCFNER LANIER, WINNIFRED LANIER, MARY LANIER and REBECCA LANIER.

BURELL LANIER married ELIZABETH HILL, daughter of WILLIAM HILL, of BRUNSWICK COUNTY (See 3-311). He moved to CARTHART COUNTY, N. C. where he bought land in 1765, which he sold in 1767; moved to DUPLIN COUNTY where he bought land, and sold that in 1774; then moved to ANSON COUNTY, where he died in 1812. The children of BURELL LANIER and ELIZABETH HILL were: WILLIAM LANIER, who was a member of the House of the General Assembly from Anson County from 1802 to 1806; CLEMENT LANIER, who was a member of the House from Anson in 1801; ISAAC LANIER also served in the House from Anson County; THOMAS LANIER, FARRIE LANIER, PATSY LANIER, ELIZABETH LANIER who married MAJ. JOHN JENNINGS, who was Sheriff of ANSON COUNTY in 1798 to 1800; SARAH LANIER married WILLIAM MARSHALL; MARY LANIER married JOHN MCELLELAND, and CATHERINE LANIER who married THOMAS CLEVON. THOMAS HILL, brother of ELIZABETH HILL, the wife of BURELL LANIER, married FRANCES SMITH, a half-sister of BURELL LANIER, she being the daughter of CUTHBERT SMITH and ELIZABETH (CHAMBERLAIN) LANIER, widow of SAMPSON LANIER. THOMAS HILL bought land in DUPLIN COUNTY, and he had a son WILLIAM LANIER HILL who married ANNE ELIZABETH DUDLEY, daughter of CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY and wife MARGARET SWAD, and a sister of GOV. EDWARD DUDLEY (1838-1841) of N. C. JOSEPH HILL, another brother of BURELL LANIER'S wife, moved to N. C. and became a member of the SENATE (STATE), and he had a son JOSEPH HILL, who married MARGARET WALLACE, daughter of RICHARD WALLACE and ANNE STARKY (Daughter of PETER STARKY of ONLOW). A son WILLIAM STARKY HILL married FRANCES POT and (2) ANNE GREEN, daughter of JAMES GREEN, of JONES COUNTY, N. C., and a son THOMAS HOIT HILL married MIRANDA B. GREGORY (of ONLOW COUNTY) and moved to GREENE COUNTY, ALABAMA, where he died. To extend this would be too long. See Va. Mag. 45 pp 86-7.

**LINDSAY FAMILY.** REV. DAVID LINDSAY, of NORTHAMBERLAND COUNTY, Virginia, who on the 4th of JANUARY, 1658, performed the rites that united GEORGE DURANT and ANN WASHROOP in marriage (3-199) was the son of another DAVID LINDSAY, known as the BISHOP OF ROSS, whose second wife and the mother of the Northumberland Rector was ELIZABETH HARRISON, who in all probability was the aunt of that BENJAMIN HARRISON who was Clerk of the Council and the ancestor of two Presidents of the United States (53 V. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. 21). That the DAVID LINDSAY who died leaving will in CURRITUCK COUNTY in 1749 (1-336), and who witnessed the will of MARY JENNINGS twenty years before (GRIMES p. 185), was the son of DANIEL LINDSAY (1-337), was either a descendant or a close relative of REV. DAVID LINDSAY (3-199) is the writer's conviction. This is based upon several propositions that seem plausible. The will of DAVID LINDSAY was witnessed by one HENRY WOODHOUSE, JOHN HARRISON, a brother of ELLENOR HARRISON, the mother of REV. DAVID LINDSAY was Governor of the BERMUDAS in 1723, and his successor in that office was CAPT. HENRY WOODHOUSE, of Wexham, co. NORFOLK, England, who died in 1657 in ENGLAND (53 Va. Mag. p. 24). This CAPT. HENRY WOODHOUSE and GOV. JOHN HARRISON, while seemingly unfriendly, and perhaps not actually of blood kin, never the less were connected with the BERNARDS and other families by intermarriage. HENRY WOODHOUSE, a son of CAPT. HENRY WOODHOUSE, who succeeded JOHN HARRISON as Governor of the BERMUDAS, like BENJAMIN HARRISON, settled on the South side of JAMES RIVER in Virginia, and was a member of the House of BURGESS from LOWER NORFOLK, it is said, from 1642 to 1652. He was a member of the Vestry of the old Church of LYNHAVEN PARISH in 1640 (40 Va. Mag. p. 134), his wife was MARY, and he died leaving a will in 1685, in which he named his children: HENRY, HORATIO, JOHN, WILLIAM, ELIZABETH, SARAH, MARY and BACHEL WOODHOUSE. ELIZABETH WOODHOUSE, it is claimed by genealogists, married the original emigrant NICHOLAS MERRIWETHER, ancestor of a numerous Virginia tribe, connected with many of the old first families. LOWER NORFOLK COUNTY was the front door to CURRITUCK PRECINCT (later CURRITUCK COUNTY) and a study of the roster of the first settlers in CURRITUCK will disclose even to the casual reader the presence in that territory of the same families that were prominent in LOWER NORFOLK. Notable among these were the WHITES, MOSKES, LINDSAYS, CASTELLS (sometimes KASTELLS) LINTONS (particularly old MOSES LINTON), LOWES and a host of others, all of which indicates that HENRY WOODHOUSE'S descendants came down out of LYNHAVEN PARISH to take up lands around DUGAN'S BECK and W.J. ALLENBARK SOUND contemporaneous with GEORGE DURANT and his wife ANN. With them, no doubt came the LINDSAYS. The writer has found no LINDSAYS he can identify positively as the sons of REV. DAVID LINDSAY, of NORTHAMBERLAND COUNTY. The grandfather of REV. DAVID LINDSAY on his mother's side was PETER HARRISON, of WASHINGTON, co. LANCASTER, ENGLAND, who had sons RICHARD (7), JOHN, (either of whom may have been father of BENJAMIN HARRISON of the Council) and PETER. DANIEL LINDSAY had a son DAVID (1-337), DAVID LINDSAY (1-336) had a son BENJAMIN, and JAMES LINDSAY had a son PETER. To further strengthen this hypothesis, BENJAMIN HARRISON, of the Council (1633) had a son PETER HARRISON, said to have died young and left no descendants. REV. DAVID LINDSAY, we are told had an older half-brother named JEROME LINDSAY, who probably never came to VIRGINIA, but HUGH LINDSAY, of LANCASTER COUNTY, Virginia, who witnessed a WALTER HEARD dead in 1755, could possibly have been one of his sons. ADAM LINDSAY who left will in YORK COUNTY (1637) was ancestor of a numerous VIRGINIA FAMILY of the name, who were probably related to the same tribe.

MABSON, ARTHUR, was a merchant in BEAUFORT, in CARTERET COUNTY in (1735) 2-302; according to his will in CARTERET in (1749) he had a son ARTHUR, and his wife was SUSANNAH GABLE, a widow, he was an uncle of WILLIAM COLE & his daughter ELIZABETH MABSON married NATHANIEL SMITH, who had a son WALTER SMITH 1-60.

MACKLEY, HENRY, died leaving a will in PASQUO - TANK in (1720), and MARTIN MILLER was his son in law 1-63.

MACKLEY, JOHN, married FRANCES, the widow of BENJAMIN WEST, who died in (1695) 1-84.

MACKLEY, JOSEPH, died in 1802, and his will was witnessed by JAMES LEIGH and JOHN CLAYTON, JR. 3-342.

MACKLEY, THOMAS, was mentioned in the will of JOSEPH MACKLEY in (1802) 3-342.

MACKLEY, WILLIAM, of KENTON, sold land on INDIAN TOWN CREEK in (1734) to ROBERT BALTON, next to JOSEPH ANDERSON 3-454; he had bought land from MARTIN CHOMER in (1733) 3-609; and he signed a petition for a ferry in CHOWAN in (1735) 1-447.

MACKUEN, PATRICK (intended for McSWIN) made a bond to CHRISTOPHER GALE in (1711) 3-284.

MADISON, PRESIDENT JAMES, writes letter to GOV. SAMUEL JOHNSTON 3-105, 3-106.

MAFFITT, FROM MARTIN, an article relating to the COLONIAL DANCES 3-221 to 3-223.

MAGUE, LAWRENCE (May be MOORE) sold land in (1717) on INDIAN TOWN CREEK to THOMAS BRAY, witnessed by JOHN CLARK and JOHN BRYAN 1-616

MAGUIRE, PHILLIP, in (1727) sold land in CHOWAN to JOHN OVERTON, with THOMAS MACKLENDEN as a witness 2-445.

MAINER, JOHN, was witness to a deed executed by FRANCIS DEW in CHOWAN in (1717) 1-618; 3-350

MAIRONE, PETER (Probably MELBOURNE) of NORFOLK COUNTY, Virginia, deeded a lot in town of NORFOLK in (1726) to his daughter AFFIA, witnessed by JAMES NIMMO 1-445

MAIRONE, CHARLES, died in (1744)

MAIPES, RICHARD, sold land to JOHN ISMAI (1725) with FRANCIS FUGH and THOMAS SPEIRS witnesses 2-446.

MANDEVILLE, HENRY, had certain headrights in - cluding the RICHARD BURTONSHALL family 3-300.

JANE MANERS (Same as JOHN MAINER, above) was married to CALDER BUNDAY in (1690) 3-204.

MANLEY, GABRIEL and RACHEL RENDITT recorded their brands and marks (1744) 2-522; and he recorded his mark in BERTIE (1746) 2-528.

MEDON, JOHN (M'DOON is the correct way) was Executor of the will of WILLIAM WEST in the year (1810), the funeral being preached by REV. JAMES ROSS 2-553, 2-554.

MEDON, JESSE (M'DOON) son of JOSIAH M'DOON who left will in (1772). 1-552.

MEDON, JOSIAH (M'DOON) of HALIFAX County died leaving will in (1772), with NEEDEHAM BRYANT and ELIAS BRYANT (BRYAN) Executors, and witnessed by JOHN BRYAN, JAMES BURNETT and WILLIAM HLAND 1-553. (In this item the name is spelled MEDOON, an error).

MANE, BRIDGETT, was the daughter of WILLIAM HOOKER in his will (1718) 1-51; she was the wife of THOMAS MANN 1-103.

MANN, THOMAS and wife BRIDGETT sold lands to HENRY BARNES in HERTFORD COUNTY (no date mentioned, but about (1713) 1-103; he left will in BERTIE in (1735) and names his wife BRIDGETT and his grandson GEORGE WILLIAMS 1-61; THOMAS and BRIDGETT also sold land in HERTFORD (1713) to EDWARD BRYAN 1-103.

MANN, WILLIAM (Spelled MAN on the old register,) had daughter MARGARET MANN born in (1689), her mother was ELIZABETH 3-218.

MANNING FAMILY. An account of this family and its genealogy will be found on (2-461 and 2-462) showing its connection with the BLAIR FAMILY and the JOHNSTONS, and particularly the career of THOMAS COURTLAND MANNING, son of JOSEPH MANNING, whose will, with that of his widow is recorded at (2-15)

MANSELL, WILLIAM, presented his license to practice law in (1748) 2-632; it is perhaps an ancestor WILLIAM MANSELL, who with his wife MARY had a daughter ELIZABETH MANSELL born (1694) 3-367.

MANWARING, HANNAH, was the wife of a STEPHEN MANWARING in (1696) 3-403; they had daughter HANNAH born to them in (1690) 3-217.

MANWARRING, STEPHEN, his wife was HANNAH 3-217, 3-403; he sued EDWARD WOODW in (1690) and the same year at the same meeting he was chosen and appointed as guardian of JAMES PERIOD and as the manager of his plantation in PERQUIMANS PRECINCT 3-433; & on the same date STEPHEN was ordered to take into his custody all of the estate of one DAVID BLAKE 3-434.

MARCH, JOHN, died leaving will in GATES COUNTY in (1821) his wife MARY 3-91.

MARCY, THOMAS, and wife SARAH, had daughter ELIZABETH MARNEY born (1694) 3-212.

MARDER (Mis-Spelled MARDEN) JOHN, left will in (1832), ROBERT CROCKET a witness 3-342.

MARDEN, JOSEPH, left will (1822) and mentioned a son JOHN 3-342.

MARDUN, BETTIE in (1739) was the daughter of JAMES SPENCE 1-72.

MARE, JOHN (Possibly intended for MARKS) patented lands escheated by THOMAS WRIGHT in (1787) 1-22.

MARIGAUD, JUDITH, (Mis-Spelled MARIIGNAU) was of a South Carolina family 2-483.

MARIOT, THOMAS (Mis-spelled MAITT) died in (1695) 3-219.

MARICE, RICHARD, the son of THOMAS MARICE, was born in (1710) 3-588.

MARKHAM, ELIZABETH, was the God-Daughter of EPHRAIM COOPER in (1719) 1-39; ANTHONY MARKHAM was the executor (GRIMES p. 83).

MARKHAM, JOSEPH, will in PASQUOTANK (1747) mentions ANTHONY MARKHAM and his son CHARLES, & ANTHONY is executor 1-340.

MARKHAM, LEWIS, died in PASQUOTANK in (1744), and ANTHONY MARKHAM and WILLIAM WALLIS were his executors; JEREMIAH SWEENEY and ANN BOYD were witnesses 1-340.

MARKHAM, WILLIAM, was Governor of PENNSYLVANIA in (1695); and his signature appears on a POWER of ATTORNEY to DANIEL AKERHURST in (1685) 1-613.

MARKS, JOHN, was the son of THOMAS MARKS; THOMAS sold his son JOHN 200 acres on ROCKYHOCK Crk. in (1706) with DANIEL HALSET and JOHN HARRIS as witnesses 1-95; JOHN made deed to lands to WILLIAM WOODLEY in CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1715) with THOMAS LUTEN, SR. a witness 1-290; JOHN MARKS and THOMAS MARKS in (1715) witnessed a power of attorney from MARTIN CHARLES and his wife MOURNING of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia 2-619; JOHN bought land from EDWARD COCKRELL in (1717) 1-617; his wife was MARGARET, and with her he sold lands to DAVID LEE in (1711) 1-297; he had a land grant in (1717) in BEAR SWAMP 1-17; he witnessed a deed by EDWARD COCKRELL to DANIEL HARRISON in (1716) 2-619.

MARKS, THOMAS obtained a land grant in (1702) on ROCKYHOCK CREEK 1-6; he and JAMES BUSH witnessed deed by RICHARD BURKE and wife in (1702) 2-456; his wife was ELIZABETH and with her he deeded lands to WILLIAM EARLY in (1702) which was witnessed by WILLIAM JONES, DANIEL HALSET and DANIEL LEIGH 1-88. (DAVID LEE 1-297 may also have spelled it LEIGH) THOMAS MARKS and wife ELIZABETH sold land to THOMAS AVERIST who was their grandson in (1702) with JAMES FLEMING and JANE BOON as witnesses 2-612.

MARRIAGES IN BERKELEY COUNTY (Perquimans Precinct) 3-199; in BERTIE 2-314, to 2-320; 2-364 to 2-379; 2-589 to 2-593; 3-107 to 3-113; CHOWAN COUNTY 1-235 to 1-255; 1-392 to 1-414; 2-89 to 2-100; 2-227 to 2-233; PERQUIMANS PRECINCT 3-199 and 3-411 to 3-422; TIRELL COUNTY 3-107 to 3-113.

MARSH, DANIEL, was a brother of JONATHAN MARSH who married ANNIE BONNER, daughter of JAMES BONNER and wife SARAH WILSON 2-171.

MARSTON, ELIZABETH of BATH left will in (1733) & named a grandson WILLIAM MARSTON HOLLAND and Daughter MARY HAMILTON and MOURNING and ANN 1-62.

MARSDEN, REV. RICHARD, came from ISLE OF MAN to North Carolina with ROBERT MOORE 2-299.

MARSTON, WILLIAM, his wife was MARY and they had son WILLIAM born in (1691) 2-211.

MARSHALL, HUMPHREY, with ROBERT SCOTT and JOHN PARKER witnessed the deed of WILLIAM WILLIAMS of the Lower Parish ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. to PETER PARKER, of the Upper Parish of NANCY SEMOND COUNTY, VA., to a tract of land on the east side of CHOWAN RIVER in (1706) which had been part of a patent by LEWIS WILLIAMS in (1697) 1-93.

MARTIN, ALEXANDER, was a COLONEL in the NORTH CAROLINA Continental Line 1-416.

MARTIN, ALEXANDER, Governor; received a letter from GEN. GEORGE WASHINGTON (1783) 2-594, 2-502.

MARTIN, ANN, bought land from JOHN RIVETT in (1737) 3-131; received a deed to lands from GEORGE PRIVETTS in (1738) (probably the same person or family) 1-294

MARTIN, FREDERICK RAZOR and wife FRANCES sold land to THOMAS POLLOCK on the West side of CHOWAN RIVER in (1718) 1-627.

MARTIN, GEORGE, bought lands from HENRY BONNER in (1732) 2-451; he was "Of Maryland, late of BERTIE PRECINCT" in (1728) 2-299; died leaving will in (1732) in which he mentioned his brother in law EPHRAIM VERNON 1-82.

MARTIN, JOEL, of BATH, will (1715) in which he mentions his daughter MARY WOODWARD & son in law HENRY WOODWARD of Virginia; also son ELIZABETH PENNY (a daughter) wife of JOHN PENNY 1-63.

MARTIN, JOHN, of PASQUOTANK (about 1735) left will, mentions son NATHANIEL MARTIN and daughter ELIZABETH BRIANT (BRYAN) his son in law JOHN MORRAN and other sons JOHN and JOSEPH MARTIN 1-83; a later JOHN MARTIN left will in BERTIE in (1819) and had sons SAMUEL and JOSEPH MARTIN and other children and relatives, including daughter NANCY BARNES 2-633; another and different JOHN MARTIN was Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY in (1750) 1-448.

MARTIN, JOSIAH, was Governor of N. C. and issued commissions as Judges to JASPER CHARLTON and SAMUEL JOHNSTON in (1774) 1-448; in (1774) BENEDICT ARNOLD made bond to him signed by JOHN HORNBLOW 3-299; copy of letter from him to SAMUEL JOHNSTON in (1770) 2-450; issued a proclamation copied herein in (1776) 2-526, 2-587, 2-588.

MARTIN, LAWRENCE and wife PATIENCE sold lands to JAMES NORVILLE in (1718) 1-628; in (1719) he sold land to HENRY MILLER part to lands of WILLIAM BUSH 2-607.

MARTIN, LODOVICK, proved certain headrights before (1700) 1-306.

MARTIN, MARY, was the wife of ROBERT TUCKER in (1719) 1-79.

MARTIN, NATHANIEL, was the son of JOHN MARTIN of PASQUOTANK who left will 1-62; and he is also mentioned in the will of JOSEPH OVERMAN 1-64.

MARTIN, RACHEL married HERBARD HIGH (BERKEBT, the pronounced HARKBT) of WAKE COUNTY N. C. 2-510.

MARTIN, THOMAS, left will in (1780). His wife was ELIZABETH, and he mentions his son JAMES MARTIN and grandchildren NICHOLAS BAGGETT, NICHOLAS MARTIN, MARY BAYS and his grand-daughter ANN MARTIN, with ELIZABETH MARTIN (wife), ABSCOLOM CARRHY and HENRY LEE, Executors; CADEB POWELL, THOMAS BOWELL and JOHN DOUGLAS, Witnesses 2-346.



MARTIN, WILLIAM, and HENRY LUCAS were both uncles of JOHN WOODWARD, who died leaving a will in 1734, in which he mentioned a brother JOEL WOODWARD, a son HENRY and daughter MARY WOODWARD 1-82. (NOTE: It is interesting to observe that the wife of the famous COL. JOSEPH MARTIN, Indian Agent, was a LUCAS, which suggests a connection with these MARTINS); This WILLIAM MARTIN died leaving will BERTIE in (1786) naming sons RICHARD, MOSES, THOMAS and JOHN, daughters MARY and ELISE (ELSIE) & wife ELISE MARTIN 1-61; in (1743) another WILLIAM MARTIN was a brother in law of JOHN SHEAD 1-72.

MARTIN, ZEPHANIAH, was Master of the schooner "DOVE" in (1749) 1-434.

MASON, RUGE, bought land from RICHARD TURBEVILLE in (1719) 1-628.

MASON, JOHN, SR. of HYDE, left will in (1737) in which he mentioned his oldest son ROGER MASON, his daughter MARGARET and youngest son THOMAS MASON and sons in laws THOMAS TYSON and CLINCH HERRINGTON 1-60.

MASON, JOHN, was named as the "servant" of AN - THONY ALEXANDER, the founder of the ALEXANDER FAMILY in Eastern N. C. about (1700) 3-266; but JOHN MASON was deceased in (1700) and JOHN BRUSHBY was administrator 2-302.

MASON, JOSEPH was deceased in (1702) and daughter SKITTLEBORP was administrator 1-62.

MASON, RALPH, with JOHN NAIKIN was witness to deed in (1720) 2-617; in (1714) he sold lands to JOHN GREEN, witnessed by JOHN DEW and WILLIAM BRYANT (BRYAN) 1-629; he bought lands from NATHAN MERRITT in (1721), with WILLIAM LOWE, JOHN GRAY and THOMAS WHITWELL as witnesses 2-617; he was born in (1700) 2-466.

MASON, ROGER, of HYDE, died in (1754) wife MARY and all his sons named; sons BENJAMIN and THOMAS executors 1-340.

MASON FAMILY WILLS at 1-340.

MASSAGNEY, BENJAMIN and wife ANNE (1696) 3-371.

MASSEY, HEZEKIAH, SR. left will in (1727) names wife ELIZABETH and their children 1-62.

MASTERS OF VESSELS, coming into the PORT OF EDINTON and ROANOKE 1-433 to 1-436.

MATTACOMACK CREEK, was in SHAFTSBURY PRECINCT in CROWAN County 1-3.

MATTHEWS, ANN, married WILLIAM HALL in (1703) 3-410.

MATTHEWS, CHARITY, was the wife of JAMES MATTHEWS and left will in TIRRELL County in (1772) in which she names various relatives including the ANDREWS family 1-345.

MATTHEWS, EDWARD, of CRAVEN COUNTY, left will in (1733) mentions daughter ANN, the wife of CORNELIUS GRAY, grandson WILLIAM NEVILLE & son of JACOB NEVILLE; also daughters PRISCILLA, LUCRETIA and LURENIA MATTHEWS, with LAWRENCE HYLAND, Executor, and THOMAS MITCHELL, MARTIN HAGEN and ELIZABETH RICHES as witnesses 1-345, 1-346.

MATTHEWS, GEORGE was on the QUIT KENT ROLLS of ALBEMARLE COUNTY before 1700 1-303; he married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS in (1695) 3-407; their daughter JANE was born in (1698) 3-369.

MATTHEWS, JOHN, died in GATES COUNTY leaving a will in (1836) 2-81; he and WILLIAM MATTHEWS (an older John and William, of course) witnessed deed of AARON BLANCHARD in (1736) 3-126; he was also a witness with RALPH MATTHEWS in (1718) to a deed by one of the BAKERS in CROWAN 1-622.

MATTHEWS, THOMAS of KING WILLIAM COUNTY, Va. sold land in N. C. in (1717) witnessed by WILLIAM COWARD 1-619; and THOMAS left will in CROWAN in (1732) in which he mentions wife PRISCILLA and a grandson RICHARD BOUCE 1-62; he lived near the land grant of ORLANDO CHAMPION, but was deceased before the land was granted 1-12.

MATHIAS, WILLIAM died leaving will in GATES County in (1799), wife FENELOPPE and JOHN and KEDAR BALLARD executors 2-60.

MATTOCES, JOHN died in (1733) wife MARY and his daughters ANN and ELIZABETH 1-62.

MAUDLIN, EDWARD and wife MARY had a son JOHN MAUDLIN born in (1718) and several other children born in the years immediately before and following 3-386.

MAUDLIN, EZEKIEL and his wife HANNAH had children born around (1720) 3-386.

MAUDLIN, GIDBOW, and MARY MAUDLIN witnessed a will of WILLIAM BATEMAN in (1773) 3-164.

MAUDLIN, JOHN and his wife HANNAH (1745) 3-389.

MAULE FAMILY. Some genealogical notes showing connection with the HARE FAMILY 1-61.

MAULE, JOHN, a brother of PATRICK and WILLIAM MAULE married ELIZABETH HARE 1-61.

MAULE, DR. PATRICK, is mentioned in the will of JOSHUA PORTER in (1733) 1-67; he died in (1736) and mentions his "cousins" JOHN & WILLIAM GRAY 1-61.

MAULE, WILLIAM, was Surveyor General of the Colony in (1720) and GOV. CHARLES EDEN files a complaint against him 3-151; he married FENELOPPE GOLLARD the daughter of GOV. CHARLES EDEN's first wife who had been the widow GOLLARD 3-152; he died in (1725) leaving will in which he mentions his wife FENELOPPE and brother PATRICK MAULE 1-63; in (1716) he sold land to WILLIAM WERRELL witnessed by PATRICK MAULE and THOMAS MITCHELL 1-624; in (1725) BENNY BAKER petitioned the BERTIE PRECINCT court for relief against the claims of WILLIAM MAULE to his ferry between GATES and HERTFORD Counties 3-451.

MATFIELD, PETER, his deposition relating to tobacco held in the home of THOMAS HARRISON in (1680) 3-43.

MATO, EDWARD, SR. witnessed deed of JOHN BENTLEY to CORNELIUS LEARY in PERQUIMANS in the year (1689) LEARY's wife was MARY and BENJAMIN LAKER was also a witness. 3-435.

MAYO, EDWARD, was Clerk of the court held at the house of RICHARD POPE in PASQUOTANK (1684 & 1697) 2-465; in (1715) he was the surviving executor of ANN JENNINGS deceased, widow, formerly ANN SCARBOROUGH 2-467; in (1732) ANN STOKELY sister of STEPHEN DELAMARE was the widow of "cousin EDWARD MAYO" 1-41; he was also Clerk of the Court in (1790) 3-439; he died leaving will in (1784) and mentions son EDWARD and JOSEPH and daughters ANN, SARAH and ELIZABETH, wife MARY, with THOMAS JESSUP, administrator 1-63; the name of wife of an EDWARD MAYO who died about (1702) was EM. 1-610; in (1695) one ARTHUR WORKMAN acknowledges receipt of twenty shillings on account of EDWARD MAYO 3-248; he met with the Court at the home of GEORGE DURANT (the elder) in (1685) 1-613; EDWARD MAYO a witness to inquisition at the house of RICHARD POPE in PASQUOTANK in (1700) with CALES BUNDY, HENRY FENILETON, THOMAS FENILETON and EDWARD MAYO, JR. 3-88.

MAYO, EDWARD, JR. was of age and a witness (1700) at the home of RICHARD POPE 3-88.

MAYO, JOSEPH, was called "son" in the will of MARY NEWBY in (1739) 1-63.

MAYO, NATHAN, was mentioned in the deposition of THOMAS BEST in (1777) 2-403.

MAYO, SARAH married JOHN CULPEPPER August 23 in (1688) being then a widow 3-203; another and conflicting account says she first married JOHN CULPEPPER, second, JOHN LARKIN and 3rd MATTHEW FRITCHARD (1702) 1-610.

MAYO, WILLIAM, mentioned in an affidavit by one JAMES RAWLINS in (1777) 2-400.

McADAM, JOSEPH, witnessed the will of NATHANIEL WELCH in (1789) 3-198.

McADAMS, JAMES, died in PASQUOTANK in (1743-3) his wife SARAH and JOSHUA WHITE executors 1-353.

McALPIN, WILLIAM, died in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1747) formerly of STERLINGSHIRE, England, daughter HANNAH and wife HANNAH; THOMAS RICEY of JAMAICA and MRS. JANE CROSS, executors 1-383.

McBRIDE, JAMES, was son in law of BENJAMIN COINS in (1734) 1-27.

McCANE, ALEXANDER, with JOHN and JOSEPH MULLEN a witness to the will of JOHN BARCLIFF, uncle of MARWOOD BARCLIFF (said to have been named for ANN MARWOOD?) in (1788) 3-165.

McCARTY, BAYLEY, of BYTLE, died in (1751) and left will, wife ELINOR and brother DENNIS McCARTY with THOMAS SMITH his executors 1-353.

McCARTY, DENNIS, will in BYTLE in (1759), with ABEL HUDSON and wife MARY executrix; witnessed by LUKE DUFFY, RACHEL WARREN and MARTHA BALEY (Bolley ?) 1-353.

McCARTY, TIMOTHY, last will and testament proven at a meeting of the Court at the house of WILLIAM BRANCH in CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1717-1718) 1-154; his will was probated in JULY (1718) wife MARY and god-son WILLIAM GULLIER 1-63; in (1712) he had witnessed a deed by TREBLE KEEFE to WILLIAM HOOKER to lands South side of MEHERGAIN RIVER 1-100.

McCARTY, TIMOTHY in (1712) witnessed the deed of GEORGE WHITE and wife SARAH to JOHN SMITH to lands that joined his own lands on WICACON CREEK 1-98.

McCORKLE, JOHN, will in ROWAN COUNTY, N. C. in (1800) CATHERINE and JOEL McCORKLE mentioned 3-471.

McCORKLE, JOEL, will in ROWAN COUNTY in (1818) names children 3-471.

McCORKLE, SAMUEL, will in ROWAN COUNTY, N. C. in (1817) son SANDY and four daughters are named 3-471. See also 3-317.

McCORTY, FRANCIS, bought lands in (1718) from JOHN HANTROUSE in CHOWAN 1-623.

McCLANAHAN, MARY in her will (1813) mentions JAMES COLLINS and CALES NEWBY her sons in laws and some of their children 3-342.

McCLENDEN, DEBORRAH (This name often spelled as MACKLENDEN on the records, but the family finally adopted the uniform spelling of McCLENDEN down in Georgia and other places) left will in (1728) in which she mentions only her god-son JOSEPH SUTTON and her son RICHARD WHEEDER 1-82. (JOSEPH SUTTON made guardian of RICHARD WHEEDER 1-610).

McCLENDEN, DENNIS (spelled MACKLENDEN) was a member of a jury in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in (1702), with RICHARD SKINNER, NATHANIEL ALEXANDER and others 1-610; in (1715) DENNIS sold lands on WICACON CREEK to WILLIAM DOWNING, with WILLIAM SHARP, THOMAS McCLENDEN and DENNIS McCLENDEN as witnesses 1-233; in (1719) he sold lands to JOHN MOSLEY on the North side of WICACON CREEK, with WILLIAM CRAWFORD and THOMAS MATERS witnesses 1-529; he married MRS. DEBORRAH WHEEDER in (1702) in ALBEMARLE (mother of RICHARD WHEEDER, a minor) 1-609; he received grant of land in (1704) on the North side of ALBEMARLE river joining MARK ASSURY and EDWARD WILLIAMS 1-6; he bought land from JOHN EARLY in (1717) 1-300; sold land in (1719) to JOHN WESLAND 2-454, EDGECOMBE (1725) 1-350.

McCLENDEN, FRANCIS, witnessed a deed from FRANCIS BROWN to EDWARD DAVIS in (1717) 1-300; he and DENNIS McCLENDEN and WILLIAM SHARP entered into an agreement in (1717) and WILLIAM DOWNING was brother in law of WILLIAM SHARP and witnesses were WILLIAM DOWNING, ELLINOR EARLY and JOHN FOOLER 1-618; the wife of FRANCIS McCLENDEN was ELLINOR, and together in (1714) they sold lands to THOMAS ROGERS with ANDREW SALSBERY and DANIEL McNEE of DENNIS as witnesses 1-103; in (1717) FRANCIS McCLENDEN and wife FRANCES deeded lands in CHOWAN to EDWARD HOWCOOT 1-616; in (1718) he and SAMUEL BOZEMAN witnessed a deed from THOMAS BRAT to SAMUEL WOODWARD 1-529.

McCLENDEN, THOMAS, bought lands in (1717) from JAMES WILKINSON and his wife SARAH, 250 acres in CHOWAN PRECINCT; the deed was witnessed by JOHN SMITH and WILLIAM BUSH 1-300; with JOHN ISMAY in (1727) he witnessed a deed to lands from PHILLIP MAGUIRE to JOHN OVERTON 2-443.

McCLURE, RICHARD, qualified as Clerk of CHOWAN COUNTY in (1744) to succeed the term of JAMES CRAVEN 1-446.

- McCOY, DANIEL, of NORFOLK COUNTY in (1735) mentions sons JOHN and WILLIAM, daughter LYDIA and wife CHRISTIAN 1-62.
- McCOY, JOSHUA left will (1820) son MILES and a daughter LYDIA McCOY; wife ELIZABETH; JOSIAH POWERS and STEPHEN ELLIOTT Executors 3-342.
- McCOY, JULIA, will (1802) youngest children, MARY, JOSHUA and JONATHAN McCOY 3-342.
- McCOY, WILLIAM left will (1795) giving names of his children; JOHN MIDDLETON and son JOSEPH Executors 3-179.
- McCRARY, ROBERT, will in BERTIE in (1740) shows relationship to BROWNS and BARFIELDS 1-51.
- McCULLOCH, ALEXANDER was the name of the ancestor of FRANCIS IREDELL'S wife MARGARET (Genealogy given) 2-163; another ALEXANDER (who was related to the same family) married SARAH HILL, daughter of BENJAMIN HILL who left will 191758) 1-49 (NOTE: In (1724) he witnessed the will of WILLIAM SMITH of Little River (GRIMES p. 348) and the will of WILLIAM POWERS in CHOWAN PRECINCT (1743) (GRIMES p. 399).
- McCULLOCH, HENRY, Secretary of the PROVINCE of N. C. left will in (1755) mentions daughters HENRIETTA MARY, DOROTHY BINSFIELD, ELIZABETH MARGARET and PENELOPE MARGARET; wife MARY and JOHN CAMPBELL, Executors; a witness was WILLIAM POWELL (POWERS?) 1-348; his wife may have been MARY MONCRIEF, daughter of JOHN MONCRIEF who died (1712) as his wife MARY and HENRY McCULLOCH were the executors 1-53.
- McDANIEL, DANIEL received a grant of land (1733) 1-62; in (1717) he purchased lands from JOHN MILTON which joined JOHN CROSBY and THOMAS VINCENT 1-299; but sold the land to a THOMAS BROWN 1-300; he left will in (1731) naming sons ARCHIBALD and JAMES and daughters MARY, ANN and SARAH and wife SARAH 1-62.
- McDANIEL, OWEN in (1720) deeded lands adjoining ANDREW BARRON to PHILLIP CASTELLO 2-618.
- McDONNELL, MICHAEL (Spelled MACDONNELL) JANE his wife and daughter MARY FRANCES (1680) 2-301.
- McDOWELL, RANCY was the executor of THOMAS SAWYER in (1720) 1-76.
- McDOWELL, CAPT. JAMES, was sheriff of BERTIE in (1745) 2-526; in (1744) he and his wife MARGARET proved their rights in BERTIE COUNTY 2-524; administrator (1744) of HOLBROOK 2-523.
- McDOWELL, STEPHEN, left will in (1817) and named wife SARAH; grandsons PERRY and MILES MIZELL sons of TIMOTHY MIZELL, grand-daughter RACHEL MIZELL; GEORGE MIZELL and LAWRENCE MIZELL are witnesses; relationship shown with LATTONS, BARRELL and JONES families also 2-532.
- McDOWELL FAMILY. Wills 2-532, 2-533.
- McGEE, DANIEL, with ANDREW SALSBUURY, witnessed a deed by FRANCIS McCLENDEN and his wife ELLINER to THOMAS ROGERS in (1714) 1-103.
- McGEE, JOHN, left will in GUILFORD COUNTY in (1774) sons SAMUEL and WILLIAM and son in law ROBERT LINDSAY 1-349.
- McGEE, LAWRENCE, left will (1740) in BERTIE with son in law JOHN BRIAN and his friend EDWARD BRIAN 1-51; a LAWRENCE McGEE (it is spelled McGEE in this note) obtained a land grant on ROCKHOCK CREEK in (1720) 1-3.
- McGLAUGHLIN, JEREMIAH had son JAMES 2-532.
- McGLAUGHLIN, JAMES, left will in (1829) his wife JUDITH executrix; witnessed by JOHN THOMAS and JOHN H. COBB 2-532.
- McGLAUGHLIN, WILLIAM, will (1826) his daughter SARAH married an OXLEY; JOHN H. COBB, W. H. SPEIGHT and ELIZABETH THOMAS are also mentioned 2-532.
- McGREGORY, AFRICA, was the wife of HUGH McCREORY, and they were executors of EM MAYO, late wife of EDWARD MAYO, deceased (about 1702) 1-610.
- McKENZIE, REV. JOHN, of SUFFOLK COUNTY, Virginia, married JANET GRAY, daughter of JOHN GRAY and ANNE BRYAN; they had son JOHN MCKENZIE born in NANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, (1743) genealogical account of the family 2-508.
- McKEEL, JOHN, (spelled here MCKELE) married the widow of WILLIAM SMITH 1-76.
- McKEEL, MICHAEL, left will (1802) had JOSIAH, REUBEN, AMY and daughter RACHEL SMALL, and his executors were WILLIAM ROBERTS and WILLIAM BENNETT; witnesses RICHARD HOSKINS and JOSEPH SMALL 3-342.
- McKEEL, REBECCA died leaving will in BATE in (1720) in which she mentions a son ANTHONY 1-61.
- McKEEL, THOMAS left will (1729) with sons BENJAMIN, THOMAS, JOHN and other children 1-62.
- McKILDO, JOHN, lived in TYRRELL COUNTY near a ferry run by CHARLES JACOBS (1770) 3-448.
- McKINNIE, BARNABY, with WILLIAM DOWNING, EDMOND GALE, JOHN ALSTON, JOHN WHITE and THOMAS LOVICK were JUSTICES of the GENERAL COURT for the PROVINCE of N. C. which lies EAST of CAPE FEAR (No date, but very early) 2-298; the commission appointing them by RICHARD EVERARD and others is dated (1725) 3-384.
- McKINNIE, BARNABY, JR. Abstract of will (1736) mentions daughter PATIENCE, BARNABY LANE, son of JOSEPH LANE, daughter MARY, BARNABY MCKINNIE son of WILLIAM, wife MARY, and brother WILLIAM; BARNABY POPE, son of JOHN POPE, brothers ROBERT and JOHN MCKINNIE, JAMES HOWELL and cousin JOHN LANE 1-470; BARNABY MCKINNIE was living in EDGECOMBE in (1736) 2-467. (NOTE: In these abstracts the name is generally spelled "MCKINNE" - but in notes we have used the modern way of spelling the name).
- McKINNIE, DAVID, with WILLIAM MURPHY witnessed a deed to BARNABAS MCKINNIE in (1720) 1-470.
- McKINNIE, JOHN, left will in EDGECOMBE (1763) son BARNABY and others named 1-344, 1-345.

McKINZIE, MARY, will (1754) in EDGEWOMBE mentions ANGELIAN POPE, sons JOHN and BARNABY McKINZIE and daughters MARY, PATENCE and MARTHA, with BARNABY POPE executor 1-345.

McKINZIE, RICHARD, left will in EDGEWOMBE ( 1755) brothers ROBERT, JOHN and wife MARY, BARNABY the son of JOHN, etc. WILLIAM and LEMUEL KINCEN Executors 1-350.

McKINZIE FAMILY. See Genealogy of the LANE FAMILY beginning 1-469.

McLEMORE, ABRAHAM, will in BERTIE (1736) (Name is spelled MACLEMORE ) names sons ATKINS, YOUNG and WILLIAM McLEMORE, with wife (unnamed) Executor; witnesses WILLIAM GILLIAM, WILLIAM CLANTON and JOSEPH BRAGG ( spelled BRAG) 1-349.

McLEMORE, ATKINS, was the son of ABRAHAM McLEMORE of BERTIE in (1736) 1-349. (NOTE: he married one of the daughters of EDWARD JONES and his wife ABIGAIL SUGRE ).

McLEMORE, CHARLES, with JOHN McLEMORE, with also WILLIAM CLANTON, witnessed deed of EPAPRODITUS BERTON to JOHN BERTON (1730) 2-448.

McLAIN, ARCHIBALD, married a step daughter of MATTHEW BOWAN who left will (1760) 1-69.

McMILLAN, JOHN, a mate to RICHARD POPE deid(1688) 3-363.

McMULLEN, JAMES died leaving will (1775) naming children, including MARY WINGATE and his wife BRIDGETT 3-178.

McREE, GRIFFITH I, was son in law of HON. JAMES IREDELL, having married the daughter FENELIPE IREDELL 2-164.

McROBY, JAMES was an ensign in the NINTH REGIMENT of the N. C. Continental Line 1-424.

McROBY, THOMAS, was a CAPTAIN in the NINTH REGIMENT of the N. C. Continental Line 1-424.

MEADE, ANDREW with DAVID MEADE and DAVID O'SHEAL witnessed deed by COL. JOHN LEAR to WILLIAM WILKINSON about (1728) 2-445.

MEADE, DAVID with JAMES BARRON was a witness to a deed in (1738) 3-132.

MEADE MARY, with ANDREW and DAVID MEADE witnessed deed in (1738) 3-132.

MEADER, JOB, with MARTHA MEADER witnessed a deed by WILLIAM JONES of CROWAN in (1728) 2-444.

MEADS, JOHN, of LITTLE RIVER, had daughter MARY mentioned in will of WILLIAM BARRY in ( 1722) 1-71.

MEADS, MARY, was daughter of JOHN MEADS who lived at LITTLE RIVER (1722) 1-31.

MEADS, TIMOTHY ( Spelled here MEAD ) proves his rights: 2 wives or husbands, KILLIAN BROWN, a young daughter, (1680 -about ) 2-457; TIMOTHY MEADS of ALBEMARLE COUNTY, will (1685) wife ANN, son JOHN, children of brother THOMAS MEADS of WARWICKSHIRE, daughter in law MARY, DANIEL AKERHURST, ARNOLD WHITE and BERRY LAST, Executors. WILLIAM BENTLEY a witness 1-341-342

MEADS, TIMOTHY, will (1751) sons JOHN and THOMAS and wife MARY; JOSEPH FENDLETON an executor, witnessed by THOMAS MEADREL and MARY ANN SMITH 1-343.

MEADS, THOMAS will (1751) in PASQUOTANK, wife and son TIMOTHY executors, with JOHN SCOTT and JOB WINSLOW witnesses 1-343.

MERANE, A. W. will (1847), THOMAS CORE and JOATHAN TAYLOR witnesses 2-532.

MESANE, ROBERT, was a COLONEL in the N. C. Continental Line 1-422.

MERRERIN, FERRY was owned by WILLIAM NAULE in (1726) 3-463.

MERRERIN INDIANS. Letter in (1706) from THOMAS GARRETT relating to them 2-110, 2-111.

MERRERIN'S SWAMP issued out of BERNETT'S CREEK 3-133.

MELTON, RICHARD married ORPHA LATEN in the year (1705) 3-410.

MERCER, THOMAS married DIANA WHITE (1703) 3-410; He and his wife DIANA brought a suit in Chancery against Hon. Samuel SWANN in regard to lands that had secheated and been patented by SWANN 3-440.

MERCER, THOMASIN ( or THOMAZIN ) married THOMAS SNOWDEN in (1705) 3-410.

MERCHANT, CHRISTOPHER owned 908 acres of land in PASQUOTANK in (1704) 1-304.

MERCHANT MARINE of the Province, at FORT OF ROANOKE, EDENTON, N. C. giving the names of Masters of vessels 1-433, to 1-436.

MEREDITH, DAVID was Master of the schooner MARTIN in (1774) 1-426; he left will in (1791) saying he was formerly of EDENTON, wife SARAH and brother LEWIS MEREDITH and a half-brother EDWARD ROB JIGGETTS; ELISHA NORFLEET and wife Executors 3-247.

MEREDITH, JOSEPH ( of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. ) sold land to WILLIAM WALKERS in (1731) 2-452.

MEREDITH, WILLIAM will in (1780) sons WILLIAM, DAVIS, THOMAS, JAMES, BENJAMIN and daughters SARAH and PEGGY 2-347, 2-346.

MERRIDAY, THOMAS was a cousin of JOHN HOSKINS in (1717) 1-51; he left will in PASQUOTANK (1740) and mentioned a son in law SAMUEL DAVIS 1-60.

MERRITT, CHARLES sold land to JOHN WOOD in (1719) with JAMES BLOUNT a witness 2-608.

MERRITT, SAMUEL sold land in (1736) to ISAAC WILLIAMS which he had bought from WILLIAM BENTLEY 3-130; deed witnessed by EDWARD and MARY HARR made by him to WILLIAM BENTLEY in (1736) 3-130; he also sold land in GATES COUNTY in (1712) to WILLIAM BENTLEY, with JOHN COLLINGS a witness 1-638.

MERTON, JOEL, was witness to a bill signed by PATRICK MACKRUE (McEWIN) in (1711) 2-264.



MESSLER, CORSEWAR, left will in (1696) and named his son in law RICHARD LEWIS 1-62.

METCALF, CALUD, left will in (1736), with WILLIAM BENTLEY executor, ADAM MOORE a witness 1-340.

METCALF, GEORGE, left daughter MARTHA in his will (1795) and named his mother's children who bore the name SUTTON; SEYM WHEDEEN and executor and SAMUEL WHEDEEN a witness 3-179.

MEYBORN, THOMAS, bought land from SAMUEL PAGEET on QUEEN ANNE'S CREEK and CROWAN RIVER in (1729) with ROBERT HICKS and THOMAS LOVICK witnesses 2-446; he sold land to WILLIAM BADHAM ( 1728 ) 2-448; died leaving will (1749), with ELIZABETH MEYBORN, executrix and proved by the oath of EDWARD RUN (ROW?) 2-633.

MILERS, ANN, will (1816) had daughter ELIZABETH WARD and grand-children JOHN HANSFIELD and WILLIAM STAFFORD; THOMAS WARD executor (and probably son in law); THOMAS and DEBORAH BAGLEY, witnesses 3-342.

MILERS, THOMAS, left will in (1815); children of ELIZABETH MILON, MARTHA REA and SAMPSON WILDER, my wife, JEREMIAH MILON Executors, and JOB PENTTJOHN and SAMUEL REA witnesses 3-342.

MICHELDER, JEREMIAH, was the third husband of MARTHA HALSEY ( daughter of DANIEL HALSEY and a brother of JOHN HALSEY (1731) 2-450.

MIDDLETON, HENRY, bought land (1720) from PETER REED (REARD?) next to JEFFREY LILES and HENRY CLARKE, witnessed by ZEPHA and JOHN EDWARDS 2-614; the same year HENRY owned land next to WILLIAM MITCHELL 2-612; his wife was ELIZABETH EDWARDS (1721) and his wife MARY whose executor was JOHN EDWARDS 1-43; but a HENRY MIDDLETON died leaving will (1738) with wife MARTHA, with sons JAMES, JOHN and HENRY, a daughter MARY and son in law ELISHA FARLEY - 1-61; THOMAS LEE and BENJAMIN WALKER were the witnesses 1-348.

MIDDLETON, JOHN, died leaving will in TIRRELL in (1719) with daughter MARY and wife ELIZABETH 1-348; another JOHN left will in EDGECOMBE in (1750) and still another JOHN MIDDLETON died in ONSLOW COUNTY in (1744) naming children JOHN, JAMES, SAMUEL, ISAAC, SARAH, ANN, SABRA and SUSANNA; wife SARAH and JOHN STARKET the executors, with ABRAHAM, AIZE and SARAH MITCHELL as witnesses 1-348.

MIDDLETON, WILLIAM, was a cousin of FRANCIS LEY - DON will in (1728) 1-59; one WILLIAM MIDDLETON of (1764) had son JOSIAH MIDDLETON born that year 3-399; JOSHUA MIDDLETON ( son of WILLIAM ) recorded his mark in (1747) 2-630.

MIDGETT, MATTHEW, and his wife JUDITH sold lands to JOHN MILON in (1715) 1-621; he died leaving will (1735) in which JUDITH and all of their children are mentioned 1-62.

MILERS FAMILY. Wills 2-528.

MILERS, NATHANIEL and wife MARY sold lands in (1726) to JOHN WELCH with JOHN PARKER and PAUL PALMER the witnesses 2-447; and a much later NATHANIEL MILERS left will in BERTIE (1869) in which he mentions SALLY COBB, daughter of HENRY COBB and others 2-528; his father, NATHANIEL died (1800) in BERTIE, in which he mentioned MARY JENNIGAN and WINNIE JENNIGAN 2-528.

MILBURN, ALEXANDER left will in BERTIE (1806) naming wife SALLY and GEORGE OUTLAW his executors; WILLIAM HAWKINS and JOHN BOWMAN witnesses 2-529.

MILBURN, SAMUEL was appointed the guardian of the orphans of JOHN FORD (1771) in BERTIE 3-450; he died leaving will in BERTIE in (1796) in which the name of his wife and all his children are mentioned 2-348.

MILBURN, SARAH left will in (1820) in which she gives the names of certain grand-children, including SALLY MILERS, with JOSHUA TAYLOR and executor 2-530.

MILES, DANIEL. Genealogical query relating to him and his family 3-469.

MILMS, STEPHEN; division of his estate (1808) mentions MIRIAM CARPENTER, BENJAMIN WHEDEEN and wife MARY, THOMAS WHEDEEN and wife JEHOSHUA 2-267.

MILLER, ABRAHAM, obtained a land grant (1782) on TINDALL SWAMP 1-21.

MILLER, JOHN, will in (1822) wife SUSANNAH son JAMES and daughter PAUST, with RICHARD LEIGH, executor 3-343; another JOHN left a will (1817) in BERTIE, in which he mentions JOS. JORDAN, son of JOSEPH JORDAN, lands from the estate of WILLIAM WEST, and WILLIAM WEST son of JOSIAH WEST, with JOSEPH JORDAN executor 2-528.

MILLER, MALACHI, obtained grant of land (1790) adjoining SAMUEL POPPELSTON 1-23.

MILLER, MARY, will (1851) in which connection with the OUTLAW family is shown 2-528.

MILLER, NASON, obtained a land grant in (1793) on TINDALL SWAMP 1-24.

MILLER, RALPH ( Spelled RAISE ) tutition of EDWARD HARDY and NATHAN MILLER in BERTIE in (1771) 2-450.

MILLER FAMILY. Wills 2-528, 3-343.

MILLER, MARTIN, was son in law of HENRY MACELEY who died in (1720) 1-63.

MILLER, THOMAS, was administrator of the estate of SEYM SOTHEL about (1695) 3-250, 3-251; mentions an account against the estate held by JOHN PORTER 3-250; he renders an account of the estate of SEYM SOTHEL 3-66; he was a member of the GENERAL COURT of ALBEMARLE with WILLIAM WILKINSON and others in (1683).

MILLHOUSE, WILLIAM, witnessed a deed to JAMES LONG in (1711) with JAMES HOOPER and JOHN WORLEY 2-135.

MILLS, FRANCIS, married FENELope LONG in (1783) with ISAAC AIRS ( Spelled AIRS ) security on the marriage bond 3-111.

MILNER, JOHN, witnessed a deed from JAMES WILSON ( Of WARWICK COUNTY, VA. ) to NATHANIEL WRIGHT ( Of HANSMOND CO. VA. in year of (1733) 2-610.

MILNER, JOHN JR. was the witness to a deed of land to RICHARD ROGERS by JOHN ALSTON in (1783) 2-610.

MINNER, JOSEPH, sold lands in (1731) to JOHN SUMNER, which had been patented by COL. THOMAS MINNER in (1703) 2-451.

MINNER, THOMAS (COLT) of HANSEMAN COUNTY, VIRGINIA, sold lands to JANE KNIGHT ( of the same place ), which had been granted to COL. THOMAS MINNER in (1700); this sale was in (1737) and was witnessed by JOHN SUMNER, WILLIAM HUNTER and JOHN KNIGHT 3-130.

MILTON, JOHN made deed to lands in (1717) to DANIEL McDAWIEL, adjoining lands owned by JOHN CROSBY and THOMAS VINCENT, with ROBERT HICKS and WILLIAM BRASWELL witnesses 1-299.

MING, DOBOTHY ( May be intended for MINGE ) was owner of lands before (1696) adjoining lands patented to HENDERSON WALKER that year 1-6.

MINGE, EDWARD, left will (1734) in PASQUOTAKE, & mentioned wife MARY, daughter MARY and half-sisters ELIZABETH and SARAH; also his wife's father JOSEPH JESSOP 1-62.

MINGO, JAMES, was a JUSTICE of the GENERAL COURT of N. C. in (1708) 3-143; in (1780) a much later JAMES MING ( intended for MINGE ) owned land next to JOSEPH CROSBY 1-21; JAMES MINGO married RUTH LAKER, daughter of BENJAMIN LAKER and after his death she married RICHARD SANDERSON 1-74; he was mentioned in (1713) in the will of MATTHEW GILES 1-46; he is mentioned in regard to a road in PERQUIMANS in about (1695) 3-141; he died JAN. 23 (1723-4) 3-405.

MINGO, JOSEPH, died leaving will in CROWAN (1751) in which he mentions sons THOMAS and JOSEPH, daughters and wife RACHEL 1-252.

MINGO, THOMAS, left will in CROWAN (1758) mention of brother JOSEPH MINGO, deceased, and his own children JOSEPH, JAMES, RACHEL GREGORY, son WILLIE, daughter PHENOLP, and his wife DELILAH, witnessed by JEREMIAH MIZON and SARAH PARISH 3-123; a much earlier THOMAS married MARY, daughter of the widow of JACOB BUTLER in (1738) 3-286; the estate of THOMAS MINGO or MINGE was divided in (1769) by HENRIKER LEARY between his widow SARAH, and THOMAS and SARAH MINGO 3-267; a THOMAS MINGO SR. died about (1772) leaving widow MARY, children SARAH MINGO, THOMAS MINGO and ELIZABETH LEARY, sister of HENRIKER LEARY 2-267.

MINGO, RICHARD, was one of the heirs of a THOMAS MINGO, with WILLIAM BURNETT and a JOHN MINGO 2-267.

MINGO, JOHN, lived on CYPRESS SWAMP in the year (1738) 3-132.

MINGO, RICHARD was a witness to a deed by JAMES LASSITER in (1736) 3-127.

MINTON, THOMAS, died leaving will in (1804) naming wife SARAH and children; JOSEPH EDGE, LOKE PARKER and JAMES MINTON witnesses 3-529.

MINTON, MARY, will (1854), names children of MARCELLA MINTON, PHENOLP PARKER a witness 3-529.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, of ALBEMARLE COUNTY taken from EDEYTON books 3-296 to 3-306, arranged in alphabetical order.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS or ITEMS from such records copied at EDEYTON 2-465 to 2-471.

MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS copied from LOOSE PAPERS among the records of ALBEMARLE COUNTY at EDEYTON, including the rent rolls prior to (1700) 1-301 to 1-306.

MISCELLANEOUS ITEMS found in BOOK "W" "B" No. 1 and "C" No. 1 at BERTIE COUNTY 1-117 to 1-119.

MITCHELL, ABRAHAM, died leaving will in (1746) in CARTERET, and mentions wife and brothers ANTHONY, JOHN and GEORGE and sister REBECCA; JOHN MITCHELL and EMMEL HUNTER executors 1-344; an older ABRAHAM ( evidently his father ) died in ONSLOW (1747) and named wife ANN and sons ANTHONY, JOHN and GEORGE and daughters REBECCA and KATHERINE; JOHN STARKY an executor and SARAH MIDDLETOWN a witness 1-344.

MITCHELL, RANDALL, left will (1758) in EDGE-COMBE, with BENJAMIN MITCHELL a witness 1-344; and JAMES MITCHELL died at EDEYTON (1745) with JAMES and ELIZABETH WALLACE as witnesses 1-344.

MITCHELL, JACOB, was an orphan of JAMES MITCHELL of BERTIE in (1771) 3-450.

MITCHELL, JAMES, will at EDEYTON (1745) and left son JAMES MITCHELL 1-344; and CATHERINE MITCHELL was his widow 1-457; the son JAMES paid the tuition of EDWARD HARDY in BERTIE (1771) 3-450.

MITCHELL, JOHN, his orphan THOMAS MITCHELL placed under care of WILLIAM WESTON in (1746) 3-628.

MITCHELL, NANCY had son WILLIAM MITCHELL under tuition of SAMUEL POWERS 3-450

MITCHELL, RICHARD, of GATES COUNTY; lengthy abstract of his will in (1820) in which he names his wife ESTHER, her heir JOHN MITCHELL, TIMOTHY HUNTER of BERTIE COUNTY, WILLIAM BARKSDALE of HALIFAX COUNTY, with TIMOTHY WALTON and TIMOTHY WALTON Jr. his executors; witnessed by JOHN WALTON, THOMAS LEAK and JOHN L. BILLUPS 3-60, 3-61.

MITCHELL, THOMAS and PATRICK MAULE witness to a deed in CROWAN (1716) 1-624.

MITCHELL, WILLIAM, received a deed to lands from RICHARD BACHELIER (1716) 1-293; he sold land to THOMAS STUBBS and HENRY MIDDLETON (1720) 2-612; witnessed a deed from WILLIAM FAYLEY to BENJAMIN BLOUNT (1716) 1-291.

MITCHENER, JEREMIAH, received a land grant in (1740) 1-18; he had married MRS. MARTHA DUNSTON in (1738) 1-448.

MIXON, JOHN, bought tract of land from MATTHEW MIDGETT in (1716) 1-621; and he and others signed a petition in (1713) 2-111, 2-112.

MIZELL, AARON, married POLLY QUALL in BERTIE COUNTY MARCH 12, 1802, with TIMOTHY MIZELL as surety 2-370; a different AARON MIZELL left will in BERTIE (1808) witnessed by a WILLIAM COPELAND 2-529.

MIZELL, ANN, mentions as a sister in the wills of JUDITH and FRANCES BRITMAN in BERTIE COUNTY in (1810-1811) 2-501.

MIZELL, CLARY, was daughter of WILLIAM MIZELL of BERTIE in (1795) and was a sister of AARON MIZELL 2-348.

MIZELL, ELIZABETH, was the daughter of TIMOTHY MIZELL who left will (1792) in BERTIE, witnessed by REUBEN HARRISON and BENJAMIN WHITE 2-348.

MIZELL, HANNAH, will in BERTIE (1823) mentions her brothers, CADDER, HENRY, LAWRENCE and JOSHUA MIZELL 2-529.

MIZELL, HENRY, was named as the brother of HANNAH MIZELL in her will (1823) in BERTIE 2-529.

MIZELL, HEBERIAH, married ANN HOLLEY (2-501); and was executor of the will of JUDITH BRITMAN in (1811) 2-501.

MIZELL, ISAAC, married CHARLOTTE HUGHES Feb. (1799) 2-373.

JEREMIAH MIZELL married WINNIFRED SOWELL in BERTIE in (1807) 2-378.

MIZELL, JOHN, owned lands in (1757) near ROBERT LASSITER 1-20; in (1751) he witnessed a deed by JOHN KRATON, SR. 2-450; a later JOHN MIZELL witnessed the will of GODWIN JORWIGAN (1817) in BERTIE 2-523.

MIZELL, LAWRENCE, brother of CADDER, HENRY and a JOSHUA MIZELL 2-529.

MIZELL, LUKE, was apparently the son in law of WILLIAM CHARLTON, having married his daughter SARAH, as sometime between (1706 and 1711) WILLIAM CHARLTON in a deed of gift for "love and affection" called them "my son and daughter" and gave them a tract of land on MORATUCK (BOARDWALK) RIVER 1-95 (There was in 1764 a CHARLTON MIZELL who married ELIZABETH EVERITT or AVERITT 3-107); in (1744) LUKE MIZELL WILLIAM LATTMORE and JOSEPH JORDAN divided the estate of DANIEL HUNDEICKS 2-632; in the year (1768) a LUKE MIZELL - perhaps son of the first LUKE - signed the marriage bond of JOHN MIZELL who married HANNAH MIZELL in BERTIE 2-108; at a court held in (1718) it was ordered that LUKE MIZELL, WILLIAM MIZELL, JNO. BENTLEY, WILLIAM LATTMORE, JOHN SESSIONS & NATHANIEL MOORE do certain duties, including the appraisal of the estate of MARTIN GRIFFIN deceased 1-154; LUKE MIZELL and wife SARAH sold lands to GEORGE CLARK, of PERQUIMANS on ROCKY CREEK (no date) 1-297; LUKE witnessed a deed from EDWARD SMITHWICK (1714) 1-291; and one from WILLIAM CHARLTON to PHIL WARD in (1714) 1-292; he sold lands to TIMOTHY TRENLOW in (1717) with JOHN FALCOWER & WILLIAM STEWART witnesses 1-300; he and SARAH CHARLTON witnessed a deed to EDWARD SMITHWICK in (1702) 2-456; in (1744) he and COL. ROBERT WEST and ROGER SHEL were appointed to divide estate of HENRY GIBBS 2-622; he lived near the VIRGINIA LINE in OATES COUNTY about (1730) 2-450.

MIZELL, MOSES in (1759) had land grant on CYPRESS BRANCH 1-20; he married MARY LAYTON (1799) 2-373; died and left will (1845) 2-539. And of course these are different ones.

MIZELL, TIMOTHY, died leaving will in BERTIE COUNTY (1792) naming sons JONAS and JOHN MIZELL and daughter JUDITH HUGHES and certain grandchildren 2-348.

MIZELL, WEST and ANN MIZELL were children of HEBERIAH MIZELL who married ANN HOLLEY or BRITMAN 2-501; he and HEBERIAH MIZELL were witnesses to the will of WILLIAM LEARY in (1822), of which CHARLTON LEARY was an administrator or executor 2-527.

MIZELL, WILLIAM died leaving a will in BERTIE County in (1793) in which he named his children SARAH, AARON, WILLIAM, MARY, JEREMIAH, CLARY, SUSANNAH and MARY; his wife MARY and brother JOHN MIZELL executors 2-348; a WILLIAM MIZELL married WINNIFRED WARD in (1806) in BERTIE COUNTY 2-377.

MOILEN, BENJAMIN and wife HANNAH (1698) 3-370.

MOLEY, KATHERINE sold lands to JOHN COOK in (1717), with JOHN CROMBIE a witness 1-298.

MOLEY, GEORGE (Spelled MOISE) left will in CHOWAN in (1719) and named a son in law THOMAS MAGALL 1-63.

MOLOTON, ELIZABETH, a widow bought lands from WILLIAM HEEVES (1716) joining PHILLIP JONES 1-623.

MOLOTON, JOHN and THOMAS SMITH witnessed deed by WILLIAM HEEVES in (1718) 1-623; and he sold lands to THOMAS VINCENT adjoining the land of JOHN CROSBY in (1716) witnessed by JOHN DICKINSON 1-295; in (1718) he witnessed a deed to ELIZABETH MOLOTON 1-623.

MOLOTON, JOHN SR. sold lands to JOHN JOEMAKIN (JARTIGAN) in (1716) witnessed by JOHN CROSBY and ROBERT RICKS 1-295.

MONCRIEF, JOHN, left will in (1712) names his wife MARY, sons GEORGE, THOMAS, WILLIAM and JOHN MONCRIEF and daughter MARY. His wife MARY and HENRY MCCULLOCH Executors 1-63.

MOORE, GEORGE sold land to JOHN BLANCHOW (1719) 1-627.

MONTAGUE, ROGER and SUSANNAH MONTAGUE were transported by WILLIAM HANCOCK about (1697) 2-299; ROGER was mentioned (1701) in the will of RICHARD COLLINS 1-37.

MONTAGUE, THOMAS (Mis-Spelled MONTIQUE in the book) of PERQUIMANS left will (1750) and named wife ELIZABETH and (evidently) children of ZACHARIAH NIXON (who must have been a son in law) 1-351; THOMAS MONTAGUE (so spelled) witnessed a deed in (1720) by JAMES EVANS of PERQUIMANS to THOMAS LUTEN joining HENRY BOHNER and a WILLIAM JONES 2-613.

MONTIEZ, LEWIS, with JOHN CAMPBELL, witness a deed by JOHN WORLEY in (1720) 2-615; JOHN WORLEY, after his death in (1732) was administrator on his estate, and the name was spelled MONTIEZ 1-450.

MONTFORT, JONATHAN, and others, including JOSEPH YORK and the widow of JOHN MIZELL were owners of the sloop HANNAH and MARY in (1718) 2-297.

MONTFORT, JOSEPH, of HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. was the owner of the BRIGANTINE "BERTY" and the SLOOP "HALIFAX" in (1775). It was sometimes customary for the owners of vessels to take charge of them in person. 1-456.

MONTGOMERY, JOHN was a member of the Court in CHOWAN in (1743) 1-447; in (1733) he was the executor of the estate of FRANCIS FUGH 1-66; and he was appointed ATTORNEY GENERAL of the colony of N. C. in (1723) 1-445.

MOODY, WILLIAM, of BERTIE COUNTY in (1709) with his wife ANN sold lands to JOHN BENTLEY on CHARLTON'S CREEK on MORATUCK (ROANOKE) RIVER with EDWARD BERRY and ROBERT HICKSON as witnesses 1-102; MOODY sold land to EDWARD SMITHWICK, SR. on MORATUCK (no date given) 3-131; in (1710) lands he had sold to JOHN FALCONER was deeded by him (FALCONER) 1-296.

MOON, JACOB, was an officer in the AMERICAN REVOLUTION 2-310.

MOON, WILLIAM S. (Spelled MEOON) died in FRANKLIN COUNTY, ALABAMA 2-532.

MOORE, ANN (Of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA.) in (1734) bought land from SAMUEL MERRITT adjoining JOHN DUKE and JOHN DRYUR 2-453; and an ANNE MOORE with AARON MOORE witnessed the will of NATHANIEL ALBERTSON in PERQUIMANS in (1782) 3-163.

MOORE, AARON with ANNE MOORE witnessed the will of NATHANIEL ALBERTSON in PERQUIMANS in (1782) and he evidently married ANNE ALBERTSON, the daughter of the testator 3-163. See 2-347.

MOORE, ABRAHAM, bought lands about (1771) from a JOHN DREW, whose wife PATIENCE DREW lived in HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. 3-449.

MOORE, ALFRED, with RICHARD WYATT, witnessed the will of ISAAC HALL in (1826) 3-337.

MOORE, AUGUSTUS, died leaving will in EDENTON in (1851) wife SUSAN 2-13.

MOORE, CHARLES, the son of JOHN MOORE and his wife ANN, was born in (1732) 3-389; he married SARAH and had children ANN and ISAAC MOORE born (1756 and 1767) 3-389.

MOORE, CORNELIUS, was brother and executor of NATHAN MOORE who died leaving will (1831) 3-341, 3-342, with WILLIAM EVANS and ISAAC BUNGE as witnesses; (This will shows relation of the MOORES to the EVANS family). See 3-177.

MOORE, DAVID, wrote will MARCH 25 (1670) proved in December same year; in it he names only son KALINE, with JAMES BLOUNT a witness 1-340; in the GRIMES version, the name of the son is given as DAVID, and the witnesses as ROBERT BOWEN and JAMES BLOUNT (GRIMES p. 251).

MOORE, EDWARD, bought land from JONATHAN LEWIS in (1717) 1-299; he and his wife MARGARET MOORE witnessed a deed by JOHN JONES (1718) 1-612; he and MARGARET deeded lands to JAMES CORN in (1722) adjoining MARTIN GARDNER & PATRICK CANADY and WILLIAM JONES were the witnesses 2-141.

MOORE, ELIJAH, Captain in Revolution 1-425.

MOORE, EPAPRODITUS, and ALEXANDER COTTON are bondsmen for JOSEPH WIMBERLY who petitions for the establishment of a ferry over the ROANOKE river at CONEAT, which was granted at a meeting of the court at WINDSOR in (1744) 2-621; EPAPRODITUS MOORE died in BERTIE in (1757), and from it we learn that he had a daughter who married JAMES EDWARD, one who married a CAIN (Rebecca), one who married a WALSTONE, RACHEL who married a STANDLEY, and FENILOPE, who married a HARE; he had son JOHN MOORE; grandsons THOMAS & ELISEA MOORE, and other daughters MARY, ANN, GRACE and CHRISTIAN MOORE 1-341; still a later EPAPRODITUS MOORE died in BERTIE in (1789) with wife WINNIE and sons AARON and THOMAS MOORE, ANDREW OLIVER and a JOHN SMITHWICK executors 2-347.

MOORE, GIDEON left will in (1763) named mother MARY MOORE, and brothers JOSEPH and CORNELIUS MOORE, sisters MIRIAM and MARY MOORE and BETTIE HARTLETT; MATTHEW JORDAN and MATTHEW WHITE executors 3-177.

MOORE, HANNAH, died in (1802) leaving will in which she named sons JOSEPH and ROBERT MOORE and daughters MARTHA and HANNAH HAMLIN, MARY WHITE and SARAH MOORE 3-341.

MOORE, REZEKIAH, was the son of WILLIAM MOORE and wife ELIZABETH, and was born (1718) 3-389; another REZEKIAH MOORE, the son of a WILLIAM and wife MARTHA was born in (1734) 3-389.

MOORE, ISAAC, was the son of CHARLES MOORE who left will in (1806), and ISAAC was then in TENNESSEE; the wife of CHARLES was evidently ELIZABETH CREECH, a sister of LEMUEL CREECH, called the "uncle" of his son LEMUEL MOORE 3-341.

MOORE, JAMES, was a COLONEL and a BRIGADIER GENERAL in the N. C. Continental Line 1-415.

MOORE, JAMES, died leaving will in (1733) and he names wife SUSANNA, son MAURICE MOORE and daughter SARAH; JOHN DAWSON named as executor 1-51; the witnesses to this will were JAMES BARNES, ROBERT TREKILL, JOHN BROWN. In a codicil in (1735) the witnesses were ROBERT RUFFIN, JAMES FART and SAMUEL COTTON (GRIMES p. 251).

MOORE, JAMES, with CHARLES MOORE, witnessed a will of ABRAHAM ELLIOTT in (1813) 3-331; in (1790) a JAMES MOORE left will in BERTIE in which he named his son in law LUKE COLLINS, who married his daughter DELIA MOORE, his son TITUS MOORE, his daughters ELIZABETH JOYNER and SARAH ABRINGTON; TITUS MOORE and LITTLEBURY ABRINGTON were the executors 2-347; there was a JAMES MOORE & wife FRANCES who had a daughter SARAH born in (1691) 3-369; and a JAMES MOORE was the SHERIFF of BERTIE in (1771) 3-449; MAURICE MOORE in (1717) gave a receipt to EDWARD MOSLEY for money received on claims for services rendered by COL. JAMES MOORE in the INDIAN WARS (about 1711) 3-149; the service of COL. JAMES MOORE are mentioned by JOHN CORRIE or CORY, Constable of PARQUANK Precinct in (1713) addressed to NATHANIEL CHUVIN and MAJ. CHRISTOPHER GALT which statement is addressed to them and signed by said JOHN CORY 3-274, 3-275.



MOORE, JESSE, late of PERQUIMANS, N. C. but in (1769) left will in ISLAND OF ANTIQUA, mentions brothers WILLIAM, THOMAS and SAMUEL MOORE, and mother LEAH HOLLOWAY, formerly LEAH MOORE, and "brothers" JOSEPH and THOMAS HOLLOWAY 3-177. (CHARLES MOORE who left will in (1789) had daughter LEAH MOORE 3-177)

MOORE, JOHN married MARY RATLIFF in (1728) 3-410; a JOHN was Master of the sloop SEAFLOWER in (1749) 1-435; a JOHN MOORE, son of WILLIAM and ELIZABETH MOORE was born (1703-3) 3-373; in (1769) JOHN the son of BENJAMIN MOORE was placed under the tuition of JOSIAH WILLIAMS of BERTIE 3-447; JOHN MOORE and wife ANN had CHARLES MOORE born (1732), PRISCILLA born in (1734) 3-389; JOHN MOORE patented lands in (1700) 3-150; JOHN of NORTHAMPTON County left will in (1763) wife TABITHA, with children JOHN, WILLIAM, NATHANIEL, RICHARD and SARAH 1-340.

MOORE, JOSEPH and HUGH MOORE of Mecklenburg County, query relating to 2-471. See 2-84.

MOORE, JOSHUA, was the son of WILLIAM MOORE and wife ELIZABETH, was born (1706) 3-376; JOSHUA MOORE left will (1791) with sons JOSEPH, JOSHUA and ROBERT, and son in law ROBERT NEWBY, B. ALBERTSON, a witness 3-177, 3-178.

MOORE, LUTEN, was grandson or grand-daughter of RACHEL HALL will (1810) 3-337.

MOORE, MARY, of PERQUIMANS left will in (1756) & mentions son THOMAS NEWBY, daughters JEMIMA and MARY ROBINSON, and grandchildren SARAH and JOHN ROBINSON; son THOMAS and NATHAN NEWBY executors 1-340; MARY MOORE was the daughter of DAMARIS RATLIFF who died (1734) (see John Moore) 1-70.

MOORE, MATTHEW, married RANCY DALTON, daughter of SAMUEL DALTON, of Virginia 2-479, 2-480; he lived in STOKES COUNTY, N. C., an account of his family 2-306.

MOORE, MAURICE, with JOSEPH MOORE and EDWARD MOSELEY indicted by Grand Jury, indictments signed by DANIEL RICHARDSON (1719) 2-81 to 2-82; inscription on memorial erected to his memory at Parish Church of St. Phillip 2-222; query in regard to MAURICE MOORE by a lady in Texas 2-635; MAURICE MOORE the son of JAMES MOORE and wife SUSANNA, who left will in (1735) 1-61; MAURICE MOORE and RICHARD PARIS were Church Wardens in St. James Parish New Hanover County in (1742) 2-304; in (1719) Maurice Moore witnessed a deed by JOHN LILLINGTON to JEREMIAH VAIL, with JOSEPH PORTER and SARAH SWAIN as witnesses also 2-454; JAMES, son of MAURICE MOORE married ANN IVY who was step-daughter of MARGARET JONES 2-490; one MAURICE MOORE from near WILMINGTON, N. C. was b. (1771) and died (1854) married MARGARET TWILLY and moved to Kentucky about (1810) and one of his sisters married McCauley and had son JAMES McCauley 3-314; MAURICE in (1720) witness to deed by WILLIAM JONES of BATH to EDWARD MOSELEY 3-613; MAURICE MOORE and MRS. MAURICE MOORE, JAMES MOORE, THOMAS CUNNINGHAM JR., MARY GRAINGER, wife of CALES GRAINGER and others mentioned in will of ALEXANDER DUNCAN in WILMINGTON (1768); testator also mentions his brother ROBERT, and sisters and JOHN BETHFORD and daughter FRANCES 1-301.

MOORE, MOSES, left will in BERTIE in (1818) and mentions wife SARAH, daughter TABITHA and daughter PERCLOPE GRABERRY and NELLY CULPEPPER; Longley Graberry and James Graberry each married one of his daughters; TURNER MOORE was an executor of the will 2-531, 2-532; he and LAUDLEY GRAY - BERRY, JAMES GRABERRY and PERCLOPE GRABERRY mentioned in will of WILLIAM TILMAN (wife POLLY) in (1808) 2-550.

MOORE, NATHANIEL, executed power of attorney to WILLIAM CHARLTON to acknowledge deed dated (1716) 1-297; NATHANIEL MOORE bought lands from EDWARD SMITHEWICK adjoining EDWARD BERRY in (1714) with HENRY SPELLER & EDWARD SMITHEWICK witnesses 2-455.

MOORE, NORTON, and wife MARY sold lands to MARTIN CHOMER in (1719) 1-229.

MOORE, RICHARD obtained a grant of land on the Northeast side of CHOWAN RIVER in (1713) 1-13; he witnessed a deed by THOMAS AYENT and wife ELIZABETH to JACOB COLSON (1716) with JOHN MAYN also a witness; land on MORATUCK (HOAHOKE) River 1-295; in (1748) the will of RICHARD MOORE was proven by the oaths of WILLIAM RHE and THOMAS DAVIS 2-532.

MOORE, ROBERT, came from DOUGLAS, Isle of Man to N. C. with REV. RICHARD MARSDEN 2-399; ROBERT MOORE, son of ROBERT and his wife HANNAH was born in (1729) and they also had JAMES MOORE (b. 1717) and MARTHA born (1726) 3-389; a ROBERT MOORE was witness to deed by JOHN BAKES to JOHN URMSTONE in (1718) 2-455; HANNAH MOORE who left will in (1802) had daughters named HAMLYN, and her executors were JOSEPH and ROBERT MOORE, with MARGARET JONES and HULDA NEWBY witnesses 3-341.

MOORE, ROGER, mentioned in the will of JOHN DALRYMPLE, ESQ. in Scotland, as "my good friend"; executors named being MATHE DALRYMPLE, SEN. ROGER MOORE, ESQ. and WILLIAM and JOSEPH WATERS; witnesses JOHN SWANN, GEORGE LOCKHART, GEORGE MOORE; will proved (1767) but written (1742); Roger Moore deceased at time will was proved; ALEXANDER DUNCAN of Brunswick County, N. C. also mentioned 3-465; a ROGER MOORE was CAPTAIN in the Fourth Regiment of the N. C. continental Line 1-419; will (1748) 1-342.

MOORE, SAMUEL, son of WILLIAM MOORE and wife ELIZABETH was born in HERSELEY PRECINCT in (1707) 3-377; MARY MOORE, daughter of SAMUEL MOORE and wife MARY was born in (1739) 3-389.

MOORE, SARAH, married WILLIAM GREGORY, with JOHN WYATT as surety on bond in (1785) PERQUIMANS COUNTY 3-418.

MOORE, TITUS, a legatee with the GRABERRYS and also executor of the will of GEORGE HOUSE in (1795) with SAMUEL GRABERRY; FRANCIS FUCH and JAMES HOUSE witnesses 2-340; TITUS MOORE died leaving will in BERTIE (1767) mentions his wife ELISA - BETH, son JAMES and daughters MARY ODUM and CHARITY MOORE and "my five children" not named. Witnesses were NEDHAM BRYAN and PATIENCE TURNER 1-341.

MOORE, THOMAS, "late of New York" died in WIL - MINGTON leaving will (1753), Dr. CROMBIE FAR - QUHARSON, executor; CALICE MASON, SIMON PAYNE and RICHARD HARTLEY witnesses 1-341.

MOORE, THURMAN, died in PERQUIMANS (1752), sons WILLIAM, SAMUEL, THOMAS and JESSE MOORE, and daughters JANE and MARY and wife LINAR MOORE 1-341.

MOORE, WILLIAM, and wife ELIZABETH, had son WILLIAM MOORE, born (1699) 3-371; HEBERIAH born (1718) 3-389; JOSEPH born (1705) 3-376; he died in PERQUIMANS (1732) named wife ELIZABETH and children WILLIAM, JOHN, JOSEPH, SAMUEL and THURMAN MOORE; JANE and ELIZA - BETH and cousin ROBERT ROGUE 1-62; a much later WILLIAM MOORE died (1807) mentions brothers THOMAS and SAMUEL MOORE, and half - brothers JOSEPH and THOMAS HOLLOWELL; MAR - GARET and THOMAS WHITE, children of JOSIAH WHITE and THOMAS WHITE son of WILLIAM, with SAMUEL WHITE and JOHN PERRY witnesses 3-341 in (1722) WILLIAM MOORE was the god son of PETER SINGLE 1-42; in (1719) WILLIAM MOORE deeded land to JOHN KING (Of Nansemond Co. Va.) on the East side of CHOWAN RIVER 3-612.

MOORE, GEORGE, received land grant (1714) 1-15.

MORGAN, ABRAHAM, with CULLEN MORGAN and THOMAS MORGAN witnessed will of THOMAS LANE in GATES COUNTY (1829) 2-59

MORGAN, CHARITY, died in GATES COUNTY in (1825) with ABRAHAM and SEYMOUR BENNETT witnesses with son JAMES MORGAN executor; grandchildren JOSEPH JONES and EMILY and JAMES SMALL 2-61.

MORGAN, CHARLES, bought lands, next to EDMUND PORTER and MARGARET SIMONS (1716) with JOHN BENNETT a witness; and he sold lands to JOHN BENNETT the same year, with JOSEPH FOR - TER and RICHARD BENNETT witnesses 1-618.

MORGAN, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN MORGAN was born (1700) 3-373; and ELIZABETH, daughter of JAMES MORGAN and wife ANN, was born in (1739) 3-389.

MORGAN, BENNY, MARY MORGAN petitions for sale of personality of his estate (1759) 1-458; BENNY and JAMES MORGAN witness deed of JOHN STRENGER to ROBERT POWELL (1740) 3-151.

MORGAN, JAMES; his wife was JEAN in (1686) and they had son JAMES born (1675) 3-377; son JOHN born (1678) and son WILLIAM MORGAN born (1679) 3-308; JAMES and wife HATHAN had REBECCA MORGAN born (1739) 3-389; and JAMES and wife ANN had ELIZABETH born (1739) and SEYMOUR MORGAN born (1740) 3-389; JEAN a daughter of JAMES and wife JEAN married RALPH FLETCHER in (1698) 3-408.

MORGAN, JEAN, daughter of JAMES MORGAN and wife JEAN married RALPH FLETCHER in (1698) 3-408.

MORGAN, JOHN, married MARY JONES, the relict of ROBERT SEASLEY in (1699) 3-409; this JOHN was born in (1678) the son of JAMES MORGAN and wife JEAN 3-308; JOHN and MARY had a son JOHN MORGAN born (1705) 3-376; a JOHN MORGAN died leaving will in BERTIE in (1827) wife MAREHA, sons SEYMOUR, JOHN, PETER, daughters PASTY MORGAN, POLLY COOK (wife of CHAS COOK) and FENILOPE CULLIPPER 3-531.

MORGAN, LIDIA died in (1802) and in her will mentions her son in law BENJAMIN MORGAN and daughters in law FENINAH and SUSAN - KAH MORGAN (step-children) and daughters MARY and ELIZABETH MORGAN; her father JOSIAH KUNDY and JOHN KELL executors; & E. ALBERTSON and REBECCA ALBERTSON the wit - nesses 3-342.

MORGAN, MARY, married JAMES PERISED JR. in (1686) 3-406; and a MARY MORGAN died and left will in (1787) with her friend JOHN PARKER executor 3-178; MARY the daughter of EDWARD WILLIAMS married a MORGAN and is named in the will of her father (1739) 1-81.

MORGAN, MATTHEW died leaving will in (1764) wife was SARAH and his executrix, JOHN LACEY and JOSEPH DAVIS witnesses 3-178; a MATTHEW MORGAN died in GATES COUNTY in (1832) with daughters MARY BOLLARD, BETTA PAGE, NANCY BRITT and SARAH COPELAND; and son in law THOMAS COPELAND his executor 2-61.

MORGAN, OLIVE, (widow) bought land in (1732) from JOSEPH SMALL, of PERQUIMANS, on which JOHN SMALL (her late husband) had lived and which he had patented in (1714), JOHN WAL - TERS and JOHN ODOM witnesses 2-452.

MORGAN, ROBERT was called "son" in the will of PHILLIP ROBERT (1727) 1-78.

MORGAN, SEYMOUR, left will in GATES COUNTY (1866) 2-61; he was son or grandson of JOHN MORGAN who died in BERTIE in (1727) with son SEYMOUR MORGAN 2-531.

MORGAN, WILLIAM, married SARAH FLETCHER in (1699) 3-408, 3-409; he was probably the brother of JEAN MORGAN who married RALPH FLETCHER in (1698) 3-408; he and his wife SARAH had son WILLIAM MORGAN born (1705) 3-376; a WILLIAM MORGAN bought lands from JOHN STONE in (1730) with ROBERT JEFFREY and GABRIEL COGAN witnesses 2-460.

MORING, CHRISTIAN, left will in (1816) and in it named his son WILLIAM and son JOHN E. WOOD; WILLIAM MORGAN a witness 2-531.

MORLEY, JOHN, his wife was ELIZABETH FITZ GARRATT in (1706) 3-377.

MORRIS, CHARLES and WILLIAM GATLING (1734) witnessed deed by SAMUEL MERRITT to ANN MOORE of Nansemond County, Va. to lands ad - joining JOHN JONES and JOHN DEERY 2-463.

MORRIS, WILLIAM SR. left will in BERTIE in (1807) naming all his children and his wife SARAHAN 2-530; ABRAHAM HARMON was his ex - ecutor.

MORRIS, ZADOCK, died in BERTIE in (1836) and had son in law LAWRENCE MIZELL who married his daughter CHARLOTTE and had daughters MARTHA and CHRISTIAN; his daughter SALLIE MORRIS also married a MIZELL 2-580.

MORRIS, JOHN, sold lands to MARY SLANE (1711) in CHOWAN 3-442; left will (1739) naming his wife MARY and their children 1-61; a later JOHN died (1774) was brother of CORNELIUS MORRIS, and possibly JONATHAN and JOSEPH MORRIS mentioned same page 3-178.

MORRIS, THOMAS was witness to a deed JOHN RINTON (1734) by JAMES BENNETT and the INDIANS 3-125.

MORTON, EDWARD was Master of the Sloop SUSANNAH in (1749) 1-434.

MOSELEY, EDWARD, appointed (about 1704) a Deputy to represent the heirs of JOHN LORD GRANVILLE, and is directed to take charge as COL. OWEL of all the Regiments in the Province of NORTH CAROLINA 3-258, 3-259; EDWARD MOSELEY did not appear in the Province until about the time of GOV. HENDERSON WALKER'S death in (1704), and his Commission must have been issued about the time of the GARY HEMMILLION 3-259; he married the widow of GOV. HENDERSON WALKER 1-58; in and as early as (1706) he sold land with his wife ANN to ROBERT FENDALL and the deed was witnessed by JOHN LILLINGTON and SARAH LILLINGTON 1-99; about (1711-12) he represented EMANUEL CLEAVES in his suit in answer to CHARLES WORTH CLOVER for illegal arrest, etc. 3-259; in (1714) he sold lands to JAMES BARROW, SR. of PERQUIMANS with JAMES BARROW a witness 1-293; he was witness to a deed in WASHINGTON COUNTY in (1715) by one BROWNELL 1-291; in (1719) he was granted lands adjoining THOMAS GILBERT, JOHN TAYLOR, JOHN BLOUNT and JEREMIAH VAIL 1-13; in (1720) he patented lands adjoining those previously owned by THOMAS GILBERT 1-18; also lands on ROCKHOCK 1-18; in (1718) he sold lands with his wife ANN to JOHN LILLINGTON in Washington County 1-291; EDWARD MOSELEY, MAURICE MOORE and others were indicted, with DANIEL RICHARDSON foreman of Grand Jury 2-81, to 3-98; one grant to EDWARD MOSELEY lapsed to SAMUEL SWANE (1716) on INDIAN TOWN CREEK 1-16; it had been granted to him 1-11; he sold land in (1714) to COL. THOMAS GARY 1-294; in (1737) EDWARD MOSELEY was a trustee for WILLIAM BOWDEN and CHARLES WESSEMAR in a deed to DR. ABRAHAM BLACKALL; JOHN BENNETT and JEREMIAH VAIL the witnesses 3-129; statement of his public accounts signed by DANIEL RICHARDSON, WILLIAM BARROW and NICHOLAS CRISP (1714) 3-156; in (1717) he bought lands from WILLIAM BRANCH of CHOWAN 1-618; as TREASURER he executed a deed to WILLIAM LUTEN in (1737) lands next to JOHN CILEY and GABRIEL COSAND, which had been mortgaged to MOSELEY by THOMAS SPIERS 3-156; he died and his will was proven in NEW HANOVER COUNTY in (1749) names wife ANN and children ANN, JOHN, EDWARD, SAMUEL, JAMES, THOMAS and WILLIAM MOSELEY; wife's father MR. SAMUEL, sisters in law MRS. MARY MOORE, and MRS. SARAH PORTER, MRS. ELIZABETH MOORE relict of COL. MAURICE MOORE, sister of ELIZABETH, my sister in law; children of late brother-in-law JOHN LILLINGTON; Col. MAURICE MOORE'S "three youngest children", and my mother in law MRS. SUSANNAH BARNETT and my friend JAMES PASSELL 1-355.

MOSELEY, EMERSON, was Master of the Brigantine JOSEPH in (1775) 1-436; his daughter MARY MOSELEY born about (1783) is said to have married (1) SAMUEL JARVIS and (2) in (1803) WILLIAM COATES BUTLER of Philadelphia; it has been suggested that he was a grandson of EDWARD MOSELEY, who came from PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY, Va to CHOWAN precinct about (1705-6) SAMUEL JARVIS who married the daughter MARY MOSELEY lived in CURRITUCK COUNTY, North Carolina, but he probably married MARY MOSELEY in PASQUOTANK 3-316, 3-317.

MOSELEY FAMILY. Genealogical account of the family and some of the descendants of COL. EDWARD MOSELEY who was twice married, and his connections 1-638.

MOSELEY, CAPT. JOHN, vestryman of LINHAVEN PARISH in Princess Anne County, Va. (NORFOLK) and Captain FRANCIS MOSELEY 1-638; JOHN MOSELEY, who in (1719) bought lands from DENNIS MACLEOD 1-629.

MOSELEY, MARY, daughter of WILLIAM BASSETT and BURWELL BASSETT MOSELEY mentioned 1-638.

MOSE, JOSEPH, married SARAH BRACKELFORD daughter of JOHN BRACKELFORD 1-73.

MOSE, ROBERT, bought lands from JOHN BROWNING about (1720) 3-614.

MOY, JOHN and HANNAH MOY, of New Hanover County related to JOB HOWES Sr. and JR. mentioned in the will of SAMUEL BRIDGEN (1730) perhaps 1-176.

MOUNTFORT, HENRY and DAVID HENDERSON mentioned in document or message signed by THOMAS POLLOCK in (1704) 3-244.

MOW, NATHAN name mentioned in deed to WILLIAM LATTIMORE in (1716) 1-616.

MOWBRAY, WILLIAM and his wife HANNAH in (1680) 2-301.

MOY, JOHN (Spelled MOY) died leaving will in CURRITUCK in (1735) mentions daughter JANE, son JOHN and grandfather FIDERS and his wife AVIS 1-62.

MOY, MARY, was the grand-daughter of JOSEPH JESSOP who left will in PERQUIMANS (1736), who was brother of THOMAS and JONATHAN JESSOP; he also mentions grand-daughter MARY MATO 1-54.

MOY, THOMAS left will in CHOWAN in (1723) and named wife ELIZABETH, sons THOMAS and JOHN, WILLIAM PHILLIPS and "my wife's daughters" ELIZABETH and PATIENCE, 1-62.

MULKEY, PHILLIP, died leaving will EDGECOMBE County in (1736) sons DAVID, PETER, daughters JANE, EYE, SCARFURCH and JUDITH, son in law GEORGE LAWS; wife SARAH and JAMES SMITH, executors; witnesses JOHN CALLAHAN & JONATHAN MULKEY 1-348.

MULLEN, ABRAHAM, died in BERTIE in (1780) and left will naming sons JOSEPH, GREENBERRY & THOMAS; EDWARD TURNER and AGNES TURNER witnesses 2-347.

MULLIN, EDWARD, heads a list of Tithables in CURRITUCK COUNTY, the date of which has not been determined, but VERY EARLY perhaps about (1700) or earlier 3-257.

MULLIN, JAMES left will in (1796) in which he mentions ELIZABETH CALLAWAY and her son THOMAS CALLAWAY; wife and JOHN STANTON executors; SIMON LONG, JOAS THOMPSON and LEAVEN TRACE, witnesses 3-179.

MULLIN, JOSEPH, will (1791) sons ISAAC and JOSEPH, daughter MARY WHEDEE, and grandchildren BETTY and TULLY WILLIAMS, names wife ELIZABETH 3-179.

MULLEN, GREENHERRY, left will in BERTIE (1811) names wife HARRIS, daughter SARAH, son WILLIAM MULLEN; witnesses ELIZABETH WALSTON, WILLIAM LEE GRAY and TURNER WALSTON 3-530.

MULLEN, ISAAC. His wife was ELIZABETH in (1736) and he had son ABRAHAM MULLEN 3-589.

MULLEN, JACOB, of PERQUIMANS will in (1758) and he names children ISAAC, ABRAHAM, JACOB and THOMAS MULLEN, daughter HANNAH 1-60.

MULLEN, JOHN, was a witness with MARRA TURNER to the will of ANN TURNER in (1800) who mentions brother HENRY TURNER, cousin JOSEPH TURNER and son HARRIS TURNER 3-192.

MULLEN, PATSY, was the daughter of SARAH TURNER who left will (1827) and the wife of JOSEPH TURNER 3-354.

MULLEN, THOMAS, was the son of SARAH TURNER, SR. and brother of PATSY MULLEN who married JOSEPH TURNER 3-354.

MULLEN, ZADOCK left will (1813) names wife HANCY son BENJAMIN MULLEN, daughter MARY GODFREY and son ASHER MULLEN and others 3-542.

MUMFORD, DESBORAH, married JOHN RUSSELL, the son of GEORGE RUSSELL of COUNTY KENT, England in (1679) by the Rev. GORDON 3-301.

MUMFORD, JOSEPH, of ORSHOW POINT, left will not dated (GRIMES p. 260 says 1732) wife ANN and daughter ELIZABETH and sons JOSEPH and EDWARD. Executors EDWARD HOWARD and THOMAS FULLARD; JAMES MURRAY, EDWARD HOWARD and ELIZABETH MURRAY witnesses 1-62 and GRIMES p. 260.

MUNDAY, ALICE, in (1716) with JOHN COOM witnessed Power of Attorney from WILLIAM DOWNING to WILLIAM SHARPE, relating to a sale made by one MACLENDEN. 1-293.

MUNDEN, WILLIAM left will in (1793) wife HANNAH and children named 3-179.

MUNDEN, ELISEA left will in (1821) wife HANCY & children, including CHRISTOPHER and JOHN MUNDEN 3-343.

MURDS, JOSEPH, will (1832) wife HANNAH, with JOSEPH WHITE a witness 3-343.

MURDS, THOMAS (Spelled MUNS) received grant of land in (1714) next to lands owned by JOHN ROBINSON 1-8; he sold lands in CRAYAN to THOMAS KIRK in (1718) with DAVID ATKINS a witness 1-622; a THOMAS MUND (Spelled MARD in Hatheway's print) left will in (1736) mentions "my children and grandchildren" and grandchildren MARION and PRISCILLA DORSEY or DORSEY, son WILLIAM and daughter MARY 1-61; another entry purports to be the will of a THOMAS MUNS in (1683) which only mentions "Wife ANNE MUNS" 1-61.

MURDAUGH, JOHN and wife SARAH, had daughter MIRIAM born (1753) son JOSEPH born (1755) daughter MARY born (1756) son EMMUEL born (1760) and son JOHN MURDAUGH born (1762) 3-389, 3-390.

MURDAUGH, JOSEPH, died and left will (1766) & mentions a sister MIRIAM HURNICUT (the one born (1753); SAMUEL BOND, JOHN TAYLOR and JESSE MOORE were the witnesses 3-176.

MURPHY, JEREMIAH, died leaving will in CRAYEN COUNTY in (1752) mentions son THOMAS, GEORGE LANE, THOMAS MURPHY and JOHN LANE Executors; witnesses were JOHN MURPHY & JOHN and JANE CARTERS 1-351.

MURPHY, THOMAS left will in CRAYEN in (1746) sons THOMAS and JEREMIAH, JOHN and daughter BRIDGETT MURPHY 1-351.

MURPHY, COL. HARDY, Lieutenant Colonel in the N. C. Continental Line 1-416.

MURPHY, WILLIAM, father of COL. HARDY MURPHY, of the N. C. Continental Line is mentioned as having been a delegate to the Convention at HILLSBORO, N. C. in (1775) 3-516.

MURPHY, WILLIAM, will in EDGEWATER (1737) in which relatives are mentioned 1-351; he witnessed deed BARNABAS MORTIMER (1721) 1-470.

MUTTER FAMILY. Genealogical account. Its connections with the HIGHTONS, etc. 1-622-3-4

MULDERBY HILL was the name of the home of JAMES HIGHTON on ALBEMARLE SOUND 1-3.

MARKS FAMILY. PETER MARKS of "Ye Little O-seake" (will 1656) in Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, was the ancestor of JOHN MARKS of 1706 (1-36) and THOMAS MARKS of 1708 (1-6, 2-456, 1-88) who acquired lands on EDGEWATER CREEK, as shown by this record. He was the father of STEPHEN MARKS who died in ANNEKOMM COUNTY, Virginia in 1670, who left sons STEPHEN and JOHN, and the latter two were the ancestors of numerous sons, including the JOHN and THOMAS who about 1700 settled in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT; also of JOHN, PETER and HASTINGS MARKS who migrated up the RAPPAHANNOCK to SPOTSWILDERIA and HANOVER COUNTY, and from there "spread out". In 1734 JOHN MARKS, planter, of St. MARKS PARISH, Spottsylvania County, on the South side of the RAPIDAN had wife MARY and a daughter MARY and in 1733 PETER MARKS was licensed to keep an ORDINARY at the Courthouse in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, with one THOMAS PROSSER his bondsmen. (1 Crozier's County Records, and W. & M. Mag 1912 p. 55). This was the same house of entertainment, which many years later, was presided over by one JOHN SHELTON, whose daughter married PATRICK HENRY. JOHN MARKS, planter of St. Mark's Parish, had a son JOHN MARKS, who settled at SHEPHERDSTOWN, Virginia, up around HANOVER'S FERRY, and married ELIZABETH MORROW, sister of BEN. JOHN MORROW, member of Congress from that District, long years later, and a distinguished Colonel in the American Revolution. JOHN MARKS, of Shepherdstown, was also a revolutionary soldier, and the builder, it is claimed of the first Presbyterian Church in Fredericksburg Virginia, where he removed some years prior to his death, about 1812.



HASTINGS MARKS, brother of JOHN (Of St. Mark's Parish), PETER (Of Hanover County), and WILLIAM MARKS (of Middlesex County, Va.) who sold lands to JAMES BACHELDER that he had purchased from ROBERT MICKENBROUGH in 1740, was the ancestor of an interesting and numerous family of children, one of whom, HASTINGS MARKS, JR., married ANNE SCOTT JEFFERSON, sister of THOMAS JEFFERSON, the President, and another, JOHN MARKS who married LUCY MERIWETHER (then the widow of WILLIAM LEWIS) and the mother of NICHOLAS MERIWETHER LEWIS, of Expedition fame. It is through this alliance and others with the MERIWETHER FAMILY that we are able to trace this MARKS FAMILY back to old PETER MARKS of "ye Little Creeks" in LOWER NORFOLK. Consider these facts:

In 1680 COL. WILLIAM BERNARD was overseer of the will of JUSTINIAN COOPER (whose wife was ANNE HARRISON) of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY (pp. 531-532 Boddie) and who owned lands in LOWER NORFOLK. Margaret Bernard, his sister married DANIEL GAINES and had BERNARD GAINES, father of another DANIEL GAINES who had MARTHA GAINES who married JOHN HARVEY, of Charlottesville, the parents of ELIZABETH HARVEY who married JAMES MARKS, son of HASTINGS MARKS, and brother of JOHN MARKS who married LUCY MERIWETHER. MARTHA GAINES HARVEY, JOHN MARKS, the WALLAFERDS, THE MOORES, JAMES MARKS and the GAINES FAMILY all settled after the American Revolution on BROAD RIVER in GEORGIA. As for the MERIWETHERS, they also settled on BROAD RIVER, though originally they came down from old NICHOLAS MERIWETHER and his wife ELIZABETH WOODHOUSE of LYNNHAVEN PARISH in Lower Norfolk County. MARTHA GAINES HARVEY died in the Broad River settlement. The theory has been indulged by the MARKS genealogists that JOHN MARKS, the ancestor of this family of Upper Virginia, married a daughter of a LORD HASTINGS, based on the name of a son "HASTINGS", but no actual proof has been advanced to establish the claim, and the compiler accepts it only as a romantic dream having no basis in fact, since the surrounding historical data makes out too plain a case of mistaken identity, and establishes, beyond doubt that PETER MARKS "of ye Little Creeks" was the ancestor.

**THE MOORE FAMILIES.** This remarkable record certainly contains an abundance of material for a study of the MOORE FAMILY. The writer thinks he is able to identify among all of those mentioned at least three distinct families, though it is impossible to separate from the mass of names all those assignable to each group. (1) The BARBADOS, or COOSE CREEK MOORES; (2) THE LOWER NORFOLK, or HERMUDA MOORES, and (3) THE BRISTOL PARISH MOORES. This is a grouping that will furnish a basis for a study of these records, and I am frank to confess that I find evidence in some instances that suggests a relationship existed between nearly all of them. Following is a brief paragraphic outline of each of the three families:

(1) GOV. JAMES MOORE, who is said to have married a daughter of SIR JOHN YEAMANS was the ancestor of the BARBADOS set. These all came to the CAROLINAS from the BARBADOS with JOHN YEAMANS, ARTHUR WIDLOWSON, GOV. ROBERT DANIEL, the BROUGHTONS and others and settled between the Ashley and Cooper Rivers in South Carolina about the same time (about 1678-9). It is probable that GOV. MOORE had brothers. Possibilities: DAVID MOORE (1-340) and NATHANIEL (1-287) also a ROGER MOORE (not mentioned). GOV. JAMES MOORE was certainly the father of a JAMES, a MAURICE and a ROGER MOORE, and probably of a NATHANIEL, JOHN, JOSEPH, RICHARD and EDWARD, all of whom appear on the records, but unidentified as his children. It is known that GOV. JAMES MOORE, who married MISS YEAMANS had a large family (MOGRADY) and certainly only the three known sons would not have complied with that description. The son JAMES was also Governor, but died in 1723-36? (1-61), and he left a son MAURICE, but not the one who established BRUNSWICK and lived and died there in 1777. MAURICE MOORE, brother of the second GOV. JAMES left sons MAURICE and JAMES, mentioned in the will of ALEXANDER DUNCAN (1-201) and ROGER MOORE mentioned in the will of JOHN DALEYPTON (3-665). What became of MAURICE MOORE, son of GOV. JAMES MOORE, these records do not show. Not all of these MOORES remained in South Carolina, nor did they all live in WILMINGTON, but moved to the ALBEMARLE SOUND region where they multiplied and replenished the earth.

(2) THE LOWER NORFOLK or HERMUDA MOORES were all descendants of RICHARD MOORE, the first Governor of the HERMUDAS, whose father was SIR GEORGE MOORE, son of SIR WILLIAM MOORE whose first wife was MARGARET, the daughter of RALPH DANIEL (ALEXANDER BROWN), and who lived in SWAFFHAM, county NORFOLK, ENGLAND, from whence came the WOODHOUSE FAMILY. Richard Moore had a son EDMUND MOORE, who with his son in law HENRY WOODHOUSE (also son of a Governor of the HERMUDAS) settled at LYNNHAVEN PARISH in Lower Norfolk County (or PRINCESS ANNE). He was the father of CASON MOORE who married SARAH WOODHOUSE, THOMAS MOORE, WILLIAM MOORE who married MARY WOODHOUSE and ELIZABETH MOORE who became the wife of HENRY WOODHOUSE, who will be found on these records. These Lower Norfolk Moors spelled the name MOORE for a time, but later adopted the usual spelling of MOORE. CREDIAN MOORE of ONSLOW County was a descendant of this set. The WILLIAM MOORE and his wife ELIZABETH of the HERMUDAS PRECINCT records (3-371) belonged to this set, and the careful researcher in these records will find it possible to trace the line therefrom. MORRAN MOORE or MOORE was of this clan.

(3) THE BRISTOL PARISH MOORES. On the old Register of BRISTOL PARISH in Virginia will be found a list of MOORES, apparently the descendants of a "Great John Moore" there mentioned, in which the names GENE, ROGER, JAMES, JOHN, THOMAS, ALEXANDER, GEORGE, SAMUEL and MARK MOORE are mentioned. RUTH MOORE, son of "GREAT JOHN" was born in 1692, and reasonably may have been the father of the others, or most of them. That some of these MOORES went to ALBEMARLE is evident by the presence of the names on the North Carolina records. JOHN MOORE and his wife CATHERINE had a BETTIE HYPERFORD MOORE born in 1731, and JOHN RUTHERFORD and his daughter FRANCES are mentioned with MAURICE and JAMES MOORE in the will of ALEXANDER DUNCAN of WILMINGTON in 1788 (1-201).

PHILLIP MULKET, Will in 1786 witnessed by JONATHAN MULKET (1-348). REV. PHILLIP MULKET born near SALISBURY, N. C. in 1732, was probably the son of the brother JONATHAN who witnessed the will. In 1787 REV. PHILLIP MULKET organized the famous RANDY GREEN Baptist Church on DUFF RIVER. In 1780 he carried several members of the Church with him to Little River in South Carolina, where they organized another Church. From there he went to GEORGIA where he died. His son REV. JONATHAN MULKET was a famous pioneer churchman on the Watuga in East Tennessee in 1787, and he had a son REV. PHILLIP, famous in S. E. Kentucky, who with his family settled in MULKETTOWN, ILLINOIS, named for him, where he died and is buried. The descendants are legion all over the Southwest.

NABSON, ARTHUR, of CARTERET COUNTY left will in (1748) and had a daughter ELIZABETH married NATHANIEL SMITH 1-60.

NAIRNE, JOHN was neighbor to ABRAHAM BLINNETT in (1718) 1-627; he and wife MARY sold lands to WILLIAM UNCLEY of Nansemond County, Va. in (1728) 2-443; made deed to THOMAS BODIE in (1721) 2-617; in (1721) sold lands to CORNELIUS HARNETT joining EDWARD WINGATE and WILLIAM COWARD on the West side of QUEEN ANNE Creek 2-617; sold land to JOHN BRYAN in (1720) on CYPRESS SWAMP, with ROBERT HICKS a witness 2-612.

NANSEMOND COUNTY, Va. was the home of LEWIS WILLIAMS, WILLIAM WILLIAMS and JETER PARKER 1-5.

NAPIER, ROBERT, in (1707) was "late of NEW KENT County, Virginia 1-613.

NASH, FRANCIS was a Colonel and Brigadier General in the N. C. Continental Line 1-415.

NASH, JOHN, for himself claimed a headright about (1701) 2-300.

NASH, THOMAS, with JOSEPH HEWES, EDWARD VAIL and CULLEN POLLOCK signed a bond in (1767) 2-226; he died leaving will in CROWAN in (1768) and named son CLEMENT, wife, daughter ANN OWEN, MRS. REID of Virginia, sons HENRY and JOHN & "four children by my second wife" and brother ARNER NASH. JOSEPH MONTFORT, ARNER NASH & SAMUEL JOHNSTON executors 2-13.

NASH, ARNER, was brother of THOMAS NASH who died in (1769) 2-13.

NEAL, ARNER of CRAVEN county will in (1772) names grandchildren, wife ELIZABETH, JOHN BRYAN & others 1-355; ARNER NEAL married WILHELM HARVEY 3-480.

NEAL, HENRY, left will in (1735) wife SUSANNA & her son JOHN SIMPSON and the NEAL children are mentioned 1-355.

NEALE, JOHN was sued by JONATHAN JACOBS and his wife ELIZA 2-283.

NEEDHAM, JAMES and RICHARD SANDERSON witnessed the will of LEAMUEL REED in (1816) 2-347.

NEELAND, JONATHAN will (1747) and ELIZABETH NEELAND was executrix 2-631.

NEVILL, FRANCIS, left will in (1725) and in it mentions JAMES COLLINS and his wife MARY 1-64.

NEWBORN, ELIZABETH left will in (1823) names son NICHOLAS and others; HARDY WHITE was a witness 2-634.

NEWBOLD, MIRIAM was the daughter of RALPH FLETCHER in (1785) 3-171.

NEWBORN, MOSES. His estate divided in (1767) & also that of EZEKIEL BARRELL 3-443; THOMAS NEWBORN was one of his orphans and was put under tuition of JOB HUNTER in (1769) 3-447.

NEWBY, BENJAMIN will in (1739) had sons JOSEPH and BENJAMIN and daughter SARAH 1-63.

NEWBY, EDWARD left will in (1717) and mentions his brother WILLIAM NEWBY 1-64.

NEWBY, ELIZABETH, was the sister of WILLIAM THEOTTER in (1729) 1-78.

NEWBY, REUM, was the son of THOMAS NEWBY, who in will (1793) mentions his grandson REUM WHITE and son in law JOSIAH WHITE 3-180.

NEWBY FAMILY. Wills 3-179, 3-180, 3-344.

NEWBY, FRANCIS married HULDA HONEYCUT and had MARGARET (b. 1728) and ROBERT, MART and MIRAM NEWBY 3-390.

NEWBY, GABRIEL in his will is called "brother" by MATTHEW JORDAN in (1763) 2-175; his wife was MARY in (1695) 3-372; and she was perhaps MARY TOME whom he married at some date before (1709) 1-479; a later GABRIEL NEWBY left will in (1824) and mentions his brother in law JOSEPH CANNON 2-344; he was a Deputy of Governor JOHN ARCHDALE in (1708) 2-302; met with the Assembly (1708) 1-454; signed proclamation in (1706-7) with WILLIAM GLOVER, JOHN HAWKINS, JOHN FORDE and FRANCIS FORDE 3-261; left will (1735) and names wife MARY and sons JOSEPH, FRANCIS, JESSE, WILLIAM and SAMUEL NEWBY 1-64.

NEWBY, JAMES. His wife was SARAH in (1702) and they had son JAMES born that year 3-374.

NEWBY, JOSEPH, left will in PERQUIMANS (1736) and his wife was MARY 1-63.

NEWBY, MARY, was MARY JORDAN sister of MATTHEW and the wife of GABRIEL NEWBY 3-372; and a MARY NEWBY left will in (1822) with a JOSIAH TOWNSEND as executor 3-344; another MARY NEWBY left will (1740) and mentions son JOSEPH MATO and son in law JOHN WILSON and niece ELIZABETH WINDLOW 1-63.

NEWBY, NATHAN left will in (1735) in PERQUIMANS with ZACHARIAH NICHOL his executor 1-63.

NEWBY, SAMUEL, was the grandson of RICHARD FURNER in (1718) 1-79; and the son of MARY NEWBY will (1739) 1-63; his wife was ELIZABETH in (1741) and they had children born then 3-390; one left will in PERQUIMANS in (1737) in which he mentions his cousin THOMAS OVERMAN 1-63.

NEWBY, WILLIAM was the brother of EDWARD NEWBY and left will (1730) wife ANN 1-64.

NEWMAN, JOHN in (1718) sold lands to JOSHUA WATLES, with ANTHONY and JOSEPH ALEXANDER as witnesses 1-621.

NEWSOME, DANIEL left will in (1811) and names son BENJAMIN NEWSOME 2-634.

NICHOLS FAMILY. Wills 2-348, 2-349; 2-623 - 634.

NICHOLS, GEORGE, and his wife MARY had daughter REBECCA, born (1783) 3-368. See also 3-219.

NICHOLS, JOHN left will in (1762) wife SARAH, JOHN HILL and ROBERT WEBB witnesses - 2-348; another JOHN left will (1791) and REIGEN KNIGHT and WILHELM WHITE were the witnesses to his will. Name of his wife not mentioned 2-349.

NICHOLS, HUMPHREY was a Justice in BERTIE in (1767) 3-443; was Sheriff of BERTIE (1769) 3-446, 3-448.

NICHOLSON, ABIGAIL married in (1705) to NATHANIEL ALBERTSON 3-410.

NICHOLSON, ANN was the daughter of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON 3-215; and ANN NICHOLSON, relict of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON married RICHARD DORMAN 3-204, 3-211.

NICHOLSON, BENJAMIN, died leaving will in (1712) and mentioned brother NATHANIEL 1-74.

NICHOLSON, CHRISTOPHER, his wife was MARY (1717) 3-390; he was the son of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON 3-213; CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON died in (1688) 3-365; and he had a daughter married JOSEPH SUTTON 3-200; the father of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON was EDMUND NICHOLSON 3-200; he had a daughter ELIZABETH NICHOLSON 3-201; the one in PERQUIMANS died leaving will in (1723) with JAMES NEWBY and SOLOMON and RICHARD POOL witnesses 1-356.

NICHOLSON, EDMUND, was the father of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON 3-200.

NICHOLSON FAMILY. Births 3-211; wills 1-356, & births also 3-208.

NICHOLSON, JOSEPH, died in CURRITUCK in (1697) with brothers JOHN, BENJAMIN, SAMUEL, NATHANIEL and CHRISTOPHER 1-356.

NICHOLSON, JOSIAH, died in CURRITUCK in (1750) and named children 1-356.

NICHOLSON, HANNAH, was the daughter of SAMUEL NICHOLSON 3-218; one HANNAH died in (1678) 3-365; and one was a daughter of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON 3-201; a HANNAH NICHOLSON married STEPHEN SCOTT in (1721) 3-410; and a HANNAH was the wife of JOSEPH NICHOLSON 3-367.

NICHOLSON, NATHANIEL married SARAH HARRIS the daughter of THOMAS and his wife DIANA 3-274; they had a son NATHANIEL who was born in (1716), SAMUEL born (1722) and JONATHAN born (1730) 3-390, 3-391; an earlier SAMUEL married ELIZABETH CHARLES (1688) 3-203; NATHANIEL died in (1731) leaving will 1-63.

NICHOLSON, SAMUEL, and wife ELIZABETH had daughter IDA born (1694) 3-367; a SAMUEL married ELIZABETH CHARLES (1688) 3-203; he left will in (1727) and named son in law JOHN ANDERSON 1-64.

NICHOLSON, SAMUEL THORNE was the son of a BLAKE BAKER NICHOLSON of HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. who married LUCY THORNE 3-304.

NICHOLSON, SARAH was relict of THOMAS NICHOLSON and died leaving will (1787) and mentions a son THOMAS NICHOLSON 3-181.

NICHOLSON, SOPHIA, was the daughter of a SARAH SMITH left will (1721) 1-76.

NICHOLSON, THOMAS was a son of CHRISTOPHER 3-215 he had a wife MARY in (1733) 3-391; and another THOMAS had wife SARAH (1774) 3-391; a THOMAS witnessed the will of JOHN TROTTER in (1768) with WILLIAM BOND 3-191.

NICHOLSON, WILLIAM was the brother of a MARY TOMS, widow in (1713) 1-79.

NIMMO, JAMES, of NORFOLK COUNTY, VA. witnessed a deed to PETER MELBOURN in (1726) 1-445.

NIXON, CHRISTIAN, married ABRAHAM WHITE in (1870) in CROWAN COUNTY 3-422.

NIXON, DELIGHT witnessed the will of JOHN PETTYJOHN in CROWAN in (1832) whose daughter POLLY PETTYJOHN married a RAY (REA) 2-19; she left will (1801) 3-343

NIXON, DEMARIS, married JOHN PIERCE in the year (1699) 3-408.

NIXON FAMILY. Wills 3-343.

NIXON, JESSE married ABSILIA PRIVOTTE (1869) in CROWAN COUNTY 3-420.

NIXON, MARY FRANCES (POLLY) married CHRISTOPHER C. RAY (REA) in CROWAN in (1840) 2-90.

NIXON, PHINEAS and wife MARY (1741) 3-390.

NIXON, RICHARD and WILLIAM BRYAN were CHURCH WARDENS in CRAWEN COUNTY in (1744) 3-304.

NIXON, SAMUEL had a son in law HENRY COPELAND mentioned in his will (1815); and he had a daughter PENINAH NIXON and a "brother" WILLIAM JONES 3-343.

NIXON, ZACHARIAH married ELIZABETH NICHOLSON in (1739) their children 3-390; he was the executor of the will of NATHAN NEWBY in (1736) 1-53.

NOBILITY - ORDERS OF IN NORTH CAROLINA - By WADY THOMPSON and JOSEPH McLEAN 1-584, to 1-588.

NORCOM, CORNELIUS, died in (1744) and he was a schoolmate of RICHARD and ALEXANDER HOUGHTON 1-455.

NORCOM FAMILY. Wills 2-14.

NORCOM, JOHN was Master of the Schooner POLLY C. in (1775) 1-436; he received a land grant in (1782) adjoining the lands of JOHN BAPTIST BEASLEY 1-82; also a land grant on YOPPIN RIVER 1-14; he was twice married and left will in (1728) and gives names of children 1-64; received a land grant in (1795) at the head of PARADISE SWAMP 1-34; one died about (1754) and JASPER SPURILL and his wife ANNA were the executors 1-456.

NORCOM, JOSEPH, witnessed the will of SARAH DECROW in (1795) 3-169.

NORCOM, MARY was the wife of ABRAHAM WARREN of LITTLE RIVER 1-94; she left will in PERQUIMANS in (1718) and mentions her grandson ABRAHAM WARREN 1-64.

NORCOM, THOMAS and wife MARY lived in BERTHELET PRECINCT in (1696) 3-368.

NORCOM, WILLIAM was the son of THOMAS NORCOM and his wife MARY and was born May 31, (1696) in BERTHELET PRECINCT 3-368.

- NORFLEET, ABRAHAM, was the son of JOHN NORFLEET who was the son of JAMES, who had brothers MARMADUKE and ELISHA NORFLEET who were in HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, in (1895); JAMES grandfather of ABRAHAM died in CHOWAN COUNTY N. C. in (1732) 2-313; ABRAHAM NORFLEET, son of ABRAHAM, called "SR" died in CHOWAN leaving will (1784) and sons ABRAHAM, ISAAC, BENJAMIN and ELISHA, and daughters MARY & SARAH and wife SARAH, THOMAS HINESLEY and JACOB GORDON witnesses 2-13.
- NORFLEET, ELISHA, was the brother of JAMES NORFLEET and ABRAHAM NORFLEET of HANSEMOND CO. VA. in (1895) 2-313; he is said to be the father of JAMES NORFLEET, father of WILLIAM and JAMES ELISHA NORFLEET 2-313; one ELISHA NORFLEET died in CHOWAN in (1811) with sons THOMAS, WILLIAM, ELISHA BENNETT and a JOHN PARKER NORFLEET and several daughters named 2-14.
- NORFLEET, ISAAC was the father of ROBERT NORFLEET who died in (1872) leaving sons LEON, EDGAR and ROBERT NORFLEET 2-313; a later ISAAC married CHRISTIAN WARD daughter of a JAMES WARD who died in (1843) and had children SALLIE and MARGARET NORFLEET 2-552.
- NORFLEET, JACOB, died in GATES COUNTY in (1780) and had son KINCHEN NORFLEET and a brother ABRAHAM NORFLEET 2-62.
- NORFLEET, JAMES, was brother of ABRAHAM and MARMADUKE NORFLEET of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. in (1695) 2-313; he died in (1732) leaving will and named sons THOMAS and JOHN, wife MARY & daughters MARY, MARGARET, SARAH and PHILLISIA 1-64.
- NORFLEET, JOHN, was the son of JAMES who died in (1732) 2-313, 1-64; he bought lands on TRICE-STAMP in (1734) from JOHN POWELL and wife HESTER, of PERQUIMANS 2-126; in (1739) he again bought an acre of land from JOHN POWELL, with JAMES SUMNER and SAMUEL POWELL as witnesses (GATES COUNTY) 1-234.
- NORFLEET, KINCHEN, the son of JACOB, died GATES COUNTY in (1849) with sons MARMADUKE, SEYMOUR, JAMES and JOHN NORFLEET, daughters NANCY JOBDAN and SUSAN WALTON ( He could have been a son of ISAAC who married CHRISTIAN WARD, and his son SEYMOUR named for SEYMOUR WARD ) 2-62.
- NORFLEET, MARMADUKE, brother of JAMES and ELISHA NORFLEET ( Of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. ) (1695) 2-313; one MARMADUKE died prior to (1750) in NORTHAMPTON County, N. C., married first, ELIZA GORDON, and had REUBEN and JAMES NORFLEET, then married, second, JUDITH RHODES and had JUDITH and MARGARET NORFLEET 2-606; his son REUBEN had son MARMADUKE 2-534; the MARMADUKE NORFLEET of HALIFAX died in (1763) but named no children, but sister ELIZABETH NORFLEET, father in law JAMES EDGAR and JOHN YOUNG and JOSEPH BELL'S children 1-63.
- NORFLEET, MARMADUKE, son of REUBEN and grandson of MARMADUKE (1766-1815) married HANNAH RUFFIN and had LUCY, MARY, LOUISA, OLIVIA and MARMADUKE; the daughter LUCY married BEN. WELDON H. EDWARDS, OLIVIA married THOMAS COX, and LOUISA married DAVID CLARK; See genealogy of the family, including that of REUBEN, his father 2-606.
- NORFLEET, REUBEN was the son of MARMADUKE NORFLEET and ELIZA GORDON; he was born (1730) and died (1801) and was the father of MARMADUKE and others 2-606; he married second MARY EXUM ( nee FIGURES ) and had daughter REBECCA who married THOMAS B. HILL, THOMAS married MARGARET ANDREWS and JOHN who married MARY GRANTHERY; THOMAS B. HILL and REBECCA NORFLEET had a son WHITMELL HILL 2-606.
- NORFLEET, STEPHEN married SARAH GORDON, daughter of JOHN GORDON and his wife MISS BAKER and had SARAH WALTON NORFLEET who married WILLIAM RUFFIN SLATER of GATES COUNTY 2-535.
- NORFLEET, THOMAS left will (1839) and named a daughter MARY wife of DR. RICHARD URQUHART and other children LOUISA, STEPHEN, MARGARET, FRANCES and THOMAS; WHITMELL J. HILL an executor 2-534; in (1731) an earlier THOMAS NORFLEET, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, bought land in CHOWAN from BENJAMIN SMALL adjoining JOHN KING, DANIEL PUGH and his brother JOSEPH SMALL 2-450.
- NORMAN, HENRY lived on the West side of SCUPER-NONG ( no date, but shortly after 1711 ) 2-288; he was a member of a jury with DENNIS MACLENDON and others in (1702) 1-510; his wife was ANNE and in (1700) they had a daughter MARY born 2-372; 27 years later a HENRY NORMAN left will in STRELLER COUNTY & named wife SARAH and friend FANNY RAY, and with JAMES HICOUT a witness 1-132.
- NORVILLE, JAMES bought lands from LAWRENCE MARTIN in (1718) 1-626.
- NORWOOD, EDWARD, at a court held in PERQUIMANS at the home of MRS. MARY SCOTT, he filed suit against one TAYLOR, which was dismissed with costs 3-429 (1688); in October following (1689) he was sued by ELIAS OSBOURNE who obtained Judgment; this was followed by another by NORWOOD against Osbourne, which was non-suited for OSBOURNE 3-430.
- NORWOOD, GEORGE, died in NORTHAMPTON CO. N. C. in (1749) sons SAMUEL, NATHANIEL, WILLIAM, ELIZABETH, MARY and SARAH; WILLIAM WOODEN a witness 1-357.
- NORWOOD, JOHN, guardian of FREDERICK JAMES, son of ANN, 7 years old (1768) 2-445.
- NORWOOD, THOMAS, died in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1768) will son WILLIAM and wife FRANCES; HENRY TRICE and SIBELY NORWOOD witnesses 1-357.
- NORWOOD, WILLIAM patented 300 acres in GRANVILLE COUNTY in (1746) 1-447; he left will CRAVEN County (1748) sister MARY LAWE, brother THOMAS, nephew JOHN NORWOOD, niece MARY RAYNE and THOMAS PHARSON SR. and JR. witnesses 1-357.
- NORRIS, WILLIAM, left will in PASQUOTANK (1794) 1-64.
- NORTH, RICHARD, will (1805) BENSON KITCHENELL executor 2-534.
- N. C. GLEANINGS in ENGLAND 3-463.
- N. C. TROOPS IN REVOLUTION 1-415 to 426.
- NOWELL, RICHARD; WEST headrights claimed 3-139.



- CARMAN, SAMUEL and ROBERT PEYTON, JR. moved to NEW ENGLAND 2-305.
- CATE OF ALLEGIANCE. Copy of same required, as signed by JAMES BLOUNT (1777) 2-305.
- CATE OF OFFICE HOLDERS in early NORTH CAROLINA 1-267.
- CATE, JAMES and wife ELIZABETH, had son JOHN born (1697) 3-369; when he made his will in (1703) he named only a son JOSEPH 1-64.
- C'BRIEN, KENNEDY and JOHN JENURE were witnesses to a deed in (1729) 2-449.
- CORACOCK. Origin of the name 2-130, 2-131.
- C'DANIEL, CHARITY ( dau. of FREDERICK ) married DANIEL HERRING, husband of her sister SARAH, and was the mother of BENJAMIN and WHITEFIELD HERRING 1-568. See 1-360.
- C'DANIEL, FREDERICK, married CHARITY WHITEFIELD a daughter of WILLIAM WHITEFIELD, and cousin of BETSY WHITEFIELD ( dau. of MATTHEW ) who married AARON DANIEL. For Genealogy of these C'DANIELS and WHITEFIELDS see 1-567, 1-568.
- C'DEARIE, DENNIS, son of DENNIS O'DEARIE and wife MARY, was born (1685) 3-213
- ODOM, AARON bought 140 acres of land from THOMAS JERNIGAN of BERTIE about (1737) ANN ODOM is a witness 1-115.
- ODOM, ABRAHAM, bought land from EDWARD DOWDY of NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. in (1732) 2-452; also sold lands to EPAPRODITUS BOYCE, patented by ABRAHAM ODOM and EDWARD DOUGHTIE (1735) witnessed by JOSEPH VANN and CHRISTOPHER BOYCE 3-128; in (1738) he sold lands to KENNY DILLDAY which had been given him in the will of RICHARD ODOM in (1728) 1-113; and in (1737) ABRAHAM ODOM with JOHN MONTGOMERY witnessed deed of JOHN ODOM to WILLIAM JONES 1-114; and the same year ABRAHAM ODOM sold lands to WILLIAM JONES joining JOHN WINBORNE and EPHRAIM HUNTER and JACOB ODOM 1-114; his wife appears to have been ANN 2-257; he made deed to BOYCE in (1735) 1-108; and one to WILLIAM WATERS next to EDWARD DOUGHTIE in (1735) 3-129.
- ODOM, ANN, in (1737) was witness to a deed made by THOMAS JERNIGAN to AARON ODOM 1-115.
- ODOM, CHARLES left will in (1738) and named sons RICHARD and CHARLES and brother JOHN ODOM 1-64.
- ODOM, CADEK, mentioned as a legatee in the will of BARKIS VANN in GATES COUNTY in year (1793) 2-77.
- ODOM, ELIZABETH, mentioned in will of BARKIS VANN in GATES COUNTY (1793) and was related to the LANGSTONS 2-77; witnessed deed JACOB ODOM to JOHN COLLINS in (1717) 1-618; she was a daughter of RICHARD ODOM 1-360.
- ODOM, JACOB, received land grant (1738) in fact two of them 1-19; and one in (1749) 1-20; his wife was SUSANNA and they sold lands to JOHN COLLINS (1717) 1-618; sold land to WILLIAM GATLING next to MOSES HARE (1733) 3-128; was son of RICHARD ODOM and had brothers JOHN, AARON and ABRAHAM 1-360.
- ODOM, JOHN, sold lands bequeathed to him by his father RICHARD ODOM to ANDREW ROSS (1735) at mouth of ROBERT ROGERS BRANCH 1-109; in (1737) he and his wife SUSANNAH made a deed to JOHN COLLINS, witnessed by RICHARD ODOM, JACOB ODOM, JR. and SUSANNAH ODOM JR. 2-443; he received a land grant in (1692) which he sold to NICHOLAS STALLINGS of NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. 1-292, 1-69; about (1737) he sold lands to EPAPRODITUS JONES in GATES COUNTY, deed witnessed by WILLIAM & LEONARD LANSTON 1-116; about (1720) he sold land to MOSES HARE 2-607; in his will (1741) he named children, JOHN, RICHARD, CHARLES, MARTEA, ANN, LIDIA and EBY ODOM 1-64; he & wife SUSANNAH sold land to MOSES ODOM ( of NANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia ), with JOHN COLLINS a witness 1-618; he was on the Quit Rent Roll of ALBEMARLE PRECINCT before the year (1700) 1-304.
- ODOM, JOHN, JR. bought a tract of land adjoining JAMES BOON, from PETER GRAY in (1720) 2-608.
- ODOM, MATTHEW sold land in (1730) to MARY BARNES adjoining the lands of HENRY KING 2-610.
- ODOM, MOSES, of NANSEMOND COUNTY VA., obtained a grant of land on BEAVER DAM SWAMP in (1716), with JOHN COLLINS mentioned 1-618.
- ODOM, MOSES, JR. in (1747) lived on a road to where ROBERT ROGERS formerly lived by an old plantation where SIMON DANIEL once lived on CHOWAN RIVER 1-450.
- ODOM, RICHARD, owned lands (1725) next to those sold by WILLIAM HUGHES to JOSEPH VANN in GATES COUNTY 2-291; he died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1729) and named sons RICHARD, JOHN, JACOB, AARON and ABRAHAM and daughters ANN, SARAH, ELIZABETH and JANE and granddaughter ANN VANN; EDWARD VANN evidently married one of his daughters 1-360.
- ODOM, THOMAS proved his rights in (1744) and mentioned wife SARAH, SUSANNAH and JACOB ODOM 2-624.
- OGILEY, PATRICK, of CHOWAN, used JOHN SALE of NEW ENGLAND in (1720) 1-444; he left will in KIRKBY in (1726) and mentions a daughter MARY CHARLTON 1-65.
- OLDEST LAND GRANT in North CAROLINA issued to JOHN VARNHAM at SKIDDER'S POINT 1-3.
- OLDEST DEED to LANDS recorded at HERTFORD in (1661) 3-423.
- OLD TOWN CREEK, on the land of COL. THOMAS POLLOCK, and the land of COTTON ROBINSON was also there 1-6.
- OLDNER, RICHARD married the widow of TREBLE KEEFE in (1725) 2-470.
- OLDS, JAMES, married ELIZABETH EVINS in (1694) 3-406.
- OLD, JOHN, probably married the daughter of RICHARD FRENCH before (1712) 1-44; he was a member of an inquisition at the house of GABRIEL NEWBY (1707) 2-278; he and his wife SUSAN had a son JOHN born in (1705) and the record of his birth appears in the Register of BERNKLEY PRECINCT 3-376.

- OLD, THOMAS mentioned in the will of THOMAS VERMULLEN in (1720) 1-80.
- OLIVER, AARON, with ISAAC PARKER witnessed deed by PETER PARKER and wife ELIZABETH to JOHN WELCH in (1717) 1-616, 1-617.
- OLIVER, ANDREW, looked after the tuition of one LEWIS DABY, then 2 years old (1771) 3-450; in (1747) long before the above ANDREW was deceased, and JAMES CAMPBELL was appointed to sell his property 2-630; he died leaving will in (1783) wife MARY ANNE, and had children including daughter SARAH MOORE 2-349.
- OLIVER, DAVID, was brother of THOMAS OLIVER will (1765) with JOHN KITTRELL an executor 2-349; and ANDREW OLIVER had a son DAVID 2-349.
- OLIVER, JOHN, died in (1774), will witnessed by JOSEPH JORDAN and THOMAS EDWARDS 2-349, another JOHN died (1793) wife MARY sons MARTIN MALACHI and SHADRACK OLIVER 2-349, 2-350.
- OLIVER, THOMAS, left will (1765) 2-349.
- OLIVER'S FERRY in BERTIE mentioned (1770) 2-448.
- OLIVER, ISAAC will (1733) friend EDWARD SALTER is mentioned 1-64.
- OLIVER, MOSES, will (1728) children of CHARLES RIGGETT are named 1-64.
- OLIVER, NATHANIEL and wife MARTHA, of BOSTON in NEW ENGLAND execute deed to OLIVER NOYES in (1719) 2-106, 2-107.
- O'NEAL, CHARLES left a deed in the place of will in (1711) sister DORCAS, MARY and DANIEL O'NEAL named administrators 1-64.
- O'NEAL, JOHN married ELIZABETH TOMS in JULY in (1794) JOSEPH ALBERTSON surety 3-421.
- O'NEAL, MICHAEL, SR. and his wife DEBORAH (1697) proved their rights 2-299; he and his wife DEBORAH appeared in court as witnesses (1697) 1-44; he died leaving will in CURRITUCK in (1721-2) and names children CHARLES, MICHAEL, MARY, ELIZABETH, SARAH WALKER, DEBORAH PHIL, and REBECCA PARKER 1-64; about (1697) he had a daughter ANN O'NEAL not mentioned in will 2-299.
- O'NEAL, PETER, left will in CROWAN in (1803) his wife KESIA, sons CHARLES and TOLLY and daughters KATHERINE and ELIZABETH, with JAMES & EDMUND JONES witnesses 2-15.
- O'NEAL, WILLIAM called the grandson of MARY McCANAHAN in (1813) with JAMES COLLINS the husband of his aunt ELIZABETH 2-242.
- ONSLOW COUNTY, N. C. Account issued against the home of GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON in (1742) 2-203
- O'QUINN, PATRICK died leaving will in (1746) his wife MARTHA O'QUINN executrix 2-627.
- ORDINARIES. Rates to be charged by those in N. CAROLINA (1742-1746) 2-189, 2-190.
- ORNDRELL, EDWARD and JOHN STEPHEN were witnesses to deed of WILLIAM CROPIEY to CORVELIUS LEAHY to certain lands situated on REEDY BRANCH in the year (1738) 3-131.
- ORMES, SAMUEL and NATHANIEL DUKENFIELD were to keep a FERRY in (1747) with THOMAS BARKER and THOMAS WHITWELL as their security and bondsmen 2-629.
- ORMOND, WHITWOTT, was granted a license as a lawyer in BERTIE in (1771) 3-449; but back in (1747) a certain WHITWOTT ORMOND appears to have been the KING'S ATTORNEY in BERTIE 2-630.
- ORR, RUGH in (1775) was Master of the Brig EXPERIMENT 2-465.
- OSBORNE, ELIAS brought suit against EDWARD NORWOOD in (1689) 3-430; and preceding that NORWOOD had sued OSBORNE, but lost his case 3-429.
- OSBORNE, OREDIAN, died leaving will in ONSLOW COUNTY in (1758) and named wife ELIZABETH and a son JOHN J. OSBORNE, EDWARD and E. WARD witnesses 1-360.
- OTWAY, JOHN was a witness with ABRAHAM ODOM to a deed of gift from HENRY HACHLEY to THOMAS HARRIS in (1728) 3-129.
- OUTLAND, JOSEPH left will in (1790) with FOSTER TOMS and SAMUEL ANDERSON Executors 3-182.
- OUTLAW, DAVID, records his mark or brand in BERTIE in (1769) 3-446.
- OUTLAW, EDWARD brought suit against WILLIAM DOWERS in BERTIE in (1725) 2-470.
- OUTLAW, ELIZABETH and ANN MISSELL were sisters of FRANCES BRITTAIN will (1810) 2-501.
- OUTLAW, FRANCES and JOSEPH OUTLAW witnessed the will of JAMES WILLIFORD in (1825) & GEORGE OUTLAW was Executor 2-553.
- OUTLAW, GEORGE, left will in (1826) and mentions a daughter MARGARET E. LEGGETT 2-536; Executor of JAMES WILLIFORD 2-553; 2-379.
- OUTLAW, JAMES left will in (1808) and mentions brothers AARON, LEWIS, JOSEPH and JOHN A. OUTLAW 2-536.
- OUTLAW, JOSEPH BRYAN, with J. W. WARBURTON was witness to the will of MARY BRYAN in (1810) 2-500.
- OUTLAW, RALPH, left will in (1790) and named his children DAVID, EDWARD, GEORGE, ELIZABETH MINS, MARY RAY, PRISCILLA WATFORD, CHARITY ALEXANDER, grandson JOHN RAY, and his brother GEORGE OUTLAW 2-349. (ANDREW SOUTH a witness).
- OVERMAN, CHARLES died in PASQUOTANK (1756) and in his will names wife ANN and children & grandchildren including ARMOUR family members, with JOSEPH MOORE a witness 1-353, 1-350; a later CHARLES left will in (1774) with wife and son CHARLES Executors 3-131.
- OVERMAN, JACOB died leaving will in PASQUOTANK in (1715) wife DOROTHY sons PHERIAM, JACOB, CHURCH and WILLIAM PAIG, with THOMAS WOODLEY a witness 1-359; a later JACOB died & left will (1786) naming wife and children and mentions "three children of my son JACOB, deceased"; wife RACHEL and son JOHN OVERMAN executors 3-131, 3-132.

OVERMAN, JOHN, was the son of THOMAS OVERMAN & was born in (1733); he married HANNAH SCOTT in (1755) and had AARON OVERMAN born (1755) SARAH born (1759) THOMAS born (1761) MIRIAM born (1764) JOHN born (1767) JESSE born in (1769) and MARY OVERMAN born (1772) 3-391; he witnessed the will of WILLIAM AEROLD in (1774) 2-163.

OVERMAN, JOSEPH, died leaving will in PASQUOTANK in (1739) in which he mentioned NATHANIEL MARTIN and his own brothers EPHRAIM, NATHAN and JESSE OVERMAN 1-64.

OVERTON, CHRISTOPHER died leaving will in (1819) wife RACHEL, son CHRISTOPHER and other legatees; Sparkman Stone and JAMES LEWIS witnesses 2-335.

OVERTON, ELIJAH, married ANN FOREHAND in (1785) with ROBERT DEEL a witness 3-418.

OVERTON, JAMES had a son NATHANIEL in (1747) committed to the care of THOMAS CLIFTON 2-627 & a JAMES S. OVERTON married PATIENCE RAY (1794) 3-368.

OVERTON, JOHN with JOHN PARKER was a witness to a deed by JANE PARKER in (1735) 3-127.

OWENDELL, EDWARD ( See OWENDELL ) sold lands to JOHN BRAVEROT before (1732) 2-452.

OWEN, FRANCIS, son of WILLIAM OWEN and his wife DIANA OWEN was born in (1686) 3-214

OWENS, AINSIE, left will in (1814) had daughter DEBBIE who married a PAGE and her children are mentioned in the will as those of NATHAN PAGE also son in law (?) SIMON PIERCE 3-535.

OWEN, JOHN died leaving will in (1779) wife ELIZABETH and children AGATHA, WILLIAM, JOHN and ELIZABETH OWEN 2-350; an older JOHN died in TIRRELL in (1750) leaving sons ZACHARIAH, THOMAS and JOHN and his wife ANN 1-561.

OWEN, WILLIAM "late of the port of BATH in North Carolina, bachelor, deceased"; administration (1734-5) to his uncle THOMAS WALKER, ELIZABETH OWEN spinster, sister and next of kin 3-487; the wife of one WILLIAM OWEN was DIANA 3-314.

OXLEY, JOHN in (1717) bought land from DAVID ATKINS and his wife ELIZABETH adjoining the land of JOHN JONES and the DEVIL'S WOODYARD 1-617; JOHN OXLEY SR. died in (1767) in BERTIE; sons GEORGE and JOHN OXLEY and wife OLIVE; son in law a JOHN PARROTE and wife ELIZABETH; son in law, JOHN RAY and wife ELIZABETH; son in law WILLIAM FIREWOOD and JAMES BAKER and a grand-daughter SUSANNA FIREWOOD; WILLIAM GRANT and SARAH LANGSTON witnesses 2-350; had charge of orphans of JONATHAN WILLES in (1747) 2-630; owned lands next to CAMERIEL COSANDS in (1737) 3-135; a JOHN OXLEY, orphan in BERTIE (1767) 3-135; was ward of CHRISTOPHER HARRISON 3-443; in (1752) he sold land to STEPHEN ARCHER adjoining the land of JOHN JONES and RICHARD LEWIS, the witnesses were WILLIAM HARDING JONES and FREDERICK JONES and WILLIAM LILES 2-450.

OXLEY, JOHN JR. married FANNY SEDGWICK (1799) with AARON SWAIN security 2-373.

OXLEY, SARAH, married IODOVICK REDDITT in NEW-TIE COUNTY in (1794) 2-369.

NASH FAMILY. Wheeler ( p. 111 ) says ASHER NASH was born in PRINCE EDWARD County, Va. He was a brother of FRANCIS NASH and of THOMAS NASH ( 2-13 ). ASHER's first wife was the widow of ARTHUR DOBBS and his second wife a MISS JONES of the WILLIE JONES family. WILLIE JONES married a daughter of COL. JOSEPH MONTFORT and his wife PRISCILLA HILL, daughter of COL. BENJAMIN HILL, who was a son of HENRY APPENWHITE HILL, son of THOMAS HILL and MARY MARSHALL ( Daughter of HUMPHREY MARSHALL ). COL. THOMAS HILL, son in law of HUMPHREY MARSHALL was the father of HENRY APPENWHITE HILL, ISAAC HILL and THOMAS HILL, the latter the father of HUMPHREY HILL. ISAAC and THOMAS HILL of this family settled in KING & QUEEN COUNTY, VA., the home of HUMPHREY HILL, whose descendants married into the BAYLORS, GWATHEYS, DARNAYS and other old families, not to neglect the WALKER FAMILY. ISAAC HILL ( uncle of COL. BENJAMIN HILL, of North Carolina ) had at least three very interesting children: SUSANNA HILL, who married BENJAMIN CLEMENT ( d. 1780 ); WILLIAM HILL, married (1) CATHERINE (2) PRISCILLA BARRER (3) SARAH LANIER ( See 3-310, 3-311, 3-312, 3-313 of this record ); and MARY HILL married COL. CLEMENT READ, of VIRGINIA. ISAAC HILL died in CAROLINE COUNTY, Virginia in 1734. His wife is said to have been a MARGARET JENNINGS.

COL. CLEMENT READ who married MARY HILL belonged to an old Colonial family in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, if the genealogical accounts are to be credited, but in his own right he had a very distinguished career as a lawyer in NECKLEBERG and PRINCE EDWARD Counties. It was into his interesting family that no less than THREE of the NASH FAMILY married. His children and the names of their several spouses were as follows:

- (1) MARY READ married COL. THOMAS NASH who went to North Carolina and joined his distinguished brother, who became the first Speaker of the Senate and the second Governor elected by the legislature in 1781. He died in CHOWAN in 1769 (2-13).
- (2) MARGARET READ married COL. PAUL CARRINGTON, well known in the Virginia annals.
- (3) COL. CLEMENT READ, JR. married MARY NASH, a sister of GOV. ASHER NASH.
- (4) COL. ISAAC READ married SARAH BARRER, relative of the wife of WILLIAM HILL.
- (5) COL. THOMAS READ married ELIZABETH NASH, another sister of GOV. ASHER NASH.
- (6) EDWARD READ married (1) MISS LEWIS (2) PAULINA CARRILL, of an old family.
- (7) ANNE READ married (1) WILLIAM JAMESON (2) COL. RICHARD ELLIOTT.
- (8) CAPT. JONATHAN READ married JANE LEWIS, of the LEWIS FAMILY of "THE DYKE" over in GOOCHLAND COUNTY, Virginia.

MISS JONES, Governor ASHER NASH'S second wife, through her connection with COL. JOSEPH MONTFORT traced her ancestry back to THOMAS HILL and his wife MARY MARSHALL, while the wife of his brother THOMAS NASH and the husbands of two of his sisters, could trace their ancestry likewise back to the same source. This THOMAS HILL appears to have been a son of JOHN HILL, a son of THOMAS HILL and his wife MARY PIERCE, daughter of ABRAHAM PIERCE, who married second THOMAS BURGON.

- PAGE, JOHN, left will (1786-7) and mentioned a daughter MARY MELTON, and JOHN BRENT was a witness 1-67.
- PADERICK, JOHN was Master of the schooner WALKER in (1776) 1-436.
- PAGE, THOMAS, will in BERTIE (1786) sons THOMAS, SOLOMON and JOSEPH and SAMUEL PAGE'S plantation, and daughters 2-351.
- PAGETT, EDWARD, was granted land in (1716) on TOPPIN RIVER 1-15; also a grant in (1720) 1-9; was an executor of the will of DANIEL HARRISON in (1726) 1-50; two different records of his will (1727) both mention wife MARGARET and brother SAMUEL PAGETT 1-68 & 1-69.
- PAGETT, JAMES. His wife was SUSANNAH and they had JOHN PAGETT born (1722), JAMES born in (1724), ELIZABETH born (1726), SUSANNAH born (1729), SAMUEL born (1731), PRUDENCE born (1734), SARAH born (1737), LEAH born (1740) and JOAB PAGETT born (1743) 3-391, 3-392.
- PAGETT JOHN, had grant of land near HENRY BONNER and JOHN JONES 1-13; sold land to RICHARD FULLINGTON in (1730) 2-448.
- PAGETT, MARGARET (widow) made deed of gift to her children SAMUEL, WILLIAM, ELIZABETH and MARY in (1729) 2-447.
- PAGETT, SAMUEL had land grant on OLD TOWN CREEK in (1729) 1-12; SAMUEL died in (1745) in CHOWAN 1-457; he left four children, three of whom were ELIZABETH, PESELOPE and SARAH 2-470; he deeded lands to THOMAS LOVICK in (1729) 2-447; sold land to W. ASHLEY and joining WILLIAM WOOLLEY in (1733) 3-126; & his widow was under 21 when he died, and she then married JAMES QUINN 2-470.
- PAGETT, WILLIAM, was granted land in (1713) next to CHARLES GAVIN 1-15; he and his wife SARAH sold lands to LUKE WHITE in (1737) on Rockyhook Creek 3-135.
- PAIGE, NICHOLAS, and ANNA PAIGE, his wife of NEW ENGLAND, their will (1706) 1-103, 1-106.
- PAINE, JOHN ( See PAINE also ) owned lands in (1726) next to THOMAS JONES 1-19.
- PAINE, SAMUEL, his land joined that of THOMAS WILLIAMS and JOHN JONES 1-14.
- PALIN, ANN, wife of HENRY PALIN, who died (1699) leaving will 1-363.
- PALIN, HENRY died in (1699) leaving will in it he mentions wife ANN and sons JOHN and THOMAS PALIN, also RICHARD BEATT and wife ELIZABETH and others 1-363; he died Feb. 4 (1699) 1-443; he had been sued by WILLIAM GASKINS in ALBEMARLE in (1697) 1-611.
- PALIN, JAMES in (1728) was the son in law of one THOMAS PARRIS 1-68.
- PALIN, JOHN, ESQ. " Our Chief Justice " in (1732) 2-129; he was Chief Justice in CHOWAN FREE - CINCT in (1731) 1-456, and was overseer will of HENRY WARREN in (1716) 1-63.
- PALIN, THOMAS, of PASQUOTANK will in (1733) sons HENRY and THOMAS and daughters ANN and MARY; one married JOHN ROSS and it appears her name was GLAISTER, also 1-67; his name was mentioned in (1718) in the will of JOSEPH GLAISTER 1-46; and he was a brother of GEORGE ELLIS (1721) 1-42.
- PAIMOR, JAMES and his wife KATHERINE had a daughter ELIZABETH born (1694) 3-367.
- PAIDGER, PAUL and JOHN PARKER were witnesses to deed by NATHAN MILES (1726) 2-447; he was REV. PAUL PALMER and his license as a minister was issued in (1736) 2-125; in (1734) he was witness to a deed from ROBERT WILSON to WILLIAM COTEREL 3-125; he married JOANNA PETERSON the widow of THOMAS PETERSON who owned the town site of EDENTON; after his marriage he sold this land to JAMES PALIN, of BOSTON, according to the report of a lawsuit 3-284.
- PAIMOR, ROBERT, left will in (1740) named his wife MARY ANN and sons ROBERT, BENJAMIN and JOSEPH, and grandsons ROBERT and THOMAS PENDLETON, grand-daughter NANCY PENDLETON and grandson EVAN JONES; also daughter SARAH wife of THOMAS PENDLETON in PASQUOTANK 1-65.
- PAIMER, SAMUEL was related to the SCARFORD LAKERS and WORTHENS 1-57; he died in (1739) 3-405.
- PAIMER, THOMAS, died in (1720) leaving will in which he mentions only son THOMAS and daughter MARY 1-68.
- PAMPTICO. Petition relating to a road running to 3-286.
- PAQUITT, MICHAEL, left will in CARTERET (1745) mentions nephews JAMES and MICHAEL 1-364; the son MICHAEL left will CARTERET (1772) named wife MARY, and children including a daughter CHARITY 1-364.
- PAROOT, JACOB, will in BERTIE in (1738) with William Fleetwood and EDWARD RAZOR his executors 1-66.
- PARGITER, WILLIAM, was an uncle of GREGORY GARFOOT (1702) 1-45.
- PARK FAMILY. Wills of 3-346.
- PARKS, SAMUEL, left will in CHOWAN in (1769) wife ELIZABETH and sons JOHN, DANIEL and SAMUEL, daughters MARY and ELIZABETH; the witnesses: E. CURRIINGS, NATHAN PARKER & JEREMIAH CANNON 2-18.
- PARK, NATHAN left will in (1796) and names his brothers HUMPHREY and JOSEPH PARK, and the witnesses were EZEKIEL LAND and SARAH PARK SR. 3-183.
- PARKER, ANN married ISAAC WILSON in (1701) at a Quaker meeting at the house of FRANCIS TOMES 3-409.
- PARKER, AZARIAH, and TIMOTHY JOYS were the owners of lands that joined lands patented by JOHN RETHOLDS in the month of OCTOBER in (1716) 1-16.



PARKER, DANIEL left will in GATES COUNTY (1780) mentions sons DEMPSEY, ISAAC, ROBERT & LUKE PARKER (and LUKE had son DANIEL) daughters SARAH BORTON, RUTH RIDDICK and JUDAH GRIF-FIN - wife MARY; witnesses ELISHA and PETER PARKER, THOMAS PRYER and JACOB SUMNER 2-83; in (1784) a DANIEL PARKER bought lands from FRANCIS FUGH next to WILLIAM SPITES and JOHN KING, witnessed by ABRAHAM ELLI and ISAAC HUNTER 3-131; a DANIEL married PATSY JOHNSON in BERTIE in (1805) 3-377.

PARKER, DEMPSEY (son of DANIEL) left will in GATES COUNTY in (1808) and had son MILES PARKER and daughters ABIGAIL, BETHANY, SALLY and EDITH PARKER; GOODMAN kin 2-84.

PARKER, ELISHA, left will in GATES COUNTY (1793) had sons PETER, JOHN, JESSE and ELISHA PARKER, daughters PEGGY, CHRISTIAN and NANCY & grandson JOHN GRIFFIN 2-63; the son ELISHA died in CHOWAN (1830) wife Elizabeth and sons JOB, JACOB and PETER and daughters 2-18; ELISHA patented lands in (1790) 1-23; he married ELIZABETH AVERY in (1790) with a ROBERT AVERY on his bond; an earlier ELISHA PARKER was administrator of JOHN PARKER in (1759) 1-461.

PARKER, ELIZABETH was the wife, and another one the daughter of ELISHA PARKER of CHOWAN in (1830) 2-18. See also 3-470, 3-435, 1-616.

PARKER FAMILY. Wills 2-17, 2-18, 3-63, 2-84, 2-85, 2-538, 1-362 (Early ones FRANCIS, 1746, WILLIAM 1751, HENRY 1733, THOMAS 1753, THOMAS 1717, AMERICK 1738, JOSEPH 1749, RICHARD 1749, MARY 1753, SIMON 1750, WILLIAM 1750, PETER 1750 and 1722 all 1-362 et seq.)

PARKER, FRANCIS and WILLIAM PARKER were sons of THOMAS PARKER of CHOWAN in (1716) 1-617; he left will in EDGEBOURNE (1746) and had sons FRANCIS, JOSEPH and SIMON PARKER, daughters ELIZABETH FOREMAN, CHARITY BERRY and CATHERINE HODGES 1-362; a later FRANCIS left will in GATES COUNTY (1791) sons WILDAY and MILES with WILLIAM GOODMAN executor 2-63 (See DEMPSEY PARKER).

PARKER, HENRY, died in CHAVEN in (1734) wife CATHERINE and god-son HENRY GREEN; JOHN SKY-AN and BENJAMIN GRIFFIN witnesses 1-362.

PARKER, ISAAC, witnessed a deed with AARON OLLIVER in (1717) from PETER PARKER and wife ELIZABETH to JOHN WELCH 1-617; ISAAC PARKER SR. left will in GATES (1802) sons JONATHAN, DANIEL and SAMUEL, daughters MARY and SARAH, ANN WILLIAMS, ZACHARIAH PARKER and DEMPSEY WILLIAMS, JR. also ISAAC PIPKIN 2-83.

PARKER, JACOB, married MARY BUNCE in (1828) in CHOWAN COUNTY, with PETER PARKER as security on the bond 1-560; he left will in CHOWAN in (1842), with JOHN BUSH and JAMES T. CANNON as witnesses 2-18.

PARKER, JAMES with WILLIAM PARKER and JAMES HUBBARD in (1734-5) witnessed the deed of MOSES HALL, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, to JOHN HUBBARD 3-128; a later JAMES PARKER is mentioned as the son of WILLIAM PARKER, GATES COUNTY will in (1789), with brothers JOHN, WILLIAM, EDGAR and WILLIS PARKER; he had an uncle named AMOS PARKER also named 2-63.

PARKER, JANE (a widow) in (1722) sold lands to PAUL PHILLIPS in CHOWAN 2-443 (JOHN CHAMPION was a witness); in (1735) this widow made a deed to BENJAMIN EVANS lands adjoining JOHN OVERTON and JOHN PARKER 3-127; she appears to have been widow of THOMAS PARKER, and had sons JAMES and FRANCIS who were deceased in (1738) 1-384; she deeded lands to JOHN PARKER in (1739) witnessed by JAMES and PETER PARKER 3-135; in (1719) she bought lands from PETER PARKER, with THOMAS PARKER and ROBERT HIGGS witnesses 2-615.

PARKER, JESSE, left will in GATES COUNTY in (1800) wife and two children not named in the will 2-63; one of them may have been the JESSE PARKER mentioned in will of JESSE WIGGINS in GATES in (1826) 2-80; the one who died (1800) may have been son of the ELISHA who left will (1793) 2-63.

PARKER, JOHN with PAUL PAIMER was witness to a deed in (1726) 3-447; he was deceased in (1751) and ELISHA PARKER was his administrator 1-451; JOHN S. PARKER in (1800) was witness to will of SIMON STALLINGS in GATES COUNTY 2-75; JOHN SR. left will in (1805) had son SEYM PARKER, and grandsons NATHAN and NOLAN PARKER and daughter PENTHIAN NICHOLSON 3-346; in (1719) JOHN PARKER witnessed deed from JOHN JORDAN to PHILIP MAGUIRE 1-628; JOHN patented lands next to PETER and THOMAS PARKER in (1715) 1-16; & in (1714) adjoining THOMAS PARKER, JOHN JORDAN and W. COPELAND 1-8; the JOHN who left will in GATES in (1825) had an oldest son ISAAC PARKER 2-64.

PARKER, JONATHAN bought land from FRANCIS FUGH in (1734) 3-127; in (1795) JONATHAN PARKER son of NATHAN, had daughters LEAH and MYRIAM PARKER 2-17 (He had sister RACHEL who married ARTHUR WOOLLEN, also).

PARKER, JOB, left will in CHOWAN in (1812) his wife was ISABEL and he names his children and PENTHIAN MOORE wife of JOSEPH MOORE 2-18; he was the son of ELISHA PARKER who died in GATES in (1793) 2-63.

PARKER, JORDAN, with JOSEPH JONES witnessed the will of BRINKLEY KNIGHT in GATES COUNTY in (1852) 2-58.

PARKER, JOSEPH, married SARAH WELCH, the oldest daughter of JOHN WELCH, who died in (1730) 2-299; he was (or one was) the uncle of FRANCES LAWRENCE of BERTIE in (1770) 3-448; in (1742) he owned lands adjoining SAMUEL JOHNSTON 1-18; he was a brother of JOB PARKER and left will CHOWAN in (1764), witnessed by NATHAN PARKER & JOSIAH and WILLIAM COPELAND 2-17; in (1798) JOSEPH PARKER left will in BERTIE COUNTY naming sons RICHARD, JOSEPH, THOMAS, REUBEN and JAMES, and daughters ANN, ELIZABETH KING (son in law JOHN HOBSON KING) and SARAH PARKER. His wife was ANNE 2-537; in (1793) he was Executor will of LYDIA STONE 3-191.

PARKER, LUKE, was the son of DANIEL PARKER who died in (1780) 2-63; it was perhaps a later LUKE PARKER who witnessed will of WILLIS THOMPSON in BERTIE in (1834) with SIMON D. REEA (RAY) 2-550.

PARKER, NATHAN will in CHOWAN (1797) wife SARAH, son in law ARTHUR WOOTEN (Married RACHEL) & land in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, bought of CHABLEY COUNCIL, son JONATHAN PARKER and grandsons JONATHAN and NATHAN WOOTEN, brother JOE PARKER and cousin JOSEPH PARKER; JOSEPH SCOTT, SR. and JR. witnesses 3-17; NATHAN PARKER received land grant East side Chowan River (1790) 1-23.

PARKER, NOAH, was grandson of JOHN PARKER, SR. who died (1803) leaving will naming his wife JANEL and children and grandchildren 3-346.

PARKER, PETER died in CHOWAN COUNTY in (1785) & named sons ELIZABETH, PETER, WILLIS, SEYM and ISAAC PARKER; JACOB JORDAN and son PETER Executors 2-17; an earlier PETER with JOSEPH and JANE WICKER patented lands on BRAVERDAM and JUNIPER SWAMP in (1716) 1-16; in (1716) in and of NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. he sold land to LEWIS WILLIAMS on CHOWAN RIVER 1-5; one married GRACE COPELAND in (1714) the daughter of WILLIAM COPELAND and wife CHRISTIAN 2-456; in (1717) a PETER and wife ELIZABETH sold land to JOHN WELCH the deed witnessed by AARON OLIVER and ISAAC PARKER 1-616, 1-617; he and WILLIAM CRAWFORD were witnesses to a deed by JOHN EARLY in (1716) 1-615; the one with wife ELIZABETH died in (1720) sons JOHN, THOMAS, JOSEPH and daughters MARY and ANN 1-68; in (1706) PETER PARKER, of the UPPER PARISH of NANSEMOND COUNTY, bought land on the East side of CHOWAN RIVER, from WILLIAM WILLIAMS of the LOWER PARISH ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia, with JOHN PARKER, ROBERT SCOTT and HUMPHREY MARSHALL witnesses 1-93; he also bought land from ROBERT EVANS in (1720) 2-615; he made a deed to JEAN (JANE) PARKER (widow) in (1719) 2-615; in (1714-15) he bought land from RICHARD CHURCH and wife JANE through EDWARD HOWARD, with JOHN WILLIAMS, JOHN JORDAN and WILLIAM CRAWFORD as witnesses 1-293; he and his wife GRACE sold land to WILLIAM COPELAND in (1716) with JOHN and JANE JORDAN as witnesses 2-619; as PETER PARKER SR. in (1716) he sold land on W. Side of CHOWAN RIVER to RICHARD WILLIAMSON 1-394; PETER PARKER on a list of Titheables in CURRITUCK very early 3-287.

PARKER, REBECCA, was the daughter of MICHAEL O'NEAL, who died in (1721) 1-64.

PARKER, RICHARD was appointed a JUSTICE for the CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1731) 1-449; that same year he owned lands adjoining FRANCES HARRIS and RICHARD BAKER of NANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia 3-450; his children in (1763) were RICHARD, JACOB, STEPHEN, FRANCIS and PATIENCE PARKER 2-268.

PARKER, ROBERT and wife HANNAH were the parents of ANN PARKER who married ISAAC WILLSON at the home of FRANCIS TOMES in (1700) 3-409.

PARKER, SAMUEL died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1811) wife SILVIA, son JOHN and several daughters named 2-17.

PARKER, SEYM, died leaving will (1830) CHOWAN COUNTY, wife ELIZABETH, sons JESSE, NATHANIEL and SEYM, daughters ELIZABETH and MARY and brother WILLIS PARKER; 3-18; he was the son of JOHN PARKER, SR. who died leaving a will in (1803) 3-346 (NOTE: No. He was son of PETER PARKER who died (1785) 2-17).

PARKER, THOMAS bought land from RICHARD FELTON in (1737) with JAMES GRIFFIN, SR. a witness 3-130; in (1716) he had sons WILLIAM and FRANCIS PARKER, with WILLIAM CRAWFORD and JOHN PARKER witnesses 1-617; he and THOMAS MUMS witnessed a deed by JOHN ARTHUR in (1712) 1-289; he executed a deed to JOSEPH JONES in (1738) in BERTIE 3-124; he had sons WILLIAM and FRANCIS and son in law BENJAMIN EVANS (1716) 1-617; he owned lands joining MOSES FOXWORTH 1-17; he left will in CHOWAN in (1762) names children PRISCILLA, SARAH, ABRAHAM, ABSOLOM, JUDITH, RUTH, ZILPHEA, THOMAS and MARGARET; daughter PRISCILLA & JEREMO BERTON Executors, with WILLIAM and JAMES PARKER, JAMES HARRIS and JACOB NORFLEET witnesses 2-17.

PARKER, WILLIAM was a JUSTICE in CURRITUCK in (1729) 2-487; in (1719) he sold lands to a JAMES HUBBARD which had been granted to JOHN SMALL, with JAMES and JOHN BERTON and THOMAS PARKER as witnesses 3-128; he witnessed the will of JOHN BELL in CURRITUCK in (1706) 1-454.

PARKER, WILLIS, left will in CHOWAN in (1842) witnessed by THOMAS SARTERFIELD and JESSE PARKER 2-18; he was a brother of JAMES, JOHN, WILLIAM and NEDAR PARKER 2-83.

PARKER, ZACHARIAH was the son of ISAAC PARKER who died in GATES COUNTY in (1803) and left will 2-63.

PARRIS, GEORGE, an orphan. ELIZABETH CLAYTON to be his guardian 1-448.

PARRIS, JOHN, his wife MARGARET and some of their children 3-392.

PARRIS, SUSANNA. Affidavit and statement made by her 3-231, 3-232, 3-233.

PARRIS, THOMAS left will at EDWENTON in (1728) wife SUSANNAH; son in law JAMES PALIN and WILLIAM WILLIAMS and wife SUSANNAH Executors 1-68; he was a brother in law of HENRY SPELZER in BERTIE 1-75; shipment to him from EMANUEL LOWE & CO. 3-271; he and his wife ANN of PERQUIMANS sold lands to THOMAS BENTLEY in (1718) which had been granted to EDWARD SMITHWICK in (1712) 1-628.

PARISH, JOHN, witnessed a deed of gift to SAMUEL HODGSON in (1737) 3-136; his wife was MARGARET, and his daughter ANNE PARISH married BARCLIFF; he had son JOHN mentioned in his will (1739) 1-66.

PARISH, SARAH, had been SARAH GLOVER, daughter of WILLIAM GLOVER of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. who left will (1754) and among others had a grand-daughter MOURNING HARRIS 1-316.

PARISH, WILLIAM died leaving will in (1735-6) naming only wife MARY and daughter SARAH 1-66.

PARROTT, MARY. She was an orphan and WILLIAM FLEMING was her guardian (1749) 2-633.

PARSONS, ASA, and JOSHUA SKINNER, witnessed the will of EDMUND HALSEY in (1806) 3-335; he died leaving will in (1826) and mentioned his wife ANNA and JOSEPH and JOHN PARSONS RIDGICK RATTLED as a witness 3-346.

- PARSONS, JOHN was the Executor of the will of a HENRY DALL in (1828) with WILLIAM SUTTON a witness 3-331; a JOHN PARSONS, son of SAMUEL PARSONS and wife SARAH was born in (1725) 3-392.
- PARSONS, SAMUEL and wife SARAH had a son SAMUEL born in (1726) 3-392.
- PASQUOTANK COUNTY in (1713) extended to and took in ALAGATOR CREEK, which is now in TREBLE COUNTY 3-285; Account of certain fees collected in that county 3-255; ROBERT WEST the father of ROBERT and THOMAS WEST first settled there on FLATY CREEK 3-255; petition of the Church Wardens of PASQUOTANK PRECINCT 3-160.
- PASSINGHAM, THOMAS and JOHN FORTER were witnesses to a deed by FRANCIS WELLS in (1708) 3-136.
- PASSONS, LINELL, and wife MARY, of BEDFORDSHIRE ENGLAND in (1695) mentioned 3-407.
- PASSONS, SAMUEL, son of LINELL PASSONS and wife MARY, married ELIZABETH FLETCHER, daughter of RAULPH FLETCHER in (1695); his father lived in BEDFORD, DORSETSHIRE, ENGLAND 3-407.
- PASSINS, BARTHOLOMEW, son of SAMUEL PASSONS and wife ELIZABETH was born (1696) 3-370; they also had a son WILLIAM born (1707-8) 3-378.
- PASSONS, WILLIAM, son of SAMUEL PASSONS and wife ELIZABETH was born (1707-8) 3-378.
- PATCHETT, JOHN ( Probably PAGETT, which see ) a land grant on ROCKHOCK CREEK in (1711) 1-7; another one in (1719) adjoining JOHN JONES 1-13; he married a daughter of HENRY BONNER and was his son in law (1710) 1-69.
- PATCHETT, SAMUEL, land grant in (1715) on TIN - DALL'S SWAMP 1-15; in (1721) he obtained another grant adjoining JOHN HARLOW and others 1-10; grant on COWHALL SWAMP (1717) 1-17; & he obtained three land grants in (1715) 1-14.
- PATE, CHARLES, sold land to NATHAN MOORE (1781) on KEMAH RIVER 1-625; he deeded land to MATTHEW EDWARDS in (1718) 1-622; sold land to ROBERT HICKS in (1723) 3-449; also sold lands to PHILLIP WALSTON adjoining THROUGHGOOD PATE in (1713) 1-622.
- PATE, THOROUGHGOOD, owned lands adjoining CHARLES PATE and PHILLIP WALSTON in (1718) 1-622 and was a nephew of NATHANIEL CHEVIN 2-455.
- PATNALL, JOHN died leaving will in (1711) names brother WILLIAM and THOMAS BUSTIN 1-69.
- PAITER, ROBERT sold land to HENRY KING in (1711) deed witnessed by THOMAS DOBIE (DOYLEY) and LEONARD LANGSTON 1-237.
- PATTERSON, JACOB ( son of JACOB ) married REBECCA SUTTON in (1695) 3-407.
- PATTERSON, MOSES W. will in BERTIE (1825) mentions brother in law STANLEY SMITH and others 3-540.
- PATTERSON, COL. ROBERT, roster of his Company in (1720) from both sides MERRIM RIVER 1-443; he died leaving will in (1721) and mentioned only one son JOHN PATTERSON 1-68.
- PATILLO, REV. HENRY, he and SAMUEL JOHNSTON appointed guardians of children of ANDREW KNOX and wife CHRISTIAN in will of (1776) 3-176.
- PATTISON, GEORGE and EDWARD BRYAN were JUSTICES of BERTIE in (1746-7) 2-629.
- PAYNE, BENNETT, was the son of PETER PAYNE & grandson of THOMAS TAYLOR in (1736) 1-78.
- PAYNE, JOHN is mentioned in the will of RICHARD HANDRICK in PERQUIMANS (1712) 1-82.
- PAYNE, MICHAEL granted lands (1787) escheated from CLARK & WEIR 1-23; and in the same year obtained grant at New EDWENTON 1-22.
- PAYNE, PETER, was the son of THOMAS TAYLOR of CURRITUCK who left will (1734) ( in-law ) 1-78; he married HANNAH SLAUGHTER daughter of MICHAEL SLAUGHTER, and left will in (1765) 1-65; in (1764) he petitions for a division of the estate of JAMES BEASLEY 1-457; he was a member of the Court in CHOWAN in (1743) 1-447; in (1743) he was chosen guardian in CHOWAN of ELIZABETH SLAUGHTER 1-447; in (1748) he was appointed to raise JOSHUA JOHNSON, the orphan of JOHN JOHNSON 1-452.
- PAYNE, RICHARD ( Spelled FANE ) sold lands to CULLEN POLLOCK in (1720), with JONATHAN RIDINGS a witness to the deed 2-613.
- PAYNE, ROBERT, died sometime in APRIL (1872) 3-385.
- PAYNE, SAMUEL served on the jury in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in (1702) 1-610.
- PEACE FAMILY, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, and the KITTRELLS of the same locality were descended from CHRISTIAN REED and MARGARET JORDAN; see genealogy 3-184.
- PEARRE, DEBORRAH, died the year (1678) 3-365.
- PEARRE, JOHN and his wife MARY were the parents of DEBORRAH PEARRE 3-365.
- PEARCE, ABRAHAM, left will in GATES COUNTY in (1834) JOSEPH RIDDICK Exr. 3-66.
- PEARCE, AARON will GATES (1845) 2-86.
- PEARCE, CHRISTOPHER will in GATES (1801) sons ISAAC and WILLIAM, with FREDERICK JONES a witness 2-66.
- PEARCE, ISAAC, will in GATES (1834), MARY GREEN and JOSEPH GORDON Executors 2-66, 2-67.
- PEARCE, JACOB, will in GATES (1802) 3-66.
- PEARCE, JEREMIAH will in BERTIE (1801) mentions ELLERSON FAMILY 2-536.
- PEARCE, IOVICK ( PIERCE ) ancestor of family of BISHOP PIERCE of GEORGIA 1-166.
- PEARCE, ROBERT, late of EKEETER, ENGLAND, his wife living in DEVONSHIRE in (1729) 1-37.
- PEARCE, THOMAS was the administrator in (1749) of JOHN PEARCE 1-451.
- PEARCE, WILLIAM will (1775) BERTIE COUNTY 1-351.

PEARSON, ELIZABETH, married REUBEN PERRY in JANUARY (1780) with JAMES WILSON surety on bond 3-417; another ELIZABETH probably the wife of PETER PEARSON and the daughter of ARTHUR CROXTON who died (1765) 3-167.

PEARSON, ELIZABETH, died in (1795) leaving will his wife BARBARA, with CALLED ELLIOTT and REUBEN PERRY, Executors 3-183.

PEARSON, JOHN, appointed to take care of tuition of SARAH and DAVID BENTLEY, orphans of PETER BENTLEY (1771) 3-450; also the tuition of a HEZKELIAH ANDREWS of BERTIE (1768) 3-446; he was attorney for SIR NATHAN DUKENFIELD (1771) in BERTIE 3-449; JOHN PEARSON of KENT COUNTY, DELAWARE, left will (1755) 1-361; he was of DUKENFIELD, N. C. and an attorney at law and left will (1777), with wife MARGARET and JASPER CHARLTON, ABIGAIL CHARLTON and MILES SHEHAN, witnesses 2-351.

PEARSON, MARGARET (widow of the lawyer JOHN PEARSON) died in (1785) leaving will; her plantation called DUKENFIELD was left to CULLEN POLLOCK and SAMUEL JOHNSTON in trust for her son SIR NATHANIEL DUKENFIELD, mentions her son ROBERT DUKENFIELD, her watch to MRS. IRDELL (wife of JAMES); the witnesses were MARY VAIL and CHRISTOPHER CLARK 2-351.

PEARSON, PETER witness to the will of ARTHUR CROXTON in (1765) and perhaps his son in law 3-167; he died in (1785) leaving will, mentions children JONATHAN, NATHAN, PETER, JOHN, BAILEY and daughters RACHEL and MARY PEARSON 1-57; there was a PETER son of WILLIAM PEARSON who died (1807) 3-346.

PEARSON, WILLIAM, died leaving will (1807) mentions one son PETER and daughters MIRIAM & LILLIA PEARSON, FETINAH ELLIOTT and ELIZABETH and ESTHER; wife MIRIAM and THOMAS the son of JOSIAH WHITE, executors; MARY & SARAH HOLLOWELL, witnesses 3-346.

PEED, PATIENCE will (1831) mentions grandchildren named JENNINGS; JAMES and MARY SUTTON witnesses 3-346.

PEEK, JAMES, bought land from THOMAS STURGIS in (1719) 3-613.

PEELE, JOSIAH, SR. will in BERTIE (1843) names sons JOSIAH and JAMES and the heirs of DEMPSY and WILLIAM PEELE; COX FAMILY connection shown 2-540.

PEELE, JUDITH, died in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. in (1756) names sons JOHN, ROBERT, JOSEPH, JOSEPH and JOSIAH PEELE, daughters SARAH PEELE, MARY (wife of WILLIAM GRANBERRY) and son in law WILLIAM GRANBERRY 1-371.

PEELE, WILLIAM bought 200 acres from WILLIAM DANIEL on the NORTH SIDE of BENNETT'S CREEK in (1727), with FRANCIS FUGH and WILL ASHLEY the witnesses 1-112, 3-127, CHARITY PEELE, 1-200.

PELL, URSILLA, petitioned for a road in (1745); 2-526; see will of MICHAEL O'NEAL, SR. in CURRITUCK (1721) 1-64.

PENBRACE, DANIEL departed this life (1688) 3-365.

PENY, JOHN (The Signer) letter (1777) written to Governor CASWELL 2-252, 3-253.

PENNSYLVANIA. JOHN PORTER claims rights for transporting persons into the Colony of NORTH CAROLINA from 3-250.

PENDERSON, WILLIAM witness with JOHN STEPHEN to deed of JOHN SHOLES (1717) 1-617.

PENNEY, JAMES, will (1792) in BERTIE wife was ELIZABETH, JOHN MIZELL married daughter LIDIA PENNY; son THOMAS, JOHN CAKE and JOHN MIZELL Executors 2-351.

PENNEY, JOHN, married ELIZABETH MARTIN, daughter of JOHN MARTIN, who died in BATE in (1715) 1-63.

PENNEY, THOMAS (Son of JOHN) died leaving will in (1795) in BERTIE; mentions ANN MIZELL, daughter of JOHN MIZELL "land bought by my father from EDWARD ACKERF", MALACHI CUREY, JOHN WOLFENDEN and JOHN MIZELL are executors, and ROBERT HUNTER, JAMES CUREY and WILLIAM COWARD witnesses 2-351.

PENNEY, WILLIAM, died in CHOWAN in (1766) and daughter ELIZABETH WESTON named; wife and ZACHARIAH WEBB, Executors; JOHN REASLEY & FREDERICK NORCOM witnesses 2-18.

PENNYBACKER'S MILL. Letter from GENERAL GEORGE WASHINGTON written from (1777) 2-250, 2-251 and 2-252.

PENDLETON, HENRY, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1727) mentions daughter ELIZABETH WOOLLEY, wife of THOMAS WOOLLEY, daughter ANN, wife of THOMAS DAVIS and grandson HENRY PENDLETON 1-66. (Also mentions sons THOMAS PENDLETON and JOHN PENDLETON). See 3-88.

PENDLETON, THOMAS in (1740) was married to SARAH PALMER, daughter of ROBERT PALMER who left will that year, and had children ROBERT, THOMAS and NANCY PENDLETON; also a son HENRY PENDLETON mentioned by his grandfather in (1727) 1-65; a THOMAS PENDLETON died leaving will (1732) mentions a daughter ANN KNIGHT and sons THOMAS, JOSEPH, GEORGE and TIMOTHY, wife SARAH (PALMER) and daughter ELIZABETH (PASQUOTANK CO.) 1-67; SARAH PENDLETON mentioned in will of DANIEL ROCKSAKERS of PASQUOTANK (1732) (probably a witness) 1-70. See 3-88.

PENDLETON, SALLIE, mentioned in the will of FRANCIS LAYDEN in (1807) 3-340.

PENDER, ELISHA, will in BERTIE (1830) names of JOSEPH and MICAH GRIFIN are mentioned 2-536; son of SOLOMON 2-535.

PENDER, GABRIEL and WILLIAM BIRD PENDER are called nephews in the will of HELEN HUBBARD nee PENDER in (1842) BERTIE 2-522.

PENDER, JOHN will in BERTIE in (1805) mentions brothers WILLIAM, ELISHA, STEPHEN and brother in law JOEL HYMAN and his children 2-535; in (1794) a JOHN PENDER witnessed the marriage of PATIENCE RAY to JAMES S. OVERTON 2-568; see 3-631.

PENDER, PAUL in (1748) executed either a will or a deed to property to JOHN PENDER and same was proved by ALEXANDER COTTON 2-631.

PENDER, RINDICK was the son of STEPHEN PENDER who died (1813) 2-535, 2-536.



PENDER, SOLOMON, with SAMUEL RAY was Executor of the will of ALEXANDER RAY in BERTIE in (1788) 2-352; in (1771) he was charged with tuition of NATHAN COOPER in BERTIE 2-450; he died & left will in BERTIE in (1800) in which he named his cousin SOLOMON CORY, sister PRUDENCE CORY, brothers JOHN, ELISHA, WILLIAM & STEPHEN PENDER; NOTTINGHAM MONK an Executor and BELSON KITTERELL and THOS. E. HARE were witnesses 2-535.

PENDER, WILLIAM was one of the witnesses to will of WILLIAM SEALS who died in (1786), whose wife MARY and LEMUEL HYMAN were Executors 2-357.

PENICE, EDWARD and wife SARAH had son SAMUEL born (1751) 2-392.

PENICE, ELIZABETH died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1785) which was witnessed by ANDREW DONALDSON and ROBERT MOORE 2-15; an ELIZABETH was wife of FRANCIS PENICE in (1738) and they had several children 2-392, 3-408; members of family mentioned 1-455.

PENICE, FRANCIS, died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1760) named wife SARAH and children THOMAS, WILLIAM, SARAH, EDWARD, FRANCIS, JOSEPH and MARY; JOSEPH BLOUNT, JOB CHARLTON and a JOHN EARLOW Executors 2-15.

PENICE, THOMAS had a son JOHN PENICE in (1739) 2-122; and THOMAS PENICE SR. in (1756) sold lands to THOMAS and FRANCIS PENICE, with JAMES CRAVIN a witness 2-125.

PENLAND, GEORGE, of ASHEVILLE, N. C. -- query in regard to his family 2-316.

PENKINS, DAVID left will in (1733) had daughter ELIZABETH WORSLEY, daughter MARY FOTHELL and D. AFRICA HARVEY, sons JAMES and JONATHAN & daughters SARAH and DEBORAH 1-67.

PENKINS, HENRY, of CURRITUCK; his petition in regard to his levies dated (1702) 3-62.

PENKINS, ICHAROD, of EDENTON was a mariner (1780) and he left will, in which he mentioned his MOTHER, CHARITY KEARBY, wife of THOMAS KEARBY and sister MERCER KERRY in Dartmouth, R. Island 2-16, 2-17.

PENKINS, JOHN and wife LEVY, had a daughter DOROTHY born in (1698) 2-368.

PERISHO, ELIZABETH, will (1785) names her husband JOSEPH PERISHO, cousins named SANDWERS and a JOSEPH ANDERSON her executor 2-182.

PERISHO, JAMES, died in the month of MARCH in the year (1878) 2-366; his wife was HANNAH and they had son JAMES PERISHO born in (1878) and daughter ELLENOR born (1873) 2-210; JAMES PERISHO, JR. married MARY MORGAN in (1696) 2-407; another JAMES PERISHO and his wife SARAH had JAMES PERISHO JR. born in (1700-1) 2-372; JAMES PERISHO and wife SARAH had four children born 2-392; the orphan JAMES PERISHO in (1690) selected STEPHEN MANWARRING (Spelled Manwarring) as his guardian, and it was ordered that he manage the orphan's plantation until he comes of age or cause it to be managed to the advantage of said orphan and give bond therefor 2-423.

PERISHO, JANE was the daughter of JAMES and MARY PERISHO born (1697) 2-371.

PERISHO, JOHN, left will in PERQUIMANS (1789) and named children JOHN, JAMES, JOSEPH, VINES and JOSIAH; ELLENOR, BETTY, MARY & JEAN BURDY; PETER PEARSON and CORNELIUS MOORE, witnesses 1-369; JOHN was the son of JAMES PERISHO and wife MARY and was born in (1703) 2-375.

PERISHO, JOSEPH, was one of the executors of the will of THOMAS SANDERS in (1789) 2-189.

PERISHO, MIRIAM and JOHN RATEMAN were married in July (1767) 2-380.

PERQUIMANS PRESCOTT: Births, deaths and marriages recorded in 2-363 to 2-410; petition from the inhabitants of the upper part of same 2-361; other births, deaths and marriages in 2-199 to 2-320; marriages from 1740 to 1799 2-411 to 2-422; ABSTRACT OF WILLS in 2-162 to 2-198; 2-323 to 2-363.

PERRY, ABRAHAM, with JOHN CAPEHART and HERBERT PRITCHARD was an executor of the will of JEREMIAH HALLON in BERTIE in (1784) 2-341.

PERRY, BENJAMIN married MILLICENT REDDICK were married (1785) and had MARY, THOMAS, JAMES, JOSEPH and CHRISTIAN PERRY all born by (1798) 2-392; BENJAMIN PERRY SR. died in (1788) and BENJAMIN PERRY JR. son of BENJAMIN PERRY and wife SUSAN died (1784) 2-406; in (1728) BENJAMIN PERRY sold lands to one THOMAS LANE on the N. E. Shore of CEDWAN RIVER adjoining the lands of JAMES EARLOW, the witnesses being ROBERT HICES and SUSANNA PERRY 2-445; BENJAMIN PERRY witness to will of ISRAEL PERRY in (1779) 2-183; in (1790) he also witnessed the will of JACOB PERRY SR. 2-183, with JACOB and JOSEPH REDDICK; HANNAH his wife & (1799) 2-406.

PERRY ISAAC left will in (1834) named wife CHARLOTTE, daughters RACHEL, JUDY and HATTIE PERRY and BARBERSHA DANIEL, and EDY SMITH; & sons JOHN, JEREMIAH, WRIGHT and ISAAC PERRY 2-540.

PERRY, ISRAEL, died in (1779) and left will in which he named sons JOSIAH, ISRAEL, JOHN, CADER and JACOB, four youngest daughters MILLICENT, RUTH, RACHEL and ANN and daughter PRISCILLA TWINE; PHILLIP PERRY and THOMAS TWINE Executors with wife 2-183.

PERRY, JACOB, died (1777) sons JACOB, ISRAEL & REUBEN and DEMPSEY and JOHN and son in law CALER WINSLOW and ISAAC WILSON 2-183; JACOB PERRY SR. will (1790) wife MARY, son MIRES PERRY and son LAWRENCE and BENJAMIN PERRY Executors 2-183.

PERRY, JAMES was the guardian of FRANCES LAW - RENICE in BERTIE (1771) 2-450.

PERRY, JEREMIAH, died leaving a will in (1694) in which he mentions his wife JANE and CHRISTIAN BLOUNT, the daughter of THOMAS BLOUNT in CHOWAN PRESCOTT 1-67 (Grimes p. 285 adds the witnesses were THOMAS POLLOCK, ALEXANDER McFARLAND, NEAL McKing and JOHN BURTON) ISAAC PERRY had son JEREMIAH in (1834) brother of BARBERSHA PERRY who married a DANIEL 2-540; Query, who did CHRISTIAN BLOUNT MARRY? See note bottom of 1-67.

- PERRY, JOHN, and wife ELIZABETH, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. in (1720) sold lands to GEORGE EASON of PERQUIMANS which adjoined THOMAS SPEIGHT 2-612; (THOMAS EASON witness).
- PERRY, JOSEPH proved his headrights, including himself and wife ANN, ELIZABETH, his second wife, JOSEPH, SUSANNA, ALICE and SARAH PERRY and CHEDIAH FAIR 2-300; through his attorney MR. BARKER he took an order (1744) for the sale of part of the estate of MARY SPEIGHT 2-622; had son JACOB 1-368.
- PERRY, NICHOLAS in (1745) was appointed Constable in BERTIE in the place of JOHN ROBINSON 2-625.
- PERRY, PHILLIP died leaving will in PERQUIMANS in (1751) mentions children JESSE, PHILLIP, MARY, ELIZABETH, RACHEL, JUDY, MIRIAM and SARAH FIELD, and brother JOHN PERRY 1-368.
- PERRY, REUBEN, married ELIZABETH PEARSON with JAMES WILSON security in PERQUIMANS (1780) 3-417.
- PERRY, RUTH married MICAHAH HILL in PERQUIMANS COUNTY in (1763) 3-413.
- PERRY, SAMUEL left will in BERTIE in (1774) and named wife PRUDENCE and daughter PEGGY and with HUMPHREY HARDY Executor 3-350.
- PERRY, SUSANNAH married MOSES HOWARD in PERQUIMANS in (1790) BENJ. PERRY security 3-419.
- PERRY, WILLIAM bought lands from WILL COTTERELL on INDIAN TOWN SWAMP (1735) with JOHN and CHARLES JORDAN witnesses 3-125.
- PERRY, WILLIAM died in BERTIE COUNTY in (1782) with wife ELIZABETH and children WILLIAM, KADER, ZADOCK, NANCY and BLAKE PERRY, and JAMES WILSON and JOHN PERRY were witnesses 3-350.
- PERRIS, MOSES left will in BERTIE in (1812) son MOSES and others and grandsons named HARRIS 2-539.
- PETERSON FAMILY. Wills 2-538, 2-539; Genealogical notes relating to 3-473, 3-474, 3-475.
- PETERSON, MRS. ANNA, married MacROBA SCARBOROUGH (By Sir Richard Everard) in NOVEMBER (1729) 3-473; ANN PETERSON, daughter of JACOB and wife MARY was born in (1698) 3-389.
- PETERSON, JACOB. His wife was MARY in (1698) 3-389; he was the father of THOMAS PETERSON upon whose land the town of EDENTON was built; the first deeds being signed by THOMAS PETERSON and NATHANIEL CHEVEN, Commissioners to make the deeds in (1714) 3-143; in (1704) JOHN BYRD and his wife REBECCA were the Executors or Administrators of the Estate of JACOB PETERSON 1-612; JACOB PETERSON came to NORTH CAROLINA from MARYLAND about 17 years prior to (1701) or about (1684) 3-143; JOHN BYRD married REBECCA, the widow of JACOB PETERSON in (1697) 3-408.
- PETERSON, MARY, was the relict or widow of JACOB PETERSON, SR 3-389; and after his death before (1698) she married JAMES COLES Jr., son of JAMES COLES of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA 3-406.
- PETERSON, THOMAS (Son of JACOB PETERSON, SR.) was a JUSTICE of the General Court (1714) at the time of GOV. EDEN 3-267; his wife was JOANNA and after his death she married JONATHAN JACOBS merchant, of PASQUIMANK Precinct 3-284; he served with NATHANIEL CHEVEN in signing the first deeds to lots in the town of EDENTON, which had belonged originally to his father JACOB 3-143.
- PETTYJOHN, ABRAHAM. One ABRAHAM died leaving a will in CROWAN in (1818) with wife SUSANNA and who had JOHN, JR., ISAAC, AEWER, JACOB, JAMES, WILLIAM and ABRAHAM PETTYJOHN, the witnesses being MICHAEL WILDER and JOHN PETTYJOHN 2-16; he was perhaps the son of THOMAS PETTYJOHN and wife FRANCES who died in (1767) 2-16; another ABRAHAM died at EDENTON in (1717) with wife FRANCES, and JOSEPH B. SKINNER and HENRY KING were his Executors 2-16.
- PETTYJOHN, AEWER was one of the sons of ABRAHAM and his wife SUSANNAH (1818) 2-16.
- PETTYJOHN, JOB with SAMUEL REA were witnesses to the will of THOMAS MYERS in (1815) who mentioned among others his daughter MARTHA REA 3-342; in (1822) JOB PETTYJOHN left a will in CROWAN, with wife ELIZABETH, in it names grandsons AUGUSTUS P. and RICHARD T. REA, with MYLES EVERETT and MARTHA REA among the witnesses 2-16.
- PETTYJOHN, ELIZABETH was the wife of JOB PETTYJOHN in (1815), 2-16; and either she or another ELIZABETH left will (1844) 2-16.
- PETTYJOHN, FRANCES died leaving will in CROWAN in (1845) naming brothers and sisters with MARY SKINNER a witness 2-16.
- PETTYJOHN, JAMES left will in (1849) names sisters SARAH and RACHEL and ELIZABETH HAUGHTON (husband of FRANCES who died (1845) 2-16; they married in (1800) 1-255.
- PETTYJOHN, JOHN died in CROWAN in (1832) and left will, his wife being NANCY, and names his daughter POLLY REA 2-16, 2-19 (He had WILDER grandchildren).
- PETTYJOHN, SARAH left will in (1855) witnessed by THOMAS and JOSEPH T. WAFF 2-16.
- PETTYJOHN, THOMAS died in CROWAN in (1767) and left children THOMAS, JOHN, ABRAHAM, SARAH and FRANCES and wife FRANCES; the witnesses were THOMAS BUCKETT, NATHANIEL WING and a WILLIAM BENITE 2-16.
- PETTIT, FRANCIS was a witness to a deed by JOHN HARRISON in (1727) 2-444; a FRANCIS PETTIT died and left will in CROWAN in (1712) and in it mentioned his cousin JOHN CHESTER, a son FRANCIS, daughter SARAH and brother JESSE PETTIT; children of EDWARD NORRINGTON COMPTON; JOHN BARROW guardian of son FRANCIS, and wife MARY; witnesses were JENNINS WILLIAMS, SAMUEL BARROW and FRANCIS SMITH 1-369, 1-370; a FRANCIS PETTIT with THOMAS PIERCE witnessed a deed (1732) 2-452; in (1720) he owned lands next to ISA SMITH & EDWARD HARRINGTON 1-9.
- PETTIT, SARAH was called the daughter of MARY SIMONS in her will in (1722); and she also mentioned son THOMAS PIERCE 1-76.

PETTIVER, ANN. She was the mother of ISAAC WILSON, who died in (1724) who had brothers ROBERT and BENJAMIN WILSON, and they had an uncle RALPH BOZEMAN ( So she may have been ANN BOZEMAN ) 1-23; See 2-152.

PETTIVER, JOHN had an invoice of goods assigned to him in YORK RIVER, in VIRGINIA in (1699 ) per ROBERT STARKY, who was his agent; they came from DANIEL ZACHARY of BOSTON, who was represented by his attorney THOMAS PETERSON 2-151; he sold lands to JOHN BURKETT (1720) 2-454; WILLIAM GLOVER, President, Hon. THOMAS CARY, JOHN PORTER and FRANCIS FOSTER rendered a bill for having stayed at the home of JOHN PETTIVER during the meeting of the Council in (1708) 3-261; he married ANN the widow of HENRY NORMAN who left son HENRY and a daughter MARY 2-152; JOHN PETTIVER was deceased in (1738) and another JOHN ( his son?) sold lands to his brother in law BENJAMIN TALBOT, some in PERQUIMANS and some in CHOWAN 3-131; JOHN PETTIVER was a member of the Court in CHOWAN in (1712) 1-444; the later JOHN was nephew of the first JOHN "late of LONDON, now of PERQUIMANS (1738) and the deed included a tract of land in CHOWAN and was witnessed by MACHORA SCARBOROUGH and ZACHARIAH NIXON 1-284; JOHN PETTIVER and his wife ANN sold lands to JOHN BURKETT in (1720) 2-607; JOHN sold lands in (1713) to ANTHONY HARTER and GEORGE DURANT on South side ALH-MABLE SOUND next to SETH PHELPS and FRANCIS JOHNSON 1-102; in (1726) he sold lands on the head of SCUPPUNONG RIVER as deed of gift to JOHN OGILBY 2-291; in (1716) he was granted lands at the head of INDIAN TOWN CREEK 1-15; JOHN proved his rights about (1694) at Court held at home of RICHARD POPE in PASQUETAINE, himself, William DAVIS, EDWARD CLARKE, DANIEL DYER, JUDITH CLARKE and MARY DOUGLE 2-465. ( No Will found - GRIMES gives none ).

PETTIGREW, REV. CHARLES, first Bishop-Elect of North Carolina married MARY BLOUNT 1-132.

PETTIGREW, BERENGER, son of CHARLES PETTIGREW & MARY BLOUNT 1-132.

PETTINGER, JAMES proved rights for himself, his wife ELIZA and MARY JOHNSON assigned to ISAAC GUILFORD (1759) 2-299.

PETTON, BENJAMIN, of BATH COUNTY administrator of the estate of WILLIAM BELL SR. and orphans ANNE, SARAH and KEZIAH BELL also for JOHN WOODHOUSE ( no date ) 3-282, 3-293.

PETTON, ROBERT, of BATH left will written (1733) proved (1739-1754) children THOMAS, ROBERT, WILLIAM, AMERSS, BENJAMIN, SARAH, DOROTHY PORTER and wife MARY 1-55.

PICKETT, REV. JAMES T., of KURENTON, an account of his life and career 1-574.

PICKERING, RICHARD, will in BERTIE COUNTY (1740) mentions ROGER STELL and his children 1-35.

PIDERS, THOMAS and wife MARY 3-368.

PIERCE, BETSY, had a daughter MARGARET mentioned in the will of BENJAMIN SAUNDERS ( Son of JOHN SAUNDERS ) which was proved in year (1830), which will was witnessed by ABRAHAM WHITE 3-350.

PIERCE, COPELAND was the son of JOHN PIERCE and his wife SARAH in (1719) 3-393; his father JOHN died leaving will in (1727) in which COPELAND is mentioned together with his GRANDFATHER CHAPMAN 1-68.

PIERCE, EDMUND was commissioned a JUSTICE of CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1701) by RENDERSON WALKER, along with EDWARD SMITHWICK, JOHN BLOUNT, THOMAS GARNETT and others 3-143.

PIERCE, ELIZABETH died in (1739) 3-405; the one who was daughter of JOHN and SARAH was born (1721) 3-393; the wife of RICHARD PIERCE died (1762) was ELIZABETH 3-182.

PIERCE, DEBORAH, daughter of JOHN PIERCE and wife MARY was born (1678) 3-208.

PIERCE, GEORGE. His wife was MAGDALENE and they sold lands to ROBERT HERRICK at DRUMMOND'S POINT in (1711) with THOMAS HORTON and ALICE SMITH witnesses 1-102.

PIERCE, HARTWELL ( female ) married DEMPSEY TURNER in (1782) with JOSEPH TURNER security on marriage bond 3-413; she was daughter of JAMES PIERCE and wife ELIZABETH and was born (1743) 3-393.

PIERCE, JAMES and his wife ELIZABETH had several children, HARTWELL, MILES, FLORELLA & FANNY PIERCE, all born by (1750) 3-393.

PIERCE, JOHN and wife SARAH were the parents of COPELAND, ELIZABETH, THOMAS and HANNAH all born by (1725) 3-393; he either married second MARY, or another JOHN and MARY were parents of JOSEPH PIERCE who married DAMARIS NIXON ( Daughter of ZACHARIAH NIXON ) in (1699) on Little River 3-408; JOHN whose wife was SARAH died leaving will in (1727) mentioning children MARY, COPELAND, ELIZABETH, THOMAS, HANNAH and their grandfather CHAPMAN and his brother in law PETER JONES 1-68; a JOHN witnessed the will of JOHN NORCOM in (1745) 1-133.

PIERCE, JOSEPH, was the brother in law of JOHN WILLIAMS who died in (1737) 1-33; JOSEPH of PERQUIMANS died in (1736) leaving will in which he mentioned wife ALICE, son THOMAS, daughters MIRIAM and REBECCA, brother THOMAS and brother in law PETER JONES, Executor 1-56; the daughter REBECCA PIERCE was born in (1729-30) 3-393; JOSEPH PIERCE and DANIEL WRIGHT refused to serve on the highways about (1701) HENRY NORMAN surveyor, JAMES MINGE & ROBERT JONES did NOT refuse 3-141.

PIERCE, MARY was the wife of JAMES SKINNER and the daughter of JOHN PIERCE and she died in (1741) 3-396.

PIERCE, MILES was the son of JAMES PIERCE and his wife ELIZABETH 3-393.

PIERCE, PHILLIP married LYDIA GULFEPPEP, and they were the grandparents of BISHOP GEORGE F. PIERCE of the M. E. Church, of GEORGIA 1-637.

PIERCE, REBECCA, was the daughter of JOSEPH PIERCE who died (1736) 1-56; in (1716) a REBECCA PIERCE was witness to a deed of one GEORGE FORTYCE to THOMAS HORTON, and HENRY HORTON was also a witness 1-293.

PIERCE, THOMAS in (1722) was granted 364 acres adjoining the lands of EDWARD PORTER; and in (1727) 113 acres on TAMPIN RIVER and ALBEMARLE SOUND 1-11; he was assessed tithes on 300 acres in PERQUIMANS before 1700 1-301; he and THOMAS BARROW signed a petition by some members of the House of Burgesses to the GOVERNOR and COUNCIL probably before the year (1700) 3-74, 3-75; while WILLIAM WILKINSON was Speaker he signed as a member of the House of Burgesses (before 1704) with EDWARD SMITHWICK, THOMAS and JOHN BLOUNT & ISAAC WILSON, TIMOTHY CLEARE and RICHARD COMINTFORT 3-60; THOMAS LONG and THOMAS PIERCE were called "brothers in law" in the will of SARAH LONG of PERQUIMANS in (1715) 1-59; he was a collector of Quit Rents from MITCHELL McDaniel as early as (1685) 3-270; in (1691) his wife was MARY and they had a son JOHN PIERCE who was born that year 3-217; and they had a son THOMAS PIERCE born in (1693) 3-219; THOMAS PIERCE and FRANCIS PETTIT in (1727) witnessed a deed from WILLIAM HARMON, JR. to JOHN HARRISON 3-444; in (1722) THOMAS PIERCE JR. had acted as a Deputy Collector of the Revenue for JOHN BLOUNT 1-445; THOMAS PIERCE JR. and MARY CHAPMAN were married in (1719) 3-393; THOMAS PIERCE received a land grant in (1722) adjoining THOMAS PORTER 1-11; THOMAS sold lands to JOHN PIERCE, known as the GOOSE FORD in (1740) adjoining JOHN FAICOMER, with JOHN JOHNSON and SARAH PIERCE as witnesses 3-134; in (1718) THOMAS PIERCE JR. bought lands from MARY SIMONS the relict of NICHOLAS SIMONS 1-625; and in the year (1732) he bought lands from THOMAS MOWBORN 3-452; THOMAS PIERCE and wife MARY had a son JOSEPH PIERCE born in (1705) 3-375; he and JOHN PIERCE were witnesses about (1735) 3-131; in (1733) a THOMAS PIERCE was the god son of EDWARD ORRUMELL 1-64; his will was proven in (1732) in which he named sons THOMAS and JOHN and wife MARY; son JOHN's three children, daughter MARY JONES, his son JOSEPH, grandson THOMAS PIERCE, grand-daughter MARY, daughter SARAH and son in law PETER JONES 1-69.

PIERCE, GEORGE received a grant of land (1694) 1-5.

PIEDRAS, "GRANDFATHER" mentioned in will of JOHN MOSE (1735) 1-62.

PIKE, SAMUEL and his wife JANE (1701) 2-300; he left will in (1719) names wife JANE and his children JOHN, SAMUEL, BENJAMIN, SUSANNAH & ANN 1-53.

PILAND, GEORGE received a grant of land in (1733) on SARUM SWAMP 1-20.

PILAND, THOMAS in (1738) sold lands, part of his patent of (1728) on the South side of MILLS SWAMP to STEPHEN BRIDGEMAN, deed witnessed by HENRY BAKER and others 1-114, 1-115; he and CHARLES KING in (1723) witnessed a deed by RICHARD BARNES 2-449; in (1729) he bought some land from JAMES HAMILTON adjoining the lands of RICHARD WOODWARD 2-446; in (1732) he was appointed overseer of the road leading to BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE 1-450; about (1734) he again bought lands from JAMES HAMILTON 2-453; he owned lands near by and was neighbor to the HAMILTON FAMILY in (1734) as is shown by the various deeds executed by and to him 2-454.

PILKINGTON, SARAH, married SEYM PILKINGTON; & she was a sister of EDWARD PORTER of CHOWAN who died in (1737); her sister ELIZABETH married first THOMAS FRY and second DR. PATRICK MAULE 1-123.

PILKINGTON, SEYM, and DR. PATRICK MAULE mentioned in the will of JOSHUA PORTER in (1734) who calls DR. MAULE his brother in law, and RICHARD PORTER his brother 1-87.

PINER, PETER, of CURRITUCK left will in (1758) and names wife SOPHIA, sons JOEL, BENJAMIN, NATHAN, daughters SOPHIA BARRIS, MARY MESSER, ESTHER, ABIE and KEZIAH and JOSIAH PARKER; William BRAT, JOSHUA BELL and BENNY BRAT witnesses 1-365.

PINKETT, ELEANOR, left will in BRADFORD (1758) with WILLIAM DANIEL PINKETT and THOMAS PINKETT, Executors; they were her sons & she had daughter HANNAH and a son ZACHARIAH PINKETT; son in law WILLIAM MOORE & a granddaughter RACHEL CASH 1-367.

PINKETT, WILLIAM DANIEL, is called "my wife's grandson" in the will of WILLIAM DANIEL in (1741) 1-198.

PIPKIN, ISAAC, left will in GATES COUNTY in (1837) and says that his son JOHN D. PIPKIN is contemplating marriage into MRS. FENNIPPE PERKIN'S family in Virginia 2-87.

PIPKIN, JOHN sold lands to MOSES HANE which he had bought from JOSEPH HANLEY in (1736) & the witnesses were ISAAC WILLIAMS, MOSES ODOM SR. and MOSES ODOM, JR. 3-135; he and his wife SARAH sold lands to CHARLES GAFFIN which adjoined ALEXANDER CARRER in (1730) 2-451; JOHN sold lands to JOHN PIPKIN JR. which had been patented by CHARLES SCOTT of HANOVER COUNTY, Va., in (1733) and witnessed by BENNY GOODMAN, WILLIAM BENTLEY & SIMON DANIEL 2-609.

PITTS, DOZIER, was son in law of EDWARD JAMES who left will (1720) 1-55.

POINDEXTER, RICHARD is mentioned in the will of WILLIAM SWAIN in (1810) 2-545.

POISON, EDWARD, married MRS. FOSTER KNIGHT the relict of LEWIS KNIGHT in (1701) with CAPT. JAMES COLES, Justice of the PEACE 3-410.

POINTNER, HENRY left will in (1800) names wife SUSAN and his former wife's son WILLIAM JONES, shows relation to the SHEPSON and MORGAN FAMILIES of Gloucester County, Virginia 3-544.

POLE, THOMAS, listed as a COLONEL in the NORTH CAROLINA Continental Line 1-419.

POLE, WILLIAM listed as a MAJOR in the NORTH CAROLINA Continental Line 1-424.

POLLOCK, CULLEN and THOMAS POLLOCK were the sons in law of SAMUEL SCOLLEY 1-72; CULLEN was the guardian of the estate of GEORGE WEST the orphan of ROBERT WEST in HERTFORD in (1771) 2-450; he was a JUSTICE in HERTFORD in (1767) 3-443; division of the estate and names of heirs in (1754) 2-268; genealogical note relating to the POLLOCK FAMILY at bottom of page 1-85; will of CULLEN POLLOCK proved (1761) names heirs 1-65.



POLLOCK, CULLEN. In the division of the estate of CULLEN POLLOCK in (1754) the heirs are listed as the widow FRANCES, STEVENS LEE & FRANCES POLLOCK, GEORGE POLLOCK, MARY POLLOCK ( died before the division ), CULLEN POLLOCK ( died before the division ), MARTHA POLLOCK married STEPHEN LEE, FRANCES married DR. ROBERT LENOX, and ROBERT WEST married the widow of CULLEN POLLOCK 2-268.

POLLOCK, ELIZABETH, was the daughter of RICHARD SANDERSON of PERQUIMANS, who died in (1733) and who was brother in law of HENRY WOODHOUSE 1-74.

POLLOCK, ESTHER, the widow of THOMAS POLLOCK was married three times, first to JOHN HARRIS, second to COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON, and third to THOMAS POLLOCK; she died and her will was proven in (1712) and a very full abstract of same is given 1-134.

POLLOCK, FRANCES, the relict of CULLEN POLLOCK ( she married before her death ROBERT WEST 2-268 ) died in (1757), though CULLEN POLLOCK had died in (1750) 2-471.

POLLOCK, GEORGE, the son of GOV. THOMAS POLLOCK married in (1734) ELIZABETH WHITMELL; she then married second in (1737) THOMAS BLOUNT, who died that year, whereupon she married third, WILLIAM WILLIAMS 2-471; the will of GEORGE POLLOCK was proved in (1738) and in it he mentions his nephews CULLEN and THOMAS POLLOCK, brother CULLEN POLLOCK and brother in law COL. ROBERT WEST 1-56.

POLLOCK, JAMES died leaving will in (1700) with only BILAH BLOUNT and WILLIAM WARD mentioned 1-57. (CRIMES p. 292 gives the legatees of JAMES POLLOCK of CEDWAN as BILAH (BILAH) BLOUNT, WILLIAM WARD, THOMAS POLLOCK, EDMUND PEARCE, JOHN WACKER, and the witnesses as THOMAS BLOUNT, SAMUEL STANN and THOMAS COOPER ).

POLLOCK, COL. THOMAS, was born at GLASGOW, SCOTLAND in (1554) and came to N. C. in (1683) and married MARTHA CULLEN; see genealogy of POLLOCK FAMILY 3-156, 3-157, 3-158. (MARTHA CULLEN was born at DOVER, ENGLAND ); in (1709) COL. THOMAS POLLOCK made a deed of gift to sons, CULLEN, THOMAS, GEORGE and his daughter MARTHA 1-56; he died in (1722) but before his death was elected President of the Council and Ex-Officio GOVERNOR of the Colony of N. C. 3-156; he and his wife MARTHA CULLEN ( who had first married ROBERT WEST, son of ROBERT WEST ) had two sets of twins named MARTHA and ELIZABETH, all four of whom died in infancy, and a fifth child named MARTHA (2-156) but called MARY in the CRIMES ABSTRACT ( p. 292 ) who married THOMAS REAY, of NEW KENT COUNTY 3-156; in (1704) with SAMUEL STANN he signed a proclamation issued by GOV. THOMAS CARY 2-220; between (1699 and 1704) he signed a petition to the Court of Chancery 3-70, 3-71; an order for merchandise was sent to him by THOMAS EVANS in (1701) 1-557; in (1720) he bought lands from THOMAS WEST and wife MARTHA 2-612; in (1713) he signed order for the adjournment of the Assembly 3-223; in (1697) he was granted land at the mouth of OLD TOWN CREEK 1-5; and in (1720) on CHOWAN SOUND ( which included a former grant to COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON ) 1-9.

POLLOCK, COL. THOMAS ( Continued ) Another land grant in (1705) on OLD TOWN CREEK; ESTHER, the widow of COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON was the second wife of COL. THOMAS POLLOCK 1-65 (See genealogical note at bottom of page ); after his death in (1722) his widow ESTHER married SAMUEL SCOLLEN; and ESTHER was a daughter of RICHARD SANDERSON who mentions a daughter "ELIZABETH POLLOCK" in his will in (1733), but ESTHER may have been a sister of this RICHARD and a daughter of the RICHARD SANDERSON who died in CURRITUCK in (1718) 1-74 ( and note ); THOMAS POLLOCK sold land to FULLINGTON SANDIFOOT in (1700) 2-611.

POLLOCK, THOMAS ( Son of GOV. POLLOCK ) was the Chief Justice in (1724) after his father's death, with WILLIAM DOWDING, ISAAC BILL and JOHN ALSTON 2-302; he left will in (1732) & mentioned sons CULLEN, THOMAS, GEORGE and MRS. ELIZABETH DICKSON 1-67; a THOMAS POLLOCK of NEW JERSEY executed a Power of ATTORNEY at Elizabethtown, N. J. proved by EDWARD RAZOR in conjunction with CULLEN POLLOCK 3-445; THOMAS POLLOCK married EUNICE EDWARDS, in NEW JERSEY, and they had several children 3-157.

POILSON, JOHN and DANIEL STALLINGS witnessed the will of HENRY STALLINGS in (1635) 3-352.

POOL, MARTHA, married JAMES FREUREFF in (1694) in HERRICO CO. VA. 3-409.

POOL, SOLOMON, of PASQUOTANK left will (1740) and named wife GRACE 1-66.

POPE, ANN, a widow in (1701) 2-300

POPE, EDWARD died leaving will in PASQUOTANK in (1721-2) his wife SARAH POPE 1-68; also 1-365; he was called "son" in the will of ANN JENNINGS, widow of JOHN JENNINGS of PASQUOTANK in (1720) as were STEPHEN and ANNE DELAHARE also 1-55.

POPE, JACOB, was the son of WILLIAM POPE who died in EDGECOMBE COUNTY in (1749) and had brothers STEPHEN and WEST POPE 1-369.

POPE, JOHN was called the "friend" of JOHN BRYANT ( or BRYAN ) who died in EDGECOMBE in (1735) 1-30; RABHAST POPE, the son of JOHN POPE is mentioned in the will of RABHAST MCKINIE, JR. in (1736) 1-61; JOHN POPE bought land from RABHAST MCKINIE in (1721) and he lived on MESSEGIN SWAMP in North CAROLINA 1-470.

POPE, RICHARD, left will in PASQUOTANK in the year (1701), wife ANN, and children MARY, ANN and EDWARD POPE 1-57; Court for PASQUOTANK PRECINCT in (1694) was held at the house of RICHARD POPE 2-465; another meeting called an "inquisition" was held at his house in PASQUOTANK PRECINCT in (1700) before WILLIAM GLOVER, escheator, relating to the estate of WILLIAM MOWBRAY, with FERGUSONS, MAYOS and BUNDS present, a report of which mentions "the heirs of RICHARD POPE 3-98.

POPE, SAMUEL proves his handwritings, himself two times and his wife JANE 2-300.

POPE, WILLIAM and WILLIAM LEIBREYTER in (1721) witness a deed to lands issued to RABHAST MCKINIE 1-470. See 1-369, also.

POPHLSTON, SAMUEL owned lands adjoining MALACHI MILLER in (1790) 1-23

POPLEWELL, WILLIAM bought land from JAMES WID-  
BIE in (1733) with ISAAC ALEXANDER a witness  
2-610.

PORDAGE, GEORGE was part owner of ROANOKE ISLAND  
in (1701) 3-162.

PORK BARRELS. Copy of Act of Assembly regulat-  
ing their size 3-150.

PORTER, EDMUND bought land from WILLIAM STEWART  
which had been sold by JOHN LOVICK in (1721)  
2-619; owned lands adjoining those granted  
to GEORGE HAUGHTING in (1716) 1-14; he died  
leaving will in CHOWAN in (1737) wife ELIZA-  
BETH, sisters SARAH PILKINGTON and ELIZA-  
BETH MAULE, nephew JOHN PORTER of CAPE FEAR  
nephew JOHN FRY and niece ELIZABETH FRY, and  
FREDERICK BRICKELL son of THOMAS; witnesses  
A. BLACKALL, THOMAS ROWAN and MILES GALE 1-133

PORTER, JAMES died leaving will in GATES COUNTY  
in (1853), JOHN PORTER and MILES PARKER the  
witnesses 2-67.

PORTER, JOHN met with the ASSEMBLY in (1708) at  
the home of JOHN HECKLIFIELD 1-454; he was  
SPEAKER of the House of Burgesses in the  
days of SAMUEL SWANN (no date) 3-266, 3-269;  
he proves his rights for the importation of  
persons into the Colony of N. C. from PENN-  
SYLVANIA 3-250; this last appears to have  
been in (1699) and he had wife and four chil-  
dren 1-613; his will proved in (1713) named  
wife MARY, sons EDMUND, JOHN and MATTHEW, &  
son in law JOHN LILLINGTON, daughters SARAH  
and ELIZABETH 1-478; his wife's will (1718)  
mentions also a son JOSHUA and several grand-  
children 1-478; his daughter ELIZABETH mar-  
ried CAPT. THOMAS FRY of BATE 1-478; in (1720)  
he obtained a land grant of TOPPIM RIVER  
1-13; he lived on lands called PIPER'S in  
CHOWAN PRECINCT 1-623; he and THOMAS SIMONS  
were members of the Court of Admiralty in  
N. C. in (1705) 1-611, 1-612; he was ap-  
pointed a Justice of the General Court by ED-  
WARD CARY in (1705) 3-142; he was one of  
the trustees in a marriage contract (1730)  
(young JOHN) 1-445; he and WILLIAM WILLIAMS-  
SON signed the bond of ROBERT STARKY mas-  
ter of a sloop in (1698) 2-204; was adminis-  
trator of the estate of SIMON KNIGHT (1716)  
1-56; JOHN PORTER, JR. patented lands (1696)  
on ALBEMARLE RIVER 1-5; he owned lands in  
(1720) next to WILLIAM HAUGHTING 1-10; JOHN  
PORTER JR. bought land from JAMES BAKER of  
HANESBORO COUNTY, VA. in (1728) 2-443; in  
(1698) he had power of attorney from chil-  
dren and heirs of JOHN KNIGHT, GENT., of HAN-  
ESBORO COUNTY, VIRGINIA 2-344, 2-345 (This  
was in (1702) 1-610); RICHARD SMITH com-  
plains to the Governor and Council that he  
was arrested wrongfully by JOHN PORTER (no  
date) 3-66; JOHN FETTER filled a bill for  
board and keep of JOHN PORTER and others in  
attendance on the ASSEMBLY in (1708) 3-261;  
in (1730) JOHN PORTER was executor of will  
of JOHN KNOX in CHOWAN COUNTY 1-331; JOHN  
PORTER of BEAUFORT will (1755) with NATHAN-  
IEL RICHARDSON Executor 1-366; JOHN PORTER  
of KYNE died in (1751) will 1-366; JOHN SWAN  
PORTER of New Hanover left will (1770) 1-366  
and JOHN PORTER, SR. of CAPE FEAR died (1728)  
wife SARAH and JOHN & SARAH children 1-366.

PORTER, JOSHUA was the son of JOHN PORTER &  
his wife MARY 2-478; he married KATHER-  
INE, the widow of WILLIAM GLOVER by (1723)  
who had married as her second husband,  
TOBIAS KNIGHT 2-466; he was a witness  
for THOMAS CLARK and wife MARY in (1724)  
1-293; he sold lands to JOHN LILLINGTON  
"left me by my father, JOHN PORTER" (no  
date) 1-624; he died leaving will prov-  
en in (1734) named son JOHN FETTON POR-  
TER, daughter ELIZABETH PORTER, cousins  
JOHN FRY and ANNE LILLINGTON and ELIZA-  
BETH FRY, wife DOROTHY PORTER, brother ED-  
MUND PORTER and brother in law DR. PATRICK  
MAULE and SETH PILKINGTON 1-67.

PORTER, MARY received a land grant in (1717)  
on TOPPIM RIVER 1-17; she died leaving a  
will in (1718) naming sons JOHN, EDMUND &  
JOSHUA, daughter ELIZABETH, daughter SAR-  
AH LILLINGTON and grandchildren JOHN and  
SARAH PORTER, MARY, ELIZABETH and SARAH  
LILLINGTON 1-68.

PORTER, NICHOLAS, died in JOHNSON COUNTY in  
(1749) naming son SAMUEL and daughters  
JEANE, ELIZABETH, ANN and AGNES PORTER,  
with NEDHAM BRYAN and MARY LEE the wit-  
nesses 1-366.

PORTER, SAMUEL died leaving will in BLADEN  
COUNTY in (1757) children JAMES, JOHN, HUGH  
and SAMUEL 1-366.

PORTER, WILLIAM, of ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY, VIRGIN-  
IA, married FRANCES SHARP and moved to  
TENNESSEE, and they had a son BOYD PORTER;  
information of them sought 3-315.

PORTIS, ALEXANDER died in BERKELEY PRECINCT in  
(1875) at the home of ANDREW ELLWOOD 3-365.

PORTLOCK, POLLY died leaving will in (1815) &  
mentions brother WILLIAM PORTLOCK 3-346.

PORTLOCK, THOMAS died leaving will in (1789)  
and mentioned LEMUEL PORTLOCK of Virginia,  
and children MARY and WILLIAM PORTLOCK &  
his wife CATRON, with WILLIAM COPPAGE, W.  
NEWBOLD and WILLIAM STAFFORD witnesses  
3-183.

POTTER, JAMES, of KENTON was of full age in  
(1725) and was examined by JOHN LOVICK,  
ESQ., who makes statement in regard to his  
conduct at the home of JOSEPH YOUNG 3-232,  
and 3-233; in (1741) he was ordered to  
teach RICHARD WILLIAM DUNSTON the orphan of  
JOHN DUNSTON 1-457; he bought lands from  
EDWARD MOWCOTT in (1738) the deed being  
witnessed by MATTHEW HANDY, JAMES TROTTER  
and F. VERNON 3-151; in (1731) he was ap-  
pointed Constable for the town of KENTON  
and in (1729) was a witness with JAMES AN-  
DERSON 2-447.

POWELL, CHARLES received a grant of land near  
WARWICK SWAMP in (1792) 1-24.

POWELL, DANIEL was the son of MARY POWELL who  
died in (1833) 2-540; will (1826) 2-67.

POWELL, GEORGE died leaving will in HERTIE in  
(1736) in which he named his sons KATHER,  
GEORGE, LEWIS and MOSES POWELL 1-66.

POWELL, JACOB died in GATES COUNTY in (1816)  
leaving will; wife CYNTHIA 2-67.

POWELL, JOHN left will in CHOWAN (1723) & named wife ANN and sons JOHN and BROOK POWELL 1-68; JOHN POWELL of PERQUIMANS sold land in CHOWAN, where he then lived, with JAMES SUMNER & SAMUEL POWELL witnesses in GATES COUNTY - 1-284; in (1734) he and his wife HESTER sold land to JURY MORTFEST, with ROBERT and JOHN POWELL witnesses 3-121, also 1-111.

POWELL, KEDAR ( Or KADER ) in (1746) recorded his mark or brand 2-628; he was mentioned as son in the will of GEORGE POWELL of BERTIE (1736) 1-66; still another KEDAR POWELL was son of DANIEL POWELL in (1826) 2-67.

POWELL, MARY was the daughter of DANIEL POWELL of GATES COUNTY in (1826) 2-67.

POWELL, MOSES was the son of GEORGE POWELL and a brother of KADER, GEORGE and LEWIS POWELL in (1736) 1-66.

POWELL, ROBERT left will in CHOWAN in (1773) had daughter RACHEL YUKE and sons JACOB, SHADRACK and DANIEL POWELL and a son in law MOSES SPEIGHT 2-18; he received a land grant (1762) 1-21.

POWELL, WILLIAM bought lands from WILLIAM BOON & wife ELIZABETH in (1721) with THOMAS BOON and ROBERT HICES witnesses 2-616; in (1734) he & wife MARY sold lands to ROBERT ROBINSON witnessed by GEORGE ALLEN 3-610; the same year he sold lands to JOHN ROBINSON on ROCKHOCK CREEK, with WILLIAM PERRY and CONSTANCE LUTY as witnesses 3-125; in (1704) WILLIAM POWELL wrote letter to the GOVERNOR telling about INDIANS who came to his house with KING LOWTHER and all with their guns, etc. 1-437.

POWERS, CHARLES charged with the tuition of HENRY LOYD and orphan in BERTIE in (1770) 3-448.

POWERS, GEORGE, probate of his will in CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1695-6) mention of daughter ABIGAIL and son WILLIAM 1-443; see 1-361.

POWERS, JAMES was the administrator of the estate of THEOPHILUS PUGH in (1747) 1-457.

POWERS, SAMUEL and his wife PRUDENCE charged with tuition of MARY WASHINGTON ( daughter of MARY ) in (1767) 3-444

POWER, J. WILLIAM, and CALES POWERS were Executors of will of ISABEL POWERS in CURRITUCK (1757) 1-361; but another WILLIAM had died before that in (1742) for whom BENJAMIN HILL returns an inventory 2-631.

POYNER, JOSEPH will written (1712) proven (1721) mentions wife ELIZABETH, sons WILLIAM & JOHN and daughter MARGARET ( This name may have been adopted from the name PINER or PINNER ).

PRATT, DAVID owned lands next to those patented by CHRISTOPHER BUTLER in (1749) on ALBEMARLE SOUND 1-20.

PRATT, GRIZZELL was the daughter of NATHANIEL CALE who left will (1821) 3-3894

PRATT, JEREMIAH left will in (1772) mentions sister MARY PRATT, wife FERDINAND and sister DEBORAH HAUGHTON, CHARLES MOORE and brothers RICHARD and JOSEPH PRATT; witnesses JOHN CALE and THOMAS WILLIAMS.

PRATT, JOB, left will in (1737) the legatees being son JOHN, JOHN WILKINS, JOSEPH PRATT and LUKE GREGORY; brother JOSEPH 1-66; a J. PRATT witnessed a bill of sale by JOSEPH BUNCOMBE to GEORGE BURLINGTON ( 1733 ) 2-609.

PRATT, JOHN left will in (1740) with wife CHRISTIAN and child unborn 1-65.

PRATT, SUSANNAH registered her mark and brand in (1743) 2-631.

PRATHER, THOMAS, born in (1740) in FREDERICK COUNTY, VA. son of JOHN PRATHER, and married first RACHEL GAITHER, second LENA ROBY by whom he had six sons; descendants to TENNESSEE and KENTUCKY. Query? 2-282.

PRESCOOT, AARON, will written (1709) proved in (1720) names daughter DIANA, MOSES, AARON, JOHN and WILLIAM PRESCOOT 1-68.

PRESCOOT, WILLIAM of CRAVEN COUNTY left will in (1749) names wife MARY, sons AARON, MOSES, JOHN, WILLIAM and RICHARD, also JOB; daughter MARY and grand-daughter ELIZABETH PRESCOOT 1-65; it was probably his son WILLIAM PRESCOOT who died in BRADFORD in (1755) with son THOMAS and wife AMY 1-65.

PRETLOW, KESIAN left will in (1791) and mentioned son THOMAS NIXON, with JAMES and SAMUEL NIXON witnesses 3-183.

PRENHAM, NOAH, of BERTIE granted license in (1744) to run an Ordinary 2-621.

PRICE, BENJAMIN left will in (1802) wife MIRIAM and son WINSLOW PRICE, brother in law AARON MORRIS, with FERDINAND ALBERTSON witnesses 2-346.

PRICE, JAMES granted land on Green Hall in (1783) 1-21; a JAMES left will in CHOWAN in (1789) children THOMAS, JOHN MYLES & NOAH, ELIZABETH THOMPSON and SARAH BRIDGLEY, with RICHARD HOSKINS and JOHN BLOUNT Executors and witnesses 2-15; another & different JAMES left will (1786) daughter THORAST, sons SAMUEL, MILES, JOHN and JAMES daughter ELIZABETH and wife MARY; JAMES & JOHN PRICE and MICHAEL PAYNE Executors & JAMES HUNCE, MILES PRICE and JAMES PRICE witnesses 2-15, 216.

PRICE, MICHAEL, will in BERTIE in (1783) wife SARAH, cousin ELIZABETH URQUHART and ALAN URQUHART 2-360.

PRICE, NOAH died in CHOWAN and left will in (1791) names sister SARAH BRIDGLEY and NANCY, SARAH, JEREMIAH, PERRY, ELIZABETH, DOCTON, MILES, JOHN and JAMES PRICE, REBECCA and HENRY THOMPSON, JEREMIAH PLUMWOOD and THOMAS PRICE Executors 2-15

PRICE, THOMAS, died leaving will in (1699) & only mentions wife ( ALBEMARLE COUNTY ) 1-67. (GRIME p. 301 gives names of grandson, ARCHIBALD McDANIEL and other legatees), a THOMAS PRICE died leaving will BUNCOMBE in (1750) naming children WILLIAM, THOMAS, JOHN, daughters ELIZABETH and RACHEL and wife; JOHN HOOKS, WILLIAM HADEAM and JOHN HOOKS, JR. were the witnesses to the will 1-368.

PRICE, RICE died in NEW HAMOVER COUNTY in (1756) and his wife was THOMASIN and his sons EDWARD and RICHARD PRICE 1-368.

PRICE, RICHARD was the son of RICE PRICE whose will was proved in NEW HAMOVER in (1756) 1-368.

PRIDGON, FRANCIS lived at PRIDGON'S POINT on CHOWAN RIVER in (1723) 2-398; he witnessed the deed of MARY FLEMING in (1717) 1-399.

PRINCE, RICHARD proved his headrights in (1702) naming DANIEL SULLIVANT and wife ALICE, JEREMIAH SULLIVANT and ELIZABETH LUCAS, JOHN BERNARD, HENRY SPRING and WILLIAM WRIGHT; all assigned to THOMAS ABRINGTON 2-300.

PRINCE, THOMAS was Master of the sloop MOLLY in (1749) 1-435.

PRITCHARD, HERBERT left will in EDGECOMBE (1738) named sons JOHN, WILLIAM and JAMES PRITCHARD 1-66; another HERBERT died in BERTIE in (1797) with children ABSOLOM, ELIZABETH, ZADOCK, HUGH, MARTHA, and other legatees of other family names 2-350, 2-351.

PRITCHARD, JAMES charged with the tuition of an orphan NATHAN COBE, son of JOHN COBE (1769) 3-447; and a JAMES died in BERTIE in (1785) wife DOUGLAS and children JAMES, REUBEN, RICHARD, PENNY, DAVID, LAMB and STEPHEN PRITCHARD and brother HERBERT PRITCHARD 2-350.

PRITCHARD, MARY who died leaving will in (1765) had brother BENJAMIN PRITCHARD, sisters ELIZABETH and MIRIAM PRITCHARD, mother in law SARAH PRITCHARD, aunt SARAH ALBERTSON, grandmother RACHEL WHITE, and a lot of other relatives named WHITE; witnesses were JOHN WHITE, ISRAEL PERRY and RACHEL WHITE 3-182.

PRITCHARD, MATTHEW. He and his wife SARAH were administrators of the estate of PATRICK HEWLEY, deceased; also the executors of JOHN CULPEPPER in (1702); his wife SARAH had been the wife of JOHN CULPEPPER 1-610; MATTHEW PRITCHARD was plaintiff in the suit against BRYANT FITZPATRICK in (1701) 3-145; petition of PRITCHARD and wife SARAH in their suit against CAPT. JOHN HUNT 3-88, 3-89.

PRITCHARD, SARAH. She first married JOHN CULPEPPER, second PATRICK HEWLEY and third MATTHEW PRITCHARD 3-88, 3-89; one item is erroneous that says she married JOHN LARKINS of NEW ENGLAND 1-610; she married PRITCHARD about (1698-7) 3-89.

PRIVETT, GEORGE deeded lands to ANN MARTIN (1738) with HENRY BOWNER and HENRY BAKER as witnesses 1-284.

PRIVETT, JACOB deeded lands to JOHN CHARLTON in (1728) with JEAN BOWNER as witness 2-807; he and wife ELIZABETH sold lands to WILLIAM BOWNER joining the lands of JOHN JONES and MAJOR BOWNER in (1728) 2-448.

PRIVETT, WILLIAM, sold land to JOHN BENNETT SR. in (1714) which is described as "part of a patent to me" 1-293; and WILLIAM PRIVETT was granted a tract of land adjoining lands owned by VINES CROPLEY and JOHN VOLWAY on ALBEMARLE SOUND in (1714) 1-8.

PROCLAMATION making void all offices, signed by WILLIAM GLOVER and others 2-351.

PROCTOR, JOHN in (1718) he bought 80 acres of land adjoining RICHARD WASHINGTON on WASHINGTON BRANCH from THOMAS KIRBY and his wife ESTHER; this was in MAY, and in AUGUST he assigned this deed to JOHN COLSON 1-822.

PROCESSIONING LANDS. Acts of the ASSEMBLY of N. C. relating to the method of 3-71, 372.

PROTESTANT DISSENTERS. Petition from those of BAY and NEWB RIVERS 2-198.

PRUDEN, ESTHER left will in GATES COUNTY (1824) names children and grandchildren 2-67.

PRUDEN, JAMES will in GATES COUNTY in (1823) names wife ESTHER, and RACHEL RICE granddaughter of ABRAHAM PRUDEN, all my children and sons DAVID and JOHN 2-67.

PRUDEN, LODOVICK died in (1815) wife ANNA and RACHEL RICE (Daughter of JOHN, etc) son in law DAVID TATTON, witnessed by CHRISTOPHER PRITCHARD 2-539.

PRUDEN, MARTHA will (18390 mentions niece SARAH LEFELLIER and her mother 2-539.

PRUDEN, PATIENCE will in BERTIE in (1797) names sons ELISHA, JOHN, STEPHEN, SOLOMON and WILLIAM PRUDEN, daughters MARY PRUDEN and PRUDENCE COBY, with BENJAMIN COBY a witness 2-351, 2-552.

FUGUE, DANIEL lived near the head of BENNETT'S CREEK in (1715) 2-453; he was "of NANCE - MOUND COUNTY, VIRGINIA" when he sold lands to SAMUEL SMITH (1707) on CHOWAN 1-616; he and JOHN KING and JOSEPH SMALL witnessed a deed by BENJAMIN SMALL in (1731) 2-450; a DANIEL FUGUE was the son of JOHN FUGUE who died in (1740) 1-65.

FUGUE, ELIZABETH left will in BERTIE in (1818) and named her brother JONATHAN STANDLEY, daughter FENELOPHE IRVIN and other relatives 2-537.

FUGUE, FRANCIS died in (1807) named wife ANN & children, had brother JOSEPH FUGUE and a sister FENELOPHE GALE and MARY HARRILL 2-537; see 1-451.

FUGUE, JEREMY, was the daughter of FRANCIS FUGUE and probably married MR. BARKER the attorney of JOSEPH PERRY by (1744) 2-622.

FUGUE, FRANCIS received a land grant in (1737) on the East side of CHOWAN in GATES COUNTY 1-12; he was a JUSTICE for CHOWAN in (1731) 1-449; he died by (1737) and his land was partly bought by DANIEL FUGUE 3-127; in (1751) a FRANCIS FUGUE deeded BENJAMIN WYNN his guardian 1-451; he sold land to JONATHAN PARKER in (1734) 3-187; his two sisters MARGARET and MARY FUGUE married BENJAMIN WYNN and JAMES WYNN 1-451; his estate divided in (1744) a Mr. BARKER (the lawyer) in right of his wife PERRY, JOHN HARRILL, REUBEN BRYAN, NEOS. WHITFIELD, WILLIAM TAYLOR and RICHARD WILLIAMS were called on to divide the estate 2-622; in (1728) he sold lands to a JOHN DAWSON that had been THOMAS JONES' 2-608.



PUGH, FRANCIS lived in BERTIE COUNTY, and his wife was PHERISE SAVAGE, of an old VIRGINIA FAMILY; after his death his widow married THOMAS BARKER, the attorney of BERTIE but afterwards of EDENTON; their daughter ELIZABETH BARKER married COL. WILLIAM TUNSTALL of PITTSVANIA COUNTY, Va. 1-66; a daughter MARY PUGH married JAMES LUTEN 2-8; FRANCIS sold lands in (1734) to DANIEL PARKER adjoining lands of WILLIAM SPITES (SPEIGHT) and JOHN KING 3-131; he had son THOMAS PUGH who was 19 years old in (1745) 2-626; a FRANCIS PUGH, then 17, chose JAS. LUTEN (his brother in law) his guardian in (1750); FRANCIS witnessed a deed to land by WILLIAM DANIEL in (1727) 1-112; he died leaving a will in BERTIE in (1736), leaving son JOHN son THOMAS and a child in esse (who was son FRANCIS - see note) and "their sisters" 1-66; his widow married THOMAS BARKER 1-66, 2-470; he sold land to JONATHAN PARKER in (1734) 3-127; and to JOHN DAWSON in (1728) which joined THOMAS JONES 2-606.

PUGH, HENRY died in GATES COUNTY in (1833) with wife ANN and children; DAVID JOKE and NANCY SPEIGHT witnesses 2-65, 2-66.

PUGH, JAMES, of SUFFOLK in NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. deeded lands to THEOPHILUS PUGH, a merchant, in (1739) which adjoined lands of a DANIEL PUGH 3-131, 3-132.

PUGH, JENNET, MRS. was the widow of THOMAS WHITMELL PUGH and before her marriage JENNET BRYAN, daughter of EDWARD BRYAN and wife MARTHA WEST, the latter being the daughter of THOMAS WEST and wife MARTHA BLOUNT; JENNET BRYAN'S first husband had been HARDY BILL, who was descended from JOHN HARDY and wife REBECCA. See note 2-536.

PUGH, JOHN, of PASQUOTANK, died in (1741) and DANIEL and THEOPHILUS PUGH were the executors of his will 2-466; Theophilus and DANIEL were his brothers; his wife was HANNAH and in his will he mentions a son named JOHN PUGH 1-65; a JOHN PUGH (perhaps intended for PUGH) received a land grant to a lot in EDENTON which had escheated from JOHN HENLEY 1-23.

PUGH, FREREBY and ROBERT WEST the executors of FRANCIS PUGH in (1737) deeded lands to DANIEL PUGH, adjoining SOLOMON ALSTON and others, with THOMAS JENKINS a witness 3-127; she had been PHERISE SAVAGE 2-8; and married THOMAS BARKER the lawyer 2-470.

PUGH, THEOPHILUS, was the son of JOHN PUGH who died in (1740) and had brothers DANIEL and JOHN PUGH 1-65; he was deceased in (1745) and JOHN HODGSON was administrator 1-452; he came from NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. 2-627; in (1744) he was granted license to run an Ordinary 2-624.

PUGH, THOMAS, of BERTIE COUNTY, in (1767) was guardian of JOHN BARRELL, the orphan of JOSEPH BARRELL; at that time THOMAS PUGH was called MAJOR 3-443; he gave a bond in (1744) to keep a ferry on CROWAN RIVER opposite to his lands in BERTIE COUNTY, which formerly had belonged to OUTLAW 2-469; another THOMAS PUGH, who must have been younger, but lived in BERTIE, was only 19 years of age in (1745) 2-626; he was a witness to an affidavit or statement made in deposition form by MICHAEL WARD in BERTIE COUNTY in JULY (1777) which had to do with the Tory and Loyalist troubles of that period 2-215; a alter THOMAS PUGH left will in BERTIE COUNTY which was probated in (1806), which was witnessed by JOHN KING, CULLEN COOK and FURBER CARTER and in which he mentioned his son WILLIAM and a deceased son THOMAS PUGH, and grandsons FRANCIS, JOSEPH, WILLIAM, JOHN HILL PUGH; ESTHER PUGH (widow of son THOMAS) and her children WHITMELL, JAMES and AUGUSTIN PUGH; ELIZABETH PUGH daughter of THEOPHILUS PUGH (another son?) children of deceased son FRANCIS PUGH; SAMUEL W. JOHNSTON and JOHN HILL PUGH executors 2-527.

PUGH, THOMAS WHITMELL (probably the son WILLIAM PUGH, son of THOMAS who died in (1806) left will in BERTIE in (1802) and his wife was JENNETT (BRYAN-HILL) PUGH and he mentions daughter POLLY PUGH wife of WILLIAM JORDAN, and makes sons in law RICHARD SANDERSON, WILLIAM JORDAN and JONATHAN JACOBS his executors 2-536.

PUGH, WHITMELL is called "cousin" in the will of JOHN HILL in BERTIE in (1802), who also mentions JOHN HILL PUGH, son of WILLIAM PUGH, and brother THOMAS B. HILL 2-518.

PUGH, WILLIAM died leaving will in BERTIE in (1809) in which he names sons THOMAS, AUGUSTIN and WHITMELL HILL PUGH and HENRY and JAMES PUGH 2-537. (TUNSTALLS also mentioned).

PULLEN, HENRY was Master of the sloop SWEEP in (1764) 1-436.

PURSER, ROBERT died leaving will in (1733) & names sons RICHARD, JAMES, BENJAMIN and ROBERT 1-67.

PURSELLS, JOHN and SARAH PURSELLS witness deed to THOMAS BRAY (1718) 1-626; and bought land from SAMUEL BOZEMAN (1718) 1-627.

PURSELLS, WILLIAM bought lands (1719) 1-627.

PURYEAR, JOHN, will (1725) 1-68.

POTWELL, WILLIAM will (1734) son AARON 1-67.

QUARLES, MARY, was the daughter of ALEXANDER SMITH in (1711) from VIRGINIA 1-77.

QUINCE FAMILY, from LONDON 3-7; PARKER QUINCE of NEW HANOVER COUNTY 3-464.

QUINN, JAMES married MARY PADGET widow of SAMUEL PADGET about 1750 2-469.

QUINT, THOMAS witness MOSES HILL will (1762) 2-639

QUIT RENTS. Act of the Assembly relating to payment of and levy, signed by WILLIAM WILKINSON, Speaker in (1703) 2-224.

QUERNY ARNE'S CREEK was called MATTHEWCOMACH CREEK 1-284; courthouse at 2-54.

QUERNY ARNE'S TOWN, later was called EDENTON Account of the cost of the courthouse erected in (1718) 2-100, 2-101.

**PARKER FAMILY.** In order to convey to the reader of these notes an adequate conception of the VIRGINIA origin of the PARKERS who practically over-ran the old ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in NORTH CAROLINA near the close of the Seventeenth Century, it will be necessary to present some brief sketches of the families with which they were connected. THOMAS PARKER of "MADGESFIELD" in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia, married the widow of PETER MONTAGUE, (Vol. 6 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. p. 420). This reference does not give the name of the widow of PETER MONTAGUE, so recourse is had to the will of PETER MONTAGUE, proved in May, 1659, in LANCASTER COUNTY, Virginia, as shown on page 57 of the "History and Genealogy of Peter Montague" by GEORGE WILLIAM MONTAGUE (1894) in which her name is given as CICYLY. And thereby hangs a most fantastic tale of marital adventure:

**THE MYSTERIOUS CICYLY JORDAN.** At or about the same time, if not on the same vessel, in the year 1611, a ten year old girl named CICYLY REYNOLDS, and a comparatively young widower, who had left his small sons behind him in England, arrived at JAMESTOWN in the Colony of Virginia. The young widower was SAMUEL JORDAN, who afterwards established a seat on the JAMES RIVER near its confluence with the APPOMATTOX, which he called "JOURDAN'S JORNEY". Almost contemporaneously with the coming of these two, but perhaps a year earlier, Sir. THOMAS GATES and his companions of the ill fated "SEA VENTURE" had landed, among them being CAPT. WILLIAM PIERCE. This was followed by JOANE PIERCE, the Captain's wife on the "BLESSING". CAPT. PIERCE was a relative in some degree of the young girl CICYLY REYNOLDS, and doubtless the advance arrival of CICYLY was known to both CAPTAIN PIERCE and his wife. Besides, SAMUEL JORDAN was a near-relative of CICYLY and her mother's cousin, & still another cousin (of her mother) SILVESTER JORDAN, came about the same time, so there was no lack of relatives to look after the ten year old child, whose mother, still living in Dorsetshire, for some reason had consented to her coming. Twelve years later, her brother, CHRISTOPHER REYNOLDS, arrived on the "JOHN and FRANCIS" and may have discovered for the first time that his sister was then married to her second husband SAMUEL JORDAN and the mistress of JORDAN'S JORNEY, with a six year old daughter by her first husband, named TEMPERANCE BAILEY.

These sudden and swift transitions in the life of CICYLY REYNOLDS were characteristic of one of such adventurous spirit as to undertake a long sea voyage into strange lands, even though accompanied by near relatives. She was ten years of age in 1611, and must have married her first husband BAILEY when but about 14 years old, as in 1623-4 her daughter TEMPERANCE was seven years of age (Vol. 51 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. pp. 384-385). The Christian name of her first husband has not been found, but it is safe to say he was of the same family as the SAMUEL BAILEY who is known to have married a grand-daughter of CAPT. WILLIAM PIERCE, her relative. The grandfather of CICYLY REYNOLDS was THOMAS JORDAN, of DORSETSHIRE, England, grand daughter, the mother of CICYLY married a REYNOLDS. Her mother's maiden name was CICYLY FIFTEEN or PHIPPEN, and she was the daughter of ROBERT PHIPPEN and his wife CICYLY or CICELLIE JORDAN. ROBERT PHIPPEN was the son of one JOSEPH PHIPPEN, whose mother was ALICE PIERCE, and thus CICYLY REYNOLDS was related to CAPT. WILLIAM PIERCE and his wife JOANE. This last couple were the parents of JANE PIERCE who married as his third wife another celebrated Virginia character - JOHN BOLFE. But to continue the story:

SAMUEL JORDAN, of JORDAN'S JORNEY, became the second husband of this adventurous daughter of his first cousin CICYLY PHIPPEN, and at their home on the JAMES he and his wife and their household married the Indian uprising that occurred in 1622-3. But not long after that SAMUEL JORDAN died. By his first marriage in England he is said to have had three sons THOMAS (b. 1600), SAMUEL and ROBERT JORDAN (W. & M. 7, 121) and in all of the genealogical accounts of these Jordans, each of whom came to Virginia, there continual bobs up the name of a certain RICHARD JORDAN whose parentage is unaccounted for. Incidentally he married before 1654, ELIZABETH REYNOLDS, a daughter of CHRISTOPHER REYNOLDS, of Isle of Wight County. Very shortly after the death of SAMUEL JORDAN, of "Jordan's Journey", one of the legatees in the will of ABRAHAM PERSEY, a certain REV. GREVILLE POOLY, vociferously "wed" the widow CICYLY JORDAN, who rejected his early advances on the ground that she was with child; but thereafter she married CAPT. WILLIAM FARRAR, a prominent man of the VIRGINIA COUNCIL. Thereupon the parson brought what has been called by Alexander Brown "the first breach of promise suit in America". The astute third husband, being a lawyer, succeeded in quashing the proceedings, and Parson Pooley went on his way. BUT THE CHILD WAS BORN. His name was RICHARD JORDAN, and he married his first cousin (as they so often did in those days) ELIZABETH, the daughter of CHRISTOPHER REYNOLDS. (See Boddie's 17th Century Isle of Wight). Thus CICYLY REYNOLDS had been married twice and was the mother of one child by each of her first two husbands. By CAPTAIN WILLIAM FARRAR, she became the mother of two sons CAPT. WILLIAM FARRAR JR. and LIEUT. COLONEL JOHN FARRAR, of HENRICO COUNTY, who left no children and never married, so that the girl-emigrant thus became the ancestress of the numerous FARRARS of Virginia, through her son WILLIAM FARRAR, JR. Her third husband, CAPT. (or COLONEL) WILLIAM FARRAR died about 1635-6. But CICYLY was not near through. In 1631 PETER MONTAGUE, then a very young man, came to JAMESTOWN in the "CHARLES" and was living in JAMES CITY in 1634 aged 21 years. He was two years younger than CICYLY FARRAR, the widow after 1636. He too, had been previously married and had two daughters, then very young, named DOMOVY and SARAH. He married the widow CICYLY as her FOURTH HUSBAND. His will in Lancaster County names seven children, all obviously her children, but obviously also, not all of his family, thus reflecting his previous marriage. It was proven in 1659. SARAH MONTAGUE, one of the daughters of his first marriage married JAMES BAGWELL (6 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. p. 480) and the same authority tells us that the widow of PETER MONTAGUE became the wife of THOMAS PARKER. As Cicyly was born in 1601, she was 35 years old at the time of the death of PETER MONTAGUE, therefore it is patent that this latter marriage was one of convenience, and that no children resulted. But this alliance with CICYLY MONTAGUE, alias CICYLY JORDAN, and CICYLY REYNOLDS readily suggests an explanation of the persistent intimacy which through the long years existed and continued to exist between the JORDANS, PARKERS and REYNOLDS families as reflected by these records (1-15), (1-8), (1-638), (2-619) and other items throughout the list. It is claimed by one writer (Boddie's 17th Century Isle of Wight p. 399) that the PETER MONTAGUE of LANCASTER (will 1659) and the one in ISLE OF WIGHT, whose un-named widow married THOMAS PARKER were different persons. This statement is refuted by our records. The author of the MONTAGUE GENEALOGY did confuse the parentage, but not the identity of his

subject. Our records disclose that both THOMAS PARKER, who first patented lands in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in 1680 ( Vol. 6, Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. p. 430 ) who married the widow of PETER MONTAGUE, and JAMES BAGWELL, who married his daughter SARAH MONTAGUE were living in LANCASTER COUNTY after 1680 ( Fleet's Colonial Abstracts 22 pp 8, 9 and 78 ). All of the records we have examined however, tend to show that perhaps not only JAMES BAGWELL and THOMAS PARKER but also PETER MONTAGUE had been previous residents of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, and further show that THOMAS PARKER and JAMES BAGWELL were living in the latter county towards the latter end of the century. JAMES BAGWELL was the son of ROGER BAGWELL, who died leaving will in Isle of Wight in 1647; at which time his son JAMES BAGWELL was not of age. ( Boddie's 17th Century Isle of Wight p. 514 ). These early emigrants to Virginia moved about a great deal in their furious search for vast tracts of land and for social and economic advantages, just as the people of this day and time and it would perhaps be a misnomer to say that Peter Montague, or James Bagwell or Thomas Parker were either "of Isle of Wight" in a strict sense, until they had finally settled down at an advanced age. In 1684 Peter Montague, then 21 years of age was in Jamestown (Botten) and in 1681 he was witness to a will in Yorktown, or in York County (Fleet's Colonial Abstracts No. 24 p. 11 ). He was perhaps "of York County" at the time he married the widow of CAPT. WILLIAM FARRAR, and he was certainly "of Lancaster County" when in 1688, a year before his death, he was a Burgess from that county.

THE PARKER FAMILY, ITSELF. Enthusiastic genealogists of the PARKER FAMILY, ITSELF, have made valiant efforts to set down the history of the tribe. In none of these efforts has there been a reference to the NORTH CAROLINA PARKERS, so often mentioned in these records. In one of such articles, evidently written with much care, we are told that two PARKER BROTHERS, a THOMAS and a GEORGE PARKER took up lands in Virginia, the former in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY and the latter in ACCOMAC ( on the Eastern Shore ) in 1680. ( We think they came much earlier than that. ) THOMAS, of ISLE OF WIGHT, called his home "Macclesfield" as they were descended from the "Macclesfield" Parkers of England. The remainder of this fine article is devoted entirely to the descendants of one ALEXANDER HYDE PARKER, a grandson of GEORGE PARKER, who settled in ACCOMAC COUNTY, and who moved to TAPPANAHOCHE, in ESSEX COUNTY, Virginia, and became the ancestor of a numerous tribe of PARKERS many of whom distinguished themselves in the wars of their country, including the AMERICAN REVOLUTION and on the bench. ( Vol. 61 Daughters of the American Revolution Magazine, p. 1 ) Any genealogical account of a large family that deals exclusively and solely with the descendants of one lone grandson cannot possibly give one any conception of the family with which it deals. This article is valuable as a history of the "Northern Neck Parkers" only, though they are by no means unimportant, and were beyond question distant cousins of our North Carolina tribe. A much better conception of the ACCOMAC COUNTY PARKERS is given in another account of CAPT. GEORGE PARKER, GENT. ( the supposed brother of THOMAS PARKER of "Macclesfield", Isle of Wight County ) who was HIGH SHERIFF of Accomac County, Virginia, and a member of the County Courts of both ACCOMAC and NORTHAMPTON COUNTIES about 1666 ( Vol. 6 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. pp 413-414 ). It was his grandson, ALEXANDER HYDE PARKER who is said to have removed to ESSEX COUNTY where he became the ancestor and progenitor of the "Northern Neck Parkers". But the exasperating thing is that, though he appears to have had many grandchildren and grandsons listed in this account, we search among them in vain for an ALEXANDER HYDE PARKER. But if this last article be credited, CAPT. GEORGE PARKER had not only a brother THOMAS PARKER, but also brothers ROBERT, JOHN and PHILLIP, though PHILLIP is alleged to have returned to ENGLAND to live. As for children CAPT. GEORGE PARKER had GEORGE, JOHN, HENRY, THOMAS, LEVIN, CHARLES, CLEMENT, ANN, SARAH, PRISCILLA and ELIZABETH. With a list of eleven (11) children, including SEVEN sons, CAPT. GEORGE PARKER must have had a small army of grandsons, so it is therefore little wonder we can't find ALEXANDER HYDE PARKER in the scampy list available.

THOMAS PARKER, of "MACCLESFIELD" in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, was apparently the ancestor of most, if not all of the PARKERS who settled in NORTH CAROLINA ( Albemarle Precinct ) at about the end of the Seventeenth Century. He is said to have patented land at "Smith's Neck". We think perhaps this was in NEWPORT PARISH. His lands adjoined those of MR. NORFOLK. According to the article on which we rely he had FOUR children ( all imported ), JOANE, ELIZABETH, THOMAS and FRANCIS PARKER. Like the previous article discussed the only light thrown on the entire family pertains solely to the descendants of the son THOMAS PARKER who died leaving a will in 1688, aged 55 years, which is proof that the son THOMAS PARKER was born in 1632. Presumably the other three children have relatively approximate dates. It is the writer's conviction that if this account had included the children of the son FRANCIS we would have much more light on our NORTH CAROLINA PARKERS. As it is, however, we must conjecture and "conjure" with the descendants of THOMAS PARKER JR., who had ( from his will ) JOHN, THOMAS, FRANCIS, GEORGE, ELIZABETH, MARY and ANN. Of these four sons we do not have descendants of any except FRANCIS PARKER, who had MARTHA, NICHOLAS and NATHANIEL. Nicholas doubtless had sons of whom we know nothing. NATHANIEL married ANN and had NICHOLAS, NATHANIEL, MARTHA & MARY. The last NICHOLAS married ANN COPELAND, and had COL. JUSTIN PARKER ( of the revolution ) and COPELAND PARKER. ( Vol. 6 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. p. 430 ). Here we begin to connect, for COL. JUSTIN PARKER married the widow of COL. JOSEPH BRIDGER, who had been MARY PIERCE, daughter of COL. THOMAS PIERCE. THOMAS PIERCE JR. married MARY COPELAND in 1719 ( 3-395 ). ANN COPELAND was the sister of THOMAS COPELAND and the daughter of THOMAS COPELAND who married HOLLAND APPLESWORTH, daughter of THOMAS APPLESWORTH ( Boddie's 17th Century Isle of Wight pp 214-216 ). HOLLAND APPLESWORTH was mentioned in the will of HENRY WEST in 1752 ( 1-30 ), and this particular HENRY WEST came from NEWPORT PARISH in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia. Add to this fact, as shown by these records, that PETER PARKER, of CROWAN, before 1714 had married GRACE COPELAND, the daughter of WILLIAM COPELAND and his wife CHRISTIAN, and that this same PETER PARKER sold lands to WILLIAM COPELAND in 1715 with JOHN JORDAN and JAMES JORDAN as witnesses ( 2-456 ) and ( 2-619 ) and little room is left for doubt as to the fact that THOMAS PARKER of "MACCLESFIELD" who married as his second wife CECILY MONTAGUE alias CECILY JORDAN, nee CECILY REYNOLDS, was the ancestor of the PARKERS of NORTH CAROLINA.

The remaining space available here will not permit, at this particular point, the account of the COPELAND FAMILY ( mostly from YORK COUNTY, VA. ) which would further clarify this record.

RABY, ADAM, will in BERTIE in (1765) wife JUDAH and sons ADAM and LUKE 2-352.

RABY, LUKE will in BERTIE in (1789) wife HESTER and her HARRELL children 2-352.

RABBY, JETHRO, proved the will of WILLIAM HILL in CHOWAN (1761) 1-451.

RABBY, WILLIAM, with LUKE RAWLS and JOHN WREES in (1737) witnessed a deed by THOMAS JERNIGAN to ANN ODOM 3-129.

RADWELL, WILLIAM was the orphan of THOMAS RADWELL in BERTIE (1767) under the tuition of WILLIS HARGROVE 3-443.

RAGAN, DANIEL will in (1727). Children DANIEL, SARAH, ANN, MARY and PRISCILLA and wife SARAH and brother THOMAS RAGAN 1-380.

RAIVER, MOSES served on a jury of inquisition under CHRISTOPHER GALE in (1716) 2-131.

RAMEKE, DR. FREDERICK patented lands in (1787) which had escheated from JOHN HENTLEY 1-32; he committed suicide in (1800) after wounding CAPT. BUTLER of Edenton in a duel 2-306.

RAMSEY, ALLEN, died leaving will in CHOWAN (1799) mentions children of his brothers JOHN, JAMES, WILLIAM and WILLIS RAMSEY. Will witnessed by DR. FREDERICK RAMEKE and JOHN IN-TER 2-21; JOHN RAMSEY who died in BERTIE in (1806) had a son ALLEN RAMSEY 2-542.

RAMSEY, JOHN died in BERTIE in (1806) leaving wife ELIZABETH and children; LEWIS OUTWELL and HARVEY FREEMAN executors 2-542.

RAMSEY, SARAH died in BERTIE (1825); the daughter of JOHN RAMSEY and sister of ALLEN; JAMES WILSON, executor 3-452.

RANDOLPH, WILLIAM of HENRY COUNTY, Virginia, employs SAMUEL SWANN his attorney (1701) 1-610

RANKHORN, AMOS, with JOHN OVERMAN witnessed will of SAMUEL WREES in (1815) whose daughter married CORNELIUS RAVER 3-356.

RANDALL FAMILY. Information sought and information wanted about 3-314.

RANDALL, FRANCIS owned a store in EDINGTON built on lot owned by NATHANIEL ALLEN; he had a wife and four children who are mentioned in his will, with a history of himself and family in (1796); STEPHEN CARABROS and Executor 2-21.

RAPER, Enoch died leaving will (1791) and named children LORE, ROBINSON and BARRY and brother JOHN RAPER 3-186.

RAPER, JOSEPH left will in (1802) with wife MARY and children JOSEPH, NATHAN, THOMAS, and several daughters named 3-347.

RASBERRY, JOHN in (1719) sold lands to JOHN WOL- LAND 2-608; he died leaving will in BERTIE in (1749) and mentions daughter REBECCA who married ARTHUR PINNER, wife BRIDGET and other children; witnesses were ISAAC HILL & EDWARD WILLIAMS 1-376.

RASCOE, ARTHUR died in BERTIE in (1796) in which mentions son DANIEL and DANIEL'S children; JOHN BENTLEY a witness 2-353.

RASCOE, DAVID married MARY HUNTER in (1807) 2-378.

RASCOE, ISAAC witness to will of JAMES JONES of HERTFORD COUNTY in (1771) 1-133.

RASCOE, ROBERT, was the first husband of ANNA SOTHELL, Governor, whom she married as a third husband; her second was JAMES BICURT from Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and after SOTHELL'S death she became the second wife of COL. JOHN LEAR of Nansemond County, Virginia 3-21.

RASCOE FAMILY WILLS 2-542.

RATLIFF, CORNELIUS was the brother of JOSEPH RATLIFF who died leaving will in (1787) & they also had brother THOMAS 3-186.

RATLIFF, DAMARIS was the mother of JOSEPH, JOHN and JAMES THOMAS in (1737) 1-79; in a will she left in (1734) she mentions son JOSEPH, MARY MOORE and SARAH 1-70.

RATLIFF, MARY (daughter of DAMARIS RATLIFF) married JOHN MOORE in (1729) 3-410.

RATLIFF, SAMUEL died leaving a will in (1733) and mentions son ISAAC, PARNENTIA BAIL, & daughters ELIZABETH and ISOBEL and WILLIAM BAIL and ANNE BAIL; Nathaniel HILL and THOMAS ASHLEY executors 1-70; the widow of SAMUEL RATLIFF (Spelled here RATOLIFF) married PATRICK BAILEY about (1703-4) 1-306.

RAWLINGS, BENJAMIN died in EDGECOMBE COUNTY in (1738) and mentions EDMOND KEARNEY (son of THOMAS and wife SARAH), ELIZABETH ALSTON wife of JOHN ALSTON, ELIZABETH WILLIAMS the wife of SAMUEL WILLIAMS and DAVID COLTRAIN an executor 1-379.

RAWLINS, GEORGE was sued in (1731) by PHILLIP LIGHTFOOT and BENJAMIN HARRISON the executors of FRANCIS LIGHTFOOT. Rawlins lived in BERTIE where the suit was instituted 2-298.

RAWLINS, JAMES accused of a conspiracy against the State of N. C. makes a statement under oath in (1777) 2-400.

RAWLS, JOHN, of NANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia receives a deed to lands in (1716) 1-298; in (1739) he sold lands to WILLIAM WOOD, witnessed by JOHN LANOSTON and SAMUEL PARKER 2-122.

RAWLSON, JOSEPH in (1716) witnessed a deed by WILLIAM BRASWELL to RICHARD WENSLER 1-299; and in (1719) he and JOHN MCGLEESSE witnessed a deed executed by THOMAS BROWN 1-623.

RAYFORD, MATTHEW left will in BLADEN in (1758) in which he named his children and which was witnessed by MARGARET ARMSTRONG and by FRANCIS ARMSTRONG 1-379.

RAYMOND, THOMAS left will in (1730) in which he mentions daughter ELIZA RAYMOND 1-70.

RAYNER FAMILY WILLS 2-353, 2-543, 2-544.

RAZOR, EDWARD left will in BERTIE in (1776) & names two youngest children CHARLOTTE and JOSIAH and others, and wife ELIZABETH and WILLIAM, son of LAMB HARDY; will witnessed by EDWARD HARDY, JR., JESSE HARDY and LAMB HARDY 2-353.



- RAZOR, EDWARD was a member of the Court for HERTIE COUNTY in (1768), and he and CULLEN POLLOCK witnessed a power of attorney from THOMAS POLLOCK that year 3-445; he was succeeded as Constable by JOHN ROGERS in BERTIE in (1744) 2-625; in (1770) he and DAVID STANDLEY were sureties for JAMES CAMPBELL 3-448; he and WILLIAM FLEETWOOD were executors in (1738) of JACOB PARROT 1-66; member of the County Court in BERTIE (1767) 3-443.
- RAZOR, FRANCES was the daughter of SUSANNAH JOHNSON who left will (1718) 1-55.
- RAZOR, FRANCIS died leaving will in BERTIE in (1748) mentions daughter ELIZABETH HARDY, grand-daughter FRANCES HARDY, son EDWARD and daughter in law ELIZABETH RAZOR, daughter CHRISTIAN BELL and son in law LAMB HARDY 1-376.
- RAZOR, MARTIN FREDERICK and wife FRANCIS (1718) 1-627; in (1719) he and JOHN BOWCOPT were witnesses to a deed of THOS. GARRETT, SR. 1-629; in (1718) he executed a deed to COL. THOMAS POLLOCK 1-627.
- RAY, ALEXANDER in (1718) executed a contract of indenture to WILLIAM CHARLTON, which was witnessed by WILLIAM KOWNER 1-626; he died in BERTIE COUNTY leaving will (1769) and in it mentioned children JAMES, JOHN, SAMUEL, STEPHEN, WILLIAM and daughters ELIZABETH RAY, MARY HYMAN and ANN DEW, with son SAMUEL and SOLOMON PENDER, executors, and WILLIAM SWAIN and JAMES SWINHOW OVERSEA as witnesses 2-352; ALEXANDER RAY among the list of tithables taken by JAMES COLE in BERTIE in (1702) 3-84, 1-142.
- RAY, CHRISTMAS, witnessed the will of DAVID DOUGLAS in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA. in (1753) & DAVE DOUGLASS had a daughter MARTHA who married a CARROLL and one who married a HAWWELL 1-198, 1-199.
- RAY, CROPLEY married MARY EVANS in (1765) with a JASPER HARDISON as security; and was himself security on the marriage bond of JOHN RAY & MARY GRAY in TYRRELL COUNTY in (1763) 3-107.
- RAY, FANNY was mentioned in the will of HENRY NORMAN of TYRRELL COUNTY in (1797) whose wife was SARAH, though another HENRY NORMAN in (1700) had a wife ANNE 3-372, who left a son HENRY; and JOHN PETTIFOR from YORK COUNTY in VA. (1699) who was connected with ROBERT STARKY married the first HENRY NORMAN'S wife ANNE 2-151, 3-152.
- RAY, HENRY died leaving will in BERTIE in (1830) and named daughters WINIFRED WARD and SARAH BIRD, son THOMAS, son JACOB and daughters DIGNY WARD and FRANCES GASKINS; his wife JUDITH and THOMAS COWARD were executors, and witnesses were WILLIAM MIZELL and W. JACOB MIZELL 2-541; his wife was JUDITH WHITE whom he married in BERTIE March 1, 1794 2-539.
- RAY, HESTER ANN, was called "cousin" in the will of ELIZABETH CHRISTIAN SMALL in (1864) which was witnessed by ANNIE E. PARKER and THOMAS SMALL 2-75
- RAY, JAMES married POLLY NOWELL on JANUARY 9 in (1799) in BERTIE COUNTY with SOLOMON PENDER as surety on marriage bond 2-373.
- RAY, JOHN married MARY GRAY in TYRRELL COUNTY, N. C. in (1763) with CROPLEY RAY as security on the bond 3-107; he was the guardian of STEPHEN RAY in BERTIE COUNTY in (1769) 3-447; in (1767) his wife was ELIZABETH OXLEY, the daughter of JOHN OXLEY who died leaving will that year 2-350; in (1791) a JOHN RAY is called a grandson in the will of RALPH OUTLAW in BERTIE COUNTY, who mentions a daughter CHARITY ALEXANDER and a daughter MARY RAY among others; also a grandson RALPH MYERS; this will was witnessed by DAVID STANDLEY and ANDREW SOUTH 2-349; one JOHN RAY evidently unmarried left a will in BERTIE in (1801) in which he left all of his estate to his mother; it was witnessed by JOHN PENDER and EDWARD WALKER 2-541.
- RAY, JUDITH, the wife of HENRY RAY was the daughter of MERRY WHITE, who died leaving will in BERTIE in (1804); she had brothers and sisters CADER, GEORGE, WILLIAM, BENJAMIN, REUBEN, and WINDFRED, KERRIN-HAPPOUR SCHOLAR and ANNIS MIZELL 2-552.
- RAY, LAMB, married FENNY GREGORY in (1831) with THOMAS RAY as surety on bond 2-532.
- RAY, MARY, was MARY OUTLAW, daughter of RALPH OUTLAW in (1790) 2-349.
- RAY, NATHANIEL was surety on the marriage bond of ALLEN REYAN and SARAH ARPS (1794) in PERQUIMANS County 3-418.
- RAY, PATIENCE, married JAMES S. OVERKON (1794) with JOHN PENDER, security 2-368.
- RAY, SAMUEL ( See REA ) in division of estate CHRISTOPHER, ARTHURS, WILLIAM and WILEY RAY and LAVINIA JACKSON are mentioned as the heirs in (1833) 2-268; his widow was MARTHA, who left will in CHOWAN in (1846) and mentions ARTHURS MANFIELD a daughter and ELIZABETH JANE RAY, daughter of son WILLIAM RAY 2-22.
- RAY, SARAH, married ROBERT GORDON in TYRRELL COUNTY in (1769) 3-108.
- RAY, STEPHEN was one of the son of ALEXANDER RAY in (1769) 2-352; and the same year his guardian was JOHN RAY in BERTIE 3-447.
- RAY, WILLIAM in (1719) acknowledged an indenture to WILLIAM CHARLTON to serve seven years 1-156; he left will in BERTIE CO. in (1834) mentions wife MARY, and daughters ELIZABETH PERRY, RACHEL PERRY, MARY HENRY, PENILOPE MILLER, ANGIE LAYTON and MARY GASKINS, with NATHANIEL MILLER, ROBERT PERRY and WILLIAM J. HARDY as witnesses 2-541.
- REA FAMILY ( See RAY ) Genealogical note on the REYAN, HILL, HARDY and PUGH FAMILIES which shows connection with the REA family, also kin to BRINKLEY and BUTLER 2-536 at bottom of page.
- REA, CHRISTOPHER C., was a son of SAMUEL REA and brother of WILEY REA (1833) 2-268; he married MARY FRANCES HIXON in CHOWAN in (1840) 2-90.
- REA, J. K. married MAGGIE REED BUTLER 2-536.

- REA, JAMES ( See RAY ) left will in CHOWAN in (1829) names wife MARTHA, sons RICHARD T. REA, of Kentucky, AUGUSTUS REA ( Ky. ) and daughter AGNES P. REA; JOHN R. LEARY executor and THOMAS CHARLTON, and NATHANIEL J. BEASLEY, witnesses 2-22; he (JAMES) a creditor of JOHN COLLINS, of CAPE FEAR in N. C. in (1753) 3-467.
- REA, JEREMIAH M. ( Of Kentucky ) was a son of a JAMES REA of CHOWAN in (1829) 2-22.
- REA, MILLIGENT left will in (1823) and named the following daughters: SARAH WHITE, MARY ALBERTSON, MARGARET LACEY, NANCY ALBERTSON & HARRIET REA 3-348.
- REA, POLLY (MART) was POLLY PETTYJOHN, daughter of JOHN PETTYJOHN and wife HANCOY in (1832) 2-19.
- REA, SAMUEL, and JOB PETTYJOHN witnessed the will of THOMAS MITES in (1815), who named the children of ELIZABETH MITON, MARTHA REA and SAMUEL WILDER 3-342.
- REA, SIMON D. was witness to the will of WILLIS THOMPSON in BERTIE in (1734) with LUKE PARKER 2-550.
- REA, THOMAS married RACHEL ARRENTON in (1785) & THOMAS WEDDERBEE was surety, 3-418; and MARY ARRENTON married JAMES JACKSON in (1791) 3-420.
- READING, CHURCHILL left will in BATH in (1734) and mentioned brother in law JOHN CALDERON 1-70.
- READING, JONATHAN left will in (1754) naming a son JOSEPH, and daughters MARGARET, ELIZABETH and DONOVY 1-69.
- READING, IRONMILL; letters from relating to INDIANS, mentions SAMUEL SLOCOM and brother JOSEPH READING; letters were written from BATH 2-193, 2-194; left will in year (1708) names wife MARY, sons NATHANIEL and CHURCHILL and THOMAS, daughters SARAH, MARY & ANNE READING; his "widow" called GRACE READING (?) (She may have been a daughter) 1-71.
- READY, WILLIAM sold lands to RICHARD RICKSON in (1719) 1-622.
- REDDING, JOSEPH, died leaving will in PERQUIMANS in (1753) 1-69; and a JOSEPH "REDDIN" (perhaps the same) was a neighbor of ABRAHAM HILL on HORSE PEN SWAMP (1726) 2-446.
- REDDITT, ISAAC, an orphan, was committed to the care of JOHN CRICKETT; one of the orphans of WILLIAM REDDITT and wife SUSANNA (1747) 2-530.
- REDDITT, JOHN ( Spelled REDDICK ) and his wife MARGARET, were the parents of ELIZABETH, RACHEL, THOMAS and SARAH REDDITT born about (1730-35) 3-395.
- REDDITT, JOSIAS, SR. died leaving will in BERTIE in (1811) named sons THEOPHILUS, WILLIAM and JOSIAS and a daughter SARAH who married HARDY WINTERWOOD; also sons ISA & AQUILLA & DAVID REDDITT; JONATHAN JACOBS and Executor, witness RUF. HARDY 2-543.
- REDDITT, WILLIAM left will in BERTIE (1739) mentions THOMAS YATES and wife SUSAN 1-69.
- REED, ANDREW and wife DELIVERANCE had daughter ELIZABETH born in (1697) 3-370; he lived on LITTLE RIVER in PERQUIMANS and in his will (1728) he mentions his brother WILLIAM WOOLLEY and children, ANDREW, WILLIAM and MARY WOOLLEY, who were REED'S nephews and niece; also mentions grand-children JONATHAN and ELIZABETH REED 1-70.
- REED, CHRISTIAN, of BERTIE, was Master sloop CHARMING BETSY in (1773) 1-436.
- REED, CHRISTIAN, was the wife of GOV. WILLIAM REED, and they had a son CHRISTIAN married MARY DURANT ( great grand-daughter of GEORGE DURANT, the elder ); the son married MISS MARY DURANT; sister of his brother JOSEPH REED'S wife, ELIZABETH. See genealogy of this branch of the REED FAMILY 3-184, 3-185.
- REED, DURANT, left will in (1767) and in it he mentions TULLY WILLIAMS, JOHN WILLIAMS and cousin BENJAMIN WILLIAMS, and brother WILLIAM REED 3-184; see note at bottom of 3-184, 3-185.
- REED, JOHN, was the administrator of WILLIAM REED ( grandson of GOV. WILLIAM REED of PASQUOTAUNE ) in (1732); WILLIAM REED died after (1776) 2-468; a JOHN REED married MARTHA LITTLE, daughter of JOHN LITTLE of ANSON COUNTY who died in (1755) 1-67; in (1747) in BERTIE, JOHN REED recorded his mark 2-629.
- REED, JOHN HATCH, was one of the Executors of WILLIAM REED whose wife was ALICE, who left will in (1800) 3-185.
- REED, JOSEPH, left will in CHOWAN in (1774) wife ANN and "mother" ELIZABETH JACOBS witnessed by THOMAS REED and THOMAS STEVENSON 3-185.
- REED, THOMAS. One witnessed the will of JOSEPH REED in (1774) and a later one the will of SARAH STACEY, the wife of ROBERT STACEY in (1826) 3-353.
- REED, TULLY WILLIAMS died leaving will in (1802) names brothers GEORGE DURANT REED, WILLIAM REED and JOHN HATCH REED and a number of nephews, witnessed by ELIZABETH DAVIS 3-347.
- REED, GOV. WILLIAM, inventory of his estate in (1729) 1-70, 1-71; appeared first in CURRITUCK in (1692) so it says, and gives a brief account of his career in NORFOLK CAROLINA in footnote 1-70; a WILLIAM REED married ELIZABETH BARNER and she married (2) MARGERA SCARBOROUGH 1-70; a REV. WILLIAM REED of GATES COUNTY died in (1859) and his will gives names of his children and relatives 2-72; the name of WILLIAM REED signed to proclamation by ASSEMBLY in (1717) 2-113; petition by WILLIAM REED in CURRITUCK relating to JOHN GIBBS 3-142; his name signed to a statement signed also by CHARLES REED, THOMAS POLLOCK and FRANCIS FOSTER and RICHARD SANDERSON, but without exact date given 3-381.

KEEVES, WILLIAM, sold land to ROBERT SMITH in (1718) adjoining the widow HOLTON 1-623; and in the same year he owned lands next to land bought by JOHN LEONARD from PHILLIP JONES 1-623; in (1720) he made a deed to RALPH MASON, with EDMUND ROGERS one of the witnesses 2-518; in (1725) he bought land from THOMAS WHITSELL and his wife ELIZABETH, which deed was witnessed by WILLIAM GRAY 2-614.

KEGNER, RICHARD, died leaving will in (1763) in which he mentioned sons LUKE, RICHARD & THOMAS 3-183, 3-184.

KELFE, CORNELIUS, of PASQUOTANK died leaving a will in (1750) which shows he had a daughter MARY KELFE, who married DRAPSEY GREGG 2-397.

KELFE, JOHN in (1711) was indebted to CHRISTOPHER CAZE the consignee of BARON STEPHEN DE GRAFFENREID 3-272; in (1732) he was married to the daughter of JAMES COLLINS 1-38.

KELFE, THOMAS, of PASQUOTANK, was 93 years of age in (1707) and knew DABBY SEXTON thirty years before; he was born about (1614) 1-611; in (1703) THOMAS was appointed Surveyor General of NORTH CAROLINA 3-51; an earlier or much younger THOMAS KELFE died in NOVEMBER (1690) and another THOMAS left will in PASQUOTANK in (1730) with wife MARY, daughter DOROTHY and a son THOMAS, and provides that "I give to WILLIAM REED a tract of land if he remains with his aunt until he becomes of age". 1-71.

KELFE, WILLIAM was present at a Court held at the house of WILLIAM REED in (1697), with JOHN HUNT, JOHN JENNINGS, WILLIAM COLLINS and JEREMIAH SYMONDS, with EDWARD MAYO, Clerk 3-439.

RELIGIOUS LIBERTY. Copy of document on file at KNOTTON relating to 3-59.

KESTON, THOMAS left will in (1724) in which mention is made of his wife ANN 1-71.

REVOLUTION. Affidavits relating to ROYALISTS and Tories activities in NORTH CAROLINA from (1775 to 1777, inclusive) by various persons, many of whom are well known in History: 2-556 to 2-577; 2-380 to 2-404; 2-208 to 2-217; & items and letters and other documents of JOHN PENN, GENERAL WASHINGTON and others to persons in NORTH CAROLINA 2-234 to 2-254; 2-430 to 2-442.

REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS OF NORTH CAROLINA. Roster of the OFFICERS of the N. C. Continental Line 1-415 to 1-426; names of soldiers beginning with A and B (partial) 2-125 to 2-129; those beginning with B and C 2-383 to 2-390; those beginning with B 2-179 to 2-186; those beginning with C and D 2-578 to 2-585; those from D to F 3-95 to 3-104; those from G to part of H 3-291 to 3-298; those finishing the letter H and part of I 3-454 to 3-462; BALANCE OF THE ALPHABET never completed by MR. HATTEWAY.

REYNOLDS, HEMPSTEAD and attorney from CONNECTICUT leaves will in HERMIT COUNTY, N. C. and names his brothers and other relatives, including a brother ZADOCK; will witnessed by JOHN R. GILLIAM and JOHN HAYWOOD 2-544.

REYNOLDS, JAMES, of BATE, mentioned in will of a THOMAS CREECH (1750) 1-37.

REYNOLDS, JOHN, was granted lands in (1715) which joined AZARIAH PARKER and TIMOTHY JOYS 1-16.

REYNOLDS, NATHANIEL is mentioned as one of the brothers of HEMPSTEAD REYNOLDS (1837) 2-544.

REYNAUD, BENJAMIN, left will in CURRITUCK in (1712) mentions sons MOSES REYNAUD and sons HENRY and LUKE GRACE, daughter SUSANNA ROBINSON and ELIZABETH BOND 1-71.

RHODES, WILLIAM of PASQUOTANK left will (1734) and mentioned wife ELIZABETH, sons THOMAS and WILLIAM RHODES and daughters SARAH, DOROTHY, ELIZABETH and MARY REEDS 1-70; another WILLIAM RHODES (perhaps the son) died in TIRRELL COUNTY in (1753) wife was ELIZABETH, sons WILLIAM and JOHN RHODES & daughter MARGARET COLLINS and ELIZABETH GARRETT 1-69.

RIBBINS, GEORGE received a grant of land in (1740) on BENNETT'S CREEK 1-18.

RICE, BENJAMIN left will in NEWPORT (1746) and names sons ZEBULON, BENJAMIN, JAMES, EVAN, CLARENCE, REPHRAIM, GIDEON and HEZEKIAH RICE; wife MARY; NATHANIEL DRAPER & THOMAS WILLS, witnesses 1-375.

RICE, EDWARD, will in (1753) sons JOHN and daughters MARY and BETTIE; witnesses were JOHN COKE, SR., JAMES SAIR and WALTER and ELIZABETH IVANS (EVANS) 1-375, 1-376.

RICE, DANIEL, signed a petition of sundry persons addressed to GOV. ROBERT DANIEL in (1704-5) 3-259.

RICE, DAVID together with SOLOMON RICE were witnesses to the will of WILLIAM HOGGARD in HERMIT in (1823) 2-521; an earlier DAVID RICE was one of the Executors of the will of MILLS RINDICK in (1777) 3-125.

RICE, JAMES and THOMAS PIERCE were witnesses to a deed by JOHN SIMONS in (1728) 2-446; and JAMES and JOHN RICE witnessed a deed by WILLIAM WARD of HANSECOMB COUNTY, VA. to SAMUEL BARRELL to part of a patent by JOHN MOORE about (1766) 3-130.

RICE, JEPTEA, was an ensign in the NINTH REGT. of the N. C. Continental Line 1-424.

RICE, JOHN deeded land to WILLIAM HINTON in (1718) witnessed by ROBERT RICE and a CHARLES WILKINS 1-624; JOHN RICE died and left will in CHOWAN in (1764) and mentions wife ELIZABETH, son JOHN RICE and brother DAVID RICE, and WILLIAM and JAMES RICE the sons of his brother WILLIAM RICE; the witnesses were JAMES PARKER, SAMUEL BARRELL and JAMES HODGES 2-19; an earlier JOHN RICE left will in CHOWAN in (1753) wife SARAH and brother EDWARD RICE; the witnesses to this will were HARDY HURDELL, BENJAMIN HERRYMAN, THOMAS HOUNDRESE, SR. and a JOSEPH HAYR, JR. 1-376.

RICE, JUDITH, died leaving a will in GATES CO. in (1808) in which she mentions several children and grand-children named CREECH with WILLIAM and HATTAN CREECH Exrs. 2-71.

RICE, MARY will (1774) in WILMINGTON 1-376.

- RICE, MORGAN died and left will in ALBEMARLE CO. in (1684) and mentions SARAH BURNBY, JR. a daughter of JOHN BURNBY, SR. whom I appoint my Executrix, with WILLIAM BURNBY and ANTHONY HATCHE, witnesses 1-375.
- RICE, NATHANIEL, was Secretary of the Province of NORTH CAROLINA in (1744) 2-620.
- RICE, SOLOMON, with DAVID RICE and ZACHARUS CHAMPION witnessed the will of WILLIAM HOGGARD in BERTIE in (1823) 2-521.
- RICE, WILLIAM, left will in BERTIE in (1853) 2-544 but a much earlier WILLIAM left will in BERTIE in (1762) with sons WILLIAM and JAMES and daughters MARY and SARAH 2-352.
- RICH, OREDAH was in the Colony of NORTH CAROLINA as early as (1699) 1-610.
- RICHARDS, JANE married RICHARD WOOLARD in (1705) 3-410.
- RICHARDS, JOHN. His wife was MARY. In (1744) he was administrator of JOSEPH BOYNTONE 2-469.
- RICHARDS, MARY married JAMES FISHER in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. in (1701) 3-309.
- RICHARDSON, BENJAMIN married SARAH MIZELL (1767) 3-108.
- RICHARDSON, DANIEL was attorney general of NORTH CAROLINA in (1719) 2-84; he qualified as such in (1711) 2-149; he witnessed a deed from CHRISTOPHER GALE to JOHN PALIN (1717) 1-615; in (1719) he signed the indictments against MAURICE MOORE and EDWARD MOSLEY 2-83; he was mentioned by GOV. CHARLES DUNN in his will in (1721) 1-43; he died in PASQUOTANK in (1723) "no kinspeople mentioned in his will" 1-71 (NOTE: but JOHN LOVICK, GEORGE BURLINGTON, MARGARET BERSHES - see will of MORGAN RICE - and a MRS. ANN KNIGHT wife of LEWIS MCALXANDER KNIGHT, are Legatees, according to GRIMES' account p. 213 ).
- RICHARDSON, JOHN was a brother in law of WILLIAM TAYLOR who left will in PASQUOTANK (1773) 1-493.
- RICKS, BENJAMIN died leaving will in (1721) mentions brother ROBERT RICKS SR., brothers ISAAC RICKS, ABRAHAM RICKS and JAMES RICKS and sister JANE and WILLIAM BROWN son of REAL BROWN 1-71.
- RICKS, ISAAC, was the son in law of BARBARAS MCKINIE, who made a deed in (1722) 1-470; he and RICHARD JACKSON witnessed a deed by BARBARAS MCKINIE in (1720) 1-470.
- RICKS, LUCY ( Spelled RIOS ) widow left will in (1721) in which she mentions her cousin EVAN JONES 1-71.
- RICKS, SAMUEL, witnessed a deed executed by THOMAS KIRBY, JR. about (1718-19) 1-630.
- RICKETTS, CHARLES married ELIZABETH LYSLE (LYALL) daughter of HENRY LYSLE or LYALL and wife ELIZABETH in (1719) 1-529; he deeded lands to JOHN PARKER 3-133, and is mentioned in will of MOSES OLIVER in (1723) 1-64.
- RICKSON, RICHARD bought lands from one WILLIAM READY in (1719) 1-622.
- RIDDICK, JOE ( Or REDDITT ) sold lands to JOHN SIMPSON in (1739) that had been patented by CHARLES JORDAN in (1717) 3-134.
- RIDDICK, JOHN ( See REDDITT ) was the son in law of THOMAS LILLY in (1735) 1-59.
- RIDDICK, ROBERT ( See REDDITT ) sold lands to THOMAS HOLLIDAY in (1730) which JOHN JENKINS had bought from LUKE WHITE; the father of ROBERT RIDDICK was also ROBERT RIDDICK 2-448; ROBERT RIDDICK married ELIZABETH MURONEY, daughter of HENRY MURONEY & his wife MARTHA ALSTON, who was the daughter of JOSEPH JOHN ALSTON, of HALLAX CO. N. C., the son of JOHN ALSTON who patented lands on BENNETT'S CREEK near GATESVILLE, N. C. in an early day 2-70.
- RIDDICK, WHITSELL, mentioned as a son of MARTHA RIDDICK in (1832) 2-544.
- RIDDICK, WILLIAM, married SARAH HUNTER, daughter of WILLIAM HUNTER in (1754) 1-453; he sold lands to WILLIAM SKYLES in (1716) and DAVID ATKINS and ROBERT HIGGS were witnesses (in CHOWAN) 1-617.
- RIDINGS, JONATHAN, and THOMAS POLLOCK, JR. witnessed a deed by MARY GODEY to THOMAS POLLOCK in (1720) 2-613; and he and JAMES TIGMON witnessed a deed to COL. POLLOCK in (1718) 1-627; and another deed to COL. POLLOCK in (1716) 1-398.
- RIDLEY, DAY, of HERTFORD COUNTY, N. C. left a will in (1777) and mentions sons NATHANIEL and TIMOTHY SHARP RIDLEY; wife and brother in law TIMOTHY SHARP and HENRY TAYLOR Executors 1-122.
- RIEUSSETT, PETER died leaving will in (1734) mentions wife ANN GALLAGHER, nephew PETER BAWDON ( BOWDEN or BROUGHTON ); he was a Collector of Customs at HOANCKE 1-70.
- RIGGAN, ABNER, bought land from JOHN HAW - THORNE in CHOWAN in (1718) 1-623.
- RIGGAN, JOSEPH, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA., had brother DANIEL RIGGAN and a son in law JOHN WEBB in (1727) 1-70.
- RIGHTON, JOHN was Master of the Sloop FRANK in (1774) 1-436.
- RIGNEY, JOHN left will in (1725) mentions daughter ELIZABETH and friend BENJAMIN SLANE 1-71.
- RIGSBY, WILLIAM married ELIZABETH RIGNEY the daughter of JOHN RIGNEY in (1739) 2-466.
- RIVER, LINTIE RIVER was in PERQUIMANS COUNTY or PRECINCT 1-70.
- RITE, JACOB ( Intended for WRIGHT ) left will in (1735) and mentioned his son in law WILLIAM POWERS 1-69.
- RIVETTS, GEORGE, deeded or assigned a patent to HENRY BONNER in (1738). The Assignment or deed was witnessed by HENRY BONNER JR. and RICHARD MINSBREW 1-135.



RIVETS, JOHN, deeded lands to AMY MARTIN in the year (1737) which was part of a patent issued to PATRICK LAWLER 3-131; JOHN RIVETS married ANNE, the daughter of PATRICK LAWLER and she had a brother DARBY LAWLER in (1736) 2-299.

ROACH, PATRICK died about (1744) and ELIZABETH ROACH was his administratrix 2-624.

ROANOKE ISLAND. One GEORGE FORDAGE claimed its ownership in (1701) 3-152; documents relating to the ownership of 2-101, to 2-108; the ownership of same in (1699); deeds from JOSHUA LAMB and others of ROXBURY, MASSA - CHUSETTS 2-101 to 2-108.

ROBERTS FAMILY WILLS 2-20, 2-21, 2-71, 3-125, 3-348.

ROBERTS, JAMES, was granted lands in (1790) on NEAR SWAMP and SANDY RIDGE 1-23.

ROBERTS, JONATHAN, died leaving will in (1785) in GATES COUNTY; sons JOHN and ELISHA and wife CHRISTIAN 2-71.

ROBERTS, PHILLIP, patented lands in GRANVILLE COUNTY in (1746) 1-447.

ROBERTS, RACHEL married GEORGE IOWE in the year (1786) 3-419.

ROBERTS, RICHARD, JR. recorded his mark and his brand in (1746) 2-629.

ROBERTS, WILLIAM, received a grant of land which had escheated from JOHN HEWLEY (1787) 1-23; he also received grant in (1783) at GREEN HALL on COWELL SWAMP 1-21.

ROBESON, THOMAS, left will in PERQUIMANS and was "of LITTLE RIVER" in (1719) naming sons JOSEPH and JOHN and daughter ANN 1-71.

ROBERTSON, HUMPHREY. In (1752) his wife was ELIZABETH BRANCH a daughter of WILLIAM BRANCH 1-69.

ROBERTSON, JOHN was witness to a deed by JAMES BLOUNT in (1716) 1-294; in (1730) with HENRY BOND he witnessed a deed by ROBERT HICKS 2-449; he bought land from ROBERT HICKS in (1718) the deed being witnessed by EDWARD HOWCOCK 2-454; in (1718) he owned lands near lands bought by SAMUEL WOODWARD from THOMAS BRAY 1-629; he deeded lands to RICHARD TAYLOR in (1715) with CALLES STEVENS as a witness 1-290.

ROBINS, JAMES, died leaving a will in (1726) in which he named THOMAS BOYD and wife as his Executors 1-71.

ROBINS, JOHN is mentioned in a deed by a RALPH BOZEMAN in (1732) 2-452; he left will (or one JOHN did) in (1792) in which he mentioned daughters MARGARET BOOTH and a MARY GORDON 3-186.

ROBINS, WILLIAM, left will in (1817) and named sons JOSEPH, JOHN and GEORGE ROBINS; and the witnesses were JAMES and MARTHA SUMNER 3-348.

ROBINSON FAMILY WILLS. JOSIAH ROBINSON in (1803) another (1807) OREFA (1819) THOMAS in (1820) 3-347.

ROBINSON, CORNELIUS ( Certainly should be ROBERTSON ) Genealogical account of his family and some of their descendants 1-832, 1-833.

ROBINSON, COTTON, in (1697) he was granted 300 acres on the FORJUDSON of MATACONACK CREEK, and 500 acres on OLD TOWN CREEK 1-5; he is on the list of tithables and land owners in CHOWAN before 1700 1-303.

ROBINSON "COUSIN" mentioned in the will of EMANUEL LOVE in (1730) 1-59.

ROBINSON, HUMPHREY ( Probably ROBERTSON - See HUMPHREY ROBERTSON ) died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1753) mentions ELIZABETH and SUSANNA CLELAND and JOHN CLELAND and JOHN WILKINS, Executors 1-69.

ROBINSON, JOHN ( May be ROBERTSON ) in (1715) sold lands next to JOHN SKINNER to one JOHN GORDON; then there is a record on the same page of where "JOHN ROBERTSON" sold lands to RICHARD TAYLOR in (1715) with CALLES STEVENS and ROBERT HICKS as witnesses 1-290; he left will in CHOWAN proved (1720) and mentioned children MARGARET, GEORGE and ELIZABETH 1-711 a JOHN ROBINSON was granted land in (1714) which joined RICHARD SKINNER and a WILLIAM WOODLEY 1-3.

ROBINSON, JOSEPH and wife MARY had a son THOMAS born in (1730) 3-393.

ROBINSON, ROBERT bought land from WILLIAM POWELL in (1734) 2-610; he sold lands to JOSEPH ANDERSON in (1739) which was part of lands patented to MARTIN CHARLES in (1714) known as the "HARRISON PLANTATION"; the deed was witnessed by THOMAS HICKS and DAVID BUSH 3-125.

ROBINSON, SUSANNAH was the daughter of HUMPHREY ROBINSON (ROBERTSON) who left will in (1752) and who married JOHN CLELAND 1-69; another item says she was daughter of BENJAMIN REINAUD in (1712) 1-71.

ROBINSON, THOMAS and his wife SARAH had a son JOSEPH born in (1712) 3-393.

ROCHELL, JOHN was a Captain in the NINTH REGT. of the N. C. Continental Line 1-424.

ROCHELL, LOYICK, was a Lieutenant in the 9TH REGT. of the N. C. Continental Line 1-424.

ROCKSAKERS, DANIEL, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1782) and in it mentions his daughter MARY MICHAEL and his sister SARAH PRIDLETON 1-70.

ROE, EDWARD, left will in PASQUOTANK PRECINCT of ALLENWORTH N. C. in (1696) and named his sons EDWARD, EBEN, EZEK, and VALENTINE ROE and daughter DEBORAH ROE and wife SARAH 1-347.

ROE, JAMES of CRAVEN COUNTY in (1737), with FRANCIS STRINGER Executors; the witnesses were DANIEL SHINE and JAMES MOORE 1-374.

ROE, LUKE, died leaving will in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1775) and mentions brother THOMAS ROE and his son BENJAMIN ROE; MATTHEW STEPHENS and brother in law JOSHUA TAYLOR, and JACOB TAYLOR, his son 1-373, 1-374; a FEREZ PHYSICIAN witness and Executor.

ROE, ROBERT ( Of PRINCESS ANNE CO. VA. ) left a will in BEAUFORT in (1756) had daughters KITTY, BETTY and DALEY; son KITLEY (KIRKLEY) ROE and wife, Executors; JAMES DEGEN, JOHN FLOWMAN and HENRY TRIPPE witnesses 1-374; a ROBERT ROE married MARY COLLINS in PERQUIMANS COUNTY in (1769) with JAMES DONALDSON security on the bond 3-414.

ROE, VALENTINE ( Mis-Spelled ROE ) was a witness to the will of CORNELIUS TULLY in (1708) in CURRITUCK COUNTY or PRECINCT 2-152; he died leaving will in PASQUOTANK (1740) in which he named sons GEORGE, BALLENTINE and MINTENE and daughters DEBORAH, SARAH ROWSON and MARY witnessed by RICHARD and THOMAS PRITCHARD & JOHN HARRIS 1-374.

ROGERS, BENJAMIN, recorded his mark in BERTIE COUNTY in (1769) 3-447; and another (perhaps) died leaving will in GATES COUNTY in (1824) with sons JOHN, DANIEL and TIMOTHY ROGERS 2-71, 2-72.

ROGERS, EDWARD witnessed a deed to RALPH MASON in (1720) 2-618.

ROGERS, BENJAMIN, died leaving will in (1787) with wife MARY "and my children", BENJAMIN PHELPS and JOHN ROGERS witnesses 3-186.

ROGERS, JOHN, proved his Headrights in W. C. in (1701) when the court met at the home of JAMES NEVILL 1-308; he succeeded EDWARD RAZOR as Constable of BERTIE in (1744) 3-625; in (1718) he bought land from the widow CHRISTIAN BROWN next to WILLIAM BROWN 1-624; he died leaving will in BERTIE in (1726) & named only his son JOHN ROGERS 1-71.

ROGERS, JONATHAN, with one RICHARD BARNES was a witness to the will of JONATHAN WILLIAMS in GATES COUNTY in (1815) 2-79.

ROGERS, MARGARET recorded her mark when the Court met in (1688) 3-429.

ROGERS, MARY died leaving will in BERTIE in (1777) 2-355.

ROGERS, PHELPS, married WINTIFRED LANE and moved to ATHENS, GEORGIA 1-473.

ROGERS, RICHARD, bought land from JOHN ALSTON in (1733) the deed being witnessed by JOHN MILLER, JR. 3-610.

ROGERS, ROBERT, with JOHN LANGSTON, JR. in (1739) witnessed a deed to land by JOHN LANGSTON 3-133; his plantation was located near the place called SARAH in CROWAN COUNTY 1-450; he was "of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA." in (1726) when he bought lands from JOHN WILLIAMS of the same county and State, with ROBERT ROGERS SR., SIMON DANIEL and BENNY GARDNER as witnesses 2-391; he and MONTFORD LANGSTON, JR. were granted lands in (1733) 1-19; one ROBERT ROGERS died in BERTIE PRECINCT in 1729 3-408; his daughter ELIZABETH married SIMON DANIEL, and in his will in (1739) he mentions his son ROBERT, grandson ROBERT DANIEL, WILLIAM ROGERS, grandson ROBERT ROGERS and THOMAS and MARY GALLOWAY 1-39; he and SIMON DANIEL and THOMAS BARNES lived near CROWAN RIVER and SARAH CHAPEL on the road leading to SARAH 1-450.

ROGERS, THOMAS, was witness to a deed by EDWARD HOWCOOT to WILLIAM WILLIAMSON in CROWAN in (1717) 1-617; he and his wife JEAN sold land to RICHARD SOWELL in (1716) witnessed by CHARLES GAVIN 1-294; in the same year he witnessed a deed by FETTER PARKER to RICHARD WILLIAMSON 1-294; his will in (1749) was proved by the oath of WILLIAM LATTIMORE 2-832.

ROGERSON, DANIEL and his wife MARY were mentioned in the will of DANIEL BROOKE (1712) 1-77; in (1731) his wife was SARAH and they had children born 3-393, 3-184.

ROGERS, FAMILY WILLS: CATHERINE in BERTON in (1787); JOHN in CROWAN in (1773) with wife CATHERINE; WILLIAM, in BERTON in (1808) with wife MARTHA 2-21.

ROOKES, RICHARD and wife MARY had son RICHARD born (1691) 3-219.

ROOSE, WILLIAM left will in (1722) with GRIF-FIN JONES administrator 1-71.

ROPER, THOMAS, sold land to RICHARD SKINNER, JR. of PERQUIMANS, in BATH COUNTY (1720) 2-613, 2-614.

ROPER, WILLIAM, left will in CROWAN in (1728) and named friend JACOB BUTLER 1-70.

ROQUIST SWAMP in (1769) was in BERTIE 3-447.

ROSE, RICHARD, witnessed a deed from COLONEL THOMAS CARY to EDWARD MORLEY in (1714) 1-294; in (1716) he deeded land to COL. THOMAS POLLOCK with JONATHAN RIDINGS witness 1-298; he was sold lands by JOHN HARKINS in (1716) 1-298; he sold lands to JONATHAN STANDLEY in (1716) with THOMAS WEST and JOHN HAIRNE witnesses 1-298; he had a daughter SARAH and son in law JOHN SEEDY, and JOHN WORLEY and WILLIAM HARDY are mentioned 1-618; he witnessed a deed of THOMAS WEST to JOHN HARDY in (1717) 1-300; he and his wife ELIZABETH had a daughter SARAH born in (1704) 3-375.

ROSS, ANDREW and GEORGE WILLIAMS were on committee to lay out a road from BENNETT'S CROSS to MERRITT'S FERRY in (1737) 1-448; he is mentioned in (1717) as the only son of ANDREW ROSS of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. mentioned in (1717) in the will of ROBERT PATTERSON 1-68; he bought land from JOHN ODOM in (1735) which was willed to ODOM by his father RICHARD; ANDREW HAMILTON a witness 1-109; ANDREW ROSS and MARY ROSS witnessed a deed of DANIEL PUGH in (1707) 1-616; papers were sent to COL. JOHN LEAR in the care of ANDREW ROSS 3-284.

ROSS, KALLIAM ( Spelled GALLUM ) received a land grant in (1738) 1-20; he and ROBERT THOMAS witnessed the deed of HENRY BAKER to WILLIAM SKINNER in (1739) 3-133.

ROSS, JAMES and NANCY MARSHALL witnessed will of MILLY BELOTE in (1816) 3-503; a JAMES ROSS died leaving will in BERTIE in (1853) witnessed JONATHAN TAYLOR 2-544, 2-545.

ROSS, JOHN was the son in law of THOMAS PALIN of PASQUOTANK 1-87; he left will in GATES COUNTY (1781) named children 2-71.

ROSS, MARTIN with STEPHEN SKINNER were witnesses to the will of CHARLES WORTH BLOUNT (1807) 3-325, 3-326; he and MARY WILLIAMS witnessed the will of REDDA WHITE in (1821) 3-352; REV. MARTIN ROSS left will in (1829) named his son ASHER ROSS; JOHN WOOD and JACOB HARKELL were the witnesses; he organized the N. C. Baptist Convention; his son ASHER never married and another son MARTIN ROSS, JR. married ELIZA TOWNSEND 3-349.

ROULEAC, JOHN G. married JEMAH MAULE, see foot note 1-61.

ROUNDTREE FAM. WILLS: THOMAS (1772); MAXNAH in (1758); MOSES in (1755); FRANCIS (1745); THOMAS, SR. in (1746) and JESSE ROULEAC in (1777) 1-374; wills in GATES COUNTY 2-67, 2-26.

ROUNDTREE, CHARLES left will in CHOWAN in (1760) mentions , children THOMAS, CHARLES, CHRISTIAN and RACHEL; daughter married FREEMAN & another married a HUNTER; AMOS ROBBS and JAS. SUMNER, witnesses 2-19; in (1754) he bought land from MICHAEL WARD on CATHERINE CREEK 2-611; and he received a land grant (1754) 1-20.

ROUNDTREE, FRANCIS in (1727) bought lands on NEW-PORT'S CREEK in N. C. from ROBERT LASSITER of HANSENOMD COUNTY, VA. 2-444; in (1724) he sold THOMAS ROUNDTREE a water mill on CATHERINE CREEK STAMP, with WILLIAM HILL & AARON BLANCHARD as witnesses 2-289; as early as (1722) he and ROBERT ROUNDTREE, GEORGE & ROBERT LASSITER, JOHN CALPPELL, NICHOLAS STALLINGS, THOMAS SPIVEY and BENJAMIN BLANCHARD signed a petition to the Council in N. C. relating to CHOWAN INDIAN LANDS 3-345; in (1702) also, he and GEORGE LASSITER were trying to obtain warrants for lands 2-289, 2-370; he died leaving a will in year [1734] names sons FRANCIS, WILLIAM, JESSE, JETHRO, MOSES and JOHN, and daughters JANE, REBECCA, SUSANNA, SARAH, ELIZABETH and CHRISTIAN 1-70.

ROUNDTREE, JESSE ( Too late for the son of FRANCIS) married ELIZABETH WHITE in (1790) 2-419.

ROUNDTREE, JETHRO ( son of FRANCIS, no doubt) was "continued as constable" in (1797-8) 2-631.

ROUNDTREE, MOSES ( son of FRANCIS ) sold lands to WILLIAM WALLIS in (1748) 3-131.

ROUNDTREE, REUBEN, served as a Lieutenant in the 10th Regiment of the N. C. Continental Line under Col. ABRAHAM SHEPARD 1-425.

ROUNDTREE, ROBERT ( Of Hanscomd County, Va.) sold land to GABRIEL LASSITER in (1756) with ELIAS STALLINGS and JOHN ROUNDTREE as the witnesses 3-128.

ROUNDTREE, SARAH, in (1731) married THOMAS WHITE with JESSE ROUNDTREE as surety on the bond 2-430.

ROUNDTREE, THOMAS, SR. died leaving will CHOWAN COUNTY in (1748) and mentions sons CHARLES and THOMAS; son in law ELIAS STALLINGS and his daughter ELIZABETH the wife of ELIAS; he mentions also grandsons WILLIAM WALLIS and THOMAS ROUNDTREE, son of his son THOMAS and his wife MARY; THOMAS WALTON and JOHN FREEMAN were the witnesses 1-374.

ROUNDTREE, THOMAS, the attorney of NICHOLAS HUNTER and wife REBECCA sold lands to WILLIAM HUNTER in (1729) part of lands patented to WILLIAM HUNTER of HANSENOMD COUNTY, VA., the father of said NICHOLAS HUNTER 2-445; about (1720) he and JACOB SPIVEY witnessed a deed of gift from THOMAS SPIVEY and wife MARY to their son-in-law WILLIAM HILL ( married MARY SPIVEY ) 2-612; he and his wife ELIZABETH sold land to SAMUEL PERRY of PERQUIMANS in (1734 ) 2-453; he patented lands on CATHERINE'S CREEK in (1716) 1-15; in (1716) he witnessed a deed by THOMAS GARRETT, SR. 1-298; in (1720) he and EDWARD BASS witnessed an ABRAHAM HILL deed 2-615; in (1731) with ELIZABETH HENTON in (1731) he witnessed a deed by JOHN ARLINE and wife MARY to MICHAEL WARD 2-450; in (1713) THOMAS and FRANCIS ROUNDTREE owned lands adjoining MICHAEL BRINKLEY 1-15; in (1707) he was the attorney for CONNER LEWIS 2-443.

ROUNDTREE, THOMAS, of GATES COUNTY, died leaving will in (1781) in which he mentions son SEYM and daughters CHRISTIAN, LEAH, RACHEL, LAVINIA, FRISCELLA and FANNIE ROUNDTREE, brother CHARLES ROUNDTREE, THOMAS HUNTER and JAMES FREEMAN, Executors, and SIMON STALLINGS, JOHN BARRETT, JAMES CUTLER and LUKE SUMNER witnesses 2-67.

ROUNDTREE, WILLIAM and JOHN HENTON owned lands on BENNETT'S CREEK adjoining lands sold by NICHOLAS STALLINGS and wife ANNE of the upper Parish of HANSENOMD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, to JOSEPH WRIGHT, of the same place 1-293; the wife of WILLIAM ROUNDTREE was RACHEL and they lived in PERQUIMANS and sold lands to THOMAS ROBBS about (1734) 2-453.

ROUSE, JOHN, was an orphan of DAVID ROUSE of BERTIN COUNTY, and in (1768) he was placed under the tuition of CHRISTOPHER HARRISON 2-445.

ROWAN COUNTY. Some wills of the MCCORMIE FAMILY taken from the records at SALISBURY, N. C. 3-471.

ROWAN, MATTHEW, was Governor in (1753) 2-296; he died in NEW HATOVER in (1760) leaving will in which he mentioned brothers ANDREW, ATCHISON and WILLIAM ROWAN and several other relatives 1-69.

BOWDEN, ELIAS, married SARAH DURANT the daughter of GEORGE DURANT and his wife ANN (the elder ); they were married by ALEXANDER LILLINGTON August 14, 1690; he is called ISAAC in the will of ANN DURANT in (1695) 1-41; he is on a list of the tithables from the West side of HARVEY'S CREEK to the West side of PLACET CREEK ( no date ) with VILSON WHITE and MAURICE COWINGHAM and others 2-253; he is referred to as "ISAAC BOWDEN, and wife SARAH, daughter of GEORGE and ANN DURANT" about 1690 1-139; ISAAC BOWDEN of PASQUOTAKE patented lands and lived there in (1704) 1-303.

BOWDEN, PETER ( Spelled BOWDEN ) was referred to as a "nephew" of PETER RHEUGETT 1-70.

BOUGHTON, RICHARD married MARTHA MANN in TIRRELL COUNTY, N. C. August 1, (1776) with a BENJAMIN MANN as surety on the marriage bond 3-110.

BOWDEN, SARAH is mentioned in the will of SARAH BLACKALL, widow of DR. ABRAHAM BLACKALL, of EDENTON in (1754) together with two sisters PENILOPE and CHARLOTTE BLACKALL 1-28; will of DR. ABRAHAM BLACKALL of EDENTON (1739-40) mentions "infant PENILOPE, born of SARAH ROTHER, SR., my wife", daughter CHARLOTTE & WILLIAM and SARAH BOWDEN, "children of my wife", witnessed by ROBERT ROTHER, JAMES POTTER and JAMES TROTTER 1-178; in (1754) SARAH BOWDEN and FRANCIS WILLIAMS witnessed a deed from WILLIAM MACKAY of EDENTON to JOSEPH ANDERSON 2-453; see 1-463 for mention of DR. BLACKALL and JOHN ALSTON about same time; MARY HARRIS alias BLACKALL widow and executrix of THOMAS BLACKALL brother ABRAHAM BLACKALL (1749) 3-466; MARTHA DOWNSTON widow of JOHN mentioned in ABRAHAM BLACKALL deed to JAMES CRAVEN 1-446; the wife of ISAAC (or ELIAS BOWDEN) was SARAH the daughter of GEORGE and ANN DURANT (1690) 3-204; she may have married as a widow DR. ABRAHAM BLACKALL 1-178. 3-129.

BOWDEN, WILLIAM, with THOMAS BETTERLY, witnessed deed of WILLIAM WILLIAMS and wife FRANCES (see 2-463) to THOMAS LOVICK in (1727) 2-294; in (1737) EDWARD MOSELEY was trustee for WILLIAM BOWDEN and CHARLES WESBEAR and as such sold lands to DR. ABRAHAM BLACKALL adjoining MAJ. HENRY BOWNER 3-129; in (1727) COL. THOMAS HARVEY sold 640 acres on the SO. shore of CHOWAN adjoining WILLIAM FRYERLEY to WILLIAM BOWDEN, which had been patented by EDWARD MOSELEY; THOMAS PARRIS and WILLIAM DOWNING were the witnesses 2-293; in (1728) WILLIAM BOWDEN bought lands adjoining JOHN JONES and MAJ. (HENRY) BOWNER, from JACOB PRIVETT; the witnesses were E. PORTER and THOMAS BETTERLY 2-446.

BOYALL, CHARLES died leaving will in ONSLOW in (1756) 1-379, 1-380.

RUFFIN FAMILY WILLS: WILLIAM (1808); THOMAS in (1840); JOHN (1845, and JOHN RUFFIN (1852) 2-542.

RUFFIN, WILLIAM died leaving will in BERTIE in (1781), sons WILLIAM and RICHARD RUFFIN and daughters PAIR FENDER and PURRY DELCAGE; JOHN LAWRENCE and Executor 2-352.

RUSHMORE, CHARLES, of PASQUOTANK died in (1669) 1-443.

RUSSELL FAMILY WILLS: RICHARD (1737); THOMAS in (1744) and JOHN RUSSELL (1751) 1-378.

RUSSELL, GEORGE, died in EDENTON in (1781) and left will; THOMAS CLARKSON witness 2-19.

RUSSELL, JOHN, was the son of GEORGE RUSSELL of KENT, ENGLAND married DEBORAH MUMFORD (1679) 3-201.

RUSSELL, WILLIAM died in (1717) but left no will 1-71.

RUSSIAN, MATTHEW, deeded land to WILLIAM BRIDGERS in (1718) 1-625.

RUTHERFORD, JOHN. JOHN RUTHERFORD, JR., WILLIAM GORDON RUTHERFORD and FRANCIS RUTHERFORD, children "of my friend JOHN RUTHERFORD" are mentioned in the will of MRS. JEAN CORBIN, widow of FRANCIS CORBIN of EDENTON and NEW HANOVER in (1775) 1-187; JOHN and his daughter FRANCES, with THOMAS CUNYINGHAM, JR. and MAURICE MOORE are mentioned in the will of ALEX DUNCAN of WILMINGTON in (1768) 1-201.

RUTLAND, JOHN and wife MARGARET made deed to land around (1700) 2-457; a later JOHN left will in BERTIE in (1804) mentions a son BLAKE BAKER RUTLAND and others 2-542.

RUTLEDGE, JOHN died in BERTIE in (1762) leaving sons BLAKE, JOHN, WATSON and READING RUTLEDGE; JOSEPH and WILLIAM RUTLAND witnesses 2-352.

RUTTER, ELIZABETH married JOHN GRAY in (1703) in BERKELEY PRECINCT 3-410.

RUTTER, JOHN and his wife MARGARET had daughter CONSTANCE born in (1704) 3-375.

RUTTER, MARY with ROBERT CHAPPELL and his son JONATHAN bought lands from EDWARD WOOD in CHOWAN PRECINCT on the North side of WARWICK SWAMP, which WOOD had bought from a JOHN GOODIN; in it he states "my movable estate to be divided between ROBERT CHAPPELL and my daughter MARY RUTTER; this in (1734) 2-453; MARY was the mother of DANIEL RAYMER in (1737) and they sold land to GEORGE WHITE; the witnesses to the deed being ROBERT CHAPPELL, ELIZABETH ROUNDERES and THOMAS ROUNDERES 3-132.

RYAN, ELIZABETH died leaving will in BERTIE in (1805) and mentions sons CORNELIUS, JAMES and GEORGE LOCKHART RYAN, daughters WRIGHT and ELIZABETH RYAN, the witnesses being CORNELIUS and GEORGE I. RYAN 2-541.

RYAN, DAVID left will in BERTIE in (1805) and names his wife MARY BLOUNT RYAN; JONATHAN JACOBS and THOMAS WORLEY witnesses 2-541.

RYAN, GEORGE, built a grist mill in (1771) on the lands of STR. NATHAN DUKENFIELD 2-449.

RYAN, JAMES died leaving will in BERTIE COUNTY in (1771) in which he mentions his son THOMAS RYAN, his wife and children, and makes GEORGE RYAN and EDWARD BRYAN his Executor 2-353; THOMAS RYAN was foreman of Grand Jury in Bertie (1749) 2-632.

DANIEL RICHARDSON, who was Attorney General of North Carolina, may have belonged to the MARYLAND family of that name, though there was a YORK FAMILY in Virginia, of which he could have been a member. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, SR., of ANNE ARUNDEL COUNTY, Maryland, died leaving will in 1691, in which he named children DANIEL, JOSEPH, WILLIAM, SOPHIA, MARGARET and ELIZABETH. The overseers of his will were RICHARD JONES, RICHARD HARRISON, JOHN TALBOTT and WILLIAM COLESON. It appears they were Quakers, and it is quite possible they went to MARYLAND from Virginia, and that the eldest son DANIEL, instead, made his way to NORTH CAROLINA, where he played an important role in the affairs of the new Colony. Other RICHARDSONS from Virginia DID settle in ALABAMA.



**ROBERTSON FAMILY.** From the old BRISTOL PARISH REGISTER in VIRGINIA we learn that one CORNELIUS GARGILL married ELIZABETH DANIEL and that their first child WILLIAM GARGILL was born on June 15, 1727, which gives us an approximate date of the marriage. On OCTOBER 11, 1733, that indelible character, COL. WILLIAM BYRD wrote in his "Journey to the Land of Eden": "In a distance of about two miles we reached the DAY (river), which we forded with some difficulty into the fork, and then we passed through two good miles across to the SHAUNTON (river). COL. COOK had been surveying lands in these parts and particularly that of MR. STITH'S COPPER MINE, and a tract on which CORNELIUS GARGILL has also a mine of fine appearance. We thought best of GARGILL'S MINE." For the years 1751-2 in LUNenburg COUNTY, VIRGINIA, a complete set of all the tythe lists have been discovered, and they were taken by LYNDALL BACON, WILLIAM CALDWELL and one certain CORNELIUS GARGILL (Sunlight on the South Side p. 178, by LINDON C. KELL). On the list for 1751 appear the names:

John Robertson	
Mark Robertson	
Edward Robertson	4 tythes
John Robertson Junr	1

On page 48 of Ball's Sunlight appears this statement with respect to such lists: "If a person returned his list of tythes of a certain number made up of his own name and certain slaves, there is a reasonable presumption that the tithables bearing his name may be his children, who were that year between the ages of SIXTEEN and TWENTY-ONE years of age", and cites an example from the list of CORNELIUS GARGILL. So we are reasonably certain that JOHN ROBERTSON in 1751 had two sons, MARK and EDWARD over SIXTEEN, and one son JOHN ROBERTSON JR. probably married and with several children UNDER SIXTEEN at that time. Any children the elder JOHN had UNDER SIXTEEN are not listed.

JOHN ROBERTSON (above) married a daughter of CORNELIUS GARGILL, who had a copper mine of "fine appearance" when COL. WILLIAM BYRD and his party went to visit him in 1733. The record says he married ELIZABETH DANIEL. She was probably his second wife as she could hardly have been the mother of a daughter with three sons over sixteen in 1751-2. Two more sons, too young to be enumerated in the above list, because under sixteen, were CHARLES and CORNELIUS ROBERTSON. How many other children there may have been we have no way of telling, but of these we are quite sure. It is likely that DAVID ROBERTSON (who appears on the GARGILL list for 1752) may have been another.

JOHN ROBERTSON, JR. married MARY GOWER, of an old VIRGINIA FAMILY, and had JAMES, ELIJAH, MARK, JOHN, CHARLES, ANNA and another daughter who married WILLIAM CASH.

CORNELIUS ROBERTSON (name of wife unknown) most certainly had two sons: CORNELIUS ROBERTSON, who married CLARISSA HILL, and CHARLES ROBERTSON (known as "BLACK CHARLES") of the WATKINS VALLEY, in TENNESSEE. The U. S. Census of N. C. for 1790 shows CORNELIUS had two other sons & two daughters, but what became of them we do not know, unless perhaps they were the JOHN ROBERTSON & WILLIAM ROBERTSON who appear on the land records of LAURENS COUNTY, S. C. with a CORNELIUS GARGILL in 1834, they might have been.

CORNELIUS ROBERTSON and JOHN ROBERTSON, together with CHARLES ("Black Charles" son of CORNELIUS) appear together on the U. S. CENSUS RECORDS for 1790 in MONTGOMERY COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, Charles at that time unmarried. In letters to DR. LYMAN C. DRAFTER in 1854, DR. FELIX ROBERTSON, of NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE (Son of JAMES ROBERTSON) says that JOHN ROBERTSON who married MARY GOWER emigrated from Virginia to WAKE COUNTY, N. C. MONTGOMERY COUNTY is directly South of BALTIMORE (the State Capital and County Seat of Wake County) while the article in this record (1-632, 1-633) intimates that CORNELIUS married in ANSON COUNTY, which joins MONTGOMERY on the South. The Census record places both JOHN and CORNELIUS in the general vicinity of WAKE, though a little lower down, the name DR. FELIX ROBERTSON wrote DR. DRAFTER that "Black Charles Robertson was my father's cousin". He further states that "Black Charles" he is quite sure, was NOT the son of his grandfather's brother CHARLES ROBERTSON, whom he thinks "lived in PHILADELPHIA". He did NOT live in Philadelphia, unless he moved there from Montgomery County, N. C. after 1780. This brother CHARLES ROBERTSON was simply swallowed up in the grand rush of migration that enlisted among the members of this family after they began to leave NORTH CAROLINA for different destinations in the South.

The late COLONEL WILLIAM CURRY HARRISON, in his monumental work on the ROBERTSON FAMILY was extremely loath to depart from his well established traditions and insisted that the statements by DR. FELIX ROBERTSON to LYMAN C. DRAFTER regarding the origin of the family were strictly true, and that "My grandfather JOHN was a native of IRELAND, and his father (not named) a native of SCOTLAND". This could have been true and I have no evidence to refute it, but that JOHN and his brother CHARLES came direct to this country from IRELAND by way of PENNSYLVANIA, only two brothers, is, I think refuted by the LUNenburg RECORDS I have quoted, which shows that their FATHER was a tithable in that county in Virginia, in 1751-2. It is also refuted by the MONTGOMERY COUNTY, N. C. Census for 1790. The descendants of JOHN ROBERTSON and his wife MARY GOWER, including GENERAL JAMES ROBERTSON, the oldest son, who founded the Cumberland Settlement (Nashville) in Tennessee, and whose grandsons also established large landed estates in Texas, is thoroughly covered in Col. Harrison's three volume work "HINTONS", so the purpose of this sketch, in the main, is to throw some light on the descendants & relatives of CORNELIUS ROBERTSON about whom a "Correspondent in Atlanta, Georgia" wrote MR. HATHAWAY for publication in the last number of his REGISTER (1-632, 1-633).

The four sons of CORNELIUS ROBERTSON, of MONTGOMERY COUNTY, N. C. in 1790, were CHARLES, (then above 21 years of age), CORNELIUS (II), WILLIAM and JOHN ROBERTSON. (The name is spelled as ROBERTSON on the Census, as ROBERTSON on the Laurens County (S. C.) records, and ROBERTSON by the descendants who came to TEXAS, with one exception. TOD ROBERTSON spelled the name ROBINSON, though his KENTUCKY relatives spelled it ROBERTSON. All of the TENNESSEE family spelled the name ROBERTSON, as did GENERAL GEORGE B. ROBERTSON and his son GENERAL FELIX ROBERTSON. The name is also spelled ROBERTSON on the LUNenburg, VIRGINIA records; so we are forced to the conclusion that the "correspondent in Atlanta, Georgia" was in error in spelling the name ROBINSON.

In 1790 when the UNITED STATES CENSUS was taken in MONTGOMERY COUNTY, North Carolina CORNELIUS ROBERTSON (II) brother of "Black Charles" Robertson, of Tennessee, was perhaps a little under 21 years of age, though listed as "over sixteen", which indicates he was born about 1770. He married CLARISSA HILL who was born in 1779, by 1790-4. Notes gathered by this compiler establish the fact that CORNELIUS ROBERTSON emigrated from North Carolina to KENTUCKY where he lived for a time, and from there went to ALABAMA, where he was Captain of a Company who went against the Indians sometime during the 1830s in a battalion commanded by S. B. BAYLOR, who was also from KENTUCKY. Col. Baylor was both a minister and a lawyer and came to Texas and settled at OLD INDEPENDENCE. He became one of the first members of the TEXAS SUPREME COURT after statehood. The sons of CORNELIUS ROBERTSON also settled at INDEPENDENCE, and CLARISSA (HILL) ROBERTSON died and is buried there in the old cemetery, where this compiler copied her tombstone inscription about 1938, which recites that she died there, the relict of CORNELIUS ROBERTSON on FEBRUARY 5, 1864, aged 84 years and six months. This places her birth in 1779. Who was she? CLARISSA HILL (who married CORNELIUS ROBERTSON about 1790-4) was a daughter of one ABRAHAM HILL who married CHRISTIAN WALTON. This is a good place to set out what is known of this HILL FAMILY line.

HUMPHREY MARSHALL died in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia, in 1711, leaving a will in which no sons, but some daughters are mentioned; ANNE, who married CAPT. HENRY APPLEWHITE, and a daughter MARY, who married THOMAS HILL. (BOWDIE'S 17th CENTURY ISLE OF WIGHT pp 232-233)

THOMAS HILL and MARY MARSHALL were the parents of HENRY APPLEWHITE HILL, ISAAC HILL, THOMAS HILL and ROBERT HILL. Perhaps others. The son THOMAS HILL was the father of HUMPHREY HILL of KING and QUEEN COUNTY, Virginia, who left many descendants.

ISAAC HILL was the father of WILLIAM HILL who settled in LUNenburg COUNTY, Virginia, & died in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, who left numerous descendants throughout North Carolina and Virginia. He is said to have married a JENNINGS. He was the father of MARY HILL who married CLEMENT READ and was the ancestor of AMBER and JOSEPH NASH, through their marriages.

ROBERT HILL has been misplaced, as yet, but he may have been the father, among others of SION HILL, whose father was ROBERT.

HENRY APPLEWHITE HILL was the father of COL. BENJAMIN HILL, ABRAHAM HILL (m. JUDITH) WILLIAM HILL (m. JONES) ISAAC HILL (b. 1726) who settled in TENNESSEE, after living for a time in GEORGIA, and GERRIE HILL (b. 1714) who married GRACE BENNETT, the daughter of WILLIAM BENNETT of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C.

ABRAHAM HILL (who married JUDITH) and who died in GEORGIA in 1760, was the father of ABRAHAM, HENRY, ISAAC and THEOPHILUS HILL. ISAAC settled in GEORGIA; HENRY married SARAH COTTON and had eight children; THEOPHILUS HILL married TERESA THOMAS, daughter of JOHN THOMAS SR., and ABRAHAM HILL married CHRISTIAN WALTON. This last couple were the parents of CLARISSA HILL who became the wife of CORNELIUS ROBERTSON. CLARISSA HILL had eleven brothers and sisters, whose names are all listed in the "BILLS OF WITNESS COUNTY, GA."

It is possible that CORNELIUS ROBERTSON died in ALABAMA, and that his widow came to Texas to live among her children and numerous other relatives, including the APPLEWHITES and WALLACES. CORNELIUS ROBERTSON and his wife CLARISSA HILL, had among possible others, the following children:

(1) GEN. JEROME B. ROBERTSON, who on the death of GEN. JOHN B. BOOB, was promoted to command the famous "WOOD'S BRIGADE" of Texas Troops. He was the father of GEN. FELIX ROBERTSON who died in WACO, TEXAS, only a few years ago, then the "last living General of the Confederacy". His son FELIX (the great grandson of CORNELIUS ROBERTSON) was a JUDGE of the District Court in Dallas for many years, but is now deceased. HENRY HILL ROBERTSON the youngest son of GEN. JEROME B. ROBERTSON, died Oct. 23, 1860. The wife of GEN. JEROME B. ROBERTSON was MARY E. CUMMINGS, who died in 1868 at INDEPENDENCE, TEXAS.

(2) HON. TOD ROBERTSON (second son) who married MARY CRITCHFIELD, of KENTUCKY. He was born in NORTH CAROLINA in 1813, and came to TEXAS and settled in PRASORIA COUNTY in 1839. He served as a member of Congress of the Republic of Texas several terms before Texas became a State, and he is said to have become a JUDGE in CALIFORNIA. He had a number of children who are listed by the "Correspondent from Atlanta Georgia" (1-633) in this record. One grandson, TOD ROBINSON (so spelled) is a prominent business man in AUSTIN, TEXAS.

(3) MARY ROBERTSON, who became the wife of JOHN ALSTON DUDLEY for whom see (1-633).

(4-5) GEORGE ROBERTSON and ANDREW ROBERTSON, who were among the very early settlers and members of STEPHEN F. AUSTIN'S "first three hundred" colonists to Texas, may have been sons of CORNELIUS, but there is no proof of this as a fact.

CORNELIUS ROBERTSON, father of GEN. JEROME B. ROBERTSON, and ELIJAH ROBERTSON, father of SPERDING CLACK ROBERTSON, the Texas Representative, were second cousins. In ante-bellum (Civil War) days they lived about 40 miles apart and the two families called each other "cousins" and were especially intimate, according to local tradition in Texas.

BOWDEN (BAWEN, BRAUNTON, BOUGHTON, WROUGHTON, BOHEM, WROTH) FAMILY. At (3-304) of this record we are told that ELIAS BOWDEN and SARAH DURANT were married by ALEXANDER LILLINGTON on the 19th of August 1690; an at (1-208) in giving the birth dates of the children of GEORGE and ANN DURANT, we are told that GEORGE and his wife ANN (MARWOOD?) had children GEORGE (b. 1689), ELIZABETH (b. 1690), JOHN (b. 1682), MARY (b. 1685), THOMAS (b. 1688), SARAH (b. 1670), MARTHA (b. 1673) and PARCHENIA (b. 1675), and that GEORGE DURANT and ANN MARWOOD, the parents, were married JANUARY 4, 1658, in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, Virginia, by REV. DAVID LINDSAY; and further, that these statements are taken FROM THE RECORDS OF PERQUIMANS COUNTY, N. C. In the "record" of their marriage the husband of their daughter SARAH is called "ELIAS" BOWDEN (3-304), but in the will of ANN DURANT he is referred to as "ISAAC" BOWDEN (1-41). On page 11, of ORIGIN'S ABSTRACTS, the will of one ARNOLD LAWRENCE is witnessed by ISAAC BOWDEN in 1691, so apparently the Christian name of SARAH DURANT'S husband was ISAAC instead of "ELIAS". As to his cur-name ORIGIN prints it consistently, all the way through as "BOWDEN" - and "thereby hangs a tale". At (1-70) of this record a PETER BAYNE is men-

tioned, and at (3-110) we are told that RICHARD ROUGHTON married MARTHA MANN in TYRRELL COUNTY in 1778, and even our particular ISAAC has his name spelled "BARTEN" when he obtained a grant of land in PASQUOTANK in 1704 (1-308), so thus it is seen that even these records, voluminous as they are, leave us wholly in the dark as to whether SARAH DURANT married an ISAAC (?) ROWDEN, RAWDSON or ROUGHTON. CRIMES, on page 305, gives us a JOHN ROUGHTON.

The mis-spelling - sometimes mis-reading and transcribing - of names, in this as well as in hundreds of other instances, has all but relegated to total obscurity, the ancestry of many early American families, making it seemingly impossible for descendants to identify their progenitors. To add to this confusion many of such names, thus mis-spelled, have been perpetuated by erroneous records based on the original errors, as this writer thinks is true in the case of the ANN "HARWOOD", wife of GEORGE DURANT, the "first grantee" of DURANT'S NECK.

ISAAC ROWDEN, who became the son in law of GEORGE DURANT and his wife ANN was a lineal descendant of "EZERKIAH" ROUGHTON, a passenger to Virginia in the "BONA NOVA" in 1619, and MARGARET ROUGHTON, his wife, who came over in the WARWICK. Both were living after the Indian Massacre in the colony. Apparently a son, WILLIAM WRAUGHTON, "beloved brother" of DR. THOMAS ROOTES of LANCASTER COUNTY, Virginia, who, with RICHARD FLINT patented 400 acres of land on the West side of COROTOMAN RIVER in that County in 1652. "EZERKIAH" of course, was probably a contraction of the name "EZERKIAH" which remained in this family through the centuries, after it had established itself in the "deep South". However, even in those far-flung days of 1652, there appears to have been no uniformity of the spelling of this unusual sur-name, for on the old LANCASTER RECORDS for 1652-1655 by HEVERLY FLEET ( Vol. 23 of his Colonial Abstracts, 1945), the name is variously spelled WRAUGHTON, WRATHAN, WROUGHTON, WRATHAN, RAUGHTON and ROUGHTON. Among other familiar names appearing on these LANCASTER RECORDS with WILLIAM WRAUGHTON is that of HUGH LINDSAY, believed to have been a son or a brother of the old Rector, REV. DAVID LINDSAY, who performed the marriage ceremony for GEORGE and ANN DURANT in 1658. This suggests strongly that the romance between ISAAC "ROWDEN" and SARAH DURANT had its beginning along the COROTOMAN or RAPPAHANNOCK in LANCASTER or NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTIES where in their childhood days their parents were friends and neighbors.

To carry this interesting story of the name still further, the descendants of this "ROWDEN" FAMILY are even yet "divided" in their method of spelling the name, some writing it ROWDEN, some ROWEN, some ROWEN, some RATTAN, some WROUGHTON, some ROUGHTON, some WROTON and still others WROTON. The life-companion of this writer, as a girl, was MISS WROTON, and in the old family "plot" in the cemetery at DUNELARK (BARNWELL COUNTY) South Carolina, from whence came her great grandfather EZERKIAH, moss-covered gravestones, standing side by side, have the name chiseled and spelled in two different ways; while at the little old courthouse on the faded deed records we found the name written "ROWEN" in one or two instances, and in each case most certainly intended to apply to this same ancient clan. Also the name PATERMILLA (harding back to one of SARAH (DURANT) ROWDEN'S sisters) continued to persist in this South Carolina family, and followed it through the West into MISSISSIPPI, LOUISIANA, ARKANSAS and TEXAS.

SADLER, KENNETH, was granted land in (1716) adjoining lands of EDWARD and JOHN CHAUDICE 1-15.

SADLER, RICHARD left will in GROWAN in (1765) named wife MARGARET 1-386.

SADLER, WILLIAM left will in GROWAN in [1727] sons WILLIAM and RICHARD and HENRY BONNER his executors 1-386.

SADLER, WILLIAM left will in GROWAN in (1711) in which THOMAS MYNEN is mentioned 1-77.

SAPFORD, ANN in (1719) was the daughter of ELIZABETH BOKER 1-51.

SAINT, DANIEL died leaving will in (1793) his father in law was JOSEPH JONES 3-191; his father left will in (1772) 3-189, and his mother in (1779) 3-189.

SAILES, JOHN was Deputy Sheriff of BERTIE in (1747) 3-630.

SALMON CREEK and CASKY RIVER were in BERTIE East of freeholders living there (1719) 1-444.

SALSBURY, ANDREW, owned lands adjoining JOHN WARE in (1717) and witnessed a deed by FRANCIS MAGNIN and wife ELIZABETH (1704) 1-103; in (1711) he sold land to one THOMAS BRAY 1-636; his wife was ANN and they sold land to JOHN DUNSON & DAN HALSEY 1-290.

SALSBURY, JAMES, left will in PASQUOTANK (1768) sons JAMES, JOHN, JOSEPH and WILLIAM 1-491

SALISBURY, PETHIGROVE, about 1750 (?) leased lands from or to THOMAS BARKER ( the lawyer) for seven years 1-445; he was overseer of a road in (1748) 3-632.

SALTER, EDWARD, who left will in BATH in (1734) mentioned his son in law MILES HARVEY, his daughters and son EDWARD 1-74; his wife was ELIZABETH and in (1733) CHRISTOPHER GALE witnessed their deed 3-609; in (1731) he had married MARIAN ELIZABETH HARDY 3-410; & he was a friend of ISAAC OLIVER who left a will in (1732) 1-64.

SANDERS, ABRAHAM and his wife JUDITH, of FERRISMAN sold land to EDWARD WINGATE (1754) 3-610; he and his wife had ELIZABETH born (1719), ABRAHAM born (1728), JUDITH born (1728) and JOHN SANDERS born in (1728) 3-384.

SANDERS, FRANCIS sought permission to erect a mill on CYPRESS SWAMP in (1769) 1-456.

SANDERS, JOHN left will in (1806) naming his children, including JOHN, STEPHEN, THOMAS and ABRAHAM 3-349; and another JOHN left a will in (1818) also naming a lot of children JOSEPH, FREDERICK, BENJAMIN and ABRAHAM SANDERS ( This JOHN is spelled SANDERS but must be of the same tribe, by the name used ) and daughters MARY TONG and PAMELIA HICKLEY. THOMAS WARD was one of the executors 3-349.

**SANDERS FAMILY WILLS:** BENJAMIN (1744) AND (1752) JOHN (1733) (Sepled SANDERS) 1-388.

**SANDERS, MARY,** will left (1734) mentions son ILL, grandson ISAAC, daughter MARY BOWDEN, daughters CHRISTIAN and ELIZABETH SANDERS 1-75.

**SANDERS, THOMAS** died leaving will (1789) and mentions brothers and sisters RICHARD, ALEX, HANNAH, JOHN and BENJAMIN SANDERS, JOSEPH PERI - SHO and AARON COSAND 3-189.

**SANDERS, RICHARD** made Constable in place of JAMES COTTON in BERTIE in (1744) 2-625; in (1735) his wife was HANNAH 3-394.

**SANDHELYN, JOHN,** died leaving will in BERTIE in (1838) with REUBEN LAWRENCE Executor 2-548.

**SANDERSON, BENJAMIN** and THOMAS BOWNER witnesses to a deed by JOHN DAVIS and wife MARY in (1720) 2-513.

**SANDERSON, BASIL** of the ISLE OF ANTIQUA, died at KENTON, N. C. and buried on the lot of CHRISTOPHER CALE, and in his will mentions WILLIAM HILL of ANTIQUA 1-76.

**SANDERSON FAMILY WILLS** 1-484.

**SANDERSON, HANNAH** in (1737) was administrator of RICHARD SANDERSON her late husband, of PERQUIMANS PRECINCT 2-486.

**SANDERSON, JAMES** married DEBORAH THURSTON, the sister of JOHN THURSTON by (1702) 1-513.

**SANDERSON, RICHARD,** with CHARLES EDEN and other members signs adjournment proclamation of the Assembly in (1713) 3-228; the Assembly met at his home on LITTLE RIVER in (1716) 3-411; he had daughter ELIZABETH, of PERQUIMANS who in (1725) married JOHN CRISP, son of NICHOLAS CRISP; she married second THOMAS POLLOCK son of Governor POLLOCK, and she married third SAMUEL SCOLLEY 3-355; she died in (1768) and named various relatives 2-355; one RICHARD was executor of the will of THOMAS STEPHENSON in (1802); he signed resolution for investigation of the public accounts when WILLIAM SWANE was Speaker of the Assembly 3-281; he died in CURRITUCK in (1718) and his widow DEWARIS married SAMUEL SWANE 1-74; he deeded lands to EDWARD MORELEY in (1717) of PERQUIMANS 1-515; this note says his widow married THOMAS SWANE (1718) 1-621.

**SANDERSON, RICHARD JR.** was the administrator of JOSEPH KING in (1704) 1-56; he was the son of RICHARD SANDERSON of CURRITUCK who died in (1718) 1-74; one RICHARD SANDERSON (later) witnessed will of JOHN CARTER in (1801) 3-328; he died in PERQUIMANS in (1733) and had daughter GRACE who married TOLLY WILLIAMS and was brother in law of HENRY WOODHOUSE the nephew of BECKIAH WOODHOUSE 1-74.

**SANDERSON, RUTH** was daughter of BENJAMIN LAKER (a sister of SARAH LAKER) who married first JAMES MINGE, and second RICHARD SANDERSON; SARAH LAKER married GOV. THOMAS HARVEY 1-74.

**SANFORD, THOMAS** and THOMAS LONG had a lawsuit in (1689) 3-450.

**SARDIWOOT, FULLINGTON** bought land from THOMAS POLLOCK, on the South side of COMARY CREEK in the year (1700) 2-511.

**SARDY POINT,** at the time of its seizure, was located 7 miles from the town of KENTON in CHOWAN COUNTY 2-62; John Porter had a grant of land adjoining it 1-5.

**SARAH,** a place at the head of SARAH CREEK in CHOWAN COUNTY 1-285; the place was near the plantation of ROBERT ROGERS and the place where SIMON DANIEL formerly lived in (1747) 1-450.

**SARSON, LAWRENCE** was mentioned in the will of JOHN WEST in (1712) and he sold land to THOMAS WEST in (1720) 2-612; he was from SUFFOLK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and left a will in BERTIE in (1726) 1-75; he was a witness to a deed by THOMAS POLLOCK (1720) 2-612.

**SATTERFIELD, ALFRED** left will in CHOWAN in (1834) names sons JAMES and WILLIAM 2-39.

**SATTERFIELD, ELIZABETH** died in CHOWAN in the year (1836), THOMAS WATT a witness 2-39.

**SATTERFIELD, THOMAS** married ELIZABETH HADGEM, daughter of CHARLES HAUGHTON (1769) 1-456.

**SAUNDERS, ABRAHAM,** was the son of JOHN SAUNDERS who died in (1806) 3-349.

**SAUNDERS, ALLEN** was Executor of the will of THOMAS HARNELL in (1831) 3-337.

**SAUNDERS FAMILY WILLS** 2-72, 2-73, 3-188, and 3-349. (See SANDERS also) 3-350.

**SAUNDERS, JOHN,** left will in (1818) and mentions PATERNSIA BRINKLEY 3-349.

**SAUNDERS, FATHAN,** left will, wife ELIZABETH and JOHN TUCKER a witness 3-350.

**SAUNDERS, ROBERT,** proved his rights (1702) see list 2-399.

**SAUNDERS, THOMAS** will in (1829) with DANIEL LAMB a witness 3-350.

**SAVAGE FAMILY.** Genealogy of the family from THOMAS SAVAGE born (1592) 2-477 to 2-479; will of in GATES COUNTY 2-76.

**SAVAGE, FERNET (FERNET)** married (1) FRANCIS FUCH and (2) THOMAS BARKER 2-470.

**SAVAGE, HILL** was in the Colony as early as (1725) 2-468.

**SAVAGE, JOHN** in right of his wife SUSANNAH, the executor of the estate of HENRY GIBBS ( he had married the widow GIBBS) (1746) 2-627.

**SAVAGE, THOMAS,** was from GENTLESHIRE, ENGLAND account of his descendants 2-477 to 2-479; a later THOMAS left will in BERTIE (1762) 2-354.

**SAVAGE, WILLIAM** left will in CHOWAN (Codified in RATH) in (1782) of the firm of SAVAGE and WESTMORE; shows connection with DR. WILLIAM FLOOD and son NICHOLAS; with DR. SAMUEL DICKINSON and with families in LOUDON COUNTY and near ALEXANDRIA, VIRGINIA; mentions lands in CALDWELL COUNTY bought from FALVAY, etc. 2-26.



**SAWYER FAMILY.** This family connected with BLAIR family by marriage 2-461, 2-462, 2-463; some SAWYER family wills 1-366, 1-367.

**SAWYER, CATHERINE** was the daughter of **ALEXANDER SPENCE** in (1734) 1-74.

**SAWYER, CHARLES**, was the son in law of in (1735) **JOHN SPENCE** 1-73.

**SAWYER, DAVID**, of PASQUOTANK, is mentioned (1728) in the will of **HENRY SAWYER**, his father 1-387

**SAWYER, JOHN**, was a headright of **RICHARD JONES** in (1680) 2-300.

**SAWYER, DR. NATHAN**, of HENSTON, died in (1635) mentions sons **SAMUEL** & **NATHAN** in his will 2-29.

**SAWYER, THOMAS**, was Master of the ship **DOVE** in (1749) 1-423; there was a **THOMAS** in PASQUOTANK, however, prior to (1700) 1-303; and one died leaving will in (1720), and **DANCY McJOWELL** was Executor 1-76; a later **THOMAS SAWYER** married **LEWISIA**, the widow of **JOHN BARKER** of CURRITUCK in (1762) 2-297.

**SAWYER, WILLIS** left will in **BERTIE** in (1808) and named wife **SALLY** and children 2-546.

**SCARBOROUGH FAMILY.** Genealogical account of one branch and some descendants 3-473.

**SCARBOROUGH, AUGUSTINE** was in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT before (1700) 1-303; he owned lands in (1707) on which **DANIEL SEATON** had lived in (1677) 1-611; he makes and signs an oath in open court in (1705) 2-349; letter to him by **EDWARD MOSELEY** when he was Treasurer of PASQUOTANK PRECINCT in (1712) 2-189; another of the same 2-288; in (1708) his daughter receives treatment for a peculiar ailment 2-277, 2-278.

**SCARBOROUGH, BENJAMIN**, was a kinsman or related to **JULIAN LARKER**, of PERQUIMANS in year (1735) 1-67; was son of **CHARLES SCARBOROUGH** 1-484.

**SCARBOROUGH, CHARLES**, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1750) wife **JOYCE**, son **BENJAMIN** 1-484.

**SCARBOROUGH, JOHN** will in PASQUOTANK in (1754) & mentions father in law **WILLIAM WILSON** 1-484; name on list of tithables in CURRITUCK without date 2-257.

**SCARBOROUGH, MABORA**, married into the **PETERSON** FAMILY. Some genealogy 3-473; his widow married **JOSEPH BLOUNT** 2-459; she had been the widow of **WILLIAM REED** 1-70.

**SCARBOROUGH, MILES** and his brother **PETERSON** were sons of **SARAH** the daughter of **THOMAS LONG** who left will in (1781) 2-176.

**SCOLLEY, ELIZABETH**, was the widow of **SAMUEL SCOLLEY** and the mother of **CULLEN** and **THOMAS POLLOCK** (See **SANDERSON**); she left will in **BERTIE** COUNTY in (1766) and mentions names of many relatives and connections 2-355.

**SCOLLEY, JOHN**, Foreman of Grand Jury signs information about a road against **JOHN WALKER** the overseer of same 3-222.

**SCOLLEY, REBECCA**, the wife of **THOMAS JACOBES** was from **BOSTON** 2-396.

**SCOLLEY, SAMUEL** left will in **BERTIE** in (1752) mentions his sons-in-law (step-sons they were) **CULLEN** and **THOMAS POLLOCK**, and he leaves to **TULLY WILLIAMS** his father's sword (His wife was **ELIZABETH SANDERSON** several times a widow) 1-72.

**SCOLLEY, WILLIAM**, of **BOSTON**, wrote his attorney in (1724) about a lawsuit 2-466.

**SCOTT FAMILY.** Wills of **MATTHEW**, **MARY**, **JOHN** (two) **STEPHEN** (two) and **JOSHUA SCOTT** 1-382.

**SCOTT, BATHOMEW**, bought land in (1728) from **ROBERT JEFFRIES** 2-443.

**SCOTT, CHARLES** (Of **HANSMAN** COUNTY, VIRGINIA) patented lands in **ALBEMARLE PRECINCT** before (1732) 2-309.

**SCOTT, HENRY**, died leaving will in (1817) wife **RACHEL**, sons **LEVI** and **HENRY**; the witnesses were **SARAH NIXON** and **SIMON LONG** 2-352.

**SCOTT, JOANNA**, was the sister of **JAMES TOOKER** who left will in (1720) and mentions her & **JAMES TOOKER SCOTT** and cousin **MARY RICE** & other relatives 1-79.

**SCOTT, JOHN** left will in (1738) and mentions his wife **SARAH** and brother **STEPHEN SCOTT** 1-73.

**SCOTT, JOSEPH**, was the husband of **MARY SCOTT** a widow who married second **THOMAS BLOUNT, JR.** 1-297; **JOSEPH SCOTT** died in (1685) 2-366.

**SCOTT, JOSHUA** and **WILLIAM WILKINSON, PATRICK BAILEY** and others were members of the Court in **ALBEMARLE PRECINCT** in (1683-4) 2-233.

**SCOTT, MARY** (the widow) married **THOMAS BLOUNT** in (1685) 2-202; **MRS. MARY SCOTT** died in (1682) 2-218; **THOMAS BLOUNT** who married **MARY SCOTT** said to have been brother of **JAMES BLOUNT** who died that year 2-318; she makes contract in (1690) with **ALEXANDER**, ex **EDWIN** 2-435.

**SCOTT, SARAH**, the daughter of **JOSHUA SCOTT** and his wife **MARY** was born (1685) 2-213

**SCOTT, SEVERN** left will in (1799) mentions his son **HENRY** and **HENRY'S** wife **MARY**; **REBECCA** & **SARAH BUNGE** witnesses 2-191.

**SCOTT, STEPHEN** married **HANNAH NICHOLSON** in the year (1721) 2-410; another **STEPHEN** died & left will in (1711) wife was **ELIZABETH** 1-76.

**SCRINER, RICHARD** and wife **MARY** had a son **JAMES** born (1701) 2-373.

**SCUPERSON** to the plantation of **MRS. ALICE LONG** building of road in dispute 2-282, 2-273.

**SNALS, WILLIAM** died leaving will in **BERTIE** in (1786) with **WILLIAM PRIMER** a witness 2-257.

**SEARS, ANN**, died leaving will in (1789) names daughter **SARAH SUTTON** and brother **CORNELIUS MORRIS** 2-191.

**SEAY, MATTHEW**, died leaving an orphan **PATIENCE SEAY** aged about 6 years (1762) **BERTIE** 2-444; he also left another daughter named **MARY SEAY**. Order relating to (1769) 2-447 (Taitian of .one **CADRE CHERRY**).

SHAY, JAMES was assigned the tuition of ABRAHAM and SARAH SHAY, orphans of MATTHEW SHAY in (1766) 2-444.

SHAY, PATRICK was an orphan of MATTHEW SHAY and were placed in the care of EDWARD TOOL and wife MARY 2-444.

SEINES, SILVSTER, left an orphan named JOHN who is under care of MICHAEL WARD (1748) 2-651.

SESSIONS, SAMUEL (probably SESSIONS) with others of the same were mentioned in the will of WILLIAM FREEMAN (1831) 2-512.

SESSIONS, ELIZABETH asked for letters of administration on the estate of THOMAS SESSIONS in (1711) in CHOWAN 2-442.

SESSIONS, JOHN appointed on a jury to lay out the main road down KESIAN HICK in (1718) with JOHN NEWBURY, WILLIAM LATTIMORE and others 1-184.

SESSIONS, SAMUEL left will in (1837) with son LEWIS OUTLAW SESSIONS 2-548.

SEWELL, RICHARD and one ROBERT HOLBROOK were the witnesses to a deed by EDWARD NEWCOTT in (1718) 1-627.

SEWELL, SAMUEL issued letters of administration by GOVERNOR of MASSACHUSETTS (1721) 2-107.

SEXTON, DABBY mentioned in statement by THOMAS HELPE when WILLIAM GLOVER was Clerk as having thirty years before owned a part of the land now belonging to AUGUSTINE SEABOR - GORE 2-148; the wife of DABBY SEXTON was DOROTHY in (1700) 2-408; he lived in ALBEMARLE later PASQUOTANK in (1677) 1-611.

SEXTON, JEREMIAH, witnessed the will of WILLIAM WINSLOW in (1830) 2-387.

SEXTON, SARAH married REAR ALBERTSON (1700) 2-409.

SHACKLEFORD, CHARLES witnessed a deed from JOSEPH JORDAN to FRANCIS THOMAS (1730) 2-448.

SHACKLEFORD, JOHN left will in (1735); his daughter SARAH the wife of JOSEPH MOSS 1-78; he and KNOX WARD brought suit against the CHADWICKS in (1726) 2-280.

SHADOCK, SARAH, married JOHN HART (1696) 2-406.

SHAFESBURY PRECINCT in CHOWAN contains the oldest land grants in N. C. 1-3.

SHANCO, THOMAS married BARBARA EMERY and names of children mentioned 2-394; he and wife ELIZABETH also had children 2-394.

SHANER, ROBERT bought land from HENRY WINKLER in (1715) 1-288.

SHANROCK FAMILY WILLS 2-545.

SHARROD, JAMES. An affidavit by JOHN COLLINS in (1777) refers to his activities 2-675.

SHARPE, APPOINTED was a Lieutenant in the FIFTH REGIMENT of the N. C. Continental Line in the revolution 1-424.

SHARP, ARCHIBALD was Master of the Sloop ERIS - TRAN Feb. 20, (1758) 1-436.

SHARP, JACOB, proved his rights in (1746) & named himself, ELIZABETH SHARP, JOHN GLASS, SARAH BURNETT and STARKEY SHARP 2-627; he died leaving will in BERTIE in (1746) in which he mentioned son STARKEY, nephew SAMUEL TURNER, wife ELIZABETH and PETER EVANS 1-385, 1-386.

SHARP, STARKEY was the son of JACOB SHARP in BERTIE (1746) 2-627; same 1-386.

SHARP, TIMOTHY. He was the brother in law of DAY RIDLEY, of BEDFORD COUNTY, N. C. in (1777), who left son TIMOTHY SHARP RIDLEY 1-132.

SHARP, WILLIAM entered into an agreement with FRANCIS and DENNIS MACGREGOR in (1717) which was witnessed by ELIZABETH EARLY in 1-618; he made a deed of land to WILLIAM DOWLING in (1728) in which a GEORGE DU-RANT was a witness 2-143; he had a power of attorney from WILLIAM DOWLING in (1716) 1-283; and witnessed a deed from DENNIS MACGREGOR to WILLIAM DOWLING in (1715) 1-283; in (1712) he received corn from MAJOR GALE for the public service; also from EDWARD MUSELEY 1-439; in (1715) he was referred to as "ship carpenter" 1-288; in (1716) he and RICHARD HAYS witnessed the deed of ROBERT EVANS to THOMAS SHAY 1-616; in (1718) he and THOMAS GRANT witnessed a deed from SAMUEL WOODWARD 1-628; witnessed deed from THOMAS SHAY to ROBERT EVANS 1-300; was in BEDFORD COUNTY in (1715) 1-283; gave power of attorney to FREDERICK KIRBY (1718) for sale to HOLMES 1-288; he bought land from WILLIAM DOWLING in (1715) witnessed by ROBERT LAWLER and THOMAS KIRBY 1-288.

SHAW, BENJAMIN was master of the Schooner "ORANGE" (1748) 1-432.

SHAW, ROBERT, left will in BERTIE (1737) & names sons ROBERT, ARTHUR, JOHN and WILLIAM and daughters 1-486, 1-486.

SHUTES, REBECCA (nee REBECCA EARL) left will in (1730) and mentions mother MARY EARL 1-78.

SHEEHAN FAMILY WILLS 2-566.

SHEEHAN, MILLS had an Ordinary at FORTSTONE FREEY in BERTIE in (1780) 2-447.

SHEEHAN, SARAH in (1770) was placed under the tuition of THOMAS SHADOCK - BERTIE 2-447.

SHEELY, EVAN, had a daughter who married a man named WILEY 2-315.

SHEPARD, ABRAHAM, was COLONEL of the FIFTH REGIMENT of the N. C. Continental line; list of soldiers who served with him beginning with the letter "D" 2-95, 2-96; see 1-425 for the officers; the wife of JOSEPH HARDY (son of HUMPHRY HARDY who left will (1810) in BERTIE) was ELIZABETH SHEPARD, daughter of COL. ABRAHAM SHEPARD 2-519, 2-520; an ABRAHAM SHEPARD was the grandson of DAVID SHEPARD who left will in CARTERSVILLE in (1775) 1-397.

SHEPARD, DAVID, died leaving will in CARTERSVILLE COUNTY (1775) and gives names of children and grandchildren 1-397; see also 1-49.

SHEPARD, STEPHEN in (1739) bought lands from ROBERT RIDGICK 3-138; and in (1739) he and JOHN MORRIS JR. executed a bond to THOMAS PILAND 3-448.

SHEPARD, THOMAS died leaving a will in CURRITUCK in (1722) names daughters ELIZABETH and GENEVIEVE, son HAMPSHIRE SHEPARD and wife NOTH; JOHN WICKER and HUMPHRY VINES were the witnesses 1-387.

SHEPARD, THOMAS left will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY in (1763) named sons JOSEPH, WILLIAM, ROBERT, and THOMAS and daughter CHARITY and other children; JOHN DAWSON and son THOMAS were the Executors 1-485; a THOMAS SHEPARD left will in BERTIE in (1731) 1-485; see also 1-74.

SHERBILL, WILLIAM and ALEXANDER LILLINGTON were the "nearest of kin" of THOMAS COCK 1-58.

SHERWINE, THOMAS bought land in (1781) from WILLIAM POPPLEWELL 3-610.

SHERWOOD, DANIEL. In (1693) the name of his wife was JANE and they had children 3-219.

SHERWOOD, DAVID. The name of his wife in (1693) was JANE and they had children 3-369; one DAVID SHERWOOD (Spelled SHERSON) left will in PERQUIMANS (1740) 1-73; one DAVID SHERWOOD married ELIZABETH JONES in (1725) and left children 3-394; a DAVID SHERWOOD recorded his mark (1689) 3-429. See also 1-388

SHERWOOD, DAVID JR. was the son of DAVID and his wife JANE (1700) 3-372.

SHERWOOD, JONATHAN was the son of DANIEL 3-319; he left will in (1785) and mentioned his father JONATHAN; and another JONATHAN SHERWOOD left will in (1789) and mentioned grand-daughter PERINAH ANDERSON 3-187.

SHERWOOD, MARY was the daughter of DAVID and wife JANE born (1703) 3-374.

SHERWOOD, SARAH, was the daughter of DAVID and wife JANE and was born (1706) 3-377.

SHERWOOD, THOMAS, left will in PASQUOZANK (1694) wife ELIZABETH and daughter SARAH 1-388; a THOMAS SHERWOOD left will in BERTIE 1-485.

SHINE, DANIEL left will in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1787) sons JOHN, THOMAS and WILLIAM and daughter ELIZABETH VAUGHAN, sons JAMES and TANNER SHINE among Executors 1-427.

SHIFF FAMILY. Some genealogy relating to 3-169.

SHIRER, ROBERT and wife DOROTHY deeded lands to PATRICK MATTLE in (1706) 3-457.

SHIRLEY, JAMES, of NEW HAROVER, died about (1740) his widow was ANN SHIRLEY 3-466.

SHIVERS, ALEXANDER bought land on MEKONGHA RIVER in (1718) from JOHN COUNCIL (Of VIRGINIA) 1-628.

SHOLAR, JOHN sold land to JAMES SMITH which he had bought from JAMES FALCOWER 1-517; and he recorded his mark and brand in BERTIE (1745) 3-627.

SHOOK, DANIEL left will in PERQUIMANS in (1712) mentions DANIEL ROBERTSON and wife MARY 1-77.

SHORT, JOHN is mentioned in the will of JOHN WEST in (1712) 1-83.

SHOWLES, JOHN bought land from JOHN FARETT in CROWAN in (1723) 3-445.

SHROCK, PETER CHRISTIAN, bought land from GEORGE CAPEHANT and wife MARY in (1746) 3-629.

SILVERTHORN, GILFORD left will in (1735) and names wife JANE and ABRAHAM BELOW 1-73.

SIMMS, ANN obtained a land grant in (1694) adjoining VINES CROPIERY 1-4.

SIMONS, ABRAHAM sold land on COUNTRY CREEK to DANIEL GARNETT in (1713) with THOMAS LUTTEN and WILLIAM HADSDAGH witnesses 1-100; he obtained a land grant (1694) 1-4; in (1716) he was the father of JOHN SIMONS 1-233; he was claimed as a headright by ANN STEWART before 1700 3-144.

SIMMONS, EDWARD left will in (1735) and mentions daughters THOMASIN and HANNAH and grandson JOHN JACKSON 1-73.

SIMMONS, GEORGE. In (1716) his wife was HANNAH or SUBANNAH 3-395; the GEORGE who left will in (1720) mentions his mother SUBANNA 1-77.

SIMMONS, JACOB owned lands next to CHARLES and JONATHAN HAUGHTON 1-23; he was granted land in (1784) adjoining PATTYJOHN 1-22.

SIMMONS, JAMES, left will in (1824) and mentions son JOHN CHARLTON SIMMONS 3-333.

SIMMONS JOHN, was dead in BERTIE in (1770) and left MALACHI SIMMONS an orphan, under the tuition of ROBERT HORDAY 3-448; a JOHN SIMMONS left will (1818) in BERTIE with wife HANCOY and the heirs of MALACHI SIMMONS and KENNETH STONE 3-547; the JOHN who died in (1781) in BERTIE had son MALACHI and brother in law JAMES LANGSTON 3-354; a JOHN was the son of ABRAHAM SIMONS in (1716) 1-233; in (1696) the wife of JOHN SIMMONS was BRIDGET 3-370.

SIMMONS, MARY in her will in (1723) mentions a SARAH PIERCE 1-78; also daughter BENEDICTA TOMS, SARAH PETIT and MARY JONES 1-78.

SIMMONS, NICHOLAS was granted land on ALEXANDER SOUND in (1694) 1-4; he married MARY BUNDY in (1692) 3-204; MARY SIMMONS the relict of NICHOLAS, deceased, sold lands to THOMAS PIERCE in (1718) 1-625, 1-626 (THOMAS PIERCE JR.).

SIMON, PETER (Of HOODE ISLAND) was Master of the sloop HAGLE (1775) 1-436.

SIMONS, WILLIAM. In (1739) his wife was MARY and they had a son GEORGE who was born that year 3-395.

SIMPSON FAMILY WILLS 1-73, 3-25.

SIMPSON, ALEXANDER left will proved in (1739) and mentioned only JOHN GARDNER 1-73.

SIMPSON, BENJAMIN made a deed to lands to MISS GERRICK in (1736) -MISS. KINGHAM 3-126.

SIMPSON, JOHN, was Master of Sloop PROVIDENCE in (1749) 1-434.

SIMPSON, LAZARUS, Master of the Schooner IRON in (1748) 1-434.

SIMPSON, ROBERT E. in (1806) witnessed the will of JOSIAH ELLIOTT, brother of TOWNSEND ELLIOTT 3-331.

SIMPSON, SOLOMON was grandson of MIRIAM ELLIOTT in (1804) 3-331.

SIMPSON, WILLIAM received a grant to lands (1761) 1-20.

SIMS, HENRY was witness to a sale of land to one JOSEPH SIMS in (1720) 2-619.

SIMS, JOSEPH, bought land in (1720) from a JAMES ANDERSON and wife ELIZABETH 2-619.

SIMS, ROBERT will in BERTIE in (1729) had brother JOHN SIMS and sons ROBERT, THOMAS and JAMES SIMS 1-483; ROBERT and HENRY SIMS lived adjoining WILLIAM BOON and HENRY WEEKER in (1720) 2-617.

SIMS, WILLIAM left will in HEDGECOCK in (1755) & JOHN WHITAKER was his Executor 1-483; in (1755) he owned lands near JOHN SMALL SR. 3-129.

SINCLAIR, SAMUEL, left will in HYDE in (1755) & JOHN STANLEY and STEPHEN LEE were his Executors; he had grandchildren WILLIAM and ANN THOMAS 1-385.

SINCLAIR, SARAH, was the daughter of WILLIAM LEWIS in (1731) 1-39.

SINGLETON, JAMES was granted one acre of land for a CHAPEL in CHOWAN PRECINCT on SCUPPUNONG in (1720) 2-614, 2-615; he and his wife ARABIA sold lands to JOSHUA TURNER in (1730) 2-615; he sold land to EDWARD PERLIPS deed (1717) 1-622.

SINGLETON, JOHN, married the widow of DAVID LAWLER about (1736) 2-299; he and wife MARY sold land to THOMAS PILAND in (1739-1740) part of a patent to JAMES COLE in (1694) which he had sold to JOHN COLE in (1702) in NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA., who sold same to JOSEPH BIRD in (1716) who in turn sold the land to JOHN SINGLETON; this deed was witnessed by WILLIAM DANIEL, JAMES ALSTON and PHILLIP ALSTON in BERTIE 3-134.

SINGLETON, SAMUEL died leaving will in DOBBS Co. and (1762) mentions daughter MARTHA CASWELL and son in law, RICHARD CASWELL, witnessed by ARTHUR YOUNG and TRAVIS WILLIAMS 1-497, 1-498.

SITTERSON, JAMES and wife PERINA and children (1754) 3-395; JAMES and wife MARY in (1769) 3-395; JAMES SITTERSON SR. and wife SARAH had son JAMES died in (1768) 3-395; another JAMES SITTERSON and wife SARAH (1715) 3-395; JAMES and wife ESTHER in (1718) 3-394; JAMES SITTERSON left will in (1768) son of a JAMES, mentions a cousin WILLIAM PERLIPS 3-188.

SITTERSON, SARAH was the daughter of JOHN JOHNSON who died in (1822) 3-339.

SITTERSON, WORTH, mentioned in the will of MARY BARKER in (1807) with HANCO BARKER, WILLIAM BARKER and SAMUEL, ISRAEL, BENJAMIN and JOSEPH LAKE 3-326.

SIZEMORE, SAMUEL married the daughter of WILLIAM HOOKER by (1716) 1-51.

SKILES, JOHN died leaving will in BERTIE in (1822) wife CHARITY and children 2-547.

SKILES, WILLIAM, died leaving will in BERTIE in (1820) and mentions sons STARKEY, JOHN, and THOMAS WILLIAM SKILES, grandson STARKEY and other relatives 2-547.

SKILLINGS, WILLIAM left will in (1789) with ROBERT AVERT and JOHN MOORE as witnesses 3-190.

SKINNER FAMILY WILLS 1-496, 2-26, 2-27, 3-351.

SKINNER, CHARLES WORTH was son of JOSHUA SKINNER who died in (1839) who had son in law BAKER HOKINS, and son JOSEPH BLOUNT SKINNER and other relatives named 3-351; he had daughter EMILY SKINNER who married DR. CHARLES E. JOHNSON\* Genealogy of 2-168; a CHARLES SKINNER was Master of the Schooner POLLY in (1775) 1-436.

SKINNER, CHRISTOPHER was MASTER of the Sloop SWALLOW in (1748) 1-434.

SKINNER, ELIZABETH married JOSIAH COTTER in (1777) and had several children 3-382.

SKINNER, EVAN received a grant of land on BEAR SWAMP in (1761) 1-20; also one same location in (1780) 1-21; he died leaving a will in (1789) 2-26; he was also Master of sloop SUCCESS in (1749) which sprung a leak on the PERQUIMANS river 1-424.

SKINNER, HENRY was named Executor of the will of HALSEY FLOYD in (1828) who mentions the daughter RACHEL SKINNER wife of MILES SKINNER 3-333.

SKINNER, JAMES, wife MARY, dates of birth of their children 3-396, 3-396.

SKINNER, JEREMIAH died (1739) 3-405.

SKINNER, JOHN. One left will in (1781) and had sons JOHN HARELL SKINNER and WILSON SKINNER and daughters; AMOS HARELL and LEMUEL HARELL witnesses 2-353, 2-354; his wife may have been MARY CREECH whom he married in (1780) the daughter of LEVI CREECH 3-396.

SKINNER, JOSEPH BLOUNT had daughter who married DR. T. D. WARREN 1-539; see also 2-168.

SKINNER, JOSHUA died leaving will in (1777) & mentions HARVEY relatives 3-189; one JOSHUA married MARTHA ANN BLOUNT in (1780) and had children 3-396; the elder JOSHUA had married SARAH CREECH in (1745) 3-396; one JOSHUA SKINNER left will in (1831) 2-26, 2-27.

SKINNER, MARY, the wife of JAMES SKINNER and a daughter of JOHN PIERCE died in (1741) 3-396, 3-405.

SKINNER, RICHARD and his wife MARY are mentioned in (1722) 1-436; he was granted lands in CHOWAN in (1718) 1-12; and owned a patent to lands adjoining WILLIAM WOOLLEY 1-13; granted lands on BEAR SWAMP (1727) 1-12; & his "wife SARAH" appears with children in (1718) 3-398; sued by JEREMIAH VAIL and wife MARY in (1707) 2-371; RICHARD SR. sold land to ABRAHAM HILL son of HENRY HILL 1-105.



SKINNER, SARAH, died in BERKELEY PRECINCT in the year (1761) 3-406.

SKINNER, CHS. WILLIAM, died and left will (1799) and mentions his wife DOROTHY and daughter ELIZABETH OTTON and son in law EMUEL GREGG and numerous others; witnessed by STEPHEN SKINNER and CHARLES MOORE 3-190; a WILLIAM SKINNER patented lands in (1740) adjoining ROBERT ROGERS 1-18; his wife received a bequest from THOMAS COOPER'S estate 1-458; one married about (1752) SARAH VAIL, the widow of THOMAS COOPER 2-308; see also 2-467; WILLIAM SKINNER and ROBERT THOMAS witnessed deed of JOHN PORTER to SARAH ROSS in BERTIE in (1739) 3-133.

SKITTLESTON, "Daughter" was administratrix of JOSEPH MARSH in (1702) 1-62.

SKITTLESTON, ELIZA lived between CARRY RIVER and SALMON CREEK in (1719) in BERTIE 1-446.

STOYLES, WILLIAM, bought land from WILLIAM RID - DICE in (1718) 1-617.

SLADE, BENJAMIN and HENRY SLADE were the grandsons of RICHARD SYLVESTER SR. who died (1738) 1-75.

SLADE, GEORGE bought land from JOHN HAWKINS in (1705) 2-611; in (1710) he left a will in it he mentioned DANIEL LEIGH 1-77.

SLADE, HENRY, brother of BENJAMIN SLADE and grandson of RICHARD SYLVESTER SR. 1-75; one lived in CUMMERTON in (1677) 1-75.

SLADE, JOHN, left will in HYDE PRECINCT in (1745) leaving sons BENJAMIN, JOHN, WILLIAM and BENJAMIN SLADE and daughter MARY and BENJAMIN JEWELL 1-72.

SLADE, JOSEPH left a will in (1710) in which mention is made of EDWARD FRANCIS 1-77.

SLADE, SAMUEL, left will in BRADFORD in (1746) in which he names sons in law WILLIAM DUBRAE and JAMES SLOUGH 1-72.

SLATTER, ALEXANDER mentioned as the son of OWEN SLATTER of BERTIE in (1767) 2-355.

SLATTER, OWEN died leaving will in BERTIE (1767) in which he mentions EDWARD BYRD and HUMPHRY LAWRENCE 2-355.

SLATTER, THOMAS died in (1741) and THOMAS and MARY SLATTER were the executors 2-468; his wife was MARGARET 2-217.

SLAUGHTER, ABIGAIL was the administrator of estate of EDWARD WOODWARD in (1754) 1-455.

SLAUGHTER, BENJAMIN died in BERTIE in (1688) leaving will, with JONATHAN S. TAYLOR Exr. 2-548.

SLAUGHTER, ELIZABETH, the daughter of MICHAEL SLAUGHTER chose PETER PAYNE as her guardian in (1745) 1-447.

SLAUGHTER, HANNAH, daughter of MICHAEL SLAUGHTER, married PETER PAYNE in (1741) 1-65.

SLAUGHTER, MICHAEL, see genealogical note 1-65.

SLIDD, JOSHUA, Master of MARY ANN owned by EMANUEL LOWE & CO., merchants (1716) 3-271.

SLOCUMS, ANTHONY, was 90 years old in (1680) (born 1590) 1-139; he received a land grant in (1684) in CUMMERTON PRECINCT 1-3; he left will in (1688) proved in (1699 - 1690) in which he mentions several grand-children, including THOMAS GIBBERT and a THOMAS NEWINGTON of ALBEMARLE COUNTY 1-385.

SLOCUMS, JOHN. There were two JOHNS who left wills in GRAVEN COUNTY, one in (1722) and another in (1769) 1-385; another JOHN SLOCUMS left a will in BATE in (1712) and in it mentioned his mother MARGARET DAVIS 1-77.

SLOCUMS, SAMUEL, of BATE, left will in (1718) and mentioned his mother MARGARET DAVIS 1-77.

SLAWSON, ROBERT, had a daughter ANNA SLAWSON who recorded her mark in (1747) 2-630.

SMALL FAMILY. Genealogical account of SMALL FAMILY and its relationship to the HOS - KINS family 2-119; wills of members of the SMALL FAMILY 2-26, 2-78.

SMALL, ABRAHAM was a brother of WILLIAM, MYLES, DAVID, DANIEL and ALEXANDER SMALL in (1806) 2-350.

SMALL, ALEXANDER, was brother of ABRAHAM, WILLIAM, MYLES, DAVID and DANIEL SMALL 2-350.

SMALL, BENJAMIN received a grant of land in GREEN HALL in (1794) 1-24; his wife was MARY and they sold land to DAVID ANDERSON in (1736) 2-128; in (1754) they deeded lands to ROBERT COLMAN of HANSMOND CO. VIRGINIA, which was near the head of BENNETT'S CREEK, adjoining WILLIAM SPIES & DANIEL FURR 2-453.

SMALL, JOHN SR. of HANSMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, granted lands on BENNETT'S CREEK in (1716) 2-453; bought lands from THOMAS HOLLOWAY (HOLLADAY) in (1735) with WILLIAM SIMS a witness 2-129; a JOHN SMALL was Master of the schooner MARY & HANNAH in (1746) 1-433; a certain JOHN HUMPHREY SMALL married SARAH ANN HANSMON and their son of the same name was CONGRESSMAN from N. C. - the first district 2-533.

SMALL, JOSEPH, administration or division of his estate in (1757) names children 1-466; he was granted land in (1745) which joined that of JOHN LEWIS 1-18.

SMALL, JOSIAH received a grant of land in (1790) on CORNWALL SWAMP 1-25.

SMALL, WILLIAM left will in (1802) in which he named his brothers 2-350.

SMALL, RICHARD received a grant of land (1793) in GREEN HALL 1-24.

SMALLWOOD FAMILY. Genealogical notes showing connections with the GRIFFINS and CLARKS in NORTH CAROLINA 2-606.

SMALLWOOD, FRED. J. P. was witness to the will of JOHN ROBBINS in BERTIE in (1846) 2-644; THOMAS P. SMALLWOOD and HUMPHREY R. HARDY willed lands by FRANCIS FURR in (1846) to build a Parsonage for the Minister 2-637.

SMITH FAMILY. Wills by the SMITH FAMILY are to be found on 1-383, 1-384, 2-73, 2-74, 3-190, 3-351.

SMITH, ABRAHAM and JOHN DUNING witnessed a deed by JOHN JORDAN JR. in (1780) 2-449.

SMITH, ALEXANDER died leaving will (1711) mentions his estate in VIRGINIA, and son FRANCIS SMITH and MARY QUARLES 1-77.

SMITH, DANIEL and MARY JONES were neighbors in (1715) 1-283.

SMITH, EDWARD deeded land to his son JOHN SMITH in CHOWAN in (1715) 1-285; he left will in PASQUOTANK in (1694) with WILLIAM COLLINS & MARY CLARK as Executors 1-443.

SMITH, GEORGE received a grant of land on GILLY CREEK in (1714) 1-13; he and his wife SARAH sold lands on BROAD CREEK to TIMOTHY MCCARTY in (1713) THOMAS KEEFE a witness 1-100; one GEORGE SMITH with wife ELIZABETH died (1736) leaving sons RICHARD, GEORGE, JOHN and LEWIS SMITH and daughter MARY 1-73.

SMITH, CAPT. HENRY proved his "rights" sometime before (1700) 1-306; a later HENRY died and left will in GATES COUNTY in (1787) and had sons JONATHAN and HENRY and daughters 2-73.

SMITH, JAMES. His wife was SUBAHAN in (1721) & they had children 3-396; in (1728) he sold land to THOMAS EVERHEDEN at DEMAGORD'S POINT; one before him left will in PERQUIMANS (1719) and he came from VIRGINIA 1-76; the later JAMES sold land to THOMAS HAWKINS in (1728) died witnessed by JOHN HANSON and JOSEPH CRAIG; the later one died (1735) leaving will with sons SOLOMON and JOHN SMITH 1-75.

SMITH, JOHN, bought land from THOMAS BOOKS and wife ANNA in BERTIE (1771) 3-448; he was to have the tuition of THOMAS LASSITER, orphan in BERTIE in (1770) 3-448; a JOHN SMITH (Of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA) had his deposition taken at the home of JAMES RATES in (1713) 2-151; one JOHN SMITH married ANN JASPER, the daughter of RICHARD JASPER before (1742) 2-488; a JOHN SMITH and his wife ANN sold lands to WILLIAM SHARPE in (1717) with DENNIS MATHESON a witness 1-618; in (1717) JOHN SMITH sold lands to JOHN WARE adjoining ANTHONY SALISBURY, with JOHN DIER a witness 1-300; in (1718) a JOHN SMITH and his wife JUDITH sold lands to PHILLIP BROWN, on CHESAPEAKE RIVER, witnessed by WILLIAM BRASWELL and wife MARGARET 1-629; in (1703) JOHN SMITH sold land to COL. THOMAS POLLOCK, the deed witnessed by THOMAS DUNN and WILLIAM EARLY 2-611; JOHN and wife ANN sold land to WILLIAM SEAT in (1716) with WILLIAM DOWNING and JOHN LEVINSON witnesses 1-288; JOHN SMITH left a will in (1784) and names only his wife ELIZABETH 1-76.

SMITH, JOSEPH, married HANNAH HILL at the home of FRANCIS TONES (1695) 3-407; in (1728) JOSEPH of PERQUIMANS was the grandfather of SAMUEL PHELPS 1-68.

SMITH, MARY a widow married JAMES FISHER in (1701) 2-409; and a MARY SMITH left a will in CHOWAN in (1718) in which she mentions her daughter YEAKLEYA SMITH and sons WILLIAM, FRANCIS and ABRAHAM SMITH 1-76.

SMITH, NATHANIEL married ELIZABETH HARBON of CARTERS COUNTY 1-80.

SMITH, NICHOLAS left will in (1751) named his wife MARY and son SIMON SMITH 1-72; one NICHOLAS SMITH married the widow of THOMAS HAWKINS in (1696) 1-43; genealogical account of the NICHOLAS SMITH family and its connection with the BOWLETS and others 2-635.

SMITH, RICHARD, an account of his arrest by JOHN PORTER 3-65.

SMITH, ROBERT copy of his letter written to GOV. RICHARD CASWELL from EDENTON in (1777) in which he mentions NEAN 2-244, 2-245; the first ROBERT SMITH left will in (1692) and mentions son JOSEPH and daughter ELIZABETH and a son in law SAMUEL WOODS 1-73; another ROBERT SMITH left will in BERTIE in (1728) wife MARY, son ROBERT and daughters MARY and ELIZABETH 1-75.

SMITH, SARAH left will in (1721) and named her son EDWARD TAYLOR and daughter SOPHIA NICHOLSON 1-76, 1-76.

SMITH, STEAS, left will (1829) and names THOMAS STARKY, son of HENRIKER STARKY, and his own son ABRAHAM SMITH and others 2-646.

SMITH, WILLIAM left will in PASQUOTANK in (1719) wife ELIZABETH and father in law JOHN AVERY 1-74; in (1737) another WILLIAM SMITH with THOMAS BARRELL were witnesses to a deed by WILLIAM HARRISON 2-445; in (1716) the first WILLIAM lived on LITTLE RIVER and after his death his widow married JOHN MCKEEL 1-76.

SMITHWICK FAMILY. See Petition of EDWARD and JOHN SMITHWICK to GOV. HARVEY and the members of the Council, and of THOMAS GILLIAM and his wife SARAH relating to their land on CHOWAN RIVER for same idea of this family and its connections 3-78, 3-79, 3-80. SMITHWICK FAMILY WILLS 2-554.

SMITHWICK, ANN was the daughter in law (step-daughter) of JORNOLD GREEN, mentioned in his will in (1711) 1-45.

SMITHWICK, EDWARD received a land grant 1-2; he deeded land to WILLIAM LATTIMORE in (1716) witnessed by PETER GRAY, in which NATHAN NOW is mentioned 1-616; in about (1704) he was a member of the HOUSE OF BURGHESS 3-80; he was 33 years of age in (1680) and was born about (1647) 1-139; he and his brother JOHN were the sons of RYON SMITHWICK 1-612; he married SARAH GILLIAM, the widow of THOMAS GILLIAM, who was SARAH WOOLAND before her marriage to THOMAS GILLIAM; they made a deed to WILLIAM WILKINSON in (1703) 1-612; the Court for SHAFEBURY PRECINCT was held at the house of EDWARD SMITHWICK in (1680) 1-613; but his wife was JANE in (1707) when he sold land to JEREMIAS VAIL 1-636; again in (1702) he and wife AFRICA sold lands to JOHN JONES JR. 2-454; the wife of EDWARD SMITHWICK JR. was GRACE (1716) 2-386; in (1714) sold land to NATHAN MOORE 2-456; also to WILLIAM MINNELL (1714) HENRY SPENCER & LUKA MINNELL wife 1-291; in (1680) his father RYON SMITHWICK died 1-613.

SMITHWICK, HANNAH, appears as a witness en banc in (1686) 1-512.

SMITHWICK, RUGG, "late of CHOWAN" came into the country about (1660) and seated on a parcel of land in CHOWAN PRECINCT, and was the father of EDWARD and JOHN SMITHWICK 2-79; on an adjoining tract of land to his lived for 21 years or more, THOMAS GILLIAM and his wife SARAH 1-612.

SMITHWICK, JOHN, with his brother EDWARD petition GOV. THOMAS HARVEY in (1698) to (1699) 3-78, 2-79; THOMAS GILLIAM and wife SARAH disprove the rights of JOHN and his brother EDWARD to some of the land, which was located on EDEXTON BAY about one and one-half miles from the town of EDEXTON 3-80, 3-81; PATIENCE SPILLER had three grandchildren in (1728) named JOHN, SARAH and ELIZABETH SMITHWICK 1-73; a later JOHN SMITHWICK left will in (1802) in BERTIE with wife WINNIE and children WILLIAM and CLARRY SMITHWICK 2-546; the elder JOHN owned lands next to ROBERT WASHINGTON 1-17; and one was a cousin of JAMES SWAIN in (1738) 1-73; and SUSANNA SWAIN, a daughter of the JAMES SWAIN who died in BERTIE in (1817) married a SMITHWICK 2-546; a JOHN who died leaving will in (1686) mentions only his wife and daughter SARAH 1-74; a JOHN SMITHWICK was foreman of a Grand Jury in BERTIE in (1748) 2-628.

SHRAD, JOHN died leaving will in (1743) naming wife ELIZABETH and HENRY, WILLIAM, JOHN, MARY, ANN, ELIZABETH, SARAH and ANN and his father in law FRY, and brother in law WILLIAM MARTIN 1-72.

SNELL, KATHERINE was the daughter of ROGER SNELL and wife REBECCA and was born (1688) 2-216; & her sister MARY was born (1684) 2-212.

SNELL, ROGER and his wife ELIZABETH sold lands in (1702) to JOHN YELVERTON, which had been in possession of RICHARD DARLING 2-456; he was a son of ROGER SNELL and wife REBECCA and was born in (1682) 2-211; a still earlier ROGER SNELL (possibly the husband of REBECCA) married the widow of JOHN RODGSON in (1679) 1-73; one appears to have been the son in law of RICHARD PICKERING in (1740) 1-68.

SNELLING, ISRAEL was the "brother" of a WILLIAM LAWRENCE in (1694) 1-68; his wife was HANNAH and their daughter BACHEL was born in (1690) 2-216, 2-378.

SNOOK, DANIEL, sued DAVID WHITELOCK in (1689) 3-431; and JOHN COLEPEPPER in (1690) 3-438.

SNOWDEN, CHRISTOPHER, of BERTIE, sold lands to a JAMES WARD on YOPPIN in (1731) 2-451.

SNOWDEN, ISAAC, was a grandson of MARY SANDERS & son of her daughter MARY 1-74.

SNOWDEN, JOSEPH, the son of THOMAS SNOWDEN and his wife CONSTANCE was born in (1705) 3-376; he left will in (1740) in which he names his brothers JOHN, GEORGE and WILLIAM SNOWDEN 1-72.

SNOWDEN, SAMUEL (Spelled SNODEN) left will in PASQUOTANK in (1750) wife SARAH and a ROBERT BAYLEY, Executors 1-368; another SAMUEL left will in (1754) same county 1-368.

SNOWDEN, SARAH, married MILES TURNER (1785) 3-418.

SNOWDEN, THOMAS married to THOMASIN MURCHER in (1705) 3-410; in (1702) he was SECRETARY of the N. C. Colony 3-270; he and his wife THOMASIN had a son JOHN SNOWDEN born in (1707) 3-377; he obtained a grant of land on YOPPIN RIVER in (1704) 1-6; he died & left a will in (1736) and named sons JOHN, JOSEPH, WILLIAM, GEORGE, SAMUEL, SOLOMON and ISRAEL, with SAMUEL SNOWDEN one of his Executors 1-73; see 3-396, 3-397; fees of Executors accepted by him in PASQUOTANK in an early day 3-255; in (1702) he sued JOHN TARKINGTON in ALBEMARLE 1-610; and was CLERK of the ASSEMBLY 3-301; he was an ATTORNEY in (1715) 2-221.

SOANE, JOHN, left will in BERTIE in year (1732) with LEWIS BRYAN as a witness 1-74.

SOJOURNER, JOSIAH, was the grandson of WILLIAM WEST in (1744) 1-80.

SOJOURNER, MARY was a sister of HENRY WEST who left will in (1752) 1-80.

SOLAR, MATTHEW, bought land from HENRY FORBMAN SR. in (1717) 1-300.

SORELL, JAMES left will in BERTIE in (1802) and named wife ANN and sons THOMAS and JOHN and daughters; ABRAHAM PETTITJOHN was a witness 2-546.

SORSEY FAMILY. They were related to the BOZEMAN FAMILY 2-636; and lived in HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. 2-469.

SOTHELL, ANNA, called DAME ANNA SOTHELL in her bill to GEORGE MUSCHAMP in (1694) 3-247; she is mentioned in interrogatory answered by COL. THOMAS POLLOCK (no date) 3-254; she was the wife of GOV. SMITH SOTHELL & married second COL. JOHN LEAR of HANSEMAN COUNTY, Virginia 1-74; she was the daughter of EDWARD FORSTER (FORSTER?) 3-31.

SOTHELL, SMITH, referred to in Act as "GOV. LORD SOTHELL" in (1689) 2-197; he was issued the first grant of land in BRAUFORT COUNTY in (1682) 3-20; his wife was ANNA, the daughter of EDWARD FORSTER 3-31; his estate was sued for Quit Rents he had collected 3-93, 3-94; and his Executors answer the charges filed against same 3-32, 3-33; THOMAS POLLOCK'S petition in regard to 3-77; he was Governor of the Colony of N. C. in (1689) and left his lands and plantation to FRANCIS HARTLEY, whose widow married WILLIAM DUCHENFIELD 2-455; he died in (1689) according to letter signed by ROBERT WINDLEY 2-223; reference to a sale of cattle belonging to him 3-72.

SOUTH CAROLINA. Letter from the Governor (no date) to the Governor of NORTH CAROLINA; GOV. ARCADEAL mentioned on the back 2-222; 2-223.

SOUTH, ANDREW, witnessed the will of RAULPH COWLEY in BERTIE in (1787) 2-349.

SOUTH, ELIZABETH is mentioned in the will of SAMUEL G. HYMAN in BERTIE in (1847) also mentions SAMUEL GILL 2-521.

SOUTH, WILLIAM married ELIZABETH HYMAN 2-521.

SOUTHWICK, WILLIAM was deceased in (1771) and his widow SARAH administrator 3-450.

SOWDEN, GAVIN was a brother in law of BRENNER TAYLOR, and he also mentions his brother EDWARD WALKER (1711) 1-79.

SOWELL, CHARLES left will in BERTIE in (1739) and named his children, RICHARD, THOMAS, CHARLES JR. and LEWIS SOWELL, wife MARTHA 1-73; in (1770) he was charged with the tuition of the children of BETTIE JAMES 3-448.

SOWELL, FRANCIS left will in BERTIE in (1796) witnessed by MOSES GILLIAM 2-387.

SOWELL, JOHN died leaving will in BERTIE in (1756) naming his sons and daughters and his father RICHARD SOWELL, with ADAM HARRKILL a witness 1-489.

SOWELL, OREDIAN died leaving will in BERTIE (1803) in which he mentioned sons JOHN, ISAAC, OREDIAN and BENJAMIN, and daughters HANCOY, WINNIFRED, SARAH OWARD and MARY DANIEL 2-846.

SOWELL, RICHARD received a grant of land in (1712) adjoining JOHN JORDAN 1-15; he sold lands to his son CHARLES SOWELL adjoining JOHN HALLARD in (1712) 1-629; he and his wife MARGARET sold land to WILLIAM STEWART in (1708) 3-611; another RICHARD SOWELL died and left will in BERTIE in (1751) witnessed by WILLIAM BENNETT & others 1-433.

SOWELL, WINNIFRED ( daughter of OREDIAN ) married JEREMIAH MINKEL in (1807) in BERTIE 3-378.

SPARKMAN, EDWARD left will in BERTIE in (1833) & named wife WINNIFRED and his children 2-547.

SPARKMAN, JOHN was father of MARY SPARKMAN (1734) 1-451; and owned lands next to WILLIAM HARRIS in (1742) 1-18.

SPARKMAN, LUCRETIA left will in GATES COUNTY in (1856) had son DEMPSEY and other children who are mentioned 2-76.

SPARKMAN, MARGARET, widow, sold lands to her son STEPHEN SPARKMAN in (1729) deed witnessed by JOHN SPARKMAN and HENRY DAKER 3-461.

SPARKMAN, MARY was the orphan of JOHN (1734) 1-451

SPARKMAN, WILLIAM died leaving will in BERTIE in (1765) naming his sons WILLIAM, EDWARD and other children, showing his connection with the HYMAN, BURTON, WARD, WILLIAMS and PRITCHARD FAMILIES; MARY BURTON mentioned 2-364.

SPARKOW, JOSEPH, of ALBEMARLE petitioned the Court in (1702) 1-609.

SPARKOW, THOMAS died leaving will in PASQUOTANK in (1717) in which he mentioned his brother THOMAS HANDING 1-77.

SPEIR, ELIZABETH died leaving will in (1773) and mentions the SMITHWICK ( only spelled SMY-DICK ) and MARY MINKEL daughter of MARK MINKEL and other relatives 1-486.

SPEIR, JAMES, of BERTIE, made deed to WILLIAM EYRETT in (1728), which was witnessed by JOHN THOMAS 2-445.

SPIER, JOHN married MARTHA COTTEN, daughter of JOHN SOUTHERN 2-298; will (1760) 1-484.

SPEILER, HENRY was given the tuition of THOMAS SPEILER of BERTIE in (1771) 3-450; an earlier HENRY with ROBERT RICKS witnessed a deed by THOMAS PARRIS in (1718) 1-829; he calls THOMAS PARRIS his brother in his will in (1737) in which his wife was PATIENCE SPEILER 1-75; in (1715) he sold lands to JOHN BENNETT; and JOHN BENNETT SR. sold same to WILLIAM WHITE 1-821; in ( about 1715 ) he witnessed a deed by LORE MINKEL and wife SARAH to GEORGE CLARK of PASQUOTANK 1-367; in (1714) he and LUKE MINKEL and WILLIAM CHARLTON witnessed deed of EDWARD SMITHWICK to WILLIAM MINKEL 1-391; in (1721) he and PATIENCE SPEILER and JAMES SWAIN sold lands on TOPPIN to JAMES WARD 2-386

SPEILER, PATIENCE was the wife of HENRY SPEILER 1-75; she left will in BERTIE in (1738) and mentions her daughter PATIENCE daughter ANN WARD, sons JAMES and RICHARD SWAIN and grandchildren SARAH, JOHN and ELIZABETH SMITHWICK 1-75.

SPELLMAN, JOHN and wife KATHERINE had a son THOMAS born in (1691) 3-217; he brought a suit against WILLIAM STEWART in (1699) 3-431.

SPEUCE, ALEXANDER and his wife DOROTHY had a son ALEXANDER born in (1699) 3-371; he died in PASQUOTANK in (1735) and named his sons JAMES, ALEXANDER, JOSEPH, ROBERT and FRANK, daughter JANE SPEUCE and CATHERINE SAWYER 1-74.

SPEUCE, HANNAH and her sister ANN were the daughters of JEREMIAH SIMONS 1-72.

SPEUCE, JAMES left will in (1739) and mentioned his daughter BETTIE MARRION 1-72.

SPEUCE, JOHN; his wife was CATHERINE in (1696) 3-369; he left will in (1735) and mentioned daughter DOROTHY DAVIDSON and son in law CHARLES SAWYER 1-72, 1-73.

SPEUCE, WILLIAM, left will in (1816) and he was the son of THOMAS SPEUCE, of WESTMORELAND COUNTY, Virginia; had sons WILLIAM and JOSEPH SKINNER SPEUCE; witnesses were JOHN WOOD and JOSHUA SKINNER 3-382.

SPEIGHT FAMILY. Wills 1-391, 2-74, 2-75; some Genealogical notes 2-471.

SPEIGHT, FRANCIS patented lands in (1745) on West side of GUM SWAMP; two different tracts granted 1-19; but an earlier FRANCIS SPEIGHT was dead in (1732) and his wife was JUDITH 1-450.

SPEIGHT, ISAAC had children MARY, ISAAC and ELIZABETH in (1768) 2-471.

SPEIGHT, JOSEPH died leaving will in GATES COUNTY in (1792) his wife ANN and sons FRANCIS and HENRY and some relatives named MURMAN 2-74.

SPEIGHT, JONIAN died in GOWAN in (1783) and mentioned his cousin JONIAN FREEMAN ( son of WILLIAM FREEMAN ) and several brothers in law and relatives 2-26.

SPEIGHT, JUDITH was the widow and executrix of FRANCIS SPEIGHT in the old GOWAN PARISH in N. C. in (1732) 1-450.



SPEIGHT, JUDAH ( a man ) was the husband of a FRANCES SPEIGHT, and sold land to a WILLIAM WALTON before (1731) which he in turn sold to TIMOTHY WALTON 3-131.

SPEIGHT MARY, in (1744) was already deceased and MR. (THOMAS) BARKER as attorney for JOSEPH PERRY took an order for the sale of some part of the personal estate 2-622; then in (1748) it appears that JOSEPH JORDAN was an administrator of this same Estate 2-631.

SPEIGHT, MOSES. His widow was MARY and his son THOMAS SPEIGHT chose his mother as guardian 2-638.

SPEIGHT, MARY left will in (1834) had sister GILIA WHITE, brothers JOHN and JEREMIAH SPEIGHT, MARGARET WHITEHEAD was her sister and the wife of JOSTER WHITEHEAD 2-353.

SPEIGHT, RICHARD was Secretary to GOV. ARTHUR DOBBS in (1789) 1-487.

SPEIGHT, RUTH was the daughter of THOMAS SPEIGHT and her sister RACHEL married THOMAS JORDAN; JOSEPH JORDAN was Executor of the estate of THOMAS SPEIGHT 1-446.

SPEIGHT, THOMAS in (1735) witnessed deed of EDWARD HARRIS to MOSES HARRIS 2-611; he and WILLIAM DANIEL on jury to lay out road from BENNETT'S CREEK Bridge in (1737) 1-448; he assigned a patent in (1700) when of HANSMOND COUNTY, Virginia, witnessed by ANDREW & MARY ROSS 1-89; an list of tithables in (1702) taken by JAMES COLE, with WILLIAM HOWARD 3-95 in (1739) he sold lands to FRANCIS SPEIGHT with WILLIAM SPEIGHT, DAVID LEWIS and RICHARD TAYLOR witnesses 2-135; one THOMAS was the minor son of MOSES SPEIGHT in (1745) 2-626; he owned lands next to JAMES BATES in (1717) 1-17; THOMAS SPEIGHT (father of ISAAC) had children, ISAAC, RUTH (m. JOSEPH JORDAN) & ELIZABETH (m. TIMOTHY WALTON), MARY (m. WILLIAM BENDERHART), (m. SOLOMON SHEPARD) ELIZA (m. CHRISTOPHER BENN) and PRISCILLA ( married THOMAS JORDAN) of Virginia 2-471; he was son and heir of CAPT. WILLIAM SPEIGHT of PERQUIMANS in (1704) 1-308; he owned lands adjoining EDWARD and MOSES HARRIS in (1733) 2-611; and he owned lands adjoining some owned by JOHN PERRY and wife ELIZABETH, of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. in (1720) 2-612; a THOMAS SPEIGHT died leaving a will in BENNETT in (1736) and named wife ELIZABETH, sons WILLIAM HARDY SPEIGHT and JAMES SPEIGHT, and daughters WINIFRED, SARAH, ELIZABETH, LIDIA and FRANCIS SPEIGHT 2-357.

SPEIGHT, WILLIAM ( Of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. ) sold land to son in law MOSES HARRIS in (1735) leased on MOSES FEN BRAYON, witnessed by EDWARD HARRIS, THOMAS and ANN SPEIGHT 2-129; he and THOMAS COFFE owned lands that joined JOHN HAMILTON of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. in (1727) 2-444; he and JAMES WINGFIELD witnessed a deed to JOHN KING of Va. (1718) 1-627; sold land to HENRY HOLLAND in (1728) on CROWAN RIVER 2-444; CAPT. WILLIAM SPEIGHT owned some land in PERQUIMANS before (1700) 1-308.

SPIER, JAMES, of BENNETT, left will in (1761) and mentioned daughters in law SARAH and PATIENCE SPALLINGS 1-75.

SPIER, JOHN was on the Grand Jury ( no date ) in the days of GOV. BURLINGTON 2-237.

SPIER, JOHN left will in GRAVINE COUNTY (1767) wife ELIZABETH and daughters PATIENCE JEFFREYS and APPLE HOLLAND 1-486.

SPIER, THOMAS was a witness to a deed by WILLIAM THOMPSON in (1731) 2-614; and a THOMAS SPIER in (1726) sold some land to EDWARD COCKERILL next to THOMAS and DAVID JONES, brothers 2-445.

SPIVY FAMILY. Wills in BENNETT 2-359; also see 2-34, 2-28 for other wills.

SPIVY, ABRAHAM, was the son of THOMAS SPIVY in (1718) 1-617; in (1734) he had a son GEORGE SPIVY who sold land to THOMAS WALTON, JR. on CATHERINE'S CREEK 1-108; he and THOMAS BOUNDREY witnessed deed of THOMAS SPIVY in (1717) 1-800.

SPIVY, REV. AARON left will in BENNETT in (1822) and named his sons and daughters including a son MOSES 2-647.

SPIVY, BENJAMIN was the son of THOMAS SPIVY in (1715) 1-617.

SPIVY, CALMS and son CHRISTOPHER BOYCE witnessed a deed by JONATHAN KITTRELL in (1739) 2-133.

SPIVY, GEORGE, was the son of THOMAS SPIVY in (1734) 1-108; he sold land to THOMAS WALTON JR. (1734) 3-128.

SPIVY, JACOB was a witness to deed by STEPHEN WRIGHT ( Of HANSMOND CO. VA. ) in (1731) 2-480; he was deeded lands by ABRAHAM HILL and his wife JUDITH (1732) 2-458; in (1720) he witnessed deed by THOMAS SPIVY to CHARLES CAMPBELL ( Of HANSMOND County, Va. ) 2-614.

SPIVY, JAMES witness to deed from WILLIAM WRIGHT to JACOB SPIVY in (1731) 2-480.

SPIVY, JOHN was the father of JOHN and LIT-TINGTON SPIVY 2-610.

SPIVY, JOSEPH witnessed deed with JAMES SPIVY in (1731) 2-480.

SPIVY, LITTLETON sold lands in (1738) to JOHN HENTON 2-610; also 1-112.

SPIVY, SARAH left will in BENNETT in (1848) and mentioned a great grand-daughter SARAH MARIA WISSELL and others 2-547.

SPIVY, THOMAS and wife MARY sold land to JAMES GRIFFIN (1717) with ABRAHAM SPIVY and THOMAS BOUNDREY witnesses 1-300; his wife was MARY and they sold land to JACOB SPIVY with WILLIAM HILL, RICHARD BROTHERS and THOMAS BOUNDREY witnesses 2-612; in (1720) he and MARY sold lands to MOSES HILL on CATHERINE'S CREEK 2-608; in (1720) they sold land to JACOB SPIVY with RICHARD HILL and THOMAS BOUNDREY witnesses 2-612; he signed a petition relating to the CROWAN INDIANS - in (1708) 2-243; in (1715) he sold lands to his son BENJAMIN 1-617; in (1717) to his son ABRAHAM SPIVY 1-617; he left will in CROWAN in (1729) names son in law WILLIAM HILL, daughter MARY HILL, sons BENJAMIN, JACOB, THOMAS and WILLIAM SPIVY Grand-daughters MARY & SUSANNAH HILL 1-75.

SPRATT, THOMAS, was a Lieutenant in the 9th Regt. of the N. C. Continental Line 1-224.

SPRING, AARON, left will in BEAUFORT in (1755) & named sons AARON, ROBERT, JAMES and ABRAHAM wife MARTHA and daughters DINA, ELIZABETH; cousin JAMES MCGEE and brother in law JOHN BARROW 1-235.

SPRING, ROBERT, signs petition by the Protestant Dissenters of BAY and NEUSE RIVERS, and his house is offered as a place of worship; other signers being JOHN and LAZARUS PEARCE & NATHANIEL DRAPER, JOHN CHURCH and ABRAHAM WARREN 2-198. ( no date but JOHN MONTGOMERY was CHIEF JUSTICE ).

SPRUILL, JOSEPH and SAMUEL SPRUILL, with JAMES SINGLETON and others resided on the West side of SCUPPUNONO after (1711) 3-268, 3-514.

SPRUILL, ELIZA, was called the daughter by STEPHEN SWAIN in his CHOWAN will (1712) 1-78; and ELIZABETH SPRUILL left will in BERTIE (1788) and mentioned her brother ROBERT LAWRENCE & many other relatives 3-357.

SPRUILL, DR. GODFREY left will in (1719) and mentions his son in law GODFREY PHELPS 1-77; GODFREY SPRUILL deeded lands to JOSEPH SPRUILL in (1720) 3-515.

SPRUILL, SAMUEL, sold lands to JAMES SWAIN (1719) with ROBERT CALF a witness 1-627; and he was a JUSTICE of CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1731) 1-449 and was sued in (1721) by THOMAS GARLAND 1-444.

SAINT PAUL'S CHURCH, of EDWINTON, N. C. An account of its erection 1-600, 1-609.

STACEY, CHARLES sold lands to CHARLES MORGAN in (1716) with JOHN VOLWAT, JOHN BERNETT and JOSHUA PORTER as witnesses 1-618.

STACEY, ROBERT was granted lands on MATACOMACK CREEK in (1719) 1-13; his wife SARAH 3-352.

STACEY, SARAH died leaving will (1826) and named her husband ROBERT STACEY, but this was a later ROBERT than the one on 1-13, 3-353.

STACEY, THOMAS witnessed the will of the widow of ROBERT STACEY in (1826) 3-353; as earlier THOMAS bought land in (1715) from JOHN BENNETT SR. 2-619; he patented lands in (1694) 1-4; in (1714) was granted lands next to ARGALL SIMONS 1-6; his wife was CHRISTIAN and they deeded lands to ALEXANDER SMITH (1715) which he had bought from JOHN BERNETT 2-619; he left will in (1697) and named sons JOHN, THOMAS, CHARLES and FRANCIS STACEY 1-74.

STAFFORD FAMILY WILLS 1-390, 3-190.

STAFFORD, WILLIAM left will in CURRITUCK in (1728) and named sons JOHN, EDWARD, WILLIAM and SAMUEL and daughters ANN, MARY and JANE and wife JANE 1-75; the son WILLIAM died in (1742) and had sons WILLIAM and JAMES and wife FRANCES 1-72; one WILLIAM was the son of WILLIAM and the brother of SAMUEL (1750) 1-448.

STALLINGS FAMILY WILLS 2-75, 2-355, 3-187.

STALLINGS, ELIAS, who died (1785) had daughter SARAH FOREHAND, and sons ELIAS, KENNETH, JOHN, JESSE, CAVER and SOLOMON 3-187.

STALLINGS, ELIAS, and NICHOLAS, HENRY and SIMON STALLINGS all lived in PERQUIMANS PRECINCT in (1736) 2-465.

STALLINGS, ELIAS, left will in CHOWAN (1795) wife was RACHEL and had children who are named; will witnessed by WILLIAM BYNUM 2-25; in (1729) an ELIAS bought land from WILLIAM HORN 2-448.

STALLINGS, GREGORY was appointed Constable of CHOWAN PRECINCT in (1730) 1-448.

STALLINGS, HENRY left will in (1835) witnessed by JOHN POLSON and DANIEL STALLINGS 3-353.

STALLINGS, ISAAC was administrator of the estate of his brother JOHN STALLINGS in HERTFORD in (1744) 2-622.

STALLINGS, JAMES left will in (1799) and mentions brother RICHARD and JOHN and SOLOMON and other relatives; also brother JESSE and the WHITES and HOLLOWELLS 3-188.

STALLINGS, NICHOLAS signs petition with others relating to the CHOWAN INDIAN lands back in (1702) 3-242, 3-243; his wife was ANN and they sold land to JOSEPH WRIGHT of NANCEMOUND COUNTY, VA. in (1716) with WILLIAM BOUNDREY and JOHN HINTON as witnesses 1-206 and in (1700) he sold lands to ROBERT BOUNDREY ( Of Nancemond Co. Va. ) 1-89; in the year (1762) a NICHOLAS STALLINGS with JAMES and JOHN SCOTT witnessed the will of RICHARD HARRILL 3-172.

STALLINGS, PATIENCE and SARAH her sister were daughters in law of JAMES SPIER (1731) 1-75.

STALLINGS, SAMUEL, of PERQUIMANS, in (1735) sold lands on Middle Swamp to CATHERINE BROTHERS, of Nancemond County, Virginia, next to land granted HENRY KING 1-110.

STALLINGS, SIMON, of PERQUIMANS COUNTY sold land to CATHERINE BROTHERS left him by his father JOHN STALLINGS 3-125; in (1781) a SIMON STALLINGS witnessed the will of THOMAS BOUNDREY in GATES COUNTY 2-67; SIMON died in GATES COUNTY leaving will (1808) and children SIMON, JOSEPH, TIMOTHY, WHITEWELL and PRISCILLA, MARY, CHRISTIAN and EMILY RAWLS; witnessed by JOHN S. PARKER 3-75; a SIMON lived in PERQUIMANS PRECINCT in (1735) 2-465.

STALLINGS, WHITEWELL left will in GATES COUNTY in (1858) and names among others a son in law W. T. BYNUM 2-75.

STAMP, RICHARD died leaving will in (1722) and names his children 1-76.

STANDIN FAMILY WILLS 2-25, 3-187.

STANDING, EDWARD ( Or STANDIN ) was the Executor of the will of JOHN SIMONS in (1731) 1-75; he died leaving will in (1738) and had MARY, EDWARD and HENDERSON STANDING, & HENDERSON married a daughter of LUKEN GREGORY in (1754); his widow SARAH after his death married JOSEPH CROCKET 2-489; he was granted land in (1722) 1-11; ROBERT REASLEY was guardian of his daughter SARAH (1742) 1-447; his widow called ANNETA in (1756) & another left will (1716) shown on 1-76.

STANDING, HENDERSON chose JOSEPH CROCKET as his Guardian in (1742) 1-447; in (1797) a HENDERSON STANDING was granted lands that had been escheated by WILLIAM AKEILL 1-25.

STANDING, SAMUEL ( spelled STANDEN ) and his wife SARAH had children born from (1736) to (1747) 3-397.

STANDING, WILLIAM died leaving a will in (1815) & mentions sons WILLIAM and JESSE and son in law JEREMIAH SUTTON and his SUTTON grandchildren and also son in law WILLIAM WILLIAMS and the WILLIAMS grandchildren, witnessed by JOHN MOORE and JOSIAH JONES 3-351; the SUTTON FAMILY lived in BECKLEY PRECINCT with the STANDING FAMILY in (1736-1740) 3-397.

STANDLEY, ANN, left will in BERTIE in (1775) and names sister ELIZABETH JEREMIAN and brothers MARTIN, JOHN and JAMES GARDNER 2-356.

STANDLEY, DAVID was a JUSTICE in BERTIE COUNTY in (1770) 3-448; he was SHERIFF in (1768) and was again recommended to the Governor for re-appointment in that year 3-444, 3-445; he died in BERTIE COUNTY leaving a will in (1795) his wife was SARAH and he had sons JONATHAN, JOHN, WILLIAM and THOMAS and son in law FRANCIS PUGH and a nephew JAMES RHODES 2-356.

STANDLEY, JONATHAN was given permission to erect a grist mill in BERTIE in (1744) 2-621; and was a Justice of BERTIE in (1768) 3-445; and DAVID STANDLEY had a son named JONATHAN in (1795) 2-356.

STANDLEY, MARTHA left will in BERTIE in (1800) She died at the house of JAMES BARRADALL WOODS 2-545.

STANFIELD, JOHN died in ORANGE in (1755) with sons JOHN, THOMAS and SAMUEL STANFIELD; JOHN JONES and JOSEPH MADDOCKS, Executors, and HUGH LAUGHLIN and THOMAS LOWE witnesses 1-380.

STANFORD, THOMAS and his wife were the parents of SARAH and ELLIN STANFORD who were born (1684) and (1685) 3-213.

STANTON, JOHN died in (1803) leaving a will and mentions son JAMES and daughter ELIZABETH WINGATE and MARY and SARAH 2-349, 3-190.

STANTON, MARY left will in PASQUOTANK in (1720) and names son in law JOHN ARMOUR 1-76; a later JOHN died in (1799) leaving wife MIRIAM and a son THOMAS and others 3-190; ELIJAH STANTON left will in (1779) 3-190.

STANTON, THOMAS died leaving will in (1720) wife MARY 1-76; another THOMAS left will recorded in (1784) with wife THOMASTIN and some nieces and nephews 3-190; and still a later THOMAS left will in (1812) sons IRA and WILLIAM and a son JOHN STANTON, daughters SARAH, HANCI WARDEN and ELIZABETH BATHMAN 3-348.

STARBUCK, JOHN was Master of the ship MARY in (1749) 1-434.

STARCK, ANNIE and FRANCIS STARKE are mentioned away back ( no date ) in connection with JOHN TARRINGTON 3-140.

STARKE, FRANCIS mentioned in connection with JOHN TARRINGTON and ANNIE STARKE ( no date ) 3-140; claiming that he was entitled to their headrights including also the name of WILLIAM TARRINGTON 3-140.

STARKE, JOHN sued WILLIAM LEAKE for certain lands he had leased from OLIVER, WYLES of BOSTON in (1729), a part of BORDONE ISLAND; Leake being the agent of RICHARD SANDERSON 2-304.

STARKE, THOMAS died in (1685) and he was the servant of FRANCIS HARTLEY 2-366.

STARKEY, EDWARD in (1776) was elected to the N. C. Congress that met at HALIYMI 2-17.

STARKEY, JOHN together with JOHN BRIAN was Executor of the will of RALPH RAYES in the year (1741) 2-468.

STARKEY, ROBERT and JOHN FETTERER handled an assignment of goods in YORK RIVER in VIRGINIA in (1699) 2-351; and CAPT. ROBERT STARKEY was Master of the Sloop DUBARION which was seized in (1698) for being loaded with European goods which were picked up at BOSTON; the complaint was signed by WILLIAM WILKINSON and one JOHN PORTER 2-304.

STEEL, WILLIAM, left will in BERTIE in (1816) witnessed by JOHN COOK and MOURNING COOK in which he mentioned sons BENJAMIN, EPHRAIM and WILLIAM, with BENJAMIN HARDY one of his Executors; his widow SARAH died in (1832) naming other children 2-547.

STEELY, EDWARD died leaving will in BERTIE in (1840); wife BETSY 2-548.

STEELY, THOMAS married ELIZABETH LEANT (1763) 3-112; and he died leaving will in GEORGE in (1719) and mentions his sister JANE ALDERSEY 1-76.

STEELY, WILLIAM and his wife MARY sold land to JOHN WORLEY in (1720) 2-615.

STENGER, JOHN and wife MARTHA sold lands to ROBERT POWELL in (1740) and the witnesses were HENRY and JAMES MORGAN 3-131.

STERNOS, WILLIAM, bought land from one RICHARD NOWELL in (1703); and he and his wife ELIZABETH sold land to JAMES FLEMING the same year, with WILLIAM EARLY a witness to the deed 2-611.

STEPHENS, EDWARD died leaving will in JOHNSTON COUNTY in (1751) wife ANN, brother WILLIAM and sons EPHRAIM, EDWARD and JACOB 1-423.

STEPHENS, JOSHUA was the son of WILLIAM STEPHENS and JOHANNA WILLIAMS and was born in (1685) 3-213.

STEPHENS, WILLIAM, married MRS. SARAH DURANT, the widow of JOHN DURANT in (1703) 3-410; WILLIAM STEPHENS in (1684) was son of ANDREW STEPHENS and wife GRACE of ENGLAND & married JOHANNA WILLIAMS in (1684) 3-208; they were married by THOMAS HARVEY 2-320.

STEPNEY, BENNETT was the daughter of a JOHN STEPNEY and wife MARY and was born in FEBRUARY (1686) 3-214.

STEPNEY, ELIZABETH died in (1694) 3-401.

STEPNEY, FRANCES was the daughter of SAMUEL BARCLIFF who left will in (1779) who named one of his daughters MAEWOOD BARCLIFF for ANNE MAEWOOD (?) the wife of GEORGE DURANT the elder, first patentee in N. C. 3-165.

STEPNEY, JANE, daughter of JOHN and his wife MARY was born (1693) 3-219.

STEPNEY, JOHN and his wife MARY were the parents of JANE STEPNEY born (1693) 3-219; he was son of JOHN STEPNEY and his wife HENNETT, London, ENGLAND, and married MARY BAILEY daughter of GRACE BAILEY, of RHODE ISLAND, in (1681) 3-201; they had daughter ELIZABETH born in (1684) 3-212; JOHN STEPNEY, JR. died in (1691) 3-364; JOHN died in PERQUIMANS in (1754) wife ELIZABETH and sons WILLIAM and JOHN and daughter MARY; JOSHUA HARMAN a witness 1-487.

STEPNEY, SAMUEL was the son of JOHN and wife MARY and was born (1690-1) 3-217; he died in (1692) 3-220.

STEPNEY, WILLIAM was the son of JOHN and MARY and was born (1688-9) 3-215.

STEVENS, CALED sold lands called RICH NECK on ROCKHOCK CREEK in (1720) 3-514; he bought land from RICHARD TAYLOR in (1715) 1-293.

STEVENS, EDWARD was Master of the Schooner DRAKE in (1749) 1-434.

STEVENS, JOHN married MRS. PANTHEA SUTTON (1726) and they had sons WILLIAM and JOHN STEVENS born (1727-1729) 3-397.

STEVENS, THOMAS and his wife JANE were the parents of ANN STEVENS born (1695) 3-368.

STEVENS, WILLIAM and his wife SARAH had a son by the name of JOHN born (1724) 3-397; an older WILLIAM STEVENS left will in CHOWAN (1695) and mentions apprentice JOHN HARDY, ROBERT WEST, MARGARET HOULDERBROOK and THOMAS GILLIAM 1-74.

STEVENSON, ANDREW, bought land from WILLIAM BUSH in (1717) 1-300; and made a deed of land to JOHN CHERKTHOLD in (1719) 2-616; bought land from EDWARD HOWCOTT in CHOWAN in (1717) 1-616

STEVENSON, ELIZABETH died leaving will in (1730) and mentions GRACE, daughter of RICHARD SANDERSON; TULLY WILLIAMS was her Executor 1-74; another ELIZABETH left will in (1800) names ANNE HENDRICKS, and all of her children; and MILLS TURNER a witness 3-189.

STEVENSON, GEORGE left will in (1754) and mentions brothers WILLIAM and CHARLES and several sons and wife SARAH 1-72.

STEVENSON, JOHN. In (1749) he was Master of the Sloop SUCCESS; also the TRYALL 1-435.

STEVENSON, PANTHENIA was a sister of THOMAS STEVENSON who died in (1802) 3-349.

STEVENSON, THOMAS, died in (1744) and his widow REBECCA was administratrix 3-620; another one died in (1802) who lived at "STEVENSON'S POINT" who had several sisters, including PANTHENIA 3-348, 3-349.

STEVENSON, WILLIAM left will in (1739) and named grandson WILLIAM STEVENSON and grandchildren named CLARE; son JOHN STEVENSON Executor of the will 1-73.

STEWART FAMILY. Genealogy of the STEWARTS dating back to 1390, and coming on down to the STEWARTS of North Carolina, who married into the LITTLE FAMILY, etc. 3-158, 3-159.

STEWART, ANN, proved her rights, including the name of ARGALL SYMONDS (no date) 1-512; MRS. ANN STEWARD married MAJ. ALEXANDER LILLINGTON in (1695) 3-407.

STEWART, JAMES and brother WILLIAM aged 10 & 14 placed under the tuition of JOHN CAMPBELL in (1747) 1-453.

STEWART, JOANAH was the daughter of WILLIAM STEWART and wife ELIZABETH and was born in (1688-9) 3-215.

STEWART, JOHN, of MARTIN COUNTY makes a long affidavit in (1777) pertaining to revolutionary activities 3-216, 3-217; JOHN STEWART died in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1741) and RICHARD BYRD was one of his Executors and DENNIS O'DYER his father in law; also JOHN STEWART of CHOWAN left will (1702) and one in BERTIE in (1774) 1-385.

STEWART, JOSEPH and wife REBECCA had a son WILLIAM born in (1734) 3-397.

STEWART, WILLIAM left will in CHOWAN in (1709) 1-74; in (1717) he bought land from VIGOR GROPLEY and wife SARAH, with WILLIAM and JOHN HARRISON witnesses 1-300; the same year he was witness to a deed by LUKA MIZELL to TIMOTHY TRUELOVE 1-300; in (1727) was granted lands adjoining THOMAS STACEY 1-11; in (1735) SARAH WARREN was Guardian of his orphans, and in (1739) his daughter married ISAAC HANCOCK 3-468; in (1736) was witness to a deed by GEORGE BERRINGTON 3-444; there was a lawsuit between him and JOHN SPELLMAN in (1689) 3-431; and one also one with DAVID BLAKE the same year 3-431; one WILLIAM STEWART's wife named ELIZABETH 3-314.

STILL, WILLIAM; JOHN DURANT was witness to bill by him in (1698) 3-90.

STILSON, JAMES was Master of the Sloop TRYON in (1749) 1-434.

STILLWELL, SAMUEL and his wife SARAH were the Executors of the will of TIMOTHY LAFITTE in (1744) 1-455.

STOKES, JOHN, died leaving will in (1772) and names son THOMAS and daughter ELIZABETH 3-189.

STOKLEY, ISAAC was a nephew of STEPHEN DELANORE who also mentions "sousin EDWARD MAYO" in his will (1732) 1-41.

STOKLEY, JOSEPH in (1731) is mentioned in the will of WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT 1-38; JOSEPH also left will in (1729) with ISAAC DELANORE his Executor 1-75.

STOKLEY, THOMAS died leaving will in NEW HANOVER in (1788) and mentions brothers PETER and CASTELL STOKLEY and sister ANN and his children 1-390, 1-391.

STOKLEY, WILLIAM in (1717) sold some land to JOHN CHOMBLE 1-823.

STONE, BENJAMIN left will in BERTIE in (1812) with REBEKEL and JONATHAN COWARD as witnesses 3-546.

STONE, ELISHA left will in (1808) wife LYDIA & brother CORNELIUS STONE 3-349.



STONE, JOHN and his wife MARY had a son JOHN who was born (1725) 3-397.

STONE, MOSES, married MRS. ANN WOODLEY in AUGUST (1764) with WILLIAM STONE, security 3-413.

STONE, WILLIAM, left will in BATH in (1730) wife ANN, son WILLIAM, mother LYDIA DARR and JOHN WINGATE 1-77.

STONE, ZENEKIAH attended meeting at the house of WILLIAM BLOUNT to investigate the dispute between the INDIANS and WILLIAM KING 3-483; one left will in BERTIE in (1797) and names son DAVID and daughter ELIZABETH CHARLTON & her children 2-327.

STRANGE, IOT, was Master of the sloop KING FISHER in (1775) 1-436.

STREATOR, THOMAS, left will in EDENTON in (1786) wife SARAH and members of the BONKER family 2-26

STRICKLAND, JOSEPH left will in NORTHAMPTON CO. in (1755) names son AXEM and daughters RACHEL, ABIGAIL and OLIVE; wife ELIZABETH 1-489.

STRICKLAND, WILLIAM, left will in (1728) names sons WILLIAM, JOHN, JOSEPH, MATTHEW and SAMUEL STRICKLAND 1-76.

STRAUGHAN, DANIEL and sister RACHEL orphans of GEORGE STRAUGHAN, with ELIZABETH HENDRICKS their guardian 3-446.

STRINGER, FRANCIS, died in CRAVEN in (1749) wife HANNAH; brother in law JOHN SHINE, DANIEL SHINE and others 1-487.

STRINGER, MARY died in CHOWAN leaving will in (1748) and mentions her SANDERS sons and daughters 1-487.

STUART, ROBERT was apprenticed to PETER CARTWRIGHT in PASQUOTANK in (1763) 1-446.

STUART, WILLIAM and JAMES HAMBLETON owned lands adjoining RICHARD WOODWARD in (1734) deed with THOMAS PILAND a witness 2-454.

STUBBS, JAMES was mentioned by MATTHEW ROWAN in his will in (1780) 1-69.

STUBBS, THOMAS left will in (1738) and mentioned sons WILLIAM, THOMAS, BASSETT, JOHN, RICHARD and daughters HANNAH and MARY 1-73; in (1720) he bought land from WILLIAM MITCHELL with JOHN EDWARDS and PETER HERD as witness 2-612; in (1722) he and his wife MARY sold land to NATHANIEL EVERETT next to the lands of WILLIAM BLOUNT 2-144.

STUBBS, WILLIAM married to JEAN CULLEN in (1733) 2-465.

STURDEVANT, MATTHEW and wife SARAH sold lands to JOHN GREEN in (1718), with power of attorney also to SARAH STURDEVANT 1-295.

STURGEON, JOHN married FRANCIS CORWELL in (1676) and they had ANN and MARY STURGEON born in (1767) and (1769) 3-199, 3-307; in (1680) JOHN signed a petition as an inhabitant of ALBEMARLE COUNTY 3-61

STURGIS, THOMAS deeded lands in (1719) 2-615.

SULLIVAN, DANIEL was attorney for FREDERICK JONES and JULIUS REEDS, London merchants as assignees of ROBERT HARRISON of YORK COUNTY, Virginia, in a lawsuit against WILLIAM DUKENFIELD about (1797) 3-69, 3-70; he and his wife ALICE were claimed as headrights by RICHARD PRINCE.

SULLIVAN, JOHN was deceased in (1746) and left an orphan son MURTER SULLIVAN 2-629.

SUMMERELL, THOMAS brought a suit against WILLIAM WEST of EDGECOMBE COUNTY in (1742) 2-466.

SUMNER, BRIDGET (KANSEMOND COUNTY, VA.) was a widow, and sold lands to JETHRO SUMNER and wife MARGARET, being her half share of certain lands in KANSEMOND COUNTY formerly sold by JOHN KEATON to DANIEL SULLIVAN, his only son and heir, at whose death the same had descended to BRIDGET and MARGARET his sisters. This deed in (1736) witnessed by JOHN and JAMES SUMNER, RICHARD BROTHERS and THOMAS KNIGHT 3-126.

SUMNER, DEMPSEY was a JUSTICE in CHOWAN in (1750) 2-296; in (1759) he petitioned for a mill site 1-456; he died and left will in GATES COUNTY in (1779) and in it named sons DEMPSEY, JETHRO, EDWIN & JAMES BAKER SUMNER, wife MAREHA, and his daughter, late wife of CAPT. JAMES RIDDICK; JESSE and JAMES BENTON were the witnesses 2-72.

SUMNER, JAMES left will in GATES COUNTY in (1787) wife MOURNING, son LUKE and several daughters 2-72; in (1808) a JAMES SUMNER was Executor of the will of SARAH BRAINER 3-327; this latter JAMES died leaving will in (1824) and named a son SEBETH SUMNER 3-363.

SUMNER, JETHRO was a COLONEL and BRIGADIER GENERAL in the U. C. Continental Line in the revolution 1-418; he may have been the one who died leaving will in GATES COUNTY in (1833) naming sons CHAS. E., JOHN and BENJAMIN and several daughters 2-72; the JETHRO of (1736) was related as brother in law to DANIEL SULLIVAN, having married his sister MARGARET SULLIVAN 1-11, 1-112, 3-126; THOMAS SUMNER was administrator of this one in (1752) 1-451.

SUMNER, JOHN was a JUSTICE in CHOWAN FREE - CINCT in (1731) 1-449; in (1726) he sold land on HAWKINS CREEK to JAMES BROWN & deed was witnessed by JOHN PANNA and a THOMAS HAWKINS 2-446; also sold land to FRANCIS SANDERS in (1739) 3-132; he and DEMPSEY SUMNER, THOMAS WALTON and RICHARD BOND were Justices of the Peace in CHOWAN in (1750) 2-296.

SUMNER, JOSIAN received shoe and knee buckles left him by his father in (1756) witnessed by MARY SUMNER 2-269, 2-270.

SUMNER, RICHARD and wife SARAH had son RICHARD born in (1717) and son SAMUEL; they were twins 3-397.

SUMNER, SAMUEL was a twin 3-397; he left will in CHOWAN (1765) 2-37.

SUMNER, NETH left will in (1787) and names sons JAMES and THOMAS and other children; NATHAN and ABRAHAM FRACHE witnesses 3-190.

SUMNER, THOMAS, was the administrator of JETHRO SUMNER in (1782) 1-451.

SUTTON FAMILY WILLS 1-487, 2-356, 3-186, 3-187 and 3-382; SUTTON BIRTHS 3-207, 3-208. See also wills 2-23.

SUTTON, BENJAMIN left will in PERQUIMANS (1772) mentions brother JOSEPH and sons GREENGERRY and BENJAMIN 2-23.

SUTTON, BENNETT was the wife of JOSEPH SUTTON & their son JOHN died (1707) 3-404.

SUTTON, CHRISTOPHER was the son in law of JOSEPH TOMS in (1732) 1-78.

SUTTON, DEBORAH. THOMAS FOLKNER died at her house in (1683) 3-366.

SUTTON, GEORGE died in GATES COUNTY leaving will in (1827) naming grandchildren 2-76; and another GEORGE died in (1869) 3-365; GEORGE & wife MARY had daughter MARY born in (1725) & several other children 3-397; he was granted land in (1703) adjoining RICHARD LEWIS on ROANOKE CREEK 1-6; a GEORGE SUTTON died in (1699) and named son RICHARD and daughters ELIZABETH and DEBORAH 1-74; a GEORGE SUTTON and wife REBECCA had daughter ELIZABETH born in (1694) 3-367; SARAH SUTTON in (1724) was the widow of a GEORGE SUTTON and they had a son NATHANIEL SUTTON 1-450.

SUTTON, HENRY married SARAH EARLY, the daughter of WILLIAM EARLY and wife ELLENER; this before (1704) 2-612; he and wife SARAH gave a power of attorney witnessed by WILLIAM CURLEE 1-288.

SUTTON, JOHN and wife MARY in (1716) witnessed a deed by JOSEPH WATERS of HANSMOND COUNTY VIRGINIA 1-616.

SUTTON, JOSEPH, left will in (1724) and mentions brother and son CHRISTOPHER SUTTON 1-75; he and his wife PARNTHIA had son GEORGE born in (1696) 3-369; JOSEPH SUTTON was the son of GEORGE SUTTON and his wife SARAH, and he married DELIVERANCE NICHOLSON, the daughter of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON and his wife ANN ATWOOD 3-200, 3-201; they had son CHRISTOPHER SUTTON born (1685) 3-211; a JOSEPH and wife BENNETT had son JOHN born in (1707) 3-277; JOSEPH bought land from JOHN FIDMAN in (1718) 3-619; and one JOSEPH married PARNTHIA DURANT in (1695) 3-407; in (1733) a JOSEPH SUTTON married MRS. RACHEL LEE 3-398.

SUTTON, JUDITH was mentioned in the will of JASPER HARDISON in (1735) 1-49.

SUTTON, MARTHA married LAZARUS LINTON in (1783) 3-417.

SUTTON, MARY, married FRANCIS BEARLEY in (1701) 3-409; MRS. MARY SUTTON was alias PAINÉ of LONDON 1-63.

SUTTON, NATHANIEL had wife DEBORAH in (1695) 3-407; and wife ELIZABETH with children (1727) 3-396; one NATHANIEL died and left will in (1724) and refers to cousin PARNTHIA SUTTON and other relatives 1-76.

SUTTON, PARNTHIA was the cousin of NATHANIEL SUTTON who left will in (1724) 1-76; she was the daughter of JOSEPH SUTTON and his wife PARNTHIA in (1703) 3-376; she married JOHN STEVENS in (1726) 2-397. (She derived the name from PARNTHIA DURANT)

SUTTON, RICHARD. His wife in (1719) by whom he had children, was MARY 3-397.

SUTTON, SARAH made a deed to land to ELIZABETH LONG, a widow, in (1715) 1-290; one was a daughter of JOSEPH SUTTON born (1711) 3-397.

SUTTON, SAMUEL married MARY BUNCOMBE, daughter of JOSEPH BUNCOMBE and his wife ANN DURANT by (1750) 2-469, 1-483; but another SAMUEL had wife SARAH and children born about (1782) 3-398.

SUTTON, THOMAS and JOHN WINNE were CHURCH WARDENS in (1735) 2-306; THOMAS left will in (1760) and named his children 1-71.

SUTTON, WILLIAM deeded lands to WILLIAM CHARLTON in (1717) and his wife was MARY SUTTON 1-617, 1-618.

SWAIN FAMILY WILLS 2-354, 2-545, 2-546.

SWAIN, JAMES was the son in law of PATIENCE SPELLER 1-73.

SWAIN, JOHN and his wife MARY in (1718) sold to JOHN PORTER "land bought by my father STEPHEN SWAIN from COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON" 1-624; one JOHN in (1746) was married to an ELIZABETH 3-398; in (1716) JOHN SWAIN sold lands to THOMAS SWAIN with JOHN WORLEY and THOMAS LONG witnesses 1-292; in (1720) JOHN SWAIN witnessed deed of GODFREY SPEULL 2-615; he and ROBERT FEWELL, and JAMES SINGLETON were witnesses together in (1720) 2-615; in (1716) he was granted lands on TOPPIN RIVER 1-16.

SWAIN, SARAH and CHRISTOPHER HALL witnessed an agreement in (1717) between CHRISTOPHER GALE and EDWARD MOSELEY 1-615.

SWAIN, STEPHEN left will in CROWAN in (1712) naming children JAMES, JOHN, RICHARD & daughters ELIZA SPEULL, MARY and PATIENCE and wife PATIENCE 1-76; he witnessed deed of RICHARD BUREK and wife MARY to WILLIAM DUKINFIELD in (1703) 1-89.

SWANN, MARY, the widow of SAMUEL SWANN was executrix of his estate in (1704) 1-444; a later MARY SWANN died leaving will in (1771) and mentions daughters MARGARET and SARAH HARRISON and several others 3-188, 3-189; she had daughter MARY also 3-188.

SWANN, SAMUEL held the General Court in PERQUIMANS in (1700) as Secretary of State 3-302; he was attorney for COL. WILLIAM RANDOLPH of HENRICO CO. VA. in (1701) 1-610; he proved his rights 3-346, 1-612; he was granted lands on INDIAN TOWN CREEK formerly EDWARD MOSELEY'S (1716) 1-16; he imported 13 persons 3-246; married sister of ANN (WILLINGTON) WALKER 3-149; Executor of THOMAS SHOWNEN 1-73; was also of HANSMOND CO. VA. (1695) 3-407; see also 1-384, 2-149, 3-143, 3-7, 3-398, 3-440, 1-74.

SWANN, SARAH was the daughter of MAJ. SAMUEL SWANN and his wife ELIZABETH 3-371; and MRS SARAH SWANN was his wife, and died in (1698) 3-402.

SWANN, THOMAS was deceased by (1739) and estate was administered by THOMAS HUNTER and wife 3-303; marriage contract of THOMAS SWANN with MRS. DANIEL SANDERSON, relict of RICHARD SANDERSON in (1716), including deed to WILLIAM LEAHY 1-621; THOMAS SWANN and THOMAS DURANT witnessed an agreement between THOMAS WHITE and DAVID BLAKE (1695) 3-247; he and ELIZABETH SWANN witnessed deed to COL EDWARD MORELEY in (1717) 1-618; COL. THOMAS SWANN left will in PASQUOTANK in (1738) and named sons SAMUEL and WILLIAM SWANN, daughters REBECCA and ELIZABETH and wife REBECCA 1-74.

SWANN, WILLIAM renders his account against the QUEEN - itemized 3-160 (1709); a WILLIAM SWANN was named as son of COL. THOMAS SWANN in (1733) 1-74.

SWANSON, SWAN in (1710) witnessed bill of sale to an INDIAN by WILLIAM PRICE 3-270.

SWINSON, RICHARD sold lands to WILLIAM SWINSON by deed in (1719) witnessed by JOHN WORLEY and JOHN EDWARDS 1-629; he and ELIZABETH HAWKINS witnessed a deed from WILLIAM JORDAN to JOHN JAMES in (1729) 3-451.

SWINSON, WILLIAM bought land from RICHARD SWINSON in (1719) witnessed by JOHN WORLEY 1-629; and he sold some stock to his wife MARY in (1716) which he had bought of BENJ. BLOUNT and others 1-299.

SWIFT ADVANCE, a vessel wrecked and plundered on the coast of North Carolina in (1698) 1-33, 1-34, 1-35.

SWEETMAN, HESTER ( Or ESTHER ) the wife of COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON, first married JOHN HARRIS, and she was from MARYLAND 1-445.

STONES, EDWARD and PETER YOUNG witnessed a deed in TIRRELL HARGREAVE in (1732) 3-451.

STANS, LEVI died and left will in PASQUOTANK in (1809) names wife MARTHA and children 3-380.

SILVERSTER, CALED was MASTER of the Sloop CHARMING in (1749) 1-435.

SILVERSTER, REBEKKA, was Master of the schooner HANE in (1775) 3-466.

SILVERSTER, RICHARD, SR. was from VIRGINIA and left will in (1728) naming grandsons REBEKKA and HENRY STANE 1-75.

SILVERSTER, KACHARIAN died leaving a will in (1810) names wife MIRIAM, sons WILLIAM, JAMES and JOHN, and mother in law MARY WILLIAMS 3-350.

SIMONS, ABOTLE, was one of the "rights" of ANN STEWART 1-612; he left will in (1714) 1-381; he patented lands on TOPPIN RIVER in (1694) 1-4. ( See SIMONS - SIMMONS ).

SIMMONS, BENJAMIN, died leaving will in (1748) 1-381.

SIMMONS, ANNEK left will in (1732) 1-381.

SIMMONS, JEREMIAH granted lands in (1716) where JEREMIAH SIMMONS SR. lately lived 1-14; he left will ( the SR. ) in (1713) 1-381; the later one left will in (1740) and mentioned daughters ANN and SARAH SPENCER 1-72.

SIMMONS, JOHN, left will in (1731) named son ABOTLE SIMMONS, with FRANCIS HANLEY and EDWARD SPENDING, Executors 1-75; and another JOHN left will in PASQUOTANK in (1741) with sons PETER and THOMAS and daughter DANIEL 1-72.

SIMONS, THOMAS, took an oath as a JUSTICE before (1703) 3-80, 3-81, 3-94, 1-611, 1-612.

THE STALLINGS FAMILY came to ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in NORTH CAROLINA from HANESBORO COUNTY, VIRGINIA, as is evidenced by the fact that NICHOLAS sold lands in that county and State to ROBERT BOUNDY in 1700 (1-99), and similar items appearing on this record. The name of NICHOLAS, JESSE, SIMON, JEREMIAH and other members of this family may be found on the Virginia Quit Rent Rolls as owners of lands there in 1704. How many remained in Virginia and how many came to North Carolina, there is no telling. Some were in North Carolina while some were still living in Virginia and in HANESBORO COUNTY, according to outside records, as ELIAS BALLARD owned lands on WHITE OAK SWAMP in HANESBORO COUNTY, Virginia, in (1717) adjoining lands then owned by NICHOLAS STALLINGS in the same neighborhood. Since ELIAS became a family name with the STALLINGS it suggests that there may have been an intermarriage relation between the BALLARDS and STALLINGS sometime back in those very early days. The WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA records show that a JESSE STALLINGS, probably the son of the ELIAS who died leaving will in 1795 (3-187) in North Carolina, went to BROAD RIVER in Wilkes County following the American Revolution, and took up his quota of lands reserved for soldiers of that conflict and left surviving him a few years later a widow SARAH and five children, SIMON, JAMES, JEREMIAH, LOUISA and MALLIE STALLINGS, and that, for a time, at least one JOHN RAY was serving with the widow, as their guardian. Previous thereto in CLEVELAND COUNTY, North Carolina, there had been a marriage between the RAY and STALLINGS family, which had its reverberations in later generations, as the writer once found on a visit on Duck River over in Tennessee, where the RAYS, BALLARDS and STALLINGS families were living side by side. In the same prosperous farming community, totally oblivious of the fact that the three families had been probably related for more than two hundred years. As this writer has always been interested in his own family and has studiously followed its migratory peregrinations all over the South, he can say that he is yet to find a family of the name planted anywhere in any Southern State, that like the "gray mole always a red headed girl" tradition did not also turn up a family by the name of STALLINGS not far away. In one instance we were puzzled to discover that a family by the name of LATTIMORE seemed very intimate with both families, but a reversion to the old early VIRGINIA RECORDS showed that these LATTIMORES were of that ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY ( Virginia ) family, which was allied by intermarriage with CAPT. THOMAS BALLARD'S clan. Which explained the situation.

TADLOCK, JOSHUA ( Probably TADLOCK ) witnessed the will of ZACHARIAH SYLVESTER, with GEORGE BUNDY in (1809) 3-330, 3-351.

TADLOCK, ABRAHAM, left will in BERTIE in 1816) witnessed by RICHARD POINDEXTER 3-550.

TARKINGTON, CATHERINE, was a minor in 1895, and was living in NORTH CAROLINA COLONY with the family of DAVID BLAKE, and afterwards went to live with THOMAS WHITE 1-613. See 3-247.

TARKINGTON, JOHN, SR. acknowledges an indebtedness to DANIEL AKKHURST, who lived at the mouth of NEWBURN CREEK on PASQUOTANK RIVER same witnessed by JOHN PHILPOTT and SAMUEL MOORE about (1895) 3-246, 3-247; he presents petition to AKKHURST signed by CHARLES THOMAS in (1896) 1-613; he sold lands to WILLIAM HARDY in (1715) with MARY LAWSON a witness 1-286; he proves his rights, slaying himself and MARTHA his wife, WILLIAM TARKINGTON and ANNE and FRANCIS STARKE 3-140.

TARKINGTON, WILLIAM was a headright of JOHN TARKINGTON 3-140; he lived on the road above JOHN DAVENPORT with RICHARD DAVENPORT, HENRY WOMAN, ROBERT YEWOK, SAMUEL and GODFREY SPROUILL, CUTHBERT PHELPS, JOSEPH SPROUILL, LAWRENCE ALKLAENDER, MATTHEW CASWELL, SAMUEL HOPKINS, THOMAS WILKINSON, JOHN SWAIN and JOSEPH FISHER, & WILL WEST was moving away 3-153; he died and left will in TYRRELL COUNTY (1748) and named wife ANN, and children JOHN, JOSHUA, BENJAMIN, JOSEPH, WILLIAM, ZEBULON, SARAH, ANN and JOANNA TARKINGTON 1-77.

TARTE, NATHANIEL died in BERTIE in (1826) wife was MARY, witnessed by HENRY and MARY MITCHELL 3-550.

TATE, JOHN ran away from MAJOR HECKLEYFIELD'S with JANE FENIX alias ANDERSON (1715) 3-285.

TAYLOR, ABRAHAM was brother of DAVID TAYLOR, and left will in BERTIE in (1802) wife ANN and sons RICHARD, BENJAMIN and GEORGE TAYLOR; witnessed by MORGAN and WRIGHT OUTLAW 3-549, 3-349

TAYLOR, BENJAMIN, left will in BERTIE in (1810) mentions mother ANN TAYLOR and brother GEORGE no children of his own 3-549.

TAYLOR, JOHN S. guardian of the children of MARGARET ALLEN (1847) 3-498.

TAYLOR, JONATHAN S. mentioned as friend in will of THEODORE PETERS in (1849) 3-540; in (1836) in BERTIE he was witness to the will of EZEKIEL SLAUGHTER 3-548.

TAYLOR, JOSHUA, was an executor of the will of SARAH MILBURN in (1820) in BERTIE 3-530.

TAYLOR, RICHARD witnessed the deed of WILLIAM MOOD, to JOHN KITTRELL (1739) 3-133; he died and left will in (1795) in BERTIE and in it mentions son ABRAHAM and other children 3-358.

TAYLOR, EBERKERN left will in (1711) and named wife AGNES and brother in law GAVIN BOWDEN 1-79.

TAYLOR, EDWARD died leaving will in (1710) named wife SARAH and several daughters 1-78; he was foreman of the overseers of the road between CURRITUCK and PASQUOTANK RIVER, or of a jury considering same 3-227

TAYLOR, EDWARD was the son of SARAH SMITH who left a will in (1721) 1-76; he sold lands to JOHN BRYAN in (1717) witnessed by JOHN MAHAR and EDWARD HOWARD 1-620.

TAYLOR FAMILY WILLS: JOHN (1715), SAMUEL in (1746), ANN (1764), ABRAHAM (1751), RALPH (1758), JOHN (1753), JOHN (1772), NATHANIEL (1734), ANDREW (1759), JANE (1734) and ROBERT TAYLOR (1758) 1-492, 1-493.

TAYLOR, MRS. JOANNA, married CAPT. JEFFRIES in (1706) 3-410.

TAYLOR, JOHN died in (1688) 3-365; he had land grant in (1681) 1-4; he left a will in CROWAN in (1763) and mentions sons LOUIE & JOHN, daughter PEREPOPE and others 3-29; one left will in (1715) with WILLIAM CONFOR, Executor 1-79.

TAYLOR, JONATHAN and his wife ELIZABETH had a daughter ELIZABETH born (1693) 3-367; and a JONATHAN and wife KATHERINE had children born (1718) and (1720) 3-298.

TAYLOR, JULIANA married BENJAMIN LAKER in the year (1796) 3-407.

TAYLOR, LEMUEL left will in PERQUIMANS (1720) sons LEMUEL and WILLIAM and wife JEAN 1-79.

TAYLOR, LUKE was the son of JOHN TAYLOR who left will in CROWAN in (1763) 3-29.

TAYLOR, NATHANIEL, left will in BERTIE (1734) wife was JANE 1-78.

TAYLOR, RICHARD and RICHARD PARKER were close neighbors in (1736) 3-128; he and RICHARD TAYLOR, JR. with JAMES HELLIS witnessed a deed in BERTIE in (1734) 3-128; he deeded lands to CALES STEVENS witnessed by SAMUEL WOODWARD in (1715) 1-283; in (1727) he was witness to a deed by ROBERT LASSITER of HANOVER COUNTY, VA. to JAMES BROWN to land on BENNETT'S CREEK 3-444.

TAYLOR, ROBERT, left will in PASQUOTANK (1700) with wife ANNE 1-78; a ROBERT left will in GATES COUNTY in (1861) showing the descendants still there 3-77.

TAYLOR, TIMOTHY granted land in (1714) on WABWICK SWAMP 1-8.

TAYLOR, THOMAS, left will in CURRITUCK (1734) sons THOMAS and EDWARD TAYLOR, wife MARY, daughters ELIZABETH wife of CORNELIUS JONES, SOPHIA, wife of PETER PAYNE, SARAH, wife of JEREMIAH STEPHENS, BRIDGET, wife of SAMUEL JARVIS, BERTHA and grandson EZEKIEL PATHE 1-79; he signed petition in CURRITUCK at an early date 3-284; which was signed by WILLIAM WILKINSON, Speaker before (1704) 3-271; left will in PASQUOTANK (1771) mentions son in law LEMUEL SAWYER 3-29.

TAYLOR, WILLIAM was executor of the will of THOMAS BUNTON, BERTIE (1744) 3-620.

TALBOT, BENJAMIN was brother in law of JOHN PETTYFER (1739), and was witness to JAMES MORGAN deed (1737) 3-131, 3-130.

TAN YARD BRANCH was located on lands belonging to THOMAS LUTEN 1-5.



TANNER, WALTER left will in (1713) and mentioned a step-daughter ELIZABETH APPAWAY 1-79.

TANNER, WILLIAM and wife MARY sold land to THOMAS MATTHEWS of KING WILLIAM COUNTY, with WILLIAM COWARD a witness 1-619.

TRA PARRY, AT BEDFORD 2-120, 2-124, 2-165, 3-116, 3-162, 3-464, 3-602.

TEMPLE, WILLIAM, deceased, ROBERT TEMPLE and wife ELIZABETH nearest kin (1696) 1-78.

TEMPLEMAN, JAMES, Master of the Brig ROYD (1775) 1-436.

TETTERTON, ELIZABETH in (1698) married JOHN COLES of HANSMOND COUNTY, VA. 3-408.

TETTERTON, WILLIAM and wife MARGARET had son WILLIAM born (1692) 3-212.

THATCH, ANTHONY died (1762) 3-405.

THACH, EDWARD, formerly a pirate, mentioned 2-22

THACH FAMILY WILLS 3-192, 3-354.

THACH, JOHN, was the guardian of the HUDSON orphans in CROWAN in (1780) 1-451.

THACKERY, BENJAMIN was Master of the Sloop DESIRE in (1774) 1-436.

THAXTON, JAMES was a Lieut. Col. in the N. Carolina Continental Line, with JAMES ARMSTRONG, Lieutenant Colonel 1-419.

THEBRILL, JOHN, died in April (1679) 3-365.

THIGPEN, JAMES, owned lands next to CHARLES McDOWELL and MATTHEW GUNS in (1739) 3-132; he and wife ELIZABETH had daughter ELIZABETH born in (1691) 3-218; he owned lands adjoining WILLIAM JONES in (1727) 1-12; and had a grant of land in (1716) near the lands of THOMAS ELLIOTT 1-14; was on a Jury in ALBEMARLE in (1702) 1-610; JAMES JR. had wife ELIZABETH also in (1710) with children 3-398.

THIGPEN, JOHN, son of JAMES and wife ELIZABETH, died (1692) 3-220.

THOMAS, ABIGAIL died in (1687) 3-364; 3-212

THOMAS, BARNABY, died and left will in (1735) and named son ELISHA THOMAS, brother PHILLIP THOMAS and brother in law JOHN DAWSON 1-77.

THOMAS, CHARLES, filed a petition addressed to the Court (1696) in which JOHN TARKINGTON and DANIEL AKEHURST are mentioned 1-613.

THOMAS, ELISHA, mentioned in will of BARNABY THOMAS in (1735) 1-77; one left will in (1826) in BERTIE COUNTY and named children 2-550.

THOMAS FAMILY WILLS: 1-494.

THOMAS, FRANCIS (Spelled TOMES) was Collector of the Customs 3-277; he married MARY, the sister of JOSEPH JORDAN by (1730) 2-449; his wife ELIZABETH in (1616) 3-398; witnessed a deed between JOSEPH JORDAN and JOHN BYRON in (1730) 2-449; he (Spelled TOMES) was member of Council with GOV. ROBERT DANIEL (1708) 1-611; the same married ABIGAIL DEARY (1683) 3-202; children born (1684) 3-212; Proprietor's Deputy with DANIEL AKEHURST (1696) 3-263.

THOMAS, GEORGE, died in BERTIE and left will in (1834), ISAAC J. KITTELL a witness 2-550.

THOMAS, JAMES, 13 years old, orphan, under the tuition of JOSEPH THOMAS (1767) 3-443; he left will in (1780), wife SARAH, and children, ARNOLD MASON a witness 3-357, 3-358.

THOMAS, JOHN, proved his rights in (1745) and named himself and wife MARTEL, and PROSE and ELIZABETH THOMAS, in BERTIE COUNTY COURT 2-626; JOHN THOMAS, of HANSMOND CO. VA. sold lands on the West side of CROWAN RIVER to COL. THOMAS POLLOCK "right to said land by MARY my now wife, daughter of JOHN LAWRENCE, deceased (1704) 1-90; he and THOMAS DOUGHERTY, FRANCIS SANDERS and RICHARD TAYLOR witnessed deed of MARTHA JONES in (1738) 3-132; one JOHN was son in law of JOHN COTTON of BERTIE 1-38; in (1739) he owned lands next to WILLIAM JONES and others 3-133; in (1728) he witnessed deed to WILLIAM EVERITT by JAMES SPEIR 2-445.

THOMAS, JOSEPH, died leaving will in (1735) & names HABLES (EARL) THOMAS and sons JOSEPH, MICHAEL, IRENE and JAMES 1-77; a JOSEPH witnessed the will of THOMAS SPEILER in BERTIE in (1833) 2-548; in (1767) he was guardian of JAMES THOMAS an orphan 3-443; JOSEPH died in (1729) and names brothers JAMES and JOHN and his mother DAMARIS RATLIFF 1-79.

THOMAS, LAZARUS and his wife MARY, sold lands to JAMES PERE, of BOSTON in (1715) 2-608; in (1715) he sold land to JOHN BARFIELD, with RICHARD WILLIAMSON a witness 1-285; and he and LAWRENCE MARTIN were witnesses to deed in (1719) 3-612; he was appointed CONSTABLE in CROWAN PRECINCT in (1711) 3-442; was granted lands in (1721) 1-10; he and wife MARY sold lands to THOMAS STURGES in (1715) adjoining LANE MARTIN and the HORSE SWAMP, with RICHARD WILLIAMSON a witness: 2-139

THOMAS, MICHAEL died leaving will in BERTIE in (1768) names sister ELIZABETH and brothers LEWIS and WILLIAM THOMAS; THOMAS FUGH, HARRY HAYES and ANN THOMAS Executors 2-387.

THOMAS MORGAN, died leaving a will in (1709) and mentions only his cousin JAMES MORGAN 1-79.

THOMAS, ROBERT, bought lands from HENRY BAKER in (1733) adjoining the lands of RICHARDS and JOHN THOMAS; THOMAS HOSKINS, WILLIAM REDDICK and WILLIAM DANIEL witnesses 1-115; in (1739) he woned lands adjoining WILLIAM HUNTER and WILLIAM SKINNER 3-133; in (1735) he and RICHARD TAYLOR witnessed a deed by JOHN COLLINS 3-127.

THOMAS, STEPHEN, left will in GATES COUNTY in (1787) and names sister RACHEL WOODWARD and brother JACOB THOMAS 2-76; he is mentioned in the will of JOSEPH JESSUP in PERQUIMANS in (1736) 1-54.

THOMAS, WILLIAM, in (1767) was the orphan of JOSEPH THOMAS and 15 years old 3-443.

THOMPSON FAMILY WILLS: 2-39, 2-30, 2-549, 2-550.

THOMPSON, ANDREW was foreman of the BERTIE COUNTY Grand Jury in (1748) 2-626.

THOMPSON, ANDREW (Mis-spelled) was an executor of the will of DAVID THOMPSON (1773) 1-494.

- THOMPSON, DAVID, died leaving will in DUPLIN CO. N. C. in (1773) and names sons WILLIAM, DAVID, JAMES and STEPHEN and brother ANDREW; daughters AMELIA and MARTHA THOMPSON and sons in laws ROGER ESKILL and JESSE DARRIN, with JOHN and THOMAS THOMPSON witnesses 1-494.
- THOMPSON, HEZEKIAH, left will in BERTIE in (1771) naming children HEZEKIAH, LEWIS, NOAH, KRONEN, ARTHUR and WILLIAM; NOAH HINTON and Executor and THOMAS WHITMILL, JR. and ANN KITTERELL as witnesses 2-358.
- THOMPSON, JOHN witnessed a deed with ALEXANDER BARRON and WILLIAM LATTIMORE in (1721) 2-618.
- THOMPSON, NOAH was a son of HEZEKIAH THOMPSON who died in (1771) in BERTIE 2-358; and he witnessed the will of JOHN CERRY in BERTIE in (1808) 2-506; will (1799) 2-358.
- THOMPSON, ROBERT, was the grandson of ROBERT FULLERTON and obtained lands on BEAVER DAM SWAMP in N. C. (1749) adjoining JOHN JONES and RICHARD LEWIS 1-19; he helped prove the will of WILLIAM BRYAN in (1744) 2-820; was granted land next to THOMAS GARRETT and the BOUND-TREES 1-16; he bought lands from ORLANDO CHAMPION in (1721) with THOMAS SPIERS a witness 2-614
- THOMPSON, WILLIAM, left will in BERTIE in (1792) and named his brothers; NOAH HINTON and TITUS MOORE, witnesses 2-358.
- THOMPSON, REUBEN left will in BERTIE in (1780) & named his brothers 2-358.
- THORNTON, FRANCIS sold lands to RICHARD RACON in (1715); and a few days later he sold same to EDWARD MASON 1-339; he had patented lands at EDENTON before (1707) 2-443; he had obtained a patent to lands in (1714) on SANDY RUN 1-14; he bought land adjoining WILLIAM COPELAND in (1715) 1-289.
- THORNTON, JOHN, married SARAH EATON, a daughter of WILLIAM EATON of GRANVILLE COUNTY, see will 1-41; JOHN died in (1764) leaving will names wife SARAH, son FRANCIS, daughter MARY and "all my children"; wife and ROBERT JONES JR. Executors 1-495, 1-496.
- THORNTON, MARY died in (1777) leaving will and names son REUBEN WILSON, some daughters, and witnessed by JESSE and FENIMAN COPELAND 3-192
- THREWHITT, JOSEPH (Spelled THREWHITT) left will in CRAVEN in (1755), wife PRISCILLA and sons LEVI and JOHN; Luke RUSSELL a witness 1-495.
- THEONE, WILLIAM WILLIAMS and his family genealogy set out 2-604.
- THEODOREWOOD, FRANCIS, left will in BATH in (1714) names wife ANNE, and children ADAM, SARAH, ANN, EARLY and daughter ROSE by a former marriage 1-79.
- THEPPE, RICHARD, died leaving will in CURRITUCK in (1720) his wife MABEL 1-79.
- THURSTON, ASIGAIL was daughter of JOHN THURSTON and wife MARY & was born (1674) 2-206.
- THURSTON, JOHN, son of JOHN and wife MARY born in (1677) 2-206; his father died in (1692) 2-220.
- TIGBOW, JAMES, witnessed deed (1718) 1-637.
- TIGBOW, JAMES, left will in CRAVEN in (1749) and names children; ANNEE KEALE was one witness 1-496.
- TILGEMAN, RICHARD was Clerk of the Court for Queen Anne County, Md. from (1728) to (1733) 2-294.
- TILMAN, WILLIAM died leaving will in BERTIE in (1808), wife POLLY and one child in esse; MOSES MOORE one of the Executors 2-580.
- TIMER, NICHOLAS sold land to JOHN WARDEN in (1715) with ROBERT FENIST a witness to the deed; and the same year he sold lands to DAVID AMBROSE 1-292.
- TIMER, WILLIAM, bought lands from JOHN ROBINSON in (1731) 2-131.
- TIMES, JOSEPH in (1718) witnessed a deed by ROBERT LONG in CHOWAN 1-623.
- TISON, MOSES, lived near Greenville, in PITT County, NORTH CAROLINA 1-636.
- TITRABLES, list of those in EDENTON in (1702) 2-34, 2-85; those from the East side of HARVEY'S CREEK to the West side of PLATT (PLATO'S) CREEK 2-323; list of tithables in CURRITUCK (no date) 2-257.
- TITMAN, EDWARD, a bound boy ordered returned by WILLIAM BRANCE to his mother JEAN DAVIS and that WILLIAM DAVIS pay for the boy's clothes (1711) 2-442.
- TITMARSH, JOHN died at the house of JOHN FOSTER in (1692) 2-230.
- TITMARSH, RICHARD proved his rights in CHOWAN in (1678) names wife and sons RICHARD and JOHN TITMARSH 1-140.
- THORLOVE, TIMOTHY received a grant of land on TOPPIN RIVER in (1740) 1-18.
- TODDE, THOMAS. The name of his wife in (1699) was ELIZABETH 2-371.
- TODD, WILLIAM, died in BERTIE leaving will in (1769) in which he gives the names of his sons, including WILLIAM, MOSES and JOHN 2-338; his son WILLIAM TODD, a revolutionary soldier leaves will written (1778) proved (1796) and mentions his brothers MOSES and JOHN TODD; will witnessed by RICHARD DAWSON and JONATHAN JACOBS 2-339.
- TOLL GATES - The first ones established and set up in North Carolina - Act of the Legislature 1-630.
- TOMBSTONE FERRY. Was in BERTIE and MILLS GRIMMAN was the keeper (1769) 2-447.
- TOMLIN, JOHN died leaving will in (1719) and mentions wife, brother WILLIAM and son WILLIAM 1-79.
- TOMLIN, TIMOTHY and his wife ELIZABETH sold land to A. ALEXANDER in (1718) 1-629.
- TOMLINSON FAMILY. The will of JAMES LEGGETT in (1764) shows connection of this family with the LEGGETTS and BENTLEYS; witnesses to the will of JAMES LEGGETT were ELISHA WHITFIELD, BENJAMIN WHITFIELD and ANNETT LEGGETT 2-345.

TOMLINSON, JOHN and wife ELIZABETH had daughter ELIZABETH TOMLINSON born (1689) 3-217; JOHN died in (1697) leaving will in which he mentioned wife ELIZABETH, sons JOHN and WILLIAM and daughter MARY and two daughters who married BRADING 1-78; in (1845), a JOHN S. TOMLINSON with THOS. SMALLWOOD, witnessed will of JOHN RUFFIN 3-543.

TOMLINSON, RICHARD, was related to the wife of JAMES LEGGOTT, who died leaving will in BERTIE in (1764) who left a devise to RICHARD'S "two youngest children RICHARD and SARAH" TOMLINSON 3-345; he had died by (1769) and CHARLES BENCH was appointed their guardian 3-447; See 1-57 (1755); Tom COLLINS 3-449.

TOMLINSON, SARAH, was one of the younger children of RICHARD TOMLINSON in (1764) 3-345.

TOMES, FRANCIS (Spelled TOMES, but was possibly identical with THOMAS; the names used and the relationships seemingly the same in many instances) his wife was ABIGAIL (1700) 3-409 (See THOMAS); in (1698) his wife was PRISCILLA 3-365, 3-407; he was Collector of Customs (no date) 3-277 (See THOMAS); and FRANCIS TOMES, JR. married MARGARET LAWRENCE widow of WILLIAM LAWRENCE (1696) 3-407, 3-371.

TOMES, JOSHUA (See THOMAS) in (1727) his wife was REBECCA and they had children 3-399; in (1703-4) his wife was SARAH 3-376.

TOME, CALES was the son of FRANCIS TOME who left will in (1771) 3-192.

TOME, ELIZABETH, married JOHN O'NEEL in (1794) 3-421.

TOME, FOSTER was executor of the will of GEORGE HATFIELD in (1778) and probably married MARTHA HATFIELD 3-174; FOSTER TOME left will in (1779) who mentioned children JOSHUA, JOHN, CORBY and FOSTER TOME and daughter MARTHA; another FOSTER (probably the son) left a will in (1794), sons JOSEPH and SAMUEL, his brothers JOHN and CORBY and wife ELIZABETH 3-192.

TOME, FRANCIS, SR. died leaving will in (1709) naming wife MARY, daughter MARY wife of GABRIEL NEWBY and PRISCILLA wife of JOHN KINNEY 1-79; a later FRANCIS left will (1729) daughters PRISCILLA JOHNS and PLEASANT WINGLOW 1-78; still later a FRANCIS TOME left a will (1771) named sons ZACHARIAS and CALES daughters REBECCA WHITE and ELIZABETH TOME; son in law JOSEPH MOADAM 3-192; a FRANCIS TOME was "brother" of HENRY COPELAND (1819) children JESSE and SARAH COPELAND; NATHAN WINGLOW a witness 3-320; in (1689) FRANCIS TOME made deed to lands to ANTHONY HASKETT witnessed by JOHN FARLOW and MARY TOME 3-432.

TOME, JOSHUA, died leaving will in (1732) wife REBECCA, son FOSTER TOME, daughters SARAH & HANNAH and MIRIAM TOME married CHRISTOPHER BUTTON 1-78.

TOME, MARTHA, left will in (1794) and names sons JOHN and FOSTER TOME, grandson JOHN TOME a son of JOSHUA; grandson FRANCIS NEWBY a son of FRANCIS NEWBY (her son in law), and a ZACHARIAS TOME, son of CORBY TOME; ZACHARIAS NEWBY witness to will 3-192.

TOME, MARY, widow of FRANCIS TOME SR. died in (1718) and left will in which she mentions VESTY LEWIS, RACHEL LAWRENCE, ELIZABETH, daughter of my brother WILLIAM NICHOLSON, and JOSEPH GLAISTER and wife MARY, Executors 1-79; a later MARY died in (1816, a hundred years later) naming daughters MIRIAM WHITE, MARTHA NEWBY, SARAH KILLCOTT and MARY MORRIS, granddaughters MARY and JOHN WHITE, sons FOSTER, JOHN & BENJAMIN TOME 3-354; MARY TOME and JOHN FARLOW were witnesses in (1689) 3-432.

TOME, PRISCILLA, married JOHN KINNEY by (1709) 1-79.

TOME, REBECCA was called the "daughter" of MARY SIMONS in her will in (1722) 1-76; one married CALES WHITE in (1761) and had children 3-400.

TOME, ZACHARIAS was named as the son of FRANCIS TOME in will of (1771), he being a brother of CALES TOME 3-192; and CORBY TOME, son of FOSTER had a son ZACHARIAS 3-192.

TOMIAGE DUTIES, payable in powder, shot and flints; statement of ANTHONY HATCH to the public (N. C.) 2-114.

TOOLE, JAMES, left will in PASQUOTANE (1720) mentions sister JOHNSA SCOTT and others 1-79.

TOOLE, JOHN proved his rights about (1701) himself twice, FRANCIS BRETTON, JOHN SWANN, WILLIAM and JAMES TOOLE; MARGARET TOOLE; all assigned to THOMAS ABBINGTON, who was Clerk of the Court 3-380; THOMAS of ISLE of WIGHT COUNTY, VA. was called brother of DOBOTHY HARVEY, who left will (1720) in PASQUOTANE 1-51.

TOOLE, EDWARD in (1771) administered on the Estate of EDWARD TOOLE 3-450; he and his wife MARY TOOLE had tuition of PATIENCE SNAY an orphan of MATTHEW SNAY in (1768) 3-444; will (1772) 3-387.

TOOLE, JONATHAN died leaving will in BERTIE in (1783), children FREDERICK, ELIZABETH, ANN and FREDERICK 3-367.

TOPPING, SAMUEL died leaving will in CEDWAN in (1818) witnessed by JOSEPH COPELAND, JOB PARKER and SARAH COPELAND 3-29; No. they were witnesses for WILLIAM TOPPING.

TOPPING, WILLIAM, will (1773), with COPELANDS and PARKERS as witnesses; mentions BUSHROD TOPPING, and JAMES IRDELL is mentioned 3-29.

TORRENCE FAMILY. Genealogical account of the family, as sent in, purporting to show descent from JOHN TORRENCE who married a MISS EARL, whose son SAMUEL went to GEORGIA 1-636; a WILLIAM WIRT CLAYTON TORRENCE seeks information of the North Carolina TORRENCE FAMILY 1-480.

TOW, DEBORAH, was DEBORAH BUTTON, the daughter of JOSEPH BUTTON who left will (1794) who married FANER TOW 3-187.

TOALER, MATTHIAS (TOWLER) binds himself to pay HON. THOMAS POLLOCK three barrels of whale oil (1697) 3-91.

TOWNSEND, JOHN left will in (1737) and mentions brother's youngest daughter ANN TOWNSEND and brother WILLIAM TOWNSEND 1-77; in (1708) in ROKELLY PRECINCT, ANNE TOWNSEND was born to JOHN TOWNSEND and his wife ELIZA 3-378; 1-495

TOWNSEND, JOSIAH left will in (1837) naming wife SARAH, daughters: MARY SMITH, MARGARET PARKER, ELIZA ROSS, sons JOSEPH W., JOHN P. and GALVIN I. TOWNSEND and daughter SARAH E. TOWNSEND, grandson JOHN F. PARKER, WILLIAM JONES, DAVID WHITE, and brother ERDMERICK NEWBY; and WILLIAM JONES and JOHN STANDIN were the witnesses 3-354, 3-355.

TOWNSEND, SARAH, (widow of JOSIAH) left will in (1832) and named the same children, with ELIZABETH SIMPSON a witness 3-355.

TOWNSEND, WILLIAM, left will in (1767) naming his son WILLIAM and daughters RACHEL, BETTY, ANN WRIGHT and SARAH ELIOTT; wife RACHEL; ROBERT NEWBY and JOHN WHITE (son of JOSEPH) Executors and JACOB WILSON and OREDAH WINSLOW the witnesses 3-131; another WILLIAM (the son) left will (1785), sons JOSIAH, WILLIAM and CHARLES TOWNSEND, wife ELIZABETH and father in law WILLIAM WHITE, with brother CALDER WINSLOW and JOSIAH WHITE, Executors; CALDER WINSLOW and ANN WINSLOW witnesses 3-131; in will in (1775) OREDAH WINSLOW mentions his brother WILLIAM TOWNSEND, who with his sister MARY and CALDER WINSLOW are made his executors 3-135; WILLIAM TOWNSEND and his wife RACHEL had daughter RACHEL (b. 1754), son WILLIAM (b. 1756), daughter BETTIE b. (1758) and son JOSEPH (b. 1761) 3-399.

TRAVIS, EDWARD, died in BEAUFORT COUNTY in (1740) and named sons JOHN, WILLIAM and THOMAS and daughter MARY TRAVIS 1-495.

TRIVETHAN, WILLIAM with RICHARD MINSLOW witness to deed in (1736) by JAMES LASSITER 3-127.

TROTTER, JAMES, his wife MARTHA was the sister of WILLIAM HOSKINS and her first husband was JAMES POTTER 2-305; in (1747) JAMES TROTTER was the grandfather of WILLIAM COLLEMAN 3-467; he witnessed a deed by EDWARD HOWWITT (1738) 3-131.

TROTTER, JOHN left will in (1768) in which he mentions his cousin THOMAS TROTTER of NANCYMOND COUNTY, Virginia; JOHN TAYLOR and WILLIAM BOND, witnesses 3-191.

TROTTER, WILLIAM, died leaving will in (1729) in which he names daughter DOROTHY, sister ELIZABETH TROTTER and wife MARY 1-78.

TROTMAN, EDWARD received a land grant in (1759) close to MESSERIN SWAMP 1-21.

TROWELL, JOSEPH. The name of his wife was HENRY and they had children 3-214; he married HONOR BRIAN in (1683) 3-302.

TRUEBLOOD, JOHN, left will in (1734) naming wife SARAH and their children 1-78.

TRUELOVE, TIMOTHY left an orphan WILLIAM TRUELOVE tuition to JOSEPH CERRY for seven years 1-497; he bought lands from IRE MIKEL in (1717) 1-300.

TURNER, JOSHUA, bought lands (1719) from JAMES LONG and wife ANN 3-457.

TURNIDGE, GEORGE and ROBERT HICKS witnessed an assignment by GEORGE WHITE to THOMAS HOLLADAY (1725) 2-448.

TURNER, BERRY, of HENRICO CO. VA. will (1712) son ABEL and wife PATIENCE 1-79.

TURNER, JOHN received land grant (1711) 1-72.

TURNER, JOSHUA bought land from JAMES and ARITA SINGLETON (1720) 3-615.

TURNER, LAZARUS witnessed a deed (1720) from JOHN WORLEY to WILLIAM STEELY 3-615.

TURNER, MILES married MARY BROWDER in (1785) 3-418; he left will (1817), sons WILLIAM, EDWARD, JAMES, MYLES, ALEXANDER and GEORGE TURNER; JOHN CLAYTON HILL. 3-353.

TURNER, HARRISON, died (1815) leaving will names mother MARTHA TURNER 3-353; ABRAHAM TURNER will (1801) 3-353.

TURNER, RICHARD was grandfather of SAMUEL NEWBY in (1737) 1-83; will (1719) 1-79.

TURNER, SAMUEL was a nephew of JACOB SHARP of (1748) in BERTIE 1-325.

TURNER, SARAH, left will in (1837) names son THOMAS MULLIN and son in law JOSEPH TURNER 3-354.

TURNER, THOMAS, inspector in BERTIE COUNTY in (1768) 3-444.

TURNER, WILLIAM, of LITTLE RIVER will (1696) wife KATHERINE and children, WILLIAM, JOHN and SARAH 1-78; he married KATHERINE KIRBY in (1693) 3-406.

TURNODGER, GEORGE and JOHN HARRIS witnessed a deed by ANDREW BALGUTHY in (1711) 1-626.

TUSCARORA INDIANS in BERTIE (1767) 3-444.

TWINDY, AARON witnessed will of NATHAN HASKETT in (1832) 3-337.

TWISS, WILLIAM left will in CROWAN in (1741) FREDSON PERRY a witness 1-496.

TWINE, ELIZABETH, witnessed a power of attorney from JOHN ARCHAIDE to EMANUEL LOWE in (1703) 3-78; a much later ELIZABETH TWINE married WILLIAM T. FORSHARD in (1862) in CROWAN COUNTY 3-416; ELIZABETH the daughter of JOHN TWINE married JOSEPH PERRY 3-192.

TWINE, JAMES, left will in (1829) wife CHRISTIAN sons ALFRED and JOSEPH 3-355.

TWINE, JOEL married SARAH JORDAN in OCTOBER (1847) 3-96.

TWINE, JOHN died leaving will in (1794) names daughter ELIZABETH PERRY, sons JESSE, AARON, JOHN and ELISEA TWINE, wife PHEASANT, son THOMAS JACOB GORDON, with THOMAS, JESSE and ABRAHAM TWINE, Exrs. 3-193.

TWINE, PRISCILLA was the daughter of ISRAEL PERRY, who left will in (1779), with PHELIPT PERRY and THOMAS TWINE Exrs. 3-183.

TULL, BENJAMIN signed a petition to the GOVERNOR and Council about (1704) 3-264.



TOLLY, JAMES died leaving will in PASQUOTANK CO. in (1733) names MARY and DANIEL REEDS and grandsons DAVID BOIES 1-79.

TILDE, MORSE died leaving will in MEADW (1762) mentions son HENRIAM TILDE and others 1-77.

TILDE, HENRIAM mentioned in will of MORSE TILDE in (1762) MEADW as son 1-77.

TILDE, NICHOLAS, was the father in law of JAMES BLOUNT in (1712) who married two of his daughters, MARY and KATHERINE TILDE 3-302; NICHOLAS proved his "rights" in (1697) including twice for himself, his wife KATH - ERINE, KEILAM, MARY, ROSE, ANN, WILLIAM & KATHERINE TILDE; ARCHIBALD McCAHILL, DAN - IEL BATTLE and FANFOLD GREEN 2-399.

TILDE, PERRY, left will in BUSTIE in (1799) LEVIN THOMPSON and ARTHUR HOLLOWELL the Executors; ISAAC REEDS a witness 2-548

TILDE, RICHARD left will in (1831) sons CAL - VIN and MORSE 2-548.

TILDE, ROBERT will in (1696) JOSEPH JARMAN as Executor with JOHN HOPKINS 1-491.

TILDE, THOMAS, will in BATS mentions (1722) friend JOHN JORDAN 1-79.

TINER, WILLIAM sold land to ROBERT HICKS in (1730) witnessed by JOHN ROBERTSON 2-449.

TISON, THOMAS son in law of JOHN MARON 1-80. TIERRELL PRECINCT HISTORY 3-308, 3-309, 3-107.

TOWNSEND FAMILY. The TOWNSEDS of this record found their way to the ALLEGHANY SOUND region of NORTH CAROLINA before the year 1700, and certainly prior to 1708 (3-378). Apparently they were headed by JOHN and WILLIAM TOWNSEND (1-77). COL. RICHARD TOWNSEND, member of the COUNCIL of the Colony of VIRGINIA, from YORK COUNTY, as early as 1633, was the ancestor of the family. On the oldest YORK RECORD the name is spelled "TOWNSEND" and later TOWNSHEND. Gradually the name was simplified to "TOWNSEND" as it is now spelled throughout the entire South.

COL. RICHARD TOWNSEND, of the COUNCIL, is credited with being the father of at least two sons, possibly others, (1) CAPT. ROBERT TOWNSEND and (2) WILLIAM TOWNSEND. The first was the ancestor of the NORTHERNBERLAND and STAFFORD COUNTY (Virginia) TOWNSEDS, and the second, of the NORTH CAROLINA TOWNSEDS. Descendants of both branches worked their way Southward into the CAROLINAS and other States.

CAPT. ROBERT TOWNSEND appears in LANCASTER COUNTY as early as 1652, was then of age and engaged in the transfer of property (Fleet's Colonial Abstracts 22, p. 96). He later appears on the records of NORTHERNBERLAND (Fleet 23, p. 81, 23 Va. Mag 97). His children were MARY, FRANCES and WILLIAM TOWNSEND. The daughter MARY TOWNSEND, by virtue of her marriage on March 15, 1692 to JOHN WASHINGTON, JR. (Fleet 23 p. 91, Va. Mag. 23 97) in WESTMORELAND COUNTY, became the ancestress of all of the descendants of the emigrant LAWRENCE WASHINGTON, bearing the name of WASHINGTON. The JOHN WASHINGTON, whom she married, was the only son of the emigrant LAWRENCE, though he had two full sisters and one half-sister, the latter born in ENGLAND of a first marriage of his father. JOHN WASHINGTON, JR. and his wife MARY (TOWNSEND) WASHINGTON moved to STAFFORD COUNTY, where he was SHERIFF in 1717-1719. He and his wife MARY had five children, LAWRENCE, JOHN, ROBERT, TOWNSEND and MARY TOWNSEND WASHINGTON. FRANCES TOWNSEND, daughter of CAPT. ROBERT TOWNSEND, married FRANKS DAIN & they were the parents of TOWNSEND DAIN. JOHN WASHINGTON (son of JOHN and MARY) died and left a will in 1743 (23 Va. Mag. 98) in which they named children ROBERT, THOMAS, FRANCES TOWNSEND, son TOWNSEND, LIND, JOHN, LAWRENCE and HENRY WASHINGTON. The last named, HENRY WASHINGTON, was the father of LAWRENCE, JOHN and BAILEY WASHINGTON. BAILEY WASHINGTON married, it is said, CATHERINE STANKE, and they were the parents of COL. WILLIAM WASHINGTON, the gallant revolutionary officer, who married JANE ELLIOTT, daughter of CHARLES, and settled in SOUTH CAROLINA and GEORGIA, following the American Revolution. It will be noted that SARAH TOWNSEND, daughter of WILLIAM TOWNSEND, who died leaving a will in (1767) of these records, in NORTH CAROLINA (3-191) married EPHRAIM ELLIOTT, which suggests the almost certain connection between the STAFFORD and NORTHERNBERLAND TOWNSEDS and those in NORTH CAROLINA, descendants of DR. WILLIAM TOWNSEND, of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. HENRY WASHINGTON, another son of BAILEY WASHINGTON, and a brother of COL. WILLIAM WASHINGTON, married MILDRED PRATT & settled in MISSISSIPPI, and his son THOMAS PRATT WASHINGTON moved to TEXAS, where his descendants are still numerous. Descendants of the NORTHERNBERLAND TOWNSEDS appeared in Texas at about the same time in approximately the same locality.

DR. WILLIAM TOWNSEND, of YORK COUNTY, Virginia, (the other son of COL. RICHARD TOWNSEND, of the Council) was living in YORK COUNTY towards the close of the seventeenth century, as is evidenced by the following item which appears on p. 45, of Vol. 8, of the YORK COUNTY RECORDS, for November 24, 1687: "Judgment is this day granted WILLIAM TOWNSEND against MATTHEW HOWARD for the payment of Three Pounds, five shillings, it being for his care and trouble and attendance in surgery on the said HOWARD's sonne in law, and Physick administered to his wife, which hee, the said HOWARD is ordered to pay with costs of suit, etc."

The other WILLIAM TOWNSEND, son of CAPT. ROBERT, and brother in law of JOHN WASHINGTON, JR., had sons WILLIAM, JOSEPH and JOSHUA TOWNSEND, of Northernberland County. His son WILLIAM married a daughter of WILLIAM HAYNE, a witness to the will of COL. PETER PRESLEY in 1760, whose wife was WINDFORD GRIFFIN. PETER PRESLEY'S daughter WINDFORD married ANTHONY THORNTON and they were the parents of PRESLEY THORNTON. The HAYNES, PRESLEYS and TOWNSEDS were all intermarried. The children of WILLIAM TOWNSEND and his wife ELIZABETH HAYNE (as shown by the old St. Stephen's Parish records) were HAYNE TOWNSEND, SARAH TOWNSEND, ARNE TOWNSEND and GRIFFIN TOWNSEND.

JOSHUA TOWNSEND, (son of WILLIAM, grandson of WILLIAM and great grandson of CAPT. ROBERT TOWNSEND) is believed to have been the father of JOHN and OSWALD TOWNSEND, who settled at BOOKS - BORO, Ky. about 1778 (Artery's Ky. Court Records pp. 103, 112, 113), of SWELL LIGHT TOWNSEND (v. Sept. 12, 1757) a revolutionary soldier, THOMAS R. TOWNSEND, who died leaving will in FAYETTE COUNTY, TEXAS, in 1838, and whose wife was ELIZABETH STAPLETON, ASA TOWNSEND (who witnessed said will) and SPENCER TOWNSEND, who also came to Texas. SWELL LIGHT TOWNSEND was a revolutionary soldier, and the grandfather of CAPT. EVINGETT E. TOWNSEND, a noted TEXAS RANGER, still living in 1945.

UMFLEET, WILLIAM ( of HANSEMAN COUNTY, VIRGINIA ) bought lands in CHOWAN from JOHN NAIKRE in (1728) 2-443.

UNDERHILL, EDWARD was granted license to practice LAW in CHOWAN in (1751) 1-451; he died prior to (1757) and the name of his widow was ELIZABETH; the note says he came from NEW YORK to NORTH CAROLINA 2-489 ( This is true, MAYBE, but the UNDERHILLS were an old YORK COUNTY family that married into the RAY and HARRISON and TOMLINSON family ).

UNDERHILL, JOSEPH, left will in CHOWAN in (1789) names wife SARAH and "mother ANN UNDERHILL of NEW YORK" and "children of my brothers" SAMUEL, ANDREW and THOMAS UNDERHILL, children of JAMES MOTT and wife MARY, my sister; and JAMES IRDELL and BENJAMIN WHITE of PASQUOTANK with wife EXECUTORS 2-30; his wife SARAH was the aunt of ANNE JONES 2-271.

UPTON, EDWARD left will in PASQUOTANK in (1755) naming sons EDWARD and JOSEPH and several daughters and wife ELIZABETH; MARY SCOTT & ABRAHAM MILLER witnesses 1-497.

UPTON, ELIZABETH married WILLIAM DANIEL (1799) 3-422.

UPTON, JOHN, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1715) names children JOHN, WILLIAM, JOSEPH, THOMAS and EDWARD, MARY and RUTH 1-79.

UPTON, THOMAS died leaving will in (1799) proved (1804) leaving children and grandchildren & it was witnessed WILLIAM DANIEL 3-355.

VAIL, EDWARD was a member of the CHOWAN COURT in (1756) 1-457; he and JOHN VAIL petitioned for setting up a will in CHOWAN in (1749) 1-461.

VAIL, JEREMIAH, was witness to a deed by WILLIAM BOWDEN and others in (1737) 3-239; in (1719) he owned lands adjoining that of EDWARD MOSELEY 1-13; he was assigned an award by EDWARD SMITHWICK about (1713) 1-291; bought land from JOHN LILLINGTON in (1719) 2-454; he and his wife MARY sued RICHARD SKINNER stating they were unmarried before (1707) 3-271; in (1718) he bought lands from EDWARD MOSELEY 1-626; their daughter SARAH E. VAIL married JOHN BLOUNT who left will in CHOWAN in (1754) see genealogical note showing their descendants 1-132, also connection with BEASLEY'S 1-622.

VAIL, JOHN, with EDWARD VAIL petitioned for mill in CHOWAN (1749) 1-451; he left will in CHOWAN in (1765) named children, including MOSELEY VAIL 2-30; his son EDWARD VAIL left will in CHOWAN in (1777) 2-30.

VAIL, MOSELEY was son of JOHN 2-30; and was appointed Clerk of CHOWAN COURT in (1733) 1-450.

VALENTINE, ABIGAIL. There was a person of this name in CHOWAN in (1723) 2-298; see 2-309.

VALENTINE, ALEXANDER, was appointed with many others to lay out a road in HERTIE (1744) 2-623; see 2-123

URMSTON, JOHN deeded lands to EDWARD MOSELEY by Power of Attorney in (1720) with JOSEPH WAINWRIGHT a witness 2-613; in year (1717) he and THOMAS URMSTON were both witnesses for WILLIAM DUKENFIELD 1-618.

URMSTON, THOMAS was a witness with JOHN URMSTON to a deed in (1717) 1-618.

URQUHART, ALEXANDER left a will in HERTIE in (1804) in which he mentioned his son JAMES URQUHART, with daughters NANCY, ELIZABETH and MARY; with JAMES URQUHART and ELIZABETH WHITE his Executors; the witnesses were S. R. CLARKSON and BALDY ASHPURN.

URQUHART, DR. E. A. married MARY NORFLEET the daughter of THOMAS NORFLEET and his wife MARGARET ANDREWS, and among others they had a daughter SARAH URQUHART who married HEN JOHN COOKE, of Norfolk, Virginia 2-607.

URQUHART, STEPHEN, son of DR. URQUHART and MARY NORFLEET married SUSAN FLOOMER 2-607.

URQUHART, JAMES E. married ANTOINETTE HILL a daughter of THOMAS E. HILL and REBECCA NORFLEET, and his wife's sister ELIZA HILL married CHARLES URQUHART; REBECCA NORFLEET was the daughter of ROBERT NORFLEET and his wife MARY BEUM 2-606.

URQUHART, WILLIAM died leaving a will in (1738) in which he mentions JAMES MITCHELL and a ROBERT ANDERSON; the witnesses being JAMES WALLACE and JAMES BALLENTINE 1-497.

VALENTINE, DAVID proved the will of EDMUND TIDMAN in HERTIE in (1748) 2-631.

VALENTINE, JOSEPH married ABIGAIL KING. See the genealogical account of the VALENTINE FAMILY descendants and ancestors 2-309, 2-310.

VALENTINE, RICHARD, left will at CAPE FEAR in (1731) leaving property to JAMES BENNETT, a son of JOHN, and RUTH BENNETT, daughter of JAMES; mentions PENNYSLAVIA 1-498.

VALENTINE, MRS. SARAH, was the wife of ALEXANDER VALENTINE, who with JAMES VALENTINE appeared in HERTFORD COUNTY, N. C. in (1760) 2-123.

VALENTINE, SOLOMON, was the son in law (having married her daughter MARY LEE ) of MARY LEE of GATES COUNTY, who died leaving will in (1836) 2-59.

VANCE, DAVID, was an ENSIGN in the Second Regiment of the NORTH CAROLINA CONTINENTAL LINE 1-417.

VANCE, CAPT. JOHN, wrote and addressed a letter to GOV. CASWELL in (1777) 2-344.

VANGALL, ALEXANDER sold lands to TIMOTHY FROLOVE in (1721) with ROGER HAZARD a witness 2-618.

VAN CHIDEN, TUNIS sold land and made deed thereto to WILLIAM RHODES in (1726) 2-449.

VANLUSEN, STEPHEN and JOHN CROMBIE were witnesses to deed by JOHN COOKE in (1719) 1-629.

- VARE, EDWARD bought part of the lands patented by JOHN ALSTON in (1730) 2-450; he died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1752) naming wife MARY and children EDWARD, ANN, SARAH and ELIZABETH; witnesses were JOHN and WILLIAM VARN and JOHN LEWIS 1-497; the son EDWARD left will in BERTIE in (1770) wife MARY and children ELIZABETH, SARAH, MARY and sons KING and KADER; witnesses were MICHAEL, WILLIAM and CHARLES KING 2-359. See also 1-449.
- VARN, JOHN and EDWARD VARN, in (1737) were appointed on a jury to lay out a road from BENNETT'S CREEK BRIDGE to the MEHERRIN FERRY, with ANDREW ROSS, JOHN ALSTON, GEO. WILLIAMS, WILLIAM DANIEL and others 1-449.
- VARN, JOSEPH was a witness to a deed to land by ABRAHAM ODOM in (1735) 3-123; he and JOHN, THOMAS and WILLIAM LANGSTON witnessed deed in (1739) 3-133; he died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1753) naming sons GEORGE and JACOB and other children; the witnesses being THOMAS and SARAH LANGSTON and JACOB ODOM 1-497.
- VARN, WILLIAM, left will in CHOWAN in (1740) & named son EDWARD, grandson WILLIAM, son of EDWARD, daughters SARAH and ANN and his wife SARAH 1-79; it was maybe the grandson WILLIAM who left will in GATES COUNTY in (1789) naming wife RACHEL and JESSE VARN; with his wife RACHEL, JESSE VARN and his son WILLIAM as Executors 2-77.
- VARN, DAREKS ( DORCAS ) died leaving will in GATES COUNTY in (1793) naming her sisters ANN and JUDAH LANGSTON, cousin LUKE LANGSTON, CADEB ODOM, ISAAC LANGSTON, HUMPHRY LANGSTON, ELIZABETH ODOM and JEMMAN BRASHAR 2-77.
- VAN PELT FAMILY. Genealogical note and query relating to the family 1-168.
- VAN PELT, DANIEL was appointed to sell part of the JOHN VAN PELT estate in (1743) 2-631; he and BENJAMIN WIGGS are mentioned to - gether in (1746) 2-627; he was appointed Executor in (1808) of the will of WILLIS SAWYER 2-646.
- VAN PELT, HENDRICK, deceased. Will proved by THOMAS HANFORD and ALEXANDER VALENTINE in (1747) 2-630.
- VAN PELT, HERMAN, of BERTIE, was Master of the sloop POLLY in (1749) 1-435.
- VAN PELT, CAPT. JOHN settled in BERTIE COUNTY in (1720) account of his family as far as known 1-480; he was ( one was ) Master of the ship MARY in (1755) 2-296; in (1745) he donated land to WILLIAM BATHAM'S estate for a mill 2-626.
- VANTUSEN, CHRISTOPHER accepts a deed to lands from WILLIAM WEST in (1715) 1-298.
- VAUGHAN, JOHN patented lands at SKINNER'S POINT in (1679) 1-3; he was from HANDEMOND CO. VIRGINIA and executed a deed to HENRY HOLLAND in (1733) with EDWARD and MOSES HARE and JOHN HOLLAND, witnesses to the deed 2-609; he left will in NORTHAMPTON (1750) naming all his children 1-497.
- VAUGHAN, THOMAS, owned lands on the EAST SIDE of CHOWAN RIVER, which he bought from HENRY HOLLAND, of Hennemond County, Virginia; he being of the same place about (1720) 2-444.
- VAUGHAN, VINSON ( VINCENT ) died and left will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. (1749) and in it named his son VINSON and son JOHN and several daughters and sons in laws 1-497.
- VAUGHAN, WILLIAM gives his deposition concerning the troubles during the GARY REBELLION 3-226.
- VEALE, RICHARD will (1820) 2-556.
- VEALE, THOMAS will (1824) 2-551.
- VENDERMOULLEN, THOMAS left will in CURRITUCK in (1720) mentions Thomas OLD 1-80.
- VERLIN, JOHN married the widow of NICHOLAS FAIRLESS 2-626.
- VERNON, EPHRAIM, was brother in law of GEORGE MARTIN who died (1732) 1-62.
- VERNON, FRANCIS bought land from WILLIAM REEVES in (1720) 2-617.
- VINCE, HUMPHREY lived in CURRITUCK early 3-257.
- VINCENT FAMILY and its connection with the JESSE BRYAN family 2-565.
- VINCENT, THOMAS, owned lands next to JOHN CROSBY and DANIEL McDANIEL in (1717) 1-299; he bought land from JOHN MILLTON (1716) 1-295.
- VINES, HUMPHREY was a witness to the will of ROBERT IRVING in CURRITUCK (1735) 1-323.
- VINES, RICHARD mentioned in bill of sale witnessed by JOHN WHITE & ANTHONY DAWSON 3-429.
- VINES, SAMUEL left will in BEAUFORT in (1740) sons JOHN, SAMUEL and WILLIAM 1-497.
- VINES, THOMAS, will in CURRITUCK, (1722) sons THOMAS and WILLIAM and brother HUMPHREY & other legatees mentioned 1-497.
- VINSON, DAVID a member of PATTERSON'S Company on MEHERRIN (1720) 1-443.
- VINSON, FENELOPH was grand-daughter of BENJAMIN WIMBERLY in (181') will 2-654.
- VINSON, STEPHEN left will (1698) 1-497.
- VINSON, THOMAS, left will (1720) 1-443.
- VINSON FAMILY WILLS 1-443.
- VINSON, WILLIAM a member of PATTERSON'S CO. on MEHERRIN in (1720) 1-443.
- VIRGIN, JAMES died (1756) son JAMES 1-497.
- VOLWAT, JOHN and wife MARY deed land to WILLIAM HAYETT (1720) 2-612; in (1707) his wife was RACHEL 3-377; witness to deed (1716) 1-618.
- VOSS FAMILY BIRTHS 3-207, 3-310, 3-203.
- VOSS, HANNAH, married CORNELIUS JONES on APRIL 2, (1688) 2-203.

WADSWELL, HUGH and JOHN ASHE mentioned on memorial to MAURICE MOORE 3-222.

WADE, ALICE left will in (1701) naming grand-children JOHN, THOMAS, JAMES and ELIZABETH HAWKINS and THOMAS and MARY LONG, and daughter ELIZABETH LONG 1-81, 1-82.

WADE, JOHN, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1760) & named daughters MARY and MAGDALENE, WILLIAM DAVIS and WILLIAM DAVIS SR. and others with JOSIAH CARTWRIGHT a witness 1-510.

WADE, JOSEPH, left will in ORANGE COUNTY (1757) and mentioned wife SARAH and sons JOHN and JAMES WADE, daughters MARY STRAWTHER (STROTHER), SUSANNA HART, ELIZABETH TALLI, LUCY POWELL and son in law JOSEPH POWELL; witnesses WILLIAM BURFORD and SAMUEL BURTON - 1-511.

WADE, MARY, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1736) & mentioned her sister MAGDALENE WADE 1-80.

WAF, JOSEPH T. married ELIZABETH A. BERRY in (1847) in CHOWAN 3-96.

WAF, SARAH was the daughter of RACHEL HALL who left will in (1810), and the sister of ELIZABETH HARTMUS, and aunt of RALPH ANN, MARY and LUTEN MOORE; JOHN and JOSHUA SKINNER, JR. Executors of the HALL will 3-337.

WAF, THOMAS left will in EDENTON in (1803) and named wife SARAH, son GEORGE and sons THOMAS, JOHN and EDWARD WAF, daughter ELIZA - BETT; ELISHA NORFLEET and executor 2-37; a MARY CARPENTER, daughter of STEPHEN CARPENTER, of EDENTON, married THOMAS WAF; the witnesses to STEPHEN CARPENTER'S will (1805) were ELIJAH NORFLEET and GEORGE WILKINSON 1-538.

WAINWRIGHT, JAMES ( See also WINWRIGHT ) with JENNINGS DANIEL witnessed a deed to JOHN WILLIAMS in (1720) 2-613.

WAIR, MARTHA, left will in BERTIE in (1808) and mentioned son GEORGE WAIR 2-555.

WAITE, REBECCA and THOMAS LONG were married by ALEXANDER LILLINGTON in (1688) 3-203.

WAITE, THOMAS was the son of WILLIAM WAITE and wife REBECCA and born in (1684) 3-212.

WAITE, WILLIAM, his wife was REBECCA 3-212.

WALKER, ANN, was the daughter of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON, and married first, GOV. HENDERSON WALKER and second EDWARD MOSLEY 1-68, and 1-291; STEPHEN HANCOCK and one ANN WALKER were married in MAY, (1689) 3-203; in (1704) ANN WALKER, widow of HENDERSON WALKER named her "loving brother" SAMUEL SWANN her attorney 3-149.

WALKER, BENJAMIN bought lands from JOHN ADDERLY in (1733) 2-453; and in (1729) witnessed a deed by JOHN BLOUNT to WILLIAM DOWNING 2-446.

WALKER, ELIZABETH, the daughter of HENDERSON WALKER and wife DEBORAH was born (1686) 3-214; another ELIZABETH was the wife of GEORGE WALKER and daughter of RICHARD WILLIAMS in (1702) 3-129.

WALKER, GEORGE, married ELIZABETH, daughter of a RICHARD WILLIAMS 3-129.

WALKER, HENDERSON, was Clerk of ALBEMARLE N. C. in (1688) 3-298; he received a land grant in (1697) 1-5; in (1703) he bought land from JONATHAN HAWKINS and wife MARY 3-611; he was Governor of the Province in May (1694) 3-460; address delivered by him to the Court at EDENTON relating to the charges as to the Sloop DURANTUS by WILLIAM WILKINSON and JOHN PORTER 3-137, 3-138; CAPT. HENDERSON WALKER and ANN LILLINGTON, the daughter of ALEXANDER LILLINGTON and ELIZABETH his wife were married by THOMAS HARVEY, ESQ. in FEBRUARY (1693) 3-204, 3-205; list of head-rights claimed by him ( no date ) 3-67; his grant was near MOSLEY'S POINT on ALBEMARLE SOUND in (1697) 1-5; he bought land from ROBERT WHITE on CHOWAN RIVER in (1692) 1-297; he had a grant of land adjoining JOHN VARNHAM and DOBOTHY MINGS 1-6; he died in (1704) 3-266; and left will dated (1701) in which he mentioned wife ANN and ELIZABETH WALKER, MAJ. SWANN, SAMUEL SWANN, JOHN GEORGE and SARAH LILLINGTON ( in CHOWAN ) 1-509; genealogical note on his family 1-58.

WALKER, JAMES and his sister MARGARET ( who married JR. De ROSSETT ) were the children of ROBERT WALKER and his wife ANNE MONTGOMERY who emigrated from IRELAND in (1728) 2-490.

WALKER, JOHN and his "wife and her three husbands" are named in his headrights on paper dated (1695) 3-183; in (1728) he was the overseer of a road from the South shore of CHOWAN to PAMPLICO 3-282; a JOHN WALKER SR. and his two sons and one daughter came to N. C. from the BARBADOS in (1738) and the daughter married JOSEPH HUNT 2-466; one JOHN WALKER was a Justice in CHOWAN before this time in (1711) 3-442; and he must have been the witness to the deed by JAMES WILKINSON in (1718) 1-621; and perhaps the administrator of REV. BENTLEY, deceased, who appointed MAURICE MOORE and JOHN POWELL attorneys in (1720) 3-612; in (1719) he lived between CASEY RIVER and SALMON CREEK in BERTIE 1-445; a still earlier JOHN WALKER died leaving a will in (1708) and named sons JOHN, BENJAMIN, THOMAS & JAMES, daughters SARAH and ELIZABETH PAULI, with SACHARIAH GUIKIN ( JERKIN ) and WILLIAM MITCHELL witnesses, and THOMAS and ROBERT WEST, the Executors 1-83 ( his wife was ELIZABETH ); see deed from THOMAS DARLING to CAPT. THOMAS LEE 1-297.

WALKER, MARY makes deposition in which mention is made of THOMAS HARRISON 2-575.

WALKER, ROBERT, married ANN MONTGOMERY and came to North Carolina 2-490.

WALKER, THOMAS was granted a license to run an Ordinary in BERTIE (1744) 2-621; he left a will in (1753) and mentions son JOHN and daughters SARAH and MARY, BENJAMIN CUMMING and THOMAS TIGNOR; the witnesses were ABNER NEALE, CHRISTOPHER NEALE and JOHN CUMMINGS 1-609; in (1744) a THOMAS proved his rights, naming SAMUEL, JOHN, WILLIAM and GEORGE WALKER 2-624.

WALL FAMILY. Wills: JOSEPH WALL SR. in BEAUFORT (1766); JOSEPH WALL JR. (1746); SARAH, in EDGECOMBE (1754) and RICHARD in NORTHAMPTON in (1755) with son SAMUEL and wife LUCY 1-511.



WALLACE, ELIZABETH, the daughter of JOHN WALLACE ( See WALLIS ) married PETER PARKER, and another daughter MARY WALLACE also married a PARKER; JOHN WALLACE died (1756) 2-470.

WALLACE, JAMES was a Lieutenant in the TENTH REGIMENT of the U. S. Continental Line with COL. ABRAHAM SHEPARD 1-425.

WALLACE, JOHN ( See WALLIS also ) was granted land in (1752) 1-20; a JOHN WALLACE died & left will in CHOWAN in (1756) mentions a grandson JOHN PARKER, son of his daughter ELIZABETH PARKER and her other children & names his son in law PETER PARKER 2-470; in (1730) JOHN WALLACE was the administrator of BARRABY WILLIAMS the relict of ISAAC WILLIAMS 1-448. See will (1771) 2-37.

WALLACE, MARTHA ANN was the cousin of a SAMUEL BARBER in (1835) and WILLIAM KIRBY is mentioned also 3-327.

WALLACE, MARY, left will in CHOWAN in (1792) & the witnesses were SARAH COTTON and ALEXANDER MILLER 3-31

WALLACE, WILES was the eldest son of JOHN WALLACE ( See WALLIS ) who died (1771) 2-37.

WALLACE, ROBERT ( See WALLIS ) was foreman of a jury in a witchcraft case 3-57; his name at the head of a petition relative to election of certain officers when ROBERT DANIEL was Governor (1704-1708) 3-258, 3-369.

WALLACE, SHADRICK was the brother in law of MARTHA BARBER (1831) and witnessed the will of SAMUEL BARBER in (1835) 3-327

WALLACE, ANDREW left will in GRAVES in (1742) with wife MARY and sons JAMES and ANDREW & ROBERT JARMAN a witness 1-505.

WALLACE, THOMAS ( See WALLIS ) left will in CURRITUCK in (1747) wife SARAH; and another THOMAS left will in CHOWAN in (1750) with sons WILLIAM, JONATHAN & JOHN and THOMAS and TIMOTHY WALTON witnesses 1-505.

WALLACE, WILLIAM ( See WALLIS ) was one of the sons of ANN GRAY ( her first husband evidently a WALLACE or WALLIS ) who died leaving will (1732) 1-48; a WILLIAM WALLACE left will in RATE (1749) wife MARY, sons WILLIAM and JOHN, daughter LYDIA BOND 1-80; one WILLIAM was the guardian of ROBERT WALLACE whose father died in PASQUOTANK (1712) 2-148; a WILLIAM bought land from MOSES BOUNDNEY in (1748) 3-131. ( See WALLIS ); WILLIAM WALLACE of the WARREN settlement in Meclenburg County, N. C. 3-155.

WALLER, ELIZABETH married JOHN HARRIS 3-203.

WALLER, GEORGE was the son of THOMAS WALLER and his wife ELIZABETH (1681) 3-211.

WALLER, THOMAS and wife ELIZABETH had son GEORGE born (1683) 3-213; and THOMAS WALLER died in (1697) 3-364; he left will, and the witness was JOHN DURANT 1-510.

WALTON, GEORGE, received a grant of land (1717) on DEEP RUN, adjoining PHILLIP WALSTON and WILLIAM NEVLAND 1-9; and another on DEEP RUN near BEAR SWAMP 1-29.

WALSTON, LONDON, died leaving will in HYDE in (1729) and named MARY BATTERS, the wife of THOMAS BATTERS; JAMES BACHELDER a witness 1-513.

WALSTON, PHILLIP, and wife DOROTHY in (1717) sold land to CHARLES PATE on KESIAH RIVER with WILLIAM JONES and MATTHEW EDWARDS witnesses; in (1718) CHARLES PATE sold lands formerly located by TEBROUGHSOOD PATE in Bear Swamp 1-522; he was Constable in CHOWAN in (1719) 1-445; in (1717) he owned lands next to those patented or granted to GEORGE WALSTON 1-9; he was constable between Casky River and SALMON CREEK (1719) 1-445; he obtained a land grant in (1717) 1-17; and a PHILLIP WALSTON was foreman of the BERTIE grand jury in (1746) 2-627.

WALSTON, SARAH died and left will in (1821) and mentioned her brother TURNER WALSTON and brother in law BENJAMIN MULLIN 3-351.

WALSTON, WILLIAM sold lands in (1718) to HENRY BONNER with ROBERT HICKS a witness 1-521; in (1719) he owned lands that adjoined HENRY BONNER 1-17; in (1719) he deeded land to his grandson WILLIAM WALSTON 1-529; he had a land grant at the mouth of SAN YARD BRANCH 1-7; in (1697) had land grant near GREEN HALL 1-5; and a grant or patent on BEAR SWAMP CREEK 1-15.

WALTERS, ELIZABETH died in GATES COUNTY in (1807) leaving will and mentioned son JOHN SWANN PARKER, and her children ANNE JENKINS, SARAH ODOM, MARY BARE, DOLEY BARE, ISAAC WALTERS, SUSANNA ODOM and others with KEDAR PARKER and JESSE SAVAGE as the witnesses 2-77.

WALTERS, JAMES BRAY left will in GATES COUNTY in (1784) and names his father WILLIAM WALTERS, JESSE WILLIAMSON and mother SUSANNA WALTERS; witnesses were PETER PARKER, DANIEL HORTON and ISAAC WALTERS 2-77.

WALTERS, JACOB left will in GATES COUNTY in (1784) sons BRYAN and HESSELIAN WALTERS are mentioned; ROBERT DARDEN a witness 2-77.

WALTERS, ISAAC. One left will in GATES (1801) with JETHRO SUMNER and ELISHA PARKER as witnesses; the other left will (1816) his wife PRISCILLA, with HILLARY WILEY and a GEORGE KITTRELL as witnesses 2-77.

WALTERS, JOHN in (1732) with JOHN ODOM witnessed a deed by JOSEPH SMALL 2-452;

WALTERS, SARAH left will in NEW HANOVER in (1756) and mentioned her sister MARY GRAINGER 1-80.

WALTERS, WILLIAM received a land grant in the year (1701) 1-6; and a WILLIAM died in GATES COUNTY leaving will in (1803) with sons WILLIAM and BRAY WALTERS 2-77.

WALTON, GEORGE was Master of the Brig SALLY in (1773) 2-468.

WALTON, JOHN was deceased in (1748) and his widow was ZILPHA who was administratrix of his estate 1-452; he left orphans, JOHN and ROBERT WALTON ( at least one JOHN did ) mentioned in (1759) 1-456.

WALTON, ROBERT, said to have come from ENGLAND in (1682) with WILLIAM PERCY, and was father of ROBERT WALTON of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Va., who married FRANCES and had another ROBERT who married SARAH BUGHEN, and were the parents of JESSE WALTON, one of the "signers" of the Declaration of Independence from GEORGIA 2-154; in (1769) a ROBERT WALTON, son of JOHN WALTON, had TIMOTHY WALTON as a guardian 1-456.

WALTON, SARAH was the widow and guardian of JOHN WALTON, orphan of THOMAS WALTON, who had been her husband 1-456.

WALTON, THOMAS, died by (1769) leaving widow by name of SARAH and son JOHN WALTON 1-456; another THOMAS was the administrator of DANIEL COLLY of CHOWAN in (1761), or it may have been the same one 1-451; he bought land from WILLIAM JONES in CHOWAN in (1728) 2-444; a THOMAS WALTON died in KING & QUEEN County, Virginia in (1719) and left three sons and four daughters; his wife was ANN 1-83; the THOMAS WALTON of CHOWAN died leaving a will in (1751), leaving a son WILLIAM WALTON, and daughters SARAH PERKY, SUSANNA WALTON, ELIZABETH THOMAN, JUDITH BOUNDERIE and ANN BUGHEN, and grandson THOMAS WALTON; the witnesses being WILLIAM WALTON, HARRY HUNTER & TIMOTHY WALTON 1-512.

WALTON, TIMOTHY was the guardian of ROBERT WALTON, the son of JOHN WALTON deceased (1769) 1-456; he was witness in (1761) to the will of THOMAS WALTON, of CHOWAN 1-512; in (1802) a TIMOTHY was one of the Executors of the will of SOLOMON MILLER, with LEWIS OUTLAW 2-527; See also 2-131.

WALTON, JAMES, died leaving will in BERTIE in (1841) and left a son WILLIAM 2-555.

WALTON, WILLIAM obtained a grant of land (1763) on STAFFORD'S BRANCH 1-21; in (1737) he was the guardian of HENRY BOND and orphan 1-448; he sold in (1731) lands he had bought from JUDAH, the husband of FRANCES SPEIGHT, to TIMOTHY WALTON 2-131.

WARBURTON, JAMES died leaving a will in (1780) and named sons JOHN and THOMAS; wife WINIFRED and LUKE WARBURTON Executors, and WILLIAM PERCIE, ZADOCK COWARD and JEMIMA WARBURTON, witnesses 2-360; another and later JAMES left will in BERTIE in (1816) with one THOMAS TAYLOR and SAMUEL HYMAN Executors 2-555.

WARBURTON, JEMIMA in (1780) was a witness to the will of JAMES WARBURTON 2-360.

WARBURTON, JOHN, in (1759) received a grant of land adjoining JOHN HAZLOW and JOHN BLOUNT 1-21; he died in (1762) and left will in which he mentioned sons JAMES and LUKE and daughters SARAH and PERCIE, with ROBERT WARBURTON and son JAMES his Executors and JOSEPH JORDAN and GEORGE SAVAGE witnesses 2-360.

WARBURTON, LUKE, was the son of JOHN WARBURTON who died in (1762) and he and the widow WINIFRED WARBURTON with JONATHAN RHODES were the Executors of the will of JAMES WARBURTON who died in (1780) 2-360.

WARBURTON, MARY, had daughter MARY (1768) 3-444.

WARBURTON, ROBERT, in (1680) was the nearest of kin to JOHN WARBURTON 1-83; a later ROBERT (possibly the same one) died in BERTIE in (1733) and left will naming JOHN and SMITHWICK WARBURTON, wife SARAH and a daughter SARAH WARBURTON 1-83; he had received a land grant adjoining JOHN SMITHWICK in (1719) 1-17.

WARBURTON, SMITHWICK sold land by deed to EDWARD SMITHWICK in (1702) the witnesses being SUSANNAH CHARLTON and LUKE MERRILL 2-456; he was the son of ROBERT WARBURTON who died in (1733) in BERTIE 1-82; apparently he was deceased by (1767) and left an orphan WILLIAM SMITHWICK WARBURTON under the tutelage of THOMAS NEWBORN 2-445; in (1694) he received a land grant on MATACOCK CREEK adjoining DAVID MORGAN and a MR. BLOUNT 1-4.

WARBURTON, WILLIAM, died in (1799) leaving will in which he named his wife SUEBY 2-36.

WARD FAMILY WILLS: 2-31, 2-32, 2-33, 2-562, 1-512, and for BERTIE COUNTY 2-361.

WARD, JAMES of CHOWAN COUNTY, left will (1743) naming numerous legatees, which shows the family was connected with the MINGS, BUTLERS and JENNINGS family 1-123; he and one GEORGE DEAR witnessed a deed to lands in CHOWAN in (1718) 1-623; in (1731) he bought land from CHRISTOPHER SNOWDEN 2-451; about (1714) he patented lands on the Southwest side of YOPPIN CREEK 1-14; in (1715) he bought land from JAMES WILLIAMSON and his wife CONSTANCE 1-291; one JAMES WARD died and left will in CHOWAN in (1785) his wife MARY mentioned, which was witnessed by SEYM WARD and NICHOLAS STALLINGS 2-32.

WARD, JEREMIAH died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1850) wife JEMIMA, and a daughter MARY FOREHAND and her children 2-33.

WARD, JOHN obtained a land grant in (1741) on BEAR SWAMP 1-18; one JOHN left will in TYRRELL COUNTY (1748-9) with sons MICHAEL, JOHN and DAVID and daughters ELIZABETH NOBLE and DORCAS OVERSTREET 1-512; another JOHN left will in CHOWAN in (1750) with sons JAMES, THOMAS, JOSEPH, WILLIAM, JOB, AMOS and BENJAMIN, and daughters ELIZABETH THOMPSON, CATHERINE EVANS, HANNAH, SARAH & JOANNA, and son WILLIAM, Executors 1-512.

WARD, ABRAHAM, left will in (1827) and mentioned son in law BENJAMIN GREGORY 2-362.

WARD, ELIZABETH made affidavit in (1777) and mentioned THOMAS HARRISON 2-576.

WARD, ENOCH, of CARTERSVILLE PRECINCT sued (1726) SAMUEL, EPHRAIM and EPHRAIM CHADWICK in the Courts 2-290.

WARD, MICHAEL made affidavit in BERTIE COUNTY in (1777) relating to the Tories and their activities 2-215; he was a witness (one was) to deed by THOMAS GARRETT in (1717) 1-298; he sold land to CHARLES BOUNDERIE in (1734) 2-611; in (1748) he was appointed to look after the orphans of a JOHN SEIBER 2-631.

WARD, MARGARET, left will in CHOWAN in (1833) witnessed by ELIZABETH & THOMAS COPELAND 2-32.

WARD, PHILLIP, died leaving will in (1777) with sons JAMES, DANIEL, GEORGE, MICHAEL and WILLIAM, wife MARY, and daughters ELIZA - NEEN, MILICENT and SARAH WARD, MARY ANDERSON, with son GEORGE WARD and GEORGE KITTRELL, Executors 2-361.

WARD, SEYM, with NICHOLAS STALLINGS, was a witness to the will of JAMES WARD, of CROWAN in (1785) 2-32.

WARD, THOMAS, obtained a grant of land on TOPPIN RIVER SWAMP in (1784) 1-20; and one adjoining the land of CHARLES WILKINS in (1780) 1-21; one THOMAS WARD left will in CROWAN in (1793), witnessed by NICHOLAS STALLINGS 2-31; another before him left will CROWAN in (1772) who had among others a son THOMAS 2-21; another left will in CROWAN in (1785) with wife MARY and son JAMES and others 2-32; another THOMAS died in CROWAN (1798) with children WILLIAM, HUMPHREY, PERRIN & DEBORAH and ANN WARD 2-32; and HUMPHREY left will in (1821) with wife ABRAHA 2-32.

WARD, WILLIAM ( of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. ) sold land to JAMES SUMNER 1-110, 2-129; a WILLIAM left will in CROWAN in (1828) wife SARAH, sons NOAH, MICHAEL and HUMPHREY, and grandchildren TIMOTHY and ALFRED WHITE sons of JOHN WHITE 2-32; and another WILLIAM died in CROWAN in ( 1829 ) wife JEMIMA, with ISAAC and WILLIAM BIRD witnesses 2-32; WILLIAM WARD of HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, sold land to SAMUEL BARRELL, part of patent to JOHN MOORE in (1700), witnessed by JOHN and JAMES RICE about (1735-C) 2-130.

WARE, JOHN, in (1717) received the assignment of a patent to 250 acres of land adjoining the land of ANDREW SALSBURY 1-300.

WARREN, ABRAHAM served on a jury in ALBEMARLE in (1702) 1-610; his wife was SARAH and they had ANNE and HENRY WARREN born before (1730) in BRUNSWICK PRECINCT 2-399; in (1701) he married MRS. REBECCA CLAPPER, a widow 2-409; they had a son ABRAHAM born in (1702) 2-374; this young ABRAHAM WARREN was a grandson of MARY NORCOM who left will in (1718) 1-64; the elder ABRAHAM left will on LITTLE RIVER in PERQUIMANS in (1710) and his wife was MARY NORCOM 1-84; ( there were three ABRAHAMS in a row, here ) the middle one died leaving a will in PERQUIMANS in (1740) named wife SARAH, daughters SARAH & SUSANNA SUTTON, son HENRY, and "my five children" unnamed 1-80.

WARREN, BENJAMIN proved his rights, his wife ESTHER and his children JAMES, BENJAMIN, MARGARET, MARY, PATIENCE, WILLIAM and ESTHER in (1744) 2-622.

WARREN, HENRY, of MATTHEWSPINO CREEK, died leaving will in (1716) named wife ELIZABETH and son ABRAHAM and daughters MARY, ELIZABETH and ANNE, with JOHN PALIN overseer 1-83; he received a land grant in (1705) on OLD TOWN CREEK 1-8.

WARREN, EDWARD, died leaving will in GATES COUNTY in (1789) wife MARY and children RUTH, JOHN, WILLIAM, ROBERT, ELIZABETH and MARY WARREN; sons JOHN and WILLIAM Executors & ESTHER LANGSTON, WILLIAM WARREN and a JOHN LEWIS the witnesses 2-78.

WARREN, JOHN, was the orphan of MARY WARREN in (1766) nine years of age and was placed under the tuition of WILLIAM COLE 2-448; 1-809

WARREN, ROBERT, of HEDGECOMBE left will in (1709) wife MARGARET and five daughters 1-809.

WARREN, SAMUEL, left witnessed deed in (1727) by THOMAS HEATH to WILLIAM HOSKINS 2-443.

WARREN, SARAH, of KENTON in (1738) given the guardianship of orphans of WILLIAM STUNWARD 1-447.

WARREN, WILLIAM died in (1723), with only JOSEPH READING and ALEXANDER CRUIKSHANK mentioned 1-509; one WILLIAM left will in GATES COUNTY in (1797) and mentions his mother MARY WARREN and his brother a JOHN WARREN; JOHN PARKER and PHILLIP LEWIS were the Executors 2-78; another WILLIAM WARREN died in (1788) in BERTIE, his wife ELIZABETH and SEADRICK MARY the Executors of his will 2-362.

WASHINGTON, JAMES, instituted a suit against a THOMAS WASHINGTON (1742) in BERTIE 2-468.

WASHINGTON, JOHN was sued by RICHARD WASHINGTON of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. (1745) 2-468.

WASHINGTON, RICHARD and his wife HANNAH sold land they had bought from WILLIAM HEWCOTE to HENRY WHEELER in (1719), the deed being witnessed by JONATHAN CHRISTMAS and JOHN BAYLIE 2-608; in (1717) RICHARD WASHINGTON witnessed a deed by LAWRENCE BOREY to THOMAS DRAKE in CROWAN 1-615; RICHARD lived on WASHINGTON BRANCH on lands adjoining THOMAS KIRBY and JOHN PROCTOR in (1718) 1-622; in (1724) RICHARD WASHINGTON sued THOMAS KIRBY 2-297; in (1712) RICHARD was a witness to deed from THOMAS KIRBY to HENRY WHEELER 1-295; and in (1717) RICHARD WASHINGTON sold land by deed to JOHN BAYLIE 1-299; in (1718) RICHARD WASHINGTON and a JOHN RAINSFORD witnessed a deed to JOHN KIRBY 1-639.

WASHINGTON, THOMAS, was sued by JAMES WASHINGTON in (1742) 1-462; probably the same suit referred to on 2-468.

WATERLOE, RICHARD files a complaint against one JOHN KINIZY, and was given his freedom ( as an indentured servant, perhaps ); verdict signed by FRANCIS TOME and witnessed by RALPH FLETCHER and CALES GALLAWAY 2-429 & 2-430.

WATERS, JOSEPH, of HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, in (1716) made a deed to JOHN MINGE ( it is spelled MING all the way through ) of the same county which was witnessed by JOHN and MARY SUTTON 1-616; a JOSEPH WATERS died in NEW HANOVER COUNTY in (1739) and his daughter ELIZABETH married JOSEPH HOWES; she had a sister SARAH WATERS and brothers WILLIAM and JOSEPH, and she and her husband had sons WILLIAM, JOSEPH, JOHN and SAMUEL, daughters MARTHA, SARAH and an ELIZABETH who married JOB HOWES, all of NEW HANOVER COUNTY 2-466.

WATERS, WILLIAM and wife ALICE sold lands to WILLIAM BOND in (1699) 2-511; his name was signed to very old document 2-36.

WATFORD, HARDY, died leaving will in (1784) and named his wife WINNIFRED and CAPT. WILLIAM WATKINS WINS, his executors 2-362.

WATFORD, JOSEPH, died and left will in BERTIE in (1795) and named his daughter SARAH MARTIN & her children PENTIAN, WILLIAM, JOSEPH, WINNIFRED and SARAH MARTIN, his son JOHN and his sons JOSEPH and GEORGE WATFORD; from the will it seems plain his daughter WINNIFRED married HENRY MIRELL and they had a son NILES MIRELL 2-362.

WATFORD, WILLIAM left will in BERTIE in (1846) and names an interesting lot of children & relatives, including his grandson WILLIAM OUTLAW, son of DAVID OUTLAW of TENNESSEE & JAMES FREEMAN and wife MARTHA 2-656.

WATNEY, HAGAR witnessed a deed (1730) 2-449.

WATKINS, J., of TIRRELL COUNTY was a witness to a deed in (1715) to EDWARD BATCHELDER 1-294.

WATKINS, THOMAS died leaving will in PERQUIMANS in (1754) in which several members of the WEDDERS family are mentioned 1-610.

WATKINS, WILLIAM, died leaving will in PITT CO. in (1773) naming sons JOHN and WILLIAM WATKINS, son in law FRANCIS BUCK, and daughter SARAH BUCK; other daughters ELIZABETH, ANN and RACHEL WATKINS; wife (not named) and JAMES CASON, Executors 1-610.

WATSON, EDWARD died leaving will in BERTIE in (1810) and made his brother JOHN WATSON his Executor 2-654.

WATSON, JOHN, owned lands adjoining ROBERT HIGGS in (1720) 2-454; he left will in (1743-4) & named sons JOSEPH, JOHN, JONATHAN and JOB & wife SARAH and daughter SARAH 1-613; the son JOHN (it perhaps was) who left will in NEW HAMPSHIRE in (1774) and named his mother ANN WALSTON, daughter MARY wife of SAMUEL WALSHALL and others; witnesses were JOHN ROBERTSON and WILLIAM MICHAELS 1-613; JOHN WATSON sold land to JOHN HOWCOCK in (1717) 1-617; & in (1716) he and his wife MARY sold lands to HENRY HILL of HANSENMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, adjoining the lands of DANIEL HALEY and JOHN HINTON 1-292; a JOHN left will in BERTIE in (1777) named wife ANN and daughter MARY STANLEY, sons JOHN, THOMAS, JAMES and WILLIAM & daughters SARAH SMITH, ELIZABETH SMITHWICK, WINNIFRED, ANN and MARTHA WATSON; WILLIAM WHITE a witness 2-360; in (1716) he made deed to HENRY HILL (Of Hansemond Co. Va.) witnessed by CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY and JOHN GORDON 2-447; ELIZABETH WATSON was the widow of a JOHN WATSON in (1747) 2-467.

WATSON, DAVID, left will in BERTIE in (1782) and named his wife JEAN, "all my children", ROBERT ADAMS and THOMAS WATSON, Executors; and WILLIAM ADAMS and JOHN WATSON witnesses 2-360.

WATTS, JOHN, formerly of ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA died at CALNE CALLAWAY'S house in (1695) 3-402.

WATTS, THOMAS was MASTER of the Sloop SUCCESS in (1749) 1-435.

WATDALE, JOHN, died in BATH (1734) 1-62.

WATMAN, WILLIAM, will PASQUOTANK in (1721) 1-81.

WEAVER, WILLIAM died and left will without date on the record, but about 1730, or earlier; sons WILLIAM, JOHN, HENRY, THOMAS and EDWARD and "all my children" 1-81.

WEBB, ANTHONY was foreman of the GRAND JURY in BERTIE in (1744) 2-624; he left will in BERTIE in (1750) and named wife MARTHA and sons SAMUEL and WILLIAM and daughters PRISCILLA, KEEELAH and ANN; witnesses were WILLIAM and JOHN BARTON and ISAAC PRICE 1-498.

WEBB, HENRY, died in CURRITUCK in (1756) wife ELIZABETH and sons WENTWORTH and JOHN WEBB 1-498.

WEBB, DR. JAMES was the father of JOHN WEBB - mentioned in the will of THOMPSON JOHNSTON in (1828) in HILLSBORO, N. C. 2-523.

WEBB, JOHN, was the son in law of JOSEPH RIGGINS, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia in (1727) 1-70; JOHN is mentioned in the will of his uncle JOHN LEWIS WEBB in (1848) 2-556; an inventory of the estate of a JOHN WEBB was proved by THOMAS ARESBURY in (1744) 2-624; one had a land grant in (1783) on South side of TOPPIM RIVER 1-22.

WEBB, JESSE, died in CHOWAN in (1803) and in his will named his mother MARY WEBB 2-31.

WEBB, MUMPHRY, sold land to JOHN LASSITER & the deed was witnessed by JOHN BUTTIN 1-624.

WEBB, ISHAM signed a bond (1777) 2-214, 2-215.

WEBB, MARY left will in CHOWAN in (1812) and mentioned several grandchildren, and FREDERICK and NATHAN CHERCY were the Executors 2-31.

WEBB, MOSES, died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1779) and mentions JAMES WEBB and brothers ZACHARIAH and JOHN WEBB; ZACHARIAH WEBB, JR. a witness 2-31.

WEBB, ZACHARIAH, died and left will in CHOWAN in (1761) naming sons JOHN, MOSES and JAMES WEBB, with SAMUEL WEBB a witness 2-30, 2-31. ZACHARIAH WEBB received a land grant in (1782) on TOPPIM RIVER 1-22.

WEBB, RICHARD left will in (1802) and named wife WILLIAM and brothers JOHN and JESSE WEBB 3-365.

WEBSTER, ELIZABETH died leaving will in (1754) and named sons JOHN and BENJAMIN WEBSTER & other children named MORRIS 1-505.

WEBSTER, JOHN left will in CAMBERT in (1745) and named sons JOHN, JOSEPH and BENJAMIN and daughters ELIZABETH and MARY; witnesses were MORRIS HOUTSON, JAMES MORRIS and RICHARD WILLIAMSON 1-505; he was given a power of attorney in (1714) 1-296.

WEBSTER, WILLIAM died in HIDE COUNTY in (1745) and mentions a grandson THEODORE WEBSTER the son of JAMES WEBSTER, his sister ANN, wife ANN, and his son WILLIAM WEBSTER 1-505.

WEBSTER, BENJAMIN, with JOHN OVERMAN and THOMAS WEEKS in (1774) witnessed the will of WILLIAM ARNOLD, in PERQUIMANS 2-163.



WEEKES, JAMES left will in (1779) and mentions brother WILSON WEEKES and brother JOSEPH BARCLIFF 3-195.

WEEKES, JOHN died and left will in (1768) named wife SARAH, brother SAMUEL, and sons JOHN, SHADRACK and THOMAS WEEKES, daughters IRENA and SARAH 3-195.

WEEKES, THOMAS died in (1763) and left will naming sons JOHN, THOMAS, BENJAMIN and SAMUEL & JAMES and WILSON, and daughter in law LAVINIA BARCLIFF, wife ELIZABETH 3-195; another THOMAS left will in (1806) 3-356.

WEEKES, SAMUEL died in (1815) and mentions grandson LEWEL NICHOLSON, son of JOSEPH; JOHN OYERMAN a witness 3-356.

WEEKES, WILLIAM left will in (1816) naming son WILLIAM and several daughters 3-356; another WILLIAM WEEKES left will in (1832) 3-356, 3-357

WEICH, AEMER died in CHOWAN in (1825) and named brother in law ROBERT A. TAYLOR and brothers WILLIS and WILLIAM WELCH; J. W. and WILLIAM LITTLEJOHN witnesses 3-37.

WELCH, EDWARD died leaving will in CHOWAN (1827) names daughter LILLY STALLINGS, SALLY and THAMAR TAYLOR, RACHEL MINGE (MING) and sons EDWARD, MILES and WILLIAM WELCH 2-27; an earlier EDWARD deeded lands to JOHN CREAMION in (1799) with JAMES WILLIAMS and JOHN PARKER witnesses 3-132; he received a land grant in (1794) adjoining JOSIAH COPPLAND 1-24.

WELCH, JAMES died and left will in (1711) daughter MARY and brother in law HENRY BONKER Executor 1-24.

WELCH, JOHN, died in CHOWAN in (1730) leaving his wife, Executrix, who died the same year; they left four children, the oldest GEORGE WELCH; JOSEPH PARKER married SARAH, the oldest one of the daughters 2-299.

WELCH, MILES, died in CHOWAN in (1836) named his wife SARAH, sons BAKER, DREW, GASTON and DORSET WELCH 3-37.

WELCH, NATHANIEL. The first one died in PASQUOTANK in (1735) and named JEROME SWEENEY, THOMAS GASKILL, JOSEPH and ELIZABETH PENDLETON; THOMAS PENDLETON a witness 1-507; the second NATHANIEL died in (1789) names wife SARAH, son RICHARD, daughter ELIZABETH WINSLOW and son in law WILLIAM JACKSON 3-198.

WELSON, DANIEL, mentioned in the will of WILLIAM RAYON in GRANVILLE COUNTY in (1769) 1-41.

WELLS QUARTER SWAMP BRIDGE was in BERTIE COUNTY in (1771) 3-449.

WELLS, DOROTHY died leaving will in (1788) naming ANN ELLIOTT, daughter of JUDITH, and ANN ELLIOTT, daughter of THOMAS and JUDITH; the witnesses were MONROE and DEFEY ELLIOTT 3-198.

WELLS, JOSEPH, died in (1816) his wife was CHLOE sons THOMAS, FRANCIS and JOSEPH, with GEORGE SUTTON and EXECUTOR 3-361.

WELLS, THOMAS ( son of JOSEPH ) died leaving a will (1834) mentions his mother CHLOE HEDRICKS and sister JANN MOPHERN 3-361.

WELLS, FRANCIS obtained a grant of land on CHOWAN RIVER in (1696) 1-4; his wife was ELIZABETH and they had a son FRANCIS who was born in (1706) 3-376; and a daughter SARAH born in (1706) 3-376; he sold land to his son FRANCIS JR. about (1735) with THOMAS PIERCE and JOHN PIERCE as witnesses 3-131; in (1708) he sold the lands he had patented in (1696) to JAMES BEASLEY 3-136.

WELLS, DR. GEORGE died in CHOWAN in (1787) & his wife was MIRIAM; he had brother RICHARD, brother THOMAS and father in law WILLIAM ROYD 2-33.

WELLWOOD, ANDREW and his wife MARY had a son WILLIAM born in (1673) and twins THOMAS and MARY born in (1669) 3-307.

WENTWORTH, SAMUEL and a JOHN WEBSTER, were mariners of HAMPTON, VIRGINIA, and in (1714) they executed a power of attorney to JOSEPH CLOVER with JOHN ROBERTSON as a witness 1-396.

WEST, ARTHUR, of BERTIE left will in (1730) & mentions ROBERT WEST, son of HENRY, NATHANIEL HICKMAN, wife MARY, brother JOSEPH and sister MARY WEST; WILLIAM WEST and EDWARD POWERS witnesses 1-500.

WEST, ANNE, married CHARLES WORTH JACOBS of BERTIE COUNTY, and after his death she married SIMON BRYAN, the son of LEWIS BRYAN and ELIZABETH HUNTER; see note 1-28.

WEST, BENJAMIN, of PASQUOTANK, married WINNIFRED ROYD, the widow of THOMAS ROYD in (1720) 2-298; an earlier BENJAMIN WEST died leaving will in (1695) and JOHN MACKAY married his widow and administered on his estate 1-34; MARY WEST was the relict of one BENJAMIN and the administratrix 3-616

WEST, CARY witnessed the will of GEORGE JERNIGAN, SR. in (1778) 2-343.

WEST, CORNELIUS, was the "son" of SUSAN BODFREY who died leaving will (1830) 3-335.

WEST, ELIZABETH, was the widow of THOMAS WEST in BERTIE in (1771) 3-449.

WEST, HENRY, died in (1752) and left will in BATH, naming sisters MARY SOJOURNER, SARAH PETTON, CELIA TYNES and niece HOLLAND APPLWHITE, nephew JOHN PETTON; JOHN GILES and WILLIAM PETTON Executors 1-80.

WEST, CHARLES died in PASQUOTANK in (1748) and named sons LEWEL and JONATHAN, daughter MIRIAM MCKEEL and others; the witnesses were ANN DANIEL and JOHN MCKEEL 1-500.

WEST, JOHN, was on jury in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT in (1702) 1-610; in (1690) JOHN WEST was witness to deed by THOMAS POLLOCK 3-281; he took up lands in PASQUOTANK before 1700 1-302; and settled on LITTLE RIVER 1-303; he died in (1712) left will named wife ELIZABETH 1-33; his widow married THOMAS ROYD, though she had several WEST children, with BENJAMIN WEST the oldest of them 1-609, 3-249.

WEST, MARTHA, was the wife of EDWARD BRYAN and had daughter WINNIFRED who married GEORGE D. REED 2-342.

WEST, MARTHA, the wife of THOMAS WEST, was the daughter of JOHN BLOUNT, and his administratrix in (1722) 1-445.

WEST, MARY, about (1720) was the administratrix of BENJAMIN WEST 2-616.

WEST, PETER, about (1767) left will and in same mentioned sons WILLIAM, THOMAS and PETER & daughters SARAH SMITH, SELAH WEST, MARYAN OLIVER, WILHELMINE WEST and CHRISTIAN WEST and his wife CHRISTIAN 2-361; PETER WEST was a member of the BERTIE COUNTY COURT in (1741) with NEEDHAM BRYAN, THOMAS WHITMELL and others 2-199; in (1744) he was given charge of BENJAMIN STAPLES then 8 months old 2-620 and in (1722) he sold 150 acres of land to ROBERT MOORE, and 300 acres to MARY WILLIAMS 2-233; he died leaving will in (1749) naming daughters SARAH WEST and ELIZABETH COTTON, son PETER and grandson WILLIAM WEST 1-80.

WEST, PRISCILLA in (1717) witnessed a deed by MARY WILLIAMS, relict of LEWIS WILLIAMS to land on DEEP CREEK to JAMES RUTLAND 1-621.

WEST, ROBERT (COL.) was appointed in (1744) the Surveyor of Roads in BERTIE, over which JOSEPH KNOTT, JOHN JEWINS, JONATHAN KIT - TRELL and others had been overseers 2-621; he was a brother in law of GEORGE POLLOCK as shown by will in (1736) 1-56; and the son in law of GOV. THOMAS HARVEY in (1747) 2-629; as MAJOR ROBERT WEST he was granted 500 acres near SANDY POINT on the North side of ALBEMARLE SOUND in (1716) 1-395; his wife was MARY and with THOMAS WEST and wife MARTHA they sold lands to THOMAS POLLOCK in (1718) 1-627; he was the Executor of SOLOMON JORDAN in (1722) 1-36; THOMAS POLLOCK, before (1710) deeded lands to "my son in law" ROBERT WEST 1-91; one ROBERT WEST left will in BERTIE in (1771) naming sons GEORGE and ROBERT, daughter ANN WEST, ANN BILLUPS, John, William and Elizabeth (children of ANN BILLUPS) CULLEN POLLOCK and others 2-361; MAJOR ROBERT WEST and MARY HARVEY his wife in (1716) deeded land to JAMES WILLIAMSON 1-395; COL. ROBERT owned lands adjoining ABEL JOHNSON and THOMAS HALL in (1713) 1-620; he had land grant in (1716) joining SANDY POINT 1-16; in (1717) he sold lands to SOLOMON JORDAN adjoining the lands of MARTIN GRIFFIN, with ISAAC HILL one of the witnesses 1-621; see 1-500.

WEST, ROBERT, JR. and ANNE JACOBS were half brother and sister in (1747) 2-629.

WEST, ROBERT, about (1691) married MARTHA CULLEN, daughter of THOMAS CULLEN, member of the N. C. Provincial Council. See genealogical note at bottom of page 1-800.

WEST, SAMUEL, and MARY and PHOEBE WEST claimed as heirs by right by RICHARD HOWELL 3-139; SAMUEL S. WEST in (1717) was a brother of WILLIAM WEST 3-148.

WEST, SARAH, a sister of HENRY WEST, who died & left will in (1752) which was proved in BATH, married a PETTON and had a son JOHN PETTON, probably son of WILLIAM PETTON who was an executor of the will; HOLLAND APPLEWHITE was a niece of HENRY WEST and SARAH PETTON; MARY SOJOURNER was another one of the WEST sisters, who is mentioned in the same will 1-80.

WEST, THOMAS, was the son of ROBERT WEST and his wife MARTHA CULLEN, daughter of THOMAS CULLEN; after the death of ROBERT WEST the widow married GOV. THOMAS POLLOCK (1690); she had four sons by her first marriage to ROBERT WEST: COL. ROBERT, THOMAS, RICHARD and JOHN WEST; by her marriage to GOV. POLLOCK she had sons CULLEN, THOMAS and GEORGE POLLOCK (note two sons named THOMAS) and a daughter MARTHA POLLOCK, who married COL. THOMAS BRAY, of New Kent County, VIRGINIA 2-325; THOMAS WEST and wife MARTHA (1720) sold lands to THOMAS POLLOCK 2-612; he was TREASURER of CRAVEN COUNTY in (1719) 1-444; his wife was MARTHA BLOUNT, the daughter of JOHN BLOUNT 1-445; in (1715) he bought land from WILLIAM DUCKERFIELD joining the lands of HENRY KING 1-292; sold lands adjoining CHARLES EDEY to THOMAS POLLOCK in (1720) with WILLIAM LITTLE and JOHN LOVICK witnesses 2-612; he left will in PERQUIMANS (one did, at least) in (1736) naming brothers THOMAS, JOSEPH, SAMUEL and JOHN WEST and WILLIAM LONG 1-62; he was succeeded as TREASURER by JOHN WORLEY in (1721) 1-444; in (1716) he and THOMAS DANIEL witnessed a deed by THOMAS POLLOCK in CHOWAN 1-285; a THOMAS left will in BERTIE in (1795) naming wife SARAH, son JOHN and "all my children" and "each of my daughters", with JAMES LEGGETT and JAMES ROSS, Executors 2-361; THOMAS WEST of BERTIE left will in (1757) wife ELIZABETH & children WILLIAM and ELIZABETH and brother ROBERT WEST 1-30; in (1721) THOMAS and his wife MARTHA sold lands to ROGER SWELL 2-618; in (1717) he sold lands to a JOHN HART on SALMON CREEK, with RICHARD ROSS a witness 1-300; ELIZABETH, daughter of THOMAS WEST and wife MARTHA BLOUNT married THOMAS WHITMELL, and they had a daughter ALICE WHITMELL, who married ELI HARRIS & the last had two sons BLOUNT HARRIS and a WEST HARRIS 2-154.

WEST, WILLIAM left will in (1744) and in it he mentions daughter SARAH PETTON and grandson JOSIAH SOJOURNER, wife SUSANNA and HENRY WEST, Executors (This is HENRY WEST who died in 1762) 1-80; in (1716) he sold lands to CHRISTOPHER VANTUSEN, with FREDERICK ROGERS a witness 1-398; he patented lands in EDGEcombe in (1746) 1-447; a WILLIAM WEST left will in BERTIE (1810) naming REV. JAMES ROSS to preach funeral sermon, and friend DAVID KELLY 2-553, 2-554; he married MARY BATE in (1806) in BERTIE COUNTY 2-378; in (1735) a WILLIAM left will naming ROBERT WEST, JR. and THOMAS WEST 1-82; in (1742) WILLIAM of EDGEcombe COUNTY sued THOMAS SUMMERELL's estate 2-469.

WEST, MRS. WINNIFRED was administratrix of her late husband JOHN WEST in (1700) 3-302.

WESTLAND, JOHN sold lands to JOHN RASHERY in (1719) which he had bought from DENNIS MACKENZIE 2-454.

WESSON, EDWARD in (1723) bought lands on WAR-WICK SWAMP, from WILLIAM KELLY and wife HANNAH 2-295.

WESSON, WILLIAM, bought land from NEDIA WHITE which joined the lands of BENJAMIN SMALL in (1734), the deed being witnessed by JOHN SMALL and BENJAMIN SMALL and the land was on ROCKY CREEK 2-809.

WESTON, EPHRAIM, died in BERTIE in (1801) naming sons JOHN and EPHRAIM, daughter SARAH and a grandson THOMAS WESTON; SARAH and CATHERINE WESTON, witnesses 3-561; another EPHRAIM (the son, perhaps) left will in (1818) and left several children who are named; WILLIAM E. ROXMAN and RABINS WESTON as witnesses 3-561.

WESTON, JOHN, was Constable in (1744) in BERTIE COUNTY 3-620; had son SOLOMON 3-444.

WESTON, SOLOMON, was an orphan of JOHN WESTON in (1788) 3-444; a SOLOMON died in BERTIE in (1813) had wife SARAH and four sons, who are not named in his will 3-551.

WESTON, WILLIAM lived not far from ROCKY HOCK PERMY in (1754) 1-452; a WILLIAM left will in BERTIE in (1747) and left children JOHN, WILLIAM, EPHRAIM, THOMAS, MALACHI and daughter RACHEL and wife CATHERINE; MOSES GREEN was a witness 1-511, 1-512, 3-551; in (1746) WILLIAM WESTON was given the care of THOMAS MITCHELL, sixteen years old, the son of JOHN MITCHELL 3-629; in (1749) WILLIAM and JOHN WESTON made a report on the estate of WILLIAM WESTON 2-632; WILLIAM left will in BERTIE in (1696) naming wife SARAH, sons MALACHI, EDMUND and WILLIAM and a daughter WINNIFRED; EDMUND DUNSTON and EPHRAIM WESTON Executors 2-632; in (1755) WILLIAM WESTON was Master of the Schooner UNITY 1-436.

WEYMOUTH, THOMAS was a witness to what is said to be the oldest deed on record in NORTH CAROLINA in (1661) 3-433.

WHALE FISHING in NORTH CAROLINA waters; an article signed by WILLIAM LITTLE 2-187, 2-188.

WHARTON, DAVID, died without a will (1712) 1-84; MARY HOBBS was granted administration on his estate in BATH COUNTY (1712) 2-148.

WHARTON, ROBERT died leaving a will in (1816) & mentions wife ELIZABETH and sister LYDIA; E. BARROW, Executor 3-361.

WHARTON, WILLIAM, was a merchant in HERTFORD, N. C. and died in (1798) naming son ROBERT and daughter LYDIA, and brother JAMES WHARTON as Executor 3-198.

WHEAT, WALTER and wife MARY, bought land from JOHN DANIEL and his wife MARY in (1700) 3-611.

WHEATLEY, JOHN owned lands adjoining that of WILLIAM BRANCH in (1704) 2-455; and he bought land from THOMAS WANE and wife in CROWAN in (1738) in CROWAN 2-445.

WHEEDER, ANN died leaving will in (1834) and in it mentioned her brother RICHARD LEIGH; son GILBERT WHEEDER and grand-daughters NANCY & SARAH STANTON; JOSIAH JORDAN was a witness 3-361.

WHEEDER, DEBORAH was the administratrix of the estate of her husband JOHN WHEEDER (1700) 3-302; their daughter DEBORAH was born in (1689) in BECKLEY PRECINCT 3-216; after JOHN WHEEDER died his wife DEBORAH married DENNIS MACLENDEN in (1702) in ALLENMARKE PRECINCT 1-609.

WHEEDER, GEORGE of ALICATOR, died in (1718) and named sons RICHARD, GEORGE and JOHN, daughter RUTH WHEEDER and his cousin RICHARD WHEEDER 1-63; another died (1764) 3-197.

WHEEDER, JOHN; his name signed to a suit in PERQUIMANS at the house of MARY SCOTT in (1689) with JOHN BARROW and others 3-431; an inventory of his estate was returned into court in (1701) 1-02; his will was probated in CROWAN in (1803) and mentions wife and child or children 2-37; in (1685) JOHN WHEEDER, ye son of RICHARD WHEEDER and ELIZABETH his wife (late of VIRGINIA) and DEBORAH SUTTON, relict of NATHANIEL SUTTON were married by MR. JOHN WRIGHT, Minister 3-301; they had a son RICHARD WHEEDER born (1687) 3-216.

WHEEDER, RICHARD and SARAH DURANT were married in (1709); they had a son JOHN (b. 1715), daughter SARAH (b. 1717), and sons GEORGE, daughter ANN, son JOSEPH and son HEBERIAN all born by (1728); the wife SARAH died in (1728) 3-309; RICHARD of PERQUIMANS sold land to PAUL BUNCH in (1729) adjoining the land of ORLANDO CHAMPION 2-446; RICHARD of TIRRELL COUNTY died (1739) and mentioned CUTHBERT PHELPS and cousin GEORGE PHELPS 1-80; one RICHARD left will in (1785) and another in (1788) who had a son BENJAMIN WHEEDER and whose wife was MARY (left will in (1795) 3-197.

WHEEDER, SEETH, died in (1798) naming sons JOSEPH and THOMAS and father THOMAS WHEEDER; witnesses were MILES TURNER and GEORGE SUTTON 3-197.

WHEEDER, THOMAS, SR. died and left a will in (1808) with youngest daughters PATSY, MARY, KESIA and NANCY, wife ELIZABETH, son ROBERT, son GEORGE, sons in law JOSHUA MOORE and MARK NEWBY, son JOHN, and son SAMUEL WHEEDER; GEORGE SUTTON and LEVI MUEBLEN, witnesses 3-361.

WHEELER, HENRY and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS were the witnesses to a deed to JOHN BAILLY (1717) 1-399; in (1718) he had a land grant adjoining the lands of THOMAS KIRBY 1-629; & he sold lands to THOMAS KIRBY in (1716) with JOHN DICKINSON a witness 1-399; and in (1720) he was a close neighbor of one WILLIAM BOON 2-617; he sold lands to ROBERT SHARER (Of ISLE OF WIGHT CO. VA.) in (1715) 1-288; he made a deed to ARTHUR WILLIAMS in (1717) to which RICHARD WASHINGTON was a witness 1-399; in (1715) he sold land to RICHARD WASHINGTON on the S. side of NEEDHAM RIVER, and WILLIAM BRYANT and JOHN NAIKNE were witnesses 1-295; also in (1712) he bought lands on TURKEY CREEK from THOMAS KIRBY 1-295; HENRY WHEELER died leaving a will proved in (1727) and named his wife ANN, sons EMPEWER, HENRY and JOHN and daughter SARAH WHEELER 1-63.

WHEELER, JANE was claimed as a headright (1702) by JAMES NEWCO with members of the SMITH, HOUSE and WARD families 2-399.

WHEELER, MARK and also ELIZABETH, DEBORAH and JANE WHEELER were all claimed as headrights by JAMES NEWCO of N. C. in (1702) 2-399.

WHERRY, ANTHONY married SARAH HARMON in (1699) 3-408; they had a son ANTHONY born in (1701-2) 3-378; he was a tithable in HERRIE COUNTY in (1702) 3-88; he was the son of an ANTHONY WHERRY and his wife JOANNA 3-408; his wife SARAH was the daughter of ROBERT HARMON 3-408; and he is mentioned in will of his brother JOSEPH 1-82.

WHERRY, JOSHUA, left will in (1730) in which he named his brother ANTHONY and sisters RACHEL, ELIZABETH, SARAH and MARY WHERRY 1-82. (They were the children of ANTHONY WHERRY and his wife JOHANNA ).

WHITE FAMILY. Wills 1-82, 1-83, 1-503, 1-504, 1-505, 2-35, 2-36, 2-79, 2-552, 2-553, 3-193, 3-257, 3-258, 3-359, 3-360, 3-339.

WHITE, ABRAHAM was a witness to the will of BENJAMIN SAUNDERS in (1830) 3-350; one in CHOWAN married CHRISTIAN NIXON in (1870) 2-422

WHITE, AED, and JAMES and ELIZABETH HOLLOWELL witnessed the will of LUKE STALLINGS (1799) 3-198.

WHITE, ARNOLD, SR., died in (1730) and in will mentioned daughter SARAH and sons JOSHUA & NATHANIEL WHITE 1-82; see 3-193, 1-504.

WHITE, ANN, the wife of THOMAS WHITE died in (1770) 3-408; ANNA WHITE left will (1796) naming her half sisters and brothers and sister MARTHA SAUNDERS 3-194.

WHITE, CALES, was the Executor of NATHANIEL CAIN in (1800) 3-159; and he and JOSEPH WHITE witnessed the will of SAMUEL SMITH in (1789) 3-190; CALES WHITE and wife REBECCA had PENNA WHITE born (1761) and other children; & CALES'S wife was REBECCA TOMS whom he married in (1761) 3-400; CALES WHITE left will in (1795) and named children FRANCIS, TOMS, CALES, JAMES, JOSIAH and ELISHA, and daughters PENNINE FRITCHARD, REBECCA ALBERTSON & MARY and BETTY WHITE; WILLIAM SKINNER and CALES WINSLOW were the witnesses 3-194.

WHITE, DANIEL and NATHANIEL WINSLOW were EXECUTORS of the will of JOSEPH GRIFFITH (1828) 3-334; he was also an executor of the will of HENRY CHAPPELL in (1823) which was witnessed by JOSEPH and EXUM LANE 3-339.

WHITE, DAVID and ROBERT WHITE witnessed the will of EDWARD GARRISH in (1827) 3-335.

WHITE, DIANA, was married to THOMAS MERCER in (1703) 3-410. (She a widow).

WHITE, ELIZABETH married JESSE BOUNDTREE (1790) 3-419.

WHITE, EXUM, was a grandson of THOMAS NEWBY and a son of JOSIAH WHITE in (1793) and was also related to the JORDANS and WATKINS FAMILY 3-190.

WHITE, EZEKIEL, married MARY HARRISON in BERTIE COUNTY in (1780) 2-518.

WHITE, FRANCIS died leaving will in (1813) and in his will mentioned sons CALES and FRANCIS and other children, and mentions also his brother TOMS WHITE 3-358.

WHITE, GEORGE was the father of JOHN WHITE and was related to JOHN EVANS and JOHN JORDAN in (1717) 1-626; he assigned his interest in a patent to THOMAS HOLLIDAY in (1725) witnessed by GEORGE TURNIDGE and ROBERT HICKS 2-447 & 2-448.

WHITE, GILSON, was Master of the sloop ELIZABETH in (1749) 1-438.

WHITE, HENRY, under oath about (1700) or earlier, declaring he was 57 years old and that he knew SAMUEL DAVIS, of PASQUOTANK in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who was an apprentice to his father HENRY WHITE; that SAMUEL DAVIS married ANN, who was a servant of CAPT. JAMES BLOUNT (also in ISLE OF WIGHT CO. VA. ); that the DAVIS family moved to N. C. and SAMUEL DAVIS JR. is heir to the lands in PASQUOTANK COUNTY, being the oldest son of SAMUEL DAVIS, SR. and his wife ANN DAVIS, deceased 3-146; HENRY WHITE was a member of the Court in (1698) that met at the house of JOHN HARRIS 2-298; HENRY WHITE JR. (57 years old ) was born about (1642) 1-443

WHITE, ISAAC, witnessed the will of ERI HARROW in (1832) 3-336.

WHITE, JACOB, left will in (1816) and mentioned sons JOSIAH, ROBINSON, THEOPHILUS & JESHA and also JOSEPH, daughters JEMIMA GUYER & POLLY WHITE 3-358.

WHITE, JEAN, the relict of ROGER WHITE, married JOHN WILKINSON in (1686) 3-203.

WHITE, JESSE died leaving will in (1814) and in it mentions his daughters and wife and his brother THOMAS WHITE 3-358.

WHITE, JOHN and MARGARET TITERTON were married in BERKELEY PRECINCT in (1686) 3-203; JOHN WHITE left will in PASQUOTANK in (1754) & named children, including JOHN MAN WHITE 1-504 ( TIMOTHY MEADS a witness ) and another JOHN left will in PERCUTMANS in (1750) names son JOHN, several daughters and his sister MARY 1-506; JOHN WHITE sold lands in (1717) adjoining JOHN EVANS 1-624; and to MARY BUCKIN in (1729) on CHOWAN river adjoining ELIZABETH PARKER and THOS HOLLIDAY 2-451; one JOHN WHITE was a grandson of JOHN TOMS in (1808) 3-354; in (1730) JOHN sold land to THOMAS HOLLIDAY 2-449; JOHN WHITE, SR. in (1707) deeded lands to JOHN CHAPTION bought by GEORGE WHITE from EDWARD WILLIAMS 2-448; JOHN SR. also sold land to WILLIAM WILLIAMS in (1700) 3-131; JOHN had a land grant on BEAR SWAMP and SANDY RUN in (1714) 1-5; JOHN WHITE ( at an early date ) was appointed a Justice of the General Court of that part of the Province of N. C. lying East of CAPE FEAR 2-298; the will of JOHN WHITE was proven in HYDE PRECINCT in (1725) and mentions only his wife SARAH 1-50; in (1716) JOHN WHITE and his wife SARAH sold lands to GEORGE WHITE part of a patent in BOGG NECK; the witnesses being LUKE WHITE and LUKE WHITE, JR. 2-385; & JOHN WHITE SR. and his wife SARAH in (1716) sold lands to JOHN WARD, the witnesses being JOHN WHITE JR., LUKE WHITE and a JOHN GORDON 2-385; he and his wife SARAH also in (1704) sold land to MARY ARLINE which was witnessed by JAMES FLEMING 2-611.

WHITE, JONATHAN, left will in (1823) in which he mentions sons TIMOTHY and JONATHAN & his daughters and wife RACHEL, with JOSEPH WHITE and NATHAN WINSLOW the witnesses to the will 3-359.

WHITE, JUDAH, died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1770) named wife SARAH, LUKE WHITE SR., with the BYRONS and STALLINGS as Executors and witnesses 2-35.



WHITE, JOSHUA, died leaving will in (1784) leaving JACOB, ZACHARIAH and JOSHUA, MOURNING, MARY and ELIZABETH WHITE and MARGARET MOORE and son in law SAMUEL MOORE 3-193; in (1806) JOSHUA WHITE was one of the Executors of the will of JOSEPH GILBERT 3-354.

WHITE, LAZARUS, received a land grant in NORTH CAROLINA in (1719) on HOLLY CREEK SWAMP 1-17

WHITE, LUKE, sold lands to JOHN WILLIAMS (1718) on CHOWAN RIVER, which JOHN later sold to SAMUEL WOODWARD 1-626; in (1808) the wife of a LUKE H. WHITE was CATHERINE and she was perhaps CATHERINE JONES 2-365; in (1739) LUKE WHITE kept the ferry from ROCKYBROCK to BERTIE COUNTY, N. C. 2-299; a LUKE WHITE died leaving will in BERTIE in (1796) and mentioned wife MARY, DAVID VALENTINE and NATHAN HARELL as Executors; the witnesses were NATHAN HARELL, GEORGE WHITE and POLLY RAGARBY 2-362; another and later LUKE left will in BERTIE proved in (1837) and named his children as JAMES, ISAAC, MENDY, JOSIAH, ELIZABETH, MARGARET and HENRY WHITE, with a son AMOS who was deceased; the witnesses were JAMES and TURNER WILSON and THOMAS WARD 2-565. (An earlier LUKE WHITE left will in CURRITUCK proved in (1758) his wife MARGARET and sons VINSON (Vincent) and JOSHUA and daughters CHRISTIAN WHITE, KESIAH MILES, the wife of MICHAEL MILES, and MARY, the wife of JOHN TOMSON. GRILES ABSTRACTS p. 403.) This last will ( from GRILES ) appears on (1-503) and spells "MILES" as MILES, which we think correct; and still another LUKE died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1770) named wife SARAH, LUKE WHITE, JR., SOLOMON, STEPHEN, JAMES and JACOB WHITE, son JOHN WHITE, daughters ELIZABETH DISON and SARAH COPELAND, with AUGUSTINE DISON and JOHN COPELAND ( perhaps his son in law ) as EXECUTORS; will was witnessed by DANIEL HARE ( the minister, of course ), JOHN GREGORY and a WILLIAM RAINES 2-35.

WHITE, MARYAN ( the widow of JACOB WHITE ) died in (1824) naming sons THEOPHILUS and JOSIAH WHITE, JERIMAH GUYER, alias WHITE, POLLY WHITE and son JOSHUA WHITE; THEOPHILUS WHITE was married and was the father of a MARYAN WHITE 3-359.

WHITE, MENDY, died leaving will in (1804) naming sons GADDER, GEORGE and WILLIAM WHITE, and BENJAMIN and REuben WHITE, and daughters JUDITH RAY, WINNIFRED HALE, KERRINHAPOCK WHOLAR and ANNIE NIZELL; witnesses were JOHN WHITE, ABSDOLM PRITCHARD and KING WHITE and STEPHEN WHITE 2-552; an earlier MEDIA WHITE died in BERTIE in (1749) naming his wife ELIZABETH, the will being witnessed by ABIGAIL WHITE and JOSEPH BUTTERTON 1-504; this last named MEDIA WHITE sold lands to WILLIAM WESSON in (1734) on ROCKYBROCK RIVER, joining the lands of BENJAMIN SMALL 2-609; and in (1728) he sold lands to MARY HUFFIN on CHOWAN RIVER 2-442.

WHITE, MILES ( Spelled MYLES ) was the son of a FRANCIS WHITE who died leaving will (1813) and MILES was brother of CALES, FRANCIS, JOHN and TOM WHITE 3-358.

WHITE, NOAH, married TABITHA COLLINS in BERTIE COUNTY in (1792) with FREDERICK WHITE, who married JUDITH BYNUM, the same year, as security on marriage bond 2-367.

WHITE, NATHANIEL, was the brother of MILES WHITE ( will in 1788 ) and of SEVE WHITE; these were the nephews of BENJAMIN WHITE 3-193.

WHITE, HERBERTIAN, died leaving will in PASQUOTANK in (1761) wife MARTHA and children BENJAMIN, JOSHUA, SARAH, MARY and MARTHA and his father ARNOLD WHITE 1-504 ( Two ARNOLD WHITE wills on same page ). The ARNOLD who died in (1890) was brother of HENRY WHITE, whom see.

WHITE, PENINAR, witnessed the will of a SARAH DAVIS in (1817) 3-330; PENINAR WHITE, as daughter of CALES WHITE, married a PRITCHARD 3-194.

WHITE, ROBERT, died in ALBEMARLE COUNTY (1698) in which he mentions ( in will ) his sons VINCENT and ROBERT and a daughter MARY & a THOMAS JONES; 1-504; a later ROBERT left will in (1733) naming sons JONATHAN, SEPHANTIAH, JOSEPH and ROBERT WHITE and his daughters ANN, ELIZABETH and MARY and wife REBECCA 1-82; in (1692) ROBERT WHITE sold lands to REMONSON WALKER on CHOWAN RIVER with STEVEN MANNWARING and PETER GRAY as witnesses 1-397.

WHITE, SEVE died leaving will in (1826) naming brothers NATHAN and JONATHAN WHITE sister ELIZABETH GRIFFIN, with DEAPSEY WHITE as a witness 3-359.

WHITE, SAMUEL died in (1779) and left will naming his youngest sons GABRIEL and JOSHUA WHITE, and WILLIAM, BENJAMIN and ARNOLD WHITE other sons; his wife was HESSTINE & HENRY WHITE is an Executor 3-193.

WHITE, SILAS, died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1841) and left sons MOSES, JOHN, HENRY, SILAS, JACOB and JORDAN WHITE, wife ELIZABETH and daughters MARY FOREHAND, CHRISTIAN GOODWIN and ELIZABETH WHITE; ELISHA SWINE and ELISHA GRIFFIN a witness 2-36.

WHITE, THEOPHILUS was the son of JACOB WHITE & his wife MARYAN ( She left will 1820 ); he had a daughter MARYAN WHITE 3-369.

WHITE, THOMAS and ANN BARNES were married in (1765), and they had MILES, NATHAN, SEVE, ORPHA, ELIZABETH, JONATHAN and MYRAM WHITE all born by (1768); ANN (BARNES) WHITE died in (1770) 3-399, 2-400; another THOMAS WHITE died in (1762) and left children BENJAMIN, JOSHUA, JOSEPH, THOMAS, JOHN, MATTHEW and CALES, and daughters MARY WINSLOW and SARAH WHITE, and a daughter ELIZABETH who married PRITCHARD and had children; his will was witnessed by THOMAS HENRY, MARY PRITCHARD and ISRAEL PERRY 3-193; one THOMAS WHITE married to SARAH BOUNDREY in (1791) 3-420; Court was held at the home of a THOMAS WHITE in CHOWAN in (1694) 1-611, 1-612; he married DIANA FOSTER ( who had been DIANA HARRIS ) and the widow of WILLIAM FOSTER 1-611, 3-200, 3-146 where he and DIANA and PATRICK HENLEY; in (1695) THOMAS entered into an agreement with DAVID BLAKE, which they both signed 3-247; THOMAS WHITE, a son of JOSIAH WHITE is mentioned in the will of WILLIAM MOORE in (1808); BENJAMIN and JOHN WHITE were among the heirs of THOMAS WHITE in (1815) 2-360, 3-351.

WHITE, VALENTINE ( apparently ) the son of LUKE WHITE and wife MARY, will (1786) with brothers NOAH and DAVID WHITE 3-362.

WHITE, VINCENT ( Sometimes spelled VINSON, but I am sure it was VINCENT ) son of LUKE WHITE (1768) 1-503; and ROBERT WHITE, who died in (1698) also had a son VINCENT 1-504; and ROBERT WHITE and VINCENT WHITE appears on a list of tithables from the East side of HARVEY'S CREEK to the West side of FLATBY CREEK taken by FRANCIS DELAMERE, and ISAAC ROWDEN and MAURICE CUNNINGHAM, JOHN and BENJAMIN WEST and CHARLES JONES appears on the same list 3-253; THOMAS JONES, with VINCENT WHITE is also mentioned in the ROBERT WHITE will in (1698) 1-504.

WHITE, WILLIAM, is called "father in law" by WILLIAM TOWNSEND in his will (1785) and CALMS WINSLOW is called "brother", with JOSIAH WHITE, the Executor 3-191; in (1770) DEMPSEY WHITE was 17 years old and the orphan of WILLIAM WHITE, and was placed under the tuition of MORDECAI WHITE 3-448; WILLIAM WHITE died in CHOWAN in (1724) and left wife MARY and a daughter MARY 1-83; a WILLIAM WHITE died in (1772) naming children, sons JOSEPH, WILLIAM and JOSIAH, daughters ELIZABETH JORDAN, MARGARET TOME and SARAH WHITE and wife MARGARET 3-193; a much later WILLIAM died leaving will in CHOWAN in (1849) 3-36.

WHITEHALL, JONATHAN, of LONDON died at Lieut. COL. BIGGS' house in (1681) 3-366.

WHITEHALL, ROBERT, was the Collector of the PORT of CURRITUCK in (1755) 1-448.

WHITEHEAD, ALICE died leaving will in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1742) and mentioned brothers EDWARD & WILLIAM WHITEHEAD and their children, and her cousins TABITHA SMITH, ANN HOPKINS and SUSANNA HERITAGE wife of WILLIAM HERITAGE, & MRS. BRICE, wife of WILLIAM BRICE 1-80, 1-81, ( a better abstract ) 1-510.

WHITEHEAD, FOSTER, was brother in law of a NANCY SPEIGHT who died in (1834) who also mentions her sister CELIA WHITE, her brother JOHN SPEIGHT, sister RUTH ELLIOTT and MARGARET WHITEHEAD; WILLIAM JONES and JOHN SPEIGHT were witnesses to the will of this NANCY SPEIGHT 3-353.

WHITEHEAD, JOSEPH, with ROBERT WILSON was a witness to the will of ELISHA STONE in (1808) whose wife was LYDIA and who mentions his brother CORNELIUS STONE 3-349.

WHITEHEAD, MARGARET, was perhaps MARGARET SPEIGHT and the wife of FOSTER WHITEHEAD 3-363.

WHITEHEAD, WILLIAM sold lands to MABEL KING who was a daughter of NATHAN KIRBY in (1721) and with HENRY COUNCIL a witness to deed 2-519.

WHITEHORN, JOHN was Master of the Sloop SWALLOW in (1749) 1-435.

WHITEHURST, THOMAS was a Lieutenant in the ROYAL NAVY, and died in NEW HAMBOUR in (1766) and among the legatees mentioned in his will was a sister ANN WHITEHURST 1-512

WHITLOCK, DAVID and wife SARAH (1698) had daughter ANN 3-216; sued DANIEL SHOOK in (1699) 2-431.

WHITLY, SAMUEL, of TIRRELL COUNTY died and left will in TIRRELL COUNTY in (1739) and mentioned his son in law WILLIAM ARCHBACON 1-80.

WHITEMAN, JOHN died in (1831) and in his will mentioned his brother FREDERICK WHITEMAN and NANCY WALKER'S heirs 3-362.

WHITEMARSH, JOHN signed a statement by the Justices and Jury in (1716) 2-131; in the same year he sold lands to WILLIAM BONNER with ROBERT RICKS a witness 1-299.

WHITLEDGE, THOMAS CUMMING, in (1771) his widow was RUTH 3-449.

WHITNEY, JOSHUA, died leaving will in (1736) sons DAVID, JEREMIAH, SAMUEL, JOSEPH and FRANCIS WHITNEY, and daughters KETRING & KEITH 1-81.

WHITFIELD FAMILY. Genealogical account of the descendants of WILLIAM WHITFIELD and his wife ELIZABETH GOODMAN of GATES COUNTY, whose son WILLIAM WHITFIELD married RACHEL BRYAN, daughter of NEEDHAM BRYAN, & showing their connection with various other N. C. families 1-567 to 1-578.

WHITFIELD, CHARITY ( sister of MATTHEW ) married FREDERICK O'DANIEL, and had OWEN, WILLIAM, ALEXANDER and ELIZABETH O'DANIEL who married WINGFIELD; she married second ( CHARITY DID ) one DANIEL HERRING and had two HERRING CHILDREN 1-568.

WHITFIELD, ELISHA, was one of the executors of DANIEL HENDRICKS, of BERTIE, whose daughter SARAH married a DANIEL by (1769) 2-340; he and BENJAMIN WHITFIELD were witnesses to the will of JAMES LEGGOTT in (1764) who in his will claimed that part of RICHARD TOMLINSON'S estate " to which my wife is entitled " 2-345.

WHITFIELD, GEORGE, the noted evangelist, visited BATH in (1765) 3-28.

WHITFIELD, LUKE ( son of WILLIAM and ELIZABETH H GOODMAN married a MISS WARREN 1-568.

WHITFIELD, LUCY, daughter of NEEDHAM WHITFIELD and LUCY HATCH married ALLEN WOOTEN 1-569

WHITFIELD, MATTHEW son of WILLIAM WHITFIELD & ELIZABETH GOODMAN married a WARREN and a daughter BETSY WHITFIELD married AARON DANIEL 1-568.

WHITFIELD, MARY married JOHN GRADY 1-568.

WHITFIELD, NANCY, daughter of BRYAN WHITFIELD married JOHN COBE 1-569.

WHITFIELD, NEEDHAM, married LUCY, the daughter of EDMUND HATCH 1-569; NEEDHAM was the son of RACHEL BRYAN and WILLIAM WHITFIELD 1-471.

WHITFIELD, WILLIAM, of BERTIE, sued WILLIAM BARNAM of EDWORTH in (1732), with THOMAS JONES his attorney 2-303; in (1728) he also brought a suit against WILLIAM DANIEL 1-467; he and EDWARD HARE and one ISAAC WILLIAMS were the witnesses to a deed to WILLIAM SCOTT in (1736) 2-130.

WHITMELL, ELIZABETH, was married three times as follows: (1) in (1734) GEORGE POLLOCK, son of GOV. THOMAS POLLOCK (no issue) and (2) she married THOMAS BLOUNT, and had WILLIAM and WINNIFRED, the last marrying her first cousin. WHITMELL HILL; in (1746) she married (3) WILLIAM WILLIAMS 2-237; an ELIZABETH WHITMELL, widow of THOMAS WHITMELL, married ROBERT HUNTER who left will in BERTIE (1783) 1-47; this ELIZABETH WHITMELL was daughter of LEWIS BRYAN and his wife ELIZABETH HUNTER, and HENRY, son of ROBERT HUNTER (by a former marriage) married SARAH WHITMELL, daughter of THOMAS WHITMELL 1-47; ROBERT HUNTER in his will (1783) mentions his daughter in law ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, wife of WILLIAM WILLIAMS (figure this out yourself) 1-47.

WHITMELL, SARAH, was the daughter of THOMAS WHITMELL and married HENRY HUNTER of BERTIE in (1771), or by that time 1-47, 3-449.

WHITMELL, COL. THOMAS left will in BERTIE (1735) and mentions sons THOMAS, LEWIS and WILLIAM, daughters ELIZABETH POLLOCK, SARAH, MARTHA and WINNIFRED and MARY; son THOMAS WHITMELL and brother JOHN GRAY, Executors 1-81; he is said to have come to BERTIE COUNTY, N. C. from SURREY COUNTY, Virginia in (1713) and to have married ELIZABETH HUNTER BRYAN b. (1690) daughter of LEWIS BRYAN and his wife ELIZABETH HUNTER; a list of his children from the family Bible are given in the note at bottom of 1-81; THOMAS WHITMELL, JR., ELIZABETH and MARTHA WHITMELL are mentioned in the will of GEORGE BURAKE, of BERTIE in (1733-3) 1-48; an order was issued to him by the BERTIE CO. COURT in (1748) 2-531; he and his wife ELIZABETH deeded lands to JOSEPH COLSON in (1720) 3-515; he was appointed Sheriff in (1745) & JOHN GRAY and JOHN BLOUNT made his bond 2-628; he was referred to as Ex-Sheriff in (1768) in BERTIE 3-444; in (1715) ARTHUR KAYANAUKE (Of SURREY County, Va.) sold lands on the North side of MOBRATUCK in N. C. to THOMAS WHITMELL (Of SURREY COUNTY, Virginia) 1-286; he and JOHN HILL and JOHN HURST were appointed or petitioned to be appointed as a commission to lay out the town of WIDEBERTY at BLACKMAN'S LANDING in (1752) 3-92; THOMAS was a member of the County Court of BERTIE which met on TIMBER BRANCH in (1741-2) with NICHOLAS BRYAN and others there named 2-199; MARTHA, the daughter of THOMAS WHITMELL and ELIZABETH HUNTER BRYAN married HENRY LAWRENCE BATE, of BERTIE, brother of HUMPHREY BATE and LAWRENCE left will (1740) in BERTIE 1-28; THOMAS WHITMELL and THOMAS PARKER in (1747) were sureties on the bond for a FERRY given by WILLIAM DUKERFIELD and others 2-629; and a THOMAS WHITMELL died leaving a nuncupative will in BERTIE in (1779), proved by WILLIAM and FRANCIS PUGH 2-360.

WICKER, JOSEPH, with PETER PARKER and JANE WICKER received a land grant in (1716) on BEAVER DAM SWAMP 1-16.

WICKHAM PRECINCT, in BATH COUNTY, petition of the inhabitants when THOMAS CARY was GOVERNOR of North Carolina 1-441.

WICKLIFFE, WILLIAM left will in CRAVEN COUNTY in (1754) with JEREMIAH VAIL and DANIEL DUPRE the witnesses 1-514.

WILSON, WILLIAM left will at NEW BERN in (1773) TIMOTHY CLEARE and WILLIAM RAMSEY named as the Executors 1-514.

WIGGINS, AMEROSSE, of GATES COUNTY died and left will in (1806) and named his brother PUGH, THOMAS and JACOB WIGGINS, and a DEMPSEY KNIGHT was Executor 2-80.

WIGGINS, ELIZABETH was the daughter of JOHN KEATON in (1734) 1-68.

WIGGINS, JAMES, sold lands to RICHARD BROTHENS before (1782) 3-135.

WIGGINS, JESSE, left will in GATES COUNTY before (1826) naming sons JESSE and WILLIS WIGGINS and others, including grandsons JOHN W. and JESSE PARKER, the witnesses being GEORGE KITTELL and WILLIAM PARKER and ROBERT PARKER 2-80.

WIGGINS, JOHN, died and left will in GATES CO. in (1839) and mentioned his brother JESSE WIGGINS, and property from SIAOW and PETER BRINKLEY estate. COL. JESSE WIGGINS made the executor, and WILLIAM HUGGINS and JOHN P. BERTON witnesses 2-80.

WIGGINS, MATTHEW left will in (1820) in BERTIE COUNTY, and left to ISAAC GARDNER land of the Testator in TENNESSEE in the hands of WILLIAM WHITE 2-555.

WIGGINS, RICHARD was claimed as a headright by JOHN BIRD (no date) 3-139; 3-451.

WIGGINS, SARAH was only five years old (1769) and was orphan of WILLIAM WIGGINS and was placed in the care of JOSIAH GODDIN 3-446

WIGGINS, THOMAS sold land to RICHARD WIGGINS in (1728) with JOHN SUMNER a witness to the deed 2-451; THOMAS left will in CHOWAN in (1760) had son WILLIS son JAMES and a brother JAMES WIGGINS 3-34f in (1769) a THOMAS WIGGINS was the guardian of CARRIENE HUNTER 3-447; in (1736) his wife was CHRISTIAN 3-400.

WILDER, JOHN died in CHOWAN and named brothers MICHAEL, NATHANIEL, FRANCIS and STEPHEN CARABEUS as his executor 2-37.

WILDER, MICHAEL was the brother of JOHN WILDER 2-37; and owned lands next to GEORGE RAINES JR. in (1794) 1-24.

WILEY, REBECCA married WILLIAM JONES in PERQUIMANS in (1790) 3-419.

WILEY, STEPHEN married MARY FLEMING in (1761) 3-412.

WILEY, THOMAS was the witness to a deed of a THOMAS HAWKINS in (1716) 1-394; and was born about 1662, being 40 years of age in (1702) 1-443.

WILKES, JAMES died and left will (1831) 2-555

WILLIE, MARTIAS died in HALLEAX COUNTY, N. C. in (1802) leaving will in which he named sisters ELIZABETH GRIFFIN and RACHEL PARKER, with HENRY JOINER Executor 2-551.

WILLIE, HILLARY, died in GATES COUNTY (1839) 2-80.

WILLIARD, DANIEL witnessed the will of JOHN GUYER in (1804) 3-334.

WILLARD, JOHN, and wife CHRISTIAN (1734) 3-611.

WILLARD, THOMAS was the son of PENINAH, the daughter of TIMOTHY JESSUP, who left will in (1805) which was witnessed by CALES ELLIOTT and RESTORE LAMB 3-328.

WILKINS, ANTHONY. MRS. SARAH WILKINS, JAMES, JOSEPH and WILLIAM 2-273; 2-34.

WILKINS, CHARLES, sold land to JAMES BRETON and wife in (1721) 2-288; he and ROBERT HICKS witnessed deed of WILLIAM HINTON in (1718) 1-624; he left will in (1733) named brother in law NICHOLAS CRISP, and JUDY GREGORY married his daughter SARAH WILKINS in CROWAN 1-82.

WILKINS, JOHN, mentioned in the will of JOB PRATT in (1736) 1-66; GEORGE WILKINS left will in CROWAN in (1803) 2-34.

WILKINS, MICAJAH (mis-spelled WILKES) left a grandson WILLIAM WILKINS and one named WHITMELL WILKINS, and also had a son JESSE WILKINS 2-566.

WILKINS, WILLIAM, left will in CROWAN in (1773) naming children JOSEPH, WILLIAM, JAMES, ANTHONY and others 2-34.

WILKINSON, JAMES and his wife SARAH, deeded land to THOMAS MACLENDEN in (1717) with WILLIAM BUSH as witness 1-300; they bought or owned lands adjoining COL. THOMAS POLLOCK and HENRY KING in (1718) with JOHN WALKER a witness 1-621.

WILKINSON, JANE married WILLIAM VOSSE in HERCKLEY PARISH in (1688) 2-203.

WILKINSON, WILLIAM, received a land grant (1694) in CROWAN 1-3; he was Speaker of the HOUSE of BURGESSES about (1703) 2-223; signed a statement relating to ROBERT STARKET in (1698) with JOHN PORTER 2-204; he was 36 years old in (1680) 1-139, 2-166; mentioned in minutes of first church erected in NORTH CAROLINA in (1701) 1-256; in (1703) he bought lands patented by THOMAS GILLIAM from EDWARD SMITHWICK and wife SARAH 1-612; in (1695) he and EMBERSON WALKER were barred from the General Court 2-301; he was Executor of ROBT FISHER in (1702) 1-43; in (1714) witnessed a deed of WILLIAM HARDY and wife EDITH 2-139; made deposition during the COLLEPPER REBELLION 3-48, 3-49, 3-50; issued receipt (1695) to ARTHUR WORKMAN on account of EDWARD MAYO 3-348; land grant on TOPPIM RIVER in (1696) 1-61; his former land grant was patented to THOMAS POLLOCK in (1720) 1-9; COL. WILLIAM WILKINSON died leaving will in CROWAN proved in (1706) wife ESTHER, WILLIAM GLOVER, CAPT. THOMAS LUTEN, THOMAS and JOHN BLOUNT and several others mentioned 1-608.

WILLIAMS, ANTHONY, assigned a patent to ROBERT LANTIER in (1713) 1-101.

WILLIAMS, ABTRUB in (1717) bought lands from BENNY WHEELER 1-299; and he and P. WILLIAMS were witnesses to a deed by JOHN PROCTOR in (1718) 1-622.

WILLIAMS, BENJAMIN, left will in BERTIE COUNTY in (1817), JOHN WATSON in trust for ELIZABETH, wife of JOHN BLOUNT, and nephew THOMAS CURTIS of SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland; BENJAMIN B. WILLIAMS is mentioned as son of FRANCIS WILLIAMS in will in (1816) 2-551.

WILLIAMS, DANIEL served as a LIEUTENANT in the Sixth Regiment of the N. C. Continental Line 1-421.

WILLIAMS, EDWARD. One left will in (1714) and names son JOHN and wife MARY 1-83; another EDWARD left will in PASQUOTANK in (1739) naming son LEONARD and son JUSTIN, son JOSEPH and some daughters, and son LODOVICK and brother WILLIAM WILLIAMS, daughter MARY MORGAN and others 1-81.

WILLIAMS, ELIZABETH married GEORGE MATHES in (1695) 3-407.

WILLIAMS FAMILY. Wills 1-501, 1-502, 1-503, 2-34, 2-35, 2-78, 2-79, 2-359, 2-360, 2-551, 2-552, 2-196; BERTIES 3-208. GENEALOGICAL NOTE relating to 1-68; also 1-509, showing connections with the DURANT FAMILY.

WILLIAMS, GEORGE, died leaving will in EDGE-COMBE in (1759) naming sons GEORGE and SAMUEL WILLIAMS, wife CHLOE and daughter CHLOE; brother WILLIAM WILLIAMS his Executor 1-80; an older GEORGE left will in BERTIE in (1735) and mentioned his brother RICHARD and father GEORGE 1-82; 2-296 also; in (1735) a GEORGE sold land to WILLIAM CRAWFORD, part of a tract of land bought of NATHANIEL TRIGHT of HANSEMOND COURT, Va. 3-128; JOHN BERTON, RICHARD TAYLOR and RICHARD PARKER witnessed the deed to him from WILLIAM CRAWFORD 3-128.

WILLIAMS, HESPER, married WILLIAM WHITFIELD in (1736) the son of RACHEL BRYAN 1-472, 1-568.

WILLIAMS, ISAAC and his wife MARY, of BERTIE, sold land to EDWARD RARE, with JOHN PAMSON, a witness 2-510; in (1728) he sold land to SAMUEL WOODWARD adjoining JOHN WHITE 2-445; BARBARA WILLIAMS was the relict of ISAAC WILLIAMS around (1735) 1-448; with WILLIAM JONES he was appointed as an overseer of a road leading to SARUM which ran by SIMON DANIEL and WILLIAM VINCENT in CROWAN 1-450.

WILLIAMS, JAMES, married ANN, formerly the wife of JOSEPH BARRELL by (1767) 3-444; JAMES JR. died leaving will in PASQUOTANK (1757) left wife ANN, son WILLIAM and a daughter MILLY 1-329.

WILLIAMS, JANE, daughter of RICHARD WILLIAMS and wife MARGERY was born (1681) 3-211.

WILLIAMS, JENKINS and his wife JOHANNAH, had son ROGER WILLIAMS born (1694) 3-267; & their son JOHN was born (1691) 3-217; this JENKINS was on a jury in ALBEMARLE in (1702) 1-610, 1-612; JOANNA was the wife of JENKINS WILLIAMS 1-612.

WILLIAMS, JOHANNA and WILLIAM STURFENS, son of ANDREW STURFENS and his wife GRACE, were married in HENKLEY PRECINCT in (1694) by THOMAS HARVEY, ESQUIRE 3-305.

WILLIAMS, JACOB, was son of GEORGE WILLIAMS, who died leaving a will in NORHAMPTON CO. N. C. in 1750. This GEORGE WILLIAMS was a brother of SAMUEL WILLIAMS and he named several other children besides the son JACOB, with NICHOLAS and WILLIAM MORGAN & JOHN EDMONDSON, witnesses to his will 1-502.



WILLIAMS, JOHN left will in (1728) mentions his wife SARAH, brother NATHANIEL, and brother in law JOSEPH PIERCE 1-83; he deeded lands to his neighbor (as a gift) JAMES BLOUNT about (1720) 2-618; sold lands to NICHOLAS CRISP (1727) 2-616; recorded his mark in BERTIE in (1771) 3-449; received a land grant in (1714) on HORSE SPRING BRANCH 1-15; and in (1719) he lived between CASHY RIVER and SALMON CREEK in BERTIE 1-445; JOHN P. WILLIAMS was a COLORED in the N. C. CONTINENTAL LINE 1-426; one left will in (1722) as mentioned brothers THEOPHILUS, JAMES, ISAAC & ARTHUR WILLIAMS, cousin ANTHONY HERRING and Cousin JOHN WILLIAMS, son of brother THEOPHILUS WILLIAMS 1-83; in (1735) JOHN bought land from JOHN LAMSTER (Of NANSHEMED WO. in Virginia) deed recorded in BERTIE 3-126; in (1717) he and BERTY WHEELER witnessed a deed by RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-299; in (1720) he bought land from WILLIAM HAVETT and wife MARY with JENNINGS DANIEL a witness 2-613; JOHN, SAMUEL and THEOPHILUS WILLIAMS all married into the LANE FAMILY 1-472; in (1716) JOHN deeded lands to his daughter ANN HERRING and her heirs adjoining THOMAS JONES, with THOMAS BROWN and JOHN EDWARDS as witnesses 1-296; in (1711) he bought lands from JOHN BUREKETT in CHOWAN 3-442.

WILLIAMS, COL. JOSEPH, married REBECCA LANIER, of SURRY COUNTY, N. C. Genealogical note relating to the family 3-318.

WILLIAMS, JOSEPH JOHN, was the son of SAMUEL WILLIAMS who left will in EDGECOMBE in (1754) and had brothers WILLIAM, SOLOMON and SAMUEL WILLIAMS; PHILIP ALSTON was witness to his father's will 1-80.

WILLIAMS, JOSIAH, was the guardian (1769) in BERTIE, of JOHN and BENJAMIN MOORE 3-447.

WILLIAMS, LEWIS received a grant of land on CHOWAN RIVER in (1697) and this land in (1706) was conveyed by WILLIAM WILLIAMS to PETER PARKER, of NANSHEMED COUNTY, Virginia 1-5; in (1717) LEWIS WILLIAMS lived near WILLIAM WILKINSON in CHOWAN 1-616; he sold land to WILLIAM SHARP in (1715) with TEROLE KEESE a witness to the deed 1-285.

WILLIAMS, LODOVICK in (1702) claimed the headrights of HANNAH and MILLNER WILLIAMS 2-300; his wife was MARY 1-621.

WILLIAMS, MARY was the relict of LEWIS WILLIAMS in (1717), with PRISCILLA WEST and GEORGE HURREY witnesses 1-621.

WILLIAMS, NANCY was the wife of JAMES WILLIAMS of BERTIE in (1767) 3-443.

WILLIAMS, NATHANIEL, and his wife ELIZABETH had son TIMOTHY and sons JOHN and JAMES WILLIAMS all born by (1732) 3-400; NATHANIEL left will in (1773) and named sons NATHANIEL, WILLIAM and CHARLES, daughter MARY and wife MARY & JOHN and THOMAS HANNEY were Executors; with BENJAMIN and JAMES HANNEY as witnesses 3-195; NATHANIEL was Sheriff of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. in (1754) 1-448.

WILLIAMS, RACHEL, left will in (1777), and named sons CALVIN WINSLOW, WILLIAM TOWNSEND, daughter BETTY GANNON, grand-daughter MARGARET WHITE, daughter of THEOPHILUS WHITE and numerous others 3-196

WILLIAMS, RICHARD, had three daughters, ELIZABETH who married GEORGE WALKER and JANE and RUTH WILLIAMS 3-139; in (1746) he was Executor of the will of THOMAS ANDREWS 2-627; his wife was MARYDAY and their daughter RUTH WILLIAMS was born in (1886) 3-369; he sold lands by deed to EDWARD HOWCOTT in (1717) with ROBERT CALF and a JOHN SMITH as witnesses 1-617; he was given the care of WILLIAM BRASWELL, fourteen years old in (1744) 2-625.

WILLIAMS, ROGER, was the son of JERKINS WILLIAMS and his wife JOHANNA and was born in (1694) 3-367; he had brother JOHN WILLIAMS and JOHN BENTLEY, who died (1895) was their uncle and brother in law of JERKINS WILLIAMS 1-80.

WILLIAMS, SAMUEL, was granted lands in EDGECOMBE COUNTY in (1749) 1-447; in (1790) one SAMUEL was the brother in law of JOHN JOHNSTON 2-343; in (1739) he sold land to JOHN KITTERELL adjoining JAMES RIIDICK 3-132; he died leaving will in EDGECOMBE in (1753) and named sons WILLIAM and SOLOMON and JOSEPH JOHN WILLIAMS; his wife was ELIZABETH and PHILIP ALSTON and BENJ. WYNN were the executors 1-80.

WILLIAMS, THEOPHILUS, was brother of JAMES, JOHN, ISAAC and ARTHUR WILLIAMS and he had a son JOHN WILLIAMS in (1722) 1-83; three brothers, JOHN, SAMUEL and THEOPHILUS WILLIAMS were the sons of ISAAC WILLIAMS and his wife RACHEL SMITH 1-472; THEOPHILUS WILLIAMS lived between CASHY RIVER & SALMON CREEK in BERTIE in (1719) 1-445.

WILLIAMS, THOMAS was Sheriff of CURRITUCK in (1740-1741) 1-456; he had a grant of land in (1719) which joined lands of MATTHEW BRYAN 1-18; and in (1716) on DEER BEACHE 1-14, 1-9; he died in (1733) and left sons JOSEPH and SAMUEL WILLIAMS, wife MARY and daughter MARY 1-82.

WILLIAMS, TULLIS, married ELIZABETH, the widow of ANTHONY HATCH, and she was ELIZABETH DURANT, daughter of JOHN, and grand-daughter of GEORGE DURANT the elder and his wife ANN; HATCH died in (1726) 1-50; he was an Executor of the will of DANIEL HODGATE in (1770) 3-164; and Executor of the will of ANN HANNEY in (1807) 3-350; he inherited the sword of his father from SAMUEL SCOLLEY in (1752) 1-72; he was the son of WILLIAM WILLIAMS and his wife MARY TULLIS, who came to North Carolina from CALVERT COUNTY, Maryland, about (1700) 3-411; he married MRS. ELIZABETH HATCH in (1742) with EDMUND HATCH security on the marriage bond 3-411; he was Executor of the will of ELIZABETH STEVENSON in (1730) 1-74; he married GRACE SANDERSON in (1735) 3-400; his father WILLIAM WILLIAMS died in CURRITUCK leaving will in (1726) naming sons THOMAS, STEPHEN and TULLIS, wife MARY, and daughters JANE BRENT and ABIGAIL PHILLIPS 1-93.

WILLIAMS, WILLIAM, was the brother in law of JOHN JOHNSTON in (1790) 2-343; a WILLIAM WILLIAMS and wife FRANCES sold lands to THOMAS LOVICK in (1727) the deed witnessed by THOMAS BETTERLY and WILLIAM HOWARD 2-394; sold land to PETER PARKER of INDIAN of WIGHT COUNTY, VA. (1706) 1-83.

WILLIAMS, WILLIAM. One died leaving a will in (1704) in which he named his wife MARY, sons SAMUEL, JOHN and STEPHEN WILLIAMS and "each of my daughters" 1-84; a WILLIAM WILLIAMS was the third husband of ELIZABETH WHITMELL, the widow of GEORGE POLLOCK and THOMAS BOUNT 2-297; another WILLIAM left will in EDEFTON in (1732) named wife FRANCES, sons WILLIAM & THOMAS and daughters SARAH and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS 1-33; in (1728) a WILLIAM of EDEFTON was the Executor of THOMAS PARRIS 1-88; one proved his rights in CHOWAN in (1711) 3-443; this last WILLIAM was a JUSTICE in CHOWAN in (1711) 3-441.

WILLIAMSON, CHARLES, died leaving will in ONSLOW in (1746), named wife HANNAH and two brothers and a sister 1-510.

WILLIAMSON, CONSTANCE was granted a FERRY at her home at QUITSHET in BERTIE in (1744) 2-621; she died leaving will that year and WILLIAM PIERCE qualified as the Executor 2-624; 1-291.

WILLIAMSON, HANNAH left will in BERTIE in (1731) names legatees and makes WILLIAM WILLIAMSON her Executor 2-359.

WILLIAMSON, HENRY witnessed the will of SARAH SUTTON (widow of JOSEPH) in (1772) with a JOSEPH CLATTON 3-186.

WILLIAMSON, JAMES and wife CONSTANCE, of PERQUIMANS sold land to JAMES WARD in (1715) 1-291; in (1716) he witnessed a deed by MAJ. ROBERT WEST and wife MARY 1-293; the same year he witnessed a deed of ROBERT DOUGLAS 1-295; in (1718) he and DAVID BUTLER witnessed a deed by CHRISTOPHER BUTLER 1-624; in (1722) he sold land to WILLIAM HAUGHTON 2-283.

WILLIAMSON, JOHN died in (1734) leaving will in which he named sons CHARLES, ZACHARY and CHARLES and wife ROSE 1-82, 1-510; in (1719) he and ROBERT HICKS witnessed deed of JONATHAN KITTRELL to SAMUEL GILLIAM 1-630; in (1716) he witnessed BATESMAN deed to lands on SCUPPESCONG ROAD 1-294.

WILLIAMSON, RICHARD, witnessed a deed in (1716) by LAZARUS THOMAS 1-285; in (1716) he bought land from PETER PARKER 1-294; he received a land grant in (1713) on LITTLE TOWN PATH 1-9.

WILLIAMSON, THOMAS, lived between CASHY RIVER & SALKEN CREEK in BERTIE in (1719) 1-445; will proven in BERTIE in (1744) and MARY WILLIAMSON and WILLIAM WILLIAMSON qualified as the Executors 2-622; he sold lands to EDWARD HOWCOTT next to LEWIS WILLIAMS in CHOWAN in (1717) 1-516; he and ROBERT SOLEBOOK witness to deed by EDWARD HOWCOTT in (1719) 1-628; in (1717) EDWARD HOWCOTT sold land to WILLIAM WILLIAMSON adjoining DENNIS MACLENDEN 1-517; in (1790) a WILLIAM WILLIAMSON witnessed a deed by DAVID YEATS 3-363.

WILLIFORD, BEYTON was given the care in (1767) in BERTIE of an orphan EDWARD BIRD who was 14 years old 3-443.

WILLIFORD, ARNER left will in BERTIE in (1712) sons JOHN, RICHARD and JAMES 2-563.

WILLIFORD, JAMES will in BERTIE (1826) wife JUDAH; GEORGE OUTLAW, SE. Executor, and JOSEPH DAN and FRANCIS OUTLAW witnesses 2-563.

WILLIFORD, JOHN left will in BERTIE (1833) ZADOCK WRIGHT a witness 2-563.

WILLIFORD, RICHARD witnessed a deed by WILLIAM BUSH to ANDY STEVENSON (1717) 1-300.

WILMOT, DANIEL was Master of the sloop LITTLE HESTER and LITTLE MESTER (1775) 2-465, and 2-466.

WILLIS, ANNIE, married second, JAMES BOUNT, who came to CAOLINA from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia 3-31.

WILLIS, HUMPHREY. His wife was MARY and she died in (1689) 2-353.

WILLIS, WILLIAM, died leaving will, but date is not shown; wife MARY and son WILLIAM 1-511.

WILLOUGHBY, JOHN was sixty years old (1680) and was born (1620) 1-139; his wife was DEBORAH and son JOHN was born (1685) 3-213.

WILLOUGHBY, THOMAS died leaving will in PASQUOTANK in (1783) names brother THOMAS EVANS "half blood by my mother"; SOLOMON and PATRICK POOL witnesses 1-513.

WILLOUGHBY, WILLIAM died in (1701) at the home of JIM FOX 3-402.

WILSON FAMILY. Wills 1-506, 1-507, 2-555, 3-197, 3-361.

WILSON, ABRAHAM died leaving will in (1795) & named grandchildren, including MILES and ABRAHAM ELLIOTT 2-198.

WILSON, EDWARD and wife RACHEL, had son EDWARD born (1687) 3-215; daughter SARAH born in (1795) 3-368; daughter ELIZABETH was born (1692) 3-218.

WILSON, ISAAC, left will (1724) mentions his brothers ROBERT and BENJAMIN WILSON, mother ANN PIETIVER and uncle RAIPF BOZMAN 1-33; ISAAC WILSON married ANN PARKER in (1701) 3-409; they (ISAAC and ANN) had ROBERT WILSON born (1750) 3-216; he applied to GOVERNOR ROBERT DANIEL for a position as Chief Ranger for PERQUIMANS COUNTY 3-141; he had a son ISAAC born in (1702) 3-374; he and JOHN ROBBINS witnessed a deed by RAIPF BOZMAN in (1717) 2-452; ISAAC, the son of ROBERT and grandson of the first ISAAC recorded his mark 3-429 (This in (1689); he and NICHOLAS CRISP present a petition as members of the HOUSE in (1708) 1-464.

WILSON, JACOB, left will in (1793) naming his sons JONATHAN, and brothers ZACHARIAH and MOSES WILSON and numerous other connections 3-197, 3-198.

WILSON, JAMES, from WARFICK COUNTY, VA. accepted a deed from NATHANIEL WRIGHT in (1738) with JOHN WILNER a witness 2-810; the wife of JAMES WILSON was ALICE and their son JOHN WILSON died in (1691) 3-363; he died by (1769) and SEBASTIAN WILSON asked for letters of administration on the estate of JAMES; an inspector on BENNETT'S CREEK in (1748) 1-452.

WILSON, JOHN recorded his mark in (1744) 2-634;

WILSON, JOSEPH administered on the estate of SARAH WILSON in (1769) 3-447.

WILSON, REBECCA died and left will in (1795) & THOMAS and SAMUEL SITTERTON and ANN ELLIOTT were the witnesses 3-198.

WILSON, REUBEN ( husband of REBECCA ) died (1794) had sons JACOB, ROBERT and SYLVANUS WILSON; HUMPHRY PARKS a witness 3-198.

WILSON, RICHARD sold land to WILLIAM COWARD and THOMAS MATTHEWS was witness (1721) 2-618; he bought land from JOHN YELVERTON in (1718) 1-620.

WILSON, ROBERT granted land on INDIAN TOWN CREEK in (1716) 1-14; his wife was ANNE in (1701) 3-409; his name mentioned in an affidavit in (1689) 3-432; he died and left will in CURRITUCK in (1694) and named wife ANN and sons ISAAC and ZACHARIAH WILSON and several daughters 1-82.

WILSON, SAMUEL, will in PASQUOTANK (1720) and mentions uncle in law JOHN SCARBROUGH, brother DANIEL BELL and father and mother 1-83.

WILSON, SOLOMON, late of NORFOLK, VIRGINIA, died leaving will (1775) mentions daughter ANN, COL. SAMUEL BOUSE, JAMES IVY, TABITHA (wife of WILLIAM FREEMAN), son LEMUEL, daughters MASON, ELIZABETH; JOHN DUKE and JOHN LAWRENCE, Executors 2-361.

WILSON, THOMAS left will (1785), witnessed by JACOB CANNON and GABRIEL NEWBY 3-197.

WILSON, WILLIAM, left will in CHOWAN in (1771) mentions son in law MICHAEL WILDER, JAMES BAKER, THOMAS HOSKINS and wife SARAH 2-33; he was administrator of HUMPHRY GARRITT in (1752) 1-451; in (1734) he was the orphan of WILLIAM WILSON and was placed under care of RICHARD LEARY 1-450.

WILSON, ZACH - ( ZACHARIAH or ZACHEUS ) was son of ROBERT WILSON in (1694) 1-82.

WILLS, WILLIAM left will in ONSLOW in (1743) and named sons WILLIAM, NATHANIEL and daughters ELIZABETH, SARAH SWANS, and sons JOHN, JOSEPH and HENRY WILLS 1-80.

WILLS in BERTIE COUNTY 2-323 to 2-363; 2-497 to 2-556; at EDENTON in CHOWAN COUNTY 2-3 to 2-39; 1-516 to 1-557; 1-132 to 1-134; in GATES COUNTY 2-39 to 2-80; in PERQUIMANS COUNTY 3-163 to 3-188; 3-323 to 3-363; from SECRETARY OF STATE'S OFFICE 1-26 to 1-84; 1-163 to 1-234; 1-325 to 1-390; 1-483 to 1-515.

WIDBIE, JAMES sold land to WILLIAM POPPLEWELL in (1783) witnessed by ISAAC ALEXANDER 2-610

WIDGERLY, BENJAMIN left will in BERTIE in (1811) and had grand-daughter FETILOPE VINCON, and THOMAS CONE was a witness 2-564.

WIDGERLY, ELIZABETH died and left will in (1845) in BERTIE; sister MARY SHARROCK 2-554.

WIDGERLY, EZEKIEL was Guardian of SILVA ELLIS in (1771) in BERTIE 2-490.

WIDGERLY, JOHN died and his will was proven in (1749) in BERTIE 2-833.

WIDGERLY, JOSEPH was foreman of the Grand Jury in BERTIE in (1746) 2-627; asked for license for a ferry over BOACOCK in (1744) and made bond with REPRODITUS MOORE & ALEX COTTON as sureties 2-621; in (1744) he was the executor of the will of JOHN COWARD 2-623.

WIDGERLY, THOMAS, left will in BERTIE (1783) and named sons GEORGE and JOSEPH, daughter SARAH and wife SUSANNAH 1-83.

WIDMANT, WIMANT, left will in BERTIE ( 1796 ) naming sons HENRY and DAVID and "all my children" and wife MARY 2-362.

WINDLEY, ROBERT received a land grant (1680) 1-3; and the same year he proved the will of DANIEL ADAMS 1-613.

WINDLEY, WILLIAM was witness to a deed by a JOHN DANIEL and wife MARY in (1700) 2-611.

WING, JOSEPH was Master of the sloop ELIZA - BETH in (1749) 1-433.

WINGATE, JOHN was mentioned in the will of a WILLIAM STONE in (1730) 1-77. ( These WINGATES mentioned in the will of MARY LUNSFORD in 1806 -3-340 ).

WINGATE, EDWARD bought land from JOHN BLOUNT in (1718) 1-626.

WINGATE, WILLIAM, left will in (1774) and in it mentioned sons EDWARD, WILLIAM, JOHN and EPHRAIM, daughters MARY, ELIZABETH CHERCY, SARAH STAFFORD and HANNAH 3-196.

WINGFIELD, JAMES and WILLIAM SPEIGHT witnessed deed to JOHN KING (1718) of VIRGINIA 1-627.

WINGFIELD, RICHARD left will in (1733) and in it mentions sons ROBERT and JOHN and his daughters SUSANNA, ELIZABETH, MARY, ANN & PERDENCE WINGFIELD and wife MARY 1-82.

WINN, GEORGE, sold land to WILLIAM BUSE in (1718) deed witnessed by WILLIAM CRAWFORD and JOHN DAVIS 1-620.

WINN, JOHN left will in PASQUOTANK in (1739) and names nephew DANIEL JESSUP 1-81.

WINN, JOSEPH received a land grant in (1745) 1-30.

WINN, REODA ( WYNN ) left will in (1821) and names JOSEPH WINGATE and others, witnessed by MARTIN ROSS and MARY WILLIAMS 3-362.

WINN, THOMAS appointed overseer of the high - ways on the South shore in (1720) at QUEEN ANNE'S TOWN (Edenton) 3-287

WINSLOW FAMILY. Wills 1-607, 2-36, 3-357.

WINSLOW, BENJAMIN died leaving will in (1794) and named all of his children; will witnessed by LAWRENCE and ISRAEL PERRY 3-196.

WINSLOW, CALEB one of the Executors of the will of JACOB PERRY in (1777) 3-183.

WINSLOW, CALER was called "brother" in the will of WILLIAM TOWNSEND in (1785) who also named his wife ELIZABETH and father in law WILLIAM WHITE 3-191; in (1784) he witnessed the will of JOHN HOLLOWELL with JOHN TWINE 3-172; he died and left will in (1811) naming his wife PEGGY, son NATHAN, daughter RACHEL WHITE & grandson JOHN COPELAND; CALER ELLIOTT, DAVID WHITE and JOSIAH TOWNSEND witnesses 3-357.

WINSLOW, ELIZABETH, was the niece of MARY NEWBY in (1739) 1-63.

WINSLOW, HESTER was the daughter of HANNAH CLARE in (1726) 1-39

WINSLOW, ISRAEL left will in (1762) witnessed by JOSEPH PERRY and JOHN and RACHEL WHITE 3-194

WINSLOW, JACOB was an executor of JOHN HUDSON in (1772) 3-172; he died and left will in (1807) wife MELLICENT 3-357.

WINSLOW, JOHN left will in PERQUIMANS in (1765) witnessed by NICHOLAS STALLINGS and JOSHUA and THOMAS WHITE 1-408.

WINSLOW, JOSEPH left will in (1766) naming his children and brother BENJAMIN WHITE 3-194; one died about (1782) with children JOB, ISRAEL and JESSE WINSLOW 3-273; another left will in (1750) in which WILLIAM WHITE is mentioned 1-498.

WINSLOW, NATHANIEL was an executor of a HENRY COPELAND in (1819) 3-330; he and DANIEL WHITE were executors of JOSEPH GRIFFIN in (1828) 3-334.

WINSLOW, ORADIAN, with JACOB WILSON was witness to will of WILLIAM TOWNSEND in (1767) 3-191 and with DAVID WHITE he was executor of the will of ISRAEL SMITH in (1825) 3-351

WINSLOW, PLEASANT was the daughter of FRANCIS TOME in (1729) 1-78.

WINSLOW, WILLIAM, received a grant of land in (1805) on OLD TOWN CREEK 1-25.

WINSTON, ISAAC, of NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA is mentioned on the records at EDENTON in (1735) 2-465.

WINTHROP, WAIT, of NEW ENGLAND COUNCIL certificate to statement in N. C. (1692) 1-514.

WINWRIGHT, JAMES was a friend of ARTHUR GATTS in (1729) 1-45; mentioned as Provost MARSHALL in the deposition of SARAH PARRIS in (1725) 3-233.

WITCHCRAFT IN N. C. Petition of THOMAS BOUGHER relating to 3-68, 3-69; SARAHNA EVANS complains and seeks damages on account of in 3-55, 3-57; suit for damages (1702-1712) 2-207.

WOOD FAMILY. Wills 1-499, 1-500, 2-34, 3-355.

WOOD, EDWARD was high sheriff of ALBEMARLE CO. in (1693) 2-298; his daughter MARY was MARY BUTTER in (1734) 2-453; EDWARD WOOD left a will in (1734) and mentions his son JOHN - THAN CHAPPELL and MARY BUTTER on FOX BRANCH in CHOWAN PERCINCT, and land he had bought of JOHN GOODIN (GOODIN) in (1715); THOMAS ROUNDTREE a witness 2-455.

WOODS, JAMES, sold land to JOHN WOODS, witnessed by FREDERICK JONES, the CLERK JUSTICE (1720) 2-608; JAMES BARRADOL WOODS gave a home to MARTHA STANDLEY who died at his house (1800) 2-545.

WOODS, JOHN bought land in (1719) from ROBERT EVANS and wife ANN; also bought land from JAMES WOODS in (1720) 2-608.

WOODS, JOSEPH (Spelled WOOD) died and left will in (1802) named wife ELIZABETH and sons RICHARD, CALER, NATHAN, daughter PERINA, son in law NATHAN WARD, daughter ABIGAIL WOOD; THOMAS HOLLOWELL one of his executors 3-355.

WOODS, SAMUEL was the son in law of ROBERT SMITH in (1692) 1-73.

WOOD, WILLIAM, the father of WILLIAM WOOD died and his widow MARY married BURNELL (or BURKETT) 2-469; one WILLIAM WOOD married MARGARET BOUTON in (1718) and had children whose births are shown 3-400, 3-401; in (1739) WILLIAM WOOD sold land to JOHN KITTRELL and SAMUEL PARKER 3-123; about (1739) he sold land to JAMES BRADY 3-136.

WOODHOUSE, HENRY in (1749) was a witness with SOLOMON SMITH to the will of DAVID LINDRAY of CURRITUCK, whose wife was ANN, whose mother was SARAH and who named a brother BENJAMIN LINDRAY 1-336; HENRY was a brother in law of RICHARD SANDERSON who died in (1735) 1-74; he left will in CURRITUCK in (1751) wife KEZELIA, son BEZELIAH, daughter in law MARY JONES, daughter MARY WEST'S son, ABRAHAM LINCHFIELD and a WILLIAM ABERNETHY (ABBINGTON); JOHN WOODHOUSE was a witness 1-512.

WOODHOUSE, HORATIO, died in CURELOW in (1755) & named daughter ALIFF (ALICE) HAINS (wife of ERASMUS HAINS in Virginia) son JOHN & wife CATHERINE; HENRY REIDIES and WILLIAM GRAY, Executors; HENRY MOORE, CLARK MOORE and WILLIAM WILLIAMS, witnesses 1-512.

WOODHOUSE, BEZELIAH, the son of HENRY, was the brother in law of RICHARD SANDERSON who died in (1733) 1-74.

WOODHOUSE, JOHN was a beneficiary of the estate of WILLIAM BELL, SR., late of CURRITUCK of which BENJAMIN FRYTON of RATE COUNTY appears to have been administrator 3-282, 3-283; in (1751) JOHN was a witness to the will of HENRY WOODHOUSE 1-512; CAPT. JOHN WOODHOUSE, RICHARD CHURCH, THOMAS TAYLOR and CAPT. JOHN SANDERSON were members of the CURRITUCK COURT in (1728) 2-467.

WOODLEY, ANDREW, then a minor, was one of the distributees of the estate of WILLIAM WOODLEY in (1737) with his sister MARY WILCOX 2-276.

WOODLEY, MRS. ANN, a widow, married MOSES STONE in (1764) 3-413.

WOODLEY, THOMAS, left will in (1755) in PASQUOTARK and named son WILLIAM, daughters MARY SPEIGHT and ELIZABETH TAYLOR, THOMAS TAYLOR and COL. WILLIAM GREGORY; grandsons WILLIAM and THOMAS TAYLOR, and grand-daughters MARY, ELIZABETH and PEGGY TAYLOR; & JONATHAN RIDING was witness 1-511.



WOODLEY, THOMAS, was the son in law of HENRY PENDLETON, having married his daughter ELIZABETH PENDLETON; by this marriage he was the brother in law of JOHN BROTHERS, JOSEPH REIDING and THOMAS DAVIS, each of whom married a sister of his wife ELIZABETH 1-65 (HENRY PENDLETON died in 1740). THOMAS WOODLEY had a grant of land on the line of CROWAN and PERQUIMANS in (1716) 1-14.

WOODLEY, WILLIAM bought land from WILLIAM FALLOW adjoining the lands of WILLIAM BLOUNT and MATTHEW BRYAN in (1718) 1-520; in (1714) his joining neighbors were DANIEL HALSEY, RICHARD SKINNER and HENRY LYLES 1-3, 1-13; in (1705) he had land on HORSE POOL SWAMP 1-6; he sold lands adjoining SAMUEL PAGETT in (1735) 2-128; in the will of ANDREW REED of LITTLE RIVER in PERQUIMANS (1723-4) the testator calls WILLIAM WOODLEY "brother" and ANDREW and MARY WOODLEY his children named as REED'S grandchildren 1-70; in the division of his estate in (1737) his children are ANDREW WOODLEY and MARY WILCOX 2-272, 1-448.

WOODRUT, STEPHEN and ROBERT BOLE bought lands from EDWARD MOSLEY in (1718) with ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL a witness 1-626.

WOODROW, ALEXANDER died in WILMINGTON (1754) and left will 1-513, 1-514.

WOODWARD, EDWARD died in CROWAN in (1822) with JACOB PARKER and SAMUEL PRIVITT as witnesses 2-38; the estate of another EDWARD WOODWARD was administered by ABIGAIL SLAUGHTER (1754) 1-455.

WOODWARD, JIMMY, died in CROWAN (1824) will 2-38

WOODWARD, HENRY ( Of VIRGINIA ) married MARY MARTIN daughter of JOHN MARTIN of BATH who died in (1715) 1-63.

WOODARD, JOHN died leaving a will in BATH in (1734) in which he mentioned two UNCLES, as WILLIAM MARTIN and HENRY LUCAS 1-82; see also 1-513.

WOODWARD, RICHARD owned lands next to THOMAS PILAND and JAMES HAMILTON (1729) 2-446, 2-454

WOODWARD, SAM'L, bought land from THOMAS BRAY next to JOHN ROBERTSON (1718) 1-629; made a deed to PAUL BUNCH in (1735) witnessed by ROBERT ROBERTSON 2-128; in (1750) married MRS. SARAH PURCELL with LUKE WHITE security on the bond; 1-237; bought land from JOE MEADER in (1728) next to JOHN JORDAN and ISAAC WILLIAMS 2-445, 2-444; he was receiver of POWDER MONEY (1739) 2-301; made deed to PHILLIP BROWNE about (1716) 1-288; and one to WILLIAM YATES in (1721) 2-615; his wife was ELIZABETH and they sold land to ISAAC ZEANDEN (1713) 1-99; that same year he witnessed a deed by ARDEN CARLTON 1-296; he bought land from EDWARD HOWCOTT in (1718) 1-620; he bought land from GILES STEVENS in (1720) 2-614; also from LUKE WHITE in (1718) 1-625; had land grant (1719) 1-18; he sold land to THOMAS BRAY which he had bought from JAMES BLOUNT in (1718) with WILLIAM SHARP as a witness 1-628.

WOODWARD, WILLIAM, left will in (1691) and in it named his wife SARAH and made her Executor & EDWARD WATKINS a Trustee; EDWARD BOWNER and WILLIAM CHALTON among witnesses 1-610.

WOODWARD, WILLIAM obtained a grant of land in (1719) next to DAVID AMBROSE 1-18.

WOOLARD, RICHARD married JANE RICHARDS in the year (1703) 3-410; he had lands in N. C. before (1700) 1-303; (his lands were on TOPPIN RIVER).

WOOLARD, MARY, left will in CROWAN in (1788) and mentioned THOMAS BEASLEY, MILLIE PAYNE and others 2-31.

WOOLARD, WILLIAM, died leaving will in CROWAN in (1762) wife MARY and children 1-67; he married SARAH, the widow of THOMAS GILLIAM and second, of EDWARD SMITHWICK 3-78, 3-79.

WOOTEN, ALLEN, married into the WHITFIELD FAMILY 1-569.

WOOTEN, ARTHUR, married RACHEL PARKER 2-17.

WORLEY, JOHN in suit with MARY BLOUNT in ALBEMARLE (1707) 1-610; sold land to DERRIS CALAHAN (1725) 2-446; lived neighbor to JOHN EDWARDS 1-629; was Treasurer of CROWAN after (1722) 1-444, 3-273, 3-236; bought land from WILLIAM STEEL and wife in (1720) 2-615; he sold land to JOHN BENNETT in (1717) 1-619; he was administrator of LEWIS MONTEIR (1732) 1-450; witnessed deed of WILLIAM SWINSON (1716) 1-299; witness to deed with RICHARD CANADY (1715) 1-290; was connected with WEST and BLOUNT families 1-35; estate divided & no date ) but JAMES LONG and wife mentioned 1-446; left will in TYRRELL COUNTY (1740) 1-500; one JOHN was of age in (1726) 2-298; CAPT. JOHN WORLEY mentioned in (1720) 3-287.

WORLEY, JOSEPH, the son of JOHN, was the grandson of JAMES LONG and wife ELIZABETH 2-468.

WORLEY, LOVICK, left will in TYRRELL and mentions his uncle JAMES BLOUNT and brother in law WILLIAM GRAY 1-80.

WORKMAN, ARTHUR left will in (1696) and mention is made of CAPT. JOHN HUNT of LITTLE RIVER and ANTHONY HATCH and others 1-82; see also 3-248.

WORDEN, PETER, made an affidavit relating to evasion of the customs 2-82, 3-83.

WORRELL, JOHN left will in GATES COUNTY 2-80; he bought land from WILLIAM WORRELL in (1718) 1-624.

WORRELL, WILLIAM sold land to JOHN BARDIN adjoining WILLIAM BRIDGER (1718) 1-624.

WORTH, JOHN left will in BLADEN in (1745) 1-91.

WORTH, JOSEPH left will (1775) with JOSEPH HEWES the executor 2-35.

WOSLAND, JONATHAN to THOMAS TEATTS lands next to THOMAS POLLOCK and ISAAC MILL (1720) deed 2-614.

WRIGHT FAMILY. From NANSEWIND COUNTY, VA. 2-244, 3-245, 1-508.

WRIGHT, DANIEL and his wife AGNES, had a daughter ELIZABETH WRIGHT who was born in (1703) 3-375.

WRIGHT, MR. JOHN, Minister (1695) 3-201.

WRIGHT, JOHN, GENT. ( Of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. ) had heirs ANNE, WILLIAM and JOSEPH WRIGHT, who in (1698) gave a power of attorney to JOHN PORTER 3-244, 3-245.

WRIGHT, JOSEPH ( Of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA ) bought land from NICHOLAS STALLINGS and others in (1716) 1-292.

WRIGHT, NATHANIEL ( Of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. ) sold lands to JAMES WILSON ( Of WARWICK CO. VA. ) in (1735) with JOHN MILLER a witness 2-610; and in (1731) he sold lands that had been patented by CAPT. JOHN WRIGHT ( also of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. ) to GEORGE WILLIAMS, with JACOB SPIVEY a witness 2-450.

WRIGHT, THOMAS died leaving will in (1790) sons JOHN and WILLIAM and JOSEPH and JAMES and daughters SARAH and ANN BRIGGS 3-197; his lands in N. C. escheated to THOMAS BLOUNT 1-22.

WRIGHT, WILLIAM left will in CHOWAN in (1839) & named sons JAMES, WILLIAM, MILES, HUMPHREY, EDWARD and TOWNSEND WRIGHT 2-38; he and JOSEPH WRIGHT ( Of HANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. ) in (1702) were executors of JOHN WRIGHT and gave power of attorney to JOHN PORTER 1-610.

WYNN, BENJAMIN. His estate was divided in HERTFORD COUNTY in (1800) 1-449; he was appointed Deputy Clerk of HERTFORD in (1744) 2-622; he married MARGARET PUGH, a sister of FRANK PUGH 1-451; in (1751) he was guardian of FRANCIS PUGH, a minor 1-451.

WYNN, DANIEL ( Spelled WYNN ) left will (1813) in HERTFORD and named sons and daughters MARY JENKINS, ELIZABETH BARNES and SARAH ROBERTSON; had son DANIEL VAN PELT WYNN 2-584.

WYNN, JOHN ( Spelled WYNN ) was foreman of a grand jury in HERTFORD in (1747) 2-629, 2-630; was surveyor of HERTFORD in (1744) 2-620.

YANCY, CHARLES was a LIEUTENANT in the NINTH REGIMENT of the N. C. CONTINENTAL LINE 1-424

YEMANS, SIR JOHN, mentioned in connection with the DeROSSETT and other notable CAROLINA FAMILIES 2-485.

YEATS FAMILY. Wills 2-362, 2-363.

YEATS, DAVID, left will in HERTFORD in (1795) and also probated in BALTIMORE COUNTY, MARYLAND in (1794), in which the MANNINGS and BAYLEY families are mentioned; the witnesses were JONAS OSBORN, JAMES LAKE and WILLIAM WILLIAMSON 2-363; he may have been the DAVID, son of ELIZABETH, who left will (1792) 2-362.

YEATS, JAMES, died in CARTERSVILLE, leaving will in (1750) wife MARY and daughter MARY KASH and HARRY and LEROY OSTERN (OSBORN?) 1-515.

YEATS, REBECCA & daughter MARY YOUNG 2-470.

YEATS, TIMOTHY, married the widow YOUNG 2-469 in CHOWAN 1-451.

YEATS, THOMAS, land grant 1-16, deed to EDWARD BRYAN 2-631; wife SUSAN 1-69.

WYNN, JOSEPH ( Spelled WYNN ) proved rights and named (wife?) JUDITH, GEORGE PALLACIAE WYNN, JOSEPH PERRY WYNN and ANNA HUBBARD, his children (1744) 2-624.

WYNN, LAVINIA left will in HERTFORD in (1821) & named PEGGY NORRIS, a daughter, and several other children 2-555.

WYNN, WILLIAM ( Spelled WYNN ) was foreman of the grand jury (1744-5) 2-625.

WYATT FAMILY. Wills 1-81, 3-362; BIRTHS 3-208, 3-401.

WYATT, AMBROSE, was executor of the will of JOSEPH HARMON in (1822) 2-542.

WYATT, JACOB, died leaving will in (1788) and named sons JAMES, WILLIAM and JOSHUA WYATT and other children 3-198; his wife was MARY LONG, daughter of WILLIAM LONG who died in PERQUIMANS leaving will in (1759) 1-57.

WYATT, JOHN, of PERQUIMANS was Master of the sloop SALLY in (1775) 1-436.

WYATT, JOHN, was called "brother" by THOMAS WEST who died leaving a will in (1735) 1-82; he died in (1739) and left will in which he named his daughter SARAH STANDING, daughter ELIZABETH OATES, wife RACHEL his brother JOSHUA LONG and son WILLIAM WYATT 1-81; their children JOHN and MARY WYATT were born (1714 & 1717) 3-401; JOHN WYATT was Executor of ROBERT HARMON in (1717) 1-51.

WYATT, JOSHUA married ELIZABETH SCRYMSE in (1768) for children see 3-401.

WYATT, SAMUEL and his wife ELIZABETH had children JACOB, JOSHUA and ELIZABETH WYATT born by (1725) 3-401.

YEATS, WILLIAM, will (1826) 2-556; land lapsed 1-11; grant (1717) 1-17; will HERTFORD 1-614

YELLEY, USLEY Land patent (Va) 1689 3-129.

YELVERTON, JOHN. Wife ELIZABETH 1-99; lived in CHOWAN (1711) 3-442; sold land to RICHARD WILSON (1721) 2-618; bought from ROGER SWELL 2-456; grant (1711) 1-7; next to Wm. COWARD 2-618; 2-457, 1-620.

YOPPIN (YANPIN) RIVER boundary between CHOWAN and PERQUIMANS 1-6.

YOUNG, GEORGE, will (1697) son FOSTER 1-515.

YOUNG, JOSEPH, of HERTFORD mentioned 3-232; he and WILLIAM RADHAM witness deed 2-607.

YOUNG, JOHN, and DANIEL Wills HERTFORD 2-556.

YOUNG, JOSHUA married SALLIE BOZEMAN 3-472.

YOUNG, PETER died (1750) widow married TIMOTHY YEATS 1-451; 2-396, 2-451; WILLIAM YOUNG, orphan of HENRY YOUNG 3-447.

ZEKENDY, ISAAC and wife MARY (1716) 1-296; deed to EDWARD HOWCOTT (1716) 1-293.

WASHINGTONS. The JOHN, JAMES, RICHARD and THOMAS WASHINGTON, of CROWAN COUNTY in this record must have been descendants of another and different emigration of WASHINGTONS who came early to AMERICA and settled in VIRGINIA. Possibly their ancestors, whoever they were even preceded First Mate JOHN WASHINGTON of the "Seahorse of London", who with CAPT. EDWARD PRESICOTT in 1656 got stuck in the mud in the middle of the POTOMAC, opposite the home of ALEXANDER POPE and his wife ANN, who afterwards married the luckless adventurer, who was to become the ancestor of the First President of the United States. (Fleet's Westmoreland Abstracts Vol 23 ). None of the numerous attempts to straighten out the WASHINGTON FAMILY history appear to agree, and this writer has relied more upon an account written by one WILLIAM WINSTON FOUNTAIN for a Texas branch of the WASHINGTONS nearly 75 years ago, than any other. Mr. FOUNTAIN was a contemporary and close friend of ALEXANDER BROWN, and knew his Virginia families. We have several most interesting MSS in his own handwriting, long before the fountain pen was born, and near the close of the "goose quill" era. They are priceless. There is no place in the JOHN and LAWRENCE WASHINGTON family for the CROWAN COUNTY, N. C. WASHINGTONS; nor is there a niche for RICHARD WASHINGTON of SURRY, the father in law of the two LAWIER brothers, mentioned in another note. Richard of Surry and Richard of "Washington's Branch" were not the same. The wife of one was ELIZABETH, and the wife of the other was HANNAH (2-608). ELIZABETH, widow of RICHARD of SURRY left will in 1730 and named children WILLIAM, JAMES, ARTHUR, ELIZABETH LAWIER, PRISCILLA LAWIER, FAITH BARKER, MARY WARD and ANN WASHINGTON. The photostat of the will in the Archives at RICHMOND, VIRGINIA, which the writer examined, unmistakably identifies the testator as the "Widow of Richard Washington". However, it is not only possible, but probable, that RICHARD of SURRY COUNTY (Va.) and RICHARD, of CROWAN were kinsmen, and had a common ancestry in early Virginia.

COL. WILLIAM WASHINGTON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, who for many years was preacher at the little Tar River Church below OXFORD, and whose revolutionary record is known to history, was a son of BAILEY WASHINGTON, who was the son of HENRY, the son of JOHN, the son of LAWRENCE, the first mate's brother. COL. WASHINGTON, after the revolution, moved to SOUTH CAROLINA, and later to GEORGIA where he settled on LOG DAM Creek in HANCOCK COUNTY and died leaving a will dated August 12, 1799. His children were JOHN, EPHRAIM, WILLIAM, MARY and SARAH, and his executors were MILES GREENE, BRITTAIN ROGERS and WILLIAM HART. One of his daughters, MARY, married PLEASANT ROSE, of a well known NORTH CAROLINA FAMILY, which will be found mentioned often in these records.

WOODWARD FAMILY. One of the most colorful characters in CAROLINA HISTORY was HENRY WOODWARD, in all likelihood, a close kinsman, if not an ancestor of the HENRY WOODWARD and others of the name who appear in these pages (1-63). About the time that GEORGE DURANT was dickering with the old Indian Chiefs for his choice tract on the "neck of land" on ALLEGHANY SOUND, HENRY WOODWARD and his companions were exploring the region around the mouth of the Ashley River and learning from the Indians something about the country. Left there by his companions the intrepid explorer remained among these Indians many long months, and was finally captured and carried to San Augustine; after his escape he became a ship's doctor in the West Indies, was finally wrecked on St. Nevis, and picked up by the Sir John Teaman's contingent, which was trying unsuccessfully to reach the Carolinas. Later he came to the settlements on Ashley River and, finally became an Indian Trader, of note, whose headquarters were mainly around what is now Augusta, Ga. I would call it a genealogical co-incidence that a hundred years later, one of the striking characters of that new era, who stalked among the Indians of the same general area was COL. JOSEPH MARTIN, whose wife was a LUCAS, and who was almost surely a kinsman of the famous HENRY WOODWARD, since the HENRY of (1715) married MARY MARTIN, (1-63) and WILLIAM MARTIN and HENRY LUCAS were both the uncles of a JOHN WOODWARD, who died leaving a will in (1734) 1-62, 1-513.

## BUNCOMBE COUNTY NOTES

**BUNCOMBE COUNTY. GENERALITY of the COUNTY.** It was formed in 1791, from BURKE and RUTHERFORD, BURKE being formed from ROWAN and ROWAN came out of ANSON. RUTHERFORD came out of TRYON, a short-lived County, which also came out of ANSON COUNTY, so that before the days of ROWAN, all of the present BUNCOMBE, and the counties SOUTH and WEST of it (1753) (though overrun with the Indians, then) were in ANSON COUNTY.

Deeds and other instruments between 1791 and 1808, dated in BUNCOMBE COUNTY, may have applied to HAYWOOD, which was formed from BUNCOMBE the latter year, so that the early history of BUNCOMBE, covering the first 17 years, is also a history of HAYWOOD.

The writer is indebted to MR. W. C. ALLEN'S "The Annals of Haywood County" for much of the material on BUNCOMBE which appears below.

COL. ROBERT LOVE, a revolutionary soldier and his brother GEN. THOMAS LOVE were early residents of BUNCOMBE COUNTY, they having settled in that part of the county which was taken from BURKE in 1791 to form BUNCOMBE. Both were sons of SAMUEL LOVE and his wife DORCAS BELL and were born near FINKLING SPRINGS MEETING HOUSE in Augusta County, Virginia. ROBERT in 1780 and GEN. THOMAS in 1788. SAMUEL LOVE was the son of one EPHRAIM LOVE, and DORCAS BELL was the daughter of JAMES BELL. Both ROBERT and THOMAS LOVE, who came to BUNCOMBE COUNTY, lived for a time in the WATAUGA settlements in what is now EAST TENNESSEE. THOMAS LOVE was one of the first Representatives from BUNCOMBE and afterwards served also from HAYWOOD when that county was organized in 1808. When serving BUNCOMBE in the Legislature he passed the bill organizing HAYWOOD COUNTY, where he made his home. In his later years, THOMAS LOVE moved to MAURY COUNTY, TENNESSEE, and served that District in a Legislative capacity until the time of his death. A Great Grandson of THOMAS LOVE, of BUNCOMBE and HAYWOOD, in 1907 was Speaker of the Texas Legislature, and afterwards an Assistant Secretary of the Treasury under Woodrow Wilson. His name was also THOMAS B. LOVE, and at this writing (1945) he is living, hale and hearty, and a prominent lawyer in the City of DALLAS, TEXAS.

**REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS.** The following Revolutionary soldiers, who came to BUNCOMBE COUNTY, are buried in HAYWOOD COUNTY:

Col. Robert Love  
Captain John Henry  
William Allen  
Thomas Abel  
George Ball  
Edward Hyatt  
Christian Messer  
John Messer  
Hugh Rogers  
Jacob Shook.

JAMES ROBERT LOVE, son of COL. ROBERT LOVE and his wife MARY ANN DILLARD was born in BUNCOMBE COUNTY, N. C. in November, 1798.

The first Justices of HAYWOOD COUNTY (all of whom, of course, up to that time had been residents of BUNCOMBE) in 1809, were THOMAS LOVE, JOHN MORGAN, JOHN DORSON, ROBERT PHILLIPS, ABRAHAM HATCH, HUGH DAVIDSON, WILLIAM BATTLE, JOHN McFARLAND, PHILLIP T. BURFOOT, WILLIAM DEAYER, ARCHIBALD McHENRY and BENJAMIN CUMMIS.

JOHN DAVIDSON and JAMES CHAMBERS were granted lands in BUNCOMBE COUNTY on PIGEON RIVER shortly after the revolution.

DAVID ALLISON bought land on PIGEON RIVER in BUNCOMBE COUNTY in 1796.

ROBERT MARTIN bought land on PIGEON RIVER in BUNCOMBE COUNTY in 1798.

JOHN FENLAND, JACOB SHOOK, SPENCER RICE, and DAVID MEHAFFY came from BURKE COUNTY to BUNCOMBE. JOHN FENLAND'S farm was on what is or was known as "CRYSTAL" Creek.

What was known in the old days as TWELVE MILE CREEK, was later called FINE'S CREEK, and among the early settlers along this course when it was in BUNCOMBE COUNTY was DAVID RUSSELL, HUGHET ROGERS and JOHN RAY.

WILLIAM CATHEY was one of the earliest settlers in the PIGEON VALLEY and his son COL. JOSEPH CATHEY was born in BUNCOMBE COUNTY on MARCH 12, 1805.

THOMAS ISAAC LENOIR was the son of COL. THOMAS LENOIR, who came from WILKES COUNTY to BUNCOMBE in 1799. He bought lands in the County, but after a residence of some thirty years moved back to WILKES COUNTY, the old home of the LENOIR FAMILY, where he died in 1850. He was the son of WILLIAM LENOIR who married one of the BALLARDS and some of whose descendants settled in what is now ROANE COUNTY, Tennessee, where they built the town of LENOIR on the Tennessee River, some thirty miles South of KNOXVILLE.

In 1828 HODGE RAYBURN settled in BUNCOMBE. He was from BURKE COUNTY, where he had served as State Senator. In 1838 he was also Senator from BUNCOMBE COUNTY. He was born in Rowan County in 1769, the son of WILLIAM RAYBURN, from Virginia. He is said to have been a descendant of POGAHONTIS and a first cousin of a Georgia Governor of the name of RAYBURN. A SAMUEL RAYBURN served in the State Senate of Alabama, and both, this writer believes, were relatives of BEN. SAM RAYBURN, of TEXAS, now (1945) Speaker of the National House of Representatives.

JONATHAN CREEK (now in HAYWOOD COUNTY) was named for JONATHAN McPETERS who was one of the first white settlers to come to BUNCOMBE COUNTY.

COUNTIES TAKEN FROM BUNCOMBE were HAYWOOD, MACON, CHEROKEE, JACKSON, SWAIN, CLAY & GRAHAM. All of these, of course were originally in the territory of ANSON COUNTY, from which BUNCOMBE came through TRYON, RUTHERFORD, ROWAN and BURKE.

HUGH ROGERS married NANCY TRENTON, who was the daughter of JOHN TRENTON, who lived at the foot of KING'S MOUNTAIN, where the famous revolutionary battle was fought, where he manufactured powder that was used by the patriots in that fight. Hugh and Nancy were married in 1781. The ROGERS family to which HUGH belonged lived before the American Revolution in Mecklenburg County, N. C. JOHN ROGERS a son of HUGH and his wife NANCY TRENTON, married POLLY McCRACKEN in 1824. John died in HAYWOOD COUNTY in 1852.



**LAWYERS OF BUNCOMBE.** Among the first of the lawyers to practice in BUNCOMBE COUNTY were WALLACE ALEXANDER, JOSEPH McDOWELL, JOSEPH SPENCER, BENNETT SMITH and ROBERT WILLIAMSON. These all attended court from other parts of the country, as same met in BUNCOMBE. The first lawyer who actually lived in BUNCOMBE COUNTY was ROBERT HENRY, who was admitted to practice at the JULY Term of Court in 1802. He was a native of LINCOLN COUNTY and had a most interesting history.

**MORE LAWYERS.** The lawyers who were admitted and licensed to practice in the Courts of BUNCOMBE after ROBERT HENRY and between the year 1804 and up to 1812 were THOMAS BARNOW, ISRAEL PICKENS, who afterwards was Governor of ALABAMA, Joseph Wilson, Joseph Carson, ROBERT BOWEN, who was a Judge on the Bench, HENRY HARRISON, Sanders Donoho, John C. Elliott, HENRY L. WEBB, Teach Cox, JR., A. R. Ruffin, and JOHN PATTON, a Judge of some distinction.

JOHN BURTON received a grant of land JULY 7, 1794, which he divided into town lots, thus giving the first start to what is now the CITY of ASHEVILLE.

SAMUEL LUSE in 1795 bought Lot No. 13. COL. WILLIAM DAVIDSON bought Lot No. 21. JAMES DAVIDSON bought Lot No. 26.

HUGH TATE bought half of Lot No. 13, from the original purchaser, SAMUEL LUSE.

JOHN PATTON bought Lot No. 16.

PATTON & ERWIN bought Lot No. 4.

This list, of course, constitutes an incomplete list of the original purchasers of lots in what is now the City of Asheville.

PATTON & ERWIN afterwards acquired an interest in the BURTON property and sold off large numbers of the lots as the town gradually began to expand and grow.

#### A FEW EARLY DEEDS IN BUNCOMBE

REASON DAVIS sells 5½ acres of land on TURKEY CREEK to JOSEPH HARRISON, January 26, 1811. Book D p 127.

CLEMENT DAVIS sold JOSEPH HARRISON 100 acres of land on TURKEY CREEK Sept. 29, 1810. Book D, page 97.

STATE OF N. C. to JOHN HARRISON, grant to land No. 706, December 6, 1799; land located on French Broad River.

THOMAS HARRISON sold JOSEPH HARRISON 100 acres on North Turkey Creek, November 27, 1804. Book B 222.

JACOB KELLER sold THOMAS HARRISON, 100 acres of land on TURKEY CREEK, March 22, 1802. Book B, p. 247.

JOSEPH HARRISON sold to WILLIAM HARRISON 200 acres of land on SANDY MUSH CREEK in BUNCOMBE COUNTY, July 8, 1806. Book 8 page 8 of Buncombe County Records.

JAMES MURPHY sold to THOMAS HARRISON 125 acres of land in BUNCOMBE COUNTY located on Turkey Creek, October 22, 1806. Recorded Book 10, page 162.

NATHANIEL HARRISON received a land grant from the State of North Carolina, No. 2926 to 100 acres of land on TURKEY CREEK January 3, 1831. Book 19 p. 347.

WILLIAM GASSARD sold NATHANIEL HARRISON and others 100 acres on TURKEY CREEK in BUNCOMBE County, October 29, 1835. Book 21 page 496 of the Deed Records of BUNCOMBE COUNTY.

WILLIAM KING bought 100 acres of land on SANDY MUSH CREEK from NATHANIEL HARRISON on April 2, 1811, in BUNCOMBE COUNTY. Book 0. page 291 of BUNCOMBE COUNTY.

JEHEMIAH DAVIS bought 100 acres of land on SANDY MUSH CREEK from NATHANIEL HARRISON March 10, 1819. Book 11, page 560.

PATTON & ERWIN, on May 5, 1807, bought 10 acres of land on a branch of CANBY RIVER from JESSE HARRISON. Book A p 304 Deed Records of BUNCOMBE COUNTY.

ASHBURN BELL bought 50 acres of land on EMM BRANCH in BUNCOMBE COUNTY, from THOMAS HARRISON November 31, 1806. Book B page 58, Deed Records of BUNCOMBE COUNTY.

JOHN FLEMING, bought 100 acres of land from THOMAS HARRISON in BUNCOMBE COUNTY, December 1, 1806.

RICHARD STOCKTON'S WILL, written January 14, 1826, was recorded in BUNCOMBE COUNTY in Will Book 1 p. 74, in the month of FEBRUARY in 1840, in which he mentions "my daughter, MARY HARRISON."

M. H. HARRISON on March 7, 1838 sold 24 acres of land on CAMP BRANCH in BUNCOMBE COUNTY, to NATHANIEL HARRISON. Book 21, page 170.

JAMES BLACK on August 12, 1826, sold JOHN HARRISON 87½ acres of land on DEAYER'S BRANCH in BUNCOMBE COUNTY. Book 21, page 497. NATHANIEL HARRISON, Clerk of the Court.

REV. JOSEPH HARRISON, ancestor of the HARRISONS who figure in most of the above recorded deeds in BUNCOMBE COUNTY at about the time or a little after its formation, was a revolutionary soldier, and a contemporary of RICHARD GENTRY, AARON JOHNSON, WILLIAM BALDWIN, RICHARD JACKS and DAVID SMITH. Rev. Harrison was the minister of the historic old "THREE FORKS BAPTIST CHURCH" of Western North Carolina.

A revolutionary soldier's marker has been placed at his grave in the old TURKEY CREEK burying ground near LEICESTER, a short distance from ASHEVILLE, where he lived at the time of his death, on which the date of his birth is given as 1733 and his death as 1811.

The account of the marking of his grave declares that his wife was MARGARET HILL, who was the daughter of a N. C. revolutionary soldier. His descendants do not agree on a list of his children. We think they were probably:

- (1) NATHANIEL HARRISON, High Sheriff and Clerk of BUNCOMBE.
- (2) WILLIAM HARRISON (See Deeds above).
- (3) JOHN HARRISON of TURKEY CREEK DEEDS.
- (4) THOMAS HARRISON.
- (5) JEHEMIAH HARRISON

- (6) LYNN HARRISON
- (7) RACHEL HARRISON m. SWELSON.
- (8) ELIZABETH HARRISON m. a man named BOLD.
- (9) JANE HARRISON m. GASSARD.
- (10) LIZZIE HARRISON married a GARRETT.
- (11) MOVINGTON HARRISON.

## SOME NOTES FROM THE RECORDS OF ANSON COUNTY

**ANSON COUNTY.** Its ancestor is **NEW HANOVER COUNTY**, which was formed in 1728, from which **BLADEN COUNTY** was taken in 1734, and thereafter in 1749 **ANSON** was established out of a part of **BLADEN**, so that, genealogically speaking, **NEW HANOVER** was the grandfather of **ANSON**. For a period of FOUR years **ANSON COUNTY** comprehended all of the Western Part of the State, and except for claims of the Indians extended through Tennessee to the Mississippi River. Deeds or grants of land located in **ANSON COUNTY** between 1749 and 1753, otherwise not identified, may have been anywhere **WEST** of Wadesboro, the county seat in this day. **ROWAN COUNTY** was carved out of this huge area in 1753 & embraced approximately the Northern half of **ANSON** including **SURRY, WILKES, IREDELL** and all that tier of counties; deeds, grants and other such instruments for the following NINE YEARS (1753 to 1762) labelled **ANSON** belonged somewhere in the area now covered from **WADESBORO**, West to the Tennessee line including **Union, Mecklenburg, Cabarrus, Lincoln, Gaston, Rutherford** and other counties farther on West. In 1762 both **Mecklenburg** and **Tryon** were established, but after SEVEN YEARS, **Tryon** was abolished and **LINCOLN** and **RUTHERFORD** in (1779) came into existence. **Rutherford** was the BIG COUNTY and extended to Tennessee, while **LINCOLN** included only its present area and the new county of **GASTON**. All this to enable the reader to more clearly "place" records here cited from **ANSON COUNTY**, by a comparison of these dates. (Authority: Wheeler.)

The following items are taken from the records of **ANSON COUNTY, N. C.** on file at **WADESBORO**, the county seat:

**JAMES ARMSTRONG**, will; dated May 11, 1760; he names his sons **WILLIAM, JOHN, MARTIN, JAMES, JOSEPH, BENJAMIN** and **MATTHEW** (the last two his youngest sons) and daughter **MARY ARMSTRONG**. Children **JAMES ARMSTRONG** and daughter **MARY** his executors. **CHARLES MOORE, JOHN HENRY (HEATY)** and **JAMES PRICE**, witnesses (Vol. 1, p. 8). (It is likely these were the **ARMSTRONGS** who lived on the South Fork of the **CATAWBA RIVER** in what was then **ANSON**, but is now in either **LINCOLN** or **GASTON**).

**JOSEPH MARTIN**, will. Dated February 13, 1787. Names wife **CATHERINE** and children **JESSE, NANCY** and **JOHN HAIL MARTIN** (Book 1 p. 56.)

**JOHN HICKS**, will. Dated April 24, 1760. Wife **ORDEINCE HICKS**; sons **WILLIAM** and **JOHN HICKS**, and daughters **FRANCES** and **MARY HICKS**; grand-daughter **SARAH HICKS**. Signed **JOHN HICKS**. Witnesses were **ALEXANDER GORDON** and **WILLIAM HICKS** (Book 1 p. 12)

**HENRY ADCOCK**, will. October 1802. Names his wife **SUBANNAH**, and children **HENRY, JAMES, ELLENOR, NANCY** and **JOHN ADCOCK**. (Book 2 p. 2.)

**THOMAS ADCOCK**. April 8, 1823. Will names wife **SARAH** and children **NORMETTY, MARY, DELILAH, FRANCES, MOURNING, BARSHERRA, MATILDA** and **B. B. ADCOCK** (Book 4 p. 84.)

**WILLIAM LOVE**, will. Dated May 7, 1753. Leaves all of his property to his father. Does in presence of **ROBERT x LOVE** and **BENJAMIN x LOVE**. Signed **WILLIAM LOVE**.

**ANDREW BERRY (BARRY)** Inventory of his goods, chattels, rights and credits, by **RICHARD BARRY**, administrator. No date, but about the year 1765.

**WILLIAM RATLIFF**, will. Dated February 10, 1777. Names wife **SUSANNAH** and children **WILLIAM, ZACHARIAH, THOMAS, JAMES, JOHN, ROBERT CLOVEN RATLIFF** and **ELIZABETH CURTIS** (Probably the wife of **SAMUEL CURTIS**); **WILLIAM THOMAS** and **PHILEMON THOMAS** executors, and **THOMAS DICSON, G. JEFFERSON** and **SAMUEL CURTIS** witnesses (Book 1, p. 26.)

**STEPHEN VAUGHAN**, will. Dated March 5, 1785. Names wife **MARY** and children **WILLIAM, HARMON** and **SARAH VAUGHAN**; Witnesses were **JEREMIAH LEWIS** and **THOMAS LEWIS** (Book 1).

**JOHN MCCLINDEN WILL**. Dated April 9, 1784. Children **ANN, DENNIS, SAMUEL, REBECCA** and **SYMOM MCCLINDEN** (Book 1).

**SAMPSON LANIER**, will. Dated June 8, 1789. Mentions his son **JAMES LANIER**, and appoints **BURWELL LANIER, WILLIAM LANIER** and **COL. JOHN STOKES** his executors. Witnesses were **JOHN JENNINGS, BENJAMIN FELRY** and **JAMES B. PORTER** (Book 1 p. 70.)

**ROBERT MCCORMACK**. An inventory of his estate, July 23, 1787. Wife **MARGARET** is mentioned. Inventory taken by **JAMES MCCORMACK, MARGARET M. MCCORMACK** and **JAMES LINN**, witnessed by **JOHN CROCKETT**. (Book 1, p. 123.)

**ROBERT JARMON**. Inventory of his estate in 1782, but not other name mentioned. (Book 1.)

**JOHN DAVIDSON**. Inventory of his estate in December 1, 1749. Taken by **MARTIN MCILWRAKE** and **HILL MORRISON** (Book 1).

**JAMES LOWRY**. Inventory of his estate taken by **ELIZABETH LOWRY** (No date) (Book 1 p. 139)

**ANN BAKER**, deceased. Inventory of her estate April 1, 1782, taken by **D. JAMERON** (Book 1).

**JAMES ROYER**. Inventory of his estate in 1782. **MARY ROYER** mentioned (Book 1 p. 145).

**JOHN RICKS**. Inventory of his estate taken by **JOHN HUBBARD** and **FRANCES x HUBBARD**, in October, 1772.

**MATTHEW PATTON**. Inventory of estate taken about 1780, with **ELIZABETH PATTON** and **JAMES PATTON** mentioned. (Book 1 p. 151).

**RICHARD TOUCHSTONE** and **SARAH TOUCHSTONE**. Inventory of estate about 1785 (no date given) with **HENRY TOUCHSTONE** and **FREDERICK TOUCHSTONE** mentioned. (Book 1 p. 132).

**MOORMAN, BENJAMIN**. Will dated March 26, 1798, mentions sons **WILLIAM MOORMAN** and **MICHAEL MOORMAN**, with **CHARLES HISON** and **ANNSEN CROW** as witnesses. (Book 2.)

**SMITH FIELDS**. Will. Dated March 15, 1792. Names children **JAMES, JOHN, MARYANN, CELIA** and **ELIZABETH FIELDS**. Signed **SMITH x FIELDS**. Witnesses were **JOHN AULD, JOHN GANON, JAMES LEOGERT**. (Vol 2 p. 37.)

**SARAH JACKSON**. Will in 1813. The witnesses were **JAMES COLEMAN, JR.** and **JAMES COLEMAN, SR.**

**TOD ROBINSON**, Clerk of **ANSON** in 1814.

RICHARD ODGM will. Dated Sept. 4, 1797. Names wife HENRIE ODGM and children WILLIAM, NANCY, JAMES, ELIZABETH (FRANKLIN), DAVID, RICHARD and ISAAC ODGM and daughters LUCY FAIR and CHARITY RUTHERFORD. Friends STEPHEN RYDE and JAMES MARSHALL executors; witnessed by ROBERT LEE J. NATH, Mc DAVIDSON and JOHN SCOTT ( Book 2, p. 118

JONATHAN YARBOROUGH will. Dated March 6, 1811. Names one son WILLIAM YARBOROUGH and a son in law JOHN CULPEPPER; witnesses AMY MARSHALL and TEMPY COB (COBE); recorded at the October session 1812. TOD ROBINSON, CLERK.

SAMUEL MOORE and SARAH his wife convey to PETER CUBB, 250 acres on the South side of the CATAWBA RIVER, on both sides of KILLIAN'S CREEK, between the lines of KILLIAN and ROBERT LEEFER, October 19, 1763. Recorded in ANSON COUNTY Deed

Book 2-1 p. 370. (NOTE: The land described in this deed was in what is now LINCOLN or GASTON COUNTY, through which KILLIAN'S CREEK runs; but at the date of the execution of the deed (1763) it was a part of ANSON COUNTY.)

DANIEL HILL left will in ANSON COUNTY in 1826. His wife was MAREHA HIGMAN, and the children named are SARAH, MARY, NANCY, WILLIAM HIGMAN HILL, GREEN HILL, MILDRED HILL, ELIZABETH, LUCINDA and SUSANNA SATTERS HILL. (NOTE: WILLIAM HIGMAN HILL died in TEXAS in 1867, where he left numerous descendants, and ELIZABETH HILL married HENRY CLAYTON EWING of Nashville, Tenn.).

MATTHEW MOORE, of ANSON COUNTY died before 1794 and left HENRY MOORE his heir, who employed JOSIAH DOBBS that year to recover a slave from JOHN BEIK. (Book D-E p. 71).

## SOME RECORDS FROM CASWELL COUNTY

CASWELL COUNTY - GENEALOGY. According to WHEELER Caswell County is a descendant of two of the old original precincts, CRAVEN and BLADEN. In 1761, ORANGE, its immediate parent was formed from GRANVILLE, JOHNSTON and BLADEN. Edgecombe and Johnston both came from CRAVEN, and GRANVILLE was taken also from Craven. From 1748 until 1761, FIVE YEARS, Caswell territory was a part of GRANVILLE, and after that until 1777, for 26 years it was a part of ORANGE until the Legislative Act that established it as CASWELL. All instruments between 1761 and 1777 in the territory that is now CASWELL bore the name of ORANGE, and for five years prior to that period GRANVILLE. The leading men of CASWELL in its earliest years was JAMES WILLIAMSON, COL. JOHN WILLIAMS ( brother of JAMES WILLIAMS, the gallant officer killed at King's Mountain during the revolution,) the GRAVES, BURTONS, SHELTONS, LEAS, (like Lea family of Tennessee) Marmaduke WILLIAMS ROMULUS SAUNDERS, BARLETT YANCEY, the MCADENS, BROWNS and KERRS, according to WHEELER'S records. Dolly Payne Madison is said to have been born in CASWELL COUNTY. In our visits to YANCEYVILLE we collected the following records:

ROBERT RAY left will in 1786 in which he mentions his wife ANNIE and his children, without naming them. (W. B. B. p. 138).

JOHN COBB left will in 1838, in which he names wife JANE and children MATILDA, SAMUEL, LOUISA ( m. ABRAHAM WOMACK 1838 ), JOHN, HENRY, HUGH, MARSHA GARDNER ( also MARSHA MADDEN ) and DEBORAH GRANT. (W. B. B. p. 202.

WADY RATE, died leaving will in (1789 ) in which he mentions his wife ANN RATE and his children, without naming them. His wife ANN and friend TYRE HARRIS Executors (W. B. B. p. 275).

JOHN LEWIS, SR. and JOHN LEWIS JR. indenture with SARAH TAYLOR the wife of PHILLIP TAYLOR. Witnessed by N. CUNNINGHAM. (Book A) 1790.

JAMES SANDERS and WILLIAM HUTSON execute an instrument in the form of an indenture on March 3, 1793, relating to the adoption of THOMAS WINGFIELD, an orphan. ( From Book A. p. 233.

MATTHEW DUTY died and left will in 1782 in which the name of his wife is not mentioned, or whether living. He named the following children: JOHN, LITTLETON, THOMAS, MARY, ANN, WILLIAM, SOLOMON and RICHARD DUTY (Will Book A, p. 215.)

HUMPHREY DONALDSON died leaving will in 1781 in which he mentions his wife MARY, and his children WILLIAM, ANDREW, ROBERT, REBECCER and HUMPHREY DONALDSON. (Will Book A. p. 144.)

JAMES WILLIAMS ( This was evidently COL. JAMES WILLIAMS who fought and was killed in the battle of KING'S MOUNTAIN ) left will dated in 1780 in which he named his wife MARY and his children DANIEL, JOSEPH, JOHN, ELIZABETH, MARY, SARAH, JAMES and WASHINGTON WILLIAMS ( From W. Book A p. 113.)

HENRY WILLIAMS died and left will in 1786 in which he mentions the following children: DANIEL ( m. ANN RICE in 1786 ), JOSEPH, NATHAN, HENRY, ELIZABETH, MARY SLADE, NANCY RICE, ELIZABETH, SUSANNAH, WESLEY DUKE PROPLES, SALLY BROOKS and JANE WILLIAMS. (From W. B. B. p. 92).

SAMUEL FARMER left will in CASWELL in 1779 ( two years after the county had been organized ) in which he names his wife CASSANDRA, and children DANIEL, WILLIAM, STEPHEN, NATHAN, RACHEL WILSON, MARY WILSON, SUSANNA FARMER and ELLINER McMAHON. Witnesses were RICHARD HODMAN, WILLIAM DENNIS and SAMUEL HOLMAN. (From Will Book A. p. 234.)

JOHN WILLIAMS died and left will in 1805, in which he mentions his wife BETSY and his children DUKE WILLIAMS ( Son. Marmaduke Williams, M. C. at that time ) BETSY GRAVES, and HELENRETHA SIDPSON and her children. ( From Will Book B p. 168.

MATTHEW WILLIAMS, JR. died and left will in 1816 in which he mentions several children. ( Will Book G p. 133 ).

NOAH COBB, died leaving a will in CASWELL COUNTY in 1808, in which he mentions his wife ELIZABETH and children REBECCER, ELLIOT, LEVI, NATHAN, NOAH and NANCY PAGE (Will Book F p. 3).

HUGH WALKER, left will in CASWELL COUNTY in 1846, and mentioned his wife FRANCES and children JEFFERSON, JOHN, JAMES, NANCY BROOK, MARY BROWN and FRANCES McCAULEY ( Will Book F p. 188 ).

RICHARD WILLIAMS died leaving will in 1819 and named wife ELIZABETH and his children RICHARD WILLIAMS and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS; JOHN CHRISTIAN to be Executor. The witnesses were R. POWELL and GEORGE COCKER ( Book E p. 205 ).

DANIEL WEBB left will dated AUG 23, 1827, and mentions DANIEL WEBB, grandson THOMAS JEFFERSON, grand-daughter ELIZA WEBB, DANIEL DAVIS, my half-sister's son; JOSEPH WEBB and my grand-children ALEXANDER M. WEBB, DANIEL JEFFERSON WEBB and MARY A. ELIZABETH WEBB, sons DANIEL WEBB and JOSEPH WEBB, Executors, and the witnesses were RICHARD W. BARBER and WILLIAM H. TRENT ( Book H, p. 409 ).

WILLIAM STURGE left will in CASWELL COUNTY dated September 9, 1774; names wife ELIZABETH & children JOHN STURGE, MARGARET GILLESPIE and ROBERT STURGE; witnesses were JAMES KEER and D. OSBORNE ( Book A, p 168 ).

THOMAS SWANN left will in CASWELL COUNTY dated November 21, 1795, and names his wife CATHERINE and children WILLIAM, ELIZABETH, THOMAS, ISAAC, ANN ( wife of ABRAHAM LAWRENCE ), MARTHA, MARY, MATTHEW and JAMES SWANN; wife CATHERINE & ABRAHAM LAWRENCE, Executors. ( Book D p. 27 ).

ANDREW HARRISON left will in ORANGE COUNTY, W. C. ( In that part which in 1777 became CASWELL COUNTY ) named wife JANE ( DILLARD ) and children WILLIAM, THOMAS, ANN ( m. JOHN WARE ) NINIAN ( son ) ELIZABETH, MILDRED ( m. WILLIAM MOORE ) MOLLY, NANCY, JANE and ANDREW HARRISON.

JAMES WILLIAMS left will in 1787 in CASWELL COUNTY and named wife ELIZABETH and children BENJAMIN, RIAL, MARY, LUCY, MARTHA and ELIZABETH MOORE, a married daughter.

JOHN WALKER left will in CASWELL 1790 named wife RACHEL, and children THOMAS, EUSTY, BENJAMIN, WILLIAM, POLLY and BARBARA WALKER.

SAMUEL WALKER left will CASWELL in 1798 and named wife ELIZABETH and children JAMES, JANE LONG and ELIZABETH LONG, daughters.

WILLIAM WILLIAMS died leaving will in CASWELL COUNTY in 1786, naming TORIAS, MARY, AGNES and OMBEDINE WILLIAMS.

JOHN DOUGLAS, ESQ. and MARTIN COOPER, contract dated January 30, 1791 in CASWELL COUNTY in which SOLOMON MARGUM, an orphan now four years old is indentured to MARTIN COOPER to live after the manner of an apprentice. Witnessed by A. E. MURPHY. H. HARLISON, Clerk of the Court for CASWELL COUNTY.

#### SOME MARRIAGE BONDS IN CASWELL COUNTY.

Asariah Denny to Elizabeth McKinney, September 36, 1823.

Shadrack Dye to Eleanor Westley, Nov. 26, 1802.

Alexander A. Daniel to Isabella Brandon, Nov. 6, 1866; Fleming Daniel security.

James K. Dameron married BARNESBA Bateman, Nov. 28, 1829.

James B. Dameron to Elizabeth Connolly Dec. 12, 1829.

John Dameron to Nancy Love, January 22, 1828.

William I. Dameron to Alay S. Travis, Sept. 28, 1841.

Solomon Debow to Nancy Murphy March 23, 1804.

Ashley Davis to Amy Kennon, Sept. 8, 1814; Asariah Graves, security.

John Daniel to Jane Murphy, July 25, 1805.

Thomas Daniel to Nancy Bartridge in 1815; with Martin Daniel, security.

Simon Denny to Polly Barton, April 26, 1796; Lewis Barton, security.

John Daniel to Rebecca Boston, October 31, 1822.

Robert Daniel to Miss James A. Norfleet, August 27, 1812.

John W. Dick to Martha Graves, May 31, 1822.

John M. Daniel to Cornelia A. Carter, July 6, 1836.

Richard Duty to Tars McNeill, July 21, 1791; Thomas McNeill, security.

Benjamin Walling to Sarah Sargent, June 5, 1782.

John Webster to Mary Whitlow, Nov. 6, 1817.

Solomon Whitlow to Nancy McDaniel, Nov. 13, 1822.

Thomas Winston to Patsy Coleman, Dec. 28, 1796; Noel Coleman, security.

John Wood to Polly Anderson, March 11, 1797.

William H. Walters to Sally Ingram, Dec. 26, 1816; Geo. W. Jeffrey and Jas. Daniel, sec.

James Wallace to Polly Robinson, Sept. 21, 1796.

Josiah H. Whitlow to Lucy Ann Bradley, April 26, 1836.

Watson Winters to Nancy Wmack, Feb. 5, 1815.

Thos. W. Wilks to Mariah L. Graves, Oct. 31, 1837; Sam C. Connolly, security.

Wiles T. Ware to Sarah Gannon, Sept. 4, 1837; Stephen T. Ware, security.

Theodore L. Williamson to Mary Sneed, April 2, 1828.

Jim White to Elizabeth Williamson, Oct. 26, 1796; William Dickens, security.

Thomas White to Sally Mitchell, Jan. 12, 1802; John Mitchell, security.

David White to Sally Pond, Nov. 19, 1800.

Thomas Wray to Rebecca Fowler, Nov. 15, 1790; Thomas RAY, Sr. security.

Major Wallace to Susannah Barton, April, 1803; Drury Barton, security.

Asariah Walker to Jane Walker, Dec. 8, 1837; John M. Walker, security.

Phillip Walker to Frances Martin, Dec. 27, 1833; William Walker, security.

Benjamin Walker to Susan Rice, March 1, 1833.

Samuel Walker to Barbara Walker, May 29, 1834.

Jethro I. Walker to Anne Graves (?) Dec. 26, 1828.

Alex I. Walker to Mary Ann Dill, December, 1832.

Abraham Walker to Elizabeth Smith 1833.

Henry Willis, Jr. to Betsy Evans, Jan. 20, 1830.

John White to Elizabeth Ingram, Jan. 10, 1834.

Alexander Wiley to Polly Kerr, Dec. 28, 1807.

John Westley to Nancy Randall, Jan. 22, 1806; James Randall, security.

Weproditus White to Lydia Walker in 1806.

Hampton Wade to Ann Darham, Nov. 12, 1796.

John Williams to Fanny Dumasant, Nov. 13, 1822.

Dore Williams to Edy Harris, October 19, 1790; Robert Williams, security. ( This was the celebrated Col. Robert Williams of Va. and W. C., and his signature on this marriage bond is a positive model ).

Daniel Williams to Ann Rice, Jan. 5, 1796; with Anthony Thompson, security.

Joseph Walker to Priscilla Zachary, March 17, 1800; John Carr, security.

Jeremiah Walker to Batha Green, May 1808; Joshua Pike, security.

Thomas Walker to Peggy Swann, Oct. 30, 1811.

Davis Wmack to Delilah Graves March 24, 1800.

Abraham Wmack to Louisa M. Cobb, Nov. 29, 1838.



Thomas White to Mary Carroll, Jan. 8, 1781.  
 Benjamin Williamson to Miss Eliza A. Hinton, Nov. 15, 1848.  
 David Walker to Luffy Carver, Dec. 24, 1825.  
 Hardy Wells to Elizabeth Parker, Oct. 20, 1784.  
 David Walker to Patsy Dalton, January 30, 1806.  
 James Walker to Elizabeth Elliott, Nov. 21, 1791.  
 James White to Nancy Ware, August 30, 1813.  
 Thomas Nesbit Williams to Mary Waller, Nov. 7, 1789.  
 Hall Williamson to Nancy Smith, October 1791.  
 Nathaniel Williams to Mrs. Stone, Jan. 17, 1822.  
 Henry Williams to Polly Good, Dec. 3, 1799; Alexander Murphy, security.  
 Alfred Williams to Mary Terry, Dec. 12, 1836.  
 Warner Williams to Elizabeth N. Lewis, March 16, 1813; Thomas Caldwell, security.  
 John Wiley to Jennie Mitchell, Sept. 5, 1815.

Robert Williams to Nancy Egan, Feb. 16, 1835.  
 James Williams to Elizabeth Mayers, June 18, 1806; William Mayers, security.  
 Paul Williams to Lucy Donahoo, Oct. 8, 1791; Thomas Donahoo, security.  
 Grafton Williams to Betsy Yates, March 3, 1798.  
 John Williams to Hannah Dixon, Jan. 10, 1800; Daise Williams and John Williams, security.  
 William Williams to Jeremiah Page, Dec. 3, 1798.  
 Nathaniel Williams, Jr. to Elizabeth Dixon, June 26, 1792; Robert Harris security.  
 "Marmaduke Williams to Agnes (Payne) Harris, October 26, 1798; Alexander Murphy, security.  
 Robert Westley to Delilah Dye, March 22, 1799; William Dye, security.  
 Jefferson H. Walker to Mary Cooper, Oct. 20 184.

COL. JAMES WILLIAMS, whose last will and testament was probated in CASSWELL COUNTY at the December Court in 1780, an abstract of which is contained in the foregoing items, was the son of Daniel Williams and his wife URSULA HENDERSON. He is said to have been born in 1740 in Hanover County Virginia. His mother was a sister of Samuel Henderson and an aunt of Judge Richard Henderson, of Transylvania (Ky.) fame. Col. James Williams was also the brother of Col. John Williams, of Casswell County, and a first cousin of Judge John Williams, of Granville County, N. C. He was also a brother of Henry Williams, an abstract of whose will in CASSWELL COUNTY, N. C. in 1786 is given in the foregoing notes. In fact, the will of Daniel Williams in Granville County in 1789, abstract of which will be hereafter given under that county's records, shows that he had five sons, Henry, James, John, Joseph and Daniel. A more complete abstract of the Col. James Williams will is given herewith, to more assuredly identify him.

"Will of Col. James Williams, of 96 District, South Carolina, but now in the State of North Carolina, as a refugee. Wife Mary Williams certain lands in 96 District, South Carolina, along the line of the land I bought of John Caldwell. Son, Daniel Williams, 250 acres and other lands, and a child's part of all my estate when he becomes 21. Sons Joseph Williams, lands, etc; John Williams the same. Daughters Elizabeth Williams and Mary Williams, certain lands and each a child's part of the estate; daughter Mary Williams, cash to buy land, etc. Son James Williams, land, etc. Son Washington Williams, the land which was left to his mother for her life-time. All the lands, stallions, still, wagons and horses and horse creatures to be sold at public sale and the store, books and bonds and notes and other due collateral, to be divided among my eight children. Executors are son Daniel Williams, brother Henry Williams and Joseph Hays. Signed June 12, 1780. Probated at December Court 1780. Witnesses, William Rice, James Goodman and James Cook."

Daniel and Joseph Williams, sons of Col. James Williams, were respectively 17 and 13 years of age when at King's Mountain; and a year later were slaughtered by "Bloody Bill" Cunningham at Boyes' Station. John Williams, a younger brother, went towards the close of the war to Virginia, to keep the negroes from the Tories; and while there, took suddenly ill and died - supposed that he was poisoned for money, but he had none. But the negroes were saved to the family. (Logan MSS, Vol. 3 Joseph Hoberham Clasp. D. A. R. Records pp 109, 110).

\* MARMADUKE WILLIAMS, who married Agnes (Payne) Harris, Oct. 26, 1798, as shown in the marriage bond records above, was born in CASSWELL COUNTY, N. C. April 6, 1772, and became a lawyer & a member of the State Senate in 1802; thereafter he was a member of the 8th, 9th and 10th United States Congresses from N. C. (1803-1809). He moved to Huntsville, Madison County, Alabama, in 1810, and to Tuscaloosa, Alabama in 1818, where he was a member of the Constitutional Convention of Alabama in 1819, and the same year a candidate for Governor, although defeated. Thereafter he served 11 terms in the Alabama Legislature and was Judge of the Tuscaloosa County Court for 10 years (1832-1842). He died in Tuscaloosa, Alabama in 1850.

Other marriage bonds copied from the CASSWELL COUNTY records were as follows:

Israel Dickson to Frances Ware (?) March 4, 1812; Nathaniel Graves, security.  
 Andrew Donaldson to Mary Motheral, July 18, 1791; James Richmond, security.  
 John P. Daniel to Jane C. Higginson, April 30, 1857; Thomas W. Graves, then Clerk.  
 John Denton to Miss J. Payne, July 8, 1812.  
 Jesse Dickson to Frances Moore, Nov. 7, 1791; Herndon Barralson, security.  
 Samuel Dunningway to Keshiah Backsdale, Feb. 20th 1792.  
 Walker Dowell to Nancy Thompson, Dec. 29, 1806; William Swann, security.  
 James Davis to Susanna Parker, April 7, 1822.  
 Solomon Draper to Joyce Taylor, July 4, 1790; a William Draper, security.  
 Michael Deika to Elizabeth Starkey, Jan. 29, 1782; Jonathan Starkey, security.  
 Isiah Darret to Rebecca Barnett, Dec. 6, 1788.  
 William M. Daniel to Adeline H. Williamson; 1839.

William Donaldson to Margaret Motheral, Sept. 5, 1793; Jos. Richmond, security.  
 John Daniel to Lucy Walters, March 29, 1841.  
 Elias J. Daniel to Susan R. Turpin, April 6, 1843.  
 Samuel Driskill to Ivey Dealey April 30, 1820.  
 John Daniel to Martha Mangum Feb. 5, 1860; David Walker security.  
 John Dennis to Rachel Grant Feb. 3, 1796.  
 Jonathan Davis to Mary Austin April 17, 1781.  
 Daniel Darby to Elizabeth Gibson Feb. 9, 1791.  
 Joseph Doby to Polly Hilt July 23, 1828.  
 William Doby to Rachel Warren, Feb. 13, 1783.  
 Robert Donaldson to Elizabeth Richmond, Jan. 8, 1799.  
 Thomas Dyer to Betsy Matlock, Aug. 18, 1786.  
 Richard Dillard to Sarah Holt, Dec. 12, 1796.  
 John Darby to Elizabeth McDaniel Sept. 15, 1794.  
 Nathan Danson to Jane Rainey, Nov. 8, 1792.

# RECORDS OF CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C.

**ORIGIN OF CHATHAM COUNTY.** Chatham County territory originally, as near as may be estimated, prior to 1783, was a part of CRAYVEN COUNTY or PERCINCT. Edgecombe came out of Craven, Granville out of Edgecombe, Orange out of Granville, and Chatham County out of ORANGE in 1770. Mr. WHEELER tells us it was born mainly out of the "regulator troubles" of about that period. It was named for WILLIAM PITT, Earl of CHATHAM, and the county seat was called PITTSBORO in further compliment to the great English statesman. Deeds to land in what is now CHATHAM dated prior to 1770 would appear in CRAYVEN back to 1751, from there back to 1746 in Granville, then Edgecombe, and back of 1733 in CRAYVEN, assuming that our hypothesis is correct. As a matter of fact the early precincts like CRAYVEN had no well defined Western boundaries, and even the others were somewhat hazy. But there were few deeds in this territory at that period and even the boundaries of many of the large grants were in grave doubt. The material shown below was gathered on several different visits to PITTSBORO by the writer and his wife.

**WILLIAM RAY**, will, dated in May, 1792. To beloved wife **PATTIE RAY**, a negro boy, Kios, etc., and the land I live on during her natural life. Children, **NANCY**, **ANNIE**, **WILLIE**, **MILLY** and **JOHN**. To son **JOHN** the residue of the land I live on. He mentions two grandsons **HENRY** and **JACOB RAY**. His friend **JAMES LANGSTON** and wife **PATTIE** executors. Witnesses **JAMES LANGSTON** and **LEWIS BRIDGLEY**. (Re. B. pp. 41-42).

**THOMAS RAY**, will, dated April 19, 1854, mentions wife **KATHERINE** and sons **WILLIAM F. RAY** and **THOMAS M. RAY**. **GARY BETHUN** and **JOHN F. DAVIS** executors.

**KATHERINE RAY**, her will, dated August 28, 1865. (Evidently the widow of **THOMAS RAY** who died in 1854) mentions children, **MARGARET RAY** who married a **DISMUKES**, **CATHERINE RAY** married a **CLARK**, **DAVID RAY**, **NANCY RAY**, married **JOHNSON** and son **JOHN RAY**.

**WILLIAM DUTY** died leaving will in CHATHAM COUNTY in November 1815; mentions his wife **CATHERINE** and children **THOMAS**, **WILLIAM**, **RUSSELL** and **MATTHEW DUTY**, **BRENNEN CLAYTON** (relationship not given), **NANCY** (son **SOLOMON**), **SARAH HACKNEY** and **SUBANNA** who married **WILLIAM DORSETT**; To **THOMAS DUTY**, son of **WILLIAM**, 1 share, and to **SARAH HACKNEY COLLINGS** three oldest daughters, 1 share. Signed, **WILLIAM DUTY**. Witnesses were **WILLIAM DORSETT** and **DUTY DORSETT**.

**HENRY CRUTCHFIELD**, will, dated August 28, in 1787, names his wife **MILLY CRUTCHFIELD** and the following children: **JAMES CRUTCHFIELD** (not yet 21), **JOHN CRUTCHFIELD**, (at 21, my negro boy Daniel), **HENRY**, **ELIZABETH**, **WILLIAM**, **THOMAS**, **BENJAMIN**, **EDWARD**, **ANDERSON** and **STAPLETON CRUTCHFIELD**. Witnesses **GEORGE DISMUKES** and **TURNER CRUTCHFIELD**. (Book B p. 28).

**THOMAS CRUTCHFIELD** left will in CHATHAM COUNTY in May, 1844, and named the following children: **WILLIAM H. CRUTCHFIELD**, **ELIZABETH** who married a **WHITHEAD** (John), **MARTHA CRUTCHFIELD** who married a **JOHNSON** and **NANCY CRUTCHFIELD** who married **JAMES CLARK**.

**JAMES W. RAY**, died leaving a will in CHATHAM COUNTY, dated January 1, 1913. Did not copy as it was too recent.

**BENJAMIN HUGH** left will in CHATHAM, dated April 29, 1801, in which he named his wife **ELIZABETH** and the following children: **WILLIAM HUGH**, ANN who married **FRYTON**, ALICE who married **DAVIDSON**, **ELIZABETH** married **TERRELL**, the children of **SUBANNA HUGH**, **FRANCIS HUGH** who married a **WADSWORTH**, **AMY HUGH** who married **STREIBER**, **MARY HUGH** married a **WILLIAMS**, and **BENJAMIN HUGH**; my three daughters **HUGH**, **JUDIE** and **ELIZABETH**; his wife, son **WILLIAM** and **THOMAS STOKES**, friend, executors. The witnesses were **THOMAS STOKES**, **HENDY WHITLESS** and **ALLEN BATHURST**.

**MARGARET MARKS**, left will in CHATHAM dated February, 1848, and named the following children: Sons **RICHARD**, **WILLIAM**, **NICHOLAS** & **JAMES**, and daughters **SUBAN** married **GEORGE HIGHT**, **MARGARET**, **NANCY** married **RICHARD SLOAN**, **SARAH** married a **FERRILL**, and to **LLOYD MARKS**, the residue, including two negroes, stock, etc. My worthy son **WILLIAM MARKS**, Executor. Signed, **MARGARET MARKS**, in the presence of **W. BUCHANAN** and **R. S. MARKS**. Proven **W. A. STEWART**, County Court Clerk at February session 1848.

**JOHN MOORE**, left will in CHATHAM dated SEPT. 19, 1843, in which he named his wife **PERRETT**, and "my grandson **JAMES MOORE**, son of **COUNCIL MOORE**"; **MARY F. HILL**, **ROMENA MOORE** and **RACHEL MOORE**, heirs of my son **HENRY MOORE**, deceased; deceased daughter **MARY HENDERSON**; son **ALFRED MOORE**, of Alabama; daughter **SARAH MOORE** who married a **WARRREN**; son **COUNCIL MOORE**, daughter, **ELIZABETH SUGLEY** and my son **WORMEN** (WOODNET?) **MOORE**, of Alabama. Witnessed by **THOMAS HILL**, **ALLEN KELLS** and **THOMAS WHITEHEAD**.

**GEORGE WILLIAMS, SR.** left will in CHATHAM COUNTY, dated February 20, 1833, in which he mentioned wife **DEEPHA** and children **JOHN**, **MARMA DUKE**, **WILLIAM**, **RICHARD**, **ELIZABETH MOORE**, **PATSY STONE**, **HENRY WILLIAMS**, and the lawful heirs of **GEORGE WILLIAMS, JR.**, viz: **DAVID P. WILLIAMS**, **JOHN D. WILLIAMS** and **POLEY M. WILLIAMS**. Signed **GEORGE WILLIAMS**. Witnesses to the will were **R. C. COTTON** and **WILLIAM FORBES**.

**JOHN WILLIAMS** left will in CHATHAM dated November, 1816, in which he mentioned his beloved wife **PHILADELPHIA**, and his children **SOPHIA LOUISA WILLIAMS**, **CHARLES JUDSON WILLIAMS** and **BENJAMIN WILLIAMS**; son in law **JOSEPH HENRY WALTERS**, and makes his wife, **JOSEPH BAKER** and **JAMES BAKER** his executors. Signed by **JOHN WILLIAMS**. Witnessed by **CHARLES MANN** and **BASIL MANN**. (Book a p 282).

**ANN LACY** left will in CHATHAM COUNTY dated in 1811, in which, stating that she was old & infirm, left her property to the following children: **ANN LACY**, wife of **STEPHEN JUSTICE**, **PHILEMON LACY**, **DUSTY LACY** married **MONTNEY**, **MARY LACY** married **LLOYD**, **MARTHA LACY** married **BROWN**, **ELIZABETH LACY** married an **ADCOCK**, and **SALLY LACY** married **WEST**. Son, **PHILEMON LACY** and son in law **STEPHEN JUSTICE**, Executors. Signed by **ANN LACY**, May 30, 1810. The witnesses are **THOMAS REINES** and **ROBERT CATES** (Book A p. 189).

**PHILIP (PHILEMON) LACY**, **PHILEMON LACY** SR. and **JOHN LACY** were all on the U. S. Census for the year 1800 in CHATHAM COUNTY, North Carolina; also **WILLIAM DUTY**, **GEORGE DISMUKES**, **JAMES BAKER** and **JAMES, JOHN, JOSEPH** and **WILLIAM MARKS**, also **GEORGE MARKS**.

CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C. was erected out of ORANGE COUNTY in 1770, and among the old deeds to land showing on the records are the following:

JAMES RAY and wife WINIFRED sold land to BENJAMIN WATTS by deed dated February, 1772 in Book A at page 52; in 1773 they deeded lands in CHATHAM to ROBERT BURNESFORD, Book A p. 142; in 1778 they sold land to WILLIAM PRATT, JR. which is recorded in Book d p. 515.

THOMAS RAY, in 1789 sold land by deed to one GEORGE LUCAS, Book D p. 556; his wife was CHARITY (TRAGUE) and they sold land to JAMES BRIDGES in 1795, as shown by Book G pp 380-381; and they also sold land to ISAAC TRAGUE in November 1796, as shown by Book H p. 291.

JOHN RAY deeded land to JAMES LASSITER in the year 1804 (Book N p. 434).

DAVID RAY, deed to JOSEPH J. BALDWIN in 1835 Book A-D 259.

ABRAHAM HINTON executed a deed in 1786, Book D, p. 124. He also sold land to GEORGE BROWN in 1798, Book J, p. 260.

WILLIAM HINTON deeded land to LARD SELLERS in 1798 (Book L p 60).

MATTHEW JONES sold land to AARON HARLAND (or HOLLAND) in November, 1772; Book A p. 132.

JOHN H. JONES deed to JAMES BUCKNER in May, 1774. Book A p 242.

MATTHEW JONES also sold land to GEORGE HARLAND in August, 1794. Book A p 319.

AQUILLA JONES sold land to HUGH DANIEL about the same time. Book D p 152.

NATHAN JONES (NATHANIEL, of course) deeded land to TIGNALL JONES, SR. and TIGNALL JONES JR., and they all sold same to JACOB FLOWERS. (Book J, pp. 37-38-39).

NATHANIEL JONES sold land to M. GAIN (ELIJAH) in 1797. (Book J. 37-38-39).

JOSEPH BURTON, of "Deep River" in CHATHAM CO. deed to WILLIAM DANIEL, sold tract of land on North Side of DEEP RIVER, beginning at the mouth of INDIAN CREEK, south along WILLIAM POWELL'S line, and East along THOMAS SMITH'S line, 270 acres. Signed JOSEPH BURTON and MARY ELIZA BURTON. (It may have been BENTON, but appears to be BURTON in another deed). Witnessed by EDWARD GRIFFIN, CORNER DOWD and JOHN PHILLIPS. (Book A pp.370-372).

RICHARD DANIEL sold land by deed to SAMUEL WARD in 1778; Book B p 123.

HUGH DANIEL received a grant of land from the State of North Carolina in 1779. Book B p 206.

MARMADUKE DANIEL received a grant of land in CHATHAM COUNTY from the State of North Carolina in 1780. (Book C p. 32).

ISHAM DANIEL received a grant of land from the State of North Carolina in 1780. Book C, p. 516.

GEORGE DANIEL received a grant of land from North Carolina in 1782. Book B, p. 428.

JESSE DANIEL received a grant of land from the State of North Carolina in 1795. (Book L, p. 358).

ROBERT T. DANIEL deeded lands in 1799 (Book L, p. 2) and also in 1802 (Book M, p. 94).

GILLIAM DANIEL deeded lands to RICHARD DANIEL in 1780. (Book B, p. 365).

WILLIAM DANIEL sold lands to JACOB VANDEMAN in 1783 (Book C, p. 10).

WILLIAM DANIEL sold lands by deed to the estate of GEORGE DANIEL in 1784 (Book G, p. 280).

JESSE DANIEL sold lands to ISHAM DANIEL in the year 1787. (Book D, p. 386).

JOHN DANIEL, JR. sold land by deed to JACOB FLOWERS, JR. in 1794. (Book G p 293).

GILLIAM DANIEL sold land to MARMADUKE DANIEL in 1802; Book N p 136; and GILLIAM also received a grant of land from the STATE of North Carolina (Book N p. 475).

BENJAMIN DANIEL and MARY B. DANIEL deeded land to JOHN BRANTLEY'S ESTATE in 1806; Book S p 261.

LITTLETON DANIEL sold land to ISHAM DANIEL in 1815. (Book T p 246).

ROBERT T. DANIEL deeded lands to WILLIAM BARR in 1818. (Book V p. 18 and Book X pp 32 and 229).

#### DEEP RIVER CHURCH IN CHATHAM COUNTY, N. CAROLINA

REV. PHILIP MURKIN, a Baptist Minister of the "Separatist" persuasion, early established a Church and Congregation on DEEP RIVER in what is now CHATHAM but was then a part of ORANGE COUNTY (1759). Malkey was born in HALIFAX COUNTY, North Carolina. Those who established the DEEP RIVER Church were PHILIP MURKIN and wife, STEPHEN HOWARD and wife, JOSEPH BREED and wife, OREDAIR HOWARD and wife, BENJAMIN GIST and wife, CHARLES THOMPSON, THOMAS THOMPSON & RACHEL COLLINS. (Paschal's History of the Baptist Church in North Carolina. The persons named, headed by the minister PHILIP MURKIN emigrated from DEEP RIVER to Fair Forest in S. C. before 1760, but many of the members did not accompany the contingent who moved South, and among those remaining in CHATHAM COUNTY in 1764 were NATHANIEL POWELL, CONRAD DOWD and his wife, ISAAC BROOKS and wife, MARY BROOKS, MR. HODGE, JAMES STEWARD, SIMON FOX, ROBERT CALKIE and SAMUEL MARSH, also NATHANIEL HOWARD (Journal of Morgan Edwards). Long after the establishment of the DEEP RIVER CHURCH, the names of its old members - many of them - appear on the records of the State of GEORGIA, including PHILIP MURKIN and NATHANIEL HOWARD (who left will in GEORGIA) and the descendants of ROBERT BURNESFORD and the MARSH FAMILY, who drifted to S. C. and other parts.

#### SOME MARRIAGE BONDS IN CHATHAM

John Calherson to Peggy Webster, January 22, 1811.

Joseph Calherson to Anna Benson, September 26, 1814.

John Cratchfield to Sally Williams, March 20, 1827.

JOHN CRITCHFIELD to Ruth Stout, February 3, 1819.  
James Crutchfield to Minah Crutchfield, Sept. 3, 1821.  
Tagley Bolling to Sallie Ellington, January 16, 1838.  
Tagley Bolling to Drucilla White, February 10, 1817.  
William Moore to Martha Cummings, September 25, 1833.  
Alexander H. Moore to Ellinger F. Prince, March 25, 1834.  
James O'Daniel to Polly Marsh, January 31, 1815.  
Joel O'Daniel to Mary Bright, November 11, 1830.  
Pinekey Ray to Margaret Burns, December 5, 1851.  
Bittenhouse Ray to Susan Patterson, Feb. 11, 1841.  
David Walker to Beverly Johnston, Oct. 17, 1814.  
Coleman Walker to Peggy Thrift, November 15, 1813.  
Thomas Williams to Ann Horton, August 25, 1833.  
Andrew Wright to Nancy Crutchfield, April 22, 1833.  
Arthur Whitehead to Elizabeth Crutchfield, Nov. 9, 1835.  
William Straghan to Sarah Moore, Sept. 29, 1831.  
George Rivers to Mary Crutchfield, March 10, 1842.  
Jesse Rogers to Mahala Crutchfield, March 27, 1833.  
John Moore to Elizabeth Crutchfield, January 13, 1818.  
Jonathan Moore to Hannah Lynch, Dec. 26, 1820.  
Matthew Patterson to Leah P. Daniel, March 2, 1828.  
William Dwy to Juniah Edwards, January 9, 1811.  
William Cooper to Jane Ray (no date).

# WOMEN ARE SOME UNITED STATES CENSUS RECORDS OF CHATHAM COUNTY FOR YEAR 1850:

JOHN CRITCHFIELD, 43, born in N. C., wife SALLIE CRITCHFIELD, 41; children William 21, and Franklin 18, Bath 15, Mary 12 and Elizabeth 7.

WILLIAM F. RAY, 25, born in NORTH CAROLINA, and wife ANN J. RAY 21; one child JAMES M. RAY, two months old.

DAVID BAKER aged 44, born in North Carolina and wife VIOIRA BAKER 34, the same. Children are Mary E 14, William J. 12, Flora Ann 10, John C. 8, Henry Clay 6, Daniel M. 3 and Margaret J. 1 year old.

NATHAN B. RAY aged 42, born in N. C. and his wife MARY W. RAY 36, the same. Ancelet M. 14, Bath M. 13, Eliza W. 11, William E. 9, Jasper M. 6, Anne 3 and Mary C. 2 years old.

JOHN CREEK, SR. 50 years of age in 1850, born in North Carolina; wife JANE CREEK 42 also born in N. C. Children Elizabeth 13, Randall 10, Nancy J. 9, Lydia C. 6 and Noah E. Creek 2 years old. (Must have been related to the pioneer NOAH CREEK who came to Texas long before 1850).

JOHN D. CREEK, 24 years old, born in N. Carolina, wife MARGA 22, the same, and one son JOHN E. CREEK 2 years old.

WILLIAM MARSH 45 years old in 1850, born in North Carolina; wife SARAH MARSH aged 39 also b. N. C., with children: Almer 18, Louisa 16, Letitia 13, Thomas 11, James 9, Jedia 7, Mary 3, and William Marks 1 year old.

CHRISTOPHER BARKER aged 58 years, born in N. Carolina, with wife JANE BARKER 57 also born in N. C. Children George 25, Martha 22, Simpson 21, Elizabeth 19, and Mathias Barker 17 years old.

OSBORN BENDERSON 50, born in N. C. and wife MARY, 46, born in N. C., and the following children: Isaac 18, James 15, Mary 13, Frances 11, Martha 8, Ezekiah 5 and James G. BENDERSON 2 months old.

BUCKER FAMILIES. The records at Washington show many families on the census in CHATHAM COUNTY for 1850 named BUCKER.

JOSHUA LINDLEY age 72, born in N. C., wife MARY 73, born N. C. and children as follows: Thomas F. 37, Sarah 33, Elijah 25, George Fox 22 and HENRIK ROEMANT 15 also born in North Carolina.

JAMES LINDLEY and family. He was 76 years old in 1780.

WILLIAM L. LINDLEY and his family. He was 38 and his wife 36.

JAMES RAY 54 born in N. C. and his wife MARY 57; Henry M. 20, Mary C 18, and ERICE RAY 9. Rachel Gibson lived with the family at that time and was 80 years old.

JOHN RAY age 66 born in N. C., wife MARY T. aged 58; Margaret L. 26 and Emily C. 22 years old; George W. Dismukes 24, Ann Sophia Dismukes 24 and Daniel Dismukes 8, all appear to have been members of this family.

COMELING WOMBLE age 57, born in N. C. and wife MARY aged 45. Children Eliza 24, John J. 23, Samuel T. 22, William J. 19, Bath C. 15, Mary E. 12, Comeling H. 8 and Lydia J. 6 years of age.

DIXON FAMILIES. Many families are shown on the 1850 census for CHATHAM by name of DIXON.

DAVID ALLRED Aged 31 years, born in North Carolina, wife EDITH 35 and children Arply 9, Melina 5, Ross 2 and Jane 1 month.

THOMAS FLOWERS aged 30 born in North Carolina and his wife ELIZABETH, the same, aged 21 years. Three children Everett 23 (perhaps brother of Thomas), James H. 6 and William 1 year old.

WILLIAM DANIEL 60 years old, born in North Carolina.

RICHARD MARKS 45 years old, born in N. Carolina had children Jane Marks 20 and William L. Marks 1 year old. MARGARET BUCHANAN aged 30 apparently a member of the family.

JOSEPH STALLINGS aged 65 years born in NORTH CAROLINA. Children Martha 26, Sally 24, Mary 22, Bether 20 and Matilda 18. DAVID WOMBLE listed with the family aged 23.

THOMAS RAY aged 52 years, born in NORTH CAROLINA; wife CATHERINE RAY 49 born also in N. C. with children Louisa M. 26, William F. 24, Eliza 22, Sarah J. 20, Thomas M. 10, Margaret 17, James W. 15, Catherine 12, John E. 10, Nancy E. 8 and David A. 7 3 years.

PINEKEY DANIEL aged 38 years, b. N. C. wife CATHERINE and Susan 14, Emma 11, and Martha 9, Mary 6 and James M. 3 years old.

MARY, ZACHARY, 26 b. in N. C. wife WILLIAM 29, William E. 6 and Lucian E. 5 years old.



## A FEW NOTES FROM CLEVELAND COUNTY

**CLEVELAND COUNTY.** Genealogically this County was for 82 years prior to its formation a part of Lincoln and Rutherford Counties (1779 to 1861), which two counties had been taken out of Anson and called TRYON in 1762. As ANSON came from BLADEN, Cleveland was originally therefore a part of BLADEN. The County was named for the old King's Mountain hero Colonel BENJAMIN CLEVELAND, who died long before his name was thus honored. King's Mountain lies partly within this County. At Shelby, the County seat, we copied the following from the county court records:

JAMES WRAY, will dated September 22, 1849 (eight years after the county was established) he names his children JANE HAY married a DICKSON, PROBY HAY married a STALLINGS, WILLIAM WRAY, RUTH WRAY married a BAILLEY, NESTER WRAY married a SHURD; grandchildren MARY ELIZA GRAHAM, JAMES P. GRAHAM and WILLIAM W. GRAHAM; their mother was ELIZABETH WRAY who married GRAHAM; NARCISSA WRAY married a LEWIS and had NANCY LEWIS, SARAH JANE LEWIS and JAMES LEWIS; P. A. L. WRAY another son

mentioned. Signed JAMES WRAY. Names his son WILLIAM WRAY, Executor. The witnesses were JOHN R. LOGAN, E. McCARTHER and CHARLES HAMSTON.

SAMUEL LATTIMORE in a will (about 1846) names his wife LUCINDA LATTIMORE and makes her his Executrix. The names of no children are mentioned. The witnesses to the instrument are A. S. Egan and J. T. Miller.

COLMAN DOGGETT left will in CLEVELAND COUNTY dated December 20, 1862, in which he names his wife MARY DOGGETT. The will is witnessed by W. J. T. MILLER and one E. HAMRICH of Cleveland County.

FRANCIS LATTIMORE left will in CLEVELAND COUNTY dated February 14th, 1857, and names his wife SOPHIA and children SALLY, CHARLOTTE and DANIEL LATTIMORE, SAMUEL LATTIMORE, SURAN LATTIMORE. DAVID CLINE made Executor. Witnessed by J. G. Williamson and W. B. McGill.

**HOWARD - MURKEY FAMILIES.** On page 7 of the MORGAN EDWARDS note book (appropos of CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C.) appears the following: "The following persons came from Opelcon, in Virginia, and settled in the neighborhood of SANDY CREEK (later in CHATHAM COUNTY, but then in Orange) viz: REV. SHUGAL STEARNS and wife, DANIEL MARSHALL and wife, JOSEPH BREED and wife, EUBAL STEARNS, SENR, and his wife, EREMEZER STEARNS and wife, ENOS STINSON and wife." This was in 1755. At first they had no ordained ministers but exhorters, met TILDEN LANE and JAMES BILLINGSLEY. Then, from pp 385-386 of Fessell's History of the N. C. Baptists: "The first body of Separatists to go from North Carolina was a large portion of the DEEP RIVER Church (in CHATHAM COUNTY) which as a traveling church went first to the Broad River section (S. C.) and there in August, 1769, established organized worship with PHILLIP MURKEY as minister. Those who formed this church were PHILLIP MURKEY and wife, STEPHEN HOWARD and wife, JOSEPH BREED and wife, ORELIAN HOWARD and wife, BENJAMIN GIST and wife, a CHARLES THOMPSON and THOMAS THOMPSON and RACHEL COLLINS. Here they remained for two years in which time their church had increased to 104 members, then the THIRTIETH who had come from the DEEP RIVER Church, left this young Church and went to FAIR FOREST farther South". ORELIAN HOWARD and PHILLIP MURKEY of the above notes were the founders and ancestors of a numerous inter-mixed family of both names, in Tennessee and Kentucky.

The wife of JOSEPH BREED was PRISCILLA AVERY, and they had a daughter PRISCILLA BREED who married ORELIAN HOWARD, the two families having met on DEEP CREEK at the old Baptist Church sometime after the STEARNS and BREEDS arrived there from OPELCON in 1755. PHILLIP MURKEY was, I am quite sure, a grandson of the PHILLIP MURKEY who died leaving a will in EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C. in 1736 (See p 112 of this volume) and probably the son of JONATHAN MURKEY, who witnessed the will. The REV. PHILLIP MURKEY had a son JONATHAN, who also became a noted minister in East Tennessee, who, in turn married in 1778 NANCY HOWARD, a daughter of ORELIAN HOWARD and his wife PRISCILLA BREED. Rev. Philip Mulkey (Or Deep Creek, later of Broad River, S. C. and GEORGIA) died in Georgia, as has been mentioned heretofore, and among his sons were REV. JONATHAN MURKEY who married NANCY HOWARD. The name of Rev. Jonathan Mulkey is mentioned often in the annals of Tennessee. He established the first Baptist Church West of the Blue Ridge, said to be the ancestor of the one now located at Jonesboro or Johnson City, Tennessee; also the first Church at Dandridge, Jefferson County, Tenn., in 1787, a list of the members of which is given in GOODSPED'S TENNESSEE HISTORY. Rev. Jonathan Mulkey died and left a will in Washington County Tennessee, which is dated August 3, 1826 in which he names the following children: ISAAC, REBECCA (m. a SLAUGHTER), ELIZABETH, JOHN, PHILLIP, JONATHAN, MARY (m. a MANN), NANNY (m. a son of JAMES BILLINGSLEY mentioned above - or a grandson), SARAH (m. MERRZ). He mentions his sons in law WILLIAM SLAUGHTER and JOHN MURRAY and his friend NATHAN SHIPLEY. (W. B. 1 p. 180).

ORELIAN HOWARD (From DEEP CREEK, CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C. to S. C.) who married PRISCILLA BREED was a Revolutionary soldier, as attested by a receipt signed by his agent JOHN MCCOOL on August 28, 1736 "for militia duty pay with BRANDON'S REGIMENT before the fall of Charlestown" and certified to also by A. W. Bailey, Jr. in 1928, Secretary of the Historical Commission of South Carolina. ORELIAN HOWARD, in his old age, moved to BARREN COUNTY, Kentucky, with his children and also with REV. PHILLIP MURKEY (son of JONATHAN and grandson of the PHILLIP of DEEP CREEK) where he died leaving a will in 1804. His children were STEPHEN HOWARD, WILLIAM HOWARD, NANCY HOWARD (wife of REV. JONATHAN MURKEY of Tennessee), ELEANOR HOWARD who married JAMES THOMAS, HANNAH HOWARD who married AARON HAYS, ANNE HOWARD, and perhaps others who may have died before their father. In BARREN COUNTY, KENTUCKY (that part of same, which later was erected into MONROE COUNTY) these HOWARDS were numerous, and included the names CHRISTOPHER (or KIT), JESSE, JOHN B., LOY HOWARD and many others. The descendants of "BENJAMIN GIST and wife" of DEEP CREEK, were also settlers there. They married into the GRIMMID, DUNCAN and JOHN HAY family. Rev. PHILLIP MURKEY III left there and settled at MURKYSTOWN, ILLINOIS. The descendants of these families are all over the SOUTHERN STATES.

## SOME RECORDS FROM DUPLIN COUNTY

**DUPLIN COUNTY.** Genealogy. Wheeler tells us it was formed as early as 1749 from the upper part of NEW HANOVER COUNTY. Thus it is about the same age as GRANVILLE, ANSON and several of the other early counties taken from the original North Carolina Precincts. It is surrounded by the counties of WAYNE, RALPHEN, LENOIR, JONES, ONSWLOW and NEW HANOVER. Among many others the following wills appear on its records:

**THOMAS HICKS** died in DUPLIN COUNTY 1776, and left a will. Wife mentioned but her name not given. Had daughter **REBECCA** the wife of a **JAMES MILLS**, and the following grandchildren: **HICKS MILLS**, **LEONARD MILLS**, **REUBEN MILLS**, **THANKFUL MILLS**, **REBECCA MILLS**, **ANNE MILLS**, **SERENA MILLS**, **BETTY MILLS** and **SARAH MILLS**. Wife and **ROBERT SOUTHERLIN, JR.** Executors (Book A p 186).

**JOHN MOULTON** died in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1790 and names his father **ABRAHAM MOULTON**, his wife and daughters **MARY**, **SARAH**, **ELIZABETH** and **CATHERINE MOULTON** all minors. His brother **MICHAEL MOULTON** is made an executor, with **JOSEPH DICKSON** and **THOMAS JAMES**. Witnesses were **KADER BRYAN**, **JANE DICKSON** and **ANN BRYAN** (Will Book A p 287).

**THANKFUL HICKS** died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1785, and names her daughter **REBECCA MILLS**, and the following grand-children: **THANKFUL MILLS**, **ANN TILLIS**, **HICKS**, **MARY**, **JAMES**, **SEATRACE** and **FREDERICK MILLS**. (Will Book 1 p 185).

**GEORGE KORNEGAY, SR.** of DUPLIN COUNTY N. C. died in 1808 and in his will names **GEORGE KORNEGAY**, son **DANIEL**, **DAVID**, **BASIL** and **JACOB KORNEGAY**. His wife was **MOURNING**. Also mentions a daughter **SEWELL** and her children, the wife of a **JOHN KORNEGAY**. (Will Book A p 286).

**MARY KORNEGAY** died in DUPLIN and left will in 1826, in which she mentions sons **BRYAN** and **HENRY KORNEGAY**, daughter **PHILOPHE GARNER**, daughter **MARY CARRAWAY** and the following grand-children: **MARY MORRIS**, **NANCY JONES**, **ZACHARIAH KORNEGAY**, **WARD KORNEGAY**, **MARTHA KORNEGAY** and **LOVE ELIZABETH**. Sons **BRYAN** and **HENRY KORNEGAY**, Executors of her will. (Will Book A p 286).

**WILLIAM THOMAS, SR.** died in DUPLIN COUNTY N. C. in 1782. Will proved in JANUARY that year. Daughters **ELIZABETH ROLLINGSTON** and **RACHEL RHODES** are mentioned, and sons **WILLIAM THOMAS & BAILLET (or WILLEY) THOMAS**, and **JAMES ROLLINGSTON** (who married his daughter **ELIZABETH**); also grandsons **ISAAC**, **WILLIAM** and **ARCHIBALD THOMAS** all minors. Son **WILLIAM THOMAS** and **BENJAMIN RHODES** (who married his daughter **RACHEL THOMAS**) named as Executors. Will witnessed by **WILLIAM ROUSTON**, **BENJAMIN SMITH** and **JOHN HUMPHREY**. (Will Book A, p. 477).

**BENJAMIN RHODES** (who married **RACHEL THOMAS**, daughter of **WILLIAM THOMAS SR.**) died & left will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1804, probated 1805; mentions his wife **RACHEL** and sons **JACOB**, **JOHN F.** and **JOSEPH T. RHODES**, and two daughters **RACHEL NEWKIRK** and **NANCY POWELL**, and **MARSHY BRICH**, and several grandchildren; son **JOSEPH THOMAS RHODES** Executor. **JAMES T. RHODES** (maybe a brother) and **NATHAN WALLER** were the witnesses. (Will Book A p 415).

**JAMES GILLESPIE**, died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. and left will dated in 1804. Among his legatees, after his wife, whose name is not given,

are sons **DAVID GILLESPIE** and **JOSEPH GILLESPIE**; grandson **JAMES GILLESPIE**, daughters **LUCY GILLESPIE**, **ELIZABETH MORGAN**, **JANE GILLESPIE** and **MILKED ANNE GILLESPIE**. **CHARLOTTE** and **JOSEPH MUMFORD** (whom the testator raised, and considered members of the family) are mentioned in a Codicil to this will; daughter **ELIZABETH** was the wife of **AARON MORGAN**; also mentions **JAMES WASHINGTON MORGAN**, a grandson, and **JAMES GILLESPIE** also a grandson. The executors named were sons **DAVID** and **JOSEPH GILLESPIE**, and **COL. WILLIAM DICKSON** and **EDWARD PHARRELL** were mentioned as Trustees.

**WILLIAM HALL** left will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1826. Wife **ELIZABETH** and sons **JAMES** and **NICHOLAS HALL**, **WILLIAM HALL** (deceased), **LEWIS HALL**, **EDWARD P. HALL**, **THOMAS P. HALL** and **ISAAC N. HALL** (Will Book A p 192).

**JOHN SHUFFELL**, died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. leaving will in 1791, wife **ELIZABETH** and children **WILLIAM**, **WRIGHT**, **ISHAM**, **EPHRAIM**, **WEST** and **ARTHUR** and **BRYAN SHUFFELL**. His wife's son **WILLIAM GRADY**, and his daughter **NANCY GIBBS**, **KEVISA SHUFFELL**, **POLLY SHUFFELL**, **CATHERINE** and **TABITHA SHUFFELL (or SHEFFEL)**. The Executors named were **LEVIN WATKINS** and **FRANCIS OLIVER**. (Will Book A p. 427).

**ROBERT SLOAN** died in DUPLIN and left a will in 1840 in which he names son **DAVID SLOAN**, daughter **MARY** wife of **JAMES HOWARD** and **SUSANNE NIXON** wife of **WILLIAM WIDON**, also daughter **MARGARET DICKSON**, deceased, and her children **ROBERT SLOAN DICKSON**, **BARBARA ANN CHAPMAN**, **WILLIAM DAVID DICKSON**, **MARTHA DICKSON** and **EDWARD DICKSON**; mentions his son in law **WILLIAM DICKSON**, who with his son **DAVID SLOAN** is made an executor of the will.

**JOHN SLOAN** died in DUPLIN COUNTY leaving will proved in 1827, in which he mentions his daughter **MARY BRYANT (BRYAN)** wife of **JACOB BRYANT**. His son **WILLIAM SLOAN**, **JACOB BRYAN**, his son in law is made Executor. Witnesses were **JOHN MCGANN** and **JOHN POWELL**. (Will Book A. p. 444).

**WILLIAM THOMPSON** left a nuncupative will in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1785, in the proven memorandum of which he mentions sons **JOHN** and **BENJAMIN THOMPSON** and grandsons **BERNARD CARTER** and **LAWRENCE THOMPSON**. (Will Book A p. 286).

**ABRAHAM KORNEGAY** died leaving a will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1825, in which he names his wife **ANNE**, three eldest daughters and his youngest daughter and three sons without calling them by name. His "friend" **HENRY KORNEGAY** made Executor. Witnesses were **JOHN B. WHITEFIELD** and **J. BROWN**.

**JOHN KORNEGAY** died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1819-20, in which he mentions a brother **JAMES** and **JAMES** wife **MARY CARRAWAY**, his brother **HENRY KORNEGAY**, **NATHAN GARNER** and his own wife **PHILOPHE**; also a brother **ABRAHAM KORNEGAY** his mother **MARY KORNEGAY** and another brother **BRYAN KORNEGAY**. The witnesses to his will are **ROBERT WILLIAMS** and **MATTIDA PRICE**. (Will Book A pp. 281-3).

**JAMES DICKSON** died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY 1812. Wife **SUSANNAH**. Names 7 youngest children and six oldest children, and land in Tennessee. (Will Book A. p. 119).

JOHN CARROLL died leaving a will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C., dated Jan. 12, 1761, and recorded in March of the same year, in which he named his wife MARY CARROLL, sons JOHN CARROLL and JOSEPH CARROLL and daughters DORCAS and RACHEL CARROLL. Named his wife MARY and son JOHN as Executors, & the will was witnessed by THOMPSON BENTON, HENRY HOLLINGSWORTH and JOHN RACHUN. (Book C p 100).

ALEXANDER GRADY, JR. of DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. left will dated 1848 but not recorded until 1854 in which he mentions four sisters, and the "lands of Alexander Grady Sr." Also A. O. Grady, Fred Grady and ABNER GRADY, and "oldest brother" OUTLAW GRADY, and lands purchased of ISLER KORNHAY and KERNAN GRADY, son of JAMES GRADY, SR. The will is witnessed by J. W. OUTLAW and S. H. SIMMONS.

THOMAS KERNAN (Or KERNAN) of DUPLIN CO. N. C. died leaving will dated 1762, but proved in 1765. Names his wife ELIZABETH; sons THOMAS and MICHAEL KERNAN under age, and daughters ABRAHAM, ELIZABETH FENKLOPE and JANE KERNAN. Two oldest sons mentioned but not by name. His Executors his wife and DAVID THOMPSON. The witnesses were EDWARD MATCHET, JOHN MATCHET and EDWARD CANNON. He mentioned in codicil a son in law RICHARD CLINTON. Witnesses were WILLIAM HOUSTON and ISAAC HUNTER. (NOTE: The name KERNAN was simply a variation of KERNAN, KANNON and even CANNON, as notice the spelling of EDWARD "CANNON" in the will as a witness. These variants are common in the same families all over the Virginia and Carolina counties even among known members of the same family.)

ELIZABETH KERNAN (wife of THOMAS KERNAN of the preceding note) died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1790. She mentions three granddaughters SUSANNAH LOVE, ELIZABETH MORRIS and MARY TORRENCE; sons JAMES and MICHAEL KERNAN; her daughters JANE MORRIS, ELIZABETH TORRENCE and FENKLOPE CLINTON (wife of RICHARD CLINTON); her daughter in law WELLS KERNAN. Her Executors were RICHARD CLINTON and GEORGE MORRIS. The witnesses were DANIEL HICKS, SUSANNAH HICKS and JAMES THOMPSON (Will Book A p 289).

JAMES KERNAN, of DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. died leaving will in 1810. His wife was SARAH and he mentions his son DANIEL LOVE and THOMAS KERNAN, & land sold to BENJAMIN JOHNSTON and JAMES TORRENCE (spelled TORRENCE); daughters JANE and SARAH KERNAN, SUSANNAH GREEN, ELIZABETH PRICE and their children. Executors appointed were THOMAS KERNAN and DANIEL LOVE KERNAN. (Book A p 287).

JOSEPH GREEN left will in DUPLIN COUNTY in N. C. in 1829, in which he mentions children JOHN A. GREEN, THOMAS E. GREEN, CATHERINE E., SUSAN E., HAZEN J., JOSEPH W., DANIEL K. and ROBERT F. GREEN. (Deed Book 2 p 239).

SARAH KERNAN died in DUPLIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA in 1819, leaving will in which she names sons THOMAS KERNAN and DANIEL L. KERNAN (Daniel Love) and daughters ELIZABETH PRICE and children; SUSANNAH GREEN and children; SARAH MORRIS and JANE HALL; grandson THOMAS D. KERNAN son of THOMAS KERNAN; granddaughters CATHERINE E. PRICE and SARAH HOBBS. Her Executors were to be THOMAS and DANIEL L. KERNAN; and the witnesses were JAMES LAWSON and ANN STANFORD. (Book A p 255).

BRYAN OLINSON, died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1824. (Book A p 182).

WILLIAM BARNES died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1769, leaving will in which he mentions only two children, LEWIS BARNES and a MARY BARNES. The Executors of this will are given as WILLIAM GOODIN, GEORGE SMITH and a FELIX KERNAN.

SAMUEL DAVIS, died leaving a will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1838 in which he names his wife CATHERINE and children ELIZABETH PIRKIN CALVIN DAVIS, JAMES P. DAVIS, HENRY ADAM DAVIS, SEYMOUR DAVIS and IRA DAVIS, when he becomes 31 years of age; JOHN EDWARD T. DAVIS, HANCOY DAVIS, WINDFORD DAVIS, EMMA DAVIS, MARIA C. DAVIS and SAFRONIA E. DAVIS. Son JAMES P. DAVIS and JAMES H. JERMAN Executors.

WILLIAM H. HURST left will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1837, in which he mentions his brother JOHN J. HURST, Uncle BOGAN HUNTER, and sister SARAH A. HILL, children of sister CATHERINE COLVIN; sister NARCISSE HURST, brothers ANDREW J. and JAMES E. HURST, and his mother (name not given). Appoints his brother JOHN J. HURST his Executor, with CHARLES WINDERS and HENRY WINDERS, witnesses.

SARAH HALL died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1789 in which she mentions her grandson JAMES T. RHODES, and granddaughters MARY HALL and MARTHA WILLIAMS; daughters MARTHA WILLIAMS and PATIENCE WILLIAMS, and son DEWITT HALL. JOSEPH T. RHODES and JOHN HUMPHREY named her Executors, with CHRISTIAN WILLIAMS, SUSANNAH SMITH, JOHN HUMPHREY and J. T. RHODES the witnesses (Will Book A p 193).

BENJAMIN HERRING executed a division of lands in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1815, with HENRY GRADY the Surveyor, in which is mentioned THOMAS GRADY, THOMAS PARRISH, LUKE HERRING, WILLIAM CREECH, BENJAMIN HERRING, DANIEL HERRING and EDWARD CREECH. (Deed Book 5 p 376).

STEPHEN B. HERRING, bill of sale in 1814, mentions wife ELIZABETH and children BRIGHT M., MARY N., CATHERINE, ROBERT N., SARAH ANN and ELIZA. D. MIDDLETON and ROBERT MIDDLETON the witnesses (Book 5 p 253).

JAMES HERRING, SR. executed a deed in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1789, in which he mentions his daughter ANN, sons BRYAN, JAMES, JR., and LEWIS WILLIAMS HERRING. Witnessed by OWEN O'DANIEL. (Book 3 p 362).

(OWEN O'DANIEL was the son of SHARITY WHITFIELD and FREDERICK O'DANIEL; and after the death of his father, his mother married DANIEL HERRING, her sister's widower. CHARITY WHITFIELD was the daughter of WILLIAM WHITFIELD and Elizabeth Goodman, who had a son WILLIAM who married RACHEL, the daughter of NEDDUM BRYAN.) See (1-568).

JAMES FEARSALE, died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. and left a will in 1813, in which he names his wife ANN (She his third wife, it is said); sons EDWARD, JAMES, JEREMIAH, JOSEPH DICKSON, HUGH and WILLIAM FEARSALE; daughters MARY McGOWAN and son in law JAMES McGOWAN, and ELIZABETH FEARSALE. Executors sons EDWARD and JAMES FEARSALE.

RICHARD BARFIELD died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1784, sons HENRY, JESSE and SOLOMON BARFIELD. His Executors were sons SOLOMON and JESSE BARFIELD. (See p. 6).

ALEXANDER GRADY, SR. left will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. proved in 1825, in which he names his wife ANNA and mentions children but doesn't give their names. (Book A p 178.)

WILLIAM BIZZELL died in DUPLIN COUNTY N. C., with will, in which he mentions his wife NANNAN and several children, including HARDY, whose wife was MARGARET DENMARK, ISAAC, ARTHUR and JAMES and daughters NANCY and RACHEL WOODARD, and grand-daughters MARY WOODRILL, PATTY WOODRILL, SARAH CREECH, ELIZABETH GOODMAN and a NANCY ROGERS.

JAMES BIZZELL died in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1822 and by his will he appears to have had daughters CATY SAUNDERS, BETSY, MOLLY, ALBERT, NANCY GULLY and SALLIE SWINSON, and sons SAMUEL, ELIJAH and JAMES and WILLIAM BIZZELL.

ALEXANDER O'DANIEL died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1816, and in his will gives his wife's name as ANN. He also mentions son WILLIAM, who was then under 21. His executors were JAMES PHARMALL and OWEN O'DANIEL. The witnesses were OWEN O'DANIEL, CHARITY HERRING. (CHARITY HERRING, who signs by mark, had been CHARITY WHITFIELD, daughter of WILLIAM WHITFIELD and his wife ELIZABETH GOODMAN and was an agent of the testator and his brother OWEN O'DANIEL). (Will in Book A p 370.)

DAVID SLOAN died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1785 and gives the name of his wife as MARGARET; sons JOHN, DAVID and GIBSON, daughters MARGARET, SUSANNAH and POLLY BROCK. The executors were MARGARET SLOAN, LEWIS BROCK (who had married POLLY SLOAN) and DAVID SLOAN. (Will Book A p 447.)

JOSEPH SCOTT died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. leaving will proved in 1781. Name of his wife not given. Sons JOSEPH, JONATHAN and NEREMIAH SCOTT and daughters JEAN CHESTNUT, JERUSA, PELODY, ADER (ADAIR), ASHA and MARY SCOTT. The executors were MARTHA and JOSHUA CHESTNUT. (Book A p 445.)

JAMES OUTLAW died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1827 in which he gives the name of his wife as ELIZABETH, mentions his son in law JACOB WILLIAMS who first married his daughter MARY OUTLAW, and after her death his daughter PATIENCE OUTLAW; also his son JOHN and his children PATIENCE, MARY, OLIVE, LEWIS, ALEXANDER, IOTTIE and ELIZABETH OUTLAW; also his own sons JOHN, EDWARD, ALEXANDER, WILLIAM and LEWIS OUTLAW. Testator also mentions HENRY GRADY, ALEXANDER GRADY and WILLIAM WHITFIELD. The executors were his sons WILLIAM and EDWARD OUTLAW.

JAMES OUTLAW left will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1806, the will being dated JULY 31, of that year. In it he mentions his daughters MARY WILLIAMS, PATIENCE GRADY, ELIZABETH GRADY, CHARITY GRADY and NANCY OUTLAW, and sons EDWARD, JAMES, JOHN, ALEXANDER, WILLIAM and LEWIS OUTLAW. Executors, sons EDWARD and JOHN OUTLAW. This will was witnessed by JONATHAN KRAMLEY, EDWARD OUTLAW, POLLY PEACOCK and WILLIAM OUTLAW. (Alexander, the son of this testator, removed to JEFFERSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE (then a part of N. C.) where he became a distinguished lawyer, Speaker of the State Senate of the THIRD INDEPENDENCE and a compatriot of General JOHN SEVIER, GEORGE JOHNSON, and other distinguished men, associates of ANDREW JACKSON and the founders of the State of Tennessee.)

SAMUEL HERRING died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. sometime in 1909, when his will was proven. In his will he names his wife RACHEL, and his sons WILLIAM and FREDERICK HERRING and THURDY HERRING and daughters POLLY and ALLEY (ALICE). JOHN ELLIOT was Executor, and the witnesses were SOLOMON and LEWIS ROUSE. (Book A p 208.)

ALEXANDER HERRING, of DUPLIN COUNTY died in 1819, with wife HEBERCA. In his will he names his son LEWIS STEPHEN HERRING and makes his friends DAVID WRIGHT and DAVID HOOKS his Executors. (Book A p 202.)

BENJAMIN HODGES died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. and his will was proven in 1824. Daughters NANCY BOURDEN and MARY HERRING, ELIZABETH, SUSAN and FRANCES HODGES and sons BOWENWELL, WILSON and WILLIAM HODGES. Sons WILSON and WILLIAM HODGES, Executors, and JAMES and WILLIAM HODGES, and DAVID D. HUNTING the witnesses. (Book A p 197.)

WILLIAM DICKSON died leaving a will in DUPLIN COUNTY with a Codicil, both of which were recorded in 1820. In the will it is shown that the children of the testator were all grown and settled for themselves and some are deceased at the time the codicil was written and executed. The will is very interesting and throws much light on the DICKSON FAMILY HISTORY, items from which follow:

Grand-daughter CORNELIA ANN DICKSON (a daughter of son WILLIAM DICKSON, late of the State of Tennessee) unmarried and under 21 years of age.

Son JAMES DICKSON, deceased, had wife ELIZABETH and three children, MARIA, ELIZA and PATTY DICKSON, who are provided for in this will.

Son LEWIS DICKSON, also deceased, with two minor daughters PATTY and ELIZA who are mentioned in the will. Lands of DAVID WRIGHT, JOSEPH DICKSON, ELIZABETH HERRING, ELIAS PATSON, LEWIS DICKSON and DAVID HODGES are mentioned in this devise.

Son JOSEPH DICKSON. His wife was LUCY and they had a son WILLIAM DICKSON mentioned by his grandfather.

Daughter ELIZABETH DICKSON became the wife of EDWARD WARD of ONEIDA COUNTY and died without issue.

Daughter SUSANNA DICKSON married JOSEPH GILLESPIE and they had son WILLIAM GILLESPIE, mentioned in the will of his grandfather.

Daughter ANN DICKSON married WILLIAM LAWLER and had daughter FRANCES ANN who married a man named CRAIG.

Daughter MARY DICKSON married ISAAC LAWLER and had a daughter MARY LAWLER.

In another paragraph the testator mentions his four daughters ANN LAWLER, FRANCES PICKETT (wife of WILLIAM E. PICKETT) MARY LAWLER and SUSANNA GILLESPIE. His daughter ELIZABETH WARD was then deceased without any heirs. Executors named in the will were JOSEPH DICKSON, DAVID WRIGHT and DAVID HODGES; witnesses were JOHN DICKSON, D. L. KIRKMAN and ANN DICKSON.

The Codicil repeats a lot of the above same information. (Book A p 116.)

ROBERT DICKSON left will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C., which was proved in 1815 and it is presumed he died that year. He mentions in it his mother SARAH WILKINSON and his brother WILLIAM DICKSON, and nephew ROBERT DICKSON HODGES, son of DAVID HODGES his brother in law. (Book A p 100.)



WILLIAM BIZZELL left will in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1800 and mentions his wife HANNAH, sons ISAAC, HARDY, ARTHUR, daughters NANCY BIZZELL, RACHEL WOODWARD, and others. HARDY and ISAAC BIZZELL were the Executors.

THOMAS ROUTLEDGE, SR. died in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1801, and states that he was in his 73rd year. Leaves land to his son THOMAS ROUTLEDGE on DUCK RIVER in TENNESSEE, one third of which belongs to JOHN DICKSON, of Cumberland County, N. C. for locating and surveying the same. DR. WILLIAM DICKSON is empowered to sell said land. Mentions a grandson THOMAS ROUTLEDGE, son of THOMAS, and grand-daughter CATHERINE ROUTLEDGE; daughter SARAH LINDON. Executors sons THOMAS and STEPHENS JAMES and EDWARD FEARHILL. (Book A p 411).

GEORGE BOIMES died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1791, in which he mentions his wife HEAD and ten children, five of whom were HARDY, FREDERICK, WILLIAM, GEORGE and JOHN BOIMES (Book A p 233).

JACOB BONEY died leaving a will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1781. Mentions his wife but does not call her name. Mentions "my children" including son JACOB and youngest child JOHN BONEY. Executors were JOHN HOGG and DAVID JONES; witnesses JOHN COCK and WILLIAM McCANN (Spelled McGANN). (Book A p 61).

EDWARD BOIMES died in DUPLIN COUNTY N. C. in 1761. In it he mentions only his brother GABRIEL, daughters MARY and DOROTHY BOIMES and his son JOHN BOIMES. (Book A p 466).

PHILIP BOWEN died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1786, in which he names his son MARTIN and a daughter ELIZABETH BOWEN. PRISCILLA MURPHY and BARBARA SHEPARD have their names written on the back of the will, but no relationship is mentioned or connection given with the testator. The witnesses were ADONIAH GARRISON and EPHRAIM GARRISON. (Book A p 415).

DAVID SLOAN died leaving a nuncupative will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. It was reduced to writing a few minutes before he died but when he attempted to sign it he passed away. He mentioned his two children DICKSON and CASSANDRA SLOAN to whom he devised lands in Tennessee patented by JAMES MIDDLETON and DANIEL WILLIAMS. Will was dated in 1801. JAMES MATHEIS and ANDREW THALY are named as Executors. (Book A).

PATRICK POWELL died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. leaving a will dated July 22, 1769. His wife was MARY MAGDALENE. His oldest son was GEORGE POWELL. He mentions "my four children" and another on the way. Wife MARY MAGDALENE and ALEXANDER HOLMES are named Executors. ROBERT DICKSON made the overseer and guardian of his children. The witnesses were JOHN DICKSON, CHARLES WARD and RICHARD MILLER. Witnessed by A. ROUTLEDGE.

GEORGE BOWEN died in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1810. His wife was REBEKA. Mentions a son NATHAN and a grandson DAVID, son of NATHAN. Three other sons GEORGE, REUBEN and DAVID BOWEN. The Executors named were JOHN CARR and JOHN GILMAN, and the witnesses were JAMES ALLEN and JAMES HANWELL. (Book A p 418).

ROBERT DICKSON left will in DUPLIN in 1790. Son JOHN DICKSON, and daughter ABIGAIL BRYAN. WILLIAM DICKSON and JOSEPH DICKSON the Executors. (Book A p 98.)

ROBERT DICKSON (another one, who died at nearly the same time) left will in DUPLIN in 1790. One is recorded in Book A at page 98 & the other in the same volume at page 101. But they are not the same. This one had wife SARARA, who had been a widow SHUFFIELD, and who had children by her first marriage. This ROBERT DICKSON had sons EDWARD, ROBERT and JOHN DICKSON. His son JOHN DICKSON and brothers WILLIAM and JOSEPH DICKSON were made Executors of the will. Witnessed by JAMES DICKSON, DOROTHY DICKSON (relationship not known) and JANE DICKSON. (Book A p 101).

BENEDICT DICKSON left will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. proved in 1838, in which he mentions children JOSEPH, SUSANNAH, ANNIH, BRYANT (BRYAN), WILLIAM, ALFRED, JAMES and ELIZABETH JANE DICKSON. Executors were BRYANT MALLARD and a DAVID SOUTHERLAND. Witnesses were HUGH MATTHEW, JESSE BOLETTE and JAMES MAHER (Book A p 97).

LEWIS DICKSON died leaving a will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1815. His wife was CATHERINE and he had PATTY and ELIZA DICKSON who were both minors and unmarried. His wife was named Executrix and his friends DAVID HOGG & ELIAS FAISON Executors. Witnesses were LEVI BORDON (Another place this name is spelled BORDEN) and DICKSON HOGG. (Book A p 130).

STEPHEN HERRING died in DUPLIN COUNTY N. C. in 1797. His children were STEPHEN BRIGHT HERRING, ALEXANDER HERRING, ALABETHA HERRING & SAMUEL HERRING, CATRY CROOM (Dau), SALLY OLISON (Dau) wife of DANIEL OLISON, also a daughter FRANCES OLISON, and another daughter NANCY NEW. Sons STEPHEN BRIGHT HERRING and ALEXANDER HERRING were made the executors, and the will was witnessed by WILLIAM DICKSON, a JAMES STUART, WILLIS HERRING and SARAH CROOM. (Book A pp 209-213).

SUREY MORRIS DICKSON died leaving will in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1803. In it she mentions her son in law GEORGE DEWE who married her daughter LUCY, whose first husband had been WILLIAM JONES, also children SARAH DICKSON, HANNAH PHILLIPS, JOHN DICKSON and JOHN'S son MANUEL DICKSON. Daughter FANNY WARD is mentioned, and her son BENEDICT DICKSON; the last named being nominated as her Executor. The witnesses were JOHN and GEORGE SOUTHERLAND and JAMES REARDON. (Book A p 120).

HENRY KING died leaving a will in DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1762, in which he mentions his wife ANN KING, and sons HENRY, STEPHEN & CHARLES KING, and daughter MARY KING. His Executors were wife ANN and MICHAEL KING and ABRAHAM HERRING. Witnesses JOHN and JAMES LAMBOROUGH and JOHN KING. (Will Book A p 260).

ALEXANDER DICKSON died in DUPLIN COUNTY N. C. leaving a will dated 1813, in which he mentions his brother ROBERT DICKSON of Block's Ferry in CUMBERLAND COUNTY, a nephew JOSEPH MCGOWAN and another JOHN DICKSON, nephew JOHN son of his brother ROBERT. Witnesses were STEPHEN GRAHAM and WILLIAM MALLARD. (Book A 95)

JOSEPH WHITEFIELD died in DUPLIN COUNTY in 1765. In it he names his wife MARY WHITEFIELD and children JOHN, JOSEPH, WILLIAM, BRIAN, HENRY and TIMOTHY WHITEFIELD, daughters ELIZABETH CUDMAN, REBECCA GRADY, SALLY WHITEFIELD, CHARITY LOFTON (a married daughter) & RACHEL WHITEFIELD. (Will Book 1 p 84).

# NOTES FROM FRANKLIN COUNTY

**FRANKLIN COUNTY, GENEALOGY.** FRANKLIN County was formed from BUTTS in 1779. BUTTS came from GRANVILLE in 1764, and GRANVILLE came from EDGEMOORE in 1746, and EDGEMOORE was cut off of GRAYNE in 1733. FRANKLIN and WARREN COUNTIES were political twins, born the same year, from the extinct county of BUTTS, and in a genealogical sense they were great great grandchildren of old GRAYNE, as shown.

The territory embraced in FRANKLIN therefore was

GRAYNE up to 1733.

EDGEMOORE from 1733 to 1746.

GRANVILLE from 1746 to 1764.

BUTTS from 1764 to 1779.

FRANKLIN from 1779 to date.

## SOME DEEDS TO LAND

GABRIEL RAY and his wife MILLY, of FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C., sell lands to SYLVANUS PUMPHREY, of HASK COUNTY, N. C., a tract beginning at the line of JACOB BASS on the lower side of BARLOW'S BRANCH, by line to MOOT BRANCH. Dated December 2, 1786. Signed by GABRIEL RAY and MILLY RAY (both by their mark).

GABRIEL RAY and wife MILLY to FRANCIS WILLS, 140 acres on the PETER HILL branch, witnessed by WILLIAM GAMMER and GRAY ANDREWS, March 10, 1789. JOHN WILLS witnessed.

THOMAS RAY, of FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. CAROLINA, to THOMAS GAY, a tract of land beginning on the corner of PHILLIP PIERCE, running South to ISAAS STRICKLAND'S corner and to THOMAS GAY corner, October 3, 1796. Signed by THOMAS RAY his mark. Witnesses were MOSES UPDEGROVE, RICHARD UPDEGROVE and JOHN CAMPBELL.

THOMAS GAY sells land to THOMAS RAY, on both sides of MOGGASON SWAMP, 73 acres more or less, on STRICKLAND and PIERCE line, December Court 1787. Date of deed October 4, 1787. Signed THOMAS GAY. Witnesses were MOSES UPDEGROVE, JAMES PRICE (his mark) and CHARLES UPDEGROVE.

DUMPREY GATTIN sells land by deed, on February 19, 1781, located on the North side of RANSON'S ROAD, being part of a tract of land which ISAAS SAUNDERS bought of SIMON MURPHY on PETER HILL'S branch, 140 acres more or less. Signed DUMPREY GATTIN; witnesses JOHN ROFF and ELISHA HUNTER.

ELISHA STRICKLAND of WAKE COUNTY sold to THOMAS RAY, of FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C. 42 acres on the line of JAMES PIERCE, and his corner, to the line of THOMAS GAY. November 18, 1794. Signed by ELISHA STRICKLAND. Witnesses were PHILLIP PIERCE and ISAAS STRICKLAND.

WILLIAMSON RICHARDS, of FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C., on November 1, 1800, sold land to DANIEL RAY near the FRANKLIN COUNTY line, containing 112 acres more or less. Signed WILLIAMSON RICHARDS. Deed was witnessed by JEREMIAH REEL.

DANIEL RAY executed a deed to JAMES RAY in FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C., same being part of the said DANIEL RAY'S tract where he now lives (Jan. 10, 1825) beginning at SANDFORD'S line, then with WILLIAMSON RICHARDS'S line, fifty acres more or less. Signed DANIEL RAY (by his mark); witnessed by I. PAZE and EPHRAIM PERRY.

DANIEL RAY married PATSY JONES, Dec. 3, 1822, in FRANKLIN CO. WILLIAMSON RICHARDS, Sec.

## RESIDENTS OF FRANKLIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA IN 1800.

From the records of the UNITED STATES CENSUS in 1800, the following persons, among others were living in FRANKLIN COUNTY that year:

Green Mill	Phillip Daniel
Jordan Mill	Green Walker
Thomas Mill	William Wood
Robert Mill	Joshua Gordon
Richard Mill	Jonathan Thomas
Henry Mill	Nicholas Williams
Aaron Nields	Nicholas Long
Thomas Ousby	John Gooly
William Harrison	Edward Seoley
John Wooten	Thomas Gay
Parks Roman	John Watkins
Arch. Wiggins	William Collins
Sampson Wiggins	Peter Collins
Richard Browning	Jesse Denton
Harwood Pope	Levina Gay
William Roe	Joseph Freeman
John White	William Harrison
James Dew	John Willis
James Perry	Joel Terrell
Joshua Perry	John Alford
Solomon Perry	William Cooper
Anthony Winston	John Elliott
George Cunningham	William Cypage
James Upchurch	Charles Cypage
Edith Collier	Jesse Cypage
William Penny	John Pease
John Allen	John Myrick
Anthony Winston, Jr.	John Cooper
George Winston	Robert Gill
Robert High	Benjamin Nash
John Penny	Sterling Cooper
Shediah Green	Samuel Alley

## SOME MARRIAGE BONDS FROM THE RECORDS OF FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C.

William Richards to Polly Freeman, February 22, 1809.  
 Archibald Richards to Sarah Grady, Jan. 15, 1829.  
 Howell Reems to Elizabeth Elliott, Oct. 25, 1812.  
 Jesse Reed to Mrs. Polly Perry, Jan. 18, 1828.  
 Harrell Reed to Frances Perry, June 28, 1807.  
 Simon Jeffreys, security.  
 Ezekiel Reed to Margaret Edwards, Nov. 21, 1829.  
 Albert Ray to Jacky Bryant, Oct. 29, 1825.  
 John Wiggs, security.  
 Richard Russell to Ann Watkins, March 21, 1834.  
 Green Ross to Susan Harris, Oct. 2, 1822.  
 Willie Roland to Obedience Bridges, Dec. 1, 1879.  
 John Rayley to Polly Mabry, Feb. 7, 1796.  
 Christopher D. Robertson to Mary T. Fisher, Jan. 24, 1827.  
 William Robertson to Keziah Mitchell, Nov. 8, 1816.  
 Michael Riley to Mary Upchurch, Dec. 20, 1825.  
 Nicajah Rayley to Elizabeth Stallings, Dec. 14, 1812.  
 William E. Ray to Mollie E. King, Oct. 19, 1864.  
 John Richards to Elizabeth Perry, August 17, 1832.  
 Erasmus H. Ray to Christian D. Gill, Helen Davis, security. (About 1830).  
 Bennett Richards to Nancy Freeman, Dec. 27, 1831.  
 Ezzam Roe to Amy Woodley, October 20, 1818.  
 George Richards to Lydia Vinson, October 24, 1789.

Charles Ransom to Mary Dew, April 5, 1828.  
James D. Ridley to Elizabeth J. Alston, Nov. 27, 1815.

William Rogers to Gailie Heywood, Dec. 5, 1826.  
John Taylor to Tabitha Egan, Dec. 15, 1801.  
Isaac Winston to Polly Barrow, May 9, 1821.  
Joseph Winston to Betsey Dorsey, Oct. 25, 1821.  
Jordan Winston to Delaney Walker, Dec. 15, 1822.  
C. Winston to Martha J. Hunter, Oct. 6, 1824.  
Young A. Winston to Agnes Upchurch, Dec. 20, 1844.  
Newton Winston to Frances E. Young, May 31, 1822.  
John Winston to Sarah Winston, Jan. 14, 1828.  
William Winston to Frances Mayfield, July 1, 1814.  
John Winston to Mary Thomas, Oct. 17, 1815.  
John Wyatt to Alley Rains, Dec. 2, 1802.

Benjamin Winston to Miss Cook, Dec. 12, 1806.  
John A. Cook, security.

Anthony Winston to Wilfred Tarborough, Oct. 11, 1825; Gladburn E. Cook, security.  
Marcellis S. Winston to Geraldine Dent, Sept. 7, 1827.

Richard Winston to Mary J. Winston, May 17, 1825.

Robert Walker to Martha Winston, Jan. 15, 1825.  
Thomas Walker to Peter Vroom, Sept. 15, 1812.  
Thomas White to Sarah Johnson, April 4, 1821.  
Joseph John Williams to Betsey Norfleet, Jan. 15, 1797.

Wyatt Wills to Nancy Garner, August 14, 1802.  
Maranda Williams to Betsey Alford, Aug. 19, 1824.

**GREEN HILL.** The marriage bond of Wyatt Wills to Nancy Garner, dated August 4, 1802, was witnessed by GREEN HILL, Clerk of Franklin County, who was a son of the GREEN HILL, born, as DeMott says on page 212 of his "Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight" Nov. 14, 1741 in BRYEN COUNTY, N. C. and died in Williamson County, Tennessee in 1825. This is error because the text of the account shows that the 1741 date would apply to EDGEMOORE COUNTY, as even then, GRANVILLE COUNTY had not been set aside and organized. So, this shows, that the GREEN HILL who lived South of Louisville across the Tar River, where Bishop Coke held the First North Carolina Methodist Conference at his home in 1785, which Bishop Asbury attended, was in Williamson County, Tennessee, in 1812, and it was his son GREEN HILL, who was Clerk of Franklin in 1812. (Green Hill, father of the 1741 Green, married GRACE HENNETT, daughter of WILLIAM HENNETT and was father also of many children, including GREEN and JORDAN HILL, whose name appears on the 1800 census list given in this sketch.) The Green Hill who was Clerk of Franklin in 1812 married Mary Long, who was obviously a daughter of GABRIEL LONG and his wife NERAN RICHARDSON, of Halifax County. Gabriel Long was the son of 60th NICHOLAS LONG, of Halifax. Nicholas Long, son of Nicholas and brother of Gabriel, appears on the 1800 census in Franklin also. Though the Georgia Records show that he was and had become a leading citizen of WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA, a little after or about this time. The GREEN HILL who was Clerk of Franklin County in 1812, and who married the grand-daughter of 60th NICHOLAS LONG, of Halifax County, probably did not remove to WILLIAMSON COUNTY, Tennessee, with his father, since the father was living in Tennessee in 1808, according to Bishop Asbury (p. 315 Boidie's 17th Century) while his son was still in Franklin County even four years later, holding a county office. However, GREEN HILL the younger afterwards moved to ALABAMA and settled in GREENS COUNTY, where his family also went, including a son GABRIEL HILL, born in 1811, evidently in Franklin County, N. C., who married ELIZABETH PAPP MURPHY. The son GABRIEL HILL and his wife ELIZABETH had WILLIAM, RICHARD, GRACE, GABRIEL and ANNE LISA HILL, the latter becoming the wife of NICHOLAS TURNER SORNEY (b. N. C. 1817), son of ALEXANDER SORNEY, who died in WASH COUNTY, N. C. in 1818, believed to have been the son of SAMUEL SORNEY who died in Nash County in 1791. Nicholas Turner Sorely and his wife ANNE LISA HILL were the parents of NICHOLAS THOMAS SORNEY (b. 1829) who married HORTER JENKINSON or JAMIKSON, who was in some way related to the GRANTY FAMILY, of GRANVILLE County, who settled in TUSCALOOSA, ALABAMA.

**JOHN ALLEN, of FRANKLIN COUNTY.** The old JOHN ALLEN home is about two and a half miles from the town of Louisville, in FRANKLIN COUNTY. The one on the 1800 census was either the father or grandfather of the famous "Spelling John" Allen, who is credited with having possessed a most phenomenal memory and aptitude for the spelling of words. It is said that he could spell a word and still where it stood by page and line in the Old Webster Five Book Spelling Book. He won a prize as the best speller in the State of North Carolina and used to proudly exhibit a letter of congratulation on this subject which he had received from General Robert E. Lee, testifying to his abilities along that line displayed while a student in Washington & Lee. The John Allen of spelling fame was a half brother of Orran Randolph Smith, who is credited with having designed one among the first flags of the Confederacy. A drinking fountain on the courthouse lawn at Louisville commemorates this act of Smith's.

**THOMAS RAY** (whose name appears on the several deeds in Franklin County) it is said, by one of the family genealogists, was the only soldier of the revolution by that name from North Carolina (the only THOMAS Ray, is meant). The account says that he enlisted from Wake County in 1775, and that his service ended in 1781. He was in the battle of NEWBURN SPRINGS. In Franklin County, N. C. in 1782-3 he married ELIZABETH PHARES (perhaps PIERCE) who died November 15, 1844 in SHELBY COUNTY, Indiana, where he, himself died November 16, 1829. According to this same account THOMAS RAY and ELIZABETH PHARES (PIERCE) had children: HIRSHON RAY, MRS. JAMES RAY (a Methodist minister) GILLY RAY (m. a SYKES), SURANAH RAY (m. RAIN), MARTHA RAY, married a man by the name of HALL and GRANTY RAY, who married JOHN CAMPBELL.

The writer, whose relationship to the RAYS of FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C., is undoubted, is not in agreement with all of the statements in this account, and merely reproduces it because it may be credited by others who claim to know, and will interest them. My grandfather was MASHENBURG PHARSON RAY, and the MASHENBURG FAMILY, from Virginia, (Sussex and Williamsburg) were at one time numerous in Franklin County.

**PHILIP PIERCE**, of these same deeds in FRANKLIN COUNTY, was the grandfather of Rev. BIRNEY GEORGE PIERCE, of the Methodist Church, and the father of the noted minister of the same Church, Rev. Lovick Pierce. The mother of LOVICK PIERCE and the wife of PHILIP PIERCE of these records was LYNDIA GUNSWYPER, whose identity has not been fully identified at this writing. She was perhaps a daughter of another minister of some note in North Carolina, the REV. JOHN GUNSWYPER.

# RECORDS AND GENEALOGICAL NOTES PERTAINING TO GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.

**GRANVILLE COUNTY, GENEALOGY.** She noted WHEATON says: "GRANVILLE COUNTY was formed in 1746, from EDGECOMBE COUNTY, and was so called in honor of the owner of the soil". As EDGECOMBE came out of GRAVEN about 1733, GRANVILLE is therefore a GRAVEN of GRAVES. When it was first established in 1746 GRANVILLE embraced for a period of FIVE YEARS, until 1751, not only WARREN, FRANKLIN and VAUGHN, but most of ORANGE, including the present PERSON, GASWILL, ORANGE & WAKE, CRATHAM, DURHAM, ALAMANCE, a part of SWILFORD and perhaps all of ROCKINGHAM, a vast territory, of which one WILLIAM PERSON was the first Sheriff. After 1751 ORANGE COUNTY and GRANVILLE dominated this wide Virginia line area until WAKE and CRATHAM were formed around 1770, for the evident purpose of forestalling the restless and embryonic "regulator" element, who were becoming enraged over the aggravating fees and burdens levied by the prosperous "office holders" of the two large domains. In 1764 a county called FULTON was established out of the territory now embraced in Warren and Franklin Counties, and thus GRANVILLE'S size was again appreciably trimmed down. From 1764 until 1851 - a period of eighty-seven years GRANVILLE COUNTY included its present area, plus the territory now in VANCE COUNTY.

## FIRST MEETING OF COURT EVER HELD IN GRANVILLE COUNTY

From a tattered fragment of an old record in the Department of Archives and History at Raleigh, N. C., this writer obtained a very brief account of what was the first County Court ever held in GRANVILLE COUNTY. It set forth the substance of:

Act of the North Carolina Assembly for erecting the upper part of EDGECOMBE COUNTY into a new County by the name of GRANVILLE.

The minutes of this first court recite: That the courthouse be erected at ROCKY GLEN, as near as may be to the BOILING SPRING. That WILLIAM PERSON and WEST HARRIS be appointed commissioners to confer with the Court of EDGECOMBE COUNTY.

WILLIAM PERSON was appointed Sheriff.

Members of the Court who were present at this first meeting were WILLIAM RAYSON, JOHN MARTIN, JAMES PAYNE, EDWARD JONES, JOHN WALKER and GIBSON MAGGON.

It was ordered that the Court adjourn to meet at the home of MR. EDWARD JONES.

(The above meeting was held, apparently at the home of EDWARD JONES on SEPTEMBER 2, 1746.)

Court met a second time at the home of MR. EDWARD JONES on December 2, 1746, at which meeting the following members of the Court were registered as being present: JAMES PAYNE, JOHN WALKER, JOHN MARTIN, WEST HARRIS and JONATHAN WHITE. (Here ended the record).

## NOTES FROM AN OLD MINUTE BOOK OF THE COURT OF GRANVILLE COUNTY

June 1758 (p. 15) In an action of trespass on the case between WILLIAM WILLIAMS, SOLOMON WILLIAMS, PHILLIP ALSTON and BENJAMIN WHEATON, the Executors of SAMUEL WILLIAMS, deceased, Plaintiffs, and WILLIAM BLAKE, defendant, the jury finds for the Plaintiff 55 shillings and 8 pence. It is considered by the Court that the plaintiff recover, with his costs, etc.

June 20, 1758 (p. 51). In an action of trespass upon the case, etc. JAMES DANIEL, Plaintiff and JAMES KNOTT, Defendant. Considered, and the defendant shall pay, etc.

June, 1758 (pp. 47-48). In an action of trespass on the case between THOMAS WILLIAMS, Plaintiff, and SAMUEL BENDERSON, the Defendant; the jury finds that the defendant did assume to pay, etc., and that there was a non-performance of said obligation; that Plaintiff recover the sum of five pounds, ten shillings, which is assessed against him.

In 1760. In the action of trespass on the case between FRANCIS RAY, Plaintiff, an JOHN ELLIS, Defendant, a jury being elected, tried, and sworn the truth to speak upon the issues joined, upon their oaths do say that the Defendant did assume, in manner and form, as the Plaintiff against him has declared; and they do also assess the Plaintiff damages by occasion of the non-performance thereof, to three pounds, eleven shillings, eight pence. Wherefore it is considered that the Plaintiff recover against the Defendant the damages assessed aforesaid, in form aforesaid; and assessed with costs.

February 5, 1765 (p. 126). CHRISTMAS RAY, Plaintiff, and DRURY GLOVER, a jury being selected, tried, and sworn the truth to speak upon the issues joined, upon their oaths do say that they find for the Plaintiff, fourteen pounds, four shillings and four pence, pro'd money. Wherefore it is considered by the Court that the Plaintiff recover against the Defendant and WILLIAM BENDERSON, the Garnishee, the damages aforesaid, in form aforesaid; assessed with costs.

At an Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions held for Granville County, the 18th Day of May, A. D. 1764. Present, His Majesty's Justices, the following causes came on to be heard, viz:

JAMES ROYD v. JOHN WALKER.  
WILLIAM TABB v. WILLIAM BIRD.  
WILLIAM TABB v. JOHN PRITCHARD.  
NATHANIEL DUDLOCK v. JOHN GLOVER.  
CHARLES JOHNSON v. THOMAS REID.  
DAVID MITCHELL v. ROBERT DUNE.  
BLAKE RAKER v. ROBERT LOVELL.  
JOHN SHERPHARD v. NICHOLAS COOK

## NOTES FROM THE COURT RECORDS OF GRAN - VILLE COUNTY OF A LATER DATE

Tuesday, August 7, 1787. At a meeting of the Granville County Court, JOSIAH DANIEL was fined for his non-attendance as a juror.

HENRY POTTER asks for a Bill of Sale from JOHN MINOR.

LEWIS POTTER proved the execution of a deed from WILLIAM HUNT (or HUNT).

LEWIS POTTER proved a Bill of Sale from JOHN POTTER.

STERLING LANGLEY proved a Bill of Sale from PHILLIP LANGLEY to THORNTON LANGLEY.

RICHARD TURNER ALLEN was the orphan of DAVID ALLEN, aged 11 years.

Court for GRANVILLE COUNTY met on Wednesday, August 8, 1787. Present were the following Justices of the Court:

THORNTON LANGLEY.  
THOMAS SATTERWHITE  
JOHN DICKERSON  
JOHN MANTLE.

It was ordered that ISAAC KITTRELL, JOHN DICKERSON, JR. (Sr.) and HENRY SMITH be searchers in the Fishing Creek Section of GRANVILLE COUNTY.



Other "searchers" (whatever their functions may have been) appointed by the GRANVILLE COURT at this meeting on the date given (which thus discloses the "District" of their residence, apparently) were:

ISLAND CREEK DISTRICT. Samuel Williams and Knight.

ALBA PLAIN DISTRICT. William Byars and one THORNTON YANLEY.

COUNTY LINE DISTRICT. MEMUCAN HUNT.

GOSEBEN DISTRICT. DR. WILLIAM BENNETT.

HENDERSON DISTRICT. WILLIAM ELEY.

RAGLAND DISTRICT. GAGE and MITCHELL.

TAR RIVER DISTRICT. PETER BENNETT.

HAP O' REED DISTRICT. JOHN TAYLOR.

PEPPER FORREST DISTRICT. McDONALD.

FISHING CREEK DISTRICT. JOSHUA BELL, AM - BROOK BARNER and P. WOOD.

FORT CREEK DISTRICT. BULLOCK.

BRAVERDAM DISTRICT. BULLOCK.

DUFFE DISTRICT. BULLOCK.

Other proceedings on this date (AUG. 8, 1787): The last will and testament of JOHN MORGAN was proved by the oath of GRANT ALLEN. WILLIAM HUNT proved a deed to land he had sold to JAMES BRANLEY.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on the first Monday in May, 1786:

The Commissioners who were appointed to run the line between the County of WARREN and GRANVILLE, rendered them providing into court. They were, JOHN MASON, JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, PLEASANT HENDERSON, who were appointed for that purpose.

The case of PATNE, ESQ. v. WILLIAM KENNON came on to be tried. The jury, consisting of SAMUEL HUNT, WILLIAM ROBERTS, JOSEPH DANIEL, JOHN ROGERS, SAMUEL JOHNSTON, MICHAEL SHERMAN, JOHN SHERMAN, PETER CASE, WILLIAM TANGUY, JOHN WASHINGTON, ANDERSON SMITH and VINKLER JONES found for the plaintiff.

The case of ISAAC HICKS v. DANIEL WOLAND came on to be heard, and the jury, which was as follows: SAMUEL HUNT, WILLIAM ROBERTS, JOSEPH DANIEL, JOHN ROGERS, SAMUEL JOHNSTON, MICHAEL SHERMAN, JOHN SHERMAN, PETER CASE, JOHN PARRAM, BOLING ADCKE, DAVID HICKS and VINKLER JONES found for the plaintiff.

AARON PINSON was exempt from taxes because he was blind.

BOWELL LEWIS executed and signed the bond of WYATT HAWKINS.

STEPHEN BRADLEY was appointed overseer of a road from BEARSKIN CREEK to GIBSON CREEKSIDE'S.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on Thursday, August 9, 1787.

JAMES W. DANIEL returns a list of the insolvents for the FISHING CREEK DISTRICT, for the year 1786. (He must have been the Sheriff). Among those listed were HARRIS MAULDIE, THOMAS W. DANIEL, GEORGE BRISTOW and JUSTICE PARISH.

Administration of the estate of FRANCIS OLIVER, deceased, granted to JOHN OLIVER, who entered into bond with BOWELL LEWIS, ESQ., and PETER BENNETT his sureties, etc.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on August 10, 1787.

The following jurors were appointed to attend the HILLSBORO SUPREME COURT: SAMUEL HARRIS, RICHARD WILKINS, WILLIAM BENNETT, SAMUEL SWEED, JOHN WASHINGTON, WILLIAM GILL, ESQ., RAULPH GRAYES, JAMES DOWNEY, JR., and JONATHAN KNIGHT.

Partial list of jurors selected to attend the County Court: WILLIAM KNIGHT, PHILLIP TANGUY ALLEN HOWARD, THOMAS HICKS, JOHN HUNT, ROWLAND GOODE, SAMUEL CLEMENT, ROBERT RAGLAND, MARK WHITE, JAMES W. DANIEL, JOHN PARRAM, SR., and WILLIAM BRIDGES, or BRIDGES.

The case of PETER KITS v. JOHN DUGAN came on for trial and the following were among those selected on the jury: SAMUEL HARRIS, MICHAEL SHERMAN, WILLIAM CAMPBELL, JOHN MORRIS, JOHN RUSSELL, JAMES JENKINS, THOMAS HICKS and JOHN DICKERSON, CHARLES MOORE, JOHN FRASE and JOHN OLIVER.

MICHAEL BULLOCK presented his resignation as County Surveyor.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on the first Monday in November, 1787.

Some members of the Grand Jury were:

SAMUEL CLEMENT

WILLIAM KNIGHT

GEORGE MELTON

THOMAS HICKS

Meeting held again on November 8, 1787. JAMES DOWNEY was appointed guardian of THOMAS POTTER, ROBERT POTTER, POLLY POTTER and SALLY POTTER, the orphans of ABRAHAM POTTER, deceased.

JOHN POTTER renders into court his account as guardian of the estate of ABRAHAM POTTER.

Again the Court met on November 9, 1787. Present as Justices were JOHN POPE, THOMAS SATTERWHITE and ZACHARIAH HIGGS.

A jury was appointed to view the road from OXFORD to COL. JOHN DICKERSON'S.

JOSHUA BELL was allowed five days pay for attending court.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on the first Monday in February 1788.

Justices present were:

CHARLES R. EATON

MICHAEL BULLOCK

ROBERT BURTON

ROBERT REID

BOWELL LEWIS.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on the first Monday in May 1788.

Justices present were:

MEMUCAN HUNT

WILLIAM HUNT

EDMUND TAYLOR.

Members of the Grand Jury selected for Granville County Court, and recorded, were: WILLIAM GROVES, JOHN KENNON, SAMUEL CLEMENTS, DAVID KNOX, GIBSON GOODE, JOSEPH GOODE, JOHN DICKERSON, WILLIAM DICKERSON, CHARLES MOORE, SOLOMON THORNTON and others.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on May 7, 1788. List of the JUSTICES who were present and the name of the DISTRICT from which they came, is as follows:

COUNTY LINE DISTRICT. Memucan Hunt and Joseph Hart.

ABRAHAM PLAINS DISTRICT. Samuel Smith, Esq. and JOHN HAYNES.

GOSEBEN DISTRICT. Thomas Owen and James Chandler.

TAR RIVER DISTRICT. William Gill and GROVES EDWARD.

HAP O' REED DISTRICT. Barnett Pallen and A. ONEDIAN CLEMENT.

PEPPER FORREST DISTRICT. Charles R. Eaton and James McDaniell.

FISHING CREEK DISTRICT. JOHN DICKERSON and William Dickerson.

BRAVERDAM DISTRICT. John Pope and JOHN PERRY (or Prewett).

DUFFE DISTRICT. WILLIAM HUNT and a JOHN G. PEEK.

(From the above list it is easy to note the names of the leading residents and most prominent men in each of the named districts)

At this meeting (May 7, 1788) an order was passed exempting JAMES HUNT from the payment of tax levies, he being sixty (60) years of age.

The following jurors were selected and appointed for the next court:

ISHAM HARRISON  
SAMUEL WILLIAMS  
JAMES JOHNSTON  
ABRAHAM DAVIS  
LEWIS AMIS  
JOHNATHAN KNIGHT  
WILLIAM MALLORY and others.

The case of HOWELL LEWIS v. RANSOM SUMMERLAND came on to be tried and among the jurors selected to serve were HENRY MELTON, SAMUEL PARKER, RAIP WILLIAMS and STEPHEN CLEMENT.

ARCHIBALD HENDERSON was Clerk of the Court of GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1788, and most of the material shown in these abstracts was copied in his fine handwriting.

Meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on the first Monday in February, 1789.

The following persons appeared and qualified as Grand Jurors for this term:

JOSIAH DANIEL  
GIDEON COOCH  
JOHN HART  
HUGHES RAGLAND  
JOHN HOWARD  
SAMUEL CLEMENTS  
WILLIAM GRAVES.

GROVES HOWARD was permitted to resign his office of Constable for the TAR RIVER DISTRICT.

Present as members of the court at this meeting were HOWELL LEWIS, JOHN BRODIE and MORGAN HUNT.

HOWELL LEWIS acknowledged a deed of sale to CHARLES LEWIS for 720 acres of land.

Agreeable to an order of the last Court the following commissioners WILLIAM BLISS, JAMES LEWIS, JOHN TAYLOR, LEONARD SIMS and ROBERT BURTON, Esq., in re estate of JESSE HARPER, deceased:

ARCHIBALD HENDERSON is allowed \$15 for drawing the list of taxable property for the year 1788, alphabetically, which is ordered paid.

FIRST COURT OF GRANVILLE COUNTY. This writer is convinced that the first court ever held in GRANVILLE COUNTY was at the home of EDWARD JONES in the lower edge of what is now WARREN COUNTY at the "ROLLING SPRINGS", later called WOODCOCK and JONES' SPRING, and not at the home of COL. WILLIAM RAYON as some writer has stated. Both Colonel Mazon and Edward Jones, who appear to have been the moving spirits at this birth of COLONIAL GRANVILLE COUNTY were present. On page 43 of this work, the writer thinks he is in error in stating that JONES lived in the Northern part of FRANKLIN, but now believes that his home was over the line in WARREN. These statements are based on the record discovered in the old minute book of the court detailing briefly the account of the first two meetings held, and upon data found among the notes of Col. Ashe relating to the JONES and MACON FAMILIES which disclose that the JONES and MACONS (descendants of GIDEON) lived in that vicinity. Some of the facts relative to this meeting and relative also to COL. RAYON will be found on page 43 hereof, to which reference is made.

GIDEON MACON who met with the first court of GRANVILLE COUNTY at the home of EDWARD JONES on September 3, 1746, was a son in law of EDWARD JONES, having married his daughter PRISCILLA, by whom he had ANN HART MACON (m. CAPT. JOHN ALSTON), SARAH MACON (m. CAPT. JOHN HAWKINS), MARTHA MACON (m. JOSEPH SHANKLIN), JOHN MACON (m. JOANNA TANE), HARRISON MACON (m. HANNAH GIBBY), KATHARINE MACON (m. HANNAH PLYMER), and GIDEON HUNT MACON, who m. (1) MARY GREEN, (2) MARY HANFORD. GIDEON MACON was deceased before 1763, and his widow PRISCILLA (JONES) MACON married JAMES RANSOM on February 9th of that year. MARTHA, the sister of GIDEON MACON married ORLANDO JONES, son of the REV. ROWLAND JONES, of Breton Parish, in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and her daughter FRANCES JONES, who married COL. DANIEL JONES was the mother of MARTHA WASHINGTON. For the names of the children of EDWARD JONES see page 43 (this book).

JAMES PAYNE another one of the persons present at the first meeting of the first Court of GRANVILLE COUNTY on September 3, 1746, was a brother in law of EDWARD JONES, he having married ALICIA JONES, a sister of EDWARD, long before coming to North Carolina, as shown by the will of EDWARD JONES, SR. in Farnham Parish, in Virginia, recorded in 1715.

WEST HARRIS, another member of this little band of GRANVILLE COUNTY pioneers was also related to EDWARD JONES. WEST was the son of EDWARD HARRIS who died leaving a will in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia in 1734, whose daughter JOHN HARRIS married a JONES. The wife of WEST HARRIS is said to have been MARY TURNER. This West Harris, of GRANVILLE was the ancestor of HON. ISHAM HARRIS, the beloved Governor of Tennessee. While the HARRIS genealogists have failed to furnish us with a list of his children, it is more than likely that WEST HARRIS was the father of ROBERT HARRIS who, in the days of GOVERNOR DOBBS appears to have been a kind of "political boss" of GRANVILLE COUNTY. As a member of the Assembly ROBERT HARRIS must have said some uncomplimentary things about Dobbs, for which he was hauled before the Governor and penalized by having his name left off the lists of Justices for Granville County, whereupon his more fortunate fellow-citizens who had been reappointed, refused to serve.

ROBERT POTTER, the orphan who is mentioned with his brother THOMAS and sisters POLLY and SALLY, and for whom JAMES DOWNEY at a meeting of the GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT on November 2, 1787, was a son of ABRAHAM POTTER, and his subsequent history, while not very creditable, as same is related by the Historian Wheeler, yet his meteoric rise in GRANVILLE COUNTY and NORTH CAROLINA politics to a seat in Congress, his fall back into the position as a member of the State Legislature, his trial for indignities against the peace and dignity of the State of North Carolina, and his final departure from the Old North State, headed for Texas, provides a historical "thriller" for people who like such narratives. On his arrival in Texas he became almost immediately a confidant of the leading men of what was then the REPUBLIC OF TEXAS, and was elected to serve as a member of the CONGRESS of that budding commonwealth, but only served for a brief period, because, the hot blooded Texans, who did not like his "style" under his career in the midst of tragic circumstances. He "died with his boots on".

Meeting of GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT the first Monday in May, 1785:

GROVES HOWARD asked to record a deed of sale to ALLEN HOWARD. Granted.  
THOMAS KERRY proved a deed of gift from WILLIAM AILEY.

Will of DAVID BAIL (BAILEY?) proved by JOHN JOHNSTON and ABRAHAM JOHNSTON.

Members of the Grand Jury empanelled & sworn were as follows:

Robert Coleman	Abraham Davis
David Knott	John Taylor
Samuel Pointer	William Williams
John Webb	G. Smith.
Josiah Daniel	Joseph Taylor
Henry Graves	P. Davis
Samuel Sneed	Ransom Sutherland
Henry Melton	Samuel J. Kittrell
John Enst	Benjamin Beardon.

An inventory of the estate of JAMES DANIEL, deceased, was rendered into Court, under oath, which was approved.

JAMES HUNT GREEN, ESQ., produced into Court a license to practice as an attorney in GRANVILLE COUNTY COURT, which was admitted. He took the oath of the said office.

The will of JAMES DANIEL referred to in the above minutes is recorded in Will Book No. 1, p. 452. It was dated October 10, 1785.

Mentions his wife Sarah Daniel. To his son JOHN DANIEL he leaves 210 acres of land & some negroes and cattle; to his son RICHARD he leaves 210 acres of land; to his son WILLIAM he leaves 210 acres of land near the head of DEEP SPRING BRANCH; to his son RICHARD DANIEL he leaves two hundred and ten acres "after my wife dies"; to son JOSEPH DANIEL he leaves land and his interest in a still. Mentions his daughter MARY DANIEL, the wife of DAVID ROYSTER, and her children, LUCY, POLLY and MARY ROYSTER; his daughter ANN DANIEL, and refers to his son in law RICHARD SMITH.

The following abstract of the will of JOHN DANIEL, father of the JAMES DANIEL who executed the above will, is made from a certified copy in the hands of the writer, as furnished by CHARLOTTE EASTON, Assistant Clerk of the Superior Court of Granville County, where said will is on file, being numbered 88. Said will was executed June 15, 1765, and proved by the oath of JOHN WALKER the same year, DANIEL WELDON so certifying as Clerk. The will was witnessed by JOSEPH LINSKY, JOHN WALKER and a JOHN DUNKIN. The devising clause of the will is copied in full below:

"Item. I lend to my beloved wife ANN all my estate both real and personal during her life and after her decease all my estate, both real and personal to be equally divided between my FIVE CHILDREN, viz: JAMES DANIEL, JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, SARAH HARRISON, MARTHA BARNETT (it should be BARNES) & Elizabeth DUDLEY, to them their heirs and assigns forever.

"AND as I am informed that I did some years past make a deed of gift to my daughter ELIZABETH DUDLEY, wife to CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY, my negro woman HANNAH, together with her increase, I do hereby declare the said gift to be void and entirely contrary to my will, I not being in my proper senses at the execution of the said Deed of Gift; and by this present writing appoint JAMES DANIEL and JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL my executors to this my last will and testament.  
JOHN DANIEL (Seal).

The will of SIMON CLEMENT, dated April 3, 1800 is recorded on the records of GRANVILLE COUNTY, in which he mentions his wife MARY PERDUE CLEMENT; other legatees being as follows: GORDIAN CLEMENT, KATHARINE CLEMENT, STEPHEN CLEMENT, SIMON CLEMENT, JOHN CLEMENT, son in law CHARLES JONES, daughter ANNE CLEMENT (who married TERRY), SAMUEL CLEMENT, WILLIAM CLEMENT, ISRAEL CLEMENT and MARY CLEMENT. (Book and page not copied).

Following is an abstract of the will of AARON PINSON, found on the records of GRANVILLE (Dated before 1800) in which he mentions his wife DELILAN, evidently a widow CUNNINGHAM, whom he married her as his second or third wife. The legatees mentioned are WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, JAMES CUNNINGHAM, RALPH CUNNINGHAM, who shall have their mother's part of the estate; THOMAS PINSON, ELIZABETH CAMPBELL, DORCAS AUSTIN, SARAH BEAD and ANN CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM PINSON, AARON PINSON, MARY EVANS, ZACHARIAS PINSON and ISAAC PINSON; (the last list evidently being the children of the testator, one of whom, ANNIE, had married a CUNNINGHAM). The witnesses were JOHN GRAYES, RALPH GRAYES and JOHN STOVALL.

(A large contingent of these PINSONS & CUNNINGHAMS, of Upper Granville County, moved down into Laurens County, S. C. where numerous wills, deeds, etc., identify them, on the records there. Old AARON PINSON is mentioned in the "JOURNEY TO THE LAND OF RUIN" by COL. WILLIAM BIRD in 1758, who at that time lived up on the Roanoke, probably above Clarksville. The CUNNINGHAMS were of that set, from Virginia, originally, who owned the CUNNINGHAM STORE near the Virginia line on HICO CREEK.)

The MORROW FAMILY lived in the ISLAND CREEK section of GRANVILLE COUNTY, probably in Vance County now, and in the vicinity of the MORROW CHAPPEL shown on DUNCAN'S MAP. Following is an abstract of the will of DANIEL MORROW:

Will of DANIEL MORROW, dated February 8, 1817. My beloved wife ELIZABETH, and my children DEWY MORROW, ALEXANDER MORROW, THOMAS MORROW; my daughters NANCY MORROW, ELIZABETH MORROW, HANNAH MORROW (married one of the STOVALLS), and the children of WILLIAM MORROW, deceased, and DANIEL MORROW, deceased. To the three sons first named "the tract of land I now live on, on the South side of ISLAND CREEK, to be equally divided between them"; three slaves to my trusty friend JAMES WORTHAM, and my son DEWY MORROW for the benefit of my daughter HANNAH STOVALL. James Wortham, wife and DEWY MORROW, executors, and A. J. BOWELL, Alexander F. Morrow and THOMAS MORROW, witnesses.

Will of ELIZABETH MORROW (widow of DANIEL MORROW) dated June 14, 1834. To my daughters NANCY LEWIS, HANNAH LEWIS and ELIZABETH MORROW, and my sons THOMAS F. MORROW, DEWY MORROW and ALEXANDER MORROW, the two trunks which formerly belonged to WILLIAM and DIANA MORROW; witnesses JAMES LEWIS, HOWELL L. HEND and JOHN A. BARNELL.

For DANIEL MORROW'S will see Will Book E, page 43; HANNAH MORROW married first, one of the STOVALLS and second a LEWIS.

The name of DANIEL MORROW appears on a tribe list of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, in 1748-49; and in the census of HICKMAN COUNTY, Virginia in 1790.

Last will and testament of JOSHUA DANIEL, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., dated APRIL 5, 1811, and recorded in GRANVILLE COUNTY. In his will he mentions his wife ELIZABETH and fourteen children, as follows: James L., Thomas, Leonard, HENRY GRAVES, MARTHA BROWN, William, MANUEL, Chesley, Henry, Josiah, Joshua, Walter, Samuel and Elizabeth Daniel. The wife of WOODSON DANIEL and JOSHUA DANIEL were named executors, and the witnesses were CHESLEY DANIEL and DAVID KNOTT, JR.

Will of JOSEPH DANIEL, dated FEB. 18, 1819, in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. (Vol. 8 p. 224). He mentions his wife MARY DANIEL & children SALLEY KEY ( m. DANIEL KEY, Nov. 28, 1796 ), ELIZABETH KEY ( m. MARTIN KEY, Nov. 28, 1796 ), POLLY SMITH, ELIZA DANIEL, LUCY WIGGINS, JOHN DANIEL ( to whom he left a tract of land in WARREN COUNTY adjoining lands of JOHN DANIEL, SR. ), SEPHAS DANIEL, and "my two grand-children, WILLIAM DANIEL and CHESLEY DANIEL, sons of CHESLEY DANIEL. The witnesses were L. WIGGINS, THOMAS DANIEL and JOHN DANIEL, SR. & they were the executors also.

Will of JOHN DANIEL of GRANVILLE COUNTY, dated DEC. 15, 1778 ( Book 1 p. 235 ) his wife named CELIA DANIEL; to son MARTIN DANIEL, whom of age, and appoints his brother WILLIAM DANIEL, Executor, who qualified at the Court in MAY, 1779. Witnesses were LEWIS AMIS, LOUIS HANNERS and JOHN HILLMAN.

Last will and Testament of one WILLIAM GRAVES, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., dated APR. 24, 1786, in which he mentions his wife MARY, and the following legatees: To MARY HUNTER - land in VIRGINIA; ELIZABETH MONTAGUE, HENRY GRAVES, HENRY GRAVES ( land bought of JAMES WALKER ), WILLIAM GRAVES, INDIA GRAVES, NATHANIEL GRAVES, ANNA GRAVES and MARTHA GRAVES. His wife and sons WILLIAM and NATHANIEL were made Executors, and the witnesses were HENRY GRAVES, RASHIEL GRAVES and JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES.

Will of JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES ( omitted to set down the date, but about 1786-7 ) mentions his wife MARY GRAVES and sons JOHN GRAVES, RALPH GRAVES and WILLIAM GRAVES. The witnesses were MORGAN HUNT, JOHN HART and JOSEPH HART.

THE DANIEL FAMILIES OF GRANVILLE COUNTY. There were two different DANIEL FAMILIES in GRANVILLE COUNTY. They were not related, and to this good day the descendants of both families are confused as to the different identities and relationships. Mr. Hayden, in his "Virginia Genealogies" got them mixed, also. The confusion is due mainly to the fact that both in Virginia there were two JAMES DANIELS who belonged to different sets, one being a Sheriff of GOODLAND COUNTY, and the other being Sheriff of ALBEMARLE COUNTY almost, if not quite contemporaneously. James Daniel, Sheriff of Albemarle (1781-2) had a list of nine children when he mentioned in his will in 1781. They were CHESLEY, ABRAHAM, JOSHUA, JAMES, JOHN, MARY, HENRY and SUSANNA, and a son LEONARD. His wife was JANE RICE. The other JAMES DANIEL, Sheriff of GOODLAND COUNTY, married ELIZABETH WOODSON, the daughter of BENJAMIN WOODSON. The first JAMES was the grandson of WILLIAM DANIEL, of MIDDLESEX COUNTY, Virginia, and belongs to what is known as the "MIDDLESEX DANIELS". The second JAMES was the grandson of JOHN DANIEL, of YORK COUNTY, Virginia, who died in 1689. The first JAMES was born in MIDDLESEX and the second JAMES in YORK COUNTY, Virginia. So far as the actual records show the names of the children of the first JAMES DANIEL are all known, whereas there is no positive factual proof of the names of any of the children of the second JAMES DANIEL and his wife ELIZABETH WOODSON. A certain BENJAMIN WOODSON DANIEL of WAKE COUNTY, who lived to be over 100 years of age and moved to KENTUCKY, and served in the revolution, is almost sure to have been one of several sons, but deductive evidence must be depended upon altogether to identify any of their other children. The JOSHUA DANIEL who died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, whose will was recorded in 1811, married ELIZABETH KEY, and was a son of JAMES DANIEL of ALBEMARLE and his wife JANE RICE. CHESLEY DANIEL, father of MRS. REVEREND DANIEL, one time ATTORNEY GENERAL, of BALTIMORE, was another son of JAMES DANIEL and JANE RICE. CHESLEY DANIEL lived ten miles Northwest of the present town of OXFORD, GRANVILLE COUNTY. The JOHN DANIEL, whose will, dated June 19, 1783, in GRANVILLE COUNTY, which is abstracted on the preceding page, was a BROTHER of JAMES DANIEL, who married ELIZABETH WOODSON. These latter DANIEL resided on HUNTERS, in what is now VANCE COUNTY.

Last will and testament of AGNES WOODSON (widow of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS ) dated March 29, 1802, and recorded in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina. The following legatees are mentioned:

Daughter FRANCES RIDLEY.  
Grand-daughter SARAH RIDLEY.  
Great Grand-daughter FRANCES KENNING RIDLEY.

Grandson JAMES RIDLEY.  
Grand-daughter FRANCES RIDLEY.  
Grand-daughter POLLY RIDLEY.  
Grandson ROBERT RIDLEY.  
Grand-daughter PEGGY BATTERWHITE.  
Grand-daughter MARY BATTERWHITE.  
Grandson EDWIN BATTERWHITE.  
Grandson HOMAS BATTERWHITE.  
Grandson JOHN BATTERWHITE.  
Grand-daughter ELIZABETH ALEXANDER.  
Grandson JAMES RIDLEY.  
Grandson LEONARD HENDERSON.  
Great Grand-daughter FANNIE HENDERSON.  
Daughter ADATHA BURTON.  
Grandson FRANK E. W. BURTON.  
The last named is referred to as the Executor of my deceased husband.

Last will and testament of WILLIAM WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. Dated Dec. 5, 1775. Legatees sons JOHN WILLIAMS and SAMUEL FARRAR WILLIAMS. Wife ( not named ) and SOL. RICHARD HENDERSON, Executors.

Last will and testament of DAVID RAY, in which no children are mentioned, and who left all of his property to his wife ISABELLA, including land and land claims. He ( testator ) is referred to as "late of N. C." in the will. The witnesses were WILLIAM MERRIMAN and GWAS. MERRIMAN. ( W. B. 1 p. 208 ).

ISAAC WHITE makes bond to JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES, for Five Hundred Pounds Continental money, February 4, 1779. Signed ISAAC WHITE. The witnesses were JAMES WILLIAMS and MATTHEW HARRIS.

DEED OF GIFT from WILLIAM WASHINGTON to his son NATHAN, "land where I live". Wit. by JOHN WASHINGTON and JAMES LANGSTON, Feb. 1779.



Last will and testament of JOSEPH WILLIAMS, dated NOV. 3, 1773, in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. and recorded in Will Book 1 page 34. He names his wife SARAH, and leaves to her his lands on the West side of HICO ROAD, beginning at COL. HENDERSON'S BRIDGE ON GREAT HICKORY CREEK; "which I bought from my brother JOHN WILLIAMS" certain lands left to his daughter MARY WILLIAMS. To my brother JAMES WILLIAMS leaves lands, including those and the plantation whereon SAMUEL HENDERSON, JR. formerly lived. He makes his wife, RICHARD GARRISON & JOSEPH WILLIAMS, his Executors.

July 23, 1792. Indenture by DANIEL WILLIAMS, SR. ( from Book 1 p. 308 ). He for a certain sum paid by JOHN WILLIAMS, son of DANIEL WILLIAMS, and JOHN WILLIAMS, JR. ( of 96 District in S. C. ), sells twenty-seven negro slaves. Signed DANIEL WILLIAMS. Witnesses are HOWELL MOSS and DANIEL WILLIAMS, JR.

Last will of CHESELEY DANIEL dated 1814. ( W. B. 7 p. 475 ) names his wife JUDITH and (among others ) JANE, WOODSON and BEVERLY DANIEL.

Last will and testament of another CHESELEY DANIEL, dated in 1828. Names his wife MARY and their children.

Will of THOMAS DANIEL ( W. B. 12, p. 192 ) dated 1831. Legatees were MERIAM DANIEL, THOMAS HARRIS, MARY HARRIS and the children of SUSANNAH WILKINSON.

Last will and testament of THOMAS SARD - WELL in 1800. ( W. B. 5 p. 48 ). Those named in his will were his children THOMAS, LEONARD, WILLIAM, JOHN, PATTY HANCE and MRS. THOMAS SARD - WELL.

SOLOMON WALKER left will in GRANVILLE CO. N. C. dated August 16, 1790, in which he mentions his wife MARTHA WALKER, and gives her the use of the TAR RIVER land he had bought from W. LEWIS POTTER; and he names his son JOHN WALKER. Nominates his friends ELIJAH MITCHELL and WILLIAM HUNT, Executors. Witnesses were JOSEPH TAYLOR, JOS. F. HAVIS and WILLIAM MARSHALL. ( W. B. 1 p. 214 ). SOLOMON WALKER was the son of JOHN WALKER ( W. B. 1 p. 37 ).

Last will and testament of JOHN STOVALL of GRANVILLE COUNTY, recorded in W. B. 1 p. 213, and dated July 28, 1781. His legatees named in the will were BARTHOLOMEW STOVALL, JOSIAH STOVALL, WILLIAM STOVALL, DEBBY STOVALL, BENJAMIN STOVALL, JOHN STOVALL and GEORGE STOVALL. Mentions also his son in law O. GRIFFIN, grandson JOHN STOVALL, son of THOMAS STOVALL ( deceased ), and son in law AARON FINCH.

Last will and testament of THOMAS HOWELL of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., executed in July, 1790, but proved in 1791. Wife was HERECGA & he had sons THOMAS, JOHN and ROBERT and daughters CRELLA, FORTUNE, MARY and ELIZABETH HOWELL. His wife and JEREMIAH FRANKS and JOHN LOCK are named his executors.

JOHN MANSUM left will in GRANVILLE COUNTY dated August 26, 1842, but not probated until the year 1846 ( Book 16 p. 528 ). His wife was SARAH and he had sons JAMES M. MANSUM, SAMUEL MANSUM, WYATT MANSUM and WILIE MANSUM.

The last will and testament of HENRY HUNT proved in GRANVILLE in 1780. Wife ANNE; children JAMES, HENRY, WILLIAM, JAMES, JOHN & ELIZA.

Last will of BENJAMIN COOPER proved in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1761, in which he names sons KIRKON, JAMES, WILLIAM, JOHN and GEORGE COOPER, and daughters SARAH and GRACE COOPER and MARY JONES, and ELIZABETH WIGGINS. Wife ELIZABETH. JOHN MYLON and RICHARD KENNET witnesses.

Will of DEWEIS LINDSEY, dated sometime in 1763, was probated the same year in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. He mentions his sons WILLIAM and BENJAMIN, and daughters MARY, WINNIFRED, ELIZABETH, CATHERINE and MARGARET LINDSEY; mentions also a son in law ROBERT PHILLIPS and another SPERAIN CLAYTON and one ROGER THORNTON, and a grandson.

Will of ROBERT GOODLOE was recorded in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., dated in 1794. Wife SARAH and sons WILLIAM, JOHN MINOR, KENNY & DAVID SHORT GOODLOE. Also his son in law SAMUEL JONES.

Last will and testament of PHILLIP WALSTON ( said to be the oldest recorded will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. - at least SEN. HIGGS so informed the writer ) ; it is dated November 27, 1749 and was recorded the same year. Testator mentions his wife but does not give her name. He had sons PHILLIP and JOSEPH and a daughter named MARY. The witnesses were THOMAS CHRISTIAN, MARY DAY and JAMES KNOTT. ( This PHILLIP WALSTON came from BERTIE CO. N. C. See page 174 of this book for the WALSTON FAMILY notes. )

Last will and testament of WILLIAM BECKHAM on record in GRANVILLE COUNTY N. C. dated in the year 1776, but proved in 1777. He mentions his wife PHILLIS and their children WILLIAM, THOMAS, SIMON, PHILLIS and MARY. ( These Beckhams were related to the HENDERSON family, and like they, came from Hanover County, Virginia. )

Last will and testament of SHEM COOK, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. dated in 1792 & probated in 1796, in which he mentions his wife ANN COOK, daughters ELIZABETH TURPIN, and sons WILLIAM and JOHN COOK, deceased; DELPHIA ROBERTS, and sons SHEM, CLARON, HOWLAND, JOHN, JAMES and MACK ROBERTS.

The will of WILLIAM BELL was proved in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1772, but was dated a year earlier. He mentions his brother RATHANIEL and JOHN DAVIS BELL, a MARY MERRYMAN and sisters BETTY and SARAH BELL, and his mother SARAH BELL, who was still living in 1771; brother JOSHUA BELL and his father GEORGE BELL. In the will he mentions property he owns in ANN ARDOUNEL COUNTY, MD. ( This WILLIAM BELL, we are quite sure, must have been the son of DAVID BELL or his brother GEORGE - the latter, of course - of NEW KENT COUNTY. See Bell's OLD FINE STATE II pp 123-5 ).

The will of WILLIAM NEWBY was proved in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1761, some being dated that same year. Wife was MARGARET and they had sons WILLIAM, JAMES, BENJAMIN and DUNCAN NEWBY, and daughters ANNIE, ELIZABETH, MARY CARPENTER, SARAH NICHOL and an ELIZABETH or OLIVE NEWBY.

( In the family genealogy of the NEWBY, it is claimed that the name is properly spelled RIVES )

Will of GIBSON MACON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. dated 1761 and proved in 1763, gives the name of his wife PRISCILLA, and sons HARRISON, JOHN, NATHANIEL and GIBSON; daughters ANN ALSTON, PATTY, MARTHA, MARY MACON, and son in law JOHN ALSTON.

Last will and testament of SOLOMON ALSTON recorded in GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1771, the year it was executed. Mentions wife SARAH, daughter CHARITY ALSTON (under 21), son LEMUEL, son HENRY, and ROBERT LEWIS (called BIRD ROBERT LEWIS). Executors were JOHN WILLIAMS and WILLIAM ALSTON.

Last will of WILLIAM BULLOCK, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. dated 1794 and proved in 1796; in it he names his wife ELIZABETH, and children ELIZABETH MARTIN, WILLIAM BULLOCK, and FRANCOIS BOTT. Grandson JAMES BULLOCK and son in law JAMES LEWIS.

Last will and testament of RICHARD BULLOCK of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. proved and recorded in 1766, in which he mentions the following children: SARAH SIMS, AGNES WILLIAMS, WILLIAM, ZACHARIAH, NATHANIEL, JOHN and LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK.

RICHARD BERNHET died leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., which was dated in the year 1763 and probated in 1766. In this will he mentions his wife ANNE, and sons THOMAS, MICHAEL, WILLIAM, NATHAN, DANIEL and LEWIS BERNHET; daughters SARAH ASHES (NEPHEW), ANNA DUKES. The witnesses were CHESTLEY DANIEL and MARY BLACKWELL.

Last will and testament of BENJAMIN HARRISON, dated January 17, 1773 and proved in MAY, 1774. Mentions his wife ELLEN; mentions his daughters SUSANNAH WENKLER, ALLEY HARRISON, & sons SAMUEL, BENJAMIN and VINSON HARRISON. The witnesses were CHESTLEY DANIEL, JAMES DANIEL & JOSEPH ROBERTS.

( For the identity of the above  
BENJAMIN HARRISON see Vol. 6  
Tyler's Mag. pp. 206 et seq. )

Last will and testament of SAMUEL BENTON, executed and probated in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1770. In it he mentions his wife as being FRANCES, and sons SAMUEL and JESSE BENTON; daughters BETTY BRUCE, FANNY, PATTY and son AUGUSTINE BENTON. Executors were JESSE BENTON and CHARLES BRUCE; the witnesses were BROMFIELD RIDLEY, SAMUEL HENDERSON and THOMAS HENDERSON.

( From 1764 until 1770, SAMUEL BENTON served both as REGISTER OF DEEDS and CLERK OF THE COURT for GRANVILLE COUNTY. ZENOB SHAROT, a son in law of SAMUEL BENTON, followed Mr. BENTON as Clerk of the Court & JESSE BENTON, his son, succeeded his father as REGISTER OF DEEDS. )

#### SOME EARLY MARRIAGE RECORDS IN GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

Hannah Daniel to JEREMIAH WALKER, Feb. 11, 1775.  
Mary Daniel to David Royter Jan. 11, 1778.  
Elizabeth Daniel to William Clements March 15, 1776.  
Elizabeth Daniel to Samuel Hopkins December 1, 1779.  
Rowland Harris to Sarah Daniel, August 21, 1783.  
Robert Hester to Dely Daniel, April 29, 1786.

George Daniel to Martha Daniel, March 30, 1786.

David Hughes to Judith Daniel, Jan. 21, 1784.  
John Denton to Sarah Stark, 1787.  
Samuel Hogg to Sarah Williams May 14, 1792.  
James Daniel to Nancy Macklin in 1809, with Samuel Hogg, security.

Walter Daniel to Milly Overby in 1809.  
Josiah Brown to Patsy Daniel June 6, 1794.  
Thomas Daniel to Elizabeth Satterwhite, Jan. 29, 1793; Thomas Daniel security.

Leonard Daniel to Mary Ann Graves Dec. 21, 1783. (Both living and on the 1790 U. S. Census in Rutherford County, N. C.)  
John Daniel to Elizabeth Jenkins, Sept. 23, 1791; Elias Jenkins security.

Ransom Cunningham to Sarah Peace Feb. 28, 1821.  
Daniel Key to Sallie Daniel, Nov. 28, 1796.  
John Watkins to Susanna Daniel, Oct. 26, 1796.  
William Card to Pally Daniel, Dec. 11, 1799.  
Martin Key to Eleanor Daniel, August 7, 1804.  
John Knott to Charlotte Daniel Oct. 20, 1810.  
Edock Daniel to Elizabeth Lewis, July 24, 1792.

Lewis Daniel to Martha D. Lanier, Jan. 21, 1812.

John Cobbs to Mildred Lewis, Sept. 6, 1768.  
Charles Kennon to Mary Lewis, April 19, 1770.  
John Bullock to Catherine Lewis, March 11, 1771.

Thomas Karp to Elizabeth Lewis, Nov. 3, 1778.  
John Karp to Mary Lewis, June 3, 1778.  
William Ridley to Elizabeth Lewis, Feb. 7, 1760.

James M. Daniel to Nancy Rogers, May 22, 1790.  
James Daniel to Sarah Cooke August 6, 1771.  
Hendson Daniel to Elizabeth Harrison, Dec. 12, 1781.

David Daniel to Margaret Lynch, Feb. 13, 1781.  
John Daniel to Elizabeth Incore, May 1, 1781.  
Chesley Daniel to Agnes Williams Nov. 2, 1807; Willis Williams, security.

Willie Daniel to Sarah Wilkinson 1811.

Thomas Daniel to Eliza Daniel 1812.

John Daniel to Martha Harris 1815.

Cephias Daniel to Clarissa Harris in 1821.

Chesley Daniel to Lucy Hoblin in 1826.

Zachariah Daniel to Martha Crutchen 1860.

Henry M. Daniel to Sarah L. Hovatt 1828.

Elijah Daniel to Lucy Cavendish 1829.

Willie Daniel to Elizabeth Ellis 1832.

Woodson Daniel to Mary Meador 1832.

William Daniel to Martha Jones 1832.

Jesse Daniel to Eliza Summerhill 1832.

Beverly Daniel to Eliza Jane Daniel 1840.

George W. Daniel to Caroline Blackwell 1846.

Rufus Daniel to Susan J. Overby 1847.

R. V. Daniel to Mary G. Venable 1847.

Stith G. Daniel to Sarah F. Wilkinson 1849.

Samuel Daniel to Lucy A. Wilkinson 1852.

Richard A. Daniel to Louise Land 1852.

William E. Daniel to Martha Currier 1852.

Morris S. Daniel to Sally Watkins 1853.

Robert M. Daniel to Ellen Daniel 1855.

Jesse Daniel to Nancy Rowell 1855.

Thomas B. Daniel to Martha J. Padgett 1858.

William Lewis to Elizabeth Howard Oct. 21, 1773.

Willie Lewis to Mary Ann Taylor Oct. 10, 1790.

Ethaniel Lewis to Sallie Harris Nov. 29, 1790.

Charles Lewis to Nancy Smith, April 15, 1795.

Joseph Lewis to Elizabeth Walker, 1800.

David Key to Sally Daniel, Nov. 29, 1796.

James Key to Mary Daniel Jan. 3, 1792.

John Key to Elizabeth Mize, Sept. 2, 1785.

George Rowell to Martha Key, 1832.

Job Rogers to Sarah East, Sept. 7, 1790.

Stephen Rogers to Fervella Wood, Aug. 12, 1783.

James Rogers to Follie Bailey in 1794.

Peleg Rogers to Elizabeth Bailey in 1794.

John Rogers to Eleanor Freddy in 1802.  
 John Jenkins to Betty Thomas, Dec. 19, 1789;  
 John and Jesse Jenkins securities.  
 Elias Jenkins to Sally Taylor, Dec. 19, 1789.  
 Elias Jenkins to Fatty Morris, Sept. 22, 1800;  
 W. Jenkins, security.  
 Aurita Jenkins to William Upchurch in 1803.  
 Moore Lender to Jennie Jenkins in 1806.  
 Kemry Jones to Winmy Jenkins in 1809.  
 Samuel Hunt to Sarah Howard, May 20, 1780.  
 Robert Jones, of Northampton County, N. C. to  
 Mary Jordan, Feb. 2, 1756; John Jones,  
 security.  
 James Jones to Charity Alston; Solomon Alston,  
 Jr., security (no date given).  
 Richard Henderson to Elizabeth Keeling, John  
 Williams, security.  
 Isaac Hunter to Martha Alston, April 18, 1760;  
 Joseph Johnson, security.  
 Nathaniel Henderson to Sarah Jones, Oct. 31,  
 1763.  
 Charles Harris to Sarah Allen, August 12, 1760.  
 Daniel Williams to Ann Henderson, July 30, 1755.  
 James Thornton to Elizabeth Jones, March 2,  
 1762.  
 James Ransom to Priscilla Mason (widow) Feb. 9,  
 1763; Daniel Weldon, security.  
 Daniel Weldon to Miss Betty Mason, Jan. 17, 1763.  
 Blake Baker and Samuel Swann Jr., security.  
 Leonard Henley Bullock to Fannie Hawkins, daughter  
 of Philemon Hawkins, Nov. 17, 1760.  
 Nathaniel Bullock to Mary Hawkins, daughter of  
 John Hawkins (date?).  
 John Bullock to Mary Mitchell, daughter of JAMES  
 Mitchell, Nov. 12, 1769.  
 John Alston, Jr. to Ann Bent Mason, March 17,  
 1760, daughter of Gideon Mason; with Solomon  
 Alston, security.  
 Charles Kennan to Mary Lewis, April 19, 1770;  
 Joseph Taylor and Thomas Person, sec.  
 William Kennan to Bettie Bullock, March 11,  
 1771; William Bullock, security, and John  
 Bullock, witness.  
 John Bullock to Catherine Lewis, March 11, 1771;  
 William Bullock, security.  
 Leonard Henley Bullock to Susannah Goodloe, Aug.  
 16, 1766; John Hamilton and Robert Goodloe,  
 Jr., security.

Thomas Hatterwhite to Ann Keeling, Oct. 15,  
 1772.  
 Ellis Drury to Amy Rose, Aug. 8, 1771; with  
 Joseph Rose and Jesse Denton sec.  
 John Henderson to Sarah Alston (w. of Solomon  
 Alston, June 4, 1772; Samuel Henderson  
 and Reuben Searcy, security.  
 Robert Growley to Mary Taylor, July 15, 1767;  
 Joseph Davenport and Charles Galliam.  
 Joseph Williams, Jr. and Rebecca Lender, on  
 Sept. 11, 1772; John Henderson, sec.  
 William Lewis to Elizabeth Howard, Oct. 21,  
 1773. Groves Howard, security, and  
 Rebecca Searcy, witness.

Last will and testament of **SUGAR JONES**;  
 proved in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. July 15,  
 1761. Names children EDWARD, DUDLEY, SAMUEL,  
 JAMES, HARRY and MOELIN JONES, with wife,  
 GIDEON MASON and ADAMS McLEMORE HARR. Witnesses  
 SOLOMON ALSTON JR., JAMES and EDWARD  
 JONES.

Last will of **EDWARD JONES**, proved in  
 1750 in GRANVILLE COUNTY. His wife was ANNE  
 BATH. Children named: SUGAR, JAMES, EDWARD,  
 DANIEL, SARAH, GENDIENCE, RABON and PRISCILLA  
 MASON.

**EDMUND TAYLOR**, Granville Co. N. C. will  
 proved 1808. Names children LOUIS, RICHARD,  
 HOWARD, JOHN, EDMUND, JAMES, MARY BRADIE,  
 ELIZABETH DUCKS and FRANCES MOORE; wife  
 and sons LOUIS and RICHARD, HARR.

**JOHN TAYLOR** (Son of JAMES TAYLOR of  
 CAROLINE CO. VA.) will March 6, 1780, in  
 GRANVILLE CO. N. C. (W. S. 1, p. 276) His  
 wife was CATHERINE PENDLETON. He names his  
 children: EDMUND TAYLOR (m. ANNE LEWIS)  
 JOHN TAYLOR (m. Kym), JAMES TAYLOR (m.  
 Pollard); PHILLIP TAYLOR (m. MARY WALKER);  
 WILLIAM TAYLOR (m. ANDERSON); MARY TAYLOR  
 (m. PERR); JOSEPH TAYLOR (m. FRANCES  
 ANDERSON); CATHERINE TAYLOR (m. MOSES PERR)  
 ISABELLA; ELIZABETH (m. (1) JAMES LEWIS  
 (2) WILLIAM BULLOCK.

**EDWARD JONES.** The first Court ever held in GRANVILLE COUNTY was at his home in the  
 lower part of what is now WARREN COUNTY, as has been mentioned before in some of these notes  
 (see pp 43 and 209). His will was proved in 1750 and that of his son SUGAR JONES in 1761.  
 At the time these wills were filed neither the extinct county of BUTE, nor what is now WARREN  
 COUNTY had been established, so they were necessarily recorded in GRANVILLE COUNTY. Had they  
 died after 1764 the records would appear among the records of BUTE later filed in WARREN COUNTY.  
 The wife of EDWARD JONES was ABIGAIL SUGEN, a member of a HUGUENOT family, from MANIKINTOWN,  
 from which CAPT. SUGAR JONES obtained his Christian name. EDWARD JONES was the son of another  
 EDWARD JONES whose will was proved in RICHMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, September 2, 1715, in which he  
 named four sons and one daughter, SANFORD, JOHN, EDWARD, CHARLES and ALICIA JONES the wife of  
 a PAYNE (either the JAMES PAYNE who was present at the first court of Granville County in  
 1746, or a son of that PAYNE who married ALICIA JONES, sister of EDWARD). SANFORD PAYNE, the  
 elder brother of EDWARD of GRANVILLE, died in RICHMOND COUNTY, Virginia, in 1717, and in his  
 will names his "cousin" ANNE PAYNE. EDWARD JONES (son of EDWARD of GRANVILLE County) married  
 MARY HILL, a sister of GREEN HILL (b. 1714, the son of HENRY APPLEWHITE HILL) who married  
 GRACE BERNETT (daughter of WILLIAM BERNETT of Northampton County, N. C. and Virginia), and  
 WILLIAM HILL (son of GREEN HILL) married MARY JONES, daughter of EDWARD JONES and MARY HILL.  
 SAMUEL JONES, sister of MARY JONES and son of the younger EDWARD, married ELIZABETH SHORT GOOD-  
 LOW and had a daughter SARAH APPLEWHITE JONES who married a nephew of GEN. JAMES ROBERTSON of  
 Nashville, Tenn., (JAMES COCKRILL). Hon. Jo. SHAWWELL JONES (of SUGGOO, in WARREN COUNTY - the  
 old EDWARD JONES estate, was a grandson of JOSEPH SHAWWELL (whose namesake he was also) and his  
 mother was a MRS. GORDON (she having married a second time) a sister of JUDITH HENRY SHAWWELL,  
 her mother being a sister of Hon. Nathaniel Mason, son of GIDEON MASON and his wife PRISCILLA  
 JONES (who married second JAMES RANKIN - see marriages). In 1834 JOSEPH SHAWWELL JONES was a  
 student at the University of North Carolina, later of HARVARD, and was affectionately known as  
 "SUGGOO JONES". He was an eccentric, but served in the United States Congress for a long term  
 of years and was one of the founders of the North Carolina HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

**REUBEN SEARCY.** This man and his family played an important role in the history of Granville County. He was a brother in law of JUDAH RICHARD HENDERSON, of Transylvania, Kentucky and North Carolina fame, having married a daughter of the original SAMUEL HENDERSON - one SUSAN HENDERSON - as his first wife, by whom the family historian (Hon. W. H. E. Searcy, of Griffin, Georgia) says, he had ten children. This family historian adds that after the death of his wife SUSAN HENDERSON, REUBEN married again, and had eight more children. REUBEN SEARCY left GRANVILLE COUNTY and moved to MADISON COUNTY, KENTUCKY, where he lived for a time, where doubtless his second set of children were born, after which he settled in Tennessee. (Mr. Searcy says in TURNER County, but as there is no TURNER County, the writer is quite sure it was in HENDERSON County). Eight of the children of REUBEN SEARCY and his wife SUSAN HENDERSON are given in the one and only account available, as THOMAS, who married ANN MARTIN, ASA SEARCY, BENNETT SEARCY, ROBERT SEARCY, WILLIAM SEARCY, HENRIETTA, POLLY and ELIZABETH SEARCY WHITE; (apparently the wife of HENRY L. WHITE, Sr., a revolutionary soldier, who was born July 1, 1768, in North Carolina, & died inutherford County, Tennessee, Oct. 6, 1830 - See Ashten's Tenn. Bible Records, p. 23). REUBEN SEARCY'S will has not been located, and if a record of it exists, it is probably in HENDERSON COUNTY, Tennessee, where I am sure he must have died. He was Sheriff of old GRANVILLE COUNTY during the period of 1764, succeeding JAMES YANNEY in that office, who was the ancestor of Hon. WILLIAM L. YANNEY, the famous Southern orator of North Carolina and Alabama. Prior to Yanney, Searcy, Phillip Fryor, Leonard Henley Bullock and Robert Harris, the office of Sheriff had been held by SAMUEL HENDERSON, Searcy's father in law, and JOHN MARTIN, who was a member with Col. William Patton and Edward Jones, of the first Court of GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1748 (See page 43), and whose daughter, ANN MARTIN married THOMAS SEARCY, son of REUBEN. It appears to have been this JOHN MARTIN who emigrated to KENTUCKY and established what was known as MARTIN'S SETTLEMENT, where BARTLETT SEARCY (brother of REUBEN) and his brother REUBEN obtained lands after the revolution, and not far from where BARTLETT is said to have been killed by the Indians (a fact that I have been unable to verify). After serving GRANVILLE COUNTY as Sheriff, and being later charged, along with James Yanney, Phillip Fryor, Leonard Henley Bullock and Robert Harris with a shortage of his accounts (for which, it seems, he had failed to give bond) REUBEN continued active in politics and in 1770, after the death of SAMUEL HENDERSON, he succeeded the latter as Clerk of the Court. Before continuing farther, I shall break off here and say something of

**THE ANCESTRY OF THE SEARCY FAMILY.** Hon. W. H. E. SEARCY (long since deceased) of GRIFIN, GEORGIA, was the son of DANIEL BARTLETT SEARCY, who was the son of a WILLIAM SEARCY, who settled in GEORGIA in a very early day, who was the son, in turn, of a DANIEL SEARCY, of JOHNSTON COUNTY, N. C., who was the son of a JOHN SEARCY, JR., a brother of HENRY SEARCY, the early Sheriff and Clerk of GRANVILLE COUNTY. He claims, in his account, that the SEARCY FAMILY in N. C. were ALL the descendants of a JOHN SEARCY (who died leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1767 - which I have not located) in which he gave the names of his children as JOHN, BARTLETT, REUBEN, WILLIAM, RICHARD, ELIZABETH, MARY, SUSANNAH and SARAH SEARCY. The wife of JOHN SEARCY, the ancestor was PHOEBE, and he and his wife settled on a farm in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1737 or 1738. Of course, this could NOT be true, because GRANVILLE COUNTY was unheard of at that period. Even Edgecombe County, from which it was taken, had no existence, and the County of GRAVEN, so far as the territory of GRANVILLE is concerned, was non-existent (according to HICKLER) who says it was formed in 1712, but was known as GRAVEN PRECINCT; it was some years later before there was a GRAVEN COUNTY (1812).

JOHN SEARCY, according to Mr. Searcy, had only two brothers, ROBERT and RICHARD SEARCY, neither of whom left children. He believes they came from HOTTENTONHAM, HOLLAND, where the names of SEARCY are found on old tombstones from 1703 to 1768. He says ROBERT SEARCY died at HALIFAX Courthouse, in Virginia, in 1735. He does not dispose of RICHARD at all, except to say that he left no children. This is all simply a case of "traditional family genealogy", the truth being that the SEARCYs were numerous in VIRGINIA, and particularly in HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA. ROBERT SEARCY did not die in HALIFAX C. H., Virginia, in 1735, because no such County existed in the Colony of Virginia until 1768, nine years later. On the contrary the ROBERT SEARCY, who died in Virginia in 1735, lived in HANOVER COUNTY, and his will was proved in 1735, and is shown on the records of that county. He had children, but only one daughter, SUSAN, is mentioned. The proof that JOHN SEARCY was NOT in N. C. in 1727-8, as claimed, is refuted by the following item from the records: "June 5, 1764, RICHARD PHILLIPS, of ST. GEORGE'S PARISH, in Spotsylvania County, Virginia, (which joins HANOVER) deeds to JOHN SEARCY, of St. Martin's Parish, in HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 400 acres of woodland, adjoining the lands of CAPT. GARR, MARTIN DAVENPORT and JOHN WILSON." Incidentally, the Sheriff of HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, at the time this deed was executed was none other than SAMUEL HENDERSON, father of SON HENDERSON, who married REUBEN SEARCY. The will of ROBERT SEARCY, of HANOVER, mentions his wife SUSAN and his daughter SUSAN, and was witnessed by EDWARD BULLOCK, JR., THOMAS HARKINS and ANN BULLOCK. (Sounds like the old HUGHES DISTRICT, in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.). It is possible that ROBERT SEARCY, who died in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia in 1735 married SUSAN BULLOCK, but this fact has not been established by positive proof. In addition to ROBERT and JOHN SEARCY, of HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, there was a WILLIAM SEARCY who was granted 400 acres of land on RARITON RIVER or CREEK in what is now PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, in 1746. At that time the land was in ANNELETTA COUNTY, that part of which in 1764 became PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY. He could hardly have been the son of JOHN SEARCY of HANOVER, as he is found to have been of full age when the land was granted in 1746. It is probable that he left children and other descendants, as, for instance, ROBERT SEARCY of HENRY COUNTY, Virginia, who took the oath in 1777. Also, on the tythe lists of HENDERSON COUNTY, Virginia, in 1764, will be found the name of an ABRAHAM SEARCY. Who was he? Not, but by no means least, the name of a REUBEN SEARCY appears on the tythe (tax) lists of HENDERSON COUNTY, Virginia, in 1760, 1761 and 1762, and this could not have been the obnoxious REUBEN, of GRANVILLE, North Carolina, who was elected Sheriff in 1768-9, and had been tax collector before that time and was charged with being short in his accounts. (18 N. C. Hist. Rev. p. 359). Or could it have been?

Anyway, the foregoing evidence should be enough to show that the SEARCY FAMILY of GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina (supposed descendants of JOHN SEARCY and his wife PHOEBE) came to



that part of the Colony of North Carolina at or about the time GRANVILLE COUNTY was organized in 1746, and NOT in 1727 as claimed by the genealogists. One has but to review the roster of the older and most prominent of the settlers of the County to ascertain that a great many of the others who appeared there at the same time had a common background. SAMUEL HENDERSON and his family, the BULLOCKS, SIMS, the WILLIAMS, DANIEL and other families arrived at about this same period, and also came from HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA. HENRY SEARCY, in all probability, married RYE HENDERSON in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, and it is even possible, and not improbable, that some of his children were born there. JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, of WILLIAMSBORO settlement on NUTTOWN CREEK, was a nephew of SAMUEL HENDERSON'S wife, who was a WILLIAMS, and was a native of HANOVER COUNTY & a first cousin of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON and of SUSAN, his sister, the wife of HENRY SEARCY. A study of the early marriage records of GRANVILLE COUNTY, shown herein, will disclose a relationship between nearly all of these families, indicating very strongly that there were close ties between them, which are bound to have been contracted back in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia.

BARTLETT SEARCY. The records are confusing in regard to BARTLETT SEARCY. There were TWO Searcys named BARTLETT who were almost contemporaneous. One of them went to KENTUCKY, and "was killed by the Indians" according to the family genealogist. He left a will in "FLAT" (intended for FAYETTE) County, Kentucky, which was proved in 1790, the will written in 1789, so it is to be presumed he died in Kentucky, and was probably the one who was "killed by the Indians". The other BARTLETT SEARCY evidently died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., where his will was proved in 1784, though it was later probated also in MADISON COUNTY, KENTUCKY in 1795, eleven years, apparently, after his death. HENRY SEARCY (the old Sheriff of GRANVILLE) had a brother BARTLETT, and HENRY'S brother JOHN SEARCY, JR. had a son BARTLETT. Which one was the brother, and which one was the KENTUCKY INDIAN FIGHTER? Below is given the abstracts of the two wills copied from ARDREY'S "Kentucky Court Records" (pp. 86 and 99):

SEARCY, BARTLETT, "Of GRANVILLE County, N. C." Wife LUCY; when youngest child is fifteen years of age property to be sold and divided. Mrs. wife, son SAMUEL, JOHN WILLIAMS, ESQ., HENRY SEARCY. Written July 28, 1780. Wits.: THOMAS SEARCY, HENRY SEARCY, ELIZABETH SEARCY, LEONARD BAYS. Proved GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. Nov. 1784, when LUCY SEARCY, HENRY SEARCY and SAMUEL SEARCY qualified as the Executors. Probated MADISON (Ky.) 1795.

SEARCY, BARTLETT, "Of Flat Co. Va., (Fayette) Co. Ky." To wife ANN; son, JOHN MORGAN SEARCY; daughter ELIZABETH SEARCY, land held in partnership with COL. MARSHALL to be held for schooling of son and son, JOHN and ELIZABETH. Mrs. wife, COL. DANIEL BOONE, & W. FLANDERS GALLOWAY. Written Sept. 17, 1784. Wits.: ANDREW PAUL, SQUIRE BOONE, and JESSE BRYAN. Godchild: two children, JOHN and ELIZABETH. Atty: JOHN BROWN to bring suite, to have charge of land assigned by JOHN BROWN of Bedford Co., to himself and JOHN FOWLER. Dated Jan. 8, 1789. Wits: WILLIAM PHILLIPS. Probated Sept. 1790.

It is interesting to note that the witness to the will of BARTLETT SEARCY of "FLAT" County, Kentucky, was one WILLIAM PHILLIPS and to them turn back to 1735, in HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA and see where JOHN SEARCY (whose wife was PHOEBE) bought 400 acres of woodland from RICHARD PHILLIPS "Of Spotsylvania County, Va." Just another link in the proof that the SEARCYs came from HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia also that both of the above BARTLETT SEARCYs had children who were minors. I am inclined to the belief that the BARTLETT of "Fayette County" was the INDIAN FIGHTER, who had his "brush" with the Indians in 1787 and was recommended to the Governor as a proper person to be appointed a militia officer of WOODFORD COUNTY Kentucky as late as JUNE, 1788. (Vol. 4, Va. State Papers, p. 285). He may have died from wounds received in the fight sometime prior to September, of that year, when the will and codicil was proven. The family genealogist says that the INDIAN FIGHTER (Of Ky.) was the son of JOHN SEARCY, JR. (brother of HENRY, the Sheriff) who had a son BARTLETT, as well as a RICHARD. Assuming this last to be true, the following item from the Woodford County (Ky.) records, tends to clear up the mystery: "March Court (Woodford County) 1795. JOSEPH REARDON and wife, ANN, and Mrs. of the will of BARTLETT SEARCY, deceased, appoint RICHARD SEARCY, of Madison County, Ky., atty. to recover land in CLARK COUNTY, on HOWARD'S CREEK, entered by said BARTLETT SEARCY in his life time, given by law to RICHARD SEARCY, and deeds issued to ROBERT BURTON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., and conveyed to said BARTLETT, deceased, and now claimed by JAMES SPEED, of Mercer County, Kentucky". (Ardrey's Records p. 163-4). But it does NOT clear it up entirely, because HENRY and his brother BARTLETT had a brother named RICHARD also. But it will be noted that the will of the other BARTLETT in GRANVILLE mentions HENRY and JOHN WILLIAMS, ESQ., which is a strong indication that the one who died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. was the brother of HENRY (the old Sheriff) and the other BARTLETT may have been his NEPHEW.

WILLIAM W. SEARCY, one of the sons of HENRY SEARCY (the old Sheriff of Granville County, North Carolina) moved to the general vicinity of MURPHREESBORO, TENN. He was born, according to the family Bible on January 1, 1769, and was married three times, (1) to ELIZABETH HARRIS, of WARREN COUNTY, N. C., a relative in some degree to HON. ISHAM G. HARRIS, beloved Governor of the State of Tennessee, on whose head old "Parson" Brownlow (Governor) placed a "price", following the War between the States. They were married Jan. 22, 1797. Among their children was HON. ISHAM G. SEARCY, a brilliant lawyer, who came to TEXAS and practiced law at old WASHINGTON on the Brazos; (2) to SARAH MORTON, of HUNTERFORD COUNTY, Tennessee, by whom he had a son ANDERSON SEARCY who d. April 3, 1847 in the 36th year of his age; who married BETSY SEARCY WHITE (his cousin) and had ANDERSON SEARCY, Colonel in the Confederate Army, who was born in 1832, and died May 11, 1910. William W. SEARCY, son of WILLIAM W. SEARCY and ELIZABETH HARRIS, died in 1880 in the 80th year of his age, and was the father of HON. WILLIAM W. SEARCY, for forty or fifty years one of the leading members of the Bar of Texas, who died at FRENCHMAN, TEXAS, where he had spent the greater part of his life in the practice of his profession, about 1839. His son W. W. Searcy is at this writing a practicing attorney of many years standing, located at COMPOS CHRISTI, Texas. There are many descendants of WILLIAM W. SEARCY and his first wife ELIZABETH HARRIS living in Texas; (3) his third wife was SARAH CAMPBELL, whom he married May 5, 1838. Probably no issue.

ROBERT SEARCY, (son of REUBEN, the SHERIFF) was the second Grand Master of the Masonic Lodge in the State of Tennessee, he being elevated to that position in the year 1816, as the successor of THOMAS CHAPMAN, who was the first; then in 1820 no less a person than ANDREW JACKSON, afterwards President of the United States, occupied this high office. ROBERT SEARCY located in Tennessee, therefore, prior to 1816, possibly many years before that time. According to W. H. E. Searcy, a portrait of this son of the old Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. hangs in the State Masonic Hall at Nashville, Tennessee.

RICHARD SEARCY (according to W. H. E. Searcy, of GEORGIA) was another son of REUBEN, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, and evidently settled in the State of Arkansas, since the town of SEARCY, Arkansas, is named for him.

REUBEN SEARCY, another son, was a lawyer of ability, and practiced his profession at Memphis, Tennessee, where he may have died.

REBECCA SEARCY, one of the daughters of REUBEN, the Sheriff of GRANVILLE, married a WHITE. This information is taken from an account of the family given in a well known book about the HENDERSON family, written by LUCY HENDERSON HORTON, of Maury County, Tennessee, many years ago in which she gives the names of EIGHT of the children of REUBEN SEARCY and his wife SUSAN HENDERSON. The writer was a relative of REUBEN SEARCY'S wife, but fails to give the name of REBECCA SEARCY'S husband, other than to say that his name was WHITE, so that we are relegated to other sources for information on that subject. In AGRICULTURE'S TENNESSEE TOWNSHIP RECORDS (pp 34 to 40) will be found many BIBLE RECORDS taken from the WHITE FAMILY BIBLE, of a family living in HUNTERFORD COUNTY, TENNESSEE, at the same time and contemporaneous with the SEARCYs, who came there from GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. A study of those entries will disclose some startling facts that reveal, the writer thinks, the identity of REBECCA SEARCY'S husband, her children and their descendants. In these records, the ancestor was HENRY WHITE, SR., a revolutionary soldier, who was born in 1755; the record says he married HANNAH MARLEY, a widow, but one of his sons was named ASA WHITE (probably for ASA SEARCY, son of REUBEN) and a HENRY WHITE, JR. married MRS. LUCY SEARCY Dec. 8, 1832; another entry says that REBECCA S. WHITE, born Nov. 15, 1814, married ANDERSON SEARCY, and the last couple were the parents of COL. ANDERSON SEARCY, S. S. A., grandson of WILLIAM W. SEARCY, the son of WILLIAM (son of REUBEN, the Sheriff). No doubt but what WILLIAM W. SEARCY (son of REUBEN) was named for the revolutionary hero COL. WILLIAM WASHINGTON, who lived in the BAR RIVER district below OXFORD, in Granville County. On the Master Roll in 1794, of COL. WILLIAM EATON'S GRANVILLE COUNTY regiment was a company of sixty men under the command of CAPT. ANDREW HAMPTON, and one of those men was VALENTINE WHITE (Vol 22 N. C. Records p. 379). In 1790, THOMAS, VALENTINE and MARK WHITE were residents of the "SPRING FOREST DIST" of GRANVILLE County. Captain SUGAR JONES commanded another Company in Col. Eaton's regiment in 1794. These facts all considered, the writer believes that REBECCA SEARCY married into this same WHITE FAMILY, and moved with her brothers, ROBERT, WILLIAM W. and her father (REUBEN) to HUNTERFORD COUNTY, Tennessee, and there lived and died, and that the WHITE BIBLE RECORDS mentioned deal with her descendants and White family relatives.

THOMAS SEARCY (son of REUBEN, the Sheriff) married ANN MARTIN and they lived and died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. That ANN was a daughter of JOHN MARTIN, who met with the first court of GRANVILLE COUNTY, for the reason that about 1790 JOHN MARTIN was the agent of REUBEN SEARCY to locate lands known as "MARTIN'S CARBENS" (Station) in KENTUCKY, as shown on page 103 of ABERNETHY'S Kentucky Court Records. Beginning with the children of THOMAS SEARCY and ANN MARTIN, the family records, still preserved in the hands of the descendants of this couple, in TUSCALOOSA, ALABAMA, makes the writing of this record easier. They were the ancestors of the TUSCALOOSA SEARCYs.

THE TUSCALOOSA (ALA.) SEARCY FAMILY. Thomas Searcy and Ann Martin had NINE children: REBECCA (b. 1794), SUSAN (b. 1796), JULIA (b. 1798), LUTHER (b. 1801), WILLIAM (b. 1805), REUBEN (b. 1806), MALLIE (b. 1808), ALEXANDER (b. 1810), THOMAS (b. 1815).

DR. REUBEN SEARCY, a pioneer Alabama Physician (b. 1805, d. 1887) was the son of THOMAS SEARCY and his wife ANN MARTIN, and the grandson of REUBEN SEARCY, the old Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. He was educated at TRANSTYMANIA UNIVERSITY at Lexington, Kentucky, and about 1827-1829 settled in TUSCALOOSA, ALABAMA. He married first, SYLVIA RICE, of an old Virginia and North Carolina family, who lived but a short time, dying in 1836; he then married a second time MARIANNA ABIGAIL FITCH, a young artist-musician from PORTER, VERMONT, who had "come South" for a time. They were married in Tuscaloosa, Alabama, by whom he had five children; first SYLVIA FITCH SEARCY (never married); JAMES THOMAS SEARCY (m. ANNA HENRIETTA ROSS); SYLVIA MARIA SEARCY (m. ROBERT T. HARRIS); REUBEN MARTIN SEARCY (killed in C. S. A.); GEORGE ALEXANDER SEARCY (m. first ALICE DEARING, second CAMILLE TONNIPALL).

DR. JAMES THOMAS SEARCY (Son of DR. REUBEN SEARCY and Great Grandson of REUBEN SEARCY the old Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.) was married in TUSCALOOSA, ALA. Jan. 22, 1848 to one ANNE HENRIETTA ROSS, and they were the parents of twelve (12) children.

The marriage of DR. JAMES THOMAS SEARCY to ANNE HENRIETTA ROSS, like so many marriages of members of a later generation, reunited the SEARCY FAMILY of GRANVILLE COUNTY, with other old families of that section. Anne Henrietta Ross was the daughter of ANN DAVIS ROBERT and WALTER HARRISON ROSS, who married the widow of JAMES ROEMAN; and ANN DAVIS ROBERT was the daughter of ALEXANDER ROBERT and HENRIETTA WILLIAMS, daughter of MAJ. JOHN WILLIAMS; HENRIETTA was the sister of HARRIS WILLIAMS who married THOMAS PERSONA, and of MARY ANN WILLIAMS who married WILLIAM MARTIN. ANNE HENRIETTA'S uncle, NICHOLAS ROBERT ROBERT married ANNE LIZA HILL, daughter of GABRIEL HILL, the son of GREEN HILL and nephew of WILLIAM HILL who married MARY JONES, grand-daughter of old EDWARD JONES at whose home the first Court of Granville County, North Carolina, was held in 1748 (See p. 43). The twelve children of DR. JAMES THOMAS SEARCY (S.S.A.), were:

(1) REUBEN MARTIN SEARCY (2) WALTER ROSS SEARCY (3) JAMES THOMAS SEARCY (4) DR. BAPTIST ROBERT SEARCY (5) ANNE ROSS SEARCY (6) GEORGE MARTIN SEARCY (7) JOSEPH ALEXANDER SEARCY (8) ANNE FITCH SEARCY (9) PETER REYNOLD SEARCY (10) HANLEY BROWN SEARCY (11) SYLVIA GRAY SEARCY (12) JULIA DEARING SEARCY.

(1) DR. REUBEN THOMAS SEARCY attended the University of Virginia, and was a very promising young physician, at the time of his death, in Tuscaloosa, in 1882.

(2) WALTER ROSS SEARCY, married MISS LIZZIE DOUTHIT, of a prominent Texas family, her husband having settled in that State when a young man. For many years they resided in SMITHVILLE, Texas, where Walter Ross Searcy was Mayor for many years. Latterly they located in the City of Dallas, where he was a leading Druggist. They had three children, MARY, ANABEL DOUTHIT and THOMAS JAMES SEARCY.

(3) JAMES THOMAS SEARCY, JR., born in 1872, married MATTIE HESTER, a descendant of the old GRANVILLE COUNTY Hester family, and had REUBEN HESTER and MARTHA ROSS SEARCY.

(4) BATTIE SORSEY SEARCY married MARY STEUDWICK NICHOLSON, and had two children, WILLIAM STEUDWICK and BATTIE SORSEY SEARCY, JR. The father is a dentist of prominence.

(5) ANNIE ROSS SEARCY, born 1875, married WILLIAM SIMPSON KELLER, who was a half-brother of the famous HELEN KELLER, a world-known lecturer.

(6) DR. GEORGE HARRIS SEARCY became a prominent physician and married MARY FERNINGER of Nebraska. Dr. Searcy died in 1935, leaving a daughter HARRIET FERNINGER SEARCY, who married one GERRIE MURPHY.

(7) JOSEPH ALEXANDER SEARCY, born 1879, married NINA FOSTER, and had NINA ROSS SEARCY and JOSEPH ALEXANDER SEARCY, JR., of the U. S. Navy.

(8) ANNIE FITCH SEARCY, b. 1881, married HENRY ADAMS SNOW, and has three children, HENRY A. SNOW, JR., JAMES SEARCY SNOW and ANNIE ROSS SNOW. They live in TUSCALOOSA, Alabama.

(9) PETER REYCE SEARCY, born in 1882, was named for DR. PETER REYCE, one time Superintendent of the Alabama State Hospital. PETER REYCE has never married. He is an artist of note, residing in Texas, where he has a large clientele. Only recently he has been widely mentioned as the artist who painted the picture depicting the beginning of Statehood, the centennial of which is being celebrated widely over the State this year (1945). By some curious commentators this painting is fittingly called "The Transition", or the "Birth of a State". In 1933 this Great Great Grandson of REUBEN SEARCY (the old Sheriff), based on research by this compiler, executed a beautiful map of "Colonial Granville County", the home of his ancestors, a copy of which, done in colors by the artist, may be seen in the Department of Archives and History at Raleigh, North Carolina. Another epic picture by SEARCY is "Law West of the Pecos", being a dramatic painting of Roy Bean, a famous West Texas Character, who was Justice of the Peace at a place on the Pecos River which he called LANGTRY, after the famous Lilly Langtry, who once visited him there and whom he idolized in his rough way.

(10) DR. HANLEY BROWN SEARCY, of Tuscaloosa, Alabama, stands at the head of the Medical profession in his State, and like his distinguished grandfather, by his civic work and intensive research had added luster to the SEARCY name as a physician. He married MARY EMILY FITTE. They had two children.

(11) EVELYN GRAY SEARCY, born in 1886, married DR. J. BROWN FARRIOR, and had seven children who bear the FARRIOR name, of course.

(12) JULIA DEARING SEARCY (1889-1919) married ESTES SNEDECOR and had one daughter KATHERINE SNEDECOR who married VINCENT NORTH, of SEATTLE, Washington. Thus the descendants of REUBEN SEARCY (the old Sheriff) scattered to the Pacific coast.

In an article by Hattie May Tillie in the North Carolina Historical Review (vol. 18 p. 339) which appeared in 1941, some interesting side lights are given on the career of REUBEN SEARCY of GRANVILLE COUNTY, including the story of his connection with so-called "election frauds" in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. back in 1760. There can be no question but what the Sheriff "belonged to the court ring of Granville County" in those days and that they stood together. Not only Searcy, but dozens of others were dropped from the roll of Justices, and haled before the Governor for their independent spirit and disregard of the edicts of His Royal Highness and the Governor who did his bidding. Among these also was the redoubtable ROBERT HARRIS, and JAMES LANGTRY, the grandfather of the silver-tongued orator of the Confederacy, WILLIAM LOUNDS LANGTRY, of South Carolina and Georgia. Usually when one was "on the carpet" the others were, and when, out of spite, one was thrown out of office, the others all quit in sympathy.

The SEARCY'S of TUSCALOOSA, headed by the grandson REUBEN were staunch Presbyterians, and aided in founding the old Church of that persuasion in Alabama. A recent brief sketch of the old Tuscaloosa First Presbyterian Church, it is interesting to note, shows the Grandson REUBEN also had his troubles, if the old minutes can be relied upon, since they show that DR. REUBEN SEARCY'S personal conduct was called in question at a meeting of the Session away back in about 1830, and a committee was appointed to "look seriously into the matter" and ascertain just why DR. SEARCY thus far strayed from the Presbyterian path of rectitude. The offense with which this grandson of the Granville REUBEN was charged, and for which he was "hailed before his elders" was that for some unknown reason he "attended a circus". Thus his love of the band-music and the tinkle of the tinsel and tamborines might have wrecked his placid and useful career in his young days, except it seems from traditional accounts, he had previously donated the land on which the church stood, when it was a few staunch souls trying to hold the small "congregation" together. That may have had something to do with settling the case, because we are told the good doctor died strong in the faith of his fathers.

(NOTE: The foregoing account of the SEARCY'S may not be absolutely correct in all its details, and somewhere back in Granville County, Kentucky or Tennessee, the writer may have gotten mixed up a little, but it is presented with the thought that in the main it is correct and is worth preserving. It is set down in this book as worth preserving in the libraries of the country for the benefit of future generations. W.S.L.).

MORROW FAMILY. DANIEL MORROW and his widow ELIZABETH, both of whom left wills in GRANVILLE COUNTY, the first in 1817, and the last in 1838, lived on lands on the South side of Island Creek. This family was a segment of the family to which the writer's mother belonged in Tennessee, she being a MORROW. The family entered North Carolina, from PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, and located in various sections of the old North State, including BUREN, GRANVILLE, CASWELL, RUTHERFORD, IREDELL and MCKENNA. Some lived in WARREN at one time. Under "MCKENNA COUNTY" an attempt will be made to go into the family more fully.

# HENDERSON FAMILY OF GRANVILLE

**HENDERSON FAMILY.** In the space available it would be impossible to trace the entire **HENDERSON FAMILY** in all its ramifications. Besides there is nothing more tiresome to read than a lot of names all jumbled together in the name of "genealogy" and called a family history. Such accounts partake too much of dry statistics to be interesting. But the writer will take enough space to give the reader a pretty good general idea of the family of **HENDERSONS** who settled in what is now a part of the original **GRANVILLE COUNTY**. And I am afraid the account given will not comport with the statements that is to be found elsewhere, most of which appear to be founded upon unsupported family traditions.

**SAMUEL HENDERSON** was the ancestor of the **GRANVILLE COUNTY HENDERSONS**. He evidently came to what is now **GRANVILLE** (or **VAUCE**) **COUNTY**, when it was **KIDGECOMBE**, about 1740, maybe a little later, but not much later. His wife was **ELIZABETH WILLIAMS**, whom he is said to have married in **HANOVER COUNTY**. He had been **SHERIFF** of **HANOVER COUNTY**, Virginia, before coming to **NORTH CAROLINA**, and he became one of the early **Sheriffs** of **GRANVILLE COUNTY**, after it was organized. He was not born in **HANOVER COUNTY**, but in **NEW KENT COUNTY**, Virginia. From the various "family accounts" he and his wife **ELIZABETH WILLIAMS** had eleven children, as follows:

- (1) **MARY HENDERSON** (b. 1734) married **JOAB MITCHELL**.
- (2) **ELIZABETH HENDERSON** (b. 1738) married **JOHN NECHAM**.
- (3) **ANN HENDERSON** (b. 1739) married **DANIEL WILLIAMS** (Her Cousin).
- (4) **SUSAN HENDERSON** (b. 1743) married **REUBEN SEARCY**.
- (5) **JOHN HENDERSON** married **SARAH NIXON** (widow of **SOLOMON ALSTON JR.**)
- (6) **SAMUEL HENDERSON** (b. 1748) married **ELIZABETH CALLOWAY**.
- (7) **THOMAS HENDERSON** (b. 1752) married **JANE MARTIN**.
- (8) **PLEASANT HENDERSON** (b. 1750) married **SARAH MARTIN**.
- (9) **WILLIAM HENDERSON** (b. 1748) married **LETTITIA DAVIS** (widow of **JARED NELSON**).
- (10) **NATHANIEL HENDERSON** (b. 1736) married **SARAH FRANKLIN** (widow of **SUGAR JONES**).
- (11) **JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON** married **ELIZABETH KEELING**.

**JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON** is perhaps the most famous of all of the children of **SAMUEL HENDERSON** and his wife **ELIZABETH WILLIAMS**, and it seems that he and his wife had **SIX** (6) children, as follows:

- (1) **FANNY HENDERSON** who married the famous **JUDGE SPRUCE MCKAY**, of **SALISBURY, N. C.**
- (2) **RICHARD HENDERSON** (b. 1766).
- (3) **ARCHIBALD HENDERSON** (b. 1768). (Clerk of **GRANVILLE COUNTY**).
- (4) **ELIZABETH HENDERSON** married one of the **MECKLENBURG COUNTY ALEXANDERS**.
- (5) **LEONARD HENDERSON** (b. 1772), a Distinguished **JUDGE**, of **VAUCE COUNTY**.
- (6) **JOHN LAWSON HENDERSON** (b. 1778) who it is said, never married.

As this story proceeds more will be said about several of the above named children and grand-children of **SAMUEL HENDERSON**. But, as to the origin of this family:

The acorn, from which this immediate family and its various branches sprang, was first planted, so far as American ancestry is concerned, in **YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA**. And this applies both to **SAMUEL HENDERSON** and his wife **ELIZABETH WILLIAMS**, though this account will be held as near as can be to the **HENDERSON** family tree.

The family tradition seems to be that the first American ancestor of the **HENDERSONS** was one **THOMAS HENDERSON** who came to **JAMESTOWN** in 1707. This is not true, because there was no **HENDERSON** on that list. It is refuted by the statement that this **THOMAS** was the **GRANDFATHER** of **SAMUEL** who was **Sheriff** of **GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.** in 1754-5, nearly 180 years later, an utter impossibility. Even the old records of **YORK COUNTY, Virginia**, are silent on the **HENDERSON** family, because shortly after the emigrant ancestor arrived - whatever his name - he settled on the "Eastern Shore" in **ACCOMAC COUNTY**, and later his descendants lived in both **ACCOMAC** and **WORTHAMPTON**, when the territory was divided. There the name **HENDERSON**, during the Seventeenth Century & long afterwards, was common. **JOHN HENDERSON** died leaving a will in **WORTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA**, in 1721; **GILBERT HENDERSON** died in 1734; **JACOB** in 1754; another **JOHN** in 1766, and so on. **SAMUEL HENDERSON** left will in **ACCOMAC** in 1798, and a **DEMUEL** in 1799. These were descendants - some of them - of the original emigrant or emigrants. Other descendants came back over into **YORK** and settled across the river from **YORK** in **NEW KENT COUNTY**, long before **HANOVER COUNTY** was established. Among these was **THOMAS HENDERSON**, Carpenter, of the Lower Parish of **Blissland**, who married **SARAH WILKINSON**, on March 16, 1698, who, in all probability, was the father of **SAMUEL HENDERSON**, who later is found in **HANOVER** (out off from **New Kent**) with his brothers and sisters. (p. 412 of **St. Peter's Parish Register, New Kent County**). On page 432 of the same record, appears this note: "**THOMAS HENDERSON** departed this life in February 1709". From the same records we have positive evidence of the following **HENDERSONS**:

**JAMES HENDERSON** who married **JOHN KING** Feb. 14, 1726.

**SUSANNA HENDERSON**, daughter of **THOMAS**, a minor in 1728.

**JANE HENDERSON**, daughter of **THOMAS** baptized March 25, 1708.

**THOMAS HENDERSON**, whose wife was **GRISSEL** and who had a daughter **URSULA HENDERSON** born February 23, 1730.

**JAMES HENDERSON** who died in 1720.

**SARAH HENDERSON** and **JOHN WILLIAMS** were married in December 1711.

**THOMAS HENDERSON** allowed pay for making a horse block in 1728 at the church.

**THOMAS HENDERSON** paid by the vestry for making two horse blocks in 1729.

**GRISSETT HENDERSON** appointed Sexton for the Church in 1747.

NOTE: **DANIEL TAYLOR** was the Minister of **Blissland** in 1727, and **CAPE. GEORGE KEELING** was a member of the Church Vestry.



In addition to the foregoing, on May 8, 1707, THOMAS HENDERSON was on a list of certain persons selected to help lay out a road, under the direction of COL. CHARLES FLEMING, and on the same list was a CAPT. WYATT, SAMUEL JORDAN, WILLIAM MORRIS and a certain JAMES MOSS. (The MOSS FAMILY became prominent in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. long afterwards.)

Another item discloses that a certain JAMES HENDERSON did not arrive in the bounds of ST. PETER'S PARISH until sometime around 1713 or 1714, when he gave a bond (p. 160 and 161 of St. Peter's Parish Register), with one THOMAS JACKSON, as surety, to indemnify the Parish "from all manner of charges that might accrue from his coming" into said Parish. He may have simply moved from across the river in YORK COUNTY (Va.), or he may have come from the far side of CHESAPEAKE BAY, from Accomac or Northampton Counties. In all likelihood he may have been a brother of THOMAS HENDERSON who married SARAH WILKINSON March 16, 1698. (St. Peter's Parish Register, p. 412). The record further shows that a JAMES HENDERSON (perhaps the elder one, who made the bond) died August 15, 1720. (p. 433).

In the account of the WILLIAMS FAMILY we are told that DANIEL WILLIAMS, a brother of ELIZABETH, who married SAMUEL HENDERSON, married URSULA HENDERSON, a sister of SAMUEL, and in the above records from ST. PETER'S REGISTER it is shown that THOMAS HENDERSON and his wife GRISSELL had a daughter URSULA, who was born Feb. 23, 1730. This strongly suggests that THOMAS HENDERSON, her father, was a brother of SAMUEL, and, of course, another son of THOMAS HENDERSON, who according to the record died in 1709.

CAPT. GEORGE KEELING, who was a member of the vestry of old BLISLAND PARISH in the days of THOMAS HENDERSON, was a man of some importance in the community, though far from being the "LORD KEELING" so fancifully pictured by the genealogists of the WILLIAMS and HENDERSON families. In 1704 he owned 1500 acres of land in NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, (vol. 31 p. 232 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog.), and in 1708-8 was High Sheriff of the County. He came from NOME COUNTY to NEW KENT, sometime after 1695, for in that year he was plaintiff in a law suit he had instituted in the Courts there against EDWARD BREWER, in which one JOHN SMITH was a witness. (YORK COUNTY RECORDS for 1695 p. 192). The wife of COL. RICHARD HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, the famous promoter of "TRANSYLVANIA" was ELIZABETH KEELING, the step-daughter of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, and of AGNES his wife, who is said to have been the widow of a LORD GEORGE KEELING. (See page 211 of this record). To further enhance the reader's interest and strengthen the evidence of the connection of these HENDERSONS with THOMAS of NEW KENT, some years ago Mrs. Nellie Lee (High) Royster, found the will of a GEORGE KEELING on record at HALIFAX. It had evidently been executed in what is now GRANVILLE or YANCEY COUNTIES, but in what was then old EDGECOMBE COUNTY and recorded at the then county seat of PENFIELD, and later transferred to the HALIFAX ARCHIVES. As CAPT. GEORGE KEELING, of New Kent was alive in 1727, he could possibly have been alive that late, and among the vanguard of migrants to what is now Granville County along about 1740, where he died, though it is known that some of his descendants moved to CAROLINE COUNTY (Va.) where a RICHARD KEELING was a prominent lawyer, and intermarried with the TYLER FAMILY, from YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. Certainly, in the light of all these facts, substantiated by the actual records, it is not hard to believe that a nephew of THOMAS HENDERSON, the carpenter, employed by CAPT. GEORGE KEELING and his fellow vestrymen to build "two horse blocks for ye upper church" in 1727, should marry a grand-daughter of CAPT. KEELING over in North Carolina about 1763 - JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON and ELIZABETH KEELING.

During the first or second decade after 1700 a new Parish was cut out of old ST. PETER'S on the upper side and called ST. PAUL'S, and a new county, called HANOVER was also erected at about or a little after said time (in 1720). (Southern Hist. Research Mag. Vol 1 p. 358). This automatically threw many of the ST. PETER'S PARISH members into the new Parish and the new County. Also some of them had been pushing farther West, anyway. JOHN DANIEL, who died in YORK COUNTY in 1724, left lands to his sons JOHN and JAMES in HANOVER COUNTY, which was then a "going concern", and the son JOHN married ANNE, a sister of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS who had married SAMUEL HENDERSON. John Daniel, like SAMUEL HENDERSON, died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. (p. 210 of this record). Some of the sons and daughters of THOMAS HENDERSON perhaps moved West from New Kent to HANOVER, where they acquired lands, as well as wives, and later children. The items below, taken from the records, apply to this family:

HENRY FOX, of KING WILLIAM COUNTY, Virginia, sold 1000 acres of land to SAMUEL HENDERSON, of HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, July 14, 1730.

JAMES HENDERSON was living in ST. PAUL'S PARISH in 1715, and had his lands "proceeded" that year.

WILLIAM HENDERSON was living in ST. PAUL'S PARISH (contiguous with HANOVER COUNTY) in 1731. Among his neighbors, shown by the procession list, were JOHN SMITH, JOHN HOGG, MILBURN HOGG, GEORGE HILL, DAVID HILL, JOHN CORB and others. These same names ALL appear on similar lists for 1730, 1743. This same WILLIAM HENDERSON witnessed a deed to THOMAS BAYLAND SMITH, with EDWARD HENDERSON, JR. (from York County, Va.), as shown by the Deeds of SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY (Va.) in 1734.

EDWARD HENDERSON, SR. (Suggested by the "JR" above mentioned) may have lived in SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY.

SAMUEL HENDERSON and SAMUEL PRIOR (Perhaps the father of PHILLIP PRIOR, who was Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY, after SAMUEL HENDERSON served) witnessed the will of CORNELIUS DANFORTH in HANOVER COUNTY in 1717.

RICHARD HENDERSON (Claimed to have been the father of SAMUEL) does not appear on these records until 1735, 1738, 1739 and 1740 when his accounts as Collector of the Parish levies is allowed and comments made thereon. Apparently RICHARD HENDERSON was a brother instead of the father of SAMUEL HENDERSON.

JOHN HENDERSON witnessed the will of HARRY BEVERIN in SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY in 1730. With BENJAMIN WOODSON, in 1745 he was appointed in ALBEMARLE to lay out the "Prison Bounds" in that county, which shows he had moved to ALBEMARLE COUNTY.

From the foregoing and other evidence from various sources this compiler has finally concluded that the father of SAMUEL HENDERSON, one time Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. was THOMAS HENDERSON, of NEW KENT COUNTY, Virginia, who married SARAH WILKINSON, March 16, 1698, in said County, and who "departed this life" in the month of February 1709; (St. Peter's Parish Register, pages 412 and 432); that THOMAS HENDERSON had been previously married and had several children by his first marriage and some by his second, and that SAMUEL HENDERSON was perhaps a child of the first marriage and born, perhaps, about 1705, or earlier, since he witnessed the will of CORNELIUS DANNEY in Hanover County as early as 1717, when he must have been a grown man at that time, and not merely a young boy in his teens.

Using this evidence as a basis, we are able to say with fair certainty that the children of THOMAS HENDERSON, of New Kent County were as follows:

- (1) JOHN HENDERSON, of ALBEMARLE, whose wife was a BENNETT.
- (2) THOMAS HENDERSON, Carpenter, of New Kent County, whose wife was GRISSEL.
- (3) JAMES HENDERSON, who married JANE KING in New Kent County in 1726.
- (4) SAMUEL HENDERSON who married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS and moved to N. C.
- (5) WILLIAM HENDERSON, whose wife was probably SUSANNAH LOGAN.
- (6) EDWARD HENDERSON, SR., of SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY.
- (7) RICHARD HENDERSON, Collector of St. Mark's Parish, HANOVER COUNTY.
- (8) SARAH HENDERSON married JOHN WILLIAMS, December, 1711.
- (9) SUSANNAH HENDERSON ( Her record not found after 1722 ).
- (10) URSULA HENDERSON married DANIEL WILLIAMS.
- (11) JANE HENDERSON ( b. 1708 ) married WILLIAM TRAVILLIAN.

- (1) JOHN HENDERSON, who moved with the WOODSONS to ALBEMARLE, was called JOHN HENDERSON, SR. He left many children, and owned lands there in 1745.
- (2) THOMAS HENDERSON, Carpenter of NEW KENT, moved to LOUISA COUNTY, and died in 1768.
- (3) JAMES HENDERSON lived and died in AUGUSTA COUNTY, Virginia.
- (4) SAMUEL HENDERSON married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS and moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.
- (5) WILLIAM HENDERSON married SUSANNAH LOGAN and died in AUGUSTA COUNTY in 1770. He was the Great Grandfather of JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, first Governor of the State of TEXAS.
- (6) EDWARD HENDERSON, SR., of SPOTTSYLVANIA and ORANGE COUNTIES.
- (7) RICHARD HENDERSON died in GOOCHLAND COUNTY in 1748, whither he had moved with the DANIEL and WOODSON families from HANOVER COUNTY.
- (8) SARAH HENDERSON married JOHN WILLIAMS in 1711, and they were the parents of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, famous Jurist, of N. C. who died in 1799.
- (9) SUSANNAH HENDERSON was raised by a family named JEFFERSON in New Kent County.
- (10) URSULA HENDERSON married DANIEL WILLIAMS, who died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1759 leaving a will in which he named his children, but not his wife.
- (11) JANE HENDERSON, born in 1708 ( p. 361 St. Peter's Par. ) married WILLIAM TRAVILLIAN.

As can be readily seen this HENDERSON FAMILY was a large and interesting one, and the list given constitutes the ancestors of a group of people who, with their descendants, may be said to have remade the map of the Great West, especially, JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON whose "TRANSYLVANIA" properly takes up much space in our Historic Annals, the son of SAMUEL HENDERSON and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS. The space available in this limited work will not permit the writer to give a full account of all of these sons and daughters, but enough will be set out below to apprise the reader in a general way of what became of their descendants, and the part that some of them have played in the development of the Nation, no comprehensive account having been heretofore given as to many of them.

(1) JOHN HENDERSON, SR., of ALBEMARLE COUNTY. Obviously he married a BENNETT, of a prominent family, though we have found no clue to her given or Christian name. The family of JOHN HENDERSON, SR. is mentioned in Wood's History of Albemarle County, and this account shows that he had purchased lands in that county as early as 1745. His children, according to data furnished this writer, were: ( Numbered for convenience of the reader in following ):

20. JOHN HENDERSON, JR. married FRANCES MOORE.
21. BENNETT HENDERSON married ELIZABETH LEWIS.
22. WILLIAM HENDERSON married HERSCA HUDSON.
23. ELIZABETH HENDERSON married DAVID CRAWFORD.
24. SUSAN HENDERSON married JOHN CLARK.
25. MARY HENDERSON married \_\_\_\_\_ BULLOCK.
26. HANNAH HENDERSON married \_\_\_\_\_ BULLOCK.
27. FRANCES HENDERSON married JOHN THOMAS. He married (2) FRANCES LEWIS.

ELIZABETH LEWIS and FRANCES ( the latter called ANN JEFFERSON LEWIS ) LEWIS, who married BENNETT HENDERSON, were first cousins of MRS. THOMAS JEFFERSON, their mother, MARY RANDOLPH, being a sister of MR. JEFFERSON'S mother, and a daughter of ISHAM RANDOLPH. Their father, CHARLES LEWIS, was a brother of EDWELL LEWIS and his wife ISABELLA WILLIS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., whose daughter MILRED LEWIS married JOHN CORES in that County in 1769.

This fact alone, irrespective of other data, should be enough to convince the most skeptical that the HENDERSONS of this tribe were of the same clan as those who migrated from HANOVER COUNTY, Va. to GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., the truth being that the father of BENNETT HENDERSON (JOHN HENDERSON, SR.) was a brother of SAMUEL HENDERSON, Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY, and that BENNETT HENDERSON, whose wife was a niece of HOWELL LEWIS, was a first cousin of COL. RICHARD HENDERSON, of TRANSMANASIA fame. The further fact that MARY and HANNAH HENDERSON, sisters of BENNETT and daughters of JOHN HENDERSON, SR. married BULLOCKS, puts the brand of HANOVER COUNTY origin and connections on this ALBEMARLE FAMILY of HENDERSONS, also; because it is well established that the BULLOCK FAMILY, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, like the HENDERSONS, came from HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia.

BENNETT HENDERSON (Son of JOHN HENDERSON, SR.) and his wife ELIZABETH LEWIS had the following list of interesting children:

30. JOHN HENDERSON married ANNA B. HUDSON.
31. WILLIAM HENDERSON.
32. SARAH HENDERSON married JOHN KEER.
33. JAMES HENDERSON. (Called JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON).
34. CHARLES HENDERSON.
35. ISHAM HENDERSON (Named for ISHAM RANDOLPH and ISHAM LEWIS, an uncle).
36. BENNETT HENDERSON married POLLY CROCKETT.
37. HILLSBORO HENDERSON.
38. ELIZA HENDERSON married JOHN H. BULLOCK.
39. FRANCES HENDERSON married THOMAS DORSEY (Yorktown Family).
40. LUCY HENDERSON married JOHN WOOD.
41. NANCY HENDERSON married MATTHEW NELSON.

27. FRANCES HENDERSON (Daughter of JOHN HENDERSON, SR. and sister of BENNETT) married a certain JOHN THOMAS. After his wife's death JOHN THOMAS married (2) FRANCES LEWIS, a sister of ELIZABETH, the wife of BENNETT HENDERSON. In "Wood's History of Albemarle County" there is a somewhat sketchy account of this family of which the ancestor appears to have been one MICHAEL THOMAS, who patented lands in ALBEMARLE about 1745, near the same time that JOHN HENDERSON, SR. had settled there from SPOTTSYLVANIA and HANOVER. His children were MICHAEL, JOSEPH, JESSE, and a RAIPER, EDWARD, JAMES and a daughter who married a CARROLL, who had a son JOHN CARROLL, mentioned in the elder THOMAS' will. The account then says that JOHN THOMAS came from AMHERST COUNTY to ALBEMARLE and was twice married (1) to FRANCES HENDERSON, and (2) to FRANCES LEWIS. He lived on IVY CREEK on lands given him by his second wife's father. By his first wife FRANCES HENDERSON he had children he had WARNER, BORNEN K., JAMES, ELIZABETH (m. a WOOD), and LUCY THOMAS, who married JAMES LEWIS. His son WORNEN K. THOMAS was head of the firm of W. K. THOMAS & Co., Commission Merchants at Richmond, Va. His children by the second marriage were CHARLES L., JOHN L., VIRGINIA and MARGARET THOMAS. One of these children by the first marriage had a son named ISHAM THOMAS who came to and settled in DALLAS, TEXAS, and who had a son, among others, named JAMES PINCKNEY THOMAS and another named JOHN THOMAS. To this writer, a son of the latter, declared that his grandfather was a nephew of JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, the first Governor of Texas, after statehood. The records, of course, show he was in error, but the reference was to 33. JAMES HENDERSON, son of BENNETT HENDERSON and ELIZABETH LEWIS, whose name, in all probability was JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON. In fact, the late MRS. LUCY HENDERSON BORTON, of Tennessee, in her history of the HENDERSON FAMILY (She was of the GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. set), asserts that JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, General in the War with Mexico, first Governor of the State of Texas, and UNITED STATES SENATOR in 1857, was the son of BENNETT HENDERSON and ELIZABETH LEWIS. This, and the fact that the descendants of JOHN THOMAS and FRANCES HENDERSON carried the name JAMES PINCKNEY down through several generations, shows that it was practically a family name, though the real ancestor of the GOVERNOR was WILLIAM HENDERSON, a brother of SAMUEL of GRANVILLE, and JOHN HENDERSON, SR., of ALBEMARLE. In her account of JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON (son of BENNETT HENDERSON) Mrs. BORTON adopts the correct dates of the Texas Governor (1808-1856) but marries him off to MARGARET POLLARD, daughter of RICHARD, a descendant of COL. WILLIAM CARROLL and MARGARET JORDAN, whereas it is a matter of common knowledge and history in Texas that GOV. JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON married FRANCES COX, daughter of a prominent PHILADELPHIA MERCHANT.

(5) WILLIAM HENDERSON (Son of THOMAS HENDERSON of NEW KENT COUNTY, Virginia, and the brother of JOHN HENDERSON, SR., of ALBEMARLE, and SAMUEL HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.) married, in all probability a LOGAN. Her name was SUSANNAH. While the writer thinks perhaps he could name several children, he is convinced after an extended research on the subject that WILLIAM HENDERSON and his wife SUSANNAH certainly had two sons:

- (50) JAMES HENDERSON married VIOLET LAWSON.
- (51) SAMUEL HENDERSON married JEAN.....

(51). SAMUEL HENDERSON. I find it more convenient to take up SAMUEL HENDERSON first. He left a will in AUGUSTA COUNTY, dated May 20, 1782, and proved October 15, the same year. His wife JEAN HENDERSON made her will in 1798, and same was proved in December 1800. She is described as of "Middle River". In his will SAMUEL names only six children, but in her will the widow is a bit more specific and names NINE. Doubtless her husband had settled with some of his heirs and omitted mention of them for that reason, whereas the mother saw fit to name each one with some kind of a bequest in her old age.

This compiler has long been of the opinion, without being able to present positive evidence that the HENDERSONS who settled first, in JEFFERSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE, and later in MONROE COUNTY, where MADISONVILLE, the County seat, was built on their lands, were the descendants of this SAMUEL HENDERSON of "Middle River" though there has been an insistent claim that they all

came down from a "John Henderson, Sr.," of Virginia, through a son "John, Jr.," who, it is claimed, married a FRANCES MOORE. Mrs. Borton, in her account, gives a list of the children of this John Henderson, Jr., which does not contain the names of those Hendersons who came, first, to GREENE COUNTY, TENNESSEE, and later to JEFFERSON COUNTY. The children of SAMUEL HENDERSON, who died leaving a will in 1782, and who is said in the will to be of "Middle River", shows he had children:

- (60) REBECCA HENDERSON
- (61) SARAH HENDERSON
- (62) FLORENCE HENDERSON
- (63) DAVID HENDERSON ( Left lands bought of SAMUEL GIVENS )
- (64) ANDREW HENDERSON
- (65) ALEXANDER HENDERSON ( See later ).
- (66) JAMES HENDERSON (Left lands bought of JAMES THOMPSON )
- (67) WILLIAM HENDERSON
- (68) SAMUEL HENDERSON.

The following interesting notes are from the East Tennessee Records:

FEB. 2, 1795, SAMUEL HENDERSON, known to be the son of NATHANIEL HENDERSON and the grandson of SAMUEL HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. married LUCY RICHMAN, in Green County, Tennessee. Security on the bond was JAMES HENDERSON. Samuel Henderson had no brother JAMES and no cousin JAMES in North Carolina.

ANDREW HENDERSON was present at the meeting of the first Court for JEFFERSON COUNTY, Tennessee, when the county was organized July 23, 1792. In 1792 ANDREW HENDERSON was appointed administrator of the estate of John McWilliams in Jefferson County, Tennessee. At the sale of the effects of JESSE WALKER, Jan. 23, 1808, at Dandridge, Tennessee, ANDREW HENDERSON bought one Axs.

ROBERT HENDERSON ( Feb. 14, 1798 ) deeded lands in Jefferson County, on the FRENCH BROAD RIVER to WILLIAM MORROW. Deed witnessed by JOHN HENDERSON.

JOHN HENDERSON was born in JEFFERSON COUNTY, Tennessee, in 1790, the son of a JOHN HENDERSON. He married DORCAS McSPADDEN. They lived and died in MONROE COUNTY.

ANDREW L. HENDERSON, another son of JOHN HENDERSON married MARGARET McSPADDEN. They also settled in MONROE COUNTY. They had a son JAMES M. HENDERSON, prominent in McMinn County (Tenn.) politics, and who was finally President of the First National Bank of Athens, Tenn. ( See letter below. )

March 16, 1788, Samuel Wear married Sarah Bean, but Daniel Kennedy refused to issue the license until DANIEL HENDERSON signed the bond.

DAVID HENDERSON sought license the next day to marry JANE CARSON and DANIEL HENDERSON became the surety on that bond, also.

The compiler has found what he believes is a complete answer to the above puzzle. The genealogists who have heretofore written about it had SKIPPED A WHOLE GENERATION. (65) ALEXANDER HENDERSON ( son of SAMUEL HENDERSON, of Middle River ) was the ancestor of all these Hendersons. He first came from Virginia to Greene County ( Territory South of the Ohio ) and then with the Gentrys, Coons and other settlers, moved to Kentucky, where he died, leaving will in BOWEN COUNTY in October 1796, in which he named the following children, many of whom were still living at that time around DANDRIDGE, TENNESSEE:

- (a) ROBERT HENDERSON ( Rev. Robert ).
- (b) SAMUEL HENDERSON
- (c) JAMES HENDERSON (witnessed the HENDERSON-RICHMAN marriage).
- (d) JOSEPH HENDERSON
- (e) ALEXANDER HENDERSON
- (f) DAVID HENDERSON ( m. JANE CARSON ).
- (g) DANIEL HENDERSON ( Surety on marriage bonds above mentioned ).
- (h) GEORGE HENDERSON
- (i) JOHN HENDERSON ( His son JOHN mentioned as a grandson ).
- (j) FLORENCE HENDERSON ( named for her aunt Florence ).

A copy of the abstract of the will of ALEXANDER HENDERSON, from which the above account is taken, will be found on Ardrey's Kentucky Records, at page 15. A letter reproduced in the Borton account from J. ANDREW HENDERSON to JOHN HENDERSON, from Virginia to the "Holston" and which was preserved by the ATHENS, TENNESSEE, Hendersons, dated Dec. 1, 1766 ( an obvious error as to the date ) strengthens the proof. I think this proof is now ample on the point involved.

(60) JAMES HENDERSON ( Son of WILLIAM HENDERSON ) married VIOLET LAWSON. She was the daughter of COL. HUGH LAWSON, of Henning County, Virginia, a cousin of JOHN LAWSON, of ST. PETER'S PARISH, in Virginia. HUGH LAWSON in his latter years moved to North Carolina, and died and is buried at the old BAKER'S GRAVEYARD in Mecklenburg ( Not Iredell or Rowan ) County. He died about 1770, leaving a will dated in 1764, in which he mentioned two sons, HUGH LAWSON and ROGER LAWSON, four sons in law, THOMAS IRWIN, GEORGE IRWIN, HUGH BARRY and JAMES HENDERSON ( the husband of his daughter VIOLET ); also his daughter MARY LAWSON, who became the wife of GENERAL JAMES WHITE, the founder of KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE, and the mother of the Tennessee Jurist and statesman, JUDGE HUGH LAWSON WHITE. Thus, JAMES HENDERSON, who was the first cousin of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON, the founder of "Transylvania", was the brother in law of GEN. JAMES WHITE and his wife VIOLET was the aunt of HUGH LAWSON WHITE. Hugh Lawson White was the first cousin of LAWSON HENDERSON who married ELIZABETH GARNETT in North Carolina, and the children of JUDGE WHITE were second cousins of JAMES PICKENS HENDERSON, the first Governor of Texas, United States Senator, etc., from the Lone Star State.



ROGER LAWSON, one of the sons of COL. HUGH LAWSON, married HANNAH THOMSON (No P in the name) daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, a contemporary and friend of the celebrated REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, one-time President of PRINCETON, UNIVERSITY, and a kinsman of the writer's wife. Rev. Thomson went to North Carolina some years before the REV. HUGH MCADEN made his famous journey through the CAROLINAS and VIRGINIA, and preached the first PRESBYTERIAN sermon ever delivered on North Carolina soil, in what is now MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. about one mile from the celebrated BEATTIE'S FORD crossing of the CATAWBA RIVER, on the farm of his kinsman RICHARD BAKER under a "spreading oak tree". (Alexander's History of Mecklenburg County). Rev. JOHN THOMSON and COL. HUGH LAWSON are buried on the same plot of ground in what is and has always been called BAKER'S GRAVEYARD, near the banks of the lispid stream, long afterwards the scene of tense struggles between the liberty loving Americans and the Army of the Tory leader Cornwallis. Cowan's Ford is within two miles of BAKER'S GRAVEYARD. The writer has visited the place where HUGH LAWSON and REV. THOMSON are both buried in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and NOT in HOWAN COUNTY, or INDELL, as has been so often stated, erroneously.

JAMES HENDERSON died in 1793, and he was the owner of a large body of land along the South Fork of the Catawba River, then in LINCOLN, but now in GASTON COUNTY. In addition, before his death he had entered a large body of land along DUCK and STONE RIVER in Middle Tennessee. The writer has visited the grave of JAMES HENDERSON in what is now GASTON COUNTY, N. C. and has now on his desk as he writes a paper weight made from a small stone which had fallen from the high limestone wall surrounding the burial place. As further proof that this man was a cousin of JUDGE RICHARD and the other sons of SAMUEL HENDERSON, old ADAM SPRING, who married FANNIE HENDERSON, daughter of THOMAS HENDERSON (son of SAMUEL, of GRANVILLE COUNTY) is buried behind the same high stone wall on top of the mountain overlooking the swirling waters of the South Fork of the CATAWBA. At this point JAMES HENDERSON had built a dam and a mill, which, late in life he sold to ADAM SPRINGS.

The children of JAMES HENDERSON and his wife VIOLET LAWSON were as follows:

- (70) JOHN HENDERSON.
- (71) JAMES HENDERSON married MARGARET DICKSON, dau. of COL. JOSEPH DICKSON.
- (72) WILLIAM HENDERSON
- (73) LAWSON HENDERSON married ELIZABETH CARRUTH.
- (74) LOGAN HENDERSON.
- (75) KATHERINE HENDERSON (m. her cousin WILLIAM M. LOGAN).
- (76) MARY HENDERSON
- (77) MARTHA HENDERSON married — MCKAY.

All of the above children except the son LAWSON HENDERSON and the daughter MARTHA moved to TENNESSEE with their mother VIOLET HENDERSON, about 1803.

(71) JAMES HENDERSON (Son of JAMES above) and his wife MARGARET DICKSON, settled on STONE RIVER near MURFREESBORO, TENNESSEE, sometime after 1800. Margaret was affectionately known in the settlements as "Aunt Peggy" Henderson. She and JAMES HENDERSON, JR. had the following children:

- (80) VIOLET HENDERSON
- (81) JOSEPH HENDERSON died young.
- (82) MARGARET DICKSON (died in 1876) married DANIEL McEISSICK.
- (83) BARRY HENDERSON
- (84) ELIZABETH HENDERSON
- (85) ISABELLA HENDERSON
- (86) MATILDA HENDERSON
- (87) JAMES HENDERSON III, accidentally shot when young.
- (88) MARTHA HENDERSON.

(73) LAWSON HENDERSON married ELIZABETH CARRUTH, the daughter of WALTER CARRUTH. On the old marriage records and bonds of LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. the writer found the following: "LAWSON HENDERSON married ELIZABETH CARRUTH, in LINCOLN COUNTY, JULY 25, 1798; JOHN DICKSON was surety on the marriage bond." These were the parents of the JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON who was the first Governor of the State of Texas, United States Senator, and Ambassador to the Court of Saint James. He and FRANCES COX, whom he married, met in PARIS and LONDON and were later united. I consider the following a correct list of the children of LAWSON HENDERSON and his wife ELIZABETH CARRUTH:

- (90) WALLACE ALEXANDER HENDERSON, M. D. (b. 1799, d. 1822).
- (91) JOHN CARRUTH HENDERSON (1801-1833) married MARGT RILEY GARNET (of Spartanburg).
- (92) CHARLES COWSWORTH HENDERSON (1803-1869) married BARBARA GLENN BRIDEN, of N. Y.
- (93) LAWSON FRANKLIN HENDERSON (1805-1858) m. ANN DUNAVANT, Chester, S. C.
- (94) JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON (1808-1858) mar. FRANCES COX. He was GOVERNOR OF TEXAS.
- (95) HUGH LAWSON HENDERSON (1812-1837) died at Sea on way to SAVANNAH, GEORGIA.
- (96) GEORGE WILLIAM HENDERSON (1814/1851) m. AMANDA M. MOORE (Spartanburg, S. C.).
- (97) MARY GRAHAM HENDERSON (1815-1877) m. THOS. M. HENDON (Died in New Orleans).
- (98) LOGAN BARRY HENDERSON (1818-1844) died unmarried at MARSHALL, TEXAS.
- (99) WALTER CARRUTH HENDERSON (1820-1850) Died unmarried, at CANTON, MISSISSIPPI.
- (100) WALLACE ALEXANDER IRWIN HENDERSON (1827-1861) Died unmarried, CANTON, MISSISSIPPI.

(75) KATHERINE LOGAN and her husband WILLIAM M. LOGAN were the parents of CAPTAIN WILLIAM M. LOGAN, JR., who was in command of a contingent of troops in the famous battle of Independence in Texas at SAN JACINTO; another son, JAMISEN LOGAN served in the Texas Army and received lands for his services. Descendants live now at PORT ARTHUR, TEXAS.

DESCENDANTS OF SAMUEL HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY. The following information in regard to the direct descendants of SAMUEL HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, is copied from material found in various places and from numerous accounts that have been written. The dates given in every instance have been copied from the same sources, and the writer is not sure that they are correct, since other dates pertaining to older members of the family have been found to be wrong in many cases. The numbers refer to the list of children inserted on page 221 of this record, which see.

(1) MARY HENDERSON, born in 1734, married JAMES MITCHELL. Children of this marriage were JACOB, SAMUEL, RICHARD, THOMAS, EDWARD, WILLIAM, NATHAN, ELIZABETH, JELICO and SUSAN MITCHELL. MARY and JAMES MITCHELL moved first from GRANVILLE COUNTY to East Tennessee (or, what was afterwards called that), but later they moved to GRINDALL SHOALS on the PACOLET RIVER in South Carolina, where some of the older members of the HENDERSON FAMILY had settled. The name "JELICO" in the list of their children refers to ANGELICA MITCHELL, the wife of JUDGE ABRAHAM NOTT, a celebrated character in South Carolina History.

(2) ELIZABETH HENDERSON, said to have been born in 1738, married JOHN BECKHAM. They migrated from GRANVILLE COUNTY to GRINDALL SHOALS on the Pacolet River in South Carolina, whence JAMES MITCHELL and WILLIAM and JOHN HENDERSON had moved. The names of four of their children have been mentioned, JOHN, HENRIETTA, SUSAN and ELIZABETH. One account says that their "only son removed to Kentucky and the daughters all married and moved to the West". This, of course, would be JOHN BECKHAM, JR. John Beckham during the revolution in South Carolina was an active Whig. While MORGAN was encamped on GRINDALL SHOALS, Beckham kept him in constant motion and he did valuable service, says the Logan Manuscript, from which we draw. (Vol. III Joseph Habersham Chapter Publications pp. 38-39). On one occasion when closely pressed by the Light Horse of TARTAN, he plunged headlong down a fearful bank into the river and made his escape. The spot is still well known and often pointed out. It was on the old William Hedge Plantation, where John Beckham died and was buried long after the revolution. On this plunge John Beckham was accompanied by a companion named MASTERWOOD. It is said Beckham could have gotten away from the British on this occasion easier had he not stopped to light his pipe. He was an incessant smoker and swore he would light it before he budged a foot. When he gained the opposite bank he clasped his thigh, looked at his pursuers and shouted back at them "Shoot and be d—d!" with his pipe still in his mouth.

(3) ANN HENDERSON, said to have been born in 1739, married DANIEL WILLIAMS, who was her cousin and the brother of GEN. JAMES WILLIAMS who lost his life at King's Mountain, and of HENRY, JOHN and JOSEPH WILLIAMS, of Caswell County. Their children: SAMUEL, DANIEL, JOSEPH, RICHARD, WILLIAM, DAVID, BETSY, NANCY, NUTTY and POLLY WATSON. After the death of her husband and cousin DANIEL WILLIAMS, the widow ANN HENDERSON WILLIAMS married ADAM POTTER, it is believed, in South Carolina; for it is known that she joined her sisters Mrs. Mitchell and Mrs. Beckham and her brothers John and William Henderson on the Pacolet River in the Grindall Shoals settlement. Though they married in South Carolina, perhaps, ADAM POTTER was a member of the GRANVILLE COUNTY POTTERS, and may have been a brother of ABRAHAM POTTER who died in Granville County in 1787, leaving THOMAS, ROBERT, POLLY and SALLY, with JOHN POTTER their guardian. See Granville County Court Records herein for that year.

(4) SUSAN HENDERSON, said to have been born in 1743, married EUBEN SEARCY (whose family came from HANOVER COUNTY, Va.) the old SHERIFF and CLERK of GRANVILLE COUNTY (pp. 217 to 220 herein) and had, as near as may be ascertained from all accounts examined: THOMAS, ASA, BENNETT, ROBERT, WILLIAM W., HENRIETTA, POLLY and ELIZABETH. THOMAS SEARCY married ANNE MARTIN, and they were the parents of DR. EUBEN SEARCY who settled in TUSCALOOSA, ALABAMA, becoming the ancestor of a numerous tribe heretofore reviewed; ASA SEARCY may have moved to TENNESSEE; BENNETT SEARCY went to Kentucky; ROBERT SEARCY settled in Tennessee, where he was the Second Grand Master of the Masonic Lodge of that Jurisdiction; WILLIAM W. (Washington) settled in GRANVILLE for "keeps" though his descendants went to Tennessee, and some of them to Texas; Polly and Henrietta have not been found in tracing, while ELIZABETH married a GRANVILLE County WHITE and her descendants (named WHITE) were numerous in Middle Tennessee. (See Acklen's Tennessee Bible Records).

(5) JOHN HENDERSON was married on June 4, 1772 to SARAH HINTON, the widow of SOLOMON ALSTON, JR., and moved to the neighborhood of GRINDALL SHOALS, on the PACOLET RIVER in South Carolina. In August 1775, WILLIAM ALSTON, in behalf of the orphans of SOLOMON ALSTON, deceased, obtained a writ against JOHN HENDERSON, who married SARAH, the widow of SOLOMON ALSTON, for alleged mal practice in the administration of the estate of said Alston. The orphans named in the suit were LEMUEL ALSTON, HENRY ALSTON and CHARITY ALSTON; the executors to SOLOMON ALSTON were JOHN HENDERSON, JOSEPH JOHN WILLIAMS and WILLIAM ALSTON. Prayer granted. (Vol. 10, N. C. Records, p. 514.). CHARITY ALSTON, the daughter of SOLOMON, JR. and SARAH HINTON, married JAMES JONES, a grandson of EDWARD JONES, at whose home the County of GRANVILLE was formed in 1746, as shown by the records herein. GEN. WILLIAM HENDERSON, who before the revolution, had settled at GRINDALL SHOALS on the Pacolet in S. C., sold his plantation there to his brother JOHN HENDERSON and moved over on the FINE HILL, and at his death his brother JOHN HENDERSON was made one of his Executors. The children of JOHN HENDERSON (who died at the age of 84 years) and his wife SARAH (HINTON) ALSTON were WILLIAM, JOSEPH, BETSY (m. FERNANDES) and SALLY (who married a BAILE). The son JOSEPH was the father of JANE HENDERSON (m. a JUNE) and of two other daughters who married respectively a WRIGHT and a WARR.

(6) SAMUEL HENDERSON accompanied his brother COL. RICHARD HENDERSON and his friend COL. RICHARD CALLOWAY with the Transylvania contingent to the vicinity of BOONSBORO, Kentucky, in June, 1775. The romantic story of the capture of Elizabeth Calloway and Jeremiah Boone by the Indians and their rescue by Daniel Boone and Samuel Henderson forms an interesting chapter in early Kentucky history and has been often repeated. Elizabeth Calloway was the eighth child of Col. Richard Calloway and his wife FRANCES HAMILTON and was born August 14, 1760. She married

SAMUEL HENDERSON on August 7, 1776, and is said to have become the first bride among all of the first settlers in Kentucky. SAMUEL HENDERSON and his wife ELIZABETH CALLOWAY, according to the family historians had only one child, FRANCES HENDERSON, who was born May 29, 1777, said to have been the fifth white child born in Kentucky, and the first child born of parents, who were married in Kentucky. FRANCES HENDERSON became the wife of JAMES SMILEY GILLESPIE, and the same authorities claim there was only one son born of this union, named CHARLES JOSEPH GILLESPIE, who married MARY LILLIE CRAIG, daughter of RALPH and MARY CRAIG. CHARLES JOSEPH GILLESPIE and MARY CRAIG had two daughters, MARY LILLIE GILLESPIE and FANNY HENDERSON GILLESPIE. Mary Lillie became the wife of William Willis Wiley Wood, and Fanny Henderson the wife of Gen. Anthony Street, of the Confederate States Army. The writer has been furnished with a note which says that JOSHUA CALLOWAY, supposedly the son of COL. RICHARD CALLOWAY and the brother of ELIZABETH CALLOWAY who married SAMUEL HENDERSON, was born in Virginia in 1767 and died in Georgia in 1816, and that he married ISABELLA GRAVES HENDERSON on January 29, 1778, and had five children: EUNICE (m. John Milner), MARY (m. MICHAEL WILLIAMSON, JR.), JOSHUA SAMUEL CALLOWAY, ISABELLA, and FANNY CALLOWAY (m. DANIEL HOLZGELER). Joshua Samuel Calloway was a minister.

CONTRADICTION ACCOUNT. The foregoing account of the family of SAMUEL HENDERSON is contradicted by MRS. LUCY HENDERSON HORTON in her statements in regard to the matter, who says they had eight children: FRANCES, RICHARD, PLEASANT, ALFRED, SUSAN, BETSY, BILLY and DASCIA, who married an ESHILL. Mrs. Horton says also that SAMUEL HENDERSON was born February 6, 1746. Mrs. Blanch S. Bentley, of McMinnville, Tennessee, on page 144 of Adkins' Tennessee Tombstone Records, has the following information published, based on the markers in the old RIVERSIDE CEMETERY in McMinnville: "COL. SAMUEL HENDERSON, born Feb. 26, 1746 in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., defender of ROCKFORD, KY. under DANIEL BOONE. Rescued from the Indians ELIZABETH CALLOWAY, whom he afterwards married, and Colonel in the Revolutionary War. Brother of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON of NORTH CAROLINA. In old age lived with his son, PLEASANT HENDERSON, in McMinnville. Died in 1816." As for the son PLEASANT, she quotes: "PLEASANT HENDERSON, born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.; son of SAMUEL HENDERSON and wife ELIZABETH CALLOWAY; married AGNES ROBARDS; died 1837". His wife Agnes, died in 1870. NOTE: After receiving this account direct from MRS. BENTLEY, the writer went to McMinnville and carefully examined the old graves that were marked, and did not find the grave of COL. SAMUEL HENDERSON. Mrs. Horton in her account says he died at WINCHESTER, which is some distance from McMinnville. To make these accounts still more confusing to the research working on page 213 of the Adkins Tombstone Records, where an effort is made to show where the several members of this Henderson family are buried, is this statement: "SAMUEL HENDERSON, son of SAMUEL HENDERSON (1700-1795), and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, lies buried in ROCKINGHAM COUNTY, N. C.". This last note, of course, necessarily applies to the SAMUEL HENDERSON (brother of Judge Richard Henderson) who married ELIZABETH CALLOWAY. He can't be buried, both in ROCKINGHAM COUNTY, N. C. and at WINCHESTER, TENNESSEE. The compiler is of the opinion that this (6) SAMUEL HENDERSON probably died at McMinnville (though his grave is not marked); that he & Elizabeth Calloway had several sons and daughters; that in addition to those named by Mrs. Horton, he MAY have had others, but that it is pretty safe to include those named in Mrs. Horton's list in the family chart.

(7) THOMAS HENDERSON, another son of SAMUEL HENDERSON and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMS of GRANVILLE COUNTY, is said to have been born March 19, 1752. (I wonder where these numerous Henderson genealogists found all of these birth and death dates. Very few of them agree with each other, and none of them seem to comport with the facts and dates I have found here and there in regard to the family, from the real records.). He married JANE MARTIN. They say she was the SISTER of Governor ALEXANDER MARTIN, of North Carolina, also of COL. JAMES MARTIN, of SNOW CREEK, N. C., of a ROBERT MARTIN, a THOMAS MARTIN and a SAMUEL MARTIN. (HUGH MARTIN, the father of GOV. ALEXANDER MARTIN married JANE HUNTER in 1731 and they lived in HUNTERSTON, COUNTY, New Jersey, where ALEXANDER MARTIN was born in 1740. He was a younger brother of CAPT. SAMUEL MARTIN, of LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. who lead his troops at COWPENS and was at KING'S MOUNTAIN with Col. CROMBIE. - Historic Note). The children of THOMAS HENDERSON and JANE MARTIN were: ALEXANDER, SAMUEL (b. 1787), POLLY (m. a LACEY), JANE (m. KENDRICK), NATHANIEL, PERRY (m. ADAM SPRING), THOMAS, who died in 1831, aged 70 years. THOMAS HENDERSON and his wife JANE MARTIN lived in ROCKINGHAM COUNTY, N. C., where their son THOMAS HENDERSON was born, who married ANN, the daughter of DR. ERASMUS FENNER SR., and brother of DR. FENNER, of N. C. This son THOMAS established "The Raleigh Star", an early newspaper. He sold out and went to WEST TENNESSEE, and it is claimed that HENDERSON COUNTY in that State was named for him. He lived not far from or in JACKSON and his home was close to or at what is known as MOUNT PINSON, a noted land - mark in that part of the country. He and his wife had: RICHARD HENDERSON a West Pointer, killed in Florida in the Seminole War; CALVIN (no issue); WILLIAM F. HENDERSON (m. MARY MCCOY, of JACKSON, TENN.); THOMAS (a merchant in NEW ORLEANS) who became a Scout with GEN. FOREST during the WAR BETWEEN THE STATES (he married three times) and his children were: SUSAN, THOMAS, WILLIAM and SAMUEL HENDERSON (died in New Orleans); another son of THOMAS HENDERSON, of JACKSON, TENNESSEE, was ALEXANDER HENDERSON, of the Mexican War, who settled near AUSTIN, TEXAS, and died at SPRING, near by, leaving two sons NATHANIEL and ALEXANDER HENDERSON; CORRIE HENDERSON, daughter of THOMAS HENDERSON and JANE MARTIN, of JACKSON, TENNESSEE, married JUDGE BENNY MCCOY, of that place.

(8) PLEASANT HENDERSON, son of SAMUEL HENDERSON and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE, married SARAH MARTIN (said to have been the daughter of COL. JAMES MARTIN, of SNOW CREEK, N. C., presumably a brother of ALEXANDER, the GOVERNOR. It is said that he was a revolutionary soldier, and being an officer, was a member of the NORTH CAROLINA SOCIETY of the CINCINNATI. Their list of children were: JAMES MARTIN HENDERSON (b. 1787); WILLIAM HENDERSON (b. 1789); MAURICE HENDERSON (b. 1791); TIMO L. (b. 1796); MARK (b. 1795); PLEASANT (b. 1802); ALEXANDER (b. 1807), and ELIZABETH JANE HENDERSON (b. 1798). The compiler has no further information in regard to this PLEASANT HENDERSON and his family, save and except the likelihood that he lived and died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, and that his children, named above, were probably born there, since he was living in the "HENDERSON DISTRICT" somewhere near the present town of HENDERSON in 1790.

(9) WILLIAM HENDERSON, son of SAMUEL HENDERSON and ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, supposed to have been born March 5, 1748, known in History as GEN. WILLIAM HENDERSON, of the American Revolution, some time prior to that great conflict, moved to FACOLET, in SOUTH CAROLINA, where he engaged in the mercantile business. At least one of his brothers and maybe two located in that section at about the same time, and two of his sisters also settled there, and the widow of one of his sons, his sister ANN also came there and married as her second husband ADAM POTTER, as has been before stated. For several years and before his marriage, GEN. HENDERSON, lived on what was called SANDY HILL with his sister and brother in law JOHN BECKHAM. One of his father's sisters, JANE HENDERSON and her husband WILLIAM TRAVILLIAN also lived in the same settlement, so that the HENDERSONS, TRAVILLIANS, BECKHAMS, POTTERS and others made up a pretty fair community of kin folks along the FACOLET and around GRINDAL REEDS. When he came there WILLIAM HENDERSON had secured quite a large grant of land, adjoining the HAYTINS and SIMS families, which, after his marriage to LUTIFIA DAVIS, the widow of JARED NELSON, in 1782, he sold to his brother JOHN HENDERSON. With his wife he moved over on the SANTEE RIVER, where he resided until his death, January 28th, 1788, according to the notice thereof which appeared in the "STATE SENTINEL" of South Carolina, on February 11th, following, which says that he "died on his plantation" on the Santee. He made JOHN HENDERSON, his brother, THOMAS SUMPTER, DOUGLAS STARK and PHILLIP PETERSON, his executors. He bequeathed his brother JOHN a thousand acres of his land, perhaps in CAMDEN, where he lived, and to his daughter ELIZA MORLAN also a tract of land in CAMDEN DISTRICT. She is described as "his only child". (Dr. Archibald Henderson Vol. 1 Southern Historical Research Magazine, p. 232, etc.). Incidentally Dr. Henderson, in his very able article, states that his mother's name was MARY, instead of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, otherwise in this account I am following his version. According to LUCY HENDERSON BORTON, who is a descendant of SAMUEL HENDERSON, the son of Gen. William's older brother, NATHANIEL, there were other children besides the daughter ELIZA MORLAN HENDERSON, including BETSY TAYLOR, ETHELRED HENDERSON and JOHN HENDERSON "who lived near DANBRIDGE, TENNESSEE". She says that JOHN HENDERSON, of DANBRIDGE, was the father of JAMES HENDERSON, who was in turn the father of JOHN B. HENDERSON, U. S. Senator from MISSOURI, who was born in PITTSBURGH COUNTY, Virginia. It is not improbable that this account may be correct, except that the JOHN HENDERSON, whom she says was the son of GEN. WILLIAM HENDERSON, of SOUTH CAROLINA, was in fact the son of ALBANY HENDERSON, who died in BOURBON COUNTY, Kentucky, heretofore mentioned, and the grandson of SAMUEL HENDERSON, of "Middle River", who was, in fact a first cousin of GEN. WILLIAM HENDERSON, of South Carolina. Mrs. Borton, assuming that she made this mistake, nevertheless, by quoting a statement from SEN. JOHN B. HENDERSON in regard to his father's family places out the names of the children of this JOHN HENDERSON, of DANBRIDGE, which, adding the information we already had, appears to have had children: JAMES HENDERSON (father of SEN. HENDERSON, of Missouri), THOMAS J. HENDERSON, SAMUEL HENDERSON, JOHN HENDERSON (a. DOUGLAS McSPADEN), ANDREW L. HENDERSON (a. MARGARET McSPADEN, ANNE HENDERSON, MARY HENDERSON, (a. a LEWIS, and her descendants lived in MARIETTA, GEORGIA), and perhaps one or two other sisters. Thus we learn that SEN. JOHN B. HENDERSON was a nephew of JOHN and ANDREW HENDERSON, of MONROE COUNTY, TENNESSEE, on whose lands TELLICO (afterwards called MADISONVILLE) was built. To this list of the children of JOHN HENDERSON, of DANBRIDGE, might also be added the name of ETHELRED HENDERSON, the ancestor of WILLIAM ALBERT HENDERSON, of GRANGER COUNTY, TENNESSEE. ELIZA MORLAN HENDERSON, the only child and daughter of GEN. WILLIAM HENDERSON, of SOUTH CAROLINA, married SIMON TAYLOR, a member of one of the really old and prominent families of COLUMBIA, SOUTH CAROLINA, who was a nephew of the original COL. THOMAS TAYLOR, of COLUMBIA and RICHMOND COUNTY.

(10) NATHANIEL HENDERSON, perhaps the oldest son of SAMUEL HENDERSON and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, said to have been born in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, in 1736, has an interesting lot of descendants. He appears to have been twice married. The writer hopes to be able to adequately and accurately portray them in this brief space. He first married the widow of CAPT. SUGAR JONES. She was SARAH FRANKLIN and was a relative of HON. JESSE FRANKLIN, who was Governor and who married a sister of COL. BENJAMIN CLEVELAND, of King's Mountain fame, long afterwards. SUGAR JONES was an intrepid Indian campaigner and the oldest son, I think, of EDWARD JONES, friend and contemporary of COL. WILLIAM RAYON, of GRANVILLE, heretofore mentioned in these notes (both of them) and in the record of the first court of GRANVILLE COUNTY. By Mrs. JONES, NATHANIEL HENDERSON had one son, so the story goes, named NATHANIEL HENDERSON. (10) NATHANIEL married second a widow by the name of MORGAN, related in some way to the HART FAMILY, some of whom were connected with "The Transylvania Company" and COL. RICHARD HENDERSON. By this second marriage there were two children, SAMUEL HENDERSON (a. LUCY RICHMAN, in ORANGE COUNTY, TENN., Feb. 2, 1785), and ELIZABETH HENDERSON who married a man named YOUNG, SAMUEL, the son, moved to HAWKINS COUNTY, TENNESSEE, with his father, NATHANIEL, and afterwards to KNOX COUNTY, though his father accompanied his brother JUDAH RICHARD HENDERSON and was for a time, at least in KNOX COUNTY, but after their births, he and his children (those of the son SAMUEL) were all born in KNOX COUNTY, and after that in about 1817, family moved to what is now ST. LOUIS, Missouri and lived for a time, and after that in about 1817, returned to TENNESSEE, and settled in WILLIAMSON COUNTY, where he died. The children of SAMUEL HENDERSON and LUCY RICHMAN were ANN, LEVISA, MARY, MARTHA, ELIZABETH (a. JOHN SPRINGLAND), SALLY, LUCY (a. THOMAS GILLESPIE) and DR. SAMUEL HENDERSON who married RACHEL JANE HUGHES. DR. SAMUEL HENDERSON, of WILLIAMSON COUNTY, was the father of LUCY HENDERSON, who married H. E. HORTON, and to whom we are indebted for many of the details of this account of SAMUEL HENDERSON and his interesting family. NATHANIEL HENDERSON, older son of NATHANIEL HENDERSON and his wife MRS. SUGAR JONES, died in EDGEFIELD DISTRICT, S. C. in 1808, leaving a will in which he named his children: RICHARD, THOMAS, WILLIAM, MARY, MARTHA, JOHN, NATHAN and ELI HENDERSON. The NATHANIEL HENDERSON, father & son, both served in the Revolution, according to the family accounts. ELI HENDERSON was the father of AUGUSTINE HENDERSON, who was the father of HON. CHARLES HENDERSON, Governor of ALABAMA from 1914 to 1918. His mother was WILHELM HILL and his wife LAURA McWOMACK. JOHN HENDERSON (son of NATHANIEL and MRS. SUGAR JONES) married MARY STALLWORTH, (whose sister JEMIMA married MARK TRAVIS) in ABBEVILLE DISTRICT, S. C., and they had a son THOMAS STALLWORTH HENDERSON, who came to Texas in a very early day and settled at OLD WASHINGTON on the BRARDS. A distinguished son, HON. THOMAS STALLWORTH HENDERSON (second cousin of COL. WILLIAM RAYMOND TRAVIS, son of MARK TRAVIS and JEMIMA STALLWORTH) died in CAMERON, TEXAS, some ten years ago, a leading member of the Texas Bar.



(11) RICHARD HENDERSON (son of SAMUEL HENDERSON and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMS) was born in HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, April 30, 1735 (WHEELER vol 1 p. 102); he died at his home in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., January 30, 1785. Thus he lived for FIFTY YEARS only, but left the impress of a remarkable career on the history of his country. He was about ten years of age when his father, SAMUEL HENDERSON, removed from HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, to GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina. Somewhere I have read that when his father was SHERIFF, his young son RICHARD was one of his deputies. He studied law, when young, in the office of his cousin (who, in fact, was his double cousin) JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, who was much older than himself, was admitted to the bar and later was appointed by the Governor a Judge of the Superior Court, and was serving in that capacity when the trouble with the "Regulators" arose in North Carolina. His cousin, JUDGE WILLIAMS, was serving in the same capacity at the same time, and both were forced to leave Hillsboro to avoid violence with the enraged "regulators". In company with JUDGE WILLIAMS (whose step-daughter became his wife), LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK, WILLIAM JOHNSON, JAMES HOGG, THOMAS HARR, JOHN LUFFELL, NATHANIEL and DAVID HART, when the CHEROKEE INDIANS offered their lands for sale (WHEELER Vol. 1, p. 103) he organized a company called "THE TRANSYLVANIA COMPANY", which bought up a large tract thereof, paying a fair consideration for the same, which included "a large portion of the present States of Tennessee and Kentucky" of which the Company took possession the 20th of April, 1776. Governor MARTIN, of North Carolina about the same time, declared the purchase illegal, but JUDGE HENDERSON and his "associates" proceeded to Kentucky, guided by the intrepid DANIEL ROONE, where the "State of TRANSYLVANIA" was duly organized, and a proprietary government set in motion. JAMES HOGG (of an old HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, family) was dispatched to the seat of GOVERNMENT of the nation, as an agent to effect a settlement with the Colonial Government, but who failed in his mission. Eventually Col. Henderson and his associates were granted a block of some 200,000 acres as a compromise, and the original tract accepted as a "purchase" by the Nation, notwithstanding it had been repudiated as a "fraud" when first consummated. According to WHEELER this 200,000 acres was granted by VIRGINIA, and later TENNESSEE made HENDERSON & CO. a similar concession in the Powell's Valley country. In 1779 JUDGE HENDERSON (Sometimes COLONEL HENDERSON) opened a land office at what is now known as NASHVILLE, for the sale of these compromise lands to settlers. In GRANVILLE COUNTY, Judge Henderson lived in the "BUT BURN SECTION" neighbor to JUDGE WILLIAMS. He married ELIZABETH KEELING, step-daughter of JUDGE WILLIAMS, a lineal descendant of COL. LEONARD KEELING of Charles City County, Virginia, after whom he named one of his sons, a distinguished Judge on the North Carolina Bench. The children of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON and his wife ELIZABETH KEELING are given as follows: FANNY HENDERSON (b. 1764) who married JUDGE SPROUSE MCKAY, of Salisbury; RICHARD HENDERSON (b. July 1766); ARCHIBALD HENDERSON (b. August, 1768); ELIZABETH HENDERSON (born in 1770) who married an ALEXANDER, from WICKLIFFBURG COUNTY; LEONARD HENDERSON (b. 1772, died in August 1833) married FRANCES FAHNER, and left two sons and two daughters; JOHN LAWSON HENDERSON, (b. 1778) who left no children, according to the writer's information. An interesting story is that of FANNY HENDERSON, a daughter of JUDGE LEONARD HENDERSON and the grand-daughter of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON. She married a DR. WILLIAM TAYLOR and they had a daughter LUCY WHITE TAYLOR, who married JOEL ANDISON HAYES, of NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE, whose son JOEL ANDISON HAYES, JR. married MARGARET HOWELL DAVIS, the daughter of PRESIDENT JEFFERSON DAVIS, of the SOUTHERN CONFEDERACY.

GRANVILLE COUNTY REGIMENT OF MILITIA  
MUSTER ROLL OCTOBER 8, 1754.

(From Vol. 22, N. C. Colonial Records,  
page 379.)  
COLONEL WILLIAM BAYNE in Command.  
COL. WILLIAM PERSON, Lieutenant-Colonel.  
MAJ. JAMES PATHE.

Company Commanders in this Regiment were  
as follows:

1. CAPT. JOHN GLOVER.
2. CAPT. GEORGE JEFFREYS.
3. CAPT. RICHARD COLUMAN.
4. CAPT. DANIEL HARRIS.
5. CAPT. JOHN SALLIS.
6. CAPT. SUGAR JONES.
7. CAPT. BENJAMIN SIMS.
8. CAPT. ANDREW HAMPTON.

In the Company of CAPT. SUGAR JONES were  
the following persons, among others:

GEORGE WOOTEN  
DANIEL WOOTEN  
ATKINS McLEMORE  
JEREMIAH WOOTEN  
JAMES RAINWATER  
THOMAS COOPER  
JAMES RAY  
WILLIAM UNDERWOOD  
JOHN WOOTEN  
JAMES WOOTEN.

In the Company of CAPT. ANDREW HAMPTON  
the following names appear on the roster, among  
others:

JOHN CLARK  
JOHN JONES  
LEONARD ADDOCK  
JOHN ADDOCK  
VALENTINE WHITE.

Among the signers of a PETITION from the  
GRANVILLE COUNTY residents in 1771 (Vol. 9 N.C.  
Colonial Records, pp. 95-96) were the following:

GEORGE HOWARD  
VALENTINE WHITE  
DAVID HOWARD  
FRANCIS HOWARD  
CHRISTOPHER HUNT  
WILLIAM WORTHINGTON  
CUTHBERT HUDSON  
ISAAC BRAD  
RICHARDSON OWEN  
THOMAS OWEN  
JONATHAN KNIGHT  
WILLIAM ADAMS  
JAMES WILLIAMSON  
ISAAC WHITE  
BENJAMIN HOWARD  
MARTHA KNIGHT  
JOSIAH STOVALL  
JESSE HART  
JAMES LANGSTON

LINEAGE AND CONNECTIONS OF THE HENDERSON FAMILY OF GRANVILLE  
COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

HENRY HENDERSON, near YORK RIVER in the County of KENT (NEW KENT), in VIRGINIA, Planter, died leaving a will dated MARCH 10, 1768, which was proved November 3, 1764, in which he left "all my plantations, lands and tenements near YORK RIVER, in VIRGINIA, and all other estate in VIRGINIA or ENGLAND" to his wife SUSANNA. ( Vol. 12 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog., page 179-180.)

THOMAS HENDERSON, of NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who married ( as his second wife ) SARAH WILKINSON, March 16, 1698 (St. Peter's Parish Register p. 412) and who was the father of SAMUEL HENDERSON and the grandfather of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., may, or MAY NOT have been the son of the above HENRY HENDERSON. The wording of the will indicates that if he had any children by his wife SUSANNA they were very young and for that reason were left wholly, with all of his considerable property to the care and sole custody of his wife. As this will is copied from "VIRGINIA GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND" and furnishes no proof that the testator was even related to THOMAS HENDERSON save and except that he was living in NEW KENT COUNTY, where THOMAS HENDERSON resided, the one point it seems to establish is that the NEW KENT COUNTY HENDERSONS were of ENGLISH and not of SCOTTISH ORIGIN, as has been claimed. The "connections" of the HENDERSONS, as hereinafter shown, being with well known ENGLISH FAMILIES ( some of them of WELSH extractions ) farther strengthens this point. The chart which follows will give a fair idea of these connections:

THOMAS FLEMING m. JUDITH TARLTON	STEPHEN TARLTON m. SUSANNA RATES
1	1
Chi .....	Chi.....
JOHN FLEMING (d. 1686).	STEPHEN TARLTON
TARLTON FLEMING	JOHN TARLTON m. SUSANNA FLEMING
CHARLES FLEMING m. SUSANNA TARLTON.	SUSANNA TARLTON m. CHARLES FLEMING
URSULA FLEMING m. CAPT. GEO. KEELING	JUDITH TARLTON m. JOHN WOODSON
JUDITH FLEMING m. THOMAS WILKINSON.	CHARLES TARLTON
SUSANNA FLEMING m. JOHN TARLTON	ELIZABETH TARLTON m. STEPHEN HUGHES

( JUDITH TARLTON who married THOMAS FLEMING was a sister of STEPHEN TARLTON who married MISS RATES ).

CHARLES FLEMING m. SUSANNA TARLTON	CAPT. GEORGE KEELING m. URSULA FLEMING
1	1
Chi : .....	Chi : .....
1	1
JOHN FLEMING m. MARY BOLLING. (1720).	GEORGE KEELING
TARLTON FLEMING m. HANNAH RATES	RICHARD KEELING
JUDITH FLEMING m. (1712) THOMAS RANDOLPH	MARY KEELING m. JOHN WILLIAMS
SUSANNA FLEMING m. (1) JOHN WATKINS, and	URSULA KEELING m. THOMAS HENDERSON
(2) JOHN WOODSON.	(See (2) SARAH WILKINSON)
URSULA FLEMING m. TARLTON WOODSON	SARAH WILKINSON was the daughter of THOMAS WILKINSON and JUDITH FLEMING.
ELIZABETH FLEMING m. SAMUEL JORDAN (1703)	

THOMAS FLEMING and STEPHEN TARLTON were both of CAVALIER STOCK and came to VIRGINIA in the days of SIR GEORGE YEARDLEY.

The origin and identity of JOHN WILLIAMS who married MARY KEELING will be discussed under the "WILLIAMS FAMILY OF GRANVILLE COUNTY". The genealogists who have heretofore attempted to identify JOHN WILLIAMS claim that he was a native of WALES and came to VIRGINIA only a few years prior to 1700, which is a mistake. His father before him, with perhaps several brothers, and possibly his GRANDFATHER was in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, early in the Seventeenth century.

THOMAS HENDERSON and THOMAS RANDOLPH, the latter of a prominent ENGLISH FAMILY, married first cousins. ISHAM RANDOLPH, his brother, had a daughter MARY who married CHARLES LEWIS of "Suckeye Land" in ALBEMARLE, and BENNETT HENDERSON, grandson of THOMAS HENDERSON, married their daughter ELIZABETH LEWIS.

CAPT. GEORGE KEELING, who married URSULA FLEMING was, in my opinion, the son of LEONARD KEELING (brother of ADAM) and the grandson of THOMAS KEELING (Emig) who patented 100 acres in the County of ELIZABETH CITY, adjoining the land of HENRY SOUTHWELL (Southall) and WILLIAM MORGAN and the BACK RIVER, November 18, 1635. ADAM KEELING lived in NEW POQUOSON section of YORK COUNTY and married a daughter of JOHN MARTIN. LEONARD KEELING lived at JAMESTOWN at the "Governor's House" at one time, and was a prominent and influential member of the VIRGINIA COLONY ( 5 Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. p. 246.). The ADAM KEELING set populated LOWER NORFOLK for many generations, among them being COL. THOMAS KEELING, who owned land next to REV. WILLIAM WILKINSON, close kinsman of the NEW KENT WILKINSONS. The wife of REV. WILLIAM WILKINSON was MARY. (vol. 4 Va. Mag. of Hist. & BIOG. p. 201.). WILLIAM WILKINSON (brother of THOMAS) went to N. C. ( See p. 185, this Book ).

# THOMAS HENDERSON OF NEW KENT

Married (1) URSULA KEELING  
Married (2) SARAH WILKINSON

(1) JOHN HENDERSON  
m. MISS HENNETT  
Ch:

JOHN HENDERSON  
m. FRANCES MOORE  
HENNETT HENDERSON  
m. ELIZABETH LEWIS  
WILLIAM HENDERSON  
m. REBECCA HUDSON  
ELIZABETH HENDERSON  
m. DAVID CRAWFORD  
SUSAN HENDERSON  
m. JOHN CLARK  
MARY HENDERSON  
m. BULLOCK  
HANNAH HENDERSON  
m. BULLOCK  
FRANCES HENDERSON  
m. JOHN THOMAS

BENNETT HENDERSON who  
m. ELIZABETH LEWIS  
Had Ch.

JOHN HENDERSON m. HUDSON  
WILLIAM HENDERSON  
SARAH HENDERSON m. JOHN KERR  
JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON  
CHARLES HENDERSON  
ISHAM HENDERSON  
BENNETT HENDERSON  
HILLIARD HENDERSON  
ELIZA HENDERSON m. BULLOCK  
FRANCES HENDERSON  
LODY HENDERSON m. JOHN WOOD  
NANCY HENDERSON

(10) URSULA HENDERSON  
m. DANIEL WILLIAMS  
They had:

HENRY WILLIAMS  
GEN'L JAMES WILLIAMS  
JOHN WILLIAMS  
JOSEPH WILLIAMS  
DANIEL WILLIAMS m. ANN HENDERSON (cousin).

After the death of DANIEL WILLIAMS next above, his wife ANN moved to FACOLET in S. C. where she married at her second husband one ADAM POTTER

(7) RICHARD HENDERSON  
m. POLLY WASSER  
of  
Hanover County, Va.  
(d. 1749).

(3) JAMES HENDERSON  
m. JOANE KING 1726.  
(No record)

(2) THOMAS HENDERSON (d1768)  
m. GRISSEL and had:

URSULA HENDERSON  
GRISSET HENDERSON (son).

(6) EDWARD HENDERSON SR. of  
SPOTTSYLVANIA CO. VA.  
Had sons:

EDWARD HENDERSON JR.

(9) SUSANNAH HENDERSON  
Was still a minor in  
1722. By LAST MARRIAGE

(11) JANE HENDERSON  
m. THOMAS TRAVILLIAN  
Of HANOVER COUNTY  
and moved to FACOLET in  
S. C.

(8) SARAH HENDERSON  
m. JOHN WILLIAMS in  
1711.  
Had:

JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS  
m. AGNES (BULLOCK)  
KEELING.  
Had:

ELIZABETH KEELING  
m. JUDGE RICHARD  
HENDERSON, and  
AGATHA WILLIAMS  
m. COL. ROBERT BURTON

AGNES BULLOCK was the daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK and wife CATHERINE; who died in GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1766.

(5) WILLIAM HENDERSON  
m. SUSANNAH LOGAN  
Ch:

SAMUEL HENDERSON m. JANE  
JAMES HENDERSON

m. VIOLET LAWSON

SAMUEL HENDERSON (wife JANE)  
Had Ch.

REBECCA HENDERSON  
SARAH HENDERSON  
FLORENCE HENDERSON  
DAVID HENDERSON  
ANDREW HENDERSON  
ALEXANDER HENDERSON (Ky & Tenn)  
JAMES HENDERSON  
WILLIAM HENDERSON  
SAMUEL HENDERSON

ALEXANDER HENDERSON (To KY.)  
(d. 1796)  
and had

REV. ROBERT HENDERSON (TENN.)

SAMUEL HENDERSON

JAMES HENDERSON (TENN.)

JOSEPH HENDERSON

ALEXANDER HENDERSON

DAVID HENDERSON m. JANE CARSON

DANIEL HENDERSON (TENN.).

GEORGE HENDERSON

JOHN HENDERSON (Ancestor of

Madisonville, Tenn. Family.

FLORENCE HENDERSON.

JAMES HENDERSON m. VIOLET

LAWSON and had:

JOHN HENDERSON

JAMES HENDERSON m. MARG. DICKSON

WILLIAM HENDERSON

LAWSON HENDERSON m. ELIZABETH

CARRUTH

LOGAN HENDERSON

KATHERINE HENDERSON m. LOGAN.

MARY HENDERSON

MARTHA HENDERSON

LAWSON HENDERSON and ELIZABETH

CARRUTH were parents of

HON. JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON

(First Governor of Texas).

(4) SAMUEL HENDERSON, OF GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

For His Children see p. 221 and  
also pages 227 to 230 inclusive

NOTE: In the year 1654, SKIMMING CREEK, which runs into the YORK RIVER not far from the present WILLIAMSBURG, VIRGINIA, was made the dividing line between YORK COUNTY and NEW KENT. If a person lived on the East side of SKIMMING he was in YORK COUNTY, but if on the West side he was in NEW KENT. In 1703 there were only 136 families living on the WEST SIDE and most of these were seated along the YORK RIVER and the SKIMMING, on account of the INDIAN situation, although BACON'S REBELLION had helped the situation. So it happens that the HENDERSONS, WILLIAMS, KEELINGS and other families were simply on the "other side of the creek" from YORK, though they were FROM YORK COUNTY.

# WILLIAMS FAMILY OF GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.

JOHN WILLIAMS, the father of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, who married SAMUEL NEWBORN in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, according to family tradition and in accord with accounts that have been published by genealogists, was not a native of WALES, born in 1679, as has been stated, but a native of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where the WILLIAMS FAMILY settled during the first half of the Seventeenth Century. He may have been born in 1679, though this would be in the face of the records which show that he was living on his plantation with his wife and family as late, or as early, as 1685-6. He was also the ancestor of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS of GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina. These statements are based on the actual records of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and as the compiler writes these lines he has before him a photostatic copy complete of VOLUME VIII, of the YORK COUNTY RECORDS, from which the facts are drawn. This photostat is, of course, a complete and exact copy of every word that appears on the record and it has been checked carefully, not in a hot, uncomfortable vault, or a dusty room, but in the quiet, cool precincts of a home library, where the examination could be made leisurely and without hindrance or interference, a boon that in the days of LYON G. TYLER and R. A. BROCK could not be enjoyed. Modern machinery and contrivance has been employed to streamline this investigation and having also the advantage of the vast store of information such men gathered in their useful lives, gives the modern investigator and advantage they did not have and it is no detraction of them to say, with the limited facilities at their command, that they made a few mistakes and on rare occasions arrived at conclusions which by later discoveries turned out to be mistakes.

THE WILLIAMS FAMILY, doubtless of WELSH descent, settled on QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, sometime prior to the year 1645. The rough sketch presented below will convey an idea of where they lived at that time.



QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, as this sketch indicates, extends inland from YORK RIVER in a Southerly direction from its mouth. Comparing the crude scale representing a distance of FIVE MILES it may be seen that SKIMMING CREEK is about, and in some places less than that distance West of it. The latter constituted the line between NEW KENT and YORK COUNTIES. Here are the names of some of the families who lived on QUEEN'S CREEK and East of SKIMMING in YORK COUNTY:

ABBOTT  
ADAMS  
ADCOCK  
BARRETT  
BARNES  
BATES  
BELL  
BENNETT  
BURTON  
BURWELL  
CHERRY  
CLARK

CORNS  
COMINGS  
COLLIER  
COPELAND  
COLEMAN  
CUMMINGS  
DANIEL  
DAVIS  
DOWELL  
EATON  
GRAY

HARRISON  
HOWLE (HOWELL)  
KIRKING  
LEWIS  
PARKERMAN  
REYNOLDS  
SEYMOUR  
SMITH  
TAYLOR  
TAYLOR  
WALKER

WALKER  
WATKINS  
WEST  
WHITMAN  
WHITE  
WILSON  
WILLIAMS  
WILLIAMSON  
WILSON  
UNDERWOOD  
UTTE

All of the families named settled in YORK COUNTY during the first half of the 17th century. One generation after another toddled along. They intermarried and formed ties and alliances that have never been abandoned or dissolved. Show me the name on any record of any one of these families and I'll soon be able to prove to you they descend from and are related to some of the other families listed on this "QUEEN'S CREEK CHIEF."



**THE FIRST JOHN WILLIAMS.** The compiler must, in all fairness, acknowledge his indebtedness to the inimitable BEVERLY FLEET, of Richmond, descendant of the intrepid HENRY, who has been called the "Virginia Daniel Boone" of the days of Lord Baltimore and Col. Claiborne, for the record of the first JOHN WILLIAMS, who came to YORK COUNTY and settled on QUEEN'S CREEK, at least as early as 1644-5. ( See FLEET'S COLONIAL ABSTRACTS, Vol. 24 p. 90, for the records of BOOK 2, of York County, pages 138-139). The record follows:

Nov. 5, 1639. SIR JOHN HARVEY, KNT., GOVERNOR, ETC., to SAMUEL WATKINS, deed to 250 acres in CHARLES RIVER ( as YORK COUNTY was then designated ), in the forest adjoining the land of JOHN UTEY extending from the head of KING'S CREEK, westerly to the maiden swamp, and adjoining the lands formerly granted to the said SAMUEL WATKINS by patent due by assignment from JOSEPH CROSHAW, for transporting five persons. Signed, JOHN HARVEY.

One of the "five persons" transported by JOSEPH CROSHAW, referred to above was a certain JOHN DANIEL, an ancestor of that JOHN DANIEL who married ANNE, daughter of a later JOHN WILLIAMS, and the same JOHN DANIEL who left a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA in 1763. SAMUEL WATKINS was the ancestor of THOMAS WATKINS, of SWIFT CREEK, whose daughter ELIZABETH married JAMES DANIEL, another member of the same family. UNITT, the daughter of JOSEPH CROSHAW, married LEUT. COL. JOHN WEST, son of GOVERNOR and CAPT. JOHN WEST. But to continue with the records:

June 10, 1644. SAMUEL WATKINS, of QUEEN'S CREEK, assigns the above 250 acres to JOHN BELL; part of which was due to JOHN BELL by deed of gift, and now the full patent is sold to him. Signed SAMUEL WATKINS. The witnesses to this assignment were GEORGE CLARK and WILLIAM ROBERTS.

Then follows the following item:

Oct. 1, 1645. JOHN BELL, of QUEEN'S CREEK, Planter, assigns to JOHN WILLIAMS the above 250 acres lying in HAMPSHIRE PARISH, etc. This is signed by JOHN BELL.

Then follows a further and more particular description of the land which was thus sold to JOHN WILLIAMS in October, 1645, which description is dated April 20, 1642, saying it adjoined BERRY SWAMP, the land of WILLIAM TAYLOR, the land of NICHOLAS COMINGS, the land of THOMAS GIBSON and another dividend belonging to SAMUEL WATKINS.

Still another interesting deed dated JUNE 10, 1641, reads as follows: "JOHN BELL, of QUEEN'S CREEK, Planter sells SAMUEL WATKINS his plantation and house in QUEEN'S CREEK, formerly purchased from WILLIAM REYNOLDS". GEORGE CLARK and WILLIAM W. ROBERTS, witnesses. From which it appears that one of the early comers to this QUEEN'S CREEK settlement and a possible and probable predecessor in title to the JOHN WILLIAMS land was this WILLIAM REYNOLDS. The part he plays and the role he takes in these family genealogies will be discussed later.

All of these families are interlocking and were then or later related to each other. The name of the first JOHN WILLIAMS' wife we do not know. They had several children who settled with them on QUEEN'S CREEK, including JOHN, EDWARD, OMBRIAN, RICHARD and WILLIAM WILLIAMS. The SON JOHN was known as JOHN WILLIAMS, SR. He settled on the "EASTERN SHORE" of VIRGINIA, in ACCOMAC COUNTY, as did also JOHN DANIEL, a son of the immigrant, ROGER DANIEL. JOHN WILLIAMS ( the son ), SR. apparently had the following children:

- (1) JOHN WILLIAMS ( m. MARY KEELING ).
- (2) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS ( In Accomac County in 1704 ).
- (3) WILLIAM WILLIAMS ( Minister of ST. PETER'S ).
- (4) RANDALL WILLIAMS
- (5) LEWIS WILLIAMS ( Of NEW KENT COUNTY ).
- (6) DANIEL WILLIAMS.
- (7) SARAH WILLIAMS married WILLIAM DANIEL (Accomac County).
- (8) MARY WILLIAMS married JOHN DANIEL

JOHN WILLIAMS, SR. ( Son of the first JOHN WILLIAMS ) eventually returned to YORK & NEW KENT COUNTIES. He died sometime after 1688, when he was named as an executor of the will of his son in law WILLIAM DANIEL in ACCOMAC. His widow settled on lands belonging to him along the PALUNKY between NEW KENT and KING WILLIAM. She is known on the records thereafter as the "Widow Williams". Her son LEWIS WILLIAMS, or some of his descendants established what was known as the WILLIAMS FERRY, where GENERAL WASHINGTON crossed to visit with the CHAMBERLAINS and where he met the comely young widow MARTHA CUSTIS, long afterwards, whom he married.

As for (6) DANIEL WILLIAMS, he was a man of some importance and in accordance with a law passed requiring notice of trips being taken abroad we find this note in Vol. VIII of the YORK COUNTY (Va.) RECORDS:

"At a Court held for YORK COUNTY, February 24, 1686, DANIEL WILLIAMS, JOSIAS STACEY and JOHN POINDEXTER did lett and publish their INTENTIONS of going for OLD ENGLAND, GOD WILLING."

(3) WILLIAM WILLIAMS was a Minister of ST. PETER'S PARISH and his name as such appears on the Church Register. He was also a school master and conducted a school in DUNSWORTH PARISH.

(1) JOHN WILLIAMS ( who married MARY KEELING ) probably died on his plantation on QUEEN'S CREEK, in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, sometime during the first decade of the Eighteenth century, as some of his children were born AFTER 1700, though all of them were born much earlier than the accounts given by the genealogists. One JOHN WILLIAMS, believed to have been a son of EDWARD WILLIAMS and a cousin of (1) JOHN, died in YORK COUNTY in 1697-8, without leaving a will and probably without children, though he had several brothers.

This JOHN WILLIAMS was a man of some prominence in the County, and while the records examined do not give his life history, they do give enough to show that he was one of those men whose name not infrequently appeared on the court and other records, and it is surprising how much such entries, scarce though they were, reveal of the man.

He was sued on one occasion by JOHN CONSTANT and after a hearing of the case, judgment was rendered against him for the payment of a judgment of four pounds sterling, "which said JOHN WILLIAMS is ordered to pay". This was on November 24, 1688.

At a meeting of the YORK COUNTY COURT in February of the same year there was a suit pending between JOHN WILLIAMS, plaintiff, and WILLIAM CLOPTON, defendant, which was passed over to the next meeting of the court. This WILLIAM CLOPTON was an important personage, who owned considerable property, both in YORK and NEW KENT COUNTY, and the presence of litigation in the courts initiated against him by JOHN WILLIAMS indicates they were probably of about equal standing in the Colony at that period.

But one of the most interesting items on the YORK RECORDS grew out of a suit for assault and battery brought by JOHN WILLIAMS in 1688 against one WILLIAM WADE, in which WILLIAMS alleged that WADE had come to his plantation on QUEEN'S CREEK in York County, in his absence from home, and abused his wife. Unfortunately the record in this suit fails to mention the name of JOHN WILLIAMS' wife, but I have no sort of doubt but what it was MARY. The record of the trial appears on page 104 of Vol 8 of the YORK COUNTY RECORDS. On March 26th a jury was empanelled by the Sheriff and returned and sworn, consisting of:

JOHN MILES  
JOHN LANDRUM  
HUGHES MOODY  
HENRY LEE

JOHN BATTEN  
JOSEPH HIGH  
JOHN HATON  
ISAAC GOODING

THOMAS BUCK  
ROBERT BOWERS  
WILLIAM CLOPTON  
GEORGE GLASSCOCK,

and, as the record says, "whereupon their oaths returned their verdict that they find for the plaintiff 1000 pounds of tobacco and cash which said verdict is confirmed and ordered that the said WADE pay to the said WILLIAMS, the aforesaid summe of 1000 lbs of tobacco and cash and costs of suit, etc."

In the trial of this lawsuit two witnesses appeared for JOHN WILLIAMS and gave their version of the unseemly conduct of WILLIAM WADE towards MRS. WILLIAMS. Wade had some horses in the tobacco house of JOHN WILLIAMS and when he appeared on the plantation Mrs. Williams had told him "These should turn them out!", whereupon, enraged he abused the lady in the absence of her husband, who had brought the suit. MARY BELL, aged about 19 years ( one of the descendants, of course, of JOHN BELL who had sold the land on QUEEN'S CREEK to John Williams' father, more than thirty-five years previously ) swore to the details on which the jury rendered its verdict, and declared that WADE had struck Mrs. Williams with a "tobacco stick", etc. The other witness, ANN ABBOTT ( a descendant of CHRISTOPHER ABBOTT, of QUEEN'S CREEK, whose deed Oct. 11, 1640, had been witnessed by WILLIAM WILLIAMS and JOHN BENNETT - Va. Col. Abs. 24 ) testified to still greater abuses by WADE of MRS. WILLIAMS, saying he "knocked her down and kicked her out of the house." In these deposition and in the trial of the case of WILLIAMS v. WADE no mention is made of children, and the conclusion seems reasonable that, when this cause was tried, JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife, had not been long married. This was in the fall of 1688. Between that date and the date of JOHN'S death, some twenty years later, their children were born.

They had the following children:

- |                         |                 |
|-------------------------|-----------------|
| (10) JOHN WILLIAMS      | (b. about 1690) |
| (11) SARAH WILLIAMS     | (b. about 1693) |
| (12) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS | (b. about 1695) |
| (13) DANIEL WILLIAMS    | (b. about 1697) |
| (14) JOSEPH WILLIAMS    | (b. about 1699) |
| (15) ANNE WILLIAMS      | (b. about 1702) |
| (16) MARY WILLIAMS      | (b. about 1703) |
| (17) ELIZABETH WILLIAMS | (b. about 1705) |

This is the traditional list of their children as it has appeared in different accounts of the family. Of each of the above named children there are records available on which we have drawn, but since JOHN WILLIAMS ( wife MARY KEELING ) left no will listing the names of his children the traditional list must be accepted as approximately correct. That there were other children is hardly possible, though it could be; but if so, they have not been identified as belonging on the list. I have often been tempted to believe that there was another son named MADOCK WILLIAMS ( killed in Kentucky by the Indians ) whose parentage I could not find, but have concluded he did not belong, at least in the generation with this set.

In attempting to set down intelligently an account of the above eight children of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEELING this compiler finds it necessary to dig up facts about JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY and his family, and the BURNETTS, his descendants. Under MARY WILLIAMS facts about the GRAVES FAMILY, of Granville County; under ANNE WILLIAMS data relating to the DANIEL FAMILY, the HARRISON FAMILY, of GRANVILLE COUNTY and something about the HAMPTON FAMILY. (16) SARAH WILLIAMS, I believe, I have not facts about, but ELIZABETH, her sister, was the one who married SAMUEL HENDERSON, of HANOVER COUNTY, VA., who has already been covered herein.

(10) JOHN WILLIAMS (son of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEELING) who was probably the oldest son and child, according to the St. Peter's Parish Register (p. 419) was married in December, 1711, to SARAH HENDERSON, the daughter of THOMAS HENDERSON and his first wife URSULA KEELING. (See Chart p. 231). They were the parents of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, born in NEW KENT or HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, perhaps about 1715, who moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, where he died in 1799. JOHN WILLIAMS (father of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS) died in HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1730, intestate, and JOHN TYLER (husband of FRANCES GRAYSON) and THOMAS PASSENER gave bond for administration on his estate. JOHN TYLER belonged to an old YORK COUNTY family, and one of his nephews, WILLIAM TYLER, had married ELIZABETH KEELING, a relative of both JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife. There being no will, of course, no children are mentioned, and no record this compiler has ever found, mentions children other than

JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina. On page 163 Mr. WHEELER, the Historian says of him: "JOHN WILLIAMS was a native of HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia. In April, 1770, for some real or imaginary cause, while attending court at HILLSBORO (N. C.) he was seized by the Regulators and beaten by them. He was one of the first judges under the State Constitution in 1777, with SAMUEL SPENCER and SAMUEL ASH. He was a member of the Continental Congress in 1778. His early education was defective, as he was raised to the trade of a house carpenter. But he was eminently distinguished for his sound judgment and plain common sense. He died in October, 1799". JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON and JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS were not only first cousins, but double cousins, as the mother of JUDGE WILLIAMS was the aunt of JUDGE HENDERSON, and SAMUEL HENDERSON (father of the JUDGE) was the uncle of JUDGE WILLIAMS and the brother of his mother. JUDGE WILLIAMS, however, was several years the senior of his cousin RICHARD HENDERSON, who studied law in his office, when a young man, when, he, himself, had been practicing law for some years; and also, the wife of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON was the step daughter of JUDGE WILLIAMS, she being ELIZABETH KEELING, the daughter of AGNES BULLOCK and her first husband KEELING, also a relative of both the HENDERSONS & the WILLIAMS family.

AGNES BULLOCK, who first married GEORGE KEELING, a grandson perhaps of CAPT. GEORGE KEELING, of NEW KENT COUNTY, and second, JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, was a sister of LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK and a daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK, the latter having died leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1766, his children being SARAH (m. SIMS), AGNES, WILLIAM (m. TAYLOR), ZACHARIAS, NATHANIEL, JOHN and LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK. The BULLOCKS, like the HENDERSONS and WILLIAMS came to GRANVILLE COUNTY (N. C.) from HANOVER and NEW KENT COUNTIES. The name BULLOCK appears very frequently on the St. Peter's Parish Register. According to MR. WHEELER, JUDGE WILLIAMS and his wife AGNES had only one child born to them, whose name was AGATHA (named for AGATHA KEELING, daughter of GEORGE KEELING JR.), who married COL. ROBERT BURTON, an account of whose family will follow the WILLIAMS FAMILY HISTORY. The town of WILLIAMSBORO, seven miles West of the town of HENDERSON, N. C., was the home of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS (then in GRANVILLE COUNTY, but now in VAUCE). About 1740 the WILLIAMS and HENDERSON and other families began to settle there and the place was called NUTTUSE. On the old county records there was a NUTTUSE DISTRICT which surrounded it. After the death of JUDGE WILLIAMS in 1799, his son in law, COL. ROBERT BURTON named the place WILLIAMSBORO, in his memory. Col. Burton fell heir to the Williams property there. The finest race track in the State of North Carolina was located in this community, and many of the State's most prominent leaders resided there.

(11) SARAH WILLIAMS (born about 1784) was one of the older children of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEELING. Her name is on the list of children commonly accepted by the family as correct, but this compiler has found no recognizable record as to what became of her.

(12) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS was born about 1695, probably in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, or in the lower part of New Kent County on the West side of SKIDAWING CREEK. In 1733 NATHANIEL WILLIAMS, JOHN WILLIAMS and JOHN WINGFIELD witnessed a deed in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, from GEORGE MATLOCK, SR. to GEORGE MATLOCK, JR., and also a deed from JOHN MATLOCK to his daughter MARY, then the wife of BENJAMIN JOHNSON. Evidently NATHANIEL at that date (1733) was living in HANOVER COUNTY. The family genealogists ascribe to NATHANIEL WILLIAMS five children:

- (20) ROBERT WILLIAMS
- (21) ELIZABETH WILLIAMS
- (22) JOHN WILLIAMS
- (23) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS
- (24) JOSEPH WILLIAMS

(20) ROBERT WILLIAMS, son of (12) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS, was known in PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where he spent the latter part of his life, as COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS, and was a COLONEL in the REVOLUTION from PITTSYLVANIA. The following account is taken from Mauds Carter Clements' History of PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, Virginia: "ROBERT WILLIAMS and his brother JOSEPH WILLIAMS settled in NORTH CAROLINA prior to the Revolution, and married sisters, SARAH and REBECCA LANIER, the daughters of THOMAS LANIER, an early Justice of LUNEBURG COUNTY (Va.), who later moved to NORTH CAROLINA. SARAH LANIER and ROBERT WILLIAMS were married OCTOBER 10, 1774 in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., and moved to PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY to live, settling near SANDY CREEK, of BANNSWATER RIVER. Here he practiced his profession of law and served as Commonwealth Attorney for both PITTSYLVANIA and HENRY COUNTIES. He died in 1790." He left no will, but in 1799, some nine years after his death there was a division of his estate, in which the children, then living were mentioned. This list of children is not in agreement with the list that appears on the chart of the family gotten up by some genealogist, which is evidently wrong, since it says that a daughter POLLY married HON. MATTHEW CLAY, M. C. This POLLY was the daughter of COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, instead of COL. ROBERT.

The children of (20) COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS, as gathered from the division of his estate in 1799 were:

(a) COL. JOHN WILLIAMS, whose wife was ELIZABETH and to whom was allotted 617 acres of land, including the Manor plantation on SANDY CREEK.

(b) NATHANIEL W. WILLIAMS, who received 1,540 acres, beginning on the line of one JOHN WHITE and taking in the mill.

(c) SARAH WILLIAMS, who was the wife of MIGAJAH WATKINS (barking back to SAMUEL WATKINS of QUINN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, Virginia), who received two tracts of land, one of 240 acres and another of 1,156 acres. (The genealogical account says she married JAMES CHAMBERS, of Halifax County, Virginia). She could have been twice married, but MIGAJAH WATKINS, her husband, was living in 1799 when the estate of Col. Robert Williams was divided.

(d) PATSY WILLIAMS, 279 acres, the balance of the land of the Manor Plantation, 147 acres the mill tract and 168 acres on Cascade Creek. PATSY WILLIAMS married JOHN HENRY, of Woodlawn, who was a descendant of the HENRY FAMILY, of ACCOMAC COUNTY, Virginia, where NATHANIEL WILLIAMS was listed on the Quit Rent Rolls in 1704, he being a Great Uncle of Col. Robert Williams.

(e) FANNIE WILLIAMS, who received three tracts of land, one of 200 acres, one of 296 acres and one of 790 acres.

From the ELEMENTS HISTORY of PITTSYLVANIA, p. 153, the following note relating to the identity of JOHN HENRY, who married PATSY WILLIAMS is taken:

"Another HENRY FAMILY of PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, was that of JAMES HENRY, of ACCOMAC COUNTY, who owned large bodies of land there. The list of tithables for 1777 showed that he paid taxes on 19,000 acres of land at that time. JAMES HENRY is said to have been a grandson of ALEXANDER and JEAN ROBERTSON HENRY, grandparents of PATRICK HENRY; he married SARAH SCARBOROUGH and had sons JOHN, CHARLES and probably others. JOHN HENRY was settled on the PITTSYLVANIA lands which lay in the Western part of the county, and he called his home "WOODLAWN". The house is standing today and the interior woodwork is elaborately carved. The garden laid off in terraces, is called a "felling garden".

HUGH HENRY, who married MARY DONNELSON, sister of COL. JOHN DONNELSON, was also from this ACCOMAC COUNTY family and a brother of JAMES HENRY, the father of JOHN of WOODLAWN, who married PATSY, the daughter of COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS.

(21) ELIZABETH WILLIAMS. The compiler has been unable to find any identifying record of this daughter of NATHANIEL WILLIAMS. An ELIZABETH WILLIAMS is listed by the family genealogist as a daughter of COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS, and an account of her family, but the compiler believes that she was ELIZABETH, a cousin, daughter of HENRY WILLIAMS and grand-daughter of DANIEL, who lived in CASWELL COUNTY (See p. 196).

(22) JOHN WILLIAMS (son of (12) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS) was known as COL. JOHN WILLIAMS. He was a COLONEL in the REVOLUTION from HILLSBORO, N. C. according to one account. He was a first cousin of COL. JAMES WILLIAMS, who was killed at KING'S MOUNTAIN and also a first cousin of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS of GRANVILLE COUNTY. He was not a lawyer. He married ELIZABETH WILLIAMSON, a member of a prominent North Carolina and Virginia family. The family genealogist has confused him with his cousin the Judge, as to dates, and says that he died in 1799, which is error, as he left will in CASWELL COUNTY in 1806, which was probably the year of his death. (See p. 196.) In his will he mentions his wife BETSY and children DUKE, BETSY GRAVES and HENRIETTA SIMPSON. DUKE WILLIAMS was the son MARMADUKE, who was a member of Congress from North Carolina, who married the widow of a HARRIS, who had been AGNES PAYNE. I have been unable to find a correct list of the children of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS prepared by any genealogical account, but have concluded after investigating the entire record available that COL. JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMSON had the following children:

- (f) ROBERT WILLIAMS (b. 1768)
- (g) JOHN WILLIAMS (d. in CHATHAM COUNTY N. C. 1816)
- (h) MARMADUKE WILLIAMS (d. in ALABAMA 1850).
- (i) GEORGE WILLIAMS (d. CHATHAM COUNTY N. C. 1833).
- (j) ELIZABETH WILLIAMS m. AZARIAN GRAVES

FROM WHEATLER'S HISTORY: MARMADUKE WILLIAMS was born in CASWELL COUNTY, N. C. on April 6, 1772, and married AGNES (PAYNE) HARRIS, a widow in 1798. In 1802 he was elected to the State Senate, and the next year elected to Congress to succeed his brother, ROBERT WILLIAMS who was appointed by President Jefferson, Governor of MISSISSIPPI. He remained in Congress until 1809. In 1810 he moved to ALABAMA, settled in TUSCALOOSA COUNTY, and was a delegate from that county to the Convention which formed the Constitution for that State. In 1822 he was elected a Judge of TUSCALOOSA COUNTY, ALABAMA. He died October 29, 1850.

(f) ROBERT WILLIAMS, who served in Congress from North Carolina and served as Governor of the Territory of Mississippi, was born in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, in the year 1768. His father, COL. JOHN WILLIAMS came to what is now PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY in 1748 and settled on lands adjoining JAMES DANIEL, a brother of JOHN DANIEL who had married ANNE WILLIAMS, his father's sister. Their names appear on the tax lists together in 1748-1749 and at other times later. (See Bell's Sunlight on the Southside).



ELIZABETH WILLIAMSON, the wife of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS, of CASWELL COUNTY, North Carolina was the daughter of JOHN WILLIAMSON, of NEW KENT COUNTY, Virginia, and his wife REBECCA CHAMBERLAINE, and the sister of THOMAS WILLIAMSON (b. 1708) who married JUDITH FLEMING, daughter of CHARLTON FLEMING. (Bell's Old Free State Vol. 11 p. 376). THOMAS RANDOLPH, of TUCKAHOE, was her uncle by marriage. The father of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS (NATHANIEL) was born about 1695 and was married by 1715-16, and in 1735 his son JOHN WILLIAMS had moved to GOOCHLAND COUNTY, Virginia, and where in MARCH of that year a suit was brought against him by JOHN DANIEL, which resulted in Daniel having to give a peace bond. The Flemings, Williams and Daniels had moved to Goochland, and from there JAMES DANIEL, who had been Sheriff of Goochland, moved with JOHN WILLIAMS down into AMESBIA, which was later erected into PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY. COL. WILLIAMS moved to North Carolina and settled in what was then Orange County (now Caswell) sometime between 1768 and 1773. GEORGE WILLIAMS and JOHN WILLIAMS, sons of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS of CASWELL COUNTY, moved down into CHATHAM COUNTY, where they both died. (See p. 199). Both of them married into the CRUTCHFIELD FAMILY, from SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY. HENRY CRUTCHFIELD died in CHATHAM in 1787 leaving will. He was related to STAPLETON CRUTCHFIELD and these CRUTCHFIELDS were kin of the DANIEL FAMILY from YORE COUNTY.

(23) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS (Son of NATHANIEL) married, and is said to have had three children. There is some indication that he moved to LOUISIANA, where his nephew the HON. ROBERT WILLIAMS, former Governor of Mississippi died and was buried on his plantation near the town of MONROE, in 1836. Nathaniel Williams is credited with two sons, ROBERT and NATHANIEL WILLIAMS and a daughter ELIZABETH, who is said to have married a man named BALDWIN.

(24) JOSEPH WILLIAMS. This paragraph and the data that follows has reference to the JOSEPH WILLIAMS, son of NATHANIEL WILLIAMS. He may be identified more particularly as the "SHALLOW FORD" Joseph Williams, who was the ancestor of the WILLIAMS FAMILY of TENNESSEE, particularly those who settled and lived at KNOXVILLE. From what is known as the "IOGAN MANUSCRIPT", published in Vol. III of the Joseph Habersham Chapter D. A. R. of Georgia, page 111 appears the following note, which refers to this particular JOSEPH WILLIAMS:

MAJ. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, a cousin of COL. JAMES WILLIAMS, killed at KING'S MOUNTAIN, was the youngest son of NATHANIEL WILLIAMS, who emigrated from Wales (sic) to HANOVER COUNTY, Va. JOSEPH lost his father when he was 15 years old, and was taken care of by a namesake, and kinsman, JOSEPH WILLIAMS, a merchant of WILLIAMSBORO, Granville County, N. C. JOSEPH WILLIAMS settled at the SHALLOW FORD of the YADKIN before the Revolution, and died in August, 1827, his widow surviving until 1832. The following is a letter from his son ALEXANDER WILLIAMS, of GREENVILLE, TENNESSEE, written June 28, 1845, this being the postscript:

"I expect I received a letter from the same gentleman you speak of, from Baltimore, MR. LYMAN C. DRAPER, who wishes to know something of my father, and particularly as to the battle between the WHIGS and TORIES fought near SHALLOW FORD of the YADKIN, at which battle my father headed and commanded the WHIGS. It is a little singular, history has never named this battle, although nearly 100 Tories were killed and only one Whig lost his life. A. W."

From the postscript of the above letter it will be observed that MAJOR JOSEPH WILLIAMS (son of NATHANIEL) was partly, if not mostly, raised at WILLIAMSBORO in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. by his cousin, a JOSEPH WILLIAMS. This JOSEPH WILLIAMS (the cousin) was the son of DANIEL WILLIAMS and his wife URSULA HENDERSON. (See Henderson Chart p. 232). This store at WILLIAMSBORO (then called NUTBUSH) was for a time known as the WILLIAMS & BURTON store, the BURTON being either COL. ROBERT BURTON, son in law of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, or his father HUTCHINS BURTON. This information discloses therefore that there were TWO JOSEPH WILLIAMS, prominent merchants in this section of North Carolina; the JOSEPH, of GRANVILLE (Now WANCE) at NUTBUSH or WILLIAMSBORO, and the MAJ. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, merchant at the SHALLOW FORD, on the YADKIN.

Since this MAJ. JOSEPH WILLIAMS of "Shallow Ford" was a brother of COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS, later of PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, it is clear that they were the two partners in business, COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS owning an interest in the store on the Yadkin before he married SARAH LANIER (daughter of THOMAS LANIER, of GRANVILLE COUNTY) and moved back to Virginia and established himself as a lawyer in PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY. MAJ. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, his brother, married REBECCA LANIER, sister of SARAH. But what further complicates this entangling relationship of these two brothers to the family of THOMAS LANIER is the fact that SARAH LANIER before she married COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS, had married COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, the merchant of NUTBUSH or WILLIAMSBORO, who died, and upon his death, she married, as the widow WILLIAMS, COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS. Whether COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, the merchant of NUTBUSH and his wife SARAH LANIER left children by their marriage, has not been ascertained. On page 237 is given a list of the children of COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS and SARAH LANIER.

NOTE OUT OF PLACE: HON. MARMA DUKE WILLIAMS, son of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS, of CASWELL COUNTY, N. C., was twice married. His first marriage was to EDY HARRIS in 1790, who was the mother of CHRISTOPHER HARRIS WILLIAMS, the father of JOHN SHARP WILLIAMS, of MISSISSIPPI. (p. 197).

(24) JOSEPH WILLIAMS. ( This was MAJ. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, the merchant of SHALLOW FORD, on the YADKIN ). In the marriage bond of JOSEPH WILLIAMS and REBECCA LANIER in GRANVILLE COUNTY, with JOHN HENDERSON as the bondsman, he is called JOSEPH WILLIAMS, JR. The bond is dated September 11, 1772. They were probably married when he was living in GRANVILLE COUNTY and employed in the store of WILLIAMS & BURTON at NUTBUSH, and his cousin, JOSEPH the merchant, being then living and much the oldest, was perhaps known as JOSEPH WILLIAMS SR. In CLEMENT'S History of PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, Joseph Sr. is designated as COLONEL, which title was later conferred on JOSEPH JR., following the revolution, or before its close. (See p. 218 for the record of the marriage bond referred to).

The SHALLOW FORD, where JOSEPH WILLIAMS was in business, was evidently in HOWAN COUNTY at that time, if not now. The WILLIAMS STORE in addition to being called at the SHALLOW FORD must have been on a little stream called "PANTHER CREEK" also. It is described in one place as "on the old Shallow Ford road, out of WINSTON-SALEM". Anyway we picked up what purports to be an old family BIBLE RECORD of the children of COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS and his wife REBECCA LANIER, which gives a list of their children with dates of birth, etc., and which names, dates & other data seems to harmonize with the names of the known descendants and children gathered from other sources, histories, etc., and which is copied below:

- (30) ROBERT WILLIAMS born July 12, 1773.
- (31) JOSEPH WILLIAMS born Oct. 12, 1775.
- (32) JOHN WILLIAMS born Jan. 29, 1778.
- (33) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS born Aug. 10, 1783.
- (34) LEWIS WILLIAMS born Feb. 1, 1786. )
- (35) THOMAS WILLIAMS born Feb. 1, 1786 ) Twins.
- (36) REBECCA WILLIAMS born March 22, 1788.
- (37) STERLING WILLIAMS born March 10, 1791 (d. May 6, 1792).
- (38) FANNY WILLIAMS born April 20, 1796.
- (39) ALEXANDER WILLIAMS
- (40) NICHOLAS LANIER WILLIAMS born Feb. 4, 1800.

Here are a few brief facts about the above children of COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, the SHALLOW FORD merchant:

(30) ROBERT WILLIAMS (b. July 12, 1773) is said by one writer to have been born in CASWELL COUNTY, N. C. But he was NOT a "Member of Congress from North Carolina" as has been stated by some of the genealogists. That ROBERT was his first cousin and the son of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS, and was born in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia in 1768. This ROBERT WILLIAMS came to TEXAS as a pioneer in a very early day and some of his descendants are still living in that State.

(31) JOSEPH WILLIAMS is said to have married SUSAN TAYLOR and was perhaps the JOSEPH who was Clerk of SURRY COUNTY, N. C. The genealogists give him three children, SUSAN, REBECCA and JOHN T. WILLIAMS.

(32) JOHN WILLIAMS (b. Jan. 29, 1778) was the distinguished JOHN WILLIAMS, who settled in KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE, and married MALINDA WHITE, daughter of GEN. JAMES WHITE, on whose lands the original town of KNOXVILLE was built. He was a distinguished member of the bar of the State of Tennessee, United States Senator, a Judge, and Minister at one time to GUATEMALA. His brother THOMAS LANIER WILLIAMS was also a distinguished Tennessee lawyer. The following statement is copied from a widely quoted TENNESSEE History:

"Col. John Williams was one of the pioneer lawyers of East Tennessee, but his career as a politician eclipsed his legal career. He served as a member of the General Assembly, as a United States Senator, and was sent as minister to Guatemala by President Adams. He was a brother of THOMAS L. WILLIAMS who rather excelled him as a lawyer. He was most courtly and fascinating in his manners, and although not an eloquent speaker, possessed a wonderful personal magnetism."

From various sources, including the WHITE FAMILY BIBLE we know that COL. JOHN WILLIAMS, of Knoxville, Tennessee, had the following children:

- 50. JOSEPH LANIER WILLIAMS
- 51. JOHN WILLIAMS
- 52. REBECCA LANIER WILLIAMS d. y.
- 53. JAMES WHITE WILLIAMS d. y.
- 54. MARGARET WILLIAMS m. JUDGE RICHARD MUMFORD PEARSON.

(33) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS, about whom no information has been identified.

(34) LEWIS WILLIAMS. The following sketch is from page 1115 of the Congressional Directory, Biographical section:

"LEWIS WILLIAMS, a representative from North Carolina, born in Surry County, N. C. February 1, 1786; was graduated from the University of North Carolina in 1808; member of the House of Commons 1813-1814; elected to the Fourteenth, and to the thirteenth succeeding Congresses and served from March 4, 1815 until his death; received the title of "Father of the House"; died in Washington, D. C., February 23, 1842; interment in PANTHER CREEK CEMETERY, in SURRY COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA."

(35) THOMAS LANIER WILLIAMS was a twin of Hon. Lewis Williams, and with his brother U. S. Senator JOHN WILLIAMS practiced law and carved out a career in TENNESSEE.

(13) DANIEL WILLIAMS ( Son of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEWELING ) was born, as near as can be estimated about 1697. He married URSULA HENDERSON, who was the daughter of THOMAS HENDERSON and his wife by his first marriage, URSULA KEWELING, daughter of CAPT. GEORGE KEWELING, of NEW KENT and his wife URSULA FLEMING. URSULA KEWELING was a sister of MARY KEWELING who married JOHN WILLIAMS and was the aunt of DANIEL WILLIAMS. DANIEL WILLIAMS settled in HUNTER DISTRICT in GRANVILLE ( Now YANCEY ) COUNTY somewhere around 1740. He died leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY dated in 1759 in which he mentioned the following children:

- (60) HENRY WILLIAMS
- (61) JAMES WILLIAMS
- (62) JOHN WILLIAMS
- (63) JOSEPH WILLIAMS
- (64) DANIEL WILLIAMS.

(60) HENRY WILLIAMS died in CASWELL COUNTY in 1796, leaving a will in which he named his several children ( See page 196 )

(61) JAMES WILLIAMS was the Col. JAMES WILLIAMS who lead his men and was killed at the battle of KING'S MOUNTAIN. An abstract of his will in CASWELL COUNTY will also be found on page 196 giving a complete list of his children.

(62) JOHN WILLIAMS. I am uncertain about the identity of this particular JOHN WILLIAMS but believe him to be the JOSEPH JOHN WILLIAMS of GRANVILLE COUNTY whose name is mentioned several times in the GRANVILLE COUNTY records. In this I may be mistaken. (SEE NOTE BELOW).

(63) JOSEPH WILLIAMS. This is the COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS merchant of KNOXVILLE and partner in the firm of WILLIAMS & BURTON at what is now WILLIAMSBORO. He married SARAH LANIER, the daughter of THOMAS LANIER, who, after his death, married his cousin COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS, of PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, Virginia, an eminent lawyer. POLLY, daughter of JOSEPH m. HON. MATTHEW CLAY.

(64) DANIEL WILLIAMS, who married his first cousin ANN HENDERSON, the daughter of SAMUEL HENDERSON and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMS. They had ( according to a family genealogist ) the following children: SAMUEL, DANIEL, JOSEPH, RICHARD, WILLIAM, DAVID, BETSY, NANCY, NUTTY and a POLLY WASSER WILLIAMS. After the death of her first husband, ANN (HENDERSON) WILLIAMS married on the PACOLET, in SOUTH CAROLINA, one ADAM POMPER. No children mentioned by this last marriage. (See page 237 herein).

(13) DANIEL WILLIAMS was living in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, as late as 1735, for in an old, old record book in that county this writer found that on September 2, 1735, DANIEL WILLIAMS sold to WILLIAM GOOCH land that had been granted to him in 1734, lying in ST. MARTIN'S PARISH in HANOVER COUNTY.

(14) JOSEPH WILLIAMS ( Son of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEWELING ) was born in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, about 1699.

Bornless JOSEPH WILLIAMS, like the other members of this family, lived for a time in HANOVER COUNTY, Virginia, but as early as 1749 he was living in KNOXSBURG COUNTY, which as it was then constituted took in a lot of Territory, and his name appears next to that of COL. WILLIAM RANDOLPH on the tythe list for that year. (Bell's Sunlight on the South Side ). In the year 1764, he was living in what is now KNOXSBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and his lands, consisting of 795 acres joined the lands (1039 acres ) belonging to THOMAS WILLIAMSON'S orphans, one of whom (ELIZABETH ) had married his nephew COL. JOHN WILLIAMS, of Caswell County, N. C. This writer is not sure of the names of all his children, but from an examination of these old records he thinks he was the father of the following:

- (70) JOSEPH WILLIAMS
- (71) NATHANIEL WILLIAMS
- (72) LAZARUS WILLIAMS
- (73) JOHN WILLIAMS, JR.
- (74) THOMAS WILLIAMS ( d. 1783 ).
- (75) BENJAMIN WILLIAMS
- (76) RICHARD WILLIAMS ( d. 1769 )
- (77) ISAAC WILLIAMS

Possibly daughters.

DANIEL, JONES, DAVID, LEWIS, GILES and a number of other persons of the name of WILLIAMS appears on these same tax records contemporaneously with JOSEPH and his children, most of whom, it may be assumed were probably cousins of the children of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEWELING, but it is impossible to positively identify each one and place him where he belongs. Some may belong on this list and some may be on the list that do not belong there, but I am quite sure that (71) NATHANIEL (73) JOHN belong, and am pretty sure the others do.

NOTE: That the JOSEPH WILLIAMS whose name appears so frequently on the records of KNOXSBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA RECORDS, was a son of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEWELING is born out by the circumstance that a JOHN WILLIAMS, son of GEN. JAMES WILLIAMS of KING'S MOUNTAIN fame, left a will in that county in 1794, in which he is described as "Of District 96, S. C." and in it refers to "My Uncle, CAPT. JOHN WILLIAMS" of the same place. This also shows that (62) JOHN WILLIAMS son of DANIEL WILLIAMS and URSULA HENDERSON removed to 96 District in South Carolina. The records of KNOXSBURG COUNTY (Va.) reflect the presence in that section of many members and many descendants of the WILLIAMS FAMILY of YORK COUNTY, Virginia, and of other families with which they were connected, including the WILLIAMSONS, GEORGEFIELDS, BURNHAMS and others into which they married.

(15) ANNE WILLIAMS ( Daughter of JOHN WILLIAMS and wife MARY KEELING ) is believed to have been born about 1701-3 in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. She married JOHN DANIEL, who was born in York County also. JOHN DANIEL moved from YORK COUNTY to HANOVER, then to COCHLAND COUNTY, and lived for a time with cousins by the name of DANIEL in CAROLINE COUNTY, Virginia; he finally moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, where he died leaving a will in which he named his children in 1762. For an abstract of this will and the names of their children see page 212 of this book. Their children were JAMES DANIEL, JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, SARAH DANIEL who married JOHN HARRISON, MARTHA DANIEL who married BARBER and ELIZABETH DANIEL who married CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY. James Daniel died in GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1785 leaving a will and naming his children; JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL died in WARREN COUNTY, N. C. in 1808 leaving a will; JOHN HARRISON ( the ancestor of the numerous HARRISON FAMILY of GRANVILLE COUNTY ) died in HALIFAX COUNTY, Virginia, in 1761, and CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY left will in HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. The HARRISON, DANIEL and other allied families descended from ANNE WILLIAMS and her husband JOHN DANIEL will be taken up separately herein.

(16) MARY WILLIAMS ( Daughter of JOHN WILLIAMS and wife MARY KEELING ) born about 1702-3 in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, married HENRY GRAVES, a member of an old YORK COUNTY FAMILY, which came originally from ACCOMAC COUNTY on the "EASTERN SHORE" of VIRGINIA, and which was very highly connected, including a relationship with MAPT. JOHN WEST, Governor of Virginia, and a younger brother of LORD DELAWARE who first settled at "WESTOVER" on the JAMES RIVER. In writing the story of the GRAVES FAMILY the writer finds it necessary to review a great deal of material accumulated about the early families in YORK COUNTY in order to show their connections. Members of this GRAVES FAMILY were numerous in GRANVILLE COUNTY, and they, like the HENDERSON and WILLIAMS FAMILIES lived for a time in HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA. The name of HENRY GRAVES and his wife MARY (WILLIAMS) appears on the records of HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in the year 1734-5, and they probably came to GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. about the same time as the HENDERSONS and others came there, somewhere around 1740 to 1745. Nobody appears to have the correct or positive date of their advent into North Carolina.

This GRAVES FAMILY will be taken up separately under its own heading, as one of the interesting old families of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

(17) ELIZABETH WILLIAMS (Daughter of JOHN WILLIAMS and wife MARY KEELING) married one MANUEL HENDERSON, and an account of this family has already been presented in this work, so that it will not be necessary to go into it again.

#### THE BURTON FAMILY OF GRANVILLE COUNTY

One of the most interesting as well as prominent persons who was identified with the History of Colonial GRANVILLE COUNTY, was COL. ROBERT BURTON. The following brief but accurate mention of him is made on page 517 of the CONGRESSIONAL DIRECTORY (1774-1911):

ROBERT BURTON was a Delegate from NORTH CAROLINA; born in MCKENZIEBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA, OCT. 20, 1747; moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1775; served in the Revolutionary Army, and attained the rank of COLONEL; sat in the Continental Congress in 1787-1788; member of the Commission which established the boundary line between North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia in 1801; died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, MAY 31, 1825.

COL. ROBERT BURTON married AGATHA WILLIAMS, the only daughter of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS and AGNES FULLOCK, the widow of GEORGE KEELING, in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, on OCTOBER 13, 1776. (Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. p. 55, Vol. 28).

THE BURTON FAMILY to which COL. ROBERT BURTON belonged came from YORK and ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and later settled in HENRICO COUNTY ( See p. 20 of this Book ). They were related to the HUNT FAMILY, which also had its representatives in GRANVILLE COUNTY, in the person of MEMUCAN HUNT and his family ( Page 74 ).

WILLIAM HUNT, of CHARLES CITY COUNTY, Virginia, married TABITHA EDLOW of an early Virginia migration, and had GEORGE, JOHN, WILLIAM and MARY HUNT. MARY HUNT married May 15, 1695, ROBERT MINGE, by whom she had daughters TABITHA and MARTHA MINGE. TABITHA MINGE ( whose grandmother was ANASTHA HARRISON, a daughter of ROBERT HARRISON of QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, Virginia ) married HUTCHINS BURTON. HUTCHINS BURTON was the son of NOEL HUNT BURTON and his wife JUDITH ALLEN. The children of NOEL HUNT BURTON and JUDITH ALLEN were HUTCHINS, JOHN, JOSIAS, ROBERT, BENJAMIN and an ALLEN BURTON. The children of the son HUTCHINS BURTON and TABITHA MINGE were JOHN BURTON who married MARY GORDON ( parents of HUTCHINS GORDON BURTON, Governor of N. C. ), HUTCHINS BURTON, NOEL HUNT BURTON, ROBERT BURTON ( m. AGATHA WILLIAMS ), JAMES MINGE BURTON, MARTHA BURTON and MARY BURTON.

ANOTHER WILLIAMS NOTE: COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, the merchant of NOBLESBURY DISTRICT in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. was the first husband of SARAH LANIER, daughter of THOMAS LANIER, who afterwards married COL. ROBERT WILLIAMS of PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, a cousin of her first husband by whom she had several children listed at the top of page 237. But by her first husband, COL. JOSEPH WILLIAMS of NOBLESBURY, GRANVILLE COUNTY, she had a daughter POLLY WILLIAMS, born JUNE 16, in the year 1770, who on December 4, 1788 married HON. MATTHEW CLAY, of HALIFAX COUNTY, Virginia, who was a revolutionary soldier and a member of CONGRESS. Her oldest son, CLEMENT C. CLAY moved to EMOKVILLE TENNESSEE and later to HUNTSVILLE, ALABAMA, where he became a UNITED STATES SENATOR, and his son SON- C. C. CLAY also became a UNITED STATES SENATOR from ALABAMA and a member of the CONFEDERATE CONGRESS from that State.



AGATHA WILLIAMS, daughter of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. and his wife AGNES (BULLOCK) KEELING, according to the family Bible was born OCTOBER 8, 1757, and died in 1831. ROBERT BURTON and AGATHA his wife had the following children:

1. HUTCHINS BURTON b. DEC. 9, 1777, died 1811.
2. FRANK N. W. BURTON born MAY 2, 1779.
3. ROBERT E. BURTON born JULY 22, 1781. (JUDGE in BUNCOMBE COUNTY) p. 194.
4. AGNES BURTON born APRIL 11, 1783; died 1796.
5. ALFRED M. BURTON born SEPT. 9, 1785.
6. JAMES MINGE BURTON born DEC. 31, 1786.
7. AUGUSTINE BURTON born MARCH 31, 1789, died 1828.
8. HORACE A. BURTON, born FEB. 25, 1791.
9. FANNIE E. BURTON born JULY 1, 1793.
10. ELIZA W. BURTON born OCT. 1, 1795.
11. JOHN WILLIAMS BURTON, born OCT. 31, 1798.

5. ALFRED M. BURTON married ELIZABETH FULLINWIDER in 1811.
6. JAMES MINGE BURTON married (1) PRUDENCE ROBARDS, daughter of JAMES ROBERTS and wife MARY (relative of the first husband of RACHEL DONELSON, wife of ANDREW JACKSON); he married (2) MARTHA JOHNSON (daughter of JAMES and JANE JOHNSON); married (3) CATHERINE LOVE (daughter of EDWARD and LUCY LOVE); married (4) MARTHA GILBERT, June 22, 1824.
3. JUDGE ROBERT E. BURTON married POLLY FULLINWIDER, sister of his brother's wife.
2. FRANK N. W. BURTON married LAVINIA B. MURFRE.
11. EDWARD BURTON married SARAH LINE (Daughter of HENRY and LUCY LINE), in 1819.
8. HORACE A. BURTON married MARGARET WILLIAMS (Daughter of WILLIAM WILLIAMS and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMS in 1825.

FRANK N. W. BURTON, son of COL. ROBERT BURTON was the Executor of his Grandfather, JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS.

AGNES BULLOCK, widow of GEORGE KEELING, and later wife of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS had by her first husband, KEELING, daughters ELIZABETH KEELING, who married JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON; ANN KEELING who married THOMAS SATTERWHITE in 1772, and FRANCES KEELING, who married a RIDLEY.

THOMAS SATTERWHITE and his wife ANNE KEELING were the parents of EDWIN, HORACE, FROGOT & HANCOY SATTERWHITE.

FRANCES KEELING and her husband RIDLEY were the parents of JAMES, ROBERT, FRANCES and POLLY RIDLEY.

#### THE GRAVES FAMILY OF GRANVILLE

In his will in CASWELL COUNTY in 1805 COL. JOHN WILLIAMS mentions only three of his children (p. 196) though he had at least SIX (See p. 237, in which the name of his daughter HENRIETTA SIMPSON was omitted by error). BETSY, or ELIZABETH, married AZARIAN GRAVES. This AZARIAN GRAVES. AZARIAN GRAVES was a grandson of HENRY WHITE GRAVES and his wife MARY WILLIAMS and MARY WILLIAMS was the aunt of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS of CASWELL COUNTY, N. C. and the sister of his father NATHANIEL WILLIAMS.

The lineage and family history of the GRAVES FAMILY of GRANVILLE, CASWELL and CHEATHAM Counties, NORTH CAROLINA is very interesting and dates back to one THOMAS GRAVES who came to VIRGINIA and settled in ACCOMAC and NORTHAMPTON COUNTIES, before the latter County was erected out of the former. He is said to have arrived in VIRGINIA before 1630, and appears to have had at least THREE CHILDREN:

- (1) RICHARD GRAVES
- (2) RALPH GRAVES
- (3) ANN GRAVES.

The descendants of RICHARD GRAVES were perhaps as numerous as those of his brother RALPH GRAVES, but this compiler has not attempted to identify and follow them. Their names on the record are accounted for as his descendants, when they do not apparently belong with those of his brother RALPH. Doubtless there were many of them in NORTH CAROLINA, among them, doubtless being THOMAS GRAVES of SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY, Virginia, who is known to have come there & who was NOT a descendant of RALPH.

ANN GRAVES, daughter of THOMAS GRAVES and sister of RICHARD and RALPH GRAVES became the wife of the celebrated REV. WILLIAM COTTER, of ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA, whose sister married CAPT. WILLIAM STONE, who became GOVERNOR OF MARYLAND. VERLINDA COTTER, the daughter of REV. WILLIAM COTTER married THOMAS BURDETTE and eventually settled in CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND, where GOV. THOMAS STONE sought refuge in his old age after a hectic career in Maryland Politics and a narrow escape from the wrath of the second or third LORD BALTIMORE and his crowd. The BURDETTE and HARRISONS of MARYLAND intermarried and the name VERLINDA is perpetuated in both families.

DANIEL. I want to make a correction in the note on page 213 about the DANIEL FAMILIES OF GRANVILLE COUNTY. All that is said in that note is correct except that the JAMES DANIEL who married ELIZABETH WOODSON was NOT SHERIFF OF GOOCHLAND. The SHERIFF of GOOCHLAND was still another JAMES DANIEL (my wife's ancestor) who married JEAN KEEL. All of his sons except one moved to GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, and all THREE of his sons married CUNNINGHAMS and one of his daughters married SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM. There were in fact FIVE or SIX JAMES DANIELS in GOOCHLAND, AMELIA and PRINCE EDWARD and I will attempt to identify all of them when I take up the story of the DANIEL FAMILY in its proper place in this book.

LIEUT. JOHN WEST, son of the GOVERNOR, and said to have been the first white child of ENGLISH parentage born in the COLONY OF VIRGINIA, was a brother in law of the first RALPH GRAVES (son of THOMAS and brother of ANN who married REV. WILLIAM COTTER). They both married daughters of the emigrant JOSEPH CROSHAW, who patented considerable land in YORK COUNTY and along QUEEN'S CREEK. In one account of JOSEPH CROSHAW (Vol. 2 W. & M. p. 270, first series) it is said that he married at least three times (1) the widow FINGER, (2) ANNE HODGINS and (3) MARGARET, the widow of DANIEL TURNER. His children were by his first wife. They were: (1) BENJAMIN CROSHAW, (2) JOSEPH CROSHAW, (3) RACHEL CROSHAW who married RALPH GRAVES, (4) MARY CROSHAW who married MR. HENRY WHITE and (5) UNITY CROSHAW who married Lieut. Col. JOHN WEST.

RALPH GRAVES (the first) died MAY 9, 1667. He and his wife RACHEL CROSHAW, according to the account mentioned, had four children:

- (6) ANN GRAVES
- (7) RALPH GRAVES
- (8) WILLIAM GRAVES
- (9) MARY GRAVES.

RACHEL (CROSHAW) GRAVES, after the death of her husband, married second one RICHARD BARNES, by whom she probably had children who married into the COTTER FAMILY, some of whom came to NORTH CAROLINA.

(8) WILLIAM GRAVES, son of RALPH and RACHEL may have been an ancestor of some of the GRAVES FAMILY in MONTGOMERY COUNTY. This fact has greatly complicated the lineage of some of the members of this family and has almost run some of the genealogists crazy in trying to straighten them out. This compiler has kept his eye on the RALPH GRAVES set, because he has been sure from the beginning that they were the GRANVILLE set.

(7) RALPH GRAVES (son of RALPH GRAVES and RACHEL CROSHAW, and nephew of LIEUT. COL. JOHN WEST and also of HENRY WHITE, of QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY) married his first cousin, UNITY WHITE, daughter of HENRY WHITE and his wife MARY CROSHAW. Thanks to the unwavering courtesy and benevolent generosity of my friend HON. BEVERLY FLEET, tireless genealogical antiquarian, of RICHMOND, VIRGINIA, I do not have to depend on "family genealogists" for verification of this alliance between the GRAVES, CROSHAW and WHITE families. The following order of the YORK COUNTY, (Virginia) Court appears in the proceedings of said court on MARCH 26, 1688, on page 105 of Vol. VIII of the YORK COUNTY RECORDS and contains much information relating to the relationships in question:

"WHEREAS, JOSEPH WHITE and WILLIAM WHITE, sons of HENRY WHITE, late deceased, and WILLIAM DAVIS, as marrying MARY, one of the said daughters, and RALPH GRAVES, as marrying UNITY, one other of the said daughters of the said HENRY WHITE, setting forth by their petition to this Court that the said HENRY WHITE, by his last will and testament did make COL. JOHN WEST and BRYAN SMITH the executors, and did give and bequeath unto his daughter REBECCA WHITE thirty pounds of tobacco and a certain part of his estate as may appear by a division of the said estate amounting to forty-eight pounds, forty-one shillings and eight pence Sterling and One Thousand Eight Hundred and THIRTY POUNDS of tobacco, and in cattell 4 cows: under ten years old, 2 steers three years old, two steer yearlings, 1 heifer cowe calfe. And in case the said REBECCA dye under age and before marriage then her part to bee equally divided amongst the surviving children. And now, it appearing to this Court that the said REBECCA WHITE dyed under age and before marriage, it is therefore ordered that COL. JOHN WEST, the surviving executor of the said HENRY WHITE do forthwith pay unto the said JOSEPH and WILLIAM WHITE, WILLIAM DAVIS and RALPH GRAVES as aforesaid, the sum of Thirty Pounds Sterling, \* \* given by said will and also all other the estate \* \* both money, tobacco and cattell according to the age above mentioned and sett down in the said division and according to the true intent of the said HENRY WHITE'S written will, etc."

Further proceedings of interest in this connection is shown on pages 27 and 33 of the same record above quoted in 1687, where a deed is recorded from JOSEPH WHITE to EDMUND JENNINGS to property on ST. ANDREW'S CREEK in York County, including a tract of land on which there was a mill. This deed is interesting on account of the names of the witnesses who were REV. ROWLAND JONES (minister of NEWTON PARISH and kinsman of GIBSON MASON and the GOODE FAMILY of GRANVILLE COUNTY), JOHN GAILOR and WILLIAM SHERWOOD (Distinguished early lawyer of YORK and JAMES CITY COUNTY). The wife of JOSEPH WHITE, who signed the deed with him was MARGARET.

NOTE - DANIEL WILLIAMS. I have found another copy of an abstract of the will of DANIEL WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY (other than the one previously mentioned) in which, in addition to the sons HENRY, JOHN, JAMES, JOSEPH and DANIEL (who married ANN HENDERSON) there there appears the names of two daughters: MARY WILLIAMS who married a MITCHELL, and MARIA WILLIAMS who married a man named GOODMAN. On page 227 there is a note which says that MARY HENDERSON, daughter of SAMUEL HENDERSON married a JOAB MITCHELL. His brother probably married MARY.

From the records of the YORK COUNTY COURT quoted on the preceding page that on MARCH 26, 1688 (7) RALPH GRAVES was living and that at that time his wife was UNITY WHITE. Unity's sister, REBECCA WHITE, was then deceased and she had died while a minor, unmarried. Sometime prior to the date of the order (we do not know just how long or how many years) their sister MARY WHITE had become the wife of WILLIAM DAVIS, who likewise shared in the HENRY WHITE estate, under his will, the date of which is not given. The WHITES, like the GROHANS and GRAVES lived on QUINN'S CREEK (see page 233) as well as the PINKETEMANs.

(7) RALPH GRAVES and his wife UNITY must have had a handful of children, but the "family genealogist" always enterprising, could find but one, certainly, and he was named RALPH, who for convenience and identification will be given the number (10). His brothers and sisters, if he had any, are unaccounted for. I have an idea that he had several and that their children and grandchildren have helped very much to clutter up the GRAVES FAMILY history. (10) RALPH GRAVES may have been in his 'teens about the time his grandfather HENRY WHITE passed away and his aunt REBECCA died and brought on a redistribution of the WHITE PROPERTY.

(10) RALPH GRAVES married MARY PINKETEMAN. We have no record of just when they were married. When WILLIAM PINKETEMAN died leaving a will in 1712, he mentioned his daughter MARY, wife of RALPH GRAVES. (Vol 6 Tyler p. 121). At the time of his death WILLIAM PINKETEMAN was Sheriff of YORK COUNTY. He was the son of TIMOTHY PINKETEMAN who died in 1692 and who had a tobacco warehouse and mill at SKIDMONG "on York River", on the line of YORK and NEW KENT COUNTY. In 1685 WILLIAM PINKETEMAN witnessed the will of JOHN DANIEL in YORK COUNTY, grandfather of the JOHN DANIEL who married MARY WILLIAMS and left will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. (p. 212 herein). WILLIAM PINKETEMAN had three daughters and it is interesting to note the names of his FOUR sons in law: (10) RALPH GRAVES who married MARY PINKETEMAN; WILLIAM MASON, father of COL. WILLIAM MASON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. (p. 43 of LOST TRIBES); who married the daughter SARAH MASON, and DANIEL MAYNOR, Sarah's second husband, Minister of BLISSLAND PARISH in 1727, when CAPT. GEORGE KEELING (of SKIDMONG CREEK) was on the Vestry; and another son in law was ROBERT COES, who married REBECCA PINKETEMAN (his first wife) and was the grandfather of GENERAL ALLEN and COL. WILLIAM JONES, of HALLAM COUNTY. From this it can be seen that (10) RALPH GRAVES was brother in law to four distinguished men, as well as the great-grandfather of LIEUT. COL. JOHN WEST. The genealogist claims that (10) RALPH GRAVES married a second wife named ELIZABETH, but identifies no children by this marriage.

The children of (10) RALPH GRAVES and his wife MARY PINKETEMAN were:

- (20) WILLIAM GRAVES
- (21) HENRY GRAVES (b. about 1700) married MARY WILLIAMS.
- (22) RICHARD GRAVES
- (23) RICHARD GROHMAN GRAVES
- (24) UNITY GRAVES married WILLIAM HILLIARD
- (25) ELIZABETH GRAVES married a STONE (Perhaps from Maryland STONES).

(21) HENRY GRAVES (son of RALPH GRAVES and MARY PINKETEMAN) married MARY WILLIAMS, a daughter of JOHN WILLIAMS and his wife MARY KEELING, of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. They may have been married in YORK COUNTY, or possibly in HANOVER, where the old record shows they were living in 1734-5. In setting down an account of this set the enterprising genealogist ran wholly out of dates. He says the oldest brother (20) WILLIAM GRAVES died in 1768, and also that (22) RICHARD GRAVES (of NEW KENT COUNTY Va.) had children born in 1756 and 1758, which we think was mighty late. CAPT. JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES (whom we think unquestionably was one of the sons of HENRY GRAVES and his wife MARY WILLIAMS) appears on the tax list of CASHWELL COUNTY (which serves as the 1790 census) about 1784-5, and he must have died about 1787 in GRANVILLE COUNTY. For abstract of his will see page 213. RALPH, HENRY and MARY GRAVES lived in the ABRAHAM PLAINS District of GRANVILLE (listed in 1790 census), while HENRY GRAVES, JR. is listed down in the GOSHEN District, below. This was because, perhaps, one of the CHESLEY DANIELS, of GOSHEN DISTRICT - LEONARD DANIEL - had married his sister, MARY ANN GRAVES, as later a CHESLEY DANIEL married AGNES WILLIAMS. (See page 215).

The children of HENRY GRAVES and his wife MARY WILLIAMS, some of them, possibly, were born in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, while doubtless some of them were born in HANOVER where they resided contemporaneously with SAMUEL HENDERSON and his brothers and sisters, before they came to NORTH CAROLINA. The HENRY GRAVES JR. of GOSHEN DISTRICT, was probably the son of the HENRY GRAVES (son of HENRY and wife MARY WILLIAMS), while the MARY GRAVES who was living in GRANVILLE, and is listed as the head of a family was perhaps his grandmother MARY (WILLIAMS) GRAVES, who could have been living at that time, although nearly or about 85 years of age.

The children of (21) HENRY GRAVES and his wife MARY WILLIAMS were:

- (30) HENRY GRAVES (of GRANVILLE COUNTY)
- (31) JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES m. MARY JONES.
- (32) WILLIAM GRAVES
- (33) SARILLA GRAVES
- (34) MARY GRAVES married a BARNETT.
- (35) RACHEL GRAVES married JOHN CHRISTMAS.
- (36) ELIZABETH GRAVES married REV. JOSHUA COFFEY.
- (37) RALPH GRAVES.

(30) HENRY GRAVES (probably known as Sr.) was doubtless the father of HENRY GRAVES JR. of the GOSHEN DISTRICT and of MARY ANN GRAVES who married LEONARD DANIEL; also, I surmise he was the father of a RALPH GRAVES and a RACHEL GRAVES, who with HENRY GRAVES witnessed the will of (32) WILLIAM GRAVES, April 24, 1786 in GRANVILLE COUNTY. (See page 213).

(35) RACHEL GRAVES married JOHN CHRISTMAS, who was a descendant of the old YORK COUNTY FAMILY of DOCTORIS WILLIAM CHRISTMAS and probably the father of WILLIAM CHRISTMAS, noted first "City Planner" who laid out WARRENTON and BALSTON.

(31) JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES married MARY JONES. He is listed as a tax payer in GASSWELL COUNTY, which list was used as a basis for the UNITED STATES CENSUS, though the list so used was several years old. CAPT. GRAVES left will in GRANVILLE COUNTY ( p. 218 ) but only named a part of his children. He was perhaps married more than one time, MARY JONES being his last wife by whom he had children. After his death the widow MARY married CAPT. JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES' first cousin, COL. JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, of WARREN COUNTY, formerly of GRANVILLE and of the HUNTER DISTRICT. In his will CAPT. GRAVES mentions only three sons, JOHN, RALPH and WILLIAM GRAVES but from the will of COL. DANIEL it appears he had at least two other children, probably by his last marriage, JONATHAN and FRANCES.

The compiler believes that the children of CAPT. JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES consisted of the following:

- (40) JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES JR.
- (41) RALPH GRAVES
- (42) WILLIAM GRAVES
- (43) JONATHAN GRAVES
- (44) FRANCES GRAVES married TRICE.

(32) WILLIAM GRAVES (Son of HENRY GRAVES and MARY WILLIAMS ) married MARY, and died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1786, leaving the following children, all of whom are mentioned in the abstract of his will on page 218 herein: MARY ( m. HESTER ), ELIZABETH ( m. MONTAGUE ), MARY, HENRY GRAVES, WILLIAM GRAVES, HENRIK GRAVES, NATHANIEL GRAVES, ANNA GRAVES and MARTHA GRAVES.

(33) BAZILLA GRAVES ( Son of HENRY GRAVES and MARY WILLIAMS ) married, but the name of his wife is not known, though he apparently lived in GASSWELL COUNTY and had at least the following children:

- (45) THOMAS GRAVES
- (46) SOLOMON GRAVES
- (47) BAZILLA GRAVES
- (48) AZARIAH GRAVES

(The above names of children of BAZILLA GRAVES are taken from the GASSWELL COUNTY Tax List, but they are identified as his children, though he may have had others, especially one or more daughters).

Mr. WHEELER, in his "Sketches" says that the GRAVES FAMILY came from JAMES CITY County to GASSWELL COUNTY, N. C. about 1742. Some of them MAY have been living in JAMES CITY COUNTY, since that county and YORK put together are only about the size of a pocket handkerchief and adjoin each other, but we have already presented the evidence showing that they were originally of YORK COUNTY. But we think the proof farther shows that HENRY GRAVES who married MARY WILLIAMS came to North Carolina from HANOVER more directly.

(48) AZARIAH GRAVES, grandson of HENRY GRAVES and MARY WILLIAMS, married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, daughter of COL. JOHN WILLIAMS of GASSWELL COUNTY, an abstract of whose will appears herein ( p. 196 ). AZARIAH GRAVES represented GASSWELL COUNTY in the STATE SENATE from 1805 to 1811. His son CALVIN also served in the SENATE from GASSWELL and in 1840 to 1842 served as SPEAKER of that body. Among the children of AZARIAH GRAVES and his wife ELIZABETH WILLIAMS were the following:

- (49) REV. ELIJAH L. GRAVES
- (50) BAZILLA GRAVES ( b. March 12, 1802 ).
- (51) HON. CALVIN GRAVES ( b. January 1804 ).
- (52) JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES
- (53) GEORGE GRAVES
- (54) \_\_\_\_\_ GRAVES (Dem.) m. JOHN N. TUCKER.
- (55) HENRY L. GRAVES

(50) BAZILLA GRAVES ( b. 1802 ) moved to GEORGIA. He was one of the Trustees of of the UNIVERSITY OF GEORGIA and served as a member of the STATE SENATE in that State afterwards. In the fall of 1851 he moved to ALABAMA, from RANDOLPH COUNTY, GA. where one of his children was born in 1845.

(51) JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES married a MISS RAY and moved WEST.

(52) REV. HENRY L. GRAVES moved to TEXAS and became the first PRESIDENT of BAYLOR UNIVERSITY at OLD WASHINGTON-ON-THE-BRAZOS. In his declining years he settled at HENNINGHAM, TEXAS, where he married a widow, one of the daughters of CAPT. SAMUEL LUKK, who had come out from WARREN COUNTY, TENNESSEE, in an early day. She was a sister of CAPT. PAT LUKK who was a member of what is known in Texas as the MIER EXPEDITION to Old Mexico.

(36) ELIZABETH GRAVES ( Daughter of HENRY GRAVES and wife MARY WILLIAMS ) married REV. JOSHUA COFFEY, a son of PETER COFFEY, of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, and they were the parents of COL. JOHN COFFEY, of TENNESSEE, one of ANDREW JACKSON'S Generals in the early wars and at NEW ORLEANS. GEN. JOHN COFFEY married MARY DONNELSON, daughter of JOHN DONNELSON (brother in law of ANDREW JACKSON ) and had nine children, as follows: (1) MARY COFFEY married ANDREW HUTCHINS; (2) JOHN D. COFFEY married NARCISSE ABRAHAM; ELIZABETH GRAVES COFFEY ( named for her grandmother, a daughter of HENRY GRAVES and MARY WILLIAMS ); ANDREW JACKSON COFFEY, married ELIZABETH HUTCHINS; (5) ALEXANDER D. COFFEY, married twice; (6) RACHEL JACKSON COFFEY married A. J. DYAS; KATHERINE HARRIET COFFEY; (8) EMILY COFFEY; (9) WILLIAM COFFEY who married VIRGINIA MALONE.

REV. JOSHUA COFFEY had a brother PETER COFFEY, who moved to GEORGIA, who was the father of another GEN. JOHN COFFEY, contemporaneous with the one in TENNESSEE and who was equally famous as a trail blazer and INDIAN FIGHTER. PETER COFFEY of PRINCE EDWARD CO. VA. was the ancestor;



# THE DANIEL FAMILY OF GRANVILLE COUNTY

(15) ANNE WILLIAMS ( Daughter of JOHN WILLIAMS and MARY KERRIGAN ) married JOHN DANIEL, who died leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, an abstract of which is shown herein on page 312. JOHN DANIEL was born on QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. In order to give the reader an idea of the DANIEL FAMILY it is necessary to go back again to the same old neighborhood in YORK COUNTY from whence came the various other families mentioned in the HENDERSON and WILLIAMS family history. To me the facts unfolded in my investigation of these families sound like a veritable fairy tale. Nearly all of them started among the CAVALIERS who flocked to VIRGINIA when OLIVER CROMWELL "took over" in England and in a generation or two developed into liberty-loving Americans, took root in the soil of this new country and became the ancestors of a race of people of the purest Anglo-Saxon type, who have played important roles in the establishment of American culture and American ideals unequalled in any other part of the world.

This compiler does not "go very strong" on the coat of arms type of genealogy, but believes a family does mighty well to keep or find and accumulate a record of facts showing its original ancestor in this country, if it is really of the old stock. The stereotyped or tin-can genealogical tables that trace (?) families back to "William the Conqueror", King Oge, the much maligned "Stuart" and all that sort of rot are not worth the time it takes to copy them. In the days of all those "Visitations" one finds quoted so often in so-called ENGLISH references, people were just as vain and ambitious to connect with the much vaunted "nobility" as they are today, and a lot of those tables were pure "humbug". All this as a preface to what I am about to say about the origin of the DANIEL FAMILY.

Any good history of ENGLAND will probably contain the name and some reference to the celebrated SAMUEL DANIEL, Poet, Jurist and erstwhile "Rampager on" at the Court of St. James, away back in the decades preceding the rise of CROMWELL. He was a HISTORIAN of some note, an essayist and a kind of "Royal Troubadour" to the reigning dignitaries. The family to which he belonged was "seated" at TAINTON, ENGLAND, a town of some little consequence in DORSETSHIRE, not so very far out of BRISTOL. It is an old town. I suppose at one time it was just a castle with some be-booted overlord with a title. Anyway an old note says there was a ROGER DANIEL on the Domesday Book, or whatever that was. Maybe the DANIEL FAMILY of Tainton came from his family, if he had one. Somebody has tried to make them out JEMs, from FRANTON, who originated from "Daniel in the Lion's Den". Pure rot. In my files I have the material that will convince any reasonable person that the ROGER DANIEL who settled in VIRGINIA before 1650 belonged to a family of the name from BRISTOL, ENGLAND, which came there from TAINTON. That is all I can prove, but that is all I want to prove. I am descended from those DANIELs on the maternal side. They were the DANIEL who lived in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.

ROGER DANIEL came to VIRGINIA with his "known kinsman" MYLES CARY, from BRISTOL, in ENGLAND. The "quote" is from the "VIRGINIA CARYs" one of the really fine genealogical works of the last century and absolutely dependable, so far as the author could go with the lights before him, but anyway it is the last word so far as the CARY FAMILY is concerned. Just how ROGER DANIEL was related to MYLES CARY we will never know. If there is a record it is in ENGLAND and I don't ever intend to hunt for it. I don't care. But that a son of ROGER DANIEL married ANNE CARY, one of the daughters of MYLES CARY the emigrant I am quite sure. The book does not give this. It says she "probably never married". The author had no record and no facts on which to base any other statement. Three hundred years is hard to bridge with scant material, when one wants to be absolutely accurate. The first CARYs and their kinsmen the DANIELs located in WARWICK COUNTY. Later generations of both families shifted around a bit, but usually where there was a member of one of the families, a member of the other would show up. This happened in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Va., where JAMES DANIEL settled and died in 1763. I Quote:

WILLIAM CARY: "The immigrant's youngest son, 'the miller' was established on a plantation his father had acquired on the North end of MULBERRY ISLAND at the mouth of SKIFF'S CREEK. His grandson (WM. CARY, JR.) responding to the lure of a broader boundary, migrated to new lands in PRINCE EDWARD, where his descendants have since been seated."—Virginia Carys p. 128.

ROGER DANIEL ( and his wife, whoever she was ) were the parents of the following children, at least one and possibly more of whom were born in ENGLAND:

- (1) THOMAS DANIEL, died in YORK COUNTY in 1679.
- (2) JOHN DANIEL, died in ACCOMAC (NORTHAMPTON) Co. Va. in 1666.
- (3) HUGH DANIEL married MARY BILLINGTON.
- (4) DARBY DANIEL married ANNE CARY.
- (5) ROGER DANIEL ( b. in ENGLAND ).
- (6) WILLIAM DANIEL ( Of NEW KENT COUNTY ).

(2) JOHN DANIEL, of ACCOMAC and NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, Virginia, married ELIZABETH. He died in 1666, and after his death his widow married as his third wife THOMAS HARRISON of an old EASTERN SHORE family. Children:

- (10) WILLIAM DANIEL married SARAH WILLIAMS
- (11) JOHN DANIEL married MARY WILLIAMS
- (12) ELIZABETH DANIEL married JOHN BATES.

(10) WILLIAM DANIEL died leaving a will in ACCOMAC COUNTY, dated in 1688 in which he mentions two sons and his wife SARAH; witnessed by JOHN WILLIAMS, SR.

The two sons of (10) WILLIAM DANIEL ( Of ACCOMAC COUNTY, VA. ) whose will was dated in 1688, but not probated until 1692, were

- (20) ~~WILLIAM DANIEL~~ married JANE COLLINS  
(21) JAMES DANIEL, married ANNE PARKER.

The (21) JAMES DANIEL who married ANNE PARKER died in GOOCHLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, intestate in the year 1734. He left no will but his wife ANNE was made administratrix of his estate and RICHARD PARKER was one of her bondsmen.

He had three sons, RICHARD, WILLIAM and JAMES DANIEL. This last named son, JAMES DANIEL was the one who married ELIZABETH WOODSON, daughter of BENJAMIN WOODSON, who is mentioned in this volume in the notes on pages 213 and 242.

(11) JOHN DANIEL who married MARY WILLIAMS, daughter of JOHN WILLIAMS SR. and sister of JOHN WILLIAMS who married MARY KEELING, was the grandfather of the JOHN DANIEL who died and left a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1763 shown herein on page 212.

The last will and testament of (11) JOHN DANIEL is dated JANUARY 5, 1685-6, in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and appears on the records of that county. It was proved MAY 24, 1686, and the abstract I have provided:

1. To my son JOHN, all lands, houses, etc., but if JOHN should died without issue, to son WILLIAM; if he should die without issue to eldest daughter ( not named, but her name was ELIZABETH ); but if she should die without issue to youngest daughter MARY.
  2. To daughter MARY two silver spoons.
  3. To god-son GEORGE BATES, a cowe and calfe.
  4. Wife ( not named, but her name was MARY) Executrix.
  5. If my wife dies, my loving friends MR. BENJAMIN BUCK and MR. EDWARD BRUCE to look after my children.
- Witnesses: MARY BRUCE and WILLIAM PINKETEMAN.\*

The probate of the foregoing will was granted to BARENTHINE HOWIE (HOWELL) who, between the death of the testator and the time the will was presented for probate had married MARY DANIEL, the executrix and widow. It is likely that the will had been withheld from probate for about two years and that JOHN DANIEL died shortly after the will was written, about 1686-7.

\* WILLIAM PINKETEMAN was the father-in-law of RAIPHE GRAVES and the grandfather of HENRY GRAVES who married MARY WILLIAMS; he was also the grandfather of COLONEL WILLIAM EATON (see page 43 ) of GRANVILLE COUNTY.

From this will it will be ascertained that the children of (11) JOHN DANIEL and his wife MARY WILLIAMS were:

- (30) JOHN DANIEL married ANN BATES  
(31) WILLIAM DANIEL married SARAH WILLIAMS\*  
(32) MARY DANIEL died young.  
(33) ELIZABETH DANIEL married CRUTCHFIELD.

Following herewith is an abstract of the will of (30) JOHN DANIEL, as same appears in VOL. 16 of the YORK COUNTY ORDERS, WILLS, ETC., page 274. Dated November 12, 1722. Probated May 18, 1724:

Will of JOHN DANIEL, of BRUTON PARISH, York County, Virginia:

Items: To eldest son JOHN DANIEL, one-half of that tract of land in HANOVER COUNTY that I lately bought of JOHN BRYANT, where he is now lately seated, or this plantation in YORK COUNTY where I now live, which one of them he shall make choice of; and the remainder, after son JOHN hath made choice, I give to my son WILLIAMS DANIEL.

Items: To son JAMES DANIEL, the other half of the land in HANOVER COUNTY.

Items: To son JOHN DANIEL, my negro man named TOM, with bed and all necessities he carried with him to keep house in HANOVER COUNTY.

Items: To son JAMES DANIEL, a negro woman JEROME and increase, etc. He to be bound to a trade that he shall choose, by my Executors.

Items: To son WILLIAMS DANIEL, a negro boy named WILL.

Items: To daughter SARAH BARKSDALE, negro woman MOLLY and her increase.

Items: To daughter HANNAH DANIEL, a negro boy named TOM.

Items: To sister ELIZABETH CRUTCHFIELD, fifty shillings.

Executors: Son JOHN DANIEL and friend, JAMES BATES.

Witnesses: JOHN HUMPHREYS, ROBERT WHITECHURCH and MARTHA GRANGER.

So, the children of (30) JOHN DANIEL and his wife ANN BATES, were:

- (34) JOHN DANIEL ( He married ANNE WILLIAMS )  
(35) WILLIAMS DANIEL ( He married ELIZABETH WATKINS ).  
(36) JAMES DANIEL ( He married JEAN KELSO ).  
(37) SARAH DANIEL ( She married a BARKSDALE ).  
\*(38) HANNAH DANIEL ( She married JAMES LEWIS ).

\*HANNAH DANIEL was a minor and after the death of her father she chose CHARLETON FLEMING as her guardian. He had married her father's first cousin, HANNAH BATES.

NOTES ON SOME ALLIED CONNECTIONS OF THE  
DANIEL FAMILY.

**THE BATES FAMILY.** The first BATES to arrive in VIRGINIA, so far as any record I can find is concerned, was JOHN BATES, who was a "servant" of ABRAHAM PERREY, who at one time was the wealthiest man in the JAMESTOWN settlement. JOHN BATES is mentioned as early as 1626, JOHN BATES became a "merchant", and must have been a man of parts. ABRAHAM PERREY died in 1626 and left a will, in which one of the "overseers" named by him was the REV. GREVILLE POOLEY, who had courted CYRIL JORDAN, the early VIRGINIA GLAMOUR GIRL, who had no less than five husbands and who sued her for breach of promise. It so happens that the genealogy of the BATES FAMILY, the descendants of JOHN become intimately related to the JORDAN family afterwards, just as they also intermarried with the WOODSONS. The ancestress of the WOODSONS is said to have been a SARAH WINSTON. That there is some foundation for this claim is partly supported in reason by the fact that when JOHN BATES died in 1686 in BRUTON PARISH, YORK COUNTY, the witness to his will was WILLIAM WINSTON (BOOK 4, p. 166 YORK COUNTY). Fairfax Harrison, in his admirable story of the SKIDAWING HARRISONs, says that JOHN BATES was born about 1598 and died in 1686 and that he was a resident of MIDDLEBROWN (BRUTON) PARISH at the time of his death. This writer has puzzled over the obvious connection of the BATES FAMILY with the DANIEL FAMILY for many years and has at last ferreted out the facts. The name of the wife of JOHN BATES will never be known, perhaps, but reasoning the matter from all angles it is not improbable that SARAH WINSTON (whom it is claimed was the wife of DR. JOHN WOODSON) may have had a sister who married JOHN BATES and that they were both sisters of the WILLIAM WINSTON who witnessed the will of BATES in 1686. If so, the connection between the BATES and WOODSONS dates back to 1620 when DR. JOHN is supposed to have arrived in Virginia. ROGER DANIEL, the ancestor of the DANIEL FAMILY is believed to have come along not long afterwards, say about 1630 or 1635. I have raked up only two children for JOHN BATES and his wife, whoever she may have been. They were:

- (1) GEORGE BATES (born about 1625).
- (2) SUSANNA BATES married STEPHEN TARTON.

The children of STEPHEN TARTON (shown in Chart on page 231) were STEPHEN, JOHN (m. SUSANNA FLEMING), SUSANNA (m. CHARLES FLEMING), JUDITH (m. JOHN WOODSON), CHARLES, and ELIZABETH, who married STEPHEN HUGHES.

The name of the wife of (1) GEORGE BATES is said to have been MARY.

- (1) GEORGE BATES (and his wife MARY) had children:

- (3) JAMES BATES (1650-1723)
- (4) JOHN BATES (1756-1719) m. ELIZABETH DANIEL.

(4) JOHN BATES and his wife ELIZABETH DANIEL (sister of JOHN DANIEL who married ELIZABETH WILLIAMS) had the following children:

- (5) GEORGE BATES (Called "My God-son GEORGE BATES" in will of JOHN DANIEL in 1685-6)
- (6) JAMES BATES m. SARAH ....
- (7) ANN BATES married JOHN DANIEL (Will 1723-4)
- (8) HANNAH BATES married TARTON FLEMING
- (9) JOHN BATES JR. married SUSANNA FLEMING.

The brothers JAMES and JOHN BATES both became QUAKERS under the preaching of the famous THOMAS STORY and it was at the home of JOHN BATES on SKIDAWING that STORY held one of his first meetings in VIRGINIA. JOHN BATES and his wife ELIZABETH DANIEL entertained STORY though they were not Quakers, but STORY in his account says that at this meeting "both JOHN BATES and his wife were convinced of the truth".

(5) GEORGE BATES. Of him we have no record other than the mention made of him in the will of his uncle JOHN DANIEL in 1685.

(6) JAMES BATES and his wife SARAH (maiden name unknown) were the parents of HANNAH BATES who married SAMUEL JORDAN. SAMUEL JORDAN belonged to a QUAKER family of NANTUCKET or Isle of Wight County and they had a regular QUAKER WEDDING. They were married on JAN. 3, 1738.\*

---

\* NOTE: Among the nineteen persons (All QUAKERS, of course), who are listed among those who attended the wedding of HANNAH BATES to SAMUEL JORDAN on January 3, 1738, was a certain SAMUEL WALLACE. This wedding took place in YORK COUNTY on SKIDAWING CREEK. There was a family of WALLACE who lived in YORK and ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY to which this SAMUEL must have belonged. This SAMUEL WALLACE was NOT from PENNSYLVANIA, but belonged to the family of WALLACE that lived on BACK RIVER in NEW POGGONSON in YORK or ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY which was established there by the REV. JAMES WALLACE in the 17th CENTURY. SAMUEL WALLACE moved to PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia and settled on BUFFALO CREEK where he patented lands and married ESTHER BAKER, a daughter of CALES BAKER. In 1772 he moved to CHARLOTTE COUNTY. His son CALES BAKER WALLACE was born in 1742 and in 1782 father and son moved to KENTUCKY, where CALES BAKER WALLACE became a distinguished JUDGE on the Kentucky Bench. In 1775 CALES BAKER WALLACE was appointed an Executor of the will of JAMES CURRIEZEAN, of CHARLOTTE COUNTY. Three of his wife's brothers married daughters of REV. JOHN THOMPSON, who died in HICKORY CREEK COUNTY, N. C. in 1738.

(6) ANN RATES married JOHN DANIEL (See children page 248)

(7) HANNAH RATES married TARKIN FLEMING. TARKIN FLEMING was the son of CHARLES FLEMING and his wife SUSANNA TARKIN, son of STEPHEN TARKIN and SUSANNA RATES. This writer has never been able to find a complete list of the children of TARKIN FLEMING and HANNAH RATES, but below is given the names of those we have found ascribed to them from different sources:

- (10) TARKIN FLEMING married MARY BERNKLEY.
- (11) ELIZABETH FLEMING married JOSIAS PAYNE, JR.
- (12) JUDITH FLEMING married (1780) THOMAS WILLIAMSON.

MARY BERNKLEY who married TARKIN FLEMING JR. was the daughter of EDWARD BERNKLEY and JUDITH RANDOLPH, sister of THOMAS MARY RANDOLPH and ANNE CARY and daughter of WILLIAM RANDOLPH the son of THOMAS RANDOLPH and his wife JUDITH FLEMING; the latter a daughter of CHARLES FLEMING and his wife SUSANNA RANDOLPH (daughter of STEPHEN TARKIN and SUSANNA RATES).

JOSIAS PAYNE, JR. who married ELIZABETH FLEMING, daughter of TARKIN FLEMING, was the son of JOSIAS PAYNE and grandson of GEORGE PAYNE who married MARY WOODSON. MARY WOODSON was the sister of JOHN WOODSON who married JUDITH TARKIN (daughter of STEPHEN TARKIN and SUSANNA RATES). JOSIAS PAYNE JR. had a sister ANNE PAYNE who married WILLIAM HARRISON in 1765. JOSIAS PAYNE JR. moved from GOOCHLAND or PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VA. to the WATAUGA valley in TENNESSEE, and afterwards to the vicinity of NASHVILLE.

(8) JOHN RATES, JR. (brother in law of JOHN DANIEL will 1685) married SUSANNAH FLEMING. She was a sister of TARKIN FLEMING and the daughter of CHARLES FLEMING and SUSANNA TARKIN. She was the grand-daughter of STEPHEN TARKIN and SUSANNA RATES. Her sister URSULA FLEMING married TARKIN WOODSON, and after the death of her first husband JOHN RATES JR. of YORK COUNTY, she married JOHN WOODSON, a brother of TARKIN WOODSON. My information is that SUSANNA FLEMING and her first husband JOHN RATES, JR. had the following children:

- (15) CHARLES RATES
- (16) GEORGE RATES
- (17) JOHN RATES
- (18) JAMES RATES
- (19) FLEMING RATES

(19) FLEMING RATES married SARAH JORDAN, daughter of BENJAMIN JORDAN, of HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, son of THOMAS JORDAN of CHUCKATUCK, and was the father of

- (20) EDWARD RATES married MISS HARRISON
- (21) ELISHA RATES married MISS HARRISON
- (22) MARY RATES married BACCLIFFE
- (23) SARAH RATES married BACCLIFFE
- (24) THOMAS FLEMING RATES m. CAROLINE MARTINA WOODSON.

(24) THOMAS FLEMING RATES and his wife CAROLINE MARTINA WOODSON (daughter of CHARLES WOODSON and grand-daughter of TARKIN WOODSON and URSULA FLEMING) had the following children:

- (25) EDWARD RATES, U. S. Attorney General.
- (26) FREDERICK RATES
- (27) JAMES WOODSON RATES
- (28) TARKIN RATES
- (29) GEORGE RATES (Gov. of Missouri).
- (30) CHARLES RATES
- (31) FLEMING RATES
- (32) URSULA RATES m. FRANCIS HODGKINSON.

(19) HYL JAMES RATES, son of JOHN RATES, JR. and SUSANNA FLEMING, was a prominent member of the Assembly and the Conventions from GOOCHLAND COUNTY, who married SUSANNA RIX of HILLS, and had two sons who fought in the revolution, from HILLMAN COUNTY, VIRGINIA. They were:

- (33) CAPT. FLEMING RATES (1767-1785)
- (34) JOHN RATES.

SUSANNA FLEMING, who married JOHN RATES JR., after his death married JOHN WOODSON and moved to GOOCHLAND COUNTY and settled, and they had children JOHN, ROBERT, JOSIAH, STEPHEN, JUDITH and ELIZABETH WOODSON. JOHN WOODSON was the brother of TARKIN WOODSON and they were the sons of JOHN WOODSON who married JUDITH TARKIN and grandson of STEPHEN TARKIN and his wife SUSANNA RATES. JOHN WOODSON who married JUDITH TARKIN was the son of ROBERT WOODSON and his wife ELIZABETH; and ROBERT is supposed to have been one of the two sons of DR. JOHN WOODSON and his wife SARAH WINTON. As stated before, JOHN RATES, the ancestor of the RATES FAMILY may also have married a WINTON.

It will be seen that the wife of JOHN RATES, JR. (son of GEORGE RATES, son of JOHN, the emigrant) was ELIZABETH DANIEL, daughter of JOHN DANIEL and grand-daughter of EDGAR DANIEL, the "known kinsman" of NILES CARY, the immigrant from BRISTOL, ENGLAND. Thus, it is shown that NILES-ANNE DANIEL, her father JOHN and her grandfather EDGAR DANIEL were the direct ancestors of all of the members of the RATES FAMILY shown above, from JOHN RATES JR. on down.

JOHN DANIEL (father of JOHN DANIEL who married ANN WILLIAMS, who died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1765) was a first cousin of JOHN RATES JR., second cousin to HYL JAMES RATES of ALBEMARLE and to FLEMING RATES, father of the distinguished family of HODGKINSON and ANNEANNE.



(34) JOHN DANIEL ( Son of JOHN DANIEL and ANN BATES ) married ANNE WILLIAMS, and his wife was a sister of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS who married SAMUEL HENDERSON, the ancestors of the HENDERSONS of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. The children of JOHN DANIEL and his wife ANNE WILLIAMS are mentioned in JOHN'S will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, an abstract of which is given on page 212 herein. They were:

- (40). JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL
- (41). JAMES DANIEL
- (42). SARAH DANIEL married JOHN HARRISON.
- (43). MARTHA DANIEL married a BARNER.
- (44). ELIZABETH DANIEL married CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY.

(40) JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, on the first MONDAY in MAY, 1786, was appointed on a committee with JOHN MASON and PLEASANT HENDERSON by the County Court of GRANVILLE COUNTY to run the line between GRANVILLE and WARREN COUNTY ( See page 210 herein). JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL lived in WARREN COUNTY when he made his will May 22, 1809, in which he mentioned the following devices:

- 1. My beloved wife MARY DANIEL the use of my estate both real and personal during her natural life and after her death -
- 2. To my son EADOCK DANIEL, my land and plantation whereon I now live, together with my two negroes, DAVE and JERRY.
- 3. To my daughter MARTHA VAUGHAN my two negroes LUKE and LUCY and \$50 in cash.
- 4. To my daughter MARY STAMPER, my negroes PETER, JIMMY and GRANT and their increase.
- 5. To my step-son JONATHAN GRAVES \$100.00.
- 6. To my step-daughter FRANCES TRICE, a box of furniture and my cupboard and old negroes SAM and NANCY.
- 7. My son EADOCK and son-in-law WILLIAM STAMPER.

Witnesses: JAMES BULLOCK, FRANCIS TUCKER and WILEY SMITH.

The husband of his daughter MARTHA DANIEL was VINCENT VAUGHAN, a fact gleaned from other sources than the will, and this name harks back to SKIMINO CREEK and NEW KENT COUNTY, where, on the Quit Rent Rolls of 1704 we find the name of VINCENT VAUGHAN, probably the grandfather or possibly the Great Grandfather of this particular VINCENT VAUGHAN.

The EADOCK DANIEL family genealogist tells us, as does the will itself, that JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL had been twice married. That his second wife MARY was the widow of JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES ( See abstract of his will herein p. 213 ), and that her maiden name was JONES. This genealogist fails to disclose the name of his first wife, whom he must have married before 1768 ( as EADOCK DANIEL was born that year ) or the names of any children by his first marriage except EADOCK. A comprehensive account of the descendants of EADOCK DANIEL has been furnished us, including his numerous children by his wife ELIZABETH LEWIS, but no reference is made to the fact that EADOCK DANIEL married a second wife in his old age by whom he had at least two children. An account of these will be given under WAKE COUNTY NOTES.

(41) JAMES DANIEL. His wife, at the time his will was written in GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1785, was SARAH. There is no mention of anything indicating that she was a second wife. His children were, according to his will he had the following children:

- (50) JOHN DANIEL
- (51) WILLIAM DANIEL
- (52) REUBEN DANIEL m. ELIZABETH HARRISON, DEC. 12, 1781.
- (53) RICHARD HARRISON
- (54) JOSEPH DANIEL
- (55) MARY DANIEL m. DAVID ROYSTER JAN. 11, 1775.
- (56) ANN DANIEL

At the time this will was written RICHARD, JOSEPH and ANN DANIEL were probably minors, because there is a clause in the will which reads: "For each child, when they come of age a bed and furniture."

The will also mentions "my son in law EDMUND SMITH". The WILEY SMITH who witnessed the will of his brother JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL was probably a son of this EDMUND SMITH, and the inference from the will is that the daughter who married EDMUND SMITH is not mentioned in the will by name.

MARY DANIEL, the daughter who married DAVID ROYSTER, at the time this will was made in 1785 had three children, who are mentioned in the will: LUCY, POLLY and REBECCA ROYSTER, the testator's grandchildren.

(52) REUBEN DANIEL who married ELIZABETH HARRISON was, of course, marrying his first cousin, the daughter of JOHN HARRISON and his wife SARAH DANIEL. The family genealogist has furnished the following account of their children: (1) SOPHIA DANIEL ( married SMITH ), JESSE DANIEL ( m. MARIA SMITH ), JENNIE DANIEL ( m. a WELLS ), RICHARD ( married a MORROW, and moved to Tennessee and later to ALABAMA ), ELIZABETH ( m. an UNDERWOOD ), NANCY ( m. a HIGG ), MARTHA ( m. a GALLAGHER ), SARAH DANIEL married AMOS LILES (1789-1863).

In order to make these numerous connections plain to the reader I shall now switch back again, this time from the DANIEL to the HARRISON FAMILY, prominent in GRANVILLE COUNTY.

# THE QUEEN'S CREEK ( YORK COUNTY, VA.) HARRISONS.

THE HARRISON FAMILY of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA were of the QUEEN'S CREEK HARRISONS in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

JOHN HARRISON, who married SARAH DANIEL ( p. 280 ) was the ancestor of the GRANVILLE COUNTY HARRISONS. His wife SARAH DANIEL was the daughter of JOHN DANIEL who married ANNE WILLIAMS, sister of ELIZABETH WILLIAMS who married SAMUEL HENDERSON. Her parents, JOHN DANIEL and ANNE BATES lived somewhere between QUEEN'S CREEK and SKIDING CREEK in YORK COUNTY, Virginia. (See map and list on page 283 herein).

JOHN HARRISON, who married SARAH DANIEL did not live in GRANVILLE COUNTY, but in HALIFAX COUNTY, Virginia, where he died in 1861. Before his death sometime he had settled there among his wife's kindreds, the DANIEL, BATES and some of the WILLIAMS families. JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, his wife's brother, was named as one of the executors of his will and at that time may have been living in HALIFAX COUNTY.

In order to establish the line of descent of JOHN HARRISON, the compiler will first attempt to show that he was NOT a descendant of what is called the JAMES RIVER HARRISONS, as these HARRISONS who descend from the first BENJAMIN HARRISON (1630) are popularly called. Numerous "family genealogists" have tried in vain to connect JOHN HARRISON ( who married SARAH DANIEL ) with the latter family. They refused to concede that he was not as descended, and several accounts have been PUBLISHED and are to be found in public libraries and volumes, in which such erroneous contention is adhered to, in spite of the fact that there is positively no basis for such claims. It is not improbable that there may have been a remote connection between the JAMES RIVER HARRISONS and these who settled on QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, but if so, it dates back to ENGLAND somewhere and is too distant to be considered here or to be of interest to this writer. My friend GEN. FRANCIS BUSTON HARRISON, of VIRGINIA, co-laborer with his late brother, HON. FAIRFAX HARRISON in compiling the "SKIDING HARRISONS" is unquestionably the best authority now living on this subject. I have pumped him dry in my bethersome efforts to connect these two families, in vain. He knows more about the JAMES RIVER HARRISON antecedents than the members of that family know, and I am impressed with the ideas he has advanced as to whom the ancestors of the first BENJAMIN HARRISON were. In fact, I believe that in his famous "FOOTNOTES" in the VIRGINIA MAGAZINE OF HISTORY & BIOGRAPHY, particularly Vol. 53 p. 21 (January, 1945) he has found the real solution, ( which is referred to and quoted from on page 99 herein ).

To aid the claimants to JAMES RIVER HARRISON descent, this writer presents herewith an interesting SKETCH of that family, showing the MAIN DESCENDANTS ONLY of that line for the first SIX GENERATIONS. If the ancestor you claim is not among them you simply DO NOT KNOW.

## ( First Generation )

BENJAMIN HARRISON  
(Died ca. 1645)

(Second) BENJAMIN HARRISON (1645-1712)

PETER HARRISON ( No Issue )

(Third) BENJAMIN HARRISON (1673-1710)  
Of WESTOVER

HENRY HARRISON  
No male issue

NATHANIEL HARRISON  
Of WAKEFIELD

(Fourth) BENJAMIN HARRISON (Berkeley)  
m. ANNE CARTER ...

NATHANIEL HARRISON  
Of BRANDON

BENJAMIN HARRISON  
m. SUSANNA DICKSON

(Fifth) BENJAMIN HARRISON  
The "Signer"  
had 1

NATHANIEL HARRISON  
(d. young)  
DICKSON HARRISON  
(d. young)

NATHANIEL HARRISON  
had 1  
HENRY MURFORD HARRISON

(Sixth) BENJAMIN HARRISON  
WILLIAM H. HARRISON  
CARTER D. HARRISON

BENJAMIN HARRISON  
m. EVELYN DICK  
had 1

BENJAMIN HARRISON  
(1747-1798)  
PETER COLE HARRISON

GEORGE EVELYN HARRISON

WILLIAM DICK HARRISON

(Fifth) CARTER HARRISON  
m. SUSAN RANDOLPH

NATHANIEL HARRISON  
m. ANN CILLIAN

HENRY HARRISON  
m. ELIZ AVERT

CHARLES HARRISON  
m. CLATBORNE

ROBERT HARRISON

(Sixth) ROBERT CARTER  
HARRISON  
FRYTON HARRISON  
RANDOLPH HARRISON  
CARTER H. HARRISON

HENRY HARRISON  
BENJAMIN HARRISON  
NATHANIEL HARRISON  
JOHN HARRISON  
(Died in COLONIA)

HENRY HARRISON  
FRYTON HARRISON

AUGUSTINE HARRISON  
CHARLES HARRISON  
HENRY E. HARRISON

TWO MORE ARE  
IDENTITY  
Uncertain

According to the will of JOHN HARRISON, of HALIFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in the year of 1761, he had sons JAMES, JOHN, RICHARD, INHAM and ARTHUR HARRISON. A study of the subjoined CHART of the male members of the BENJAMIN HARRISON family through the first SIX GENERATIONS will disclose, that aside from the young JOHN HARRISON (son of RATHBURN HARRISON, of the fifth generation) there was not a male member of that Harrison family who bore any of these names. In the "KINDS and THEIR RELATIVES", a reputable genealogical work, which this writer has no desire to discredit, a THOMAS HARRISON, who is claimed to have been a descendant of the BENJAMIN HARRISON family is classed as a revolutionary soldier. There is not a THOMAS HARRISON anywhere in the JAMES RIVER HARRISONS for the first SIX GENERATIONS, so, the writer of the "KINDS" book is bound to be mistaken.

JOHN HARRISON, who married SARAH DANIEL, was born, lived a long life, begot a numerous family and died nearly twenty years before the revolutionary war got well under way. He was contemporaneous with about the FOURTH or not later than the FIFTH generation of the JAMES RIVER HARRISONS.

#### SIX OF THE EARLIEST HARRISONS IN VIRGINIA.

This compiler is satisfied from his investigations that all of the HARRISONS in NORTH CAROLINA came originally from VIRGINIA. GEN. FRANCIS BURTON HARRISON in a series of important articles in the Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, called "FOOTNOTES" has given an authentic account of the SIX HARRISONS known to have been the first in Colonial Virginia, which briefly stated were as follows:

1. RICHARD HARRISON, Master's Mate, who came to VIRGINIA in 1606 on a voyage with CAPT. RATHBURN HARRISON, a nephew of SIR WALTER RALPH. They probably landed on the "HARTSHORN" of Virginia, in what is now ACCOMAC or NORTHAMPTON COUNTY. This was three years before the first emigrants arrived in VIRGINIA. Most of the party, including RICHARD HARRISON, were killed by the INDIANS, and HENRY SMITH thereupon took his course home for ENGLAND. This RICHARD is identified by GEN. FRANCIS BURTON HARRISON as a probable uncle of JOHN HARRISON, who in 1622-3 was Acting Governor of the VIRGINIANS.

2. ENSIGN JAMES HARRISON lived in VIRGINIA from the time of his arrival in 1616 until his death, MARCH 22, 1682. He first entered Virginia as one of CAPT. JOHN MARTIN'S "people" and was sent out by MARTIN with Esau Beesington to trade for corn with the INDIANS of the "HARTSHORN KIDNEY". His wife was ANNE OLIFF, and after the death of ENSIGN JAMES HARRISON his widow ANNE (OLIFF) HARRISON became the wife of the famous JUSTINIAN COOPER.

3. HARMON HARRISON, according to CAPT. JOHN SMITH, came to Virginia in 1606 on GUNSWICK-FRANK NEWPORT'S third Voyage. It is believed that he died of fever or some ailment. It is established that HARMON HARRISON was a brother of JEFFREY HARRISON, Mariner, who died leaving a will proven in LONDON in 1606. No proof of the date of his death, but it is surmised that he died unmarried and without children because of his disappearance from the records of the Colony, shortly after his arrival in the country. HUGH BLAIR GRIGG advanced the theory that HARMON HARRISON may have been the father of BENJAMIN HARRISON of the Council. More will be said about HARMON HARRISON later in the notes.

4. ANNE HARRISON, the wife of ENSIGN JAMES HARRISON who became the wife of JUSTINIAN COOPER. The will of JUSTINIAN COOPER shows they left no surviving children.

5. LINNY, GUNSWICK HARRISON lived in VIRGINIA for SIX years and died there in 1624, having arrived there in 1618. He was a son of WILLIAM HARRISON and a brother of SIR. JOHN HARRISON, of LONDON. He settled on the Eastern side of CHESAPEAKE BAY in what is now SUSSEX COUNTY, and directly opposite to MARTIN'S BEANTON. BENJAMIN HARRISON, of the COUNCIL, owned land also on the "Upper Chesapeake" near by the same place. One would naturally think they may have been brothers, but from all accounts they were NOT, though their relationship is possible in some degree. In a dispute with CAPT. RICHARD STURGEON in 1624 he received a slash between the garter and the knee & shortly thereafter died. A jury decided that he died a natural death and not from the wound thus received.

6. RALPH HARRISON died in what is now ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY sometime between APRIL in 1625 and FEB. 16th of the following year. He had, it seems, previously been living in the EAST INDIES before 1609. Nothing further appears to be known about him, so far as his residence in Virginia is concerned.

From 1626 for the next six years, or until 1630, no person of the name of HARRISON is known to have been living in VIRGINIA.

FROM "THE SKIMMO HARRISONS" (p. 5). We know that RICHARD HARRISON (1600-1644), the immigrant, was born in ST. NICHOLAS PARISH in the town of COLCHESTER, ESSEX, but when and under what circumstances he came to VIRGINIA we do not know. The earliest record of him in Virginia is of his paying tithes in 1624 in respect of a patent of land on QUEEN'S CREEK, in MIDDLETON (afterwards NEWTON) PARISH, YORK COUNTY. His plantation lay within the limits of SKIMMO HURD and for nearly two hundred years the name SKIMMO spelled HOME to his family. His estate shows he was a man of substance, and in addition to himself and his wife ELIZABETH HENKOTH he brought into the Colony eight persons.

**THE FIRST HARRISONS OF QUEEN'S CREEK.** So far as the actual records show **RICHARD HARRISON** was the first of the name to settle on **QUEEN'S CREEK** in **YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA**. His wife was **ELIZABETH HENSOOTH** and **HANCO HENSOOTH**, a brother of **ELIZABETH HARRISON** arrived in **VIRGINIA** and settled in the same general neighborhood about the same time. In 1635 he witnessed a deed by **Sgt. JOHN UTE**, of **UPPATRIA**, with **EDWARD MAJOR**. **JAMES HENSOOTH** lived until 1681.

In 1645 a certain **JOHN HARRISON**, designated as a "cleese kinsman" of **RICHARD HARRISON**, above, was living there on **QUEEN'S CREEK** and bought two Indians.

**RICHARD HARRISON'S** "cleese kinsman" **DR. JEREMY HARRISON** settled near him, also on **QUEEN'S CREEK**, according to the "SHIRING HARRISONS" page 6. He had been in the East Indian service. He married a **MRS. WHITTHRAVE**. The available records about him fail to show any evidence that he left any children or descendants. On writer in **TIME'S MAGAZINE**, Vol. 6, declares that he was a brother of **JOHN HARRISON**, mentioned above.

**JEREMY HARRISON** and **JOHN HARRISON** were sons of a **HENRY HARRISON** who may have been in **Virginia** contemporaneously with **RICHARD HARRISON**.

**ROBERT HARRISON** (1613-1648) also settled first in **MIDDLETOWN (NEWTON) PARISH** and later in **YORK-HAMPTON PARISH** in **York County** and in 1630 married **ELIZABETH COMINS**, daughter of **NICHOLAS COMINS** and his wife **ELIZABETH** (who may have been a **HARRISON**). After the death of **NICHOLAS COMINS**, his widow **ELIZABETH** married **FRANCIS WHEAT**. Many of the **HARRISONS** in **NORTH** and **SOUTH CAROLINA** were descended from this **ROBERT HARRISON**, including **COL. ROBERT HURTON**, whose grandmother was **ANNA HARRISON**, his daughter.

**NICHOLAS HARRISON**. This was **DR. NICHOLAS HARRISON**, who also owned lands on **QUEEN'S CREEK** and in 1652 made his last will and testament and gave all of his estate to his mother, **DOROTHY HARRISON**. It was a comprehensive will and was sworn to by **JAMES PARSONS** and **ELIZABETH CHAMBERS**. This **Dr. NICHOLAS HARRISON** was a ship's doctor, but at the time of his death was designated as a "planter of **York County**". Obviously, he died without children and may never have been married.

**SAFT. THOMAS HARRISON** was another one of the name who settled on **QUEEN'S CREEK** in **YORK County**. He is supposed to have been a seaman and Master of the Ship "HURON", which belonged to **COL. WILLIAM PRIOR**, a member of the Court of **YORK COUNTY** and who was otherwise prominent. On **JAN. 11, 1641/2** he bought 200 acres in the **Parish** and **County** of **York** from **SAFT. WILLIAM HOGGAS** and **MARY DICKINSON** for 4000 pounds of tobacco. He and **SAFT. THOMAS HARRISON** and **RICHARD HENRY**, Esq. are each remembered in the will of **COL. WILLIAM PRIOR** which was admitted to record in **York County** on **January 25, 1646**. **Col. Prior**, in his will, also mentions his brother in law, **JAMES CLAYTON** and his daughters **MARGARET** and **MARY PRIOR**, leaving to the former "my whole part of the ship **HURON**" commanded by **SAFT. THOMAS HARRISON**. The following interesting item is taken from **Williams & Mary Magazine** Vol. 23:

"**WHEAT, FRANCIS WHEAT**, of **LONDON**, Merchant, bound for **Virginia**, on the Ship "HURON" with **SAFT. THOMAS HARRISON**, he (FRANCIS WHEAT) being servant (in the service) of **MR. JOHN WHITE**, of **LONDON**, Grocer, **WHEAT** & **WHITE**, appoint **ANTHONY STANFORD**, factor for **WILLIAM ALLEN**, a Merchant, agent to trade goods in the event **WHEAT** should die." Date, **SEPT. 16, 1646**.

**Magazine** (Vol. 23) dated **JAN. 30, 1646**:

"**Thomas** to be delivered to **WILLIAM ALLEN**, merchant in **LONDON** by **SAFT. WILLIAM HOGGAS**, Esq. and wife **MARY**, to **THOMAS HARRISON**, Master of the ship **HURON**."

\* **FRANCIS WHEAT** married **ELIZABETH COMINS** (after the death of **NICHOLAS COMINS**) and became the step-father of **ELIZABETH COMINS** the wife of **ROBERT HARRISON**; and **SAFT. WILLIAM HOGGAS** sold lands in **YORK COUNTY** to **SAFT. THOMAS HARRISON**. **COL. ROBERT HURTON**, of **GRANVILLE COUNTY**, whose mother was **FANITHA MING**, was the grandson of **MARY HUNT** who married **ROBERT MING** son of **JAMES MING** and **ANNA HARRISON** (daughter of **ROBERT HARRISON** and **ELIZABETH COMINS**), and after the death of **ROBERT MING** she married **WILLIAM ALLEN**, whose sister **JUDITH ALLEN** married **ROBERT HURTON**, grandfather of **COL. ROBERT HURTON**.

Considering the above, we have listed the following **HARRISONS** who settled on **QUEEN'S CREEK** in **YORK COUNTY**:

1. **RICHARD HARRISON** (1630)
2. **JOHN HARRISON** (1646)
3. **JEREMY HARRISON** (1646)
4. **ROBERT HARRISON** (1630)
5. **NICHOLAS HARRISON**, M. D. (1652)
6. **SAFT. THOMAS HARRISON**

In listing the above **HARRISONS** we have given the dates where they are shown on the records, though it is patent that some of them were there much earlier. And we have omitted the mention of **TWO OTHER HARRISONS** who MAY have been residing in the same locality at the same time:

7. **HANCO HARRISON**, who came to **VIRGINIA** in 1608 on **CHRISTOPHER NEWPORT'S** third Voyage, and whose name disappears from the records and who "is believed to have died of fever or some ailment". The mere disappearance of his name from the records doesn't establish it as a fact that he died. His brother, **WILLIAM**, lived until 1634. He may have lived even longer, but the fact that he was not mentioned in **WILLIAM'S** will may mean that he was then dead. The testator, **WILLIAM**, when he made his will, mentioned his own son, **WILLIAM**, with an expression of doubt "if living, or his heirs". If he did not know whether his eldest son was alive, doubtless he was equally ignorant as to brother **HANCO'S** being alive or deceased.

8. **BURR HARRISON**. (Many the professional genealogists will throw a fit). The name, on the records of **LANCASTER COUNTY** in 1654, is spelled **BURR**, but I have no sort of doubt but that it was the old **NORTHEN** **BURR** or "BUR" as he sometimes signed it himself. (Page, 51 and 60 Vol. 23 **VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS** by **REVEREND FLETCHER**, for **Lancaster County**.)



It is not the theory of the compiler that all of the HIGHT HARRISONs who settled in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, most of them owning lands and living on QUEEN'S CREEK, were brothers. It is his theory that there is a strong probability that they were all more or less related to each other. From what has been said in the preceding page (283) there is strong evidence of a very close relationship between ROBERT HARRISON and CAPT. THOMAS HARRISON. Charts of the first three generations of the families of ROBERT HARRISON and RICHARD HARRISON have been furnished the writer by GEM. FRANCIS BURTON HARRISON, of Charlottesville, Virginia, which show:

RICHARD HARRISON (1630-1664) married ELIZABETH HESCOTE, and emigrated to Virginia about 1634-5. He died about 1664. Will lost because of disappearance of the record book. The supervisors of his will were ROBERT HARRISON and JAMES HESCOTE. This is a very strong indication that ROBERT and RICHARD HARRISON were brothers, as JAMES HESCOTE is known to have been his brother in law. RICHARD HARRISON had these children:

- (1) JOHN HARRISON (1668-1690) m. MARY HALL.
- (2) WILLIAM HARRISON (1660-1713-19) m. MARY HUBBARD.
- (3) JAMES HARRISON (1658-1703?) m. (1) ANNE (2) JANE BURLLEY.
- (4) ANNE HARRISON m. JOHN KENDALL (1628-1702)
- (5) ELEANOR HARRISON (b. 1655) m. WILLIAM WALKER.

(1) JOHN HARRISON and MARY HALL had children: MARY HARRISON m. JOHN HUBBARD, and RICHARD HARRISON (1690-1722). His will mentions JOHN KENDALL and sister MARY HUBBARD.

(2) WILLIAM HARRISON and wife MARY HUBBARD (Da. of MATTHEW HUBBARD) was the ancestor of the "SKIMINO HARRISONs", and had four children: WILLIAM HARRISON married ANN RATCHLIFE (his dates 1690-1722); JOHN HARRISON (alive 1727) possibly moved to SURRY COUNTY; THOMAS HARRISON (living in 1710); SAMUEL HARRISON (living in 1715). JOHN HARRISON (who was alive in 1727) married MARY.... MRS. MARY (HUBBARD) HARRISON was living in 1709 when she gave a power of attorney to or in connection with land bought by WILLIAM JORDAN (York County Records), and in 1714 FLORENCE McCARTY bought a tract of land from JOHN HARRISON and his wife MARY. This JOHN was the son of (3) WILLIAM HARRISON.

(3) JAMES HARRISON (1658-1703) m. (1) ANNE (2) JANE BURLLEY, widow of GEORGE BURLLEY, but so far as is known, had no children. Nothing shown after 1703 about him.

(4) ANNE HARRISON (m. JOHN KENDALL, who left will in 1702 and only mentions one son, RICHARD KENDALL. In 1711 RICHARD KENDALL served on a jury in YORK COUNTY.

(5) ELEANOR HARRISON married WILLIAM WALKER. No further information, except that long afterwards a WALKERS FAMILY was intimately connected with the HARRISONs of PITTSBURGH COUNTY, Virginia, who may or may not have been of this same tribe.

ROBERT HARRISON (1613-1668) was aged 45 years in 1658. His wife was ELIZABETH COMINS (Or GUMMINGS as I find it on the YORK RECORDS), the daughter of NICHOLAS COMINS and his wife ELEANOR, who after his death married FRANCIS WHEELER. From all accounts it appears that this was the elder FRANCIS WHEELER, father of another FRANCIS WHEELER, a London Merchant. ELIZABETH COMINS who married ROBERT HARRISON about 1650 had one brother NICHOLAS COMINS, whose wife was named ELIZABETH. According to FRANCIS BURTON HARRISON'S chart, ROBERT HARRISON and his wife ELIZABETH COMINS had the following children:

- (1) NICHOLAS HARRISON (1652-1697) m. m.
- (2) ROBERT HARRISON m. SARAH.
- (3) JAMES HARRISON (1661-1696) died s. p.
- (4) AMANDA HARRISON (1650-17\_\_\_) m. JAMES MINGE.
- (5) FRANCES HARRISON m. THOMAS SHANDS.

The following additional information comes from a different source, and adds a daughter ELIZABETH HARRISON to the above list, in what purports to be the will of ROBERT HARRISON. It gives no further information about either NICHOLAS or JAMES HARRISON, but does give the following:

(2) ROBERT HARRISON was a builder and erected the brick prison or jail in YORK-TOWN and perhaps the CUSTOM HOUSE located there.

(4) AMANDA HARRISON was mentioned as the grand-child of MRS. ELEANOR WHEELER in her will in 1660, together with her son NICHOLAS COMINS. And AMANDA HARRISON, after having been previously married once or twice, finally married JAMES MINGE, the Clerk of CHARLES CITY COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and they were the parents of a ROBERT MINGE, who married MARY HUNT, daughter of WILLIAM HUNT and TABITHA MURCH. This last marriage produced TABITHA MINGE, who married NATHAN BURTON, who was the father of COL. ROBERT BURTON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. HUTCHINS BURTON moved from VIRGINIA to GRANVILLE COUNTY, where he had a tragic ending (See p. 20 of this volume).

(5) FRANCES HARRISON married THOMAS SHANDS, the father of WILLIAM, who patented lands in SURRY COUNTY, VA. in 1722 and married ELIZABETH ROBERTS, daughter of JOHN ROBERTS, of SURRY COUNTY, who left a will in 1740. They had one son named WILLIAM SHANDS. This WILLIAM SHANDS died leaving a will in SURRY COUNTY, VIRGINIA in 1759, in which is named sons THOMAS, JOHN and WILLIAM SHANDS, and THREE daughters, whose Christian names are omitted, but who married respectively, one a man named STUART, another a NATHANIEL MITCHELL, and another a certain CHRISTOPHER GOLIGHTLY.

NOTE: It appears MORE obvious that, considering the data above presented, ROBERT and RICHARD HARRISON were brothers, and there is also a very strong indication that CAPT. FRANCIS WHEELER'S presence connects them with CAPT. THOMAS HARRISON mighty close. Follow the line.

SOME DESCENDANTS OF (42) SARAH DANIEL AND JOHN HARRISON

JOHN HARRISON, who married SARAH DANIEL, died in HALIFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA, as has been heretofore stated in the year 1761. The witnesses to his will were JOSEPH COLLINS, FRANCIS LUCK and one THOMAS GREENWOOD, and the Executors were JOHN GRISON (GRISHOLM) and JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL his brother in law. From the will and from other reliable sources, the children of JOHN HARRISON and SARAH DANIEL were as follows:

100. JAMES HARRISON (b. JULY 20, 1748) m. ELIZABETH HAMPTON. (x)
101. JOHN HARRISON.
102. ANDREW HARRISON
103. RICHARD HARRISON (b. MARCH 18, 1762) m. ANN PATILLO. \*
104. ISRAH HARRISON (b. 1780) m. AMY GILLIAM
105. MARY HARRISON m. a COOPER.
106. MARTHA HARRISON m. a COOPER
107. ELIZABETH HARRISON m. NATHAN DANIEL (See p. 260).
108. NANCY ANN HARRISON m. WILLIAM DANIEL\*\*

\*ANN PATILLO was the daughter of REV. HENRY PATILLO the noted pioneer NORTH CAROLINA minister and teacher.

\*\*WILLIAM DANIEL who married NANCY ANN HARRISON was the Great Great grandfather of this compiler.

(x) ELIZABETH HAMPTON was the sister of the first COL. WARE HAMPTON, who served in the American Revolution.

100. JAMES HARRISON (These numbers are merely for identification and to be used in references in other parts of the account) married ELIZABETH HAMPTON, a daughter of ANTHONY HAMPTON who was massacred by the Indians in the upper part of South Carolina, and who was a sister of Col. Wade Hampton, as stated above. The best and most reliable account this compiler has been able to find of their children is as follows:

200. JOHN HAMPTON HARRISON (1777-1838) m. JEMIMA JENNINS.
201. HARRIET HARRISON (b. 1778) m. SAMUEL HARRIS.
202. LOUISE JANE HARRISON (b. 1780) m. (1) JOHN WRIGHT (2) a WILSON.
203. JAMES HARRISON (b. 1782) m. SARAH HARRIS.
204. CLARISSA HARRISON (b. 1784)
205. RICHARD HARRISON m. CATHERINE SLOAN
206. ISRAH HARRISON (b. 1788) m. HARRIET KILPATRICK.
207. THOMAS HARRISON (b. 1790) m. HANNAH HARRIS
208. ELIZABETH HARRISON (b. 1792) m. ROWLAND THURMOND.
209. MARY V. HARRISON m. NATHAN HARRIS.
210. BENJAMIN HARRISON (1796-1812).
211. HENRY HARRISON (1798-1808).

101. JOHN HARRISON
102. ANDREW HARRISON

JAMES HARRISON, who married SARAH HARRIS was the grandfather of DR. THOMAS PERCIV HARRIS, of the English Department of the North Carolina State College of Agriculture and Engineering of the University of North Carolina, in 1945, in a letter to this compiler, makes the following interesting observations in regard to the history of JOHN and ANDREW HARRISON, who were two of the sons of JOHN HARRISON and SARAH DANIEL:

"My grandfather HARRISON appears in all his records to be scrupulously careful. Here is what he wrote of his uncles, JOHN and ANDREW:

'ANDREW never married, died a young man in GRANVILLE'.

'JOHN married, died in the employ of LAMAR and WILLIAMS at a place now or lately called Hartsville near the Shallow Ford on Yadkin, Surry county, N. C.'

"The account continues about grandfather's father:

'JAMES married ELIZABETH HAMPTON, whilst in the employ of the same firm, in their store at GRAY SPUR on Deep Fork branch of DAN RIVER, two miles from Stokes, N. C.' "

103. RICHARD HARRISON and his wife ANN PATILLO (Da. of Rev. HENRY PATILLO) according to the best authority available, had these children:

220. JOHN HARRISON (b. 1778)
221. JANE HARRISON (b. 1779) m. CHRISTOPHER COLLINGS (See p. 264)
222. NATHAN HARRISON m. JAMES MOORE
223. MARY HARRISON m. THOMAS WOODHOFF GR. GR. Grandson of ROBERT HARRISON of QUEEN'S CHURCH.
224. HENRY HARRISON (b. 1782).
225. RICHARD HARRISON (b. 1787) m. a widow GRUND who was ANN MOORE.
227. SARAH PATILLO HARRISON married ANDREW BARTY.

NOTE: A JAMES PATILLO HARRISON (b. 1789) m. SALLIE LANDRUM in LUNenburg CO. Va. 1807.

612 Sagoy Road, Charlottesville, Va.  
October 23, 1942.

Worth S. Ray, Esq.

Box 1111, Austin, Texas.

My Dear Mr. Ray:

I have this morning received your very kind and most interesting letter, and it gives me great pleasure to enter into a correspondence with one whose ancestors three hundred years ago lived as near neighbors of my own in York County, Virginia.

First, let me offer several suggestions in explanation of the Harrisons of Skinsie. This was undertaken by my brother and myself as a memorial to our father who died in 1904. The material for the biographies of the three generations back of us was collected by me from family letters which I assembled for the purpose from various members of the family.

The genealogical research in XVII and XVIII (centuries) records was done for me by a professional genealogist, our cousin, the late Wilson Miles Cary, who had been living in London and had made considerable investigation of the records there at my request for the English provenance of our Queen's Creek Harrisons. (Skinsie was the name of the Quaker Meeting house which they attended after the middle of the XVIII century. I wanted my brother to call the stock the "Harrisons of Queen's Creek".)

We became rather impatient with the length of W. Cary's research in the English records and decided to go ahead without waiting for full proof of the theories then in hand - hence several mistakes, as we later discovered, in the early genealogy.

These I will indicate as follows:

(a) There is no proof that Richard Harrison of Queen's Creek, came from St. Nicholas Parish, Colchester - although I have for many years been living in England myself and have indulged in much research. I have today no idea whence Richard Harrison came.

(b) There is no proof of the names of the wives of the first three Harrisons (Richard I, William I and William II) of Queen's Creek - they are mere surmises and the' possibly correct, are not justified in our book.

My brother felt so abridged over this (when we were better informed) that he declined to distribute the rest of the copies of the Harrisons of Skinsie. When I came back from Europe last year, my sister in law and I decided to complete the distribution of this book and this has been done to several libraries throughout the country. After all, it was really a biographical work, and the genealogy was only incidental to it.

As for the Harrison items on the genealogy, I am satisfied that they are scrupulously accurate and to be entirely relied on from say 1650 downwards.

So far as I know, of the three sons left by Richard I, Harrison, of Queen's Creek (who died 1664) and the three sons of his brother (?) Robert Harrison who moved about 1664 from Queen's Creek to the site of the property now known as "Kingside" in York County and died there in 1668, there were no MALE descendants in the third generation except in my own line. I should much like to be corrected if inaccurate in this point - or any other statement I may venture to offer you.

Your opinion that these men Richard I and Robert were of the third generation in Virginia is of extreme interest to me at the present moment, since I am engaged in writing a "foot-note" on the six or seven Harrisons known to have been in Virginia up to 1684 when the Charter was revoked. So far as I have been able to ascertain, none of them left descendants in Virginia. If you can tell me otherwise I shall not only be exceedingly grateful but take pleasure in giving you the appreciation in my article.

If Richard I and Robert of Queen's Creek were of the third generation, and born and brought up in Virginia, that would explain why they could not sign their own names!

As for Benjamin I, Harrison, the immigrant and founder of the family of James River Harrisons, I shall be able to publish no proof of his English provenance unless these who are still working on the records for me in England can gather further information. Conditions nowadays over there are, as you can well imagine, exceedingly difficult. One lady who was doing some work for me last year in Norfolk has been bombed out three times. It takes months to get answers to ordinary questions sent to England. All I could do in an article on Benjamin (I) at present is to use up the information in hand and indulge in "speculations". My only excuse for offering even a speculation at this time would be that I am getting pretty old myself!

It would not surprise me to find relationship between the Harrisons of Queen's Creek and those of Brandon, since my great grandfather Harrison, of Lynchburg, a century ago used to tell his children that he was "related to the best people on the South side of the James" - but naturally I have never cared to make use of so vague a statement and have always denied steadily any such relationship as (to) the Harrisons.

The other Harrison families in lower Tidewater to which you make reference are of course of great interest to me, but I cannot make even fairly intelligent comment on them without a good deal of research. When I left occupied France last year, I was allowed as a special courtesy from the German High Command to bring out one suit case of my papers. I naturally chose my English notes, since I knew I could recapture these relating to Virginia from the records over here.

Please forgive the length of this letter and believe me, very glad to be in touch with you, and I should be most grateful for any further information you can give me about my ancestors of Queen's Creek. I am much entertained by your description of the rash of Harrisons all over the country to get on the band-wagon of Brandon and Berkeley. As I have been living abroad for thirty years, I assumed that people had all become Democrats over here.

Sincerely yours,

FRANCIS BURTON HARRISON.

GEN. FRANCIS BURTON HARRISON (Governor General of the Philippines in the administration of Woodrow Wilson) is a descendant of RICHARD HARRISON (1620-1664) of QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. In one of his "Footnotes" (51 Va. Mag p. 160) Gen. Harrison makes public for the first time in 1943 an abstract of the will of a JEFFREY HARRISON, proved in LONDON, Dec. 17, 1606, in which he mentioned his mother SUSANNA and the following brothers and sisters:

- (1) WILLIAM HARRISON
- (2) ROBERT HARRISON
- (3) HARMON HARRISON
- (4) THOMASINE CLARE
- (5) ANN REYNOLDS.

(1) WILLIAM HARRISON (called the oldest brother in the will) left will in LONDON also on May 6, 1634. In his will he mentioned his own children, WILLIAM, TOBIAS, SUSAN and MARY and his wife MARY. He also mentioned his two sisters ANN REYNOLDS and THOMASINE CLARE and his brother ROBERT; also leaving a bequest to "my brother's children, ROBERT and MARTHA."

(3) HARMON HARRISON is identified as the HARMON who came to VIRGINIA in 1608, and who is supposed to have died shortly after, leaving no issue.

(4) THOMASINE HARRISON had married MR. CLARE or CLARE, Master of a ship called the "GIFT OF GOD", which belonged partly to JEFFREY HARRISON, her brother, and which is mentioned frequently in the very early Colonial records. In 1623 the "GIFT OF GOD" was under a charter to EDWARD BENNETT of VIRGINIA and was still under the command of CAPT. CLARE, her husband.

(5) ANN HARRISON in 1606 was married to WILLIAM REYNOLDS, named in the JEFFREY HARRISON will as his executor. At that time he had a son NICHOLAS REYNOLDS, called the "nephew" of the testator.

We find WILLIAM REYNOLDS living on QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, as early as 1641.

We know that HARMON HARRISON came to VIRGINIA in 1608. He, also, possibly lived in this neighborhood in YORK.

The YORK COUNTY records show a family of CLARE living in the county as late as 1687. (Vol. VIII York Records).

ANN HARRISON lived on QUEEN'S CREEK, the wife of WILLIAM REYNOLDS.

ROBERT HARRISON lived on QUEEN'S CREEK at least as early as 1645, when he had a dispute with JOHN UNDERWOOD. (Vol. II, York Records, p. 49).

RICHARD HARRISON lived on QUEEN'S CREEK (apparently a brother of ROBERT, as early as 1634 when he paid tithes.

Dr. NICHOLAS HARRISON also lived there until his death in 1653. (See page 283).

CAPT. THOMAS HARRISON, who bought lands in this same settlement is mentioned as early as 1640.

Deed, JUNE 10, 1641. John Bell of Queen's Creek, planter, sells SAMUEL WATKINS his plantation and house in QUEEN'S CREEK, formerly purchased from WILLIAM REYNOLDS. Witnesses were George Clarke and William Roberts. (Vol. I York Records). This was apparently the same lands, or a part of them, which was afterwards sold by John Bell to John Williams, ancestor of the family that afterwards married into the DANIEL and HENDERSON FAMILIES of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

The truth of the matter is that the mere fact that certain members of a family are never mentioned on the public records does not mean they have ceased to exist or never existed. There were many more families named HARRISON in York County than have ever been found on the records. To say they never existed and were NOT there does not make sense. Non-contemporaneous records establish that they MUST have been there, in order to account for so many who appeared to have once been there represented.

TO ILLUSTRATE: In 1645 ROBERT HARRISON and JOHN UNDERWOOD were directed by the YORK COUNTY COURT to "agree upon a division of a cropp" of tobacco. Some fifty years later an ANDREW HARRISON married a grand-daughter of JOHN UNDERWOOD. Who was that ANDREW HARRISON? Was he of no relation to ROBERT HARRISON? Considering the custom and complex of these early families to intermarry with their oldest associated families and their cousins, an almost universal practice among them, a negative answer would not make sense or sound reasonable. So far as the records show ROBERT HARRISON had no son or grandson named ANDREW, or "any male descendants of the name of HARRISON after the THIRD GENERATION." But he could have had a cousin ANDREW HARRISON, the son of a BROTHER, who in turn, had a son ANDREW. That is probably what happened.



That RICHARD and ROBERT HARRISON were brothers is almost conclusively proven by the fact that ROBERT HARRISON was one of supervisors of RICHARD HARRISON'S will in 1664, with RICHARD'S brother in law JAMES HESOUTH, and the further fact that when ROBERT HARRISON, son of ROBERT died his legatees were his "loving friend RICHARD KENDALL and his heirs". This RICHARD KENDALL was the son of JOHN KENDALL and ANNE HARRISON, the daughter of RICHARD. As ROBERT HARRISON was born in 1613 and RICHARD seven years later in 1620, one can see also that these two brothers represented only a piece of a family. Sons and daughters may have been born before ROBERT and also between ROBERT and RICHARD. Who were these missing sons and daughters, and who were the parents? Without actual proof the evidence is convincingly strong that they were the sons of ROBERT, the brother of JEFFREY HARRISON and of HARMON HARRISON, and of MRS. ANN (HARRISON) REYNOLDS, the wife of WILLIAM REYNOLDS, of QUEEN'S CREEK. So, after familiarizing himself with the extant records of all the HARRISONS in Virginia at this period, and their numerous activities, he concludes that:

ROBERT HARRISON and his wife MARY had children:

- (1) GEORGE HARRISON "Mariner", d. 1634.
- (2) ROBERT HARRISON (1613-1668)
- (3) SAMUEL HARRISON
- (4) RICHARD HARRISON
- (5) MARTHA HARRISON

(1) GEORGE HARRISON made his will Nov. 17, 1630, in which he mentions his brother RICHARD HARRISON. Other legatees were GERALD PINSON, ROBERT COLSON, PETER HOLLOWAY and WILLIAM ALLISON. The will shows he had been in the service of the EAST INDIA COMPANY.

(2) ROBERT HARRISON (See pages 253-254).

(3) SAMUEL HARRISON. I have found no record of SAMUEL HARRISON, but have a record of another SAMUEL, whom I am quite sure must have been his son. He died in GLOUCESTER COUNTY (Va.) in Feb. 1703-4 without leaving a will. His wife was SARAH HUNT, the daughter of WILLIAM HUNT who died in GLOUCESTER in 1688. (ROBERT MINGE, a grandson of ROBERT HARRISON (1613-1668) married MARY HUNT, daughter of a WILLIAM HUNT, probable son of this WILLIAM). The will of THOMAS PINSON (of GLOUCESTER) in 1697, mentions two sons of SAMUEL HARRISON: WILLIAM HARRISON and SAMUEL HARRISON, JR. In 1744 two grandchildren of SAMUEL HARRISON and his wife SARAH HUNT were JOSEPH and PRISCILLA HARRISON.

(4) RICHARD HARRISON (1620-1664) See pages 253-254.

(5) MARTHA HARRISON. Mentioned in the will of her Uncle, WILLIAM HARRISON in 1634. No further record.

CAPT. THOMAS HARRISON of the ship HONOUR, owned by COL. WILLIAM PRYOR, was obviously a very close kinsman of the children of ROBERT HARRISON and his wife MARY named in the above list. I am inclined to the view that he was a cousin of ROBERT, JEFFREY and HARMON HARRISON and that he was also the brother of ELLENOR HARRISON who was the wife of COL. WILLIAM PRYOR. In fact, in the abstract of COL. PRYOR'S will in YORK COUNTY, he is called "brother in law" but GEN. FRANCIS BUCKNER HARRISON who has gone to much trouble to investigate the matter, declares that in the ENGLISH VERSION of the will, which he examined, it is revealed that this is a mistake, due to a misplaced comma. CAPT. THOMAS HARRISON'S dates are 1690-1678, which would make him a contemporary of MRS. PRYOR and of the parents of ROBERT and RICHARD HARRISON. I regret very much my inability to give a list of his children. It appears that he died leaving a will in which their names are mentioned. Among them was a JOHN HARRISON, who died before his father. This JOHN HARRISON left a son JOHN, who was Master of a vessel riding in JAMES RIVER on May 15, 1706 and whose name appears on a petition presented to the council by a number of other seamen for some purpose. (Executive Journals of Virginia). A later CAPT. THOMAS HARRISON who patented lands in SURREY COUNTY with one JOHN SCOTT on ATCHAMWOCK SWAMP falling into the HOTTOWAY RIVER, whom I have not positively identified at this writing may have been a grandson also. He was apparently one of the PRINCE GEORGE and BRUNSWICK COUNTY HARRISON ancestors, his daughter ANN HARRISON having married one of the HAMBLINS from YORK COUNTY.

HARMON HARRISON. It is the writer's deliberate conclusion after working for some years on this HARRISON FAMILY, that HARMON HARRISON, son of SUSANNA, and brother of JEFFREY HARRISON, who came to JAMESTOWN on CHRISTOPHER NEWPORT'S third voyage in 1608-9, did NOT die of disease, that he survived the Indian troubles (perhaps because of being absent from the Colony at the time), that he married and left children and that he was the ancestor of a large number of the HARRISON FAMILIES OF VIRGINIA who have been so much trouble to the genealogists for the past hundred years or more. He was the ancestor of JOHN HARRISON who married SARAH DANIEL, who settled in and finally died; leaving a will in the County of HALIFAX in VIRGINIA, an abstract of which is on page 256. He married a sister of ANDREW HILL, whose son ANDREW was in NORFOLK in 1638 and 23 years old at that time. Their children were: (a)

1. JOHN HARRISON m. MYLSBOUGH HILL
2. THOMAS HARRISON
3. JAMES HARRISON
4. ANDREW HARRISON
5. HANNAH HARRISON m. JAMES HILL
6. WILLIAM HARRISON
7. THOMASINE HARRISON m. RICHARD WHITEHEAD.
8. ELIZABETH HARRISON m. JOHN HILL.

(\*) What the writer is trying to do is to explain, as near as he can, from whence came the numerous families who settled in GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, and what became of them, and in this instance, where the Harrisons came from. He knows their ancestry was from the South side of the JAMES RIVER and that they were related to the HARRISONS of QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY. The records to be drawn upon are very scant. The only record of HARMON HARRISON has already been repeated. The names of his children and grand-children are simply the work of deduction BASED UPON THE FEW SCANT RECORDS available. Pure reason and common sense has been employed. The hard-boiled genealogist is expected to reject it all and many of them at the same time will adopt as the Gospel truth material that has not a grain of sense to it, when subjected to the light of pure reason. I can prove in hundreds of instances that they are wrong, and challenge any of them to DISPROVE these records(?).

Here I shall quote from the "Harrisons of Shimino, page 16:

"In 1768 the Harrisons of Shimino became Quakers, and by the marriage of William Harrison, fourth of the name, with Margaret Jordan, there was blended in the blood of his descendants an inheritance of the vigorous and manly character of the Jordans of Henric and the Bates of Shimino, who, since 1660 had been leaders among the Friends in Virginia."

WILLIAM HARRISON, the first (son of RICHARD HARRISON) married MARY, who was the daughter of either MATTHEW HUBBARD or his wife's second husband, JEROME HAM. She may have been MARY HAM. This first WILLIAM'S dates are 1750-1719.

WILLIAM HARRISON, the second (1675-1727) married ANNE HATCLIFFE.

WILLIAM HARRISON, the third, (1706-1771) married MARGARET BUCK.

WILLIAM HARRISON, the fourth, (1740-1819) married in 1765, MARGARET JORDAN, referred to in the above quotation.

RICHARD HARRISON was contemporaneous with the children of HARMON HARRISON named on the preceding page (1620-1664). Both were of the second generation. Therefore, the WILLIAM HARRISON "fourth of the name" who brought the QUEEN'S CREEK HARRISONS into the QUAKERS, was of the SIXTH GENERATION.

I shall now take up one of my "fragments" from the actual records:

WILLIAM BRESSIE, or BRESSY, was a QUAKER, who had settled early on LAWE'S CREEK, on the plantation of CHRISTOPHER LAWE in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY. In 1674 he was one of the overseers of the will of M<sup>r</sup>. NICHOLAS HILL. He was a planter in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in 1671. He bought lands from MANUEL HATWELL on February 9, 1688, (Isle of Wight Book 1 p. 21). His wife, SUSANNA JONES, was the sister of REV. ROWLAND JONES, minister of BRISTOL PARISH in "Middletown Plantation" where the QUEEN'S CREEK HARRISONS lived.

He probably died sometime about 1700, as his will was proved in Isle of Wight County, June 9, 1701 (Vol. 7, W & M p. 254). Some provisions of his will were:

Certain lands to his brother, WILLIAM HARRISON.

Certain lands to "my kinsman" JOHN HARRISON (Son of JOHN HARRISON, deceased, and his wife MELBOROUGH.)

JOHN HARRISON to be allowed timber off certain lands to construct a dwelling house, etc.

JOHN JORDAN, son of THOMAS JORDAN, lately deceased.

Quaker Meeting House at LEVY'S NECK.

My wife SUSANNA, my sopper still, and after her decease to JOHN HARRISON and WILLIAM HARRISON.

From Page 217 of the Valentine Papers: WILLIAM BRESSIE of the UPPER PARISH of ISLE OF WIGHT County, Planter, and SUSANNAH, his wife, give to WILLIAM YARBETT, JOHN GRAVES, FRANCIS WHEAT, EDWARD PAYNE, THOMAS TOOKER and HENRY WIGGS and the rest of the Servants of God frequently called QUAKERS one house built by the said people in the place called LEVY NECK old field, near the Creek-Side, with ground sufficient for a graveyard and what more may be thought fit, with free egress and for the said people through the said BRESSIE'S land. Recorded in Isle of Wight Court by JOHN FITZ, Clerk.

From page 215 of the Valentine Papers: FRANCIS BRESSY of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, son of HUGH BRESSY of the same County, Planter, marriage to ELIZABETH WIGGS, daughter of HENRY WIGGS (See above). Witnesses were John Scott, Blackabee Terrell, WILLIAM HARRISON, Joan Scott, MARTIN HARRISON, George Wiggs, Sarah Wiggs and KATHERINE SCOTT. July 15, 1715.

From same Page: HUGH BRESSY and SARAH BRESSY were witnesses to the marriage of MATTHEW JORDAN, of HANDEMOND COUNTY to SUSANNAH BRESSY, widow of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, March 17, 1702.

From page 658 Valentine Papers: MATTHEW JORDAN, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY received a deed to 100 acres in the County aforesaid, known as LONG NECK, being part of 1050 acres, from WILLIAM HARRISON, devised to him by WILLIAM BRESSY of said Parish and County. December 23, 1713. On December 28th following SUSANNAH JORDAN, wife of MATTHEW JORDAN and the widow of WILLIAM BRESSY releases her dower to lands held by WILLIAM HARRISON. Same Page.

We are told that WILLIAM HARRISON ( the second ) married ANNE RATCLIFFE ( Scimino Harrison p. 18 ); that the third WILLIAM (1705-1771) and his wife MARGARET MAUPIN had a son WILLIAM ( the fourth ) who married MARGARET JORDAN, and that this last WILLIAM had a sister ELIZABETH HARRISON who married WILLIAM RATCLIFFE, and that two of the sons of WILLIAM RATCLIFFE and ELIZABETH HARRISON married daughters of the fourth WILLIAM HARRISON and his wife MARGARET JORDAN. The RATCLIFFE family were QUAKERS at the time the second WILLIAM HARRISON (1650-1719) married ANNE RATCLIFFE, if the following record is correct:

Page 738 Valentine Papers (Friends Meeting Records): RICHARD JORDAN, son of THOMAS JORDAN of Chumuckatuck deceased, marriage to REBECCA RATCLIFFE, daughter of RICHARD RATCLIFFE of TRAVENCOCK NECK, married in the house of her father, the sixth month (JUNE) in the year 1706. The witnesses were JOHN JORDAN, brother ROBERT JORDAN, brother JAMES JORDAN, MARGARET JORDAN, mother, MARY JORDAN, MARGARET JORDAN, RICHARD RATCLIFFE, ELIZABETH RATCLIFFE, mother, RICHARD RATCLIFFE, brother, JOHN RATCLIFFE, brother, WILLIAM SCOTT and others.

On page 258 of BOODIN'S 17TH CENTURY ISLE OF WIGHT we are told that JOHN HARRISON was married to a sister of WILLIAM BRESSIE, a QUAKER, who was an overseer of the will of NICHOLAS HILL, and that SARAH LUCK was a sister of JOHN JENNINGS who married one of the daughters of MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL, and owned lands adjoining JOHN HARRISON in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY November 6, 1719.

The foregoing items ( on this and the page preceding ) are set out somewhat in detail by the compiler to show certain things in connection with the HARRISONS who descended from RABMON HARRISON.

The will of WILLIAM BRESSIE discloses that there was an older JOHN HARRISON, then perhaps long deceased (1700), whose wife was MYLBOROUGH or MYLBOROUGH. As his son WILLIAM HARRISON was a "brother" of the old QUAKER and contemporaneous with him, he was married and had, perhaps grown sons by 1658, when BRESSIE bought lands from SAMUEL HANWELL in that year.

The notes show that both WILLIAM HARRISON and JOHN HARRISON must have married sisters of WILLIAM BRESSIE, and farther show that WILLIAM HARRISON was alive in 1719 when he sold 100 acres of his inherited lands (from BRESSIE) to MATTHEW JORDAN.

The JOHN HARRISON who married MYLBOROUGH HILL would not have been JOHN, the son of RICHARD, (1648-1690) who married MARY HALE, of course and had one lone daughter MARY, who married JOHN HUBBARD and a son RICHARD who died in 1722 unmarried.

The WILLIAM HARRISON who married a BRESSIE and was "called brother" in BRESSIE'S will was certainly not the WILLIAM (1650-1719) who married MARY HUBBARD or MARY HAM, and became the ancestor of all of the "Scimino Harrissons".

If what is pointed out so far was ALL the evidence we would not have a peg to stand on. The material evidence is the part that discloses the relationship between these WILLIAM BRESSIE HARRISONS and those of QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, which may not be brushed aside or ignored.

JOHN JORDAN, son of THOMAS JORDAN, lately deceased, is a legatee under the will. He was a brother of MATTHEW JORDAN, who in 1702 married the widow SUSANNAH BRESSIE, the sister of REV. ROWLAND JONES. Also a brother of ROBERT JORDAN, grandfather of MARGARET JORDAN who married the fourth WILLIAM HARRISON of QUEEN'S CREEK.

In other words JOHN HARRISON ( son of RABMON HARRISON? ) had two sons, JOHN and WILLIAM HARRISON who married sisters of WILLIAM BRESSIE, the QUAKER of LEVY NECK. In one sense they were brother's in law of REV. ROWLAND JONES, minister of BRUTON PARISH. That brought them mighty close to QUEEN'S CREEK.

They were co-legatees with the JORDANS of Mansfield and CHUCKATUCK. They were certainly step-sons of MATTHEW JORDAN, great uncle of MARGARET JORDAN, who married the fourth WILLIAM HARRISON of QUEEN'S CREEK.

They were in the same family circle with the RATCLIFFES who married into the JORDANS and the HARRISONS of LEVY NECK as well as the HARRISONS of QUEEN'S CREEK, all of whom were QUAKERS.

They had a brother (evidently) named MARTIN HARRISON, or else MARTIN was a son of either JOHN or WILLIAM ( the sons of JOHN and MYLBOROUGH HARRISON. Thus we are able to present from the RECORDS the names of at least two and maybe THREE sons of JOHN HARRISON, son of RABMON HARRISON, alive in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in 1700, 92 years after the ancestor first came to VIRGINIA. \*

\* THESE BRESSIE HARRISONS, although so little is said of them on the records were men of substance and importance and the echo of their lives reverberated in GRANVILLE COUNTY in its Colonial days. JOHN HARRISON (JR) was called "my kinsman", and WILLIAM HARRISON "my brother" in the BRESSIE will in 1701. BOODIN tells us that JOHN married a sister of William Bressie. WILLIAM HARRISON may have married a sister of SUSANNAH, his wife. If so he was in fact a brother in law of REV. ROWLAND JONES of BRUTON PARISH.

REV. ROWLAND JONES, of BRUTON PARISH had a son ORLANDO JONES. He had several sisters, one of whom married WILLIAM BRESSIE, as stated. ORLANDO JONES married MARTHA MACON. MARTHA MACON was the sister of GIDDEON MACON, who married PRISCILLA JONES, daughter of EDWARD JONES ( p. 43 this book ), and among the children of GIDDEON MACON and his wife PRISCILLA JONES was the distinguished HARRISON MACON.

5. HANNAH HARRISON, whom I believe to have been a daughter of HARMON HARRISON and have played as such, married JAMES HILL, a brother of MELBOURNE, who married JOHN HARRISON. She was perhaps a younger child of the family, for she was living in 1680 in Perquimans' Precinct in North Carolina. (This is when she and her husband attended the wedding of CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON & ANN ATWOOD at the house of FRANCOIS TOMES (THOMAS?). Hinchey's Quaker Genealogy Vol. 1. They had a daughter named HANNAH HILL who married JAMES PERISH, and another daughter who married JOHN PIERCE (See p. 126 "Index" this volume).

6. WILLIAM HARRISON and 2. THOMAS HARRISON, sons of HARMON HARRISON were, in my opinion, the ancestors of most of the HARRISONS who lived in ST. ANDREWS PARISH in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia, MURKIN PARISH, GREENSVILLE COUNTY, and later in NORTH CAROLINA. In my files are copies of data tending to substantiate this statement, including the will of at least one HARMON HARRISON and his wife SARAH and another HARMON HARRISON, son of a BENJAMIN.

7. THOMASINE HARRISON, daughter of HARMON HARRISON married RICHARD WHITEHEAD, of ABBINGTON PARISH, Gloucester County, as witness the following notes, from Book No. 7, Rappahannock County Deeds pp. 161-162:

NOV. 23, 1682: THOMASINE WHITEHEAD, wife of MR. RICHARD WHITEHEAD, GENT., of ABBINGTON PARISH, Gloucester County, Virginia, appoints her loving friends, MR. DANIEL GAINES, EDMUND CRANK, and MR. JAMES HARRISON, of Rappahannock County, Virginia, Gents, or either of them, her true and lawful attorney to acknowledge in RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY her release to lower on 2000 acres of land in the freshes of of Rappahannock River near a muddy creek formerly bought by my husband of Mr. JOHN and GEORGE MOTT and now sold to GEORGE COMOR, of WARE PARISH, Gloucester County. Witnesses were Samuel Orrill and MARY Whitehead. Recorded in Rappahannock, County, Virginia, November 24, 1682.

NOV. 23, 1682: MR. RICHARD WHITEHEAD, GENT., of ABBINGTON PARISH, Gloucester County, appointed his loving friend MR. JAMES HARRISON, of Rappahannock County, Virginia, his power of attorney to acknowledge in his stead a deed of conveyance of land lying in Rappahannock County, Virginia, to THOMAS COMOR, of Ware Parish, Gloucester County. (Said Thomas Comor paid 12,000 pounds of tobacco for this land).

Other records show that GEORGE MOTT mentioned with his brother JOHN in the first note above, died, and shortly afterwards his widow (about 1683-4) married MR. JAMES HARRISON, GENT., to whom RICHARD WHITEHEAD gave the power of Attorney, along with his wife THOMASINE. This JAMES HARRISON was a grandson of HARMON HARRISON, and RICHARD WHITEHEAD had married his AUNT, THOMASINE HARRISON.

8. JAMES HARRISON (Son of HARMON) married, but the name of his wife is, of course unknown. This compiler has concluded that he had three sons:

10. THOMAS HARRISON
11. GEORGE HARRISON (d. 1713).
12. ANDREW HARRISON (d. 1698) m. THOMASINE WHITEHEAD, daughter of MR.

RICHARD WHITEHEAD, of GLOUCESTER and his wife THOMASINE HARRISON (Daughter of HARMON HARRISON).

4. ANDREW HARRISON (Son of HARMON) married, but the name of his wife is, of course unknown. He also had three sons, whose names were:

13. JAMES HARRISON (d. 1712) m. the widow of GEORGE MOTT.
14. JOSEPH HARRISON (Of Westmoreland County in 1655).
15. ANDREW HARRISON (d. in ESSEX County 1718) "aged and infirm". His

wife was ELIZABETH, (possibly ELIZABETH LONG, sister of RICHARD LONG).

15. ANDREW HARRISON was the grandfather of JOHN HARRISON, who married SARAH DANIEL, and who died in HALIFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1761, the father of the HARRISONS who lived in GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

Following is an abstract of the will of 15. ANDREW HARRISON, the son of ANDREW, son of HARMON HARRISON, from the ESSEX COUNTY WILL BOOK 3, page 84; dated APRIL 28, 1718 and proved NOV. 18, 1718:

Being grown aged and at this time very sick and weak; wife ELIZABETH, Executrix; son ANDREW and son in law GABRIEL LONG my trustees and overseers. Have already settled three of my children, viz: WILLIAM, ANDREW and ELIZABETH on lands on which they now live; son WILLIAM, 270 acres; son ANDREW 200 acres, and daughter ELIZABETH 200 acres. Have put in the hands of WILLIAM STANWARD money to buy negroes for the use of my wife during her lifetime, and at her decease to daughter MARGARET LONG'S three youngest sons, GABRIEL, RICHARD & WILLIAM as soon as they shall reach 21 years. Personally after wife's death to my 4 children, WILLIAM, ANDREW, ELIZABETH and MARGARET.



The witnesses to 15 ANDREW HARRISON'S will were JOHN ELLIOTT or ELLIOTT, WILLIAM DAVIDSON and MARY DAVIDSON. The testator was of ST. MARY'S PARISH in ESSEX COUNTY. He was the father of

1. ANDREW HARRISON of SPOTTSYLVANIA and ORANGE COUNTY, Virginia.
2. WILLIAM HARRISON, of CAROLINE COUNTY.
3. ELIZABETH HARRISON who married THOMAS MUNDAY in September, 1810.
4. MARGARET HARRISON who married GABRIEL LONG.

1. ANDREW HARRISON (Son of ANDREW HARRISON who died in 1718) on August 10, 1708, gave bond in ESSEX COUNTY COURT as the guardian of ELIZABETH BATAILLE (D. B. 13 p. 128), and on January 2, 1710, ANDREW HARRISON and ELIZABETH, his wife, deeded land which was bequeathed by the said ELIZABETH'S father, JOHN BATAILLE. By which we know that the wife of ANDREW HARRISON, JR. was ELIZABETH BATAILLE, daughter of CAPT. JOHN BATAILLE, of ESSEX County, Virginia, who was CAPTAIN of Rangers against the Indians in 1692 and in the same year a member of the House of Burgesses from ESSEX COUNTY. Capt. John Bataille's wife was ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of MAJ. LAWRENCE SMITH, of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, commander of the garrison at the falls of the Rappahannock in 1676, who was recommended for a commission as a member of the Governor's Council, but who died before receiving the same. His son JOHN SMITH, of YORK COUNTY, succeeded to the honor.

1. ANDREW HARRISON and his wife ELIZABETH BATAILLE had the following children:

30. BATAILLE HARRISON (Will in AMHERST CO. 1775).
31. LAWRENCE HARRISON married CATHERINE (Of ORANGE COUNTY in 1754).
32. CHARLES HARRISON (In Orange County 1738). Wife SARAH.
33. JOHN HARRISON (married SARAH DANIEL).

The space available in this work will not permit an excursus into all of the ramifications of this set of HARRISONS, descendants of HARMON HARRISON. Their history is absorbingly interesting. LAWRENCE HARRISON, brother of JOHN who married SARAH DANIEL, resided at one time (1750) with the QUEEN'S CREEK HARRISONS in YORK COUNTY, where his first child, COL. BENJAMIN HARRISON was born. (He had nine children). Col. Benjamin Harrison of this family moved to KENTUCKY, and HARRISON COUNTY in that State was named for the LAWRENCE HARRISON family. The son ROBERT had two daughters CYNTHIA and ANN, and the town of CYNTHIANA, KENTUCKY was named for them.

2. WILLIAM HARRISON, the second son of ANDREW OF ESSEX (will 1718), lived in CAROLINE COUNTY, where he is said to have died in 1742. He had a son COL. BENJAMIN HARRISON who married PRISCILLA GARY, daughter of HUGH GARY, of ESSEX (Quit Rent Rolls 1704) who was intimate with and bought lands in Cumberland County, Virginia, from HENRY GARY, father of Hon. ARCHIBALD GARY of "Amphill" in Chesterfield, who was the father in law of THOMAS MANN RANDOLPH.

Last somebody complains that authorities are not cited throughout to support these statements, the writer's files are replete with statements from the records bearing out the several relationships set forth. There were other families besides the HARRISONS who came to GRANVILLE COUNTY and I cannot appropriate all the space to this one.

JOHN HARRISON and SARAH DANIEL had five sons, JAMES, JOHN, ANDREW, RICHARD and ISHAM. The names of the children of the first four have been given (p. 255).

104. ISHAM HARRISON, according to a descendant, married AMY GILLIAM and had the following children:

1. ANDREW W. HARRISON (b. 1780) m. ELIZABETH RODGERS.
2. LEMUEL RICHARD HARRISON (b. 1792) m. JUDITH WOOD.
3. LUCY HARRISON m. BENJAMIN GOODE
4. NANCY HARRISON m. MR. GEORGE.
5. PRISCILLA HARRISON married MR. ALLEN.

2. LEMUEL RICHARD HARRISON and his wife JUDITH WOOD had one son (Of which the descendant knows), though he probably had others, whose name was

10. ISHAM HARRISON, who married (1) MARGARET MINERVA HUMPHREYS  
(2) LAURA ANNEAR.

By his first marriage, ISHAM HARRISON had two children:

- 10a. PINGKEY HARRISON
- 10b. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH HARRISON married WILLIAM GANNY BURE.

By his second marriage ISHAM HARRISON had five children:

- 10c. LEMUEL HARRISON
- 10d. ARBERT HARRISON
- 10e. EFFIE HARRISON m. CLAYTON SWINEY, of CHRISTOPHER, ILLINOIS.
- 10f. EFFIE HARRISON m. WILLIAM SWINEY, of CHRISTOPHER, ILLINOIS.
- 10g. ELLA HARRISON m. HON. FRANK SPILLER, ATTY., of BENTON, ILLINOIS.

WILLIAM GANNY BURE (b. 1846) was still living in 1945, aged 97 years, at the town of LARDO, TEXAS, with two children, JAMES GUY BURE and MINNIE MAY BURE, our informant.

# SOME DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HARRISON AND ELIZABETH HAMPTON

Herewith are given some of the descendants of JAMES HARRISON and ELIZABETH HAMPTON, a list of whose twelve children are set forth on page 255 herein.

200. JOHN HAMPTON HARRISON was born January 22, 1772 and died May 22, 1837. He was a member of Congress from South Carolina, according to one report, which is not borne out by the Congressional Records, however. He married JEMIMA JENKINS and had the following children:

1. JOHN HAMPTON HARRISON married MARIA NEWSON.
2. JAMES HARRISON married a BERRY.
3. CLARISSA HARRISON, married SAMUEL THOMPSON
4. ELIZABETH HARRISON married SAMUEL GERRARD WALK
5. HARRIET HARRISON married McCLANAHAN. (SAMUEL G. McCLANAHAN).

I am informed that JEMIMA JENKINS was the son of a THOMAS JENKINS and his wife JEMIMA WILLIAMS, daughter of OWEN WILLIAMS, an ENGLISHMAN who settled in VIRGINIA in an early day, apparently in CULPEPPER COUNTY.

203. JAMES HARRISON (1782-1866) married SARAH MARIN (1791-1844), May 29, 1806, and they had the following children:

10. ELIZABETH HAMPTON HARRISON (b. 1810) married JUDGE JOSEPH NEWTON WHITTIER in 1830.
11. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON (1813-1861)
12. ELIAS EARLE HARRISON (1816-1843)
13. JAMES WASHINGTON HARRISON (1817) married MARY J. NEWSON in 1840.
14. FRANCIS HARRISON (1821-1822).
15. SAMUEL MARIN HARRISON (1823-1845)
16. FRANCIS EUGENE HARRISON (1826-1878) married MARY EUNICE FERRIN.

16. FRANCIS EUGENE HARRISON and his wife MARY EUNICE FERRIN had the following children:

20. FRANCIS EUGENE HARRISON, JR. (1862-1931)
21. THOMAS FERRIN HARRISON (b. Oct. 11, 1866).
22. JANE WARDLAW HARRISON (b. May 26, 1866.
23. LEWIS CLARK HARRISON (1868-1911).
24. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON (1870-1929)

21. THOMAS FERRIN HARRISON married ADELIN LAKE LEFTWICH, January 9, 1894, and had:

25. JANE LEFTWICH HARRISON (b. Sept. 10, 1895).
26. THOMAS FERRIN HARRISON, JR. (b. May 9, 1897).
27. FLORENCE LEFTWICH HARRISON (b. Sept. 4, 1901).
28. LEWIS WARDLAW HARRISON, (b. Sept. 23, 1903.

Dr. THOMAS FERRIN HARRISON, JR. is a member of the faculty of the University of Texas, and married a daughter of JUDGE GORDON BOONE, of Corpus Christi, Texas, a life long friend of this compiler. They have a son THOMAS FERRIN HARRISON III born May 17, 1943. This information was obtained from Dr. THOMAS FERRIN HARRISON, SR. of BALWICH, and from my old comrades in arms and at the bar, JUDGE BOONE, both the proud grandfathers.

206. ISHAM HARRISON ( 7th child and fourth son of JAMES HARRISON and ELIZABETH HAMPTON ) married HARRIET KELLEY and had the following children:

30. ANN ELIZA HARRISON m. Dr. BAYNES EARLE. ( To WACO, TEXAS ).
31. LAURA HARRISON m. JUDGE WILLIAM E. JACK ( Of Texas ).
32. JAMES E. HARRISON m. (1) MARY EVANS (2) HENRIETTA M. CARTER.
33. LOUISA JANE HARRISON (b. 1817) m. Hon. WELLS THOMPSON.
34. Dr. JOHN H. HARRISON (d. 1880.)
35. Dr. RICHARD HARRISON married three times, died WACO, TEXAS 1876.
36. GEN. THOMAS HARRISON ( Of Texas ).
37. WILLIAM E. HARRISON (b. 1825) never married.
38. HARRIET HARRISON m. WILLIAM B. EVANS and died 1876.
39. Dr. MOSES E. HARRISON, surgeon C. S. A. (d. 1894).
40. ELIZABETH HARRISON m. JOHN T. HARRON.
41. MARY VIVIAN HARRISON (Called "NINNY") married MATTHEW CLAY.\*

The data on the family of 206 ISHAM HARRISON is based on statements in a letter by RICHARD E. HARRISON, a great grandson of ELIZABETH HAMPTON HARRISON, grandson of ISHAM HARRISON and HARRIET KELLEY, and a son of JAMES E. HARRISON and his first wife MARY EVANS.

NOTE: The marriage of MARY V. HARRISON to MATTHEW CLAY, of ALABAMA reunited two old GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, families. MATTHEW CLAY, whom she married was the son of a MATTHEW CLAY, who in turn was the son of MATTHEW CLAY, of PITTSBURGH COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who married POLLY WILLIAMS, the only daughter of JOSEPH WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY ( Nat Bush District ), merchant, and SARAH LANIER, daughter of THOMAS LANIER. After this JOSEPH WILLIAMS died, his widow SARAH married another JOSEPH WILLIAMS, merchant of "SHALLOW FORD, a cousin of her first husband and the ancestor, by SARAH, of U. S. Senator JOHN WILLIAMS, of TENNESSEE.







"KEY" TO THE SHERIFF MAP OF COLONIAL GRANVILLE COUNTY.

(5) HENRY GRAVES, JR.	(72) HUGHES BURTON
(6) THOMAS SATTERWHITE	(79) THOMAS LAWIE
(12) CHESLEY DANIEL	(81) RICHARD BULLOCK
(13) DAVID BOYSTER	(88) JOHN DANIEL
(16) PETER BERRIETT	(89) HENRY SHARBY
(21) VALENTINE WHITE	(92) PHILMON HANKINS
(22) ERASTUS GILL	(93) SAMUEL HENDERSON
(24) JAMES RAY	(104) RICHARD HENDERSON
(29) HARRIET HIGH	(120) JONATHAN KITTRELL
(30) THOMAS HARRISON	(122) "SPELLING" JOHN ALLEN
(31) THOMAS RAY	(123) GREEN HILL
(41) JOHN KNIGHT	(125) PHILLIP PIERCE
(47) JOHN PERR	(133) EDWARD JONES
(50) STEPHEN TERRY	(136) WEST HARRIS
(52) JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES	(140) WILLIAM WATON
(54) WILLIAM CHRISTMAS	(145) ISHAM HARRISON
(62) DANIEL MORROW	(153) NATHANIEL MACON
(64) DANIEL WILLIAMS	(156) CHRISTMAS RAY
(65) MERVAN HUNT	(162) GIBSON MACON
(68) JOHN BOYD	(190) SUGAR JONES
(69) JOHN SIMS	(194) NICHOLAS MASSENBURG
(71) JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS	(200) SAMUEL BRYTON

(5) HENRY GRAVES, JR. On page 244 it will be seen that the compiler has identified this HENRY GRAVES, JR. as the son of HENRY GRAVES and the grandson of the HENRY GRAVES who married MARY WILLIAMS, the aunt of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON and of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY. From the SHERIFF MAP it will be noticed that HENRY GRAVES, JR. lived in the GOSHEN DISTRICT not far from (12) CHESLEY DANIEL. LEONARD DANIEL, a nephew of CHESLEY, married MARY ANN GRAVES, his sister. HENRY GRAVES, SR., his father, lived in the upper part of the Eastern area of the present GRANVILLE COUNTY in the ISLAND CREEK DISTRICT. RALPH GRAVES, his uncle, also lived in that part of the county. RALPH GRAVES, of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who married UNITY WHITE, was the Great Great grandfather of HENRY GRAVES, JR. of GRANVILLE COUNTY.

(6) THOMAS SATTERWHITE was a native of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where so many of the old families of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, originated. He married a step-daughter of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, the daughter of his wife AGNES by her first husband MR. KEELING. In the will of AGNES WILLIAMS, the relict of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS in 1802 in GRANVILLE COUNTY, she mentions HORACE and EDWIN and FROXY and NANCY SATTERWHITE as her grandchildren. These were the names of four of the children of THOMAS SATTERWHITE, who had married her daughter, who was also a half-sister of AGATHA WILLIAMS who married COL. ROBERT BURTON. ( See page 213 ).

The SATTERWHITE FAMILY seems unquestionably to have had its VIRGINIA origin in YORK and GLOUCESTER COUNTIES. In 1646 and 1647 the name of MARSHALL SATTERWHITE appears as confessing judgments in the YORK COUNTY court, and in JULY, 1687, MICHAEL SATTERWHITE of Mop Jack Bay ( in GLOUCESTER, confessed an indebtedness in YORK COUNTY. In 1742 THOMAS SATTERWHITE gave a quit claim for certain negroes to PETER RICE in YORK COUNTY. ( Page 2315 Valentine Papers ).

MARY SATTERWHITE and WILLIAM SATTERWHITE, from VIRGINIA, settled in KENTUCKY; THOMAS SATTERWHITE ( revolutionary soldier ) settled in NORTH CAROLINA and married a MISS KEELING, and another SATTERWHITE settled on Broad River in GEORGIA and left a numerous family, whose daughter - MILDRED m. JOHN H. WHITE, whose ancestors were related to UNITY WHITE ( m. RALPH GRAVES ) and became the ancestress of MAJ. GEORGE W. LITTLEFIELD, the noted Texas Cattle Baron and Philanthropist, of Austin, Texas.

(12) CHESLEY DANIEL. This CHESLEY DANIEL married JUDITH CHRISTIAN. He was the son of JAMES DANIEL, who was the Sheriff of ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1754, and whose wife was JENNIE HICKS. JAMES DANIEL, the old SHERIFF of ALBEMARLE was the son of a ROBERT DANIEL, who was SHERIFF OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, Virginia, in 1689; and he in turn was the son of a CAPT. WILLIAM DANIEL, of MIDDLESEX, and his first wife DOBOTHY.

JAMES DANIEL ( Sheriff of ALBEMARLE ) married JENNIE HICKS on NOV. 11, 1725, and his will in ALBEMARLE COUNTY in 1761 named the following children:

1. MARGARET DANIEL (1728-1734)
2. CHESLEY DANIEL (b. Jan. 6, 1731).
3. RUTH DANIEL (1733-1780).
4. ABRAHAM DANIEL (b. 1735).
5. JAMES DANIEL (b. 1738).
6. JANE DANIEL (b. 1740).
7. LEONARD DANIEL (b. 1741).
8. SUSANNAH DANIEL (b. 1743).
9. JOSIAH DANIEL (b. 1745).
10. JOHN DANIEL (b. 1747).
11. MARY DANIEL (b. 1749).
12. MERCY DANIEL (b. 1752).

2. CHESLEY DANIEL was the subject of this note and the one who moved to and settled in GOSHEN DISTRICT of GRANVILLE COUNTY and called his home "TRANQUILLITY". He was the father of BEVERLY DANIEL who was ATTORNEY GENERAL of NORTH CAROLINA and is buried in the City Cemetery at RALEIGH, North Carolina. CHESLEY DANIEL died in NORTH CAROLINA in 1814. He and JUDITH CHRISTIAN had the following children:

20. JAMES DANIEL (1762-1841) m. ANN VENABLE.
21. JOHN GRANVILLE DANIEL m. SUSAN WATKINS.
22. WOODSON DANIEL m. ELIZABETH MILTON.
23. BEVERLY DANIEL (d. in RALEIGH).
24. MARTHA DANIEL married GEORGE DANIEL (1736).
25. JUDITH CHRISTIAN DANIEL m. DAVID HUGHES (moved to Georgia).
26. GARD DANIEL (Twin of JUDITH C.)
27. SUSAN DANIEL m. JOHN WATKINS in 1798.
28. ELIZABETH DANIEL m. SAMUEL G. HOPKINS.
29. MARY DANIEL ( Said to have married a KEY - to TENN.)

20. JAMES DANIEL and his wife ANN VENABLE had a daughter ANN V. DANIEL who married DR. SAMUEL VENABLE WATKINS, and they had a daughter MARGARET ELIZABETH WATKINS who married WILLIAM MORTON ( Called "MOTON" ) and were the parents of BEN. W. S. MORTON, of Farmville, Virginia, who has rendered much aid in assembling this material.

10. JOHN DANIEL (b. 1747), the son of CHESLEY DANIEL and JUDITH CHRISTIAN, married ELIZABETH MORTON in 1772, lived in CHARLOTTE COUNTY, Virginia, and died in 1802, leaving a will in which he named his children:

30. SAMUEL DANIEL
31. JOSEPH MORTON DANIEL
32. JANE DANIEL m. STEPHEN REDFORD.
33. AGNES DANIEL m. WOODSON.
34. CHESLEY DANIEL married NANCY SIMS(?)
35. JOHN DANIEL m. (1) MARTHA SIMS (2) LUCY MURPHY, of N. C.
36. JAMES DANIEL, a Minister.
37. ELIZABETH DANIEL m. Rev. JOHN MATTHEWS.
38. MARTHA DANIEL
39. NANCY DANIEL
40. SUSANNAH DANIEL
41. PAULINA DANIEL
42. FRANCES VENABLE DANIEL.

35. JOHN DANIEL who married LUCY MURPHY was the ancestor of the NORTH CAROLINA DANIELS who married into the WORTH FAMILY.

4. ABRAHAM DANIEL was the father of several children, including LEONARD DANIEL who married a daughter of HENRY GRAVES SR., mentioned on the preceding page.

9. JOSIAH DANIEL, another son of JAMES DANIEL of ALBEMARLE COUNTY, moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. and died leaving a will there in 1811, an abstract of which, giving the names of all his children will be found set out herein on page 213.

MR. W. S. MORTON, of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, gives an account of this CHESLEY DANIEL family that makes him the son of another JAMES DANIEL, who was the Sheriff of GOOCHLAND COUNTY, some ten years earlier, and whom he says married ELIZABETH WOODSON. He is mixed up in the matter. First, the Sheriff of GOOCHLAND was not the JAMES who became afterwards the SHERIFF OF ALBEMARLE, and the JAMES DANIEL who married ELIZABETH WOODSON was NOT the Sheriff of GOOCHLAND. The Sheriff of GOOCHLAND was JAMES DANIEL who married JANE KILSO and who died in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VA. In his account Mr. MORTON gives to JAMES DANIEL ( Of Goochland ) the same children named in the will of the ALBEMARLE JAMES DANIEL in 1861. ( See p. 213 ).

(12) DAVID ROYSTER. The ROYSTER FAMILY came originally from Eastern Virginia. In the year 1744 JOHN ROYSTER owned lands in GLOUCESTER COUNTY next to a patent to lands taken out by WILSON GARY; and in 1768 JOHN ROYSTER deeded lands to ROBERT PLEASANTS of "Curles" lands that had previously belonged to the estate of JOHN WILLIAMS ( p. 77 D. E. 1767-1774 of Henric County). The family was intimate with the PLEASANTS family, from CHARLES CITY COUNTY and with the FLEMING family mentioned in the notes pertaining to GRANVILLE COUNTY PEOPLE herein. JACOB ROYSTER, whose wife was PATTY, with his brother WILLIAM ROYSTER lived in MCKENZIEBURG COUNTY, probably on the South Side of the ROANOKE, and was well to do, and he and his brother and THOMAS ANDERSON were assessed 65 tithes by CORNELIUS GAROILL for Cumberland Parish in 1760, apparently having something to do with the lands of COL. WILLIAM BYRD. All three of them may have been overseers of COLONEL BYRD'S inland properties on the ROANOKE. JACOB ROYSTER, the father of (13) DAVID left will at ROYSTER, Mecklenburg County, it is said, which was probated in 1798. His children were:

1. JACOB ROYSTER
2. DEWIS ROYSTER
3. DAVID ROYSTER
4. JOHN ROYSTER
5. PATTY ROYSTER
6. FRANKY ROYSTER
7. MARY ROYSTER
8. SUSAN ROYSTER
9. SARAH ROYSTER married a WILKINS.

3. DAVID DANIEL ( the same as (13) on the Searcy Chart ), married MARY DANIEL, daughter of JAMES DANIEL and his wife SARAH, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, who left will in 1798 ( p. 212). They had the following children:

10. JETHRO ROYSTER married (1) RUTH MARSH (2) MARTHA STAINBROOK.
11. DAVID ROYSTER married SUSAN SIMS.
12. SARAH ROYSTER married HARRILL WIGGINS
13. MARY ROYSTER lived in KENTUCKY.
14. POLLY ROYSTER died in 1816 in KENTUCKY.
15. LUCY ROYSTER married her cousin SMITH.
16. KENNEDY ROYSTER died before 1798.

3. DAVID ROYSTER, according to one family genealogist, died after 1810. He was a school-teacher in MCKENZIEBURG COUNTY, Virginia, and in WARREN and GRANVILLE COUNTIES in North Carolina. He moved to HENDERSON COUNTY, KENTUCKY, and later to SHELBYVILLE, TENN. (Bedford County).

11. DAVID ROYSTER, moved to RALEIGH, N. C. and was living there in 1800. In one book he is referred to at that period as the "old cabinet maker" causing this compiler to believe it possible that the reference was to his father. At any rate, one DAVID, believed by the family to have been 11, the son, had the contract for all woodwork in the State Capitol and all the desks and chairs in the Senate and House. Most of the woodwork was limited to the furniture, as the building - still standing - is built of stone, exclusively. He married SUSAN SIMS, the daughter of ELISHA SIMS, said to have been "of Warren County" though it is known he lived for a while in the "ROXBOROUGH SECTION" of the present VANCE - then GRANVILLE, near the other members of the SIMS family. 11. DAVID ROYSTER and his wife SUSAN SIMS had the following children:

20. WILLIAM HOWARD ROYSTER married MARY STEPHENS.
21. SARAH SANDERS ROYSTER
22. JAMES DANIEL ROYSTER (1807-1890) Paper Mfg.
23. MADISON BULLOCK ROYSTER m. MARTHA TERRY
24. LEONARD HENDERSON ROYSTER
25. EMMA NICHOLS ROYSTER
26. ELISHA SIMS ROYSTER
27. ZACHARIAS ROYSTER
28. ADELINE SUSAN ROYSTER
29. MARY DANIEL ROYSTER
30. DAVID ROYSTER married SARAH WOMBLE in 1849.
31. AMANDA MALVINE ROYSTER, m. WILLIAM HENDERSON HIGH.

22. JAMES DANIEL ROYSTER, paper Manufacturer of RALEIGH, married MARY ASHLEY, and had at least two sons, to whom he gave the unusual names of VERMONT CONNECTICUT ROYSTER and ARKANSAS DELAWARE ROYSTER. They composed the firm of A. D. ROYSTER & BRO., Candy Manufacturers, of Raleigh, N. C. VERMONT CONNECTICUT ROYSTER married HALLIE LEE HIGH, daughter of WILLIAM HENDERSON HIGH, and grand-daughter of ALEXANDER MARIN HIGH (1795-1876) and his wife ELIZABETH KIFF RAY. MRS. HALLIE LEE (HIGH) ROYSTER was still living in RALEIGH in 1886, and some of the valuable material she furnished in letters is appended herewith as throwing much light on these various connections.

20. WILLIAM HOWARD ROYSTER married MARY STEPHENS and had seven children, SUSAN, DAVID, JOHN C., SARAH, LEONARD HENDERSON, WILLIAM BURT and MARY HOWARD ROYSTER.

\*WILLIAM BURT ROYSTER married JULIA E. TUTT, and had the following children:

32. FRANCIS BROOKS ROYSTER married KATE WARREN.
33. JULIANA ADELAIN ROYSTER married JAMES LITTLEJOHN BURNES.
34. EDITH (ISABELLE) ROYSTER married ERSULON VANCE JUND.

MRS. JUND is a prominent resident of AUBURN, ALABAMA and a leader in the National D. A. R.

SOME NOTES RELATING TO THE ROYSTERS, DANIELS, HIGHS and BULLOCKS  
FROM LETTERS BY MRS. HALLIE LEE (HIGH) ROYSTER, 1956.

My father was WILLIAM HENDERSON HIGH, who married ANANDA MALVINA ROYSTER, the twelfth child and youngest of the twelve children of DAVID ROYSTER, JR. and SUSAN SIMS. My father was born March 14, 1820 and my mother in 1826. They were married March 20, 1849. My father was a son of ALEXANDER MARTIN HIGH and his wife ELIZABETH KIFF RAY. There were NINE children. Two died in infancy, namely, MYRA MARTIN, the eldest, died aged two, from swallowing a grain of corn which lodged in her throat and killed her. NICK MARRIOTT HIGH, the fourth child, died aged 18 months from membranous croup. The second child was WILLIAM HENDERSON HIGH, JR. (my brother Billy), next ELIZABETH KIFF HIGH (sister Bettie; then EREBECCA WARREN HIGH (called Beck), HALLIE LEE HIGH, ALEXANDER HIGH, SADDOK HIGH, GAVIN DRU HIGH and GEDDY HILL HIGH.

All but the last two are named for Pa's people; GAVIN for old GAVIN HOGG (Pa's friend), and the DRU to add to the Scotch name, GAVIN. GAVIN HIGH was four when named and objected to the "HOGG", so Pa put the DRU in. Sister Bettie was named for Pa's mother, ELIZABETH KIFF RAY HIGH; NICK was called EREBECCA WARREN for Aunt EREBECCA NORWOOD (George's mother), who was the sister of my father. Pa's grandmother was RACHEL MARTIN, daughter of WILLIAM MARTIN. Maybe the MARTIN woman, second wife to LEONARD NEWLEY BULLOCK was kin to me too. It seems that I am kin to everybody.

ELIZABETH KIFF RAY, who married ALEXANDER MARTIN HIGH (son of (2d) HARRERT HIGH on the Searcy Map) was the daughter of JAMES RAY, a Revolutionary Soldier. We have the SIMS and DANIEL LINE. I also have the HIGH and MARTIN side also fixed, and the RAY family on Pa's side. My oldest sister BETTIE was named for his mother, ELIZABETH KIFF RAY. My eldest sister, EREBECCA WARREN HIGH was named for Pa's sister, EREBECCA WARREN HIGH, who married first JAMES T. MARRIOTT and second GEORGE WASHINGTON NORWOOD.

I have been trying to find the marriage bond of DAVID ROYSTER and SUSAN SIMS, but so far I am not able to do so. The date and place as handed down to us was 1802 and they were married in WARREN COUNTY. All the marriage bonds here of Warren do not include the bond. Nor have I been able to find the marriage bonds of WILLIAM SIMS and BETSY HOWARD, daughter of WILLIAM HOWARD, nor of HALLIE HOWARD who married ELISHA SIMS. They have not been found up at the State Library so far.

I cannot understand why E. U. SIMS is not willing to accept JOSEPH JOHN ALLEN's names, that his mother OLIVE SIMS, daughter of WILLIAM HOWARD SIMS, and WILLIAM SIMS' grandson, and great grandson of JOHN SIMS and ANN NEWLEY. THURSTON ALLEN, son of JOSEPH JOHN ALLEN lives at LOUISBURG. THURSTON ALLEN has an estate plant (1936) right at the bridge as you go to LOUISBURG from RALEIGH. He lives in a beautiful old place (No. (122) on the Searcy Map) that his father owned and it is out in the country. I have been there several times. JOSEPH JOHN ALLEN was the "Speller" and no fool. His brother, who was killed in the war (C.S.A.) is the bronze soldier depicted on the top of the Confederate Monument on the Capitol Square here in Raleigh, facing HILLSBORO STREET. ZACHARIAH SIMS, brother of SUSAN SIMS who married DAVID ROYSTER JR. is said to have settled in Alabama.

GEN. R. F. HOKIN and FINIS RAY are descended from RICHARD BULLOCK through AGATHA the daughter of AGNES. AGNES married JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS and their daughter AGATHA married ROBERT BURTON, uncle of the HUTCHINS GORDON BURTON who was Governor of NORTH CAROLINA. I'll copy here some data that I got lately:

Here are some land transfers at OXFORD, in GRANVILLE COUNTY:  
In 1786 and 1760 JAMES DANIEL bought land from JOHN SEARCY, JR.

Book 6 page 483.

In 1760 JAMES DANIEL bought lands from ROBERT JONES JR. Book 6 p. 646.  
In 1760 JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL bought land from WILLIAM SEARCY. Book 6 p. 661.  
In 1762-83 JAMES DANIEL bought land from RICHARD BULLOCK. Book F p. 436.  
In 1779-80 JAMES DANIEL bought land from RICHARD HENDERSON. Book 6 p. 202.  
From FUTURE SECTION in 1778 JAMES DANIEL took the oath of allegiance; also

JOHN W. DANIEL and GERSLEY DANIEL.

Items from the Old BURTON STORE LEDGER at WILLIAMSBORO:

Account of JAMES DANIEL: 1784, to sundries £110 -14-3  
1785, Feb. 12, by cash £ 171 -14 -3.

Here are some GRANVILLE COUNTY MARRIAGE BONDS, I found:

1769. JOHN BULLOCK and SOPHERONIA McMillan.  
1760. Nathaniel Bullock and MARY HAWKINS (Lem. H. Bullock, Sec.)  
1763. Leonard H. Bullock and Fannie Hawkins (Thomas Lowe, Sec.)  
1771. John Bullock and Catherine Lewis (William Bullock, Sec.)  
1772. James Bullock and Mary Phillips, Sept. 30. (Wm. Phillips, Sec.)  
1791. Frances Bullock m. William Boyd, April 28 (L. Potter, Sec.)  
1796. George Bullock married Mary Freeman (Oct. 25) PETER MARY, Sec.  
1793. Charles Bullock, Nov. 12, a bondsman.  
1797. James Covert James married FRANCES HOWARD, Oct. 19.  
1772. JAMES DANIEL married HALLIE COOK, Nov. 30. (William Cook, Sec.).

Will of JOHN HOWARD in WARREN COUNTY:

Dated 1771; proved 1774. JOHN HOWARD names the following children:  
JULIUS, THOMAS, JOHN, JAMES, MARTIN and SARAH HOWARD. And this:

COUNTY OF BUTE, PROVINCE OF N. C. "I, JOHN HOWARD, give to my son JULIUS certain real property, he to pay ten pounds, the land on LONG BRANCH", NUTTOWN, Granville County, June, 1765. God Save the KING.

These notes from Mrs. Hallie Lee (High) Royster continued over to the next page!



"TRANQUILITY", the home of CHESLEY DANIEL was ten miles Northwest from OXFORD. Where JAMES DANIEL lived is now ( was afterwards ) known as the TURNER PLACE. The BULLOCKS owned several thousand acres of land North of this point.

REUBEN SEARCY was the son in law of SAMUEL HENDERSON.

SAMUEL HENDERSON sold the 800 acres to JOHN SIMS in 1750 on NOTTUSH CREEK.

The WILLIAM PLACE was bought by HENRY T. WATKINS in 1855, according to JOHN B. WATKINS, his grandson, of HENDERSON, North Carolina.

"HARRIS FORD" was where ISHAM HARRIS lived South of JAMES DANIEL. It became the MARRY PLACE, as STEPHEN MARRY married MISS HARRIS about 1870.

Mr. Watkins ( of Henderson ) says: "There was another set of DANIEL that lived West of OXFORD in 1780, who have descendants in OXFORD today. They were cousins of my CHESLEY DANIEL who died in 1814.

NAT B. DANIEL (great uncle of John B. Watkins) was the son of NATHANIEL CHESLEY DANIEL who died between 1797 and 1802.

In HALIFAX COUNTY ( continues Mrs. Hallie Lee Royster ) I found this will on Page 141 ( in a record book, number not given, and date forgotten ):

Will of GEORGE KEELING leaves to GEORGE KEELING, ELIZABETH KEELING, ANN KEELING, AGATHA KEELING and FRANCIS KEELING, his property.

RICHARD BULLOCK'S wife was ANN KEELING. LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK was the son and was the RICE Bullock, so FINIS RAY says.

Uncle JIM ROYSTER'S family records were given to a man ( whose name I have forgotten, who was going to get the estate of NATHANIEL CARPENTER ( Aunt MARY ASHLEY ROYSTER'S uncle ) out of Chancery in LONDON, ENGLAND. It is still there, so VERNON, JIM and EUGENE all said. VERNON was in EUROPE in 1880 and they told him it was there, but it would take a great deal of money and time to get it out. Aunt MARY ROYSTER'S mother (ASHLEY) was a MARTHA CARPENTER, and I believe they said she was this DR. CARPENTER'S sister. He was "treasurer" or some such thing, of the Port of Virginia, and on a trip to or from EUROPE was drowned.

PARISH SIMS married KEELAH.

WILLIAM SIMS married RACHEL WALKER.

M. W. SIMS wrote a letter from Texas, dated "BRYAN, Sept. 3, 1905, addressed to Mrs. V. C. Royster ( Hallie Lee High Royster ), Raleigh, N. C. in which he said: "I cannot go beyond my grandfather and grandmother. My father's family is all I can give complete. My father was the third son and fifth child of PARISH SIMS and his wife Keelah. I send you a letter from THELUS W. SIMS, M. C. from Tennessee, who is of our family".

The letters from which the foregoing notes are taken were signed by

MR. HALLIE LEE (HIGH) ROYSTER  
( Mrs. V. C. Royster )  
RALEIGH, N. C.

\* Up to 1911 three members of the SIMS family have been members of the United States Congress according to the Congressional Directory. They were ALEXANDER DRUMGOOLE SIMS from S. C. born in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VA. June 11, 1803; LEONARD HENLEY SIMS, from SPRINGFIELD, Missouri, a member of the 29th Congress, born in North Carolina, and THELUS WILLIAMETTE SIMS, a member of the Congress for several terms, from Tennessee, who was born in WATKINS COUNTY, in that State, April 25, 1852. The latter is the one mentioned in Mrs. Royster's letter from M. W. SIMS, of Bryan, Texas.

(16) PETER BENNETT, who lived on HAW RIVER in the Southern part of the present GRANVILLE COUNTY, below OXFORD, was the son of RICHARD BENNETT who left a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, dated in 1793 and proved in 1786, in which he mentioned his wife ANNE and several children, including "PITTER". Space available here will not permit a "study" of this family and a presentation of the material that might establish the identity of this family with the BENNETTS of VIRGINIA and NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, in which the name WILLIAM appears, as it does in this family. The presence of the name BARTLETT in the BENNETT family and the same name in the SEARCY family, as well as a BENNETT SEARCY indicates a possibly relationship between these two families, also. These BENNETTS "belonged" somewhere in the important BENNETT FAMILY tree, but just where is yet to be determined.

(21) VALENTINE WHITE was a descendant of the WHITES OF QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, and was related to the RALPH GRAVES family, kin of the WILLIAMS and DANIEL and HENDERSON tribes. In 1748 and 1749 VALENTINE WHITE was voting for BURGESS in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia, but by 1754 he had settled in GRANVILLE COUNTY and joined the militia, being a member of the Company of CAPT. ANDREW HAMPTON, in COL. WILLIAM BATHON'S REGIMENT. Doubtless he had a cousin of the same name, who could have been the Valentine White who belonged to the Company of CAPTAIN JONATHAN KITTRELL more than twenty years later. The names THOMAS, VALENTINE, MARY, GEORGE, JOHN, WILLIAM, ISAAC and LINES WHITE appear in this GRANVILLE COUNTY, FAMILIES, on the old records. One of these WHITES married a daughter of old JEREMIAH BLOOMER, of WILKES COUNTY, North Carolina, and moved to South Carolina and GEORGIA and had a VALENTINE and a BLOOMER WHITE. The descendants of BLOOMER WHITE in each generation carried the name VALENTINE on down through Alabama, Mississippi and into TEXAS, where a life long friend of the compiler, MR. E. VALENTINE WHITE became and is now serving as Dean of the Texas College for Women, at Denton, Texas.

The name MARY WHITE found its way into this family, through the intermarriage of several WHITES with the MANN FAMILY, just as the name MARY found its way into the SEATONWHITE FAMILY, of GRANVILLE COUNTY. MILBRED MATTHEWS, of MISSISSIPPI married first a JOHN WHITE and after her first husband's death married his plantation overseer, FLEMING LITTLEFIELD. Both the Littlefields and WHITES came on into Texas and went full-tilt into the ranching and cattle business and accumulated fortunes. Their descendants are numerous there today.

There were a great many members of this WHITE FAMILY in COLONIAL GRANVILLE COUNTY and some idea of the number of them may be gleaned from the following record of marriages that are to be found in the old books:

March 13, 1786: COLEMAN REED WHITE married BRIAN BRADFORD in Granville County, N. C.  
February 7, 1797. PHILLIP WHITE married ANN MANN in Granville County, N. C.  
October 24, 1799. JOSEPH WHITE married MARY MANN in Granville County, N. C.  
1827. ANN MANN WHITE married JORDAN B. MOSS in Granville County, N. C.  
September 26, 1812. COLEMAN REED WHITE married POLLY COLE in Granville County, N. C.  
October 4, 1839. FRANCIS ASHBY WHITE married REUBEN J. MOSS, in Granville County, N. C.  
December 19, 1821. EDWARD WHITE married MARY HARGOOD, in Warren County, N. C.  
September 7, 1833. EDWARD WHITE married MARY WILLIAMSON HILLIARD in Warren County, N. C.  
November 26, 1830. HASKY ANN NELSON WHITE married ELIAS JENKINS, in Granville County, N. C.  
March 20, 1811. POLLY WHITE married JOHN M. VINCENT, in Granville County, N. C.  
1836. WILLIAM G. V. WHITE (probably VALENTINE) married MIRANDA V. WESTER in Granville County, N. C.  
November 30, 1825. JOHN WHITE married ELIZY COLE (daughter of JOHN and SUSAN COLE) in Granville County, N. C.

COLEMAN and PHILLIP WHITE and JACOB and ISAAC VINCENT appear on the first Census of Granville County in 1790.

In the days of VALENTINE WHITE's first appearance on the records of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. people moved about a great deal, and it is startling to find a VALENTINE WHITE of some prominence in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, from the Chalkley Records. In 1782 around Staunton Valentine White was a Captain of Patrollers; in 1785 he was a Deputy Sheriff under William Bowyer, and somewhere I have a note copied from the same records showing that he was at one time City Marshall of Staunton, Virginia. That he was the same VALENTINE WHITE is possible, or at least one of the same persons of the name who lived in GRANVILLE is suggested by a deed executed in October, 1801 by ARCHIBALD MANN and LEWIS MYERS, of Bath County to LEONARD WISNER, which was witnessed by VALENTINE WHITE and JOHN BIRD, JR.

(22) ERASTUS GILL. ERASMUS GILL (evidently the same person) married SARAH NEWSOME in DINWIDDIE COUNTY, Virginia, JUNE 8, 1786. On the records of WAKE COUNTY there is a marriage bond between one WOMELLY ROSE RAY and MARY GILL (daughter of ERASMUS or ERASTUS RAY) dated December 24, 1813. Both the RAYS and the GILLS lived near the falls of the Roanoke in the upper part of Wake and the lower part of GRANVILLE COUNTY in what was called the "NEWLIGHT DISTRICT" of Wake County and not far from the WAKE FOREST section. They properly belong in the WAKE COUNTY Chapter of this work. However, many of the RAYS of this family settled in GRANVILLE COUNTY, and the late G. D. RAY, whom the compiler met on some of his visits to OXFORD, was of this family, coming down through WOMELLY ROSE RAY and MARY GILL. His brother ERASMUS GILL RAY was for several years a neighbor of the compiler in DALLAS, TEXAS, prior to his death a few years ago.

(24) JAMES RAY, who lived in WAKE COUNTY belonged to the family of RAYS mentioned in the GILL paragraph above. He is said to have been a revolutionary soldier. His will and data pertaining to his family will be presented more at length in the Chapter on WAKE COUNTY which will appear later on in the "LOST TRIBES OF NORTH CAROLINA".

(29) HERBERT HIGH (pronounced HARBERT) has already been touched upon in the notes of his great Grand-daughter HALLIE LEE (RYAN) HOYSTER. He was the father of her grandfather ALBERT MARTIN HIGH. The HIGH FAMILY also belongs mainly to WAKE COUNTY and will be taken up in the WAKE COUNTY CHAPTER of this work.

(30) THOMAS HARRISON also belongs to WAKE COUNTY, and the HARRISONS of WAKE will be mentioned more at length in the Chapter on that County.

(41). JOHN KNIGHT was from VIRGINIA and was related to the WATKINS and WOODSON families. He was a son of JONATHAN KNIGHT who married JUDITH WOODSON daughter of JOSEPH WOODSON & ELIZABETH MAIDCOX February 24, 1767, and JONATHAN KNIGHT was the son of JOHN KNIGHT and his wife ELIZABETH WOODSON, daughter of ROBERT WOODSON and his second wife RACHEL WATKINS. (I am accepting the version of the Woodson Family genealogists on this, which is perhaps correct) This (41) JOHN KNIGHT had a brother WILLIAM KNIGHT, who was a minister, and who lived and was perhaps born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, who moved to BEDFORD COUNTY, TENNESSEE, where he established what was and still is known as the old "Knight Camp Ground" South of Duck River. His wife was ELIZABETH MAIDCOX of an old Virginia family from around WILLIAMSBURG. WILLIAM KNIGHT had a son ORELIAN WOODSON KNIGHT, who went to Texas, married one of the TENNESSEE HUGHES family from around NASHVILLE and left the prominent KNIGHT FAMILY pioneers of the City of Dallas.

THE FENN AND TAYLOR FAMILIES OF GRANVILLE COUNTY  
NORTH CAROLINA.

(47) JOHN FENN ( One of the "Signers" on behalf of North Carolina ) was related to the TAYLOR, FENDELTON and LEWIS FAMILY. His mother, CATHERINE TAYLOR was the daughter of CATHERINE FENDELTON and JOHN TAYLOR. CATHERINE FENDELTON was the daughter of PHILLIP FENDELTON, according to my information.

JOHN TAYLOR, the grandfather on his mother's side of JOHN FENN, died in GRANVILLE COUNTY and his will (W. B. 1, p. 275) dated March 16, 1780, is on record in the county. The father of JOHN FENN, who married CATHERINE TAYLOR, was MOSES FENN.

Following were the children of JOHN TAYLOR and his wife CATHERINE FENDELTON:

1. EDMUND TAYLOR married ANNE LEWIS
2. JOHN TAYLOR married a MISS LYNN
3. WILLIAM TAYLOR married an ANDERSON
4. JOSEPH TAYLOR married FRANCES ANDERSON
5. ISABELLA TAYLOR married a HOPKINS
6. ELIZABETH TAYLOR married (1) JAMES LEWIS (2) WILLIAM BULLOCK.
7. JAMES TAYLOR married ANNE POLLARD.
8. MARY TAYLOR married MR. FENN.
9. PHILLIP TAYLOR married MARY WALKER
10. CATHERINE TAYLOR married MOSES FENN

! Parents of (47) JOHN FENN.

JOHN FENN, through his connection with the TAYLOR FAMILY, was distantly related to PRESIDENT ZACHARY TAYLOR and the HON. JEFFERSON DAVIS, President of the Confederate States. I have often read and heard this statement repeated and have called for information to substantiate the claim, which has been furnished. In substance, abbreviated as far as possible, I present this information below:

JAMES TAYLOR ( Of Carlisle, England ) settled on GREENSPRING BAY ( probably in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, about 1640. He died in 1698 and is buried in KING WILLIAM COUNTY. He was twice married, first to FRANCES, second to MARY GREGORY.

By his first wife he had:

1. JANE TAYLOR.
2. JAMES TAYLOR born March 14, 1674, married MARTHA THOMPSON.
3. SARAH TAYLOR married ROBERT FOWELL.

By his second wife he had:

4. JOHN TAYLOR ( died in infancy).
5. ANNE TAYLOR married GEORGE EASTMAN.
6. MARY TAYLOR m. (1) HENRY FENDELTON (2) EDWARD WATKINS.
7. EDMUND TAYLOR ( b. 1690 )
8. ELIZABETH TAYLOR ( b. 1684 with 5, ANN, a twin).
9. JOHN TAYLOR ( b. 1696 ) m. CATHERINE FENDELTON.

2. JAMES TAYLOR ( oldest son of JAMES TAYLOR I, of Carlisle, England, was one of the earliest surveyors in VIRGINIA. He is said to have located 10,000 acres of land in the Counties of HANOVER, SPOTTSYLVANIA and ORANGE and moved on this land. He died in 1729. His eldest child, FRANKS TAYLOR married ANDREW MADISON and was the grandmother of the PRESIDENT JAMES MADISON. The third child and oldest son, JAMES TAYLOR III was the ancestor of a large family and moved to NEWPORT, KY.

The fourth child and second son was ZACHARY TAYLOR (1707-1763), the father of the gallant LIEUT.-COL. RICHARD TAYLOR, of Revolutionary fame, and who made the first trip down the Ohio and Mississippi from Pittsburg to New Orleans, through the Indian country, in 1769 in company with his brother HANCOCK TAYLOR, ABRAHAM HAPSTONSTALL and BARBOUR, all from ORANGE COUNTY, Virginia. ZACHARY TAYLOR married ELIZABETH LEE, established Meadows Farm plantation and acquired 26 slaves. HANCOCK LEE was mortally wounded by the Indians in 1744, but RICHARD TAYLOR lived to a ripe old age. ZACHARY TAYLOR had four children:

10. HANCOCK TAYLOR married his cousin ALICE CHEW.
11. ELIZABETH TAYLOR married CAPT. THOMAS BELL.
12. RICHARD TAYLOR married SARAH DANNY STROTHER
- 13.

SARAH DANNY STROTHER was the sister of WILLIAM DANNY STROTHER, who was killed at GUILFORD COURTHOUSE. Her husband RICHARD TAYLOR was a graduate of WILLIAM & MARY COLLEGE and moved to KENTUCKY in 1785, where their son ZACHARY TAYLOR ( b. in Virginia ) grew to manhood, & afterwards became PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, after serving his country in the Revolution.

In a note in one genealogical account we are told that "JOHN TAYLOR of CAROLINE died September 19, 1763," and that "JOHN TAYLOR, son of JAMES TAYLOR I, who married CATHERINE FENDELTON, was the ancestor of COL. JOHN TAYLOR, whose daughter married FRANCIS LIGHT-FOOT LEE." The only way we can account for this statement, knowing that JOHN TAYLOR who married CATHERINE FENDELTON died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., is that his son JOHN "married a MISS LYNN" must have been the "COL. JOHN TAYLOR of CAROLINE".

It is of interest to note that PRESIDENT JAMES MADISON married DOLLY PAYNE, who is said to have been born just over the line from GRANVILLE COUNTY at PAYNE'S TAYNEN, Person County.

(50) STEPHEN TERRY was a revolutionary soldier, the son of EACCHARIAN TERRY, and the grandson of the old surveyor JAMES TERRY who moved from PITTSVILLE COUNTY, Virginia, in 1756 to CASWELL COUNTY, N. C. At least to that part of ORANGE which is now CASWELL. STEPHEN and JAMES TERRY lived in ISLAND CREEK DISTRICT in GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1790, at approximately the spot indicated on the SEARCY MAP. During the revolutionary war STEPHEN TERRY had returned to and was living in PLYMOUTH, HENRY COUNTY, VIRGINIA, a supply post for Virginia troops in the revolution. He died sometime prior to October 18, 1797, when his will was proven, in which he named his wife SARAH TERRY and the following children:

1. NATHANIEL TERRY
2. JAMES TERRY
3. WILLIAM TERRY
4. JOHN TERRY
5. JOHN TERRY
6. ELIZABETH TERRY
7. REBECCA TERRY

These TERRYS were from VIRGINIA and were related to the DICKERSON family, some of whom also came from VIRGINIA and settled in GRANVILLE COUNTY. JAMES TERRY, the grandfather of STEPHEN TERRY with his brothers BENJAMIN and NATHANIEL were surveyors in what is now PITTSVILLE COUNTY, Virginia. These TERRYS had lived in HANOVY and NEW KENT COUNTIES before coming to what is now HALIFAX and PITTSVILLE. NATHANIEL died in HALIFAX CO. VA. in 1778, and among a long list of children he had a daughter MARY TERRY who married BERTMAN GREENE (from Westmoreland County, Va.), and had a son THOMAS JEFFERSON GREENE who married FRANCES KEELING BURTON, who was born at "WINE OAKS" in N. C. in 1797. FRANCES KEELING BURTON was the daughter of JAMES MINGE BURTON, a brother of COL. ROBERT BURTON who married AGATHA WILLIAMS the daughter of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS of GRANVILLE COUNTY. JAMES MINGE BURTON married ELIZABETH RIDLEY and they were the parents of JOHN BURTON, ROBERT BURTON, REOMFIELD BURTON, FRANCES KEELING BURTON (who married THOMAS JEFFERSON GREENE in N. C.) and MARTHA BURTON.

(52) JOHN WILLIAMS GRAVES. There were several persons of this name, all related in some degree, the name coming into the family from the ancestor JOHN WILLIAMS, of QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. Nearly every generation of the descendants carried the name in the list of children and there were so many that they became confusing and difficult to identify. The wife of the first one of the name was MARY JONES (according to family tradition) and after his death she married her late husband's first cousin JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL who left will in WARREN COUNTY in 1808. (See pages 244-245 for the GRAVES FAMILY notes).

(54) WILLIAM CHRISTMAS. THOMAS RAY, of NEW POQUOSON, in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, the direct ancestor of this compiler, married MARY CHRISTMAS, MARY (sounds like MERY) CHRISTMAS was my ancestress. She was a daughter of DOCTORIS WILLIAM CHRISTMAS who left will in YORK COUNTY in 1655. The CHRISTMAS FAMILY of WARREN COUNTY (and GRANVILLE) were descendants of this YORK FAMILY. DRURY CHRISTMAS probably came to Colonial Granville County with his kinsman CHRISTMAS RAY (See page 209 herein). His will was proven in what is now WARREN COUNTY in the year 1785, in which he named two sons JESSE and WILLIAM CHRISTMAS. DRURY was a brother of JOHN CHRISTMAS who died in 1782, leaving children THOMAS, SARAH, REBECCA and MIDDLETON CHRISTMAS. From a "Guide to the Old North State" (Federal Writer's Project, 1939) is taken the following items:

WARRENTON and WARREN COUNTY were founded in 1779 and named for General Joseph Warren \* who fell at BUNKER HILL. The town was laid out in that year by WILLIAM CHRISTMAS. The only building then on the site was a granary where grain was collected to finance the revolution, through there was a settlement nearby at the junction of SHADY GROVE and HALIFAX stage roads. - page 476.

The town (RALEIGH, N. C.) was laid out by WILLIAM CHRISTMAS in APRIL, 1792 with UNION (Now CAPITOL) SQUARE reserved for the Statehouse. The four parks were named for the first three Governors under the Constitution and for ATTORNEY GENERAL ALFRED MOORE. The streets were named for the eight districts, each identified by the name of its principal city, for the commissioners and for other prominent citizens. In pursuance of instructions the commissioners built a brick statehouse "large enough for both houses of the assembly", and upon its completion (1794) Raleigh was taunted with being a "city of streets without houses". - page 234.

(62) DANIEL MORROW. Daniel Morrow is another one of the compiler's kinsmen, his mother having been SARAH LAVINIA MORROW of this family of ISLAND CREEK DISTRICT. This particular arm of his mother's family came down out of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, some of them going as far as MECKLENBURG and the upper part of SOUTH CAROLINA. They will be mentioned more in detail in the MECKLENBURG SECTION of this work, later on.



(64) DANIEL WILLIAMS married URSULA HENDERSON, a daughter of THOMAS HENDERSON and the sister of SAMUEL HENDERSON who married his sister ELIZABETH WILLIAMS ( See page 221 and the account of the HENDERSON and WILLIAMS FAMILIES as shown herein ). Just when DANIEL WILLIAMS first came to GRANVILLE COUNTY is not definitely known, but he died in 1759 leaving a will in which he mentioned his children, but did not give the name of his wife. His son DANIEL married his first cousin ANN HENDERSON, sister of JUDAH RICHARD HENDERSON and the daughter of SAMUEL HENDERSON. After the death of DANIEL HENDERSON, JR., his widow moved to the PACOLET in SOUTH CAROLINA, where she married ADAM POTTER as her second husband. DANIEL WILLIAMS, the first, may have lived for a time in BEUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia, for on the records there is a deed from THOMAS DENTON to DANIEL WILLIAMS in 1752 (Book 5 p. 259).

(65) MEMUCAN HUNT was the first Treasurer of NORTH CAROLINA, and was called "MURK" hunt by his familiars. He was also a member of the Provincial Congress of North Carolina. His old home in WILLIAMSBORO was sold by one of his sons to the "rich" HAMILTON FAMILY, who named it "BURNSIDE" after their English home. The family genealogist has only furnished us with the names of two of his sons:

- (1) WILLIAM HUNT
- (2) DR. THOMAS HUNT

(1) WILLIAM HUNT was the father of a son named MEMUCAN HUNT, born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, who emigrated to Texas and became Secretary of the Navy of the REPUBLIC of TEXAS in the cabinet of SAM HOUSTON. This MEMUCAN HUNT married a MISS HOWARD, of another GRANVILLE COUNTY family, who after his death in Texas, married two other husbands, I am informed. In the course of his career in Texas this younger MEMUCAN HUNT became Minister from the Republic of Texas to the United States and he was also one of the Commissioners who ran the boundary line between Texas and the United States. In the year 1845, while living in GALVESTON, TEXAS, MEMUCAN HUNT was defeated as a delegate to the annexation convention by RICHARD BACHE, who was a grandson of DR. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN.

(2) DR. THOMAS G. HUNT, another son of (65) MEMUCAN HUNT, married BETTY POSE, a daughter of GREEN POSE and his wife ELIZABETH WARD, and they were the parents of eight children, one of whom was DR. JAMES ANDERSON HUNT, who was born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., December 22, 1808, and who died at CALDWELL, HURLOCK COUNTY, TEXAS, in 1892. He was a BIRMGHAM student and received his medical education at TRANSYLVANIA UNIVERSITY in Kentucky. He married ANNA ADAIR BRIDGES at Harrodsburg, Kentucky, in 1838, the daughter of JUDGE JOHN L. BRIDGES and his wife MARY ADAIR, daughter of GOV. JOHN ADAIR. DR. JAMES ANDERSON HUNT and his wife ANNA ADAIR BRIDGES had the following children:

10. WILLIAM HUNT
11. ELIZA HUNT
12. CATHERINE HUNT
13. ANNA HUNT
14. MARIAN HUNT
15. ISABELLA HUNT
16. HENRY HUNT
17. CALLIE HUNT
18. JOHN HUNT
19. BEN HUNT
20. BOWAN HUNT

19. BEN BRIDGES HUNT ( Son of DR. JAMES ANDERSON HUNT ) was born at HARRODSBURG, KY. February 19, 1857, and died at CALDWELL, TEXAS, in 1904. He married LAURA BELL PARKS and had the following children: JAMES DUDLEY HUNT, MARIE HUNT, WALLIE HUNT, BEN BRIDGES HUNT, HORACE HAMILTON HUNT, EDITH HUNT, GLADYS HUNT, WARREN WOOD HUNT, LAURA BELL HUNT and ALMA HUNT. BEN BRIDGES HUNT II, of this family is an attorney and writer of note and a commentator on current world events who is widely read and quoted, a personal friend of the writer and his neighbor in the City of AUSTIN, TEXAS.

DR. THOMAS G. HUNT ( son of the original MEMUCAN HUNT of Granville County ) migrated to Texas and settled at GAY HILL in the present WASHINGTON COUNTY, not far from the present town of ROSEHAM, where he died in the first half of the nineteenth century, and is buried, a fact that perhaps few members of the HUNT family know.

The above account is substituted for the one on page 74, which is badly printed.

(66) JOHN BOYD came to GRANVILLE COUNTY and settled in the upper part of GRANVILLE COUNTY near the BULLOCKS and HAWKINS family. His home before coming to GRANVILLE COUNTY was within the bounds of CUMBERLAND PARISH in what was then LUNenburg COUNTY, or possibly MCKENZIEBURG. The vestry of the Parish at its first meeting appointed LEWIS DESOREY, WILLIAM HOWARD and JOHN BOYD in 1749 to "fix on some convenient place near the fork of the ROANoke to erect a Chapel and make report to the next vestry." (Bell's Cumberland Parish p. 35).

On the records of LUNenburg COUNTY dated OCTOBER 15, 1749, appears the will of one MARY LAWSON ( W. B. I. p. 36 ) in which she mentions the names of eight children, among them being "JOHN BOYD and wife MARGARET", from which it appears that, if this is the same JOHN BOYD who later moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, his wife was MARGARET LAWSON, who, according to the will of her mother had brothers TRAVIS, JOHN, WILLIAM and DAVID LAWSON.

In Lunenburg County there were several other members of this BOYD FAMILY, including ALEXANDER, RICHARD and ROBERT BOYD. The HAWKINS family lived there also, as well as in HUNSBUSH, in North Carolina. The daughter of JOHN BOYD of GRANVILLE was the wife of GOVERNOR WILLIAM HAWKINS, and MARY HAWKINS married WILLIAM HAWKINS in MCKENZIEBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in December ( the 24th ) 1803. ( Cumberland Parish Register p. 316 ).

**THE SIMS FAMILY OF GRANVILLE  
COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA**

(69) JOHN SIMS, of HUTOUSE DISTRICT, GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, like the SEARCHES, GRAVES, WILLIAMS, BULLOCKS and a number of other families who have been mentioned in these notes, came from HANOVER and NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

The compiler is indebted to his friend, HON. HENRY UPSON SIMS, former President of the AMERICAN BAR ASSOCIATION, and to his cousin MRS. ZEBULON JUDD, of Auburn, Alabama, for the information about the SIMS FAMILY here presented. JUDGE SIMS, as everyone should know, is a leading member of the bar of BIRMINGHAM, and has painstakingly prepared a history of the SIMS FAMILY published exclusively for the family. In a letter to the writer dated September 10, 1943, he gives the following abstract of the genealogy of JOHN SIMS of GRANVILLE COUNTY:

1. CAPT. GEORGE STYMS, of Somersetshire, England, married DOROTHY EVERARD and settled in ANTIGUA, in the BRITISH WEST INDIES, about 1672. They had a son

2. GEORGE STYMS, who came to VIRGINIA when about 16 years of age, and settled in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY. This GEORGE STYMS, of ISLE OF WIGHT County appears to have been the father of at least two sons:

(10) ADAM STYMS (oldest son). See later.

(11) JOHN STYMS (of HANOVER and NEW KENT COUNTIES, Va.)

11. JOHN STYMS or SIMS, of Hanover and New Kent Counties, married about 1705, MARY RICE, of a prominent HANOVER COUNTY FAMILY, the daughter of THOMAS RICE. MARY RICE is said to have been the amt of REV. DAVID RICE, an early VIRGINIA MINISTER and teacher. JOHN SIMS and his wife MARY RICE were the parents of a large family of children, including six or seven sons, one of whom was (69) JOHN SIMS, who married SARAH BULLOCK, daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK, about 1734, and moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.

MRS. ZEBULON JUDD, of AUBURN, ALABAMA, mentioned above, in a letter to the compiler in 1943, says:

"I have a photostatic copy of the will of JOHN SIMS who located in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina about 1750, having previously (circa 1734) married SARAH, daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK. They were probably married in Hanover County, Virginia. The Saunders, Bullock, Gilliam, Brown, etc., families of Granville intermarried."

MRS. JUDD then gives us the names of the following descendants of JOHN SIMS and his wife SARAH BULLOCK. JOHN SIMS died in 1769 in GRANVILLE COUNTY and left the following children, who are named in his will:

- 20. WILLIAM SIMS married ELIZABETH HOWARD
- 21. ELISHA SIMS married SARAH HOWARD
- 22. LEONARD SIMS married SARAH SWEPSON (His name was LEONARD HENLEY SIMS)
- 23. ABNER SIMS
- 24. DORCAS SIMS
- 25. SARAH SIMS
- 26. SUSANNA SIMS
- 27. MARY SIMS
- 28. LOURENCE SIMS
- 29. NUPHATES SIMS

20. WILLIAM SIMS and his wife ELIZABETH HOWARD had the following children:

- 30. DORCAS SIMS
- 31. ELIZABETH SIMS
- 32. KATHARYN SIMS
- 33. MARY (POLLY) SIMS
- 34. SARAH (SALLY) SIMS
- 35. REBECCA SIMS
- 36. WILLIAM HOWARD SIMS
- 37. JOHN SIMS
- 38. ALFRED SIMS
- 39. JARRETT SIMS

MARTIN SIMS may have been a son of ELISHA SIMS, who was the son of JOHN SIMS, of GRANVILLE. Martin Sims married Anna Jens Howard, January 20, 1782, as shown by the marriage records of GRANVILLE, and she must have been a daughter of JULIUS HOWARD, who was the brother of ELISHA SIMS' wife. MARTIN SIMS was in FRANKLIN COUNTY, GEORGIA, in 1802, and died there APRIL 7, 1822. See Vol. 1 Historical Collections of Georgia D. A. R., page 288. But MARTIN SIMS may have been descended from the ADAM STYMS line. - Extract from a letter from Hon. Henry Upson Sims, to the compiler in 1943.

MARTIN SIMS does not appear among the children of ELISHA SIMS and wife SARAH HOWARD as furnished by MRS. ZEBULON JUDD, which appears on the page following.

21. ELISHA SIMS and his wife SARAH HOWARD had the following children:

40. JOHN SIMS
41. HERBERT SIMS
42. ZACHARIAH SIMS ( Settled in GEORGIA ).
43. ELISHA SIMS ( Moved to TENNESSEE ).
44. GUILFORD SIMS
45. IRENA SIMS
46. THIRIA SIMS
47. MARALA SIMS
48. SUSAN SIMS married DAVID ROYSTER, JR.
49. SAUNDERS (?) SIMS
50. LEONARD HENLEY SIMS

50. LEONARD H. SIMS moved to ALABAMA and settled in COURTLAND in 1822, where he ran a manufacturing business, improving cotton gins; he being an inventive genius. He married, evidently in his later years a widow WASHINGTON, from FULASKI, Tennessee, to which place she returned after the death of Leonard Sims. By this marriage LEONARD H. SIMS had two daughters ELIZABETH SIMS and PRUDENCE SIMS.

22. LEONARD HENLEY SIMS and his wife SARAH SWEPSON had children:

51. JOHN SIMS married NANCY HENDRICKS
52. RICHARD SIMS married REBECCA THOMCOOLE.\*
53. SWEPSON SIMS
54. LEONARD HENLEY SIMS married ELIZABETH VAUGHAN in 1804.
55. THOMAS SIMS
56. JOSEPH SIMS ( Had only 1 child, JAMES SIMS ).
57. HENRY SIMS married SALLY BURT in 1818. "
58. JENNIE SIMS married her cousin JEFFERSON SIMS.
59. SUSANNA SIMS married a BURT and had 19 children.
60. SARAH (SALLIE) SIMS.

\* Both HENRY and RICHARD SIMS married cousins.

(10) ADAM SIMS, the older brother of JOHN SIMS of NEW KENT and HANOVER COUNTY, and an uncle of JOHN SIMS of GRANVILLE COUNTY who married SARAH BULLOCK is the ancestor in an excellent genealogy called "Adam Symes and His Descendants" by Mrs. Jane Morris, of Little Rock, Arkansas - Dorrance & Co., Philadelphia, 1938, to which the writer's attention was called by Judge Sims of Birmingham and his cousin Mrs. Judd, of Auburn. Judge Sims writes:

ADAM SYMES, oldest son of GEORGE of BRUNSWICK COUNTY, was born about 1709 and died about 1763, and had a son named BARTLETT SIMS in North Carolina.

CAPT. GEORGE SYMES of ANTIQUA had a younger brother WILLIAM SIMS, who came to NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA ( direct from England ) about 1698, and had a couple of grants of land in VIRGINIA. He had a son named THOMAS, who lived in SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA; and a lease made by one Thomas Grayson to one Thomas Turner on January 27, 1737, will be found in Volume 1 of a reprint of Virginia County Records, Spottsylvania County, on page 46, witnessed by "IGNAT'S" and PETER SYMES; which would indicate that IGNATIUS SIMS was a son of THOMAS, because the same volume shows that Thomas had a son Thomas & a son PETER. \*

#### BARTLETT SIMS, IGNATIUS SIMS AND REV. MARTIN SIMS OF TEXAS

The two notes last above from JUDGE SIMS were the result of research conducted by the compiler in an effort to discover the identity of an IGNATIUS and a BARTLETT SIMS, both of whom were early pioneers in Texas. In this effort the information contained in the notes was most helpful. In HENRY COUNTY, VIRGINIA, among those taking the oath of allegiance in 1776-77 were both IGNATIUS and BARTLETT SIMS and a MATTHEW SIMS; also an ELIJAH CRISIM or CRISHOLM. On the deed records of HAWKINS COUNTY, TENNESSEE in 1791, BARTLETT SIMS sold lands to ELIJAH CRISHOLM in a "History of Columbus, Miss." among those who lived there prior to 1821 was a HANCOCK CRISHOLM, a BARTLETT SIMS and a REV. MARTIN SIMS, who afterwards died in Columbus at the ripe age of 95 years. Then at WARRENTON, the county seat of WARREN COUNTY, GEORGIA, synonymous with WARREN COUNTY, N. C. we found the will of a BARTLETT SIMS, SR. ( who may well have been the son of ADAM, born in 1709 in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia ) who named his wife CATHERINE, his son BARTLETT SIMS, JR. ( executor ) and "My sons and daughters". One of those sons may have been REV. MARTIN SIMS.

BARTLETT SIMS came to Texas in 1822, being one of the "Old Three Hundred", the first of the Austin Colonists, and he was a surveyor and Indian fighter of historic interest. He was a member of the General Council of the Provisional Government in 1835. His wife was a CURTIS.

IGNATIUS SIMS settled in GRIMES COUNTY. His wife was NANCY FANNEY. They left sons RICHARD, WILLIAM, and JOHN and several daughters.

(71) JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS has already been accounted for on pages 235 and 236 in the general outline of the WILLIAMS FAMILY. He was the son in law of RICHARD BULLOCK and the father in law of COL. ROBERT BURTON who married his only child and daughter, AGATHA WILLIAMS. I have an abstract of his will in GRANVILLE COUNTY proved in 1799 in which there are the names of several legatees, including ROBERT BURTON and others, but it is not clear that those mentioned are his children. The accepted tradition that seems to prevail in his family and among the descendants that he and his wife AGNES (BULLOCK) KEELEIGH had only the one child seems correct. As has been stated before, he and JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON were not only cousins, but what is called double cousins.

(72) HUTCHINS BURTON married TABITHA MINGE, the daughter of ROBERT MINGE and MARY HUNT (b. May 15, 1695). ROBERT MINGE was the son of the old Surveyor and Clerk of James City County, JAMES MINGE who married AMANDA HARRISON, daughter of ROBERT HARRISON of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. After the death of ROBERT MINGE, his widow married WILLIAM ALLEN, who was the father of SAMUEL ALLEN, whose daughter MARTHA ALLEN married WILLIAM DANIEL, the son of WILLIAMS DANIEL, of YORK COUNTY, Virginia, and the nephew of JOHN DANIEL and his wife AGNES WILLIAMS. For the details of these intermarriages see the WILLIAMS FAMILY, DANIEL FAMILY and the BURTON FAMILY in this volume. NOEL HUNT BURTON was the father of HUTCHINS BURTON and his name very frequently occurs on the records of GOOCHLAND and MIDDLEBOROUGHS COUNTIES. The first BURTONS of this family are said to have settled on the "Eastern Shore" of Virginia, in ACCOMAC COUNTY. (Vol. 2 Tyler p. 277). The following interesting land sale is taken from the records of GOOCHLAND COUNTY:

JOHN BULLOCK and AGNES BULLOCK, of GOOCHLAND COUNTY,  
to JOSEPH WOODSON, 375 acres in GOOCHLAND COUNTY, bounded  
by land of NOEL BURTON, JOSIAH HATCHER and others. Dated  
February 4, 1763. (Vol 8, p. 411).

The NOEL BURTON mentioned in this item was NOEL HUNT BURTON, the father of HUTCHINS BURTON and the grandfather of COL. ROBERT BURTON. He had married JUDITH ALLEN, a sister of WILLIAM ALLEN the step-father of TABITHA MINGE who married his son HUTCHINS BURTON. On page 344 of the Bonds to the Old North State (1929) is the following item under a description of the town of HENDERSON in the present VANCE COUNTY:

On the South side of Main Street is a long lane leading  
to CEDAR WALK ( private ), hidden from view by a few of the  
cedars that gave the place its name. It was built in 1750 by  
HUTCHINS BURTON for a boarding school, and called BECOMING BOY.  
Burton hanged himself from the attic stairwell and visitors  
testify to the presence of his ghost. The house is two stories  
high with a central door flanked by pilasters. The wing at the  
left, a later addition, has a fine dentiled cornice, the detail  
of which resembles the work at BURNSIDE and Prospect Hill.

BURNSIDE, mentioned in the above paragraph, has reference to the old MEMUCAN HUNT home, not so far distant, which was so named by PATRICK HAMILTON, the wealthy Englishman, who had bought it from DR. THOMAS HUNT. In 1780 BURNSIDE had been the home of MEMUCAN HUNT, the first State Treasurer. ( See page 274.)

(73) THOMAS LANIER (1722-1805) was the son of NICHOLAS LANIER, who appears to have lived in PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, Virginia, and the grandson of JOHN LANIER who was under sixteen years of age in 1660. On page 98 of the Index section of this work, appears an outline of the entire Lanier family, which see.

The wife of THOMAS LANIER was ELIZABETH RICKS.

THOMAS LANIER died leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, from which the names of his children are taken:

1. ROBERT LANIER (b. in 1742)
2. MOLLY LANIER (b. in 1744)
3. SARAH LANIER (b. in 1748)
4. BETTIE LANIER (b. 1750)
5. PATTY LANIER (b. in 1754)
6. HEBECRA LANIER (b. in 1757)
7. THOMAS LANIER (b. in 1760)
8. SUSANNA LANIER (b. in 1763)
9. LEWIS LANIER (b. in 1765)
10. FANNY LANIER (b. in 1767)
11. WILLIAM LANIER (b. in 1770)

JOSEPH WILLIAMS ( son of DANIEL WILLIAMS m. URSULA HENDERSON ) married 3. SARAH LANIER, June 3, 1766; Robert Lanier, security. Orange County Records.

ROBERT WILLIAMS ( a cousin of JOSEPH ) married SARAH WILLIAMS ( widow of JOSEPH, October 10, 1774. DUNCAN CAMPBELL security. Orange County Records.

JOSEPH WILLIAMS ( BROTHER of ROBERT, next above ) married 5. HEBECRA LANIER, on September 11, 1772, with JOHN HENDERSON security on the bond.

These marriage bonds are not from GRANVILLE, but from ORANGE COUNTY, N. C.



# THE BULLOCKS OF GRANVILLE

By the Assistance of  
HUGH BUCKNER JOHNSTON, OF WILSON, N. C.

(NOTE: Mr. JOHNSTON has furnished the compiler with most of the material for this sketch, but he is not to be held responsible for the CONCLUSIONS of the compiler in assembling the relationships.)

(81) RICHARD BULLOCK. In an effort to ferret out the American ancestry of RICHARD BULLOCK of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., the compiler is once again relegated to YORK COUNTY, VA. and its environs, which had already furnished the bulk of the antecedents of the many old Granville County families who have been reviewed in these sketches. The relationships that apparently sprang up for the first time, as reflected by the Granville records, were in fact a mere renewal of old relationships and old connections that were made in the very earliest years of the Colony of Virginia. What Mrs. Jane Morris, of Little Rock, has said in her "Adam Symes and his Descendants" (1938) and what has come from the pen of Mr. W. M. Cressy through his "Bullocks and Allied Families", has all been read and considered in this deductive sketch, but the author has reached the conclusions here recorded, based upon, not only what has already been written, but what is reflected by the records and the more dependable traditions brought to his attention considered in connection with what such writers have said. Mr. Johnston, who is a stickler for accuracy and documentation in all that he writes, is one our thanks for the many citations and items in this sketch.

The ancestor of RICHARD BULLOCK of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., this writer has concluded, was CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK, who, in December 1631, was a Burgess and Member of the Assembly for the Colony of Virginia, from York County. (Colonial Virginia Register, p. 32). On March 18, 1634, he patented 2650 acres of land on the POCOSON RIVER (Back Creek or Back River) in York County. (Wagant). His wife, apparently, was MARY, for it seems that about 1637, he and his wife MARY deeded to "William Bullock, of London, gentleman", his corn mill, saw mill and plantation in Virginia, the inference being that he had returned to London at that time, and that "William Bullock, gentleman" was his son, probably the eldest. On March 29, 1628, he was the owner of the ship "HEDENAYOR", (Virginia Colonial Court Records, p. 169, ). He was in England in the Spring of 1632, but was back in Virginia and present at the meeting of the Council on February 8, 1634. (Ibid p. 201.)

From all of which it appears that HUGH BULLOCK was a planter, merchant, Councilor and a man of considerable importance; that he was a ship owner, as were many other merchants and planters in that day and time. His home was apparently down towards BACK RIVER in what is and was then called POCOSON, or NEW POCOSON in York County, in which part of the county GOV. JOHN WEST owned considerable areas of land, and who long afterwards perhaps bought this same 2650 acres from the heirs of HENRY WHITE, together with the mill and other hereditaments. (Vol. 8 York Records 1677).

The children of CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK and his wife MARY, of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, were apparently the following:

1. WILLIAM BULLOCK, the "Pamphleteer".
2. RICHARD BULLOCK
3. THOMAS BULLOCK
4. JAMES BULLOCK

WILLIAM BULLOCK, the first son, was imported in 1638 to CHARLES CITY COUNTY, VIRGINIA, according to GREER'S IMMIGRANTS. \*

On January 25, 1634, he was living at MULBERRY ISLAND in WARWICK COUNTY, having come to VIRGINIA in the "JONATHAN". (Hotten).

October 10, 1624 he was a witness. (Virginia Colonial Court, p. 24).

WILLIAM BULLOCK was the author of a very rare pamphlet on VIRGINIA, issued in 1649, which he styled "Virginia Impartially Examined, etc." (Cyc. of Va. Biog. Vol. 1, p 102.)

As the eldest son, WILLIAM BULLOCK, succeeded largely to the property and interests of his father CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK, including of course, his lands, his mills, his mercantile business and trade, and his shipping interest, including the ownership, perhaps of one or more vessels plying between Virginia and England? He was a man of the world and necessarily made numerous trips back and forth between the Colony and England. A will of a WILLIAM BULLOCK, of ESSSEX, Gent., was made when he was about to leave London for Virginia (date of execution not stated, so that it may have been 20 years or more before the date of its probate) which was proven May 16, 1650, in which is mentioned his wife ELIZABETH, a son ROBERT and a daughter named FRANCES.

\*NOTE: One of the most misleading things in Virginia research are these "transported" dates affixed to early Virginia emigrants. He could not have been imported in 1638 and at the same time have been "living at Mulberry Island" in 1634, except that on a return trip out of the country and back again, somebody obtained his "right" perhaps by purchase, to fifty acres of land which was selected in CHARLES CITY COUNTY. This does not mean that William Bullock was imported to Charles City County; nor does it mean that he was imported in 1639. It means that was the year the land was obtained. The immigrant may have arrived in the Colony twenty-five years earlier. Sometimes they were here fifty years before the right was claimed. In many instances they had been dead and buried for a long time.

On family genealogist has stated that the wife of WILLIAM BULLOCK, of WARWICK was an ANNE TAYLOR and that he had sons EDWARD, ZACHARIAH, JOHN and ROBERT, but for this we have found no supporting evidence. There was a THOMAS TAYLOR in Warwick who had a daughter named ANNE, but unfortunately the "Virginia Carys" disclose proof that she married the emigrant NILES CARY, and there are no evidences of another ANNE of the right vintage. All agree that there was a son ROBERT, which we are going to accept. So, WILLIAM BULLOCK had a son:

10. ROBERT BULLOCK.

10. ROBERT BULLOCK, son and heir of WILLIAM BULLOCK, of WARWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, on March 13, 1671, brought suit against COL. PETER JENNINGS, guardian of JOHN MATTHEWS, the orphan of COL. MATTHEWS, over the title to 5000 acres of land in WARWICK COUNTY; same being lands left by his father, as a member of the Council and General Court of Virginia. (Virginia Colonial Court pp. 326, 343); on April 8, 1671 this land was awarded ROBERT BULLOCK by the Court (Ibid p. 249). 10. ROBERT BULLOCK left no will.

2. RICHARD BULLOCK (second son of CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK) was in Virginia as early as 1632 (William & Mary Vol. 1 (1) p. 165.) Notwithstanding this established fact the busy importation recorders say:

In 1641 Richard Bullock was imported to Lower Norfolk County.

In 1654 Richard Bullock was imported to York County.

He is reputed to have died in Surry County in 1703, leaving a will and his wife was perhaps MARY, who owned lands there the following year.

3. THOMAS BULLOCK, believed to have been another son of HUGH BULLOCK, was living in Lower Norfolk County in 1640 and was then 28 years of age, from which we figure he was born about 1612. He died in Isle of Wight County about 1695, leaving three sons, WILLIAM, JOHN and THOMAS BULLOCK. 3 THOMAS BULLOCK was the ancestor of the Isle of Wight County Bullocks, who overflooded into North Carolina and whose descendants are all mixed up now with their GRANVILLE COUNTY cousins, so that it is hard to identify them.

This 3. THOMAS BULLOCK died without leaving a will and on AUGUST 9, 1695, his estate was appraised in Isle of Wight County by JACOB DARDEN, SIMON ENDRETT and WILL MURPHEE. His son THOMAS BULLOCK only the day previously - AUG. 8, 1695 - had helped to appraise the estate of HENRY ALLEN, whose widow MARY he had married. The son THOMAS left a will in the Lower Parish of ISLE OF WIGHT, January 25, 1709-10 (W. B. 2 p. 529). See also BODDIN'S 17TH CENTURY pages 622 and 625.

4. JAMES BULLOCK, the fourth son of CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK, married MARTHA and lived and died in BRUTON PARISH, in York County, Virginia. His wife MARTHA died in 1671, and his own estate was inventoried and spread on the York County records in 1681. No children of this couple are known, though there may have been many of them.

10. ROBERT BULLOCK, son of WILLIAM BULLOCK and grandson of CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK, was the ancestor of the GRANVILLE COUNTY BULLOCKS. He was evidently not a man with a large and numerous family, otherwise somewhere on the records the names of his sons would have appeared in connection with the business of settling up his estate, etc. I am convinced that he had only one son, even as his father before him, and that he was

20. RICHARD BULLOCK (Of New Kent County).

20. RICHARD BULLOCK, of NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, is known on the records of St. PETER'S PARISH as RICHARD BULLOCK, SR. After his death in 1702, his son RICHARD BULLOCK, JR. became RICHARD BULLOCK SR.

RICHARD BULLOCK, SR. and RICHARD BULLOCK, JR., were processioners in ST. PETER'S PARISH on May 4, 1689 (St. Peter's Parish Register by Chamberlayne, p. 21). Richard Bullock, Jr. would not have been named a processioner unless he was a grown man at the time (1689), hence the Junior RICHARD was born around 1670, when his grandfather had the suit in Warwick against Judge Peter Jennings, over his patrimony. Knowing this much by common sense deduction, one only needs to amplify the Parish Records to gain an idea of the members of this family.

20. RICHARD BULLOCK had two sons:

21. RICHARD BULLOCK

22. EDWARD BULLOCK.

These two sons of RICHARD BULLOCK SR. of NEW KENT COUNTY, with the establishment of ST. PAUL'S PARISH and the erection of HANOVER COUNTY near the beginning of the Eighteenth Century, moved with their children and the WINSTONS, SIMS, HENDERSONS, WILLIAMS, DICKERSONS, TERRIS and others further West and took up lands in the new Parish and the new County. Somewhere in YORK, JAMES CITY, KING and QUEEN or NEW KENT they came in contact with the HENLEY FAMILY: EDWARD HENLEY, son of REYNOLDS HENLEY had married into the YORK COUNTY RICHARDSONS and had MAJ. RICHARD - SON HENLEY, of "Merry Oaks" in JAMES CITY COUNTY. The BULLOCKS also joined the HENLEYS.

It is the opinion of the writer that practically all of the members of the BULLOCK FAMILY of New Kent and Hanover Counties stem from 20. RICHARD BULLOCK (son of 10. ROBERT BULLOCK, son of 1. WILLIAM BULLOCK of WARWICK COUNTY, son of CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK, of YORK County, Virginia), and that 22. EDWARD BULLOCK was the father of RICHARD BULLOCK, who settled in NUTBUSH DISTRICT, in GRANVILLE COUNTY, about 1750 to 1753, he having disposed of his plantation, mercantile business and other property in HANOVER COUNTY, on August 28th of the latter year (D. B. A page 525 of Hanover County, Virginia).

Only the most fragmentary records of the BULLOCKS can be found in the old vestry book of St. Peter's Parish. Enough only to whet the appetite of the seeker after information about them and enough to show that there were apparently only two sons of 20. RICHARD BULLOCK residing in that county. To ascertain the names of the probable children of these two sons, it is necessary to consider not only the names of the BULLOCKS who appear on the records of NEW KENT COUNTY, but also those who are mentioned long afterwards in HANOVER. There is nothing more obvious than that both 21. RICHARD and 22. EDWARD, lived in HANOVER COUNTY, coming there from NEW KENT, probably before the county was erected. The name of the wife of 20. RICHARD BULLOCK is wholly unknown, and the name of the wife of his son, RICHARD BULLOCK, JR. was KATHERINE or KATE. The whole set up suggests that she may have been a HENLEY, though there is not a scintilla of proof. His nephew, RICHARD, is known to have married an ANNE HENLEY, but what her relationship was to COL. LEONARD HENLEY we are unable to determine. LEONARD HENLEY had four sons, RICHARDSON, LEONARD, TURNER and WILLIAM HENLEY. The younger LEONARD married ELIZABETH ATLETT in 1779. Doubtless COL. LEONARD HENLEY had daughters, but they are not mentioned. (William & Mary 5, p. 33 et seq.). The name of the wife of 22. EDWARD BULLOCK was SARAH, whose family name before marriage has not been found.

21. RICHARD BULLOCK and his wife KATHERINE had the following children:

25. EDWARD BULLOCK JR.
26. JOHN BULLOCK married AGNES WOMACK.
27. DAVID BULLOCK
28. KATHERINE BULLOCK
29. JAMES BULLOCK
30. LEWIS BULLOCK

22. EDWARD BULLOCK and his wife SARAH had the following children:

- \*31. RICHARD BULLOCK, JR. married ANNE HENLEY
32. WILLIAM BULLOCK,
33. EDWARD BULLOCK
34. MICAJAH BULLOCK
35. DOROTHY BULLOCK
36. ZACHARIAH BULLOCK
37. JOHN BULLOCK
38. POLLY BULLOCK
39. ANNE BULLOCK
40. SARAH BULLOCK.

The records on which we rely indicate that both 21 RICHARD and 22 EDWARD BULLOCK and their children owned lands in LOUISA and GOOCHLAND COUNTIES, after leaving NEW KENT. They were outstanding citizens and unquestionably related to many of the old families of those counties. The records show they were unquestionably related to the WINSTONS, as the casual reader can understand after a glance at the records. As late as 1853 GRANVILLE BULLOCK was named as the husband of MARY C. WINSTON, daughter of JOSEPH WINSTON, of LOUISA COUNTY.

\* This was RICHARD BULLOCK, ancestor of most of the BULLOCKS of GRANVILLE COUNTY.

#### BULLOCK FAMILY RECORDS FROM NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Richard Bullock, Sr. and Richard Bullock Jr. were processioners in St. Peter's Parish on May 4, 1689. (The Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, by C. C. Chamberlayne, Richmond, 1937, page 21.)

Katherine Bullock, daughter of Richard Bullock, was born before 1697. (Same authority cited above, page 342.)

Dorothy Bullock, daughter of Edward Bullock and wife Sara, was born before 1697.

\_\_\_\_\_ Bullock, daughter or son of Edward Bullock and wife Sara, was born before 1697.

\_\_\_\_\_ RICHARD BULLOCK, daughter of EDWARD BULLOCK and wife SARAH, was baptized on April 66, 169\_\_\_\_.

\_\_\_\_\_ Bullock, daughter or son of Edward Bullock and wife Sara, was baptized on June 4, 1704.

The last four items above appear on pages 342, 343 and 345, of Chamberlayne's St. Peter's Parish Register, above cited.

\* This was RICHARD BULLOCK, who settled in GRANVILLE COUNTY.

31. RICHARD BULLOCK, JR., son of 22. EDWARD BULLOCK, by 1763, on account of the death of his uncle 21 RICHARD, had dropped the "JR." in his name, since there was no further necessity therefor in business transactions. He was born sometime between 1690 and 1700 and had become a prosperous merchant in HANOVER. As has been stated before, it was in that year, (1763) that he sold out his plantation and property in that county. The purchasers were THOMAS BALLARD SMITH, ABRAHAM VENABLE (ancestor of the Venable's later in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. and relatives of the WATKINS tribe), CHARLES SMITH, RICHARD YANCY (relative of JAMES YANCY, one time Sheriff of GRANVILLE) and WILLIAM RICE (whose sister MARY, or his aunt, married JOHN SIMS, of HANOVER, whose son JOHN married SARAH, the daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK). The list of the children of 31. RICHARD BULLOCK, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, given in MRS. MORRIS' "ADAM STYMS AND HIS DESCENDANTS" is adopted by the compiler as perhaps the nearest correct of any that has been submitted, and the writer believes IT IS CORRECT. She says that RICHARD BULLOCK came from HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and settled on NUTBUSH CREEK (Between the town of DREWERY and NUTBUSH CREEK) in 1754; that he sold out in HANOVER COUNTY on account of INDIAN troubles with which they were then threatened; that he made his will in GRANVILLE on October 27, 1764, which was probated at the November Court in 1766, and that he had the following children:

50. SARAH BULLOCK married JOHN SIMS.
51. ANNIE BULLOCK married BENNY VANDICE.
52. AGNES WILLIAMS married (1) GEORGE KEELING, son of IORD KEELING, and (2) in 1767, JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS.
53. ZACHARIAH BULLOCK, never married, moved to S. C.
54. WILLIAM BULLOCK, m. ELIZABETH TAYLOR widow of JAMES LEWIS (p. 272).
55. JOHN BULLOCK m. MARY MITCHELL (1759).
56. SUSANNA BULLOCK m. WILLIAM STYMS, of ADAM STYMS SR. To GEORGIA.
57. AGATHA BULLOCK married JOHN BUCKLES, moved to S. C.
58. NATHANIEL BULLOCK, m. Aug. 12, 1760, MARY HAWKINS.
59. LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK married FANNIE HAWKINS 1st SURAN MARTIN 2nd.

Mrs. Morris says that the mother of these children was "ANN HENLEY," the daughter of LEONARD HENLEY; a question we have discussed on the preceding page.

#### SOME BULLOCK FAMILY RECORDS FROM HANOVER AND OTHER VIRGINIA COUNTIES.

Robert Searcy died in Hanover County, Virginia in 1733 leaving a will in which he mentions his wife Susan and his daughter Susan. This will was witnessed by EDWARD BULLOCK, JR., THOMAS HAWKINS and ANN BULLOCK. - From "Small Book" Record of Hanover County. (p. 217 also).

RICHARD BULLOCK (wife KATE) owned lands in ST. MARTIN'S PARISH, HANOVER COUNTY on June 7, 1734, adjoining Capt. Isaac Winston and Samuel Goodman (Vol. 1733-35 p. 69, Records of Hanover County.).

Deed from VINKLER COBE to John Bumber of land in St. Paul's Parish, HANOVER COUNTY, adjoining WILLIAM WINSTON, EDWARD BULLOCK, James Wade, Thomas Glass and ROBERT BULLOCK, and formerly belonging to JOHN BROWN. December 5, 1734. (Vol. 1733-35 Hanover Records, p. 159).

EDWARD BULLOCK on OCTOBER 28, 1730, and THOMAS RICE (father in law of JOHN SIMS who married SARAH BULLOCK) had 1200 acres of land surveyed on Cobb Creek in HANOVER (McIlwaine's Executive Journals of Virginia Vol. 4 p. 230.).

EDWARD BULLOCK'S lands were ordered processioned in St. Paul's Parish, Hanover County, March 14, 1708-9, and on Sept. 12, 1711 and Feb. 10, 1719. On Feb. 14, 1707-8 EDWARD BULLOCK was added to JOHN WHITE'S PRECINCT. (St. Paul's Par. Register). An EDWARD BULLOCK'S lands were ordered processioned March 27, 1736. (Ibid p. 290.) This shows EDWARD BULLOCK was in HANOVER by 1707-8.

RICHARD BULLOCK'S lands were ordered processioned March 14, 1708-8, and on the same dates applicable to EDWARD'S above, and as late as 1739. (Ibid). On February 1, 1723 RICHARD BULLOCK was ordered to keep JOHN BAKER for twelve months and to be paid therefor 350 pounds of tobacco. (Ibid p. 1034.) March 23, 1743, RICHARD BULLOCK was a freeholder in St. Paul's Parish and his lands were to be processioned (Same p. 310.)

JAMES BULLOCK'S lands were to be processioned and he was an overseer of the orphans of ROBERT BROOKS, February 17, 1715 (Ibid p. 249) also the same in 1718-19.

DAVID BULLOCK was a processioner of NATHANIEL ANDERSON'S lands, March 23, 1743. And 24 pounds of tobacco were to be paid to him for levy last year as patroller, October 6, 1745. and his lands were also to be processioned as late as 1751. (St. Paul's Register pp. 193 and 321.).

JOHN SIMS patented lands in HANOVER COUNTY, Feb. 4, 1729, which he sold to ISAAC WINSTON, Sept. 8, 1732 and this appears to have been part of a tract of 1736 acres patented by WINSTON later on both sides of BRAVER DAM Creek, adjoining the lands of RICHARD BULLOCK, JR., JOHN WHITLEY, JOSEPH TERRELL and others. (Va. Land Office Register Vol. 14, p. 471.)

RALPH GRAVES, TARIOTON WOODSON JR. and JOHN BULLOCK were witnesses to the will of MARY FAHRAE, of St. James Northham in GOOCHLAND COUNTY, February 1, 1756. MARY had first married a WOODSON and then a FAHRAE (Vol. 7 p. 186 Goochland County Records.)



To his daughter, SS. AGNES BULLOCK ( then AGNES WILLIAMS ), RICHARD BULLOCK left one shilling, Sterling. Mrs. Morris, in her book, says "She married GEORGE KEELING, son of LORD KEELING". Being a "family genealogist" of the type, she runs true to form and goes "strong" on Lords and Earls, as well as "Coats of Arms". The "Lord Keeling" of her story was CAPTAIN GEORGE KEELING, of New Kent County, prominent among the descendants of the cavaliers, but just High Sheriff of the County and a member of the Vestry of BLISSFIELD and ST. PETER'S PARISH. Her statement, however dressed up it may be, indicates the identity of the first husband of AGNES BULLOCK, as the son of the old New Kent Sheriff. He was the GEORGE KEELING who lived at "NINE OAKS" in GRANVILLE COUNTY and was the son of the Sheriff.

After the death of GEORGE KEELING of "Nine Oaks" Agnes Bullock married JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS. Mrs. Morris says "Judge and Colonel John Williams". He was not COL. JOHN WILLIAMS. Colonel John Williams lived in CASWELL COUNTY and died in 1805. See will on page 196. She gives us the following light on the children of AGATHA BULLOCK and her two husbands:

1. THOMAS KEELING died unmarried.
2. FRANCES KEELING in 1770 married BROMFIELD RIDLEY.
3. ANNIE KEELING married CAPT. THOMAS SAUTHERWHITE.
4. ELIZABETH KEELING married JUDGE RICHARD HENNINGSON in 1763.
5. AGATHA WILLIAMS ( b. her 2nd marriage ) m. COL. ROBERT BURTON.

53. ZACHARIAH BULLOCK never married. He moved to South Carolina. On February 14, 1748, he bought lands in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. from SAMUEL HENDERSON, with JOHN and WILLIAM BULLOCK as witnesses. ( This writer is of the opinion that the purchaser of the land in question was the elder ZACHARIAH, son of EDWARD and brother of RICHARD (not his son), on account of the date, which was SIX YEARS before RICHARD BULLOCK had left HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and only fourteen years after the estimated date of his marriage to ANNE HENLEY. Also that the witnesses JOHN and WILLIAM BULLOCK were of this older generation, and not the sons of RICHARD and ANNE HENLEY. Obviously this does not make sense, so we are left in doubt as to WHICH Zachariah it was who "went to South Carolina" and "never married". )

54. WILLIAM BULLOCK ( Son of RICHARD BULLOCK and ANNE HENLEY ) married (1) UNITY WRIGHT, and (2) ELIZABETH TAYLOR, daughter of COL. JOHN TAYLOR (p. 272) who was the widow of JAMES LEWIS, son of CHARLES LEWIS of the BYRD and brother of HOWELL LEWIS. His wife UNITY died in 1760 in VIRGINIA. By his first marriage he had:

- (a) ELIZABETH BULLOCK m. WILLIAM KENNON, JR., in 1771.
- 63 (b) JOHN BULLOCK m. March 11, 1771, CATHERINE LEWIS, son of JAMES.  
By second marriage:
- (c) FRANCES BULLOCK married WILLIAM BOLD.
- (d) ELIZABETH BULLOCK (?) m. JAMES MARTIN ( p. 215 )
- 62 (e) WILLIAM (BILLY) BULLOCK (1772-1829) m. LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK.

LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK and NANCY BULLOCK were the daughters of LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK; JAMES LEWIS died in LUNENBURG CO. VA. 1764 (W. B. 2, p. 230, and left children, MARY, CATHERINE, JAMES, JOHN and CHARLES LEWIS.

62. WILLIAM (BILLY) BULLOCK who married his cousin LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK and became the son in law as well as nephew of LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK had an interesting list of ten children, as follows:

64. SUSANNAH BULLOCK m. (1) DR. DAVIS (2) DAVID JIGGETTS.
65. ELIZABETH BULLOCK (b. 1796) m. RICHARD IRON. To ALABAMA.
66. WILLIAM H. BULLOCK m. PANTHER BURCHETT. Moved to ALABAMA.
67. JOHN BULLOCK of "CEDAR WALK" m. SUSAN COBB.
68. RICHARD BULLOCK (b. 1801) m. MARY P. HUNT. Went to AUSTIN, TEXAS.
69. LUCY BULLOCK m. NICHOLAS MERIWETHER LEWIS, of MILTON.
70. FANNIE ANN BULLOCK m. DR. JOHN TAYLOR HUNT, of STOVALL.
71. EMILY BULLOCK, died young.
72. MARY AGNES BULLOCK, died young.
73. JAMES MADISON BULLOCK (b. Sept. 9, 1815) m. SALLIE A. LEWIS

73. JAMES MADISON BULLOCK was shot from ambush in 1864. He left no children.  
68. RICHARD BULLOCK. See below.

68. RICHARD BULLOCK, married MARY P. HUNT, a sister of JOHN TAYLOR HUNT, and perhaps a daughter of the First Treasurer of North Carolina, BEN. MERRIMAN HUNT (She may have been a grand-daughter) and went to AUSTIN, TEXAS. There RICHARD BULLOCK and his wife established and conducted what is known in Texas History as the old "BULLOCK TAVERN". The Bullock Tavern, in the days of MIRABEAU LAMAR and SAM HOUSTON was the gathering place for the early day notables and the meeting place of the Congressmen and Senators of a REPUBLIC. One of the rare stories in Texas History revolves around a controversy between RICHARD BULLOCK and the French Ambassador, which came near precipitating a breach of international importance between two countries.

67. JOHN BULLOCK ( son of WILLIAM BULLOCK and LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK ) was born JUNE 12, 1799 and died in 1866. He was of "CEDAR WALK" near the town of HENDERSON, in the present VANCE COUNTY, the old home of HUTCHINS BURTON ( See page 277 ). In 1824 he married SUSAN COBB, the daughter of MR. JESSE COBB. 68. JOHN BULLOCK was an older brother of RICHARD BULLOCK who married MARY P. BUNT and settled in AUSTIN, TEXAS; the proprietor of the old BULLOCK HOTEL or TAVERN (See below). JOHN BULLOCK and his wife SUSAN COBB had eleven children, as follows:

75. LUCY OLIVIA BULLOCK married THOMAS GREGORY.
76. WILLIAM COBB BULLOCK m. FRANCES CATHERINE DANIEL.
77. JOHN L. BULLOCK, never married.
78. JAMES ALEXANDER BULLOCK married CATHERINE TAYLOR.
79. ANNIE ELIZA BULLOCK married (1850) HENRY THOMAS WATKINS.
80. EDWARD FAISON BULLOCK, died young.
81. GEORGE BULLOCK
82. ALFRED BULLOCK died aged about 20 years.
83. RICHARD AUSTIN BULLOCK (1841-1927) m. BELLE BURNS BULLOCK.
84. JESSIE EDWIN BULLOCK.
85. WALTER BULLOCK married JUDITH CHRISTIAN WATKINS.

FRANCES CATHERINE DANIEL, who married WILLIAM COBB BULLOCK, was the daughter of NATHANIEL CHESLEY DANIEL of "OAKWOOD" near the town of STOVALL, and the grand-daughter of CHESLEY DANIEL and his wife JUDITH CHRISTIAN. She and WILLIAM COBB BULLOCK were the parents of ANNIE CHESLEY BULLOCK who married JOHN BULLOCK WATKINS SR., son of HENRY THOMAS WATKINS and his wife 79. ANNIE ELIZA BULLOCK, had a son JOHN BULLOCK WATKINS. (See Notes of HALLIE LEE HIGH ROYSTER on pages 269-270 herein).



THE OLD BULLOCK HOTEL OR TAVERN IN AUSTIN, TEXAS, OF 1839-40.

This old hostelry was presided over and was the early home of 68. RICHARD BULLOCK and his wife MARY P. BUNT, both from GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, and the BUTTUSE DISTRICT; It is of intense historical interest to both TEXANS and descendants of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINIANS. In later years it was supplanted by what was then considered a magnificent business structure, in which was located the banking institution in which another famous NORTH CAROLINA - TEXAS personality was employed; one STIMMY PORTER, better known to the world as "O. HENRY". The tragic story of his unfortunate entanglement with the law, while employed in this bank, his flight to Mexico, his return for trial and his final conviction, precedes his final rise to fame and fortune as the father of the modern AMERICAN SHORT STORY. Only in the last three years of World War Second was the old bank building torn down and a new and modern structure erected thereon, which is now on the busiest corner in town, occupied by a famous chain department store. This book is published by a firm located directly across the street from the site of the old BULLOCK TAVERN.

66. JOHN BULLOCK ( son of RICHARD BULLOCK and his wife ANNE HENLEY ) married MARY MITCHELL on November 12, 1799, at OXFORD. The notation relating to this couple says they "lived in ORANGE COUNTY, North Carolina", which covers a wide range for that date. The probabilities are they lived in what is now CASWELL or PERSON Counties, more likely the former.

56. SUSANNAH BULLOCK (Daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK and his wife ANNE HENLEY) married WILLIAM SIMS and moved to WARREN COUNTY, GEORGIA, with her husband's brother BARTLETT SIMS. WILLIAM and BARTLETT SIMS were the sons of ADAM SIMS, SR., of BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who was a son or grandson of the first AMERICAN EMIGRANT, GEORGE SIMS, of ANTIQUA. Before moving to GEORGIA, however, WILLIAM SIMS and his wife SUSANNAH BULLOCK settled for a time in Johnston County, North Carolina.

The will of BARTLETT SIMS, SR., brother of WILLIAM SIMS who married SUSANNAH BULLOCK was found by this writer on the records of WARREN COUNTY, GEORGIA, a few years ago, dated May 20, 1802, in which he devises to BARTLETT SIMS, JR. and his unnamed brother, the "land where my two sons live", and then mentions "my sons and daughters" without naming them, and making BARTLETT SIMS, JR. his executor. This will was witnessed by FRANK HECK and ALEXANDER SWELLINGS, obviously of the SWELLINGS family of GRANVILLE who lived in the Fishing Creek District in 1788.

BARTLETT SIMS, JR. appears to have been the BARTLETT SIMS who moved first to COLUMBUS MISSISSIPPI, and then to TEXAS (See note herein on page 278), and whose fame as a laughter was a by-word in Texas pioneer days. He was a giant in both strength and size, weighed over 300 pounds and was more than six feet tall.

57. AGATEA BULLOCK (Daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK and his wife ANNE HENLEY) married JOHN HUCKLE and moved to SOUTH CAROLINA. One son, ZACHARIAH HUCKLE was born before 1784, because he is mentioned in the will of his grandfather, RICHARD BULLOCK.

58. NATHANIEL BULLOCK (Son of RICHARD BULLOCK and his wife ANNE HENLEY) received the old home plantation on NUTBUSH, after the death of his mother ANNE (HENLEY) BULLOCK. He was born in 1738, and married MARY HAWKINS, daughter of PHIL HAWKINS and sister of PHILEMON HAWKINS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, August 12, 1760. There is one account which states that he married a second time, one ELIZABETH BRANTLEY, daughter of THOMAS BRANTLEY, but this was obviously a son named NATHANIEL, who perhaps moved to SOUTH CAROLINA and later to GEORGIA. Only three sons of NATHANIEL BULLOCK and his wife MARY HAWKINS are known, though there may have been several others. They were:

- 100. NATHANIEL BULLOCK
- 101. HAWKINS BULLOCK
- 102. JAMES BULLOCK

100. NATHANIEL BULLOCK ( Son of NATHANIEL BULLOCK and MARY HAWKINS ) married before 1804, ELIZABETH BRANTLEY, daughter of THOMAS BRANTLEY, of CRATHAM COUNTY, N. C. His widow was living in 1822, and he had died between that time and 1815, in SOUTH CAROLINA. So far as known there was only one son!

#### 103. GEORGE WASHINGTON BULLOCK

103. GEORGE WASHINGTON BULLOCK is said to have been born in GEORGIA in 1804, and to have moved to INDIANA, where he died in 1840, leaving one son ABRAHAM JASPER BULLOCK, whose descendants reside in that State. He married MARY DAVENPORT, daughter of AUGUSTINE DAVENPORT, JR. and his wife JENNIE BASS of RANDOLPH COUNTY, N. C. The Davenports lived in ROWAN COUNTY and more will be said about them in the ROWAN COUNTY section of this work.

101. HAWKINS BULLOCK (Son of NATHANIEL BULLOCK and his wife MARY HAWKINS) was born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. and died near LEXINGTON, in OGLETHORPE COUNTY, GEORGIA, on NOVEMBER 1, 1833. He served in the revolution and was awarded bounty lands in what was then WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA. March 12, 1789, he married FRANCES ROY GORDON, of an old VIRGINIA FAMILY, the daughter of ALEXANDER GORDON. Their children (taken from the family Bible) were:

- 110. JOHN GORDON BULLOCK b. January 3, 1790.
- 111. MARY WYATT BULLOCK b. Nov. 10, 1791.
- 112. ALEXANDER GORDON BULLOCK b. Feb. 13, 1797.
- 113. NATHANIEL H. BULLOCK b. Dec. 10, 1798.
- 114. WILLIAM GORDON BULLOCK b. Sept. 27, 1802.
- 115. LOUISE NANCE BULLOCK b. Dec. 31, 1804.
- 116. FRANCIS ROY BULLOCK b. Dec. 12, 1806.
- 117. RICHARD HENLEY BULLOCK b. Oct. 21, 1810.
- 118. HAWKINS SHERMAN BULLOCK b. Dec. 23, 1812.

Deaths: HAWKINS BULLOCK, SR. d. Nov. 1, 1833.  
FRANCIS ROY GORDON BULLOCK d. July 17, 1837.  
JOHN GORDON BULLOCK d. April 4, 1835.

MARRIAGES: Hawkins Bullock and Frances Roy Gordon March 12, 1789.  
George A. Gordon and Susannah Bullock April 11, 1811.  
Richard B. Sims and Mary Wyatt Bullock Oct. 5, 1813.  
Alexander Gordon Bullock and Milly Sorrells, Feb. 1, 1818.  
Nathaniel H. Bullock and Betty Colbert Jan. 3, 1820.  
William Gordon Bullock and Elener Sorrells Nov. 6, 1823.  
Hiram Hampton and Frances Roy Bullock Dec. 28, 1826.  
Richard Henley Bullock and Mary E. R. Griffith Jan. 21, 1836.  
Bible owned by MR. N. C. BULLOCK, of DANIELSVILLE, Madison County, GEORGIA.

102. JAMES BULLOCK ( Son of NATHANIEL BULLOCK and his wife MARY HAWKINS ) died about 1783 leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY ( Old's Abstracts of North Carolina Wills ). JAMES HAWKINS was security on the marriage bond of his son JOSHUA BULLOCK when he was united in marriage to ANNIE CASH, on June 21, 1781.

JAMES BULLOCK and his wife had the following children:

1. SARAH BULLOCK
2. JEREMIAH BULLOCK
3. JOSHUA BULLOCK m. ANNIE CASH.
4. CHARLES BULLOCK
5. SAMUEL BULLOCK
6. JAMES BULLOCK m. MARY PHILLIPS 1792.
7. GEORGE BULLOCK m. MARY FREEMAN Oct. 25, 1796.
8. PRISCILLA BULLOCK married COOK.
9. NANCY BULLOCK.

(From OLDS Abstracts of N. C. Wills).

59. LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK was the executor of the will of his father RICHARD BULLOCK, who married ANNIE HENLEY. He was born in 1736 and died in 1797. In 1769 he was Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY. He first married FANNIE HAWKINS, daughter of PHIL. HAWKINS and a sister of PHILEMON HAWKINS and of MARY HAWKINS, the latter the wife of his brother NATHANIEL BULLOCK. After the death of his first wife he married SUSAN MARTIN, who was then the widow of GOODLOE. LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK was associated with his brother in law JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS and with HON. RICHARD HENDERSON in their "Transylvania" enterprise, and is said to have been the General Manager of the TRANSYLVANIA LAND CO., probably the same as "HENDERSON & CO.". His children married into the HINES, TAYLORS and LEWIS' all of whom were kin-folks. His children were:

120. FANNIE BULLOCK who married JAMES LYNE.
121. SUSAN BULLOCK who married JOHN "BRANDY" TAYLOR, 1784.
122. LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK married 62. WILLIAM (BILLY) BULLOCK.
123. NANCY BULLOCK married (f) JAMES BULLOCK.
124. AGNES BULLOCK married DR. JOHN HARE.
125. RICHARD (BIG DICK) BULLOCK married ANN MARIA MARTIN

ANNIE BULLOCK, daughter of "BIG DICK" BULLOCK, married COL. ARCHIBALD HENDERSON.

63. JOHN BULLOCK ( Son of WILLIAM BULLOCK and UNITY WRIGHT ) m. CATHERINE LEWIS, daughter of JAMES LEWIS and ELIZABETH TAYLOR, by whom he had at least one son (f) JAMES BULLOCK, who married LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK, daughter of LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK.

(f) JAMES BULLOCK and his wife LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK, who were first cousins, had the following children:

130. CATHERINE LEWIS BULLOCK, m. JOSEPH SIMS ( To TENN. )
131. LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK ( never married ).
132. FANNY LYNE BULLOCK m. MACON GREEN of WARREN COUNTY.
133. JAMES BULLOCK m. (1) ANN DORTCH (2) MARTHA THORPE.
134. ANN HARRIET BULLOCK married NATHANIEL CHESLEY DANIEL

134. ANN HARRIET BULLOCK and NATHANIEL CHESLEY DANIEL were the Great Grand-parents of JOHN BULLOCK WATKINS, JR.. of Henderson, Vance County.

---

SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF 3. THOMAS BULLOCK, SON OF CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK

3. THOMAS BULLOCK was another one of the sons of CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and a brother of WILLIAM BULLOCK ( the pamphleteer ) ancestor of the GRANVILLE COUNTY BULLOCKS. He died in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. in 1695, leaving three sons:

10. THOMAS BULLOCK m. MARY ALLEN
11. WILLIAM BULLOCK
12. JOHN BULLOCK

The above three sons were contemporaneous with ROBERT BULLOCK, the father of RICHARD BULLOCK, SR. of NEW KENT COUNTY. Their children were cousins "once removed" of RICHARD and EDWARD BULLOCK of HANOVER COUNTY, EDWARD BULLOCK and his wife SARAH being the parents of RICHARD BULLOCK, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., who married ANNIE HENLEY.

10. THOMAS BULLOCK, who married MARY ALLEN ( the widow of HENRY ALLEN ) step-daughter of STEPHEN POWELL (Soddie's 17th Century Isle of Wight p. 610), was apparently the ancestor of many of the BULLOCKS of ISLE OF WIGHT, while his brothers 11. WILLIAM and 12. JOHN were perhaps the progenitors of the BULLOCKS in EDGECOMBE COUNTY, who will be considered in the chapter relating to EDGECOMBE COUNTY in this work.



CAPT. HUGH BULLOCK  
and wife MARY  
OF YORK COUNTY, VA.

WILLIAM BULLOCK (278) OF WARWICK CO. VA.	JAMES BULLOCK & MARTHA of YORK COUNTY, VA. (p 279) (Died 1681)	RICHARD BULLOCK (p. 279) (d. 1703)	THOMAS BULLOCK (279) of ISLE OF WIGHT
had:	(Issue unknown)		had:
ROBERT BULLOCK (Alive 1671) OF WARWICK CO. VA.			THOMAS BULLOCK m. MARY WILLIAM BULLOCK JOHN BULLOCK
had:			had:
RICHARD BULLOCK SR. (d.1702) OF NEW KENT COUNTY			..... d. 1709-10.
had:			THOMAS BULLOCK JAMES BULLOCK JOSEPH BULLOCK JOHN BULLOCK WILLIAM BULLOCK
.....			
RICHARD BULLOCK m. KATHERINE (p.280)	EDWARD BULLOCK m. SARAH (p. 280).		
had:	had:	(Ancestor of GRANVILLE family)	
EDWARD BULLOCK JR. JOHN BULLOCK m. AGNES WOMACK DAVID BULLOCK KATHERINE BULLOCK JAMES BULLOCK LEWIS BULLOCK	RICHARD BULLOCK JR. m. ANNE HENLEY (p. 281) WILLIAM BULLOCK EDWARD BULLOCK MICAJAH BULLOCK DOROTHY BULLOCK ZACHARIAH BULLOCK JOHN BULLOCK POLLY BULLOCK ANNE BULLOCK They SARAH BULLOCK had:		
.....			
50. SARAH BULLOCK m. JOHN SIMS (p.275)	.....	54. WILLIAM BULLOCK(272) m.(1) UNITY WRIGHT m (2) ELIZ. TAYLOR	
51. ANNE BULLOCK m. HENRY VANDIKE			
52. AGNES BULLOCK m. (1) GEORGE KEEL- ING (2) JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS(282)	NATHANIEL BULLOCK m. MARY HAWKINS (pp. 284-285)		
53. ZACHARIAH BULLOCK (p. 282)			
57. AGATHA BULLOCK m. JOHN NUCKLES (284)			
55. JOHN BULLOCK m. MARY MITCHELL (283)	had.	had:	
56. SUSANNAH BULLOCK m. WILLIAM SYMES (284)			
.....			
LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK (285) m. (1) FANNIE HAWKINS m. (2) SUSAN MARTIN (widow)	NATHANIEL BULLOCK(284) HAWKINS BULLOCK (284) JAMES BULLOCK (285)	ELIZABETH BULLOCK JOHN BULLOCK FRANCES BULLOCK ELIZA BULLOCK WILLIAM (BILLY)BULLOCK JAMES BULLOCK	
had:			
120. FANNIE BULLOCK m. JOHN LYNE			
121. SUSAN BULLOCK m. JOHN TAYLOR			
122. LUCY MARTIN BULLOCK m. WILLIAM BULLOCK (282)		(282)	
123. NANCY BULLOCK m. JAMES BULLOCK			
124. AGNES BULLOCK m. DR. JOHN HARE		64. SUSANNAH BULLOCK 65. ELIZABETH BULLOCK 662 WILLIAM H. BULLOCK	
125. RICHARD BULLOCK m. ANN MARIA MARTIN		67. JOHN BULLOCK m. SUSAN COBB.(283)	
.....			
(JAMES was son of JOHN BULLOCK and CATHERINE LEWIS - they had:	m. FRANCES ROY GORDON and had	68. RICHARD BULLOCK of BULLOCK TAVERN 69. LUCY BULLOCK 70. FANNIE ANN BULLOCK 71. EMILY BULLOCK 72. MARY AGNES BULLOCK 73. JAMES MADISON BULLOCK	
CATHERINE LEWIS BULLOCK LEONARD HENLEY BULLOCK FANNY LYNE BULLOCK JAMES BULLOCK m. ANNE DORTCH (2) MARTHA THORPE ANN HARIET BULLOCK m. NATHANIEL CHESLEY DANIEL	JOHN GORDON BULLOCK MARY WYATT BULLOCK ALEXANDER GORDON BULLOCK NATHANIEL H. BULLOCK WILLIAM GORDON BULLOCK LOUISE NANCE BULLOCK FRANCES ROY BULLOCK RICHARD HENLEY BULLOCK HAWKINS SHEERMAN BULLOCK		Lived at "CEDAR WALK" the old HUTCHINS BURTON haunted house

(88) JOHN DANIEL. This man and his descendants have been heretofore covered in these notes. Abstract of his will on page 212, with notes following later. Mrs. Nellie Lee (High) Boyster says the Daniel farm in the Rutbush Sec. 3 of Granville County was afterwards known as the "TURNER PLACE".

(89) REUBEN SEARCY. The account of the SEARCY family, beginning with REUBEN, who was an early Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY, begins on page 217, under the head of the "SEARCY FAMILY OF GRANVILLE".

THE HAWKINS FAMILY OF GRANVILLE COUNTY

(92) PHILEMON HAWKINS ( See SEARCY MAP ) must have been one of the earliest settlers who came down from VIRGINIA and located South of the ROANOKE RIVER as far West as the original Granville County territory. He was living in what afterwards became a part of old extinct BERT County, in 1754, when his distinguished son, COL. BENJAMIN HAWKINS was born on August 15, 1754. The early records of YORK and GLOUCESTER Counties, Virginia, carry frequent reference to the name HAWKINS. It is a mere conjecture ( but probably correct, at that ) that he was the son of a COL. JOHN HAWKINS who lived in ESSEX COUNTY, Virginia, whither he had drifted northward with the WILLIAMS and other families, from GLOUCESTER and YORK COUNTIES. One writer has stated that he was born in GLOUCESTER COUNTY, Virginia, Sept. 28, 1717 and that he came to NORTH CAROLINA and settled when only twenty years of age, which would have been in 1737. One JOHN HAWKINS was in ALBEMARLE PRECINCT and a Lord Deputy of the Province in 1707, with GOV. WILLIAM GLOVER (See p. 62 of this completed Volume), but as there does not appear anywhere among these earlier members of the Hawkins family, one named PHILEMON, it is unlikely that the GRANVILLE PHILEMON descended from that branch of the family, though I have no doubt they were of the same family or tribe.

Col. PHILEMON HAWKINS married DELIA MARTIN. He died in 1801 at the age of 83 years, and left the following children:

1. COL. JOHN HAWKINS
2. COL. PHILEMON HAWKINS, JR.
3. COL. BENJAMIN HAWKINS (b. 1754)
4. COL. JOSEPH HAWKINS
5. FANNIE HAWKINS married LEONARD KENLEY BULLOCK.
6. ANN HAWKINS married MICAJAH THOMAS, JR.
7. MARY HAWKINS married NATHANIEL BULLOCK (1760).

1. COL. JOHN HAWKINS, the name of whose wife is unknown to the compiler, was the father of an interesting family. He had:

10. PHILEMON HAWKINS ( Of LOUISBURG ).
  11. GEN. JOHN E. HAWKINS
  12. GEN. MICAJAH THOMAS HAWKINS (b. 1786 in WARREN COUNTY).
  13. COL. JOSEPH HAWKINS.
- ( and several daughters )

2. COL. PHILEMON HAWKINS, JR., the name of whose wife the compiler has been unable to learn, was the father of the following children:

20. WILLIAM HAWKINS, who was Governor of NORTH CAROLINA (1811-1814).
21. JOHN D. HAWKINS
22. JOSEPH W. HAWKINS
23. BENJAMIN F. HAWKINS married SALLIE FRASER.
24. PHILEMON HAWKINS
25. FRANK HAWKINS
26. GEORGE W. HAWKINS
27. ELEANOR HAWKINS married SHERWOOD HATWOOD.
28. ANN HAWKINS married WILLIAM F. LITTLE.
29. DELIA HAWKINS married STEPHEN HATWOOD.
30. SARAH HAWKINS married COL. WILLIAM POKE.
31. LUCY DAVIS HUFFIN HAWKINS married LOUIS D. HENRY, of RALEIGH.

3. COL. BENJAMIN HAWKINS. He was born in August 15, 1754, according to WHEELER, who is in error for the reason that BURE was not erected until 1764; therefore Col. Benjamin Hawkins was really a native of GRANVILLE COUNTY. He died in the CREEK NATION the 8th of June, 1816, in the exercise of his functions as Superintendent of Indian Affairs. A particular record to this effect was made at the time of his death by his elder brother, Col. Philemon Hawkins, in his family Bible, with the additional remark that he had been in public life thirty-six years. He served in the Congress of the United States, and on the 21st of March, 1785, being then a member, he was appointed by Congress, a Commissioner, together with DANIEL CARROLL and WILLIAM PERRY to treat with the Cherokee Indians; the same year he was appointed by Congress with GEN. ANDREW PICKENS, JOSEPH MARTIN and LAURENCE McINTOSH to negotiate with the CREEK INDIANS. These duties were performed, and in 1786 he was again elected to Congress. In 1789, with SAMUEL JOHNSTON he was elected UNITED STATES SENATOR from North Carolina. He served out his full term of six years in the United States Senate, after which Gen. Washington appointed him Superintendent and Agent for all the Indians South of the Ohio. He appointed his nephew 24. PHILEMON HAWKINS to serve as his assistant, COL. BENJAMIN HAWKINS left one son (WILLIAM HAWKINS) and five daughters.

(93) SAMUEL HENDERSON (Searcy Map). An account of his family, together with a list of his children, will be found on page 221. About two miles South of MIDDLETOWN in what is now Vance county there is dirt road turns to the right off the highway, which leads to ASHLAND, the old HENDERSON HOME. It is a two story house, three bays wide, has a doorway on the right hand bay and a story and a half addition on the right with end chimneys matching the twin chimneys on the left side of the main house. The beaded weatherboarding is painted white, and both eaves and window headings have well-designed cornices. A later porch extending the entire facade is supported by Roman Doric columns, supplemented by log posts. The place is said to have been built 200 years ago (1745) by SAMUEL HENDERSON, farmer and miller, who was one time High Sheriff of GRANVILLE COUNTY and the father of numerous children, including JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON.

(104) RICHARD HENDERSON, the founder of TRANSYLVANIA, and an early JUDGE in NORTH CAROLINA. The account of the HENDERSON FAMILY ( p. 221) includes the names of his children and of some of his descendants.

(120) JONATHAN KITTRELL. The town of KITTRELL named for his family is fourteen miles South of MIDDLETOWN. The KITTRELL family came to North Carolina from HANESBORO and ISLE OF WIGHT County, Virginia, and first settled on BENNETT'S CREEK in BENNETT PRECINCT, perhaps, and moved to the GRANVILLE COUNTY territory probably in about 1745. Jonathan Kittrell sold lands on BENNETT'S CREEK in 1718, and his wife was ANN ( See INDEX to Hathaway's p. 86). See also page 87 for an account of JONATHAN KITTRELL.

(122) "SPELLING" JOHN ALLAN. See account on page 269.

(125) GREEN HILL ( HARCZY MAP). This GREEN HILL was the son of a GREEN HILL who married GRACE BENNETT, a daughter of WILLIAM BENNETT of Northampton County, North Carolina. The old GREEN HILL home is on the South side of the HAW RIVER in the outskirts of LOUISBURG, in what is now Franklin County. Here it was that Bishop Coke held the first North Carolina Methodist Conference in 1785. The home is now a well-preserved white frame house with dormer windows, three big brick end chimneys and high porches. This particular GREEN HILL was prominent in State, as well as religious affairs, representing BUTE COUNTY ( a part of the original GRANVILLE in the provisional Congress. He was also a Major of the BUTE MILITIA in the revolution. He became a minister and moved to the general vicinity of Nashville, Tenn.

(126) PHILLIP PIERCE was a resident of what is now FRANKLIN COUNTY ( a part of the original GRANVILLE ) and is distinguished in History mainly because of the fact that he was the father of one great Southern Preacher, and the grandfather of another who was a beloved BISHOP of the Methodist Church, REV. GEORGE F. PIERCE, of HANCOCK COUNTY, Georgia, known and loved by members of his denomination throughout the entire South. See items from the records of Franklin County on page 207 relating to transactions of PHILLIP PIERCE, and his family.

(133) EDWARD JONES (Searcy Map). See the records of GRANVILLE COUNTY and its earliest organization, beginning on page 209 for information in regard to EDWARD JONES. There is also an account of EDWARD JONES on page 43 ( Of the INDEX SECTION ) in connection with an account of COL. WILLIAM EATON and his genealogy. He was the father of PRISCILLA JONES who became of the wife of GIDION MACON. Any purported account of the early history of GRANVILLE COUNTY could not be written without mention of EDWARD JONES and his descendants who exercised a wide influence on the destinies of the Province of North Carolina, and particularly GRANVILLE COUNTY.

(140) WILLIAM EATON. A genealogical account of his family, briefly outlined is to be found on page 43 ( Index Section of the "Lost Tribes" ). He was from YORK COUNTY, Virginia to North Carolina. The roster of his GRANVILLE COUNTY regiment will be given later.

(145) ISHAM HARRISON ( Searcy Map ) was a son of JOHN HARRISON and his wife SARAH DANIEL, daughter of JOHN DANIEL who died in Granville County in 1763 ( See page 212). The ISHAM HARRISON who was on the tax list of GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1788 may have been a son, as he was only assessed with one poll, and at that time may not have been married. (145) ISHAM HARRISON moved to South Carolina, along the Pacolet, with some of the HENDERSONS and others, as did JOHN HARRISON, who may have been another son of ISHAM. For an account of the descendants of JOHN HARRISON and his wife SARAH, see beginning on page 265.

(148) NATHANIEL MACON was born in 1758 and died in 1837. He was three times Speaker of the House of Congress of the United States, from 1801 until 1807, and a member of the United States Senate from North Carolina from 1815 until 1828. He is said to have been one among North Carolina's foremost proponents of the political principles of Thomas Jefferson. His old home was at Buck Springs, four miles from the town of Vaughan, in what is now WALKER COUNTY. The place was restored in 1937 and stands in a great oak grove. NATHANIEL MACON was a grandson of EDWARD JONES (133 on the Searcy Map ), his mother having been PRISCILLA JONES who married GIDION MACON, whose sister MARTHA MACON married ORLANDO JONES, son of REV. ROWLAND JONES, Minister of BRUTON PARISH in YORK COUNTY, Virginia. This MARTHA MACON, the aunt of Nathaniel Maccon, was the grandmother of MARTHA WASHINGTON, wife of the first President.

(155) CHRISTMAS RAY. He brought suit against DRURY GLOVER in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1765. He was a descendant of THOMAS RAY and MARY CHRISTMAS, of YORK COUNTY, Virginia, and a collateral kinsman of the writer.

(162) GIDION MACON. He was a son in law of EDWARD JONES and is mentioned above.

(190) SUGAR JONES was a son of EDWARD JONES mentioned above. He married SARAH FRANKLIN, who after his death married NATHANIEL, the son of SAMUEL HENDERSON.

(186) WEST HARRIS (Of the SHAWBY MAP), one of those who met at the home of EDWARD JONES, on December 2, 1746, to complete the organization of the original GRANVILLE COUNTY, was a member of an old VIRGINIA FAMILY (p. 209). This WEST HARRIS was related to EDWARD JONES, to GILSON MACON, to the LAWIERS, JENNINGS, HILLS and BENNETTS, but whether in an attempted review of the notes pertaining to this family of HARRIS, the writer can make this plain to the reader is questionable and I am sure will be questioned by others for the reason that the theories I will advance run counter to some of the writers who have attempted to set down the annals of the HARRIS FAMILY.

CAPT. THOMAS HARRIS, who on February 25, 1638, received a patent to 820 acres of land then known as LONGFIELD, but later known as "CUMMERS" on the JAMES RIVER, was the first AMERICAN ancestor of the GRANVILLE COUNTY HARRIS FAMILY. This land was afterwards claimed by NATHANIEL BACON "the Rebel" through WILLIAM HARRIS, a son. (pp. 1387 and 1959 of the Valentine Papers, growing from the Records of HENRICO COUNTY), who sold the land to ROGER GREEN who promoted the first pilgrimage of Virginia settlers to the ALEXMARIE SOUND section of North Carolina. (Ibid & Dodd's Old South, p. 210). The name of the wife of CAPT. THOMAS HARRIS was DIANA. His widow, after his death, married (2nd) WILLIAM FOSTER, and finally, THOMAS WHITE. With her son JOHN she settled in North Carolina (p. 58 this work), perhaps at the instance of ROGER GREEN. She married WILLIAM FOSTER in 1675. The children of CAPT. THOMAS HARRIS and his wife DIANA were: (He died 1665) (3-274 NC&G Reg.)

1. WILLIAM HARRIS
2. JOHN HARRIS (Died. SARAH m. NATHANIEL NICHOLSON).
3. THOMAS HARRIS (d. 1672) married ALICE WEST
4. NICHOLAS HARRIS (York County, Va.)

EDWARD HARRIS, probably a brother of CAPT. THOMAS HARRIS, of Virginia. On November 23, 1638, in LONDON, ENGLAND, EDWARD HARRIS was the sole legatee, the executor and "kinsman" of JUDITH BENNETT, the widow of RICHARD BENNETT, who died in VIRGINIA, August 28, 1626. It is not improbable that JUDITH BENNETT, the widow, was born a HARRIS. (See Boddie's 17th Century Isle of Wight pp. 270-272.). The same authority shows that this RICHARD BENNETT, whose wife was possibly JUDITH HARRIS, was an uncle of GOV. RICHARD BENNETT, and brother of EDWARD BENNETT the father of SYLVESTER HILL and MARY BLAND; thus the connection of the HARRIS FAMILY to the HILLS and BENNETTS shows up. This connection is supplemented by other connections that will follow. CHRISTOPHER HARRIS, who on January 30, 1659 in YORK COUNTY, with JOHN STANOP (?), ROBERT HARRISON and JOHN COTTEN, appraised the estate of FRANCIS WHEELER, the step-father of ROBERT HARRISON'S wife, was perhaps also connected with this HARRIS FAMILY of London and Virginia. The name of CHRISTOPHER HARRIS appears on the tax rolls of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., and CHRISTOPHER HARRIS WILLIAMS was the father or grandfather of HON. JOHN SHARP WILLIAMS, of Mississippi. (See WILLIAMS family herein.)

3. THOMAS HARRIS who married ALICE WEST, LATER SOJOURNER, and left a will in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in March, 1672 (Vol. 7, W & M. (1) about p. 200-240), in which he mentioned only two sons JOHN HARRIS and THOMAS HARRIS, his daughter MARY "and other children". It is in the review of his family that we again run across the connection with the HILLS and BENNETTS, with evidence to add to what has been given. From other records we find he had children:

5. JOHN HARRIS
6. THOMAS HARRIS (Will Oct. 9, 1688)
7. MARY HARRIS m. ANTHONY SPILLINGER.
8. MARTHA HARRIS married JOHN JENNINGS.

MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL, whose wife was SYLVESTER, the daughter of EDWARD BENNETT (uncle of Gov. Richard Bennett) and JOHN JENNINGS, were named Executors of 3. THOMAS HARRIS' will. JOHN JENNINGS (it is presumed) after the death of MARTHA HARRIS, married one of the daughters of MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL, and a grand-daughter of EDWARD BENNETT.

6. THOMAS HARRIS, whose wife was apparently a MARTIN, left will in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA dated OCTOBER 9, 1688, which will shows that he had the following children:

10. EDWARD HARRIS
11. THOMAS HARRIS
12. ROBERT HARRIS
13. GEORGE HARRIS
14. MARTIN HARRIS
15. WILLIAM HARRIS
16. JANE HARRIS married a JONES.
17. ANNE HARRIS

The oldest son, EDWARD HARRIS, was made the executor of this will, according to the abstract which was found by the writer. In the account of the descendants of the children of the testator, the name of ROBERT HARRIS, who played so prominent a part in the political history of GRANVILLE COUNTY along during the last half of the eighteenth century, has not been found, but that is because only the descendants of 10. EDWARD HARRIS have been found (and not all of them). This ROBERT HARRIS of GRANVILLE certainly belonged in this family.



10. EDWARD HARRIS (son of THOMAS HARRIS, son of THOMAS HARRIS and ALICE WEST) married MARY, and died leaving a will in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia, March 25, 1734, from which the names of his children appear to have been:

- 20. EDWARD HARRIS
- 21. JACOB HARRIS
- 22. NATHAN HARRIS ( b. 1716), m. CATHERINE WALTON.
- 23. WEST HARRIS ( said to have married MARY TURNER ).
- 24. DANIEL HARRIS
- 25. ANN HARRIS
- 26. MARTHA HARRIS married WILLIAMSON.

22. NATHAN HARRIS and CATHERINE WALTON were married in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia in 1737, and they were the parents of the following:

- 30. WALTON HARRIS born in Va. in 1739 —he married HEBECIA LANIER, the youngest daughter of SAMPSON LANIER and his wife ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN ( See p. 99) and had children:
- 31. NATHANIEL HARRIS
- 32. ISAAC HARRIS
- 33. DAVID HARRIS
- 34. ELIAS HARRIS
- 35. ROWLAND HARRIS
- 36. HUBBERT HARRIS
- 36. GIDEON HARRIS
- 37. HOWELL HARRIS
- 38. JOHN BERRY HARRIS
- 39. CATHERINE HARRIS
- 40. MARTHA HARRIS
- 41. ELIZABETH HARRIS
- 42. ANN HARRIS
- 60. BUCKNER HARRIS
- 61. SAMPSON HARRIS
- 62. JOEL HARRIS
- 63. AUGUSTINE HARRIS
- 64. EDWIN HARRIS
- 65. NATHAN HARRIS
- 66. SIMON HARRIS
- 67. WALTON HARRIS
- 68. ELIZABETH HARRIS
- 69. LITTON HARRIS
- 60. JEPHRA HARRIS.

57. WALTON HARRIS (moved to GEORGIA) and married VIRGINIA BILLUPS of MCKENZIEBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA (Cumberland Parish p. 181), and they had children:

- 61. WALTON HARRIS, an attorney.
- 62. ELIZA HARRIS married a MR. BOOTHE.
- 63. CAROLINE HARRIS married DR. GIBBS.
- 64. AUGUSTINE HARRIS moved to ALABAMA.
- 65. MILTON HARRIS ( d. infancy ).
- 66. CATHERINE HARRIS ( d. infancy ).
- 67. ROBERT HARRIS ( Lived in CLARKE CO. GEORGIA. )
- 68. MARY ANN HARRIS married DR. SWIFT.
- 69. YOUNG L. G. HARRIS, of ATHENS, GA.
- 70. JEPHRA HARRIS, of Columbus, Ga.
- 71. WILLIS HARRIS, also of GEORGIA.

23. WEST HARRIS ( Same as (136) on the SEARCY MAP ) married MARY TURNER, and had 11 children, as follows:

- 72. ISHAM HARRIS, who lived in GRANVILLE COUNTY and who married and had EIGHT CHILDREN, as follows:
- 73. ELIZABETH HARRIS
- 74. TURNER HARRIS
- 75. ETHELRED HARRIS
- 76. PRISCILLA HARRIS
- 77. MARTHA HARRIS
- 78. ROWLAND HARRIS
- 79. WEST HARRIS
- 80. ARTHUR HARRIS
- 81. MARY HARRIS
- 82. PATIENCE HARRIS.
- 83. HARDY HARRIS
- 84. RANSOM HARRIS
- 85. NEWSOM HARRIS
- 86. BRITTON HARRIS
- 87. WILBY HARRIS
- 88. ISHAM HARRIS
- 89. JAMES HARRIS

88. ISHAM HARRIS married LUCY DAVIDSON, of FRANKLIN COUNTY, Tennessee, and they were the parents of NINE CHILDREN, as follows:

- 90. GEORGE W. D. HARRIS
- 91. RICHMOND P. HARRIS
- 92. WILLIAM R. HARRIS
- 93. JAMES T. HARRIS
- 94. PATSY G. HARRIS
- 95. MARY G. HARRIS
- 96. LUCY C. HARRIS
- 97. NANCY HARRIS
- 98. ISHAM G. HARRIS

98. ISHAM G. HARRIS, who was a GREAT GRANDSON of (136) WEST HARRIS, of early GRANVILLE COUNTY history was the beloved GOVERNOR ISHAM G. HARRIS, of the STATE OF TENNESSEE, during the dark days of reconstruction, on whose head "Parson" Brownlow place a price.

# LIST OF EARLIEST INHABITANTS OF GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

Authentic copy of the muster roll of a regiment of militia under the command of COLONEL WILLIAM BAYNE, as taken at a general muster of said regiment on OCTOBER 8, 1754, as shown on pages 370 to 380 inclusive, of Volume 22, of the North Carolina STATE RECORDS, including the names of both officers and men.

WILLIAM BAYNE, ..... COLONEL.  
WILLIAM PERSON, ..... LIEUT. COLONEL.  
JAMES PATHE, ..... MAJOR.

The Regiment consisted of EIGHT COMPANIES, in command of the following CAPTAINS:

1. CAPT. JOHN GLOVER ..... 97 men.
2. CAPT. OSBORN JEFFREY ..... 83 men.
3. CAPT. RICHARD COLEMAN ..... 94 men.
4. CAPT. DANIEL HARRIS ..... 95 men.
5. CAPT. JOHN SALLIS ..... 90 men.
6. CAPT. SUGAR JONES ..... 140 men.
7. CAPT. BENJAMIN STRONG ..... 75 men.
8. CAPT. ANDREW HAMPTON ..... 60 men.

The total number of men, exclusive of the commissioned officers of the Regiment and the companies was 734, and the entire personnel of the regiment probably represented every able bodied male person, subject to military duty at that time (1754) residing within the bounds of Columbia: Granville County as shown on the SEARCY, and the accompanying sketched map, with possibly a very few exceptions.

## CAPTAIN JOHN GLOVER'S COMPANY.

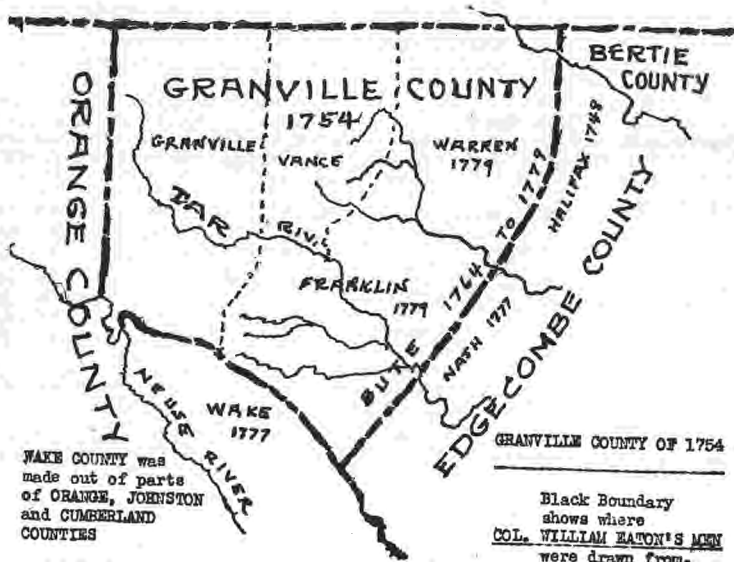
- |                               |                          |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------|
| George Glover, Lieut.         | 39. John Waldrop.        |
| Evan Ragland, Ensign.         | 40. Benjamin Ford.       |
| 1. Henry Bishop, Sergeant.    | 41. William Holston.     |
| 2. William Glover, Sergeant.  | 42. Hugh Montgomery.     |
| 3. Joseph Lindsay, Sergeant.  | 43. John Kirkland.       |
| 4. Joseph Bishop, Sergeant.   | 44. John Hargrove.       |
| 5. Thomas King, Corporal.     | 45. John Walker.         |
| 6. Richard Hargroves, Corpl.  | 46. John Searcy, Junr.   |
| 7. Henry Fuller, Corpl.       | 47. Samuel Paschal.      |
| 8. Bartlet Searcy, Corpl.     | 48. John Paschal.        |
| 9. Thomas Lowe.               | 49. Thomas Adaman.       |
| 10. John Gossard, Drummer.    | 50. Leonard Lyndsey.     |
| 11. John Blackman.            | 51. Eliaba Jones.        |
| 12. William Smith.            | 52. Michael Bryant.      |
| 13. John Smith.               | 53. Edward Weaver.       |
| 14. George Woodliffe.         | 54. James Morefield.     |
| 15. Solomon Blackman.         | 55. Alexander Barret.    |
| 16. William Lawrence.         | 56. William Edwards.     |
| 17. Littleton Spivey.         | 57. Joseph Kimbal, Junr. |
| 18. Thomas Smith.             | 58. John Glover, Junr.   |
| 19. Stephen Smith.            | 59. John Bird.           |
| 20. Wm. Chavers, Negro.       | 60. William Wagstaff.    |
| 21. Wm. Chavers, Jun., Mul.   | 61. Zachary Bullock.     |
| 22. Gilbert Chavers, Mulatto. | 62. Joseph Davenport.    |
| 23. Thomas Woodliffe.         | 63. Josiah Mitchell.     |
| 24. Thomas Smith, Merchant.   | 64. Joseph Grey.         |
| 25. Littlebury Woodliffe.     | 65. John Stroud.         |
| 26. William Woodliffe.        | 66. Terence McMullin.    |
| 27. Ebenezer Wilson.          | 67. John Weaver.         |
| 28. Edward Harris, Negro.     | 68. Henry Vandych.       |
| 29. Daniel Potter.            | 69. James Trevillian.    |
| 30. Abraham Estice.           | 70. John Trevillian.     |
| 31. John Bishop.              | 71. Nathaniel Henderson. |
| 32. George Bishop.            | 72. John Smith Nut Bush. |
| 33. William Dickerson.        | 73. William Woodward.    |
| 34. Emanuel Falkner.          | 74. William Wood.        |
| 35. Martin Dickerson.         | 75. Penuel Wood.         |
| 36. Thomas Sing.              | 76. William Byas.        |
| 37. Thomas Wiggins.           | 77. Moses Harvel.        |
| 38. James Welch.              | 78. John Paterson.       |

- |                          |                       |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|
| 79. William Cook.        | 89. Charles Williams. |
| 80. Abraham Cook.        | 90. Joseph Glover.    |
| 81. William Ford.        | 91. Henry Rearden.    |
| 82. Charles King.        | 92. Joseph Lindsay.   |
| 83. John Norwood.        | 93. William Falkner.  |
| 84. Robert Mitchell.     | 94. Benjamin Edwards. |
| 85. John Williams.       | 95. William Marlow.   |
| 86. Benjamin Wheatly.    | 96. William Stroud.   |
| 87. John Williams, Junr. | 97. William Williams. |
| 88. Daniel Fluquinn.     |                       |

## CAPTAIN OSBORN JEFFREY'S COMPANY.

- |                               |                       |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Richard White, Lieutt.        | 29. Thomas Bridges.   |
| John McKisick, Ensign.        | 30. Jeremiah Perry.   |
| 1. Francis Bradley, Sergeant. | 31. Ambrose Crane.    |
| 2. Howard Worley, Sergeant.   | 32. Francis Perry.    |
| 3. John Farrell, Sergeant.    | 33. John Perry.       |
| 4. William McBee, Corporal.   | 34. William Ridings.  |
| 5. Thomas Cook, Corporal.     | 35. William Smith.    |
| 6. William Perry, Corporal.   | 36. Ezekiah Massey.   |
| 7. John Martin, Corporal.     | 37. James Brogden.    |
| 8. John Sandland, Senr.       | 38. John Golding.     |
| 9. Peter Vinson.              | 39. Thomas Brogden.   |
| 10. Philemon Bradford, Junr.  | 40. John Davis.       |
| 11. John Sutton.              | 41. Julius Alford.    |
| 12. Arthur Fuller.            | 42. Jacob Powel.      |
| 13. Timothy Fuller.           | 43. William Maynard.  |
| 14. Joseph Fuller.            | 44. Gibson Martin.    |
| 15. James Sutton.             | 45. John Brady.       |
| 16. James Wade.               | 46. Nathaniel Perry.  |
| 17. John Sandland, Junr.      | 47. William Cade.     |
| 18. Robert Allen.             | 48. Andrew Harfield.  |
| 19. Joseph Farrell.           | 49. John Mooney.      |
| 20. William Moxley.           | 50. Michael Perry.    |
| 21. Robert Morgan.            | 51. William Brewer.   |
| 22. Isaac Winston.            | 52. Francis Johnston. |
| 23. William White.            | 53. John Booker.      |
| 24. John Green.               | 54. Benjamin Arundel. |
| 25. Thomas Huland.            | 55. Thomas Arundel.   |
| 26. Thomas Mullins.           | 56. James Arundel.    |
| 27. John Young.               | 57. Austin Honeycutt. |
| 28. William Porch.            | 58. Joseph Bridges.   |

- |                       |                             |                        |                       |
|-----------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|
| 59. Roger Reese.      | 72. John Wright.            | 25. William Gilreese.  | 55. John Campbell.    |
| 60. Thomas Jones.     | 73. Samuel Carlisle.        | 26. William Read.      | 56. Isaac Johnson.    |
| 61. William Taunt.    | 75. John Wilder.            | 27. Samuel Bell.       | 57. Daniel Colson.    |
| 62. George Maynard.   | 74. John Garget.            | 28. William Acree.     | 58. William Hutchins. |
| 63. Nathaniel Jones.  | 76. Anthony Lewis.          | 29. Thomas Worley.     | 59. Ephraim McLenore. |
| 64. Andrew Martin.    | 77. Nathan Grimes.          | 30. Thomas Walker.     | 60. Giles Carter.     |
| 65. Joseph Norris.    | The next 5 are Mulattoes:   | 31. James Walker.      | 61. Robert Savage.    |
| 66. Richard Rayborn.  | 78. Thomas Gowen.           | 32. Charles Huckaby.   | 62. Robert Duke.      |
| 67. John Duncan.      | 79. Michael Gowen.          | 33. Charles Kimball.   | 63. James Phillips.   |
| 68. William Adkinson. | 80. Edward Gowen.           | 34. Robert Ashley.     | 64. Daniel Pegram.    |
| 69. Joseph Medlin.    | 81. Robert Davis.           | 35. Moses Kennel.      | 65. Anthony Metcalfe. |
| 70. James Bolton.     | 82. William Burnel.         | 36. Thomas Person.     | 66. William Downey.   |
| 71. William Winston.  | 83. William Mooney (white). | 37. Jennings Thompson. | 67. Benjamin Carrol.  |



The 734 men and officers of COLONEL WILLIAM HATON'S Granville County Regiment here listed came from the territory represented by the black boundary lines of the above map. The list comprises, in our judgment, a practically complete roll of all of the able bodied men, subject to military duty in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, at that time. So far as we have been able to ascertain no earlier list of the first citizenship of the county can be found.

#### CAPTAIN RICHARD COLEMAN'S COMPANY.

- |                               |                            |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Robert Abemathy, Lieut.       | 12. William Paschal, Junr. |
| Israel Robinson, Ensign.      | 13. John Stroud.           |
| 1. William Sisson, Sergeant.  | 14. Richard Jones.         |
| 2. Thomas Harton, Sergeant.   | 15. Richard Coleman, Junr. |
| 3. Mathew Robinson, Sergeant. | 16. Richard Huckaby.       |
| 4. William Stroud, Sergeant.  | 17. Jacob Danaby.          |
| 5. Moses Myrick.              | 18. Israel Robinson, Junr. |
| 6. George Rhodes.             | 19. William Young.         |
| 7. John Shearing.             | 20. John Miller.           |
| 8. John Riffin.               | 21. Jonathan Johnson.      |
| 9. Isaac Acree.               | 22. William Moore.         |
| 10. John Dosier.              | 23. William Dugger.        |
| 11. William Paschal.          | 24. David King.            |

- |                        |                          |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| 35. Thomas Campbell.   | 68. Nathaniel Nicholson. |
| 39. Thomas Howel.      | 69. William Smith.       |
| 40. James Young.       | 70. John Ellis.          |
| 41. Daniel King.       | 71. Edward Cary.         |
| 42. John Morison.      | 72. Samuel Thompson.     |
| 43. Robert King.       | 73. John Brady.          |
| 44. Charles King.      | 74. Thomas Ballard.      |
| 45. John King.         | 75. John Woolbank.       |
| 46. Alexander Burnham. | 76. William Collins.     |
| 47. Isaiah Paschal.    | 77. Edmund Adecock.      |
| 48. John Paschal.      | 78. Nicholas Robinson.   |
| 49. William Marlow.    | 79. John Jones.          |
| 50. George King.       | 80. Richard Ballard.     |
| 51. William Lewis.     | 81. Charles Edwards.     |
| 52. Jesse Miller.      | 82. Leonard Griggs.      |
| 53. John Davis.        | 83. Benjamin Murphy.     |
| 54. Robert Collier.    | 84. John Robinson.       |

- |                        |                      |
|------------------------|----------------------|
| 85. James Lester.      | 90. George Nichols.  |
| 86. William Gamlin.    | 91. Phillip Roberts. |
| 87. John Kendrick.     | 92. James Nicholson. |
| 88. James Kendrick.    | 93. Thomas Johnson.  |
| 89. Alexander Berkley. | 94. John Hawkins.    |

#### CAPTAIN DANIEL HARRIS'S COMPANY.

- |                               |                            |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Thomas Bell, Lieutt.          | 49. John Blake.            |
| 1. Smith Paterson, Sergeant.  | 50. James Sensing.         |
| 2. Lawrence Lancaster, Sergt. | 51. Absalom Langston       |
| 3. Robert Nutt, Sergeant.     | 52. John Smart.            |
| 4. Peter Green, Sergeant.     | 53. Francis Cappa.         |
| 5. John Melville.             | 54. James Langston.        |
| 6. Henry Lauter.              | 55. Solomon Langston.      |
| 7. James Maddrey.             | 56. Joseph Green.          |
| 8. John Leonard.              | 57. John Potts.            |
| 9. John Birch.                | 58. Peter Davis.           |
| 10. George Paterson.          | 59. Richard Bennet.        |
| 11. William Burrows.          | 60. John Mootlow.          |
| 12. Isaac Mabry.              | 61. John Person.           |
| 13. William Ellis.            | 62. Joseph Person.         |
| 14. John Wren.                | 63. Solomon Atkinson.      |
| 15. Michael Harris.           | 64. William Mangham.       |
| 16. Edward Holiman.           | 65. James Mangham.         |
| 17. Benjamin Nicholson.       | 66. William Mangham, Junr. |
| 18. James Harris.             | 67. Eustace Daniel.        |
| 19. Benjamin Egerton.         | 68. William Walker.        |
| 20. Lewis Paterson.           | 69. James Petty.           |
| 21. Edward Narramore.         | 70. Edward Carlisle.       |
| 22. Robert Harris.            | 71. Richard Acock.         |
| 23. Ellis Marquis.            | 72. Francis Acock.         |
| 24. Joseph Hackney.           | 73. Daniel Princes.        |
| 25. Joseph Trull.             | 74. Samuel Mangham.        |
| 26. Thomas Green.             | 75. Thomas Blancet.        |
| 27. Peter Kimball.            | 76. William Cooper.        |
| 28. William Kimball.          | 77. John Williams.         |
| 29. Benjamin Kimball.         | 78. John Hudson.           |
| 30. Jesse Edwards.            | 79. Chamberlaine Hudson    |
| 31. William House.            | 80. Henry Hudson.          |
| 32. Edward Green.             | 81. Isaac Hudson.          |
| 33. Samuel Green.             | 82. Edward Young, Junr.    |
| 34. John Cole.                | 83. Thomas Young.          |
| 35. William Duke.             | 84. William Davis.         |
| 36. William Duke, Junr.       |                            |
| 37. Samuel Duke.              |                            |
| 38. John Duke.                | 85. Major Walker.          |
| 39. Joseph Duke.              | 86. Peter Smart.           |
| 40. Patric Harigall.          | 87. Charles Harris.        |
| 41. Richard Maddry.           | 88. Joseph Harris.         |
| 42. Lewis Bobbet.             | 89. Joseph Bell.           |
| 43. Miles Bobbet.             | 90. Arthur Robinson.       |
| 44. Charles Bartholomew.      | 91. John Kicker.           |
| 45. Thomas Pariah.            | 92. William Meadows.       |
| 46. John Green.               | 93. James Bettis.          |
| 47. William Cheek.            | 94. Thomas Daniel.         |
| 48. William Blake.            | 95. Robert Moore.          |

#### CAPTAIN JOHN SALLIS'S COMPANY.

- |                              |                              |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|
| George Morris, Lieutenant.   | 5. William Jordan, Corporal. |
| James Mitchell, Ensign.      | 6. Henry Jordan, Corporal.   |
| 1. William Howlet, Sergeant. | 7. Thomas Morris, Corporal.  |
| 2. Wm. Hollyman, Sergeant.   | 8. Thomas Newby, Corporal.   |
| 3. Richard Harris, Sergeant. | 9. George King, Drummer.     |
| 4. William Hicks, Corporal.  | 10. John Craven, Drummer.    |

- |                          |                           |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|
| 11. Thomas Bradford.     | 51. William Cragg.        |
| 12. James Bandy.         | 52. Jonathan Barret.      |
| 13. Robert Bandy.        | 53. James Hembry.         |
| 14. Jacob Perry.         | 54. Robert Glidewell.     |
| 15. Henry Day, Junr.     | 55. William Manns.        |
| 16. Simon Day.           | 56. Groves Howard.        |
| 17. Jeremiah Frazier.    | 57. John Johnston.        |
| 18. Thomas Christian.    | 58. Francis King.         |
| 19. David Mitchel.       | 59. Thomas King, Junr.    |
| 20. William Moore, Jr.   | 60. Christopher Osborn.   |
| 21. Henry Howard.        | 61. Sherwood Harris.      |
| 22. Nathaniel Holly.     | 62. Jonathan White, Junr. |
| 23. William Holley.      | 63. George Jordan, Junr.  |
| 24. Enoch Rentfrow.      | 64. Henry Fegan.          |
| 25. Lewis Thomas.        | 65. John Parish.          |
| 26. Lewis Edwards.       | 66. William Fergusop.     |
| 27. John Smith.          | 67. James Reeves.         |
| 28. Joseph Moore.        | 68. Harris Guillam.       |
| 29. John Bains.          | 69. Edward Loyd.          |
| 30. Richard Roberts.     | 70. Robert Gilley.        |
| 31. Richard Roberts, Jun | 71. William Gilley.       |
| 32. John Thomason.       | 72. Mathew McKenny.       |
| 33. James Knott.         | 73. Claiborn Harris.      |
| 34. John Knott.          | 74. David Pariah.         |
| 35. Martin Wheeler.      | 75. James Ferguson.       |
| 36. John Howard.         | 76. John Yancey.          |
| 37. David Howard.        | 77. Bartlet Yancey.       |
| 38. Solomon Howard.      | 78. Joseph Gowen.         |
| 39. Anthony Garnet.      | 79. John Cragg.           |
| 40. Timothy Carter.      | 80. James Roberts, Junr.  |
| 41. Samuel Carter.       | 81. Osborn Hedgpeph.      |
| 42. John Stovall.        | 82. John Simmons.         |
| 43. John Stovall, Junr.  | 83. Christopher Harris.   |
| 44. Bartholomew Stovall. | 84. Benjamin Simmons.     |
| 45. Jeremiah Clayton.    | 85. Joshua Nogins.        |
| 46. William Clayton.     | 86. Bartlet Shepardon.    |
| 47. William Gowen.       | 87. Lewis Anderson.       |
| 48. John Gallimore.      | 88. William Bass.         |
| 49. Jesse Parker.        | 89. George Anderson.      |
| 50. John Osborn.         | 90. George Pettiford.     |

#### CAPTAIN SUGAN JONES'S COMPANY.

- |                             |                         |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------|
| James Mosely, Lieut.        | 24. John Gant.          |
| 1. Francis Walker, Senr.    | 25. John Gant, Junr.    |
| 2. William Wood.            | 26. William Gant.       |
| 3. Miles Jones.             | 27. Isham Gant.         |
| 4. Denis Lindsey.           | 28. John Colley.        |
| 5. Aaron Fussell.           | 29. Richard Halcomb.    |
| 6. Benjamin Ward.           | 30. John Halcomb.       |
| 7. Shirley Watley.          | 31. Joseph Halcomb.     |
| 8. John Burford.            |                         |
| 9. John Thornton.           | 32. Henry Thornton.     |
| 10. William Beckham.        | 33. Benjamin Halcomb.   |
| 11. William Wheeler.        | 34. Roger Thornton.     |
| 12. Robert Whitaker.        | 35. George Bledsoe.     |
| 13. Robert Day.             | 36. William Bledsoe.    |
| 14. Abraham Green.          | 37. Joshua Perry.       |
| 15. John Green.             | 38. William Richardson. |
|                             | 39. John Boyd.          |
| 16. John Gibbs.             | 40. Thomas Zachry.      |
| 17. Theophilus Goodwin.     | 41. John Zachry.        |
| 18. Theophilus Goodwin, Jr. | 42. William Dickerson.  |
| 19. Thomas Goodwin.         | 43. Thomas Fusill.      |
| 20. John Goodwin.           | 44. Arthur Crocker.     |
| 21. Edward Thomas.          | 45. John Wood.          |
| 22. Benjamin Cowherd.       | 46. Jacob Crocker.      |
| 23. James White.            | 47. Reuben Lawson.      |



48. Abalom Wells.	95. George Wooten.	41. Robert Clark.	59. Joseph Wright.
49. Thomas Beckham.	96. Daniel Wooten.	42. Benjamin Rice.	60. John Wright.
50. Henry Weaver.	97. Robert Vasser.	43. John Deer.	61. James Massey.
51. William Waters.	98. Richard Pinnel.	44. Aaron Sherrud.	62. John Douglas.
52. Thomas Putman.	99. John Pinnel.	45. William Vinson.	63. George Hill.
53. William Cheek.	100. Joshua Pinnel.	46. William Richardson.	64. Francis Strother.
54. Robert Cheek.	101. William Saul.	47. James White.	65. Thomas West.
55. Williamson Liles.	102. Thomas Sing.	48. Arthur Crocker.	66. Joseph Wright, Junr.
56. Benjamin Thomson, Jr.	103. William Willis.	49. Miles Rackley.	67. James Pace.
57. John Thomson.	104. Thomas Martin.	50. Parsons Rackley.	68. James Smith.
58. William Thomas.	105. Atkins McEmore.	51. John Rainwater.	69. Nathaniel Smith.
59. Emanuel Falkner.	106. James Talbot.	52. Thomas Tharrington.	70. John Parnal.
60. William Falkner.	107. Joshua Yarbrow.	53. Robert Butler.	71. John Massey.
61. Simon Beckham.	108. Thomas Sale.	54. Edward Thomas.	72. William Edwards.
62. John Rainwater.	109. Jeremiah Wooten.	55. John Reeves.	73. John Simmons.
63. James Rainwater.	110. John Wooten.	56. William Smith.	74. Barnaby Goodwin.
64. Lewis Brantly.	111. James Wooten.	57. John Smith.	75. Samuel Fowler, Senr.
65. Joseph Brantly.	112. Thomas Delany.	58. George Woody.	
66. John Brantly, Junr.	113. John Mosely.		
67. Hopkin Wilder.	114. Thomas Crab.		
68. John Watson.	115. John Persons.		
69. Thomas Cooper.	116. Richard Parsons.		
70. Browning Williams.	117. Joseph Martin.		
71. Hazeckiah Terrell.	118. William Martin.		
72. Francis Strother.	119. Arthur Watson.		
73. James Ray.	120. John Serug Askew.		
74. William Underwood.	121. Henry Brewer.		
75. William Watley.	122. William Takewell.		
76. Shirley Watley, Junr.	123. William Halley.		
77. Henry Jennings.	124. Simon Taylor.		
78. Moses Smithy.	125. Ambrose Bearding.		
79. Thomas Harris.	126. Samuel Freeman.		
80. William Gibbons.	127. Jephtha Terrell.		
81. Allan Montjoy.	128. John Terrell, Junr.		
82. Lawrence Kerwin.	129. John Debord.		
83. William Smith.	130. James Morris.		
84. James Petty.	131. Thomas Harris.		
85. Thomas Petty.	132. Joseph Harris.		
86. Lawrence Strother.	133. John Stanfield.		
87. Charles Liles.	134. Benjamin Rice.		
88. Thomas Cook.	135. Robert Clark.		
89. William Vinson.	136. Thomas Carter.		
90. James Barnett.	137. John Burdock.		
91. William Beckham, Junr.	138. Thomas Turner.		
92. Ephraim Estrige.	139. John Deer.		
93. Aaron Sherard.	140. George Underwood.		
94. Thomas Wooten.			

#### CAPTAIN BENJAMIN SIMM'S COMPANY.

John Burt, Lieut.	30. Henry Clark.
William Mercer, Ensign	31. Thos. Hunt, up the River
1. Giles Bowers, Sergeant.	22. Saul Rackley.
2. John Bishop, Sergeant.	23. William Pace, Junr.
3. William Eves, Sergeant	24. Joseph Acom Hutson.
4. James Ross, Corporal.	25. Christopher Clark.
5. John Meldey, Corporal.	26. Joseph Brantly.
6. Mathew Mathews, Corporal.	27. James Brantly.
7. William Jones, Drummer.	28. George Bledsoe.
8. Henry Ivey, Drummer.	29. Thomas Woody.
9. William Jackson.	30. Robert Moody, Junr.
10. Thomas Smith.	31. William Hunt.
11. William Moxley.	32. William Jenkins.
12. William Thomas.	33. Lodowick Alford.
13. Charles Ivey.	34. Joseph Jeffries.
14. Daniel Carrol.	35. William Hobbs.
15. John Duncan.	36. Thomas Jones.
16. Thos. Hunt, Little Creek.	37. William Simmons.
17. Robert Smith.	38. William Jones.
18. Richard Crutchfield.	39. James Hunt.
19. John Meekie.	40. John Claiborn.

#### CAPTAIN ANDREW HAMPTON'S COMPANY.

John Adcock, Lieut.	30. Nicholas Horton.
Ephraim Hampton, Ensign.	31. Giles Hedgpath.
1. Thomas Robinson, Sergeant.	32. Francis Falkner.
2. Wm. Williams, Sergeant.	33. Leonard Adcock.
3. John Landres, Sergeant.	34. John Marrowin.
4. John Williams, Corporal.	35. Emanuel Falkner.
5. Fran. Davenport, Corporal.	36. Benjamin Bolling.
6. Absalom Baker, Corporal.	37. Daniel Blackman.
7. Richard Overinton, Corp.	38. Malachi Reeves.
8. Carter Hedgpath, Corporal.	39. Mince Gregg.
9. Anthony Cassart, Drummer.	40. Francis West.
10. Darwin Elwick.	41. Thomas May.
11. William Rose.	42. Samuel Flaick.
12. Francis Rann.	43. Thomas Flaick.
13. Thomas Goss.	44. Samuel Fuller.
14. Robert Boyd.	45. David Strahan.
15. Ephraim Merrit.	46. Owen Read.
16. William Washington.	47. Samuel Smith.
17. James Meadows.	48. John Bolling.
18. Benjamin Hubbard.	49. Joseph Langston.
19. John Clark.	50. John Mathews.
20. Valentine White.	51. James Morris.
21. John Jones.	52. Samuel Johnson.
22. Moses Coppock.	53. David Stroud.
23. John Ogovine.	54. Ebenezer Wilson.
24. Patrick Lashley.	55. John Gibbs.
25. Mathew Myers.	56. William Smith.
26. David Cassart.	57. Joseph Halley.
27. John Landres, Junr.	58. Lawrence Pettiford.
28. James Bolling.	59. Richard Watta.
29. William Bolling.	60. Peter Marrown.
Glover's .....	97
Jeffries' .....	83
Coleman's .....	94
Harrie's .....	95
Sallie's .....	90
Jones's .....	140
Simm's .....	75
Hampton's .....	60
Total .....	734

WILLIAM EATON

6 December, 1754.  
(Endorsement)  
Granville.

# TAX PAYERS OF GRANVILLE COUNTY FOR THE YEAR 1788

Following herewith is a list of the tax payers in GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA for the year 1788. The territory covered by this list includes the present area of the county, plus the area embraced in the present VANCE COUNTY, which had not been established at the time the list was made. This list appears in Vol. 26 of the North Carolina Records & was used by the Federal Government as a substitute for the first census of 1790. As we have arranged these names in alphabetical order, they will not be included in the index. Where a note follows the name, of course, that is by this compiler. The initialed symbols after the name represent the DISTRICT where the assessment was made, but often the person assessed had property in more than one district, which explains why the same name is sometimes repeated. The Districts and symbols were as follows:

ABRAHAM PLAINS DISTRICT ..... APD  
BEAVER DAM DISTRICT..... BDD  
DUTCH DISTRICT..... DD  
EPPING FOREST DISTRICT..... EFD  
FISHING CREEK DISTRICT..... FCD  
FORT CREEK DISTRICT..... FTCD  
GOSHEN DISTRICT..... GD  
HENDERSON DISTRICT..... HED  
ISLAND CREEK DISTRICT..... ICD  
KNAP OF LEED'S DISTRICT..... KLD  
OXFORD DISTRICT..... OXD  
RAGLAND DISTRICT..... RD  
TAEB'S CREEK DISTRICT..... TCD  
TAR RIVER DISTRICT..... TRD

ADCOCK, BOLLING DD  
ADCOCK, EDWARD KLD  
ADCOCK, JOHN DD  
ADCOCK, ROBERT TRD  
ADCOCK, LEONARD KLD  
ADDAIS, SAMUEL KLD  
AKIN, ISOM ICD  
AKIN, JAMES ICD  
AKIN, JAMES, SR. ICD  
AKIN, JOSEPH ICD  
The AKIN FAMILY appar-  
ently LIVED in the Is-  
land Creek District.

ALLEN, CHAMPION BDD  
ALLEN, FRANCIS GD  
ALLEN, CAPT. GRANT APD  
ALLEN, ROBERT BDD  
ALLEN, SAMUEL RD  
ALLEY, ROSSER EFD  
ALLISON, ROBERT TCD  
ALLISON, ROBERT FTCD  
ALSTON, GEORGE RD  
AMIS, WILLIAM APD  
ANDERSON, FRANK BDD  
ANDERSON, JACOB FCD  
ANDERSON, LEWIS OXD  
APLIN, THOMAS GD

This man may have been  
named APPLING, of the  
family settled in Ga.

ARNOLD, WILLIAM KLD  
ASHMAN, LEWIS GD  
ASKEW, JOHN EFD  
AUSTIN, VALENTINE BDD  
BADGET, JOHN TRD  
BADGET, PETER TRD  
BADGET, WILLIAM TRD  
BAILEY, JEREMIAH BDD  
BAILEY, JOHN DD  
BAILEY, JOHN BDD  
BAILEY, RICHARD BDD  
BAILEY, STEPHEN DD  
BALL, ELIJAH FCD  
BARBER, AMROSE GD  
BARNES, MIRIAM HED  
BARNETT, JESSE ICD  
BARNETT, JOHN ICD  
BARNETT, SARAH C. ICD

BARR, JAMES FCD  
BARTON, WILLIAM TCD  
Some of these BARTONS set-  
tled in Tennessee, and ISAAC  
BARTON was a Baptist minis-  
ter in JEFFERSON COUNTY; his  
descendants to MISSOURI.  
BASS, BENJAMIN, SR. TRD  
BASS, BENJAMIN, JR. TRD  
BASS, EDWARD RD  
BASS, NATHAN FCD  
BASS, REUBEN FCD  
BASS, RICHARD TRD

This family was numerous in  
Prince Edward County, Vir-  
ginia and JONES COUNTY, NC. C.  
BATES, JOHN RD  
John was a stray member of the  
Virginia BATES family - kin to  
JORDAN and DANIELS. See arti-  
cles herein on both.

BAKTER, JOSEPH DD  
BEARDEN, BENJAMIN OXD  
BECK, FREDERICK DD  
BECK, MICHAEL DD  
BECK, WILLIAM DD  
BEDFORD, JAMES GD  
BEEZLEY, STEPHEN GD  
BELL, JOSA RD  
BENNETT, LEWIS GD  
BENNETT, CAPT. PETER GD  
BIRD, ROBERT OXD  
BIRAM, JOHN TCD

This name was properly spell-  
ed BYRUM as is shown by other  
items from records.  
BISHOP, JAMES RD  
BLACKLEY, CHARLES FTCD  
BLACKLEY, JAMES FTCD  
BLACKWELL, JAMES FTCD  
BLALOCK, DAVID FTCD  
BLALOCK, JEREMIAH FTCD  
BLANKS, JOSEPH GD

This man a descendant of the  
second wife of CORNELIUS GAR-  
GILL, of Mecklenburg County,  
Virginia, mentioned in the  
"Journey to the Land of Eden"  
by Col. William Byrd.

BOBBITT, WILLIAM EFD  
BOERS, PHILEMON FTCD  
BOBOLIN, WILLIAM KLD  
BOTTOMS, THOMAS L. DD  
BOWDEN, FRANCIS HED  
BOWDEN, JOHN SR. KLD  
BOYD, JOHN OXD  
( See page 274 for sketch  
of JOHN BOYD ).  
BRACK, SAMUEL HED  
BRACK, SAMUEL JR. HED  
BRADFORD, BENJAMIN FTCD  
BRADFORD, BOOKER BDD  
BRADFORD, DAVID BDD  
BRADFORD, DAVID JR. BDD  
BRADFORD, EPHRAIM BDD  
BRADFORD, JOHN FTCD  
BRADFORD, PHILEMON BDD  
BRADFORD, PHILEMON JR. BDD  
BRADFORD, RICHARD BDD  
BRADLEY, JAMES DD  
BRAME, JAMES HED  
BRAME, THOMAS HED  
BRASFIELD, CALEB DD  
BRASFIELD, ELIZABETH DD  
BRASFIELD, GEORGE DD  
BRAZLETON, JACOB KLD  
BREWER, AMERY TRD  
BRIDGERS, IRURY BDD  
BRIDGERS, JOHN BDD  
BRIDGES, JOSEPH ICD  
BRIGGS, RICHARD TRD  
BRINKLEY, JAMES, SR. TRD  
BRINKLEY, JAMES JR. TRD  
BRINKLEY, PETER TRD  
BRINKLEY, RICHARD TRD  
BRISTOW, JAMES TCD  
BRISTOW, JOHN TCD  
BRISTOW, PHILEMON TCD  
BRODIE, JOHN RD  
BRUMMIT, NIMROD FCD  
BRYANT, ROWLAND TCD  
BUCHANAN, WILLIAM BDD  
BULLOCK, CHARLES KLD  
BULLOCK, JAMES ICD  
BULLOCK, JEREMIAH KLD  
BULLOCK, MICHAEL DD  
BULLOCK, WILLIAM ICD  
BURN, NICHOLAS APD & ICD.

BURRAGE, EDWARD APD  
 BURROUGHS, JAMES ICD  
 BURDIN, JOHN HED  
 BUSSURE, FRANCIS OXD  
 BUTLER, ANNE APD  
 BUTLER, ISAAC OXD  
 BUTLER, RUBEN ICD  
 BUTLER, THOMAS OXD  
 BYARS, WILLIAM ICD  
 BYART, MARY DD  
 BYNUM, HENRY FCD  
 BROWN, JOHN RDD  
 CAPE, WILLIAMSON RDD  
 CAZDEN, JAMES FCD  
 CAROWELL, THOMAS ICD  
 CARNES, JOSEPH DD  
 CARRELL, JOHN RDD  
 CARTER, ALEX FTCD  
 CARTER, JESSE FTCD  
 CARTER, THOMAS FTCD  
 CARVER, EDMUND DD  
 CASE, JOSEPH DD  
 CASH, PETER DD  
 CAYENLAUGH, GEORGE RDD  
 CHADWICK, JOHN HED  
 CHAMBLESS, JOEL KID  
 CHAMPION, CHARLES RDD  
 CHAMPION, JOHN FTCD  
 CHAMPION, JOHN SR. FTCD  
 CHAMPION, JOSEPH RDD  
 CHANDLER, JAMES GD  
 CHANDLER, JOSEPH GD  
 CHAPMAN, GEORGE ICD  
 CHAVENS, WILLIAM FCD  
 CHAVIS, JAMES APD  
 CHRISTIAN, GIBSON HED  
 CLARE, LEONARD DD  
 CLARK, NATHANIEL TRD  
 CLAYTON, JAMES DD  
 CLAY, SAMUEL OXD  
 CLEMENT, JOHN KID  
 CLEMENT, OSEDIAM KID  
 CLEMENT, SAMUEL KID  
 CLEMENTS, THOMAS DD  
 COCK, WILLIAM TRD  
 COCKER, WILLIAM ICD  
 COLE, WILLIAM KID  
 COLLINS, JOHN ICD  
 COLLINS, THOMAS ICD  
 COOK, BLAYTON EFD  
 COOK, WILLIAM EFD  
 COOKE, CLAIRBORN FTCD  
 COOKE, RICHARD S. DD  
 COOKE, SEM, SR. FTCD  
 COOPER, CORNELIUS FCD  
 COOPER, JOHN FCD  
 COOPER, EANNON EFD  
 CORK, JAMES FCD  
 COTTERAN, WILLIAM OXD  
 COZZART, ANN KID  
 COZZART, BENJAMIN KID  
 COZZART, DAVID KID  
 COZZART, JACOB KID  
 COZZART, JESSE DD  
 COX, CHARFICH HED  
 CRAFT, JOHN HED  
 CRAFT, THOMAS HED  
 CRAIG, JOHN SR. TRD  
 CRAIG, JOHN JR. TRD  
 CRAWFORD, ROBERT ICD  
 CRESSMAN, ABRAM APD  
 CREWS, CALS OXD  
 CREWS, GIBSON RD  
 CREWS, JAMES RD  
 CREWS, THOMAS RD  
 CRITCHER, JAMES OXD  
 CRITCHER, THOMAS HED  
 CRININ, SAMUEL APD  
 CROWDER, EWWIL EFD  
 CULBERHOUSE, JEREMIAH DD

CULBERHOUSE, THOMAS W. DD  
 CURRIN, RUGH RD  
 DANIEL, CRESLEY GD  
 DANIEL, JOSEPH HED  
 DANIEL, MARTIN GD  
 DAVIS, ABSOLOM ICD  
 DAVIS, AUGUSTIN ICD  
 DAVIS, BAKTER APD  
 Bakter Davis was related to the KING FAMILY; his name appears often in FAIRFAX CO. and PITTSYLVANIA County, Va.  
 DAVIS, JOSEPH RD  
 DAVIS, P. RD  
 DAVIS, SOLOMON ICD  
 DESERULER, MICAH TCD  
 DENTON, BENJAMIN HED  
 DICKERSON, JOHN FCD  
 DICKERSON, JOHN FCD  
 DICKERSON, JOHN JR. FCD  
 DICKERSON, WILLIAM FCD  
 DODSON, WILLIAM ICD  
 DOTSON, WILLIAM JR. ICD  
 The proper spelling of the name was DODSON.  
 DOTSON, CHARLES ICD  
 DOUGLASS, JOSEPH GD  
 DOWNEY, JAMES APD  
 DOWNEY, JAMES, JR. APD  
 DRISKILL, DENNIS RD  
 DRISKILL, TIMOTHY ICD  
 DUNCAN, WILLIAM ICD  
 DUNKIN, GEORGE TRD  
 DUNKIN, HARRISON TRD  
 DUNKIN, JOHN TRD  
 Proper spelling of these names was DUNCAN, of course.  
 DUTY, RICHARD GD  
 Duty will be found in Caswell County notes. CAS - WELL was really the home of the DUTY FAMILY.  
 EARLES, JESSE FCD  
 EARLES, JOHN SR. RD  
 EARLE, JOHN RD  
 EASTES, SYLVANUS KID  
 EASTES, LODOWICK KID  
 EASTWOOD, ISRAEL KID  
 EATON, CHARLES R. EFD  
 EDWARDS, JOHN EFD  
 EDWARDS, THOMAS GD  
 ELLIS, JOSEPH KID  
 EMERY, EPHRAIM DD  
 EVINS, HURIL FCD  
 Of course this was BURELL.  
 EVINS, BURELL EFD  
 And this one, also.  
 EVANS, JOHN GD  
 EVANS, MORRAN FTCD  
 FAHER, SEARCY TCD  
 FAHER, JOHN DD  
 FERRYBOUGH, JACOB KID  
 FINCH, GEORGE EFD  
 FINCH, JOHN SR. EFD  
 FINCH, JOHN JR. EFD  
 FINCH, WILLIAMSON EFD  
 FLEMING, HENRY ICD  
 FLOYD, MOSES EFD  
 FLOYD, WILLIAM EFD  
 FORDWINE, LEMUEL RD  
 FORSYTHE, JAMES TRD  
 FOUPE, MATTHEW RD  
 FOWLER, HENRY TCD  
 FOWLER, JAMES FCD  
 FOWLER, RICHARD TRD  
 FOWLER, WILLIAM EFD  
 FRASAYER, ARTHUR APD  
 FRASIER, EPHRAIM TRD  
 FRASIER, JEREMIAH OXD  
 FRASAYER, WILLIAM APD

FERREMAN, GIBSON DD  
 FULLER, BRITTON EFD  
 FULLER, DAVID RDD  
 FULLER, HENRY SR. EFD  
 FULLER, HENRY JR. EFD  
 FULLER, CAPT. JONES RDD  
 FULLER, SAMUEL EFD  
 FUSSEL, MOSES DD  
 GAFFORD, RUBEN KID  
 GARROTT, JESSE FCD  
 GILL, WILLIAM TRD  
 GILLIAM, HARRIS FTCD  
 GILLIAM, WILLIAM HED  
 GLIPIN, HENRY HED  
 GLASGOW, RICHARD RDD  
 GLASS, WILLIAM GD  
 GLOVER, CAPT. DANIEL ICD  
 GLOVER, JOAB ICD  
 GOBER, MARTHA ICD  
 GOBER, WILLIAM ICD  
 The researchers will find these GOBERS down in Georgia in Madison or Clarke Counties.  
 GOLDSMITH, THOMAS ICD  
 GOOCH, AMOS TRD  
 GOOCH, DANIEL TRD  
 GOOCH, GIBSON ICD  
 GOOCH, JOSEPH ICD  
 A sister of REV. ROWLAND JONES, of Bruton Parish married a GOOCH, and these are descendants; Cousins removed of GIBSON MAON, who married FRIS - CILLA JONES in GRANVILLE.  
 GOODLOE, ROBERT RDD  
 Also related to the JONES tribe and THE HARPERS.  
 GORCH, ROBIN KID  
 This was ROWLAND GOOCH, a member of the GOOCH family above mentioned.  
 GOSS, SHEARMAN TRD  
 GOSS, THOMAS KID  
 GOWIN, JENKIN FTCD  
 GRANT, THOMAS GD  
 GRAVES, HENRY APD  
 GRAVES, HENRY JR. GD  
 GRAVES, MARY APD  
 The widow who married JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL of WARREN COUNTY.  
 GRAVES, RALPH APD  
 Namesake of RALPH GRAVES of YORK COUNTY, Va. who married a PINKETHEMAN.  
 GRAY, MORTON OXD  
 GREEN, DANIEL KID  
 GREEN, HENRY KID  
 GREEN, JOAB KID  
 GREEN, WILLIAM DD  
 GRESHAM, RICHARD HED  
 GRISHAM, HENRY HED  
 GRISSEAM, JAMES RD  
 Families of both spellings exist today, but I am of the opinion that these were both the same - GRESHAM, not GRISHAM.  
 GRIZEL, HARLEY ICD  
 GUNTER, JESSE TRD  
 The name of CLEMENT, SIMON RDD was omitted from the last column on this page. This family was from NEW KENT COUNTY, Virginia.

HALL, FURIEL ID  
HAMMOND, JOAN ID  
HAMCOCK, BENJAMIN ID  
HANKS, ABOTILE ID  
HANKS, WILLIAM ID

The ABOTILE HANKS above is said to have been the ancestor of the famous HANCOY HANKS & the claim has been made that HANCOY herself for a time had her abode with relatives in the upper part of GRANVILLE County near the Virginia line. Considering all that has been written and said of LINCOLN'S mother, these may have been her relatives.

HARDING, STERLING ID  
HARGROVE, JOHN ID  
HARGROVE, RICHARD ID  
HARGROVE, STEPHEN ID

The HARGROVES were from SUREY and BRUCEWICK CO. Virginia.

HARP, HENRY ID  
HARP, JOHN ID  
HARP, JOHN ID  
HARP, RAMPSON ID  
HARP, THOMAS ID  
HARP, THOMAS ID  
HARP, THOMAS SR. ID

HARPER, JESSE (estate) ID  
His wife was DIANA GOODICE

HARRIS, ANTHONY (son of RICHARD HARRIS) ID  
HARRIS, CHARLES ID  
HARRIS, CHARLES ID  
HARRIS, CHRISTOPHER ID  
HARRIS, CHRISTOPHER ID  
HARRIS, CLAUDEN ID  
HARRIS, DANNIN ID  
HARRIS, EDWARD ID  
HARRIS, GEORGE ID  
HARRIS, HARRISON ID

The last named was a revolutionary soldier and died in WOODFORD COUNTY, KY. leaving will and six children 1796. The children were DAVID, RANDOLPH, NATHANIEL M. Mary HOWARD, SUSANNA, MARY M. HIGGS and MURRING married ADAMS. - Bailey's Hist. of Woodford County, Ky.

HARRIS, JOHN ID  
HARRIS, JOHN ID  
HARRIS, JOHN ID  
HARRIS, RICHARD ID  
HARRIS, ROBERT ID  
HARRIS, ROBERT ID  
HARRIS SAMUEL ID  
HARRIS, SHENWOOD ID  
HARRISON, ISHAM ID

This was not the son in law of REV. HENRY PATILLO. This ISHAM was not married in 1789.

HARRISON, SARAH ID  
This was SARAH (DANIEL) HARRISON, daughter of JOHN DANIEL, in her old age living in GRANVILLE

HART, JOHN ID  
HARTING, JAMES ID  
HARTING, JOHN ID  
HARTING, MATTHEW ID  
HARTLEY, JACOB ID  
HARTLEY, NATHANIEL ID  
HARTS, JOSEPH ID  
HARTS, HENRY JR. ID  
HARTS, JOSHUA ID  
HARTS, JOSHUA ID  
HARTS, THOMAS ID  
HARTS, SARAH ID  
HARTS, THEOPHILUS ID  
HARTSLIP, LABORN ID

Generally spelled on the records as HARTSLIP.

HENDERSON, CARTER ID  
HENDLIN, CHARLES ID  
HENDLIN, FIELDING ID  
HENDLIN, JOHN ID  
HENDLIN, WILLIAM ID

This was the ancestral family of U. S. Senator HENDLIN of ALABAMA.

HENDERSON, PIRASANT ID  
HENDERSON, RICHARD ID  
These were two famous brothers, both sons of SAMUEL HENDERSON (See page 221)

HENDERSON, WILLIAM ID  
HENDRICKSON, EZEKIEL ID  
NESTER, ABRAHAM ID  
NESTER, FRANCIS ID  
NESTER, JOSEPH ID  
NESTER, ROBERT ID  
NESTER, WILLIAM ID  
NESTER, WILLIAM ID  
NESTER, ZACHARIAS ID  
NESTER, ZACHARIAS ID

This does not mean there were two of the same name; but that the one owned property in two different districts which was assessed to him separately. Of course, sometimes there were two of the same name.

HICKMAN, CORBIN ID  
HICKS, BISHOP ID  
HICKS, DAVID ID  
HICKS, HARRIS ID  
HICKS, ROBERT ID  
HICKS, SAMUEL ID  
HICKS, THOMAS ID  
HICKS, THOMAS ID  
HICKS, WILLIAM ID  
HICKS, WILLIAM JR. ID  
HIGGS, LEONARD ID  
HIGGS, ZACHARIAS ID

The HIGGS FAMILY came to GRANVILLE from BERTIN.

HIGHFIELD, HEBEKIAH ID  
HILL, JOHN ID  
HILLIARD, JAMES ID  
HOLT, JOHN ID  
HOMES, SAMUEL (HOLMES?) ID  
HOOFMAN, JACOB ID

This was HOFFMAN.

HOOKER, JOHN ID  
HOOKER, JOHN JR. ID  
HOPKINS, HEBEKIAH ID  
HOPKINS, ANN ID  
HOPKINS, GEORGE ID  
HORN, ROWELL ID  
HORNSTY, WILLIAM ID  
HOWARD, ALLEN ID  
HOWARD, GROVES ID  
HOWARD, JOHN ID  
HOWELL, JOHN ID  
HOWELL, THOMAS ID  
HODDLESTON, JOHN ID  
HUDSON, DEBRY ID

HUNT, DANIEL ID  
HUNT, GEORGE ID  
HUNT, GEORGE ID  
HUNT, JAMES ID  
HUNT, JOHN ID  
HUNT, JOHN ID  
HUNT, SAMUEL ID  
HUNT, WILLIAM ID  
HUNT, WILLIAM ID  
HUSCATE, PAREMY ID  
HUTCHINSON, JOSHUA ID  
HYDE, ROBERT ID  
INSCOR, HUBERT SR. ID  
INSCOR, HUBERT JR. ID  
INSCOR, STEPHEN ID

INCOER, perhaps is the proper spelling.

JACKSON, SAMUEL ID  
JARETT, JOHN ID  
JEFFREYS, WILLIAM ID  
JENKINS, JAMES ID  
JENKINS, THOMAS ID  
JETER, SAMUEL ID  
JETT, STEPHEN ID  
JOHNSON, BENJAMIN ID  
JOHNSON, BENJAMIN ID  
JOHNSON, GIDENOW ID  
JOHNSON, HENRY ID  
JOHNSON, ISHAM ID  
JOHNSON, JOHN ID  
JOHNSON, JONATHAN ID  
JOHNSON, JOSEPH ID  
JOHNSON, SUGL ID  
JOHNSON, THOMAS ID  
JOHNSON, WILLIAM JR. ID  
JOHNSTON, JAMES ID  
JOHNSTON, SAMUEL ID  
JOHNSTON, WILLIAM SR. ID

Little dependence to be put on spelling of these names for here is a Sr. & Jr. same District spelled differently.

JONES, ABRAHAM ID  
JONES, AMBROSE SR. ID  
JONES BRISTON ID  
JONES, CHARLES ID  
JONES, EDWARD ID  
JONES, FRANCIS ID  
JONES, JOHN ID  
JONES, JONATHAN ID  
JONES, MOSES ID  
JONES, HUBERT ID  
JONES, SAMUEL ID  
JONES, THOMAS ID  
JONES, VINKLER ID  
JONES WILLIAM (BIG) ID  
JONES, WILLIAM ID  
JONES, WILLIAM JR. ID  
JORDAN, ARTHUR ID  
JORDAN, ROBERT ID  
KELLET, THOMAS ID  
KIMBALL, BATEOL ID  
KIMBALL, HENRY ID  
KENDRICK, THOMAS ID  
KEWSON, JOSE ID  
KNOTT, DAVID ID  
KNOTT, JAMES ID  
KNOTT, JOHN ID  
KNOWLAND, CHARLES ID  
KNOWLAND, DANIEL JR. ID  
KITTLE, CHRISTOPHER ID  
KITTELL, JONATHAN SR. ID  
KITTELL, JONATHAN JR. ID  
KITTELL, JOSHUA ID  
KITTELL, SAMUEL ID  
KNIGHT, JOHN ID  
KNIGHT, JONATHAN ID  
KNIGHT, WILLIAM ID  
GRIFFIN, LAWRENCE ID



LAMSON, JOHN OGD  
 LANDISH, JOSEPH ID  
 LANFORD, BARRISH FCD  
 LANFORD, HENRY FCD  
 LANFORD, JOHN FCD  
 LANFORD, JESSE TCD  
 LANIER, LEWIS ICD  
 LANIER, THOMAS ICD

Father in law of COL.  
 JOSEPH and ROBERT WIL-  
 LIAMS of NUTBUSH. Al-  
 so of JOSEPH WILLIAMS  
 of BRALLOW FORD.

LASSITER, WILLIAM GD  
 LAURENCE, DEBORAH EFD  
 LAURENCE, JOHN EFD  
 LAWRENCE, ABRAHAM ID  
 LAWRENCE, WILLIAM RDD  
 LEATHERS, JAMES RDD  
 LEAVEL, EDWARD APD  
 LEBMAN, WILLIAM EFD  
 LEMAY, SAMUEL GD  
 LEMAY, SUSANNAH (Wid) GD  
 LEWIS, FRANCIS ICD  
 LEWIS, HOWELL APD  
 LEWIS, HOWELL, JR. APD  
 LEWIS, JAMES ICD  
 LEWIS, NATHANIEL GD  
 LEWISTON, JAMES FCD  
 LIGON, THOMAS GD  
 LINDSAY, ELIJAH RD  
 LINDSAY, SARAH OGD

From ESSEX COUNTY, Va.  
 or CAROLINE; the wid-  
 ow of JAMES LINDSAY &  
 the daughter of WIL-  
 LIAM DANIEL.

LOCK, JONA. OGD  
 LOCK, WILLIAM EFD  
 LOCUST, VALENTINE OGD  
 LONG, CHARLES TCD  
 LONG, GEORGE KID  
 LONGMAN, WILLIAM OGD  
 LOYD, WILLIAM GD  
 LOYD, EDWARD RD  
 LLOYD, ISALAH EFD  
 LOVE, ALLEN, EST. APD  
 LUMPKIN, ANTHONY TCD  
 LYLES, WILLIAM RDD  
 LYNE, HENRY ICD  
 LYNE, JAMES ICD

These LYNES married  
 into the TAYLOR and  
 BULLOCK FAMILIES in  
 both Virginia and N.  
 Carolina.

MACON, JOHN HED  
 MAGNEN, BENJ. SR. FCD  
 MAGNEN, BENJ. FCD  
 MAGNEN, JESSE FCD  
 MAGNEN, JOSIAH FCD  
 MAGNEN, NATHAN FCD  
 MAGNEN, NATHAN FCD  
 MAGNEN, ROBERT FCD

These Fort Creek MA-  
 GNENS were doubt-  
 less the MAGNENES of  
 Virginia and later of  
 GEORGIA, Tennessee &  
 TEXAS.

MALONEY, WILLIAM OGD  
 MANGUM, ABSCOLM RDD  
 MANGUM, HOWELL KID  
 MANGUM, JOSEPH KID

These were the ances-  
 tors of the famous N.  
 Carolina WILEY MANGUM  
 —Statesman.

MANN, ARNOLD RDD

MARON, DANIEL ICD  
 MARSHALL, JOHN OGD  
 MARSHALL, WILLIAM ICD  
 MASON, DAVID ICD  
 Daniel "Maron" above was per-  
 haps DANIEL MASON.  
 MATTHEWS, JAMES ICD  
 MATTHEWS, JOHN TCD  
 MATTHEWS, LITTLEBURY OGD  
 MATHEIS, WILLIAM TCD  
 MADIER, JOHN WILLIAM KID  
 MAYFIELD, ABRAHAM FCD  
 MAYFIELD, VALENTINE FCD  
 McDANIEL, JAMES EFD  
 McDANIEL, JOSEPH EFD  
 MOLEMORE, JAMES ID  
 MEADOWS, JAMES TCD  
 MEADOWS, JESSE KID  
 MEADOWS, MICHAEL TCD  
 MELONE, ROBERT APD  
 MERITON, HENRY ICD  
 MERRIMAN, MALACHIAN ID  
 MERRIMAN, WILLIAM ID  
 MERRITT, STEPHEN KID  
 MILNER, JAMES TCD  
 MILLINDER, WILLIAM GD  
 MINOR, JOHN OGD  
 MINOR, WILLIAM FCD  
 MILLS, ROBERT RDD  
 MILLS, WILLIAM FCD  
 MITCHELL, ARCHIBALD OGD  
 MITCHELL, CHARLES OGD  
 MITCHELL, DAVID HED  
 MITCHELL, ELY HED  
 MITCHELL, JACOB APD  
 MITCHELL, ISOM RDD  
 MITCHELL, JAMES GD  
 MITCHELL, JOSIAH GD  
 MITCHELL, MAJOR HED  
 MITCHELL, PHILIP HED

JOSEPH MITCHELL, of this fami-  
 ly married the widow of the  
 younger DANIEL WILLIAMS of  
 Island Creek, and moved down  
 on the PACOLET in South Car-  
 olina before this tax list  
 was made in 1788. See BEN-  
 DERSON family.

MONAGUE, HENRY APD  
 MONAGUE, LATTEREY APD  
 MONAGUE, YOUNG APD  
 MOORE, BENJAMIN ID  
 MOORE, CHARLES JR. EFD  
 MOORE, CHARLES SR. EFD  
 MOORE, CHARLES JR. FCD  
 MOORE, GEORGE L. ID  
 MOORE, JOEL FCD  
 MOORE, JOHN HED  
 MOORE, JOHN APD  
 MOORE, MAJOR RDD  
 MOORE, WILLIAM ICD  
 MOORE, WILLIAM ICD  
 MORGAN, ELIZABETH APD  
 MORRIS, HENRY TCD  
 MORRIS, JOHN OGD  
 MORSE, JOHN HED  
 MORSE, PHILLIS HED  
 MORSE, HENRY HED  
 MUTTER, THOMAS APD  
 MYERS, JACOB FCD  
 MANGUM, JAMES RDD  
 NAILING, WILLIAM FCD  
 NANCE, HAZROD RDD  
 NANCE, RICHARD RDD  
 NIXON, BENJAMIN RDD  
 NEWBY, THOMAS SR. FCD  
 NICHOLSON, GEORGE RDD  
 NOLAND, EDWARD OGD  
 NORMAN, GEORGE APD  
 NORMAN, THOMAS RDD

NOHRIS, JAMES FCD  
 NORWOOD, BENJAMIN ICD  
 NORWOOD, JORDAN ICD  
 OAKLEY, JOSEPH KID  
 OAKLEY, JOSEPH JR. ID  
 OAKLEY, MICHAEL KID  
 OAKLEY, THOMAS TCD  
 OAKLEY, WILLIAM TCD  
 OGILVIE, HARRIS DD  
 OGILVIE, KIDGROUGE DD  
 OGILVIE, SMITH KID  
 OGILVIE, WILLIAM KID  
 OLIVER, JOHN GD  
 OLIVER, MARY APD  
 OLIVER, PETER GD  
 OLIVER, (WIDOW) APD  
 ORBIAH, PATRICK GD  
 ORNERY, RICHARD DD  
 OWEN, FREDERICK APD  
 OWEN, JACOB APD  
 OWEN, JOHN SR. GD  
 OWEN, JOHN APD  
 OWEN, JOHN JR. GD  
 OWEN, THOMAS GD  
 OWEN, WILLIAM APD

William Owen was the son  
 of a JAMES OWEN. RICH-  
 ARDSON OWEN, a descen-  
 dant of the famous WELCH  
 POET was in CASWELL CO.  
 at this time and was an  
 ancestor of THOMAS McADO-  
 RY OWEN of Alabama, the  
 Southern Historian. They  
 were related to the DUFF  
 FAMILY of Caswell.

PAGE, LEWIS TCD  
 PAGE, WILLIAM ICD  
 PALMER, WILLIAM GD  
 PARRIS, CLAIRBORN RD  
 PARRIS, THOMAS RD  
 PARRAM, CANON TCD  
 PARRAM, EPHRAIM TCD  
 PARRAM, ISHAM TCD  
 PARRAM, ISHAM, JR. TCD  
 PARRAM, JOHN TCD  
 PARRAM, JOHN JR. TCD  
 PARRAM, THOMAS SR. TCD  
 PARRAM, THOMAS JR. TCD  
 PARRAM, WILLIAM OGD  
 PARRAM, WILLIAM TCD

Without doubt the home of  
 the PARRAM FAMILY was in  
 TANE'S CREEK DISTRICT.

PARKER, AMOS KID  
 PARKER, JEPHTA OGD  
 PARKER, SAMUEL DD  
 PARRISH, ERISSE EFD  
 PARRISH, CHARLES RD  
 PARRISH, DAVID TCD  
 PARRISH, DAVID RD  
 PARRISH, ELIJAH FCD  
 PARRISH, HUMPHREY ICD  
 PARRISH, JESSE FCD  
 PARRISH, JOHN GD  
 PARRISH, WILLIAM SR. RD  
 PARRISH, WILLIAM JR. RD  
 PATERSON, CHARLES KID  
 PATTERSON, ANDREW GD  
 PARTILLO, REV. HENRY ICD

We dislike to impeach the  
 generally accepted tradi-  
 tion that Rev. Partillo  
 was born in Scotland. The  
 will of his father, JAMES  
 PARTILLO, of Prince George  
 Co. Va. shows he was born  
 in Virginia in 1730. JAMES  
 patented lands in Fr. Geo  
 in 1728.

PASCALL, JAMES RDD  
 PARHAM, AVERY TUD  
 PEACE, JOHN SR. FCD  
 PEACE, JOHN JR. FTCD  
 PEACE, JOSEPH SR. FCD  
 PEACE, JOSEPH FCD

Same PEACE family that settled later in RA - LEIGH.

PEEK, JOHN C. DD  
 PEET, JOHN RDD  
 PEIN, JOHN ICD

The son of MOSES and his wife MISS TAYLOR, and the "SIGNER". The will is on file at OXFORD in his own handwriting.

PERDUE, GEORGE RDD  
 PERKINSON, JON KLD  
 PERRY, PETER ICD  
 PERSON, THOMAS, ESQ. GD

The relationship of THOMAS PERSON to WILLIAM PERSON is conjectural. WILLIAM is listed as of FRANKLIN COUNTY in 1790 without a family. PERSON COUNTY was named for THOMAS PERSON.

PETTYFORD, DEURY RD  
 PETTYFORD, GEORGE TRD  
 PETTYFORD, JOHN GD  
 PETTYFORD, SEYM GD  
 PETTYFORD, WILLIAM FCD

It may appear fantastic but I have an idea that the name PETTYFORD grew out of PETTIVER (p. 128) which in YORK COUNTY, VA was PETTIFER. The name SEYM is the key to this idea.

PHILLIPS, BENNETT KLD  
 PHILPOT, WILLIAM TRD  
 PITCHFORD, DANIEL ICD  
 PITTARD, JOHN APD  
 PIZER, MATTHEW DD  
 PLUMMER, ZEPHANIAH RD  
 POINTER, SAMUEL GD  
 POLLIN, WILLIAM RDD  
 POOL, THOMAS GD  
 POPE, JOHN RDD  
 POPE, JOHN JR. RDD  
 POPE, OSBORN RDD  
 POTTER, LEWIS DD  
 PRIDDY, GEORGE FTCD  
 PRIDDY, ROBERT FTCD  
 PRIDDY, WILLIAM FCD  
 PRIMROSE, WILLIAM KLD  
 FULLIAM, BARNETT TRD  
 FULLIAM, BARNETT KLD  
 FULLIAM, JOHN RDD  
 PUTNAM, BENJAMIN TRD  
 RAGLAND, AMIE RD  
 RAGLAND, REUBEN RD  
 RAGLAND, STEPHEN (BET) GD  
 RAGLAND, WILLIAM RD  
 RAGSBILL, BAXTER RDD  
 RAGSDALE, DAVID RDD  
 RAINWATER, JOHN RDD  
 RAVEN, JOHN APD  
 RAVEN, JOHN JR. APD  
 REAVES, HARDY TUD  
 REAVES, SAMUEL RDD  
 REAVES, WILLIAM TUD  
 REVES, SAMUEL RDD  
 RICH, THOMAS RD  
 RIDLEY, BROMFIELD RD  
 RIGGS, ZACHARIAH TUD

RIVIS, LAW RD  
 RICHARDS, JOHN OXD  
 Some of the BURTONS married into this family. So did ANDREW JACKSON.

ROBERTS, ISAAC RDD  
 ROBERTS, JAMES TRD  
 ROBERTS, THOMAS RDD  
 ROBERTS, WILLIAM RDD  
 ROBERTS, WILLIS APD  
 ROBERSON, NICHOLAS RDD  
 ROBERSON, ROBERT RDD  
 ROBERTSON, BENJAMIN ICD  
 ROBERTSON, BEN ICD  
 ROBERTSON, MARY ICD  
 ROGERS, JOHN FTCD  
 ROGERS, JOSEPH RDD  
 ROGERS, WILLIAM RDD  
 ROGERS, WILSON FTCD  
 ROLAND, THOMAS RDD  
 ROME, THOMAS OXD  
 ROSE, FREDERICK KLD  
 ROWLER, JAMES RDD  
 RUSSELL, JOHN TRD  
 RUST, GEORGE FTCD  
 RUST, JOHN SR. FTCD  
 RUST, SAMUEL FTCD

The RUST FAMILY came to GRANVILLE COUNTY from WEST-MORELAND COUNTY, Virginia; related to the HARRISONS. There is a book called the "RUST FAMILY".

RUTHE, DAVID ICD  
 RYND, FINEO ICD

#### SOME NAMES OMITTED ABOVE

O'BRYAN, DENNIS TRD  
 PARTIC, BENJ. KLD  
 PHILLIPS, DAVID RDD  
 PHILLIPS, GARLAND FTCD  
 REAVES, FREDERICK TUD

SAMPLE, JOHN OXD  
 SANDFORD, ROBERT GD  
 SATTERWHITE, JAMES ICD  
 SATTERWHITE, MICHAEL GD  
 SATTERWHITE, THOMAS RDD

These are without doubt of the YORK COUNTY, VA. SAT - TERWHITES.

SCOTT, JOHN ICD  
 SCURRY, BENJAMIN ICD  
 SEARCY, WILLIAM HARGROVE OXD  
 SEARS, JOHN RD  
 SEARS, JOSEPH RDD  
 SEHARMA, MICHAEL TRD  
 SHENWELL, JAMES TUD  
 SHULLEINES, JOHN RDD  
 SIDDLE, JESSE APD  
 SIDAONS, JAMES FTCD  
 SIMONS, JOHN SR. FTCD  
 SLAUGHTER, JACOB SR. TRD  
 SLAUGHTER, JACOB (BAYTOR) TRD  
 SLAUGHTER, JACOB JR. TRD  
 SMITH, ANDERSON APD  
 SMITH, RIMUND RDD  
 Son in law of JAMES DANIEL named to will 1785.  
 SMITH, EDWARD TUD  
 SMITH, HENRY ICD  
 SMITH, JAMES FCD  
 SMITH, JAMES ICD  
 SMITH, JOHN SR. FCD  
 SMITH, JOHN JR. FCD  
 SMITH, JOHN APD

SMITH, JOSEPH ICD  
 SMITH, LEONARD ICD  
 SMITH, RANSON RDD  
 SMITH, SAMUEL ICD  
 SMITH, SAMUEL JR. APD  
 SMITH, SAMUEL APD  
 SMITH, THOMAS RDD  
 SNEED, DUDLEY ICD  
 SNEED, STEPHEN RDD  
 SNELLINGS, ANW FCD  
 SNELLINGS, BARNET FCD  
 SNELLINGS, HUGH FCD  
 SNIFER, MATHAVIEL OXD  
 SPEARS, JOHN RDD  
 SPEARS, PHILLIP RDD  
 STAMPER, JOHN APD  
 STEW, JACOB DD  
 STORY, GEORGE DD  
 STRINGFELLOW, RICHARD RDD  
 STROME, BARTHOLOMEW ICD  
 STUBBS, WILLIAM ICD  
 SUITE, DENT. ICD  
 SUMMERHILL, CHARLES ICD  
 SUMMERVILLE, JOHN ICD

I am sure both of these were spelled the same way.

SUTE, JOHN (SUITE or SUITE) TUD  
 SWINNEY, THOMAS DD  
 SWINNEY, WILLIAM DD  
 This surely was SWINNEY, instead of SWINNEY.

TABERN, DEURY OXD  
 TACK, JOHN GD  
 TAGGIE, JOHN DD  
 TALLEY, REUBEN OXD  
 TANNER, FINNINGS RDD  
 TANNER, WILLIAM RDD  
 TATUM, BARNARD TUD  
 TATUM, JOHN DD  
 TATUM, WILLIAM KLD  
 TAYLOR, EDWARD FTCD  
 TAYLOR, ELIZABETH ICD  
 TAYLOR, EDWARD SR. OXD  
 TAYLOR, GEORGE RDD  
 TAYLOR, JOHN (BET. OF) ICD  
 TAYLOR, JOHN (BET. G.) ICD  
 TAYLOR, JOSEPH OXD  
 TAYLOR, LEWIS FTCD  
 TAYLOR, WILLIAM RD

These were all the TAYLORS from CAROLINE CO. VA., who were related to the LEWIS FAMILY, etc.

TEDDER, JAMES RDD  
 TEMERSON, WILLIAM RDD  
 TERRY, JAMES TRD  
 TERRY, JAMES ICD  
 TERRY, ROLAND ICD  
 TERRY, STEPHEN ICD  
 TERRY, STEPHEN KLD  
 THOMASON, JOHN TRD  
 THOMASON, RICHARD RDD

These the ancestors of CAPT. JOHN W. THOMASON of "Fix Bayonets" fame - married into the KIT-TRELS and HUNTS.

THOMAS, CHRISTIAN FCD  
 THOMAS, JOHN RDD  
 THOMPSON, THOMAS RD  
 THORNTON, SOLOMON FCD  
 THORP, JOHN SR. TRD  
 THORP, JOHN JR. TRD  
 TINS, AMOS KLD  
 TINS, HOLLYS KLD  
 TINDALL, JOHN APD  
 TIPPETTE, JOHN DD

TOMASON, THOMAS	OXD	WEEK, WILLIAM	KLD	WILKERSON, FRANCIS	GD
TOLLER, JOHN	ND	WEAVER, EDWARD	END	WILKERSON, WILLIAM	END
TOWELL, JAMES	OXD	WEAVER, JOHN	END	WILKERSON, WYATT	ND
TOWNS, HENRY	APD	WEAVER, MINOR	END	WILLIAMS, CHARLES	ND
TUCKER, FREDERICK	ND	WEAVER, WILLIAM	END	WILLIAMS, DANIEL	IOD
TUCKER, THOMAS	ND	WELCH, JOHN	PPD	WILLIAMS, GIDSON	OD
TURNER, CHARLES	ND	WELLS, MYLES	TD	WILLIAMS, JEREMIAH	PTCD
TYLER, BARNETT	FCD	WEST, JAMES	APD	WILLIAMS, CAPT. JOHN	TRD
UPCHURCH, WILLIAM	OXD	WESTON, JAMES	GD	WILLIAMS, JOHN ESQ.	END
VEASBY, ELIJAH	ND	WHEAT, BENJAMIN	DD	WILLIAMS, JOHN	DD
VEASBY, EMBULOW	KLD	WHITE, COLEMAN	PTCD	WILLIAMS, NATHANIEL	HD
VINCENT, ALEXANDER	PTCD	WHITE, GEORGE	PTCD	WILLIAMS, SAMUEL	END
VINCENT, ISAAC	PTCD	WHITE, JOHN	PTCD	WILLIAMS, SOLOMON	TRD
VINCENT, JACOB	PTCD	WHITE, JONATHAN	OXD	WILLIAMS, THOMAS	OXD
VINCENT, PETER	PTCD	WHITE, MARK	END	WILLIAMS, THOMAS	APD
WADE, ANNA	ND	WHITE, PHILLIP SR.	OXD	WILLIAMS, WALTER	FCD
WADE, CHARLES	GD	WHITE, PHILLIP JR.	OXD	WILLIAMS, WILLIAM	FCD
WADE, ROBERT	GD	WHITE, SEARL	PTCD	WILLIAMSON, THOMAS	APD
WALKER, JAMES	ND	WHITE, THOMAS	END	WILLSON, JOHN	ED
WALKER, JOHN	OXD	WHITE, VALENTINE	END	WILSON, HENRY	IOD
WALKER, MARY	KLD	WHITE, WILLIAM BROADS	PTCD	WINFRET, JAMES	GD
WALKER, NATHANIEL	ND	WHITFIELD, JOHN	END	WINNINGHAM, JOHN	END
WALKER, SAMUEL SR.	FCD	WHITELAR, NICHOLAS	PTCD	WITKUS, WILLIAM	DD
WALKER, SAMUEL	OXD	WHITLOW, JORDAN	IOD	WOOD, JOHN	TRD
WALKER, SOLOMON	OXD	WHITLOW, KATHAN	FCD	WOODALL, ASSOLOM	TCO
WALKER, WILLIAM	FCD	WICKER, THOMAS	ND	WRIGHT, FRANCIS	GD
WALKER, JOSEPH	KLD	WIGGINS, THOMAS	END	WRIGHT, HAYNAH	END
WALKER, ZEPHANIAH	KLD	WILBURN, ZACHARIAH	KLD	WRIGHT, JOHN	ED
WALKER, GEORGE	ND	WILLARD, AUGUSTINE E.	DD	WRIGHT, WILLIAM	KLD
WASHINGTON, JOHN, ESQ.	TRD	WILKINS, THOMAS	ND	WRIGHT, WILLIAM	TCO
WATKINS, JAMES	END	WILKINS, RICHARD	ND	YANCY, STERLING	END
WARR, JOHN	GD	WILKERSON, DAVID	GD	YORK, THOMAS	FCD

**THE LARGEST LAND OWNERS OF GRANVILLE COUNTY IN 1788, AS SHOWN BY  
THE ABOVE LIST.**

According to the Assessment rolls for 1788, by far the largest land owner in GRANVILLE County at that period was THOMAS PERSON, ESQ. whose name appears in the GOSHEN DISTRICT in the Western part of the present GRANVILLE COUNTY. His Granville County holdings amounted to 34,750 acres; in addition he owned 85,548 acres in Warren and 1,000 acres in another tract in that county 5,447 acres in Franklin, 682½ acres in Caswell, 8,000 in Halifax and 16,417 acres in SUMNER and GREEN COUNTIES on the "Western Waters" - Tennessee.

Other large land owners in the GOSHEN DISTRICT were THOMAS GRANT, with 1690 acres, JOHN EMMON 1537 acres, CHESTLEY DANIEL with his "Tranquillity" tract, containing 1250 acres; CHARLES WADE had 1010 acres, JOHN KNOTT 1190 acres, JOHN OWEN JR. 1006, with ABROSE BARKER, CHARLES BARKER, THOMAS POOL, WILLIAM PALMER, SAMUEL POINTER and ROBERT NEWBY, each having over 500, but less than 1000 acres.

JOHN DICKERSON, of FISHING CREEK owned 4579 acres, and JOHN PRACE, SR. and THOMAS NEWBY SR. each had 900 acres in this District, while SAMUEL WALKER had 978 acres. DANIEL HUNT and THOMAS YONE had around 700 acres.

CHARLES PORTER was the largest land owner in Knap O' LEED'S DISTRICT, he having 5000 acres; WEE VEASBY had 3587 acres, JOSEPH MANGUM 1206, ISRAEL EASTWOOD 1117 and HOWLAND GOOCH, whose assessment was in the name of "ROLAN GORCH" had 832½ acres of land.

ANDERSON and SAMUEL SMITH of the ABRAHAM PLAINS DISTRICT were well to do; SAMUEL SMITH owned 4224 acres and ANDERSON 2683 acres; HOWELL LEWIS came next with two tracts comprising a total of 3485 acres, while THOMAS MUTTER had 2580 acres, including some of the lands in the town of OXFORD. MARY GRAYES, the widow of JOHN W. GRAYES, who afterwards married JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, of WARREN COUNTY owned 1212 acres, HENRY GRAYES had 983 acres, JONATHAN KNIGHT 662 acres and RALPH DAVIS 1057 acres. JAMES DOWNEY owned 1818 acres and JAMES MITCHELL 1022 acres.

In the BEAVER DAM DISTRICT, ROBERT GOODLOW (with 6600 acres) and DAVID and PHILEMON BRADFORD were the really big land owners.

JAMES LEWIS next to largest tax payer or land owner on ISLAND CREEK with 2181 acres & his kinsman, HENRY LYNN had 1945. GIDSON GOOCH had 1110 acres, JOHN TAYLOR 1411 acres, the estate of JESSE HANFORD 1250 acres, JOHN SUMMERSVILLE nearly as much as JAMES LEWIS but part of it was in HALIFAX COUNTY. The largest ISLAND CREEK land owner, however, was JOHN PERRY, the SICKLER, who had 7712 acres assessed to him. REV. HENRY PATILLO owned only 300 acres, and DANIEL WILLIAMS 907 1-2 acres. SOLOMON and ABSOLOM DAVIS had nearly 1000 acres each.

BROMFIELD RIDLEY was the largest land owner in RADLAND DISTRICT, with 1714 acres, and GEORGE HARRIS had 1427 and JOHN BRODIN 1115.

HOW. ROBERT BURTON headed the list of big land owners in the HENDERSON DISTRICT (on NUTTHER CREEK) with 3854 acres, while his father in law JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS came next with lands aggregating 2406 acres; RICHARD HENDERSON had 1250 acres, and THOMAS BATTERWHITE and DAVID MITCHELL came next.

JOSEPH TAYLOR owned over 5000 acres in the OXFORD DISTRICT, SOLOMON WALKER 2000 and EDWARD TAYLOR Sr. about 2000 acres.

WILLIAM GILL had 1670 acres on FAR RIVER (DISTRICT) with 2300 in TENNESSEE; JOHN WASHINGTON owned 1247 acres. MICAJAH BULLOCK owned 4040 acres in DUTCH DISTRICT.

# SOME MORE ITEMS FROM THE RECORDS OF GRANVILLE

## MARRIAGE BONDS (See also pages 215-16)

Jeremiah Walker and Hannah Daniel, November 11, 1775; John Walker, security.  
Solomon Walker and Martha Mitchell, August 9, 1789; Thomas Satterwhite, security.  
William Walker and Phereby Miller (no date).  
William Rose Walker (bride's name omitted), February 10, 1790; Solomon Williams sec.  
Daniel Walker and Nancy Bailey, June 27, 1798; William Walker, security.  
William Walker and Sally Jarrett, February 4, 1799.  
William Walker and Rutha Baxter, July 31, 1824.  
John Walker and Lucy McFarlin, March 12, 1823.  
David Walker and Martha Gooch, January 17, 1792.  
Henry Walker and Mary Sample, December 28, 1795.  
David Walker and Rebecca Adams, December 6, 1789; David Bridges, security.  
Daniel Morrow and Fanny H. Smith, August 31, 1789; William Blackwell, security.  
Robert Washington and Agnes Ferrell, September 14, 1761; James Washington, security.  
William Washington and Elizabeth Jones, August 1, 1807; Daniel Dean, security.  
Woodson Washington and Lillie Blacklock, September 12, 1817.  
Mary Taylor and Robert Crawley, July 15, 1767.  
Mary Taylor and James Anderson, August 23, 1770.  
Mary Taylor and John Brodie, February 3, 1779.  
Elizabeth Taylor and Josiah Hicks, August 14, 1780.  
Jennie Taylor and Silas Parshall, September 18, 1787.  
Polly Taylor and John Noland, 1783.  
Mary Anne Taylor and Elias Jenkins, Dec. 19, 1789.  
Kenshappoah Taylor and Benjamin Denny, December 19, 1798.  
Jane Taylor and Benjamin Thorp, January 6, 1800.  
Frances A. Taylor and John Summerville, Jr., December 8, 1804.

## LIST OF HUNT MARRIAGES IN GRANVILLE COUNTY:

David Alexander Hunt to Elizabeth Herndon, May 19, 1852.  
Edward Hunt to Lucy Howard, November 4, 1806.  
Franky Hunt to Michael Hunt in 1812.  
George Hunt to Lucy Woodfork, January 15, 1781.  
George Washington Hunt to Susannah Crews, October 25, 1848.  
James Hunt to Ann Satterwhite, July 21, 1785.  
James Hunt to Ann Thompson, 1814.  
John Hunt to Frances Penn, daughter of Joseph and Mary Taylor Penn, August 5, 1771.  
John Hunt to Betsey Taylor, September 17, 1804.  
John Penn Hunt to Sally Longaire, December 19, 1811.  
Joseph Hunt to Nancy Hester, 1820.  
Mary Hunt to Thomas Snipes, December 28, 1793.  
Mourning Hunt, widow of John Hunt, married William Hicks, May 27, 1778.  
Robert L. Hunt married Narcissa C. White, December 2, 1854.  
Samuel Hunt to Sarah Howard, May 20, 1780.  
Samuel Hunt to Sarah Hester, 1834.  
Solomon Hunt to Elizabeth Shedd, 1817.  
William Hunt to Mansey Kittrell, January 24, 1780.  
William Hunt to Elizabeth Taylor, October 28, 1782.  
William Hunt to Patsy Knott, December 22, 1807.

## SOME UNREGISTERED GRANVILLE COUNTY WILLS.

RICHARD WHITE, SR. Will dated in 1767, in which he names sons WILLIAM, NICHOLAS & RICHARD WHITE.  
JOHANNES WHITE. Will in 1773 in which he mentions his wife SARAH and sons JOHANNES, BURGESS, WILLIAM and PHILEMON WHITE.  
THOMAS WILLIAMS. Will in 1761, in which the name of his wife is not mentioned, but who names sons ROGER, SAMUEL, WILLIAM and THOMAS WILLIAMS.  
PHILLIP TAYLOR. Will in 1765, in which he mentions his wife MARY and sons JOHN, PHILIP and JAMES TAYLOR.  
WILLIAM MOORE. Will dated in 1761, in which he fails to give the name of his wife, but mentions his children, RICHARD, ANNE, WILLIAM, JAMES, JOHN, HOLLY, SARAH, HENNA and SUSANNAH MOORE.

## SOME MORE DANIEL MARRIAGES IN GRANVILLE COUNTY.

Ashley Daniel to Louisa J. Robinson, Feb. 24, 1852.  
Theophilus Daniel to Susan M. Robinson, Dec. 22, 1853.  
George Daniel to Arson Brown, December 15, 1797.  
Gilliam Daniel to Elizabeth Vaughan, July 21, 1838.  
Ezekiah Daniel to Nancy L. Tarpley, December 23, 1806.  
Ezekiah Daniel to Mary Hammonds, April 13, 1840.  
Joseph Daniel to Sally Cords, January 15, 1796.  
Joseph Daniel to Sarah J. Fritchett, September 26, 1844.  
Matthew Daniel to Elizabeth D. Clarke, 1833.  
Peter Daniel to Elizabeth Parker, 1818.  
Robert Daniel to Martha Hawks, January 9, 1791.  
Mary Ann Daniel to Jeremiah Allen, September 21, 1815.  
Stephen Barnes to Sarah Johnson, December 23, 1786.  
Eliis A. Daniel to John J. Barnes, September 23, 1838.  
Alex Andrews to Martha Moore, June 8, 1798.  
Mary Walker to William Wallace, Apr. 19, 1769.

## WILLIAMS FAMILY MARRIAGES IN GRANVILLE COUNTY

William Williams to Sarah Dean, March 29, 1798.  
Lucy Williams to Joseph King, August 11, 1763.  
Sarah Williams to Thomas Love, Aug. 14, 1770.  
Robert Williams to Sarah Williams, Oct. 10, 1774. (She was Sarah Lanier Williams).  
Agatha Williams to Robert Burton, Oct. 12, 1795.  
Mary Williams to Stephen Shedd Dec. 20, 1779.  
Elener Williams to Lebon Hairwip Feb. 1779.  
Priscilla Williams to James Bowden Oct. 1785.  
Polly Williams to Samuel Craft Dec. 21, 1798.  
Polly Williams to John Turner Nov. 6, 1798.  
Martha Williams to Clarke Gatliff, Feb. 1800.  
Agnes Williams to Evan Hagland Jan. 19, 1803.  
Emmy Williams to IREAN House, Nov. 18, 1803.  
Polly Williams to Jordan Wright, Dec. 24, 1804.



# NOTES FROM THE RECORDS OF WARREN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

## GENEALOGY OF WARREN COUNTY, N. C.

WARREN and FRANKLIN COUNTIES were both a part of old BUTE COUNTY, which came out of GRANVILLE'S original territory in 1764, and existed for FIFTEEN YEARS, but went out of existence when WARREN and FRANKLIN were created. GRANVILLE, of course, came from EDGECOMBE'S vast territory in 1744, and EDGECOMBE came from CRAVEN. It was in 1786, seven years after the date that WARREN COUNTY was erected out of BUTE that JOHN MARSH, PLEASANT HENDERSON and JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL made their report as Commissioners to run the line between GRANVILLE and WARREN ( See page 210 hereto ). Why this was so long delayed is not explained by any record we have found.

So, WARREN COUNTY, of course, was part of COLONIAL GRANVILLE COUNTY, as was FRANKLIN, its neighbor below.

JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL, one of the Commissioners to run the line between GRANVILLE and WARREN COUNTIES, lived in WARREN COUNTY, though he was the son of JOHN DANIEL, who died in GRANVILLE in 1768 leaving a will ( p. 212 ); He died in Warren County in the year 1808, leaving a will that was probated in May, 1808, of which the following is an abstract:

1. My beloved wife MARY DANIEL, the use of my estate, both real and personal during her natural life; and after her death  
2. To my son ZADOCK DANIEL, my land and plantation whereon I now live, together with my two negroes Dan and Jerry.

3. To my daughter MARTHA VAUGHAN, my two negroes Duke and Lucy and fifty dollars cash.

4. To my daughter, MARY STAMPER, my negroes Peter, Jinney and Ceely and their increase.

5. To my step-son JONATHAN GRAVES one hundred dollars.

6. To my step-daughter FRANCES TRICE, a box of furniture and my cupboard, and old negroes Sam and Nancy.

7. My son ZADOCK DANIEL and son in law, WILLIAM STAMPER.

The witnesses to this will were JAMES BULLOCK, FRANCIS TUCKER and WILKEY SMITH.

From a deed record in Deed Book 14, of Warren County we learn that the husband of the daughter MARTHA ( DANIEL ) VAUGHAN was one VINCENT VAUGHAN.

(The name of VINCENT VAUGHAN appears on the Quit Rent Rolls of NEW KENT COUNTY, Virginia in 1704).

ANN RAY. Her will appears on the records of Warren County dated in May, 1796 ( Vol. 8, p. 336 ), in which she mentions the following legatees:

Nancy Rodwell.  
Betty Gardner  
Mary Fryor  
Patty Myrick.

JOHN LYNCH. The will of JOHN LYNCH is in Vol 3, p. 8 of the Warren County records, in which he mentions only one legatee:  
David Lynch.

JOSEPH LINDSAY. His will was offered for probate in Warren County in March, 1794, and

in it he mentions only three children of legatees, as follows:

Caleb Lindsay  
Rachel Lindsay  
Laban Lindsay.

This JOSEPH LINDSAY lived in BUTECHE DIS-TRICT in Granville County in 1756, and he is mentioned in the diary of the Rev. Hugh McAden who "went home with him" when on his tour through Granville County in that year. It was while on this visit to JOSEPH LINDSAY that the Rev. McAden wrote his impressions of the people of the Buttush section of Granville County, mentioned in Wheeler's and other North Carolina books.

WILLIAM DANIEL left a nuncupative will which was probated in WARREN COUNTY, on November 24, 1794, in which he left all his property to be equally divided between Edmund Smith, Howell Moss, Joseph Daniel and John Daniel. This will was proven by the oath of Mary x Fleming and Daniel Key.

The wife of Daniel Key was Sallie Daniel the daughter of Joseph Daniel, but they were not married until 1796, two years after this will was proven. ( p. 215 ).

On August 28, 1795, a legatee of WILLIAMS DANIEL, deceased, \*\*\* three surveys of land of 94 3/4 acres; also surveyed to Howell Moss, and the said John Daniel having bought said Howell Moss's part; 95 3/4 acres surveyed to Joseph Daniel and the same amount to Edmund Smith. Signed by

John W. Daniel  
Isaac Harris  
Vincent Vaughan

Witnessed by W. Duke Johnson.

From Deed Book 14 (1794-1798):  
Sterling Clark deeded lands to Peter Daniel of Warren County. p. 34.

John W. Daniel deeded lands to Zadock Daniel of Warren County. p. 280.

Richard Watkins bought land from J. Williams Daniel p. 181.

1810-1816: James Bullock bought lands from Zadock Daniel p. 336.

Edmund Mayfield bought lands from Peter Daniel of Warren County.

Green Duke, in 1810-1816 record, bought land from William and Mary Cunningham in Warren County.

(Dr. Thomas Hunt of Granville County, married a daughter of Green Duke, who was from Virginia.)

Between 1821-1823, Anthony Davis of Warren County sold lands to A. and R. M. Cunningham. Record, p. 219.

William Davis bought lands from Justice Daniel between 1764 and 1766, but at that time what is now Warren County was in BUTE. Other deeds to lands of that same period in BUTE County is one from Thomas Daniel to Jesse Rowland, and from Joseph Wright to Charles Daniel.

There was a Samuel Person who lived in Warren County in 1791-4 who sold a tract of land to a LEWIS DANIEL. This Lewis Daniel was perhaps from Halifax, son of a William.

(WARREN COUNTY, CONTINUED)

W I L L I S :

PETER MOORE, will in 1790. Mentions only MARTHA C. MOORE.

MARK MOORE. Will in 1794. Legatees were JOHN, MARY, OWEN and DAVID MOORE.

JOHN CHRISTMAS JR. Will in 1777. Legatees were ANN, HENRY, MARY and MARTHA CHRISTMAS.

DREWRY CHRISTMAS. Will in 1785. Legatees were JESSE and WILLIAM CHRISTMAS. (This is the WILLIAM who "laid off" the towns of WARRENTON and BALMIGH.)

HENRY CHRISTMAS. Will in 1789. Legatees were MARY and Patsy CHRISTMAS.

SAMUEL CRUTCHFIELD. Will in 1795. Mentions only SARAH CRUTCHFIELD.

MARY WILLIAMS. Left a will in 1797 in which she names only LEWIS and AMERICA JONES.

WILLIAM MOORE. Will in 1781. Names his wife as SARAH, and the following children:

Lewis Moore  
William Moore  
John Moore  
Rebecca Moore  
Susannah Moore  
Edward Moore  
Mark Moore  
Nancy Moore  
Patsy Moore  
Elizabeth Moore.

JAMES JONES. Will in 1777. Names his wife CHARITY. She was Charity Alston, the daughter of SOLOMON ALSTON who married SARAH HINTON, and he was the son of EDWARD JONES and the brother of CAPT. SUGAR JONES. The children named were:

Thomas Jones  
James Jones  
Willie Jones  
Mary Jones  
Frisilla Jones  
Rachel Jones.

THOMAS JONES. Will in 1779. Names wife FRANCES and THOMAS, WILLIS and BEND JONES.

WILLIS JONES. Will in 1779. Legatees were FRED and WILLIS JONES.

ALBRIDGTON JONES. Will in 1787. Names wife MARY, and children WILLIAM, WILLIS, and JEREMIAH JONES and son in law FERRY HARDY.

WILLIAM JONES, SR. Will in 1790. Names wife MARTHA, and children:

James Jones  
Williams Jones  
Patsy Jones  
Sally Jones  
Polly Jones  
Betsey Jones married STURDIVANT.  
EDITH JONES married a KING.

DAVID HORTON, SR. Will in 1784. His wife was ANNE, and his children were DAVID, CONSTANT, HARRY, CHARLES, SAMUEL, NATHAN, WILLIAM, ANNE and MARIAN HORTON. He had daughter GRACE HORTON who married a man named AKENDALL.

WOODSON DANIEL. The will of a WOODSON DANIEL was probated in WARREN COUNTY, according to my notes in 1791. He names his wife NANCY, and children:

JAMES DANIEL  
JOHN DANIEL  
DAVID DANIEL  
FRANKY DANIEL  
POLLY DANIEL  
WILLIAM DANIEL

I failed to get the book and page of this entry and am under the impression that he died in WAKE COUNTY, though I am unable to locate the record at this time.

THE ZADOCK DANIEL FAMILY - WARREN

ZADOCK DANIEL, the son of JOHN WILLIAMS DANIEL of WARREN COUNTY (p. 302) married ELIZABETH LEWIS in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. July 26, 1792. One of his sons wrote the following account of the family June 26, in 1879:

"ZADOCK DANIEL, my father, married ELIZABETH LEWIS, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. on the 26th day of July, 1792. She was born on March 20, 1777, and died March 5, 1826. Her mother's name was ANDERSON and her father was JAMES LEWIS, and they had two sons, WILLIAM & JAMES LEWIS. My great grand-mother's name was FANNIE CLARK. She had two sons who left no issue, and had seven or eight daughters, who married into the best families of VIRGINIA and NORTH CAROLINA, namely, the TAYLORS, VERABLES and HURTS. I am proud of my LEWIS and ANDERSON blood, for no grander man or nobler woman ever existed."

ZADOCK DANIEL and ELIZABETH LEWIS were the parents of the following children:

1. Susannah Daniel (b. 1793).
2. John Williams Lewis Daniel (b. 1794)
3. Mary (Polly) Daniel (b. 1798).
4. James Lewis Daniel (b. 1800).
5. William Daniel (b. 1802).
6. Dudley Daniel (b. 1804).
7. Sarah Lewis Daniel (b. 1806).
8. Lewis Daniel (b. 1808).
9. Zadock Daniel (b. 1810)
10. Elizabeth Ann Daniel (b. 1812).
11. Fannie Anderson Daniel (b. 1815)
12. Charles Daniel (b. 1817).

ZADOCK DANIEL and ELIZABETH LEWIS moved from WARREN to WAKE COUNTY, North Carolina in 1815.

4. JAMES LEWIS, their second son, was born in WARREN COUNTY, N. C. January 6, 1800, and moved to WAKE COUNTY with his parents in 1815. He married MATTIE GANNETT in Morriweather County, Ga. October 12, 1830, and by her had eight children:

20. JOHN WILCOX LEWIS DANIEL
21. Mary Ann Daniel
22. Elizabeth Lewis Daniel
23. Emma Josephine Daniel
24. Susan Artimina Daniel
25. Charles Paraly Sparks Daniel
26. Edwin Fletcher Daniel (b. 1853)
27. Dudley Daniel (b. 1855).

The parents of these children both died in SUMATRA, ALABAMA, where descendants live.

# THE WILLIAM EATON FAMILY OF WARREN COUNTY.

COL. WILLIAM EATON patented lands in what was then GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1746 about the time the county was erected from territory taken from EDGECOMBE. He was Colonel of the GRANVILLE COUNTY Regiment of Militia (p. 291), and was the main leader in the organization of the County with EDWARD JONES (p. 209). He died in 1759 and his will was probated in GRANVILLE COUNTY on March 20th of that year (p. 42-43 of this work and Grimes' Abstracts p. 108.) His will names children:

1. William Eaton
2. Thomas Eaton
3. Charles Rust Eaton
4. Jane Eaton married Col. Nathaniel Edwards
5. Anne Eaton married Andrew Haynes
6. Mary Eaton married Robert Jones
7. Sarah Eaton married Charles Johnson.
8. Elizabeth Eaton married Daniel Weldon.
9. Martha Eaton.

The family genealogy of COL. WILLIAM EATON will be found on page 43 of the Index & Digest to Hathaway's made a part of this work when finally completed. The descendants of Col. William Eaton (some of them, at least) still reside in WARREN COUNTY. The old Eaton home is located at 306 North Main Street in the town of WARRENTON. It was built in 1843 by a WILLIAM EATON SR. who was perhaps a grandson or great grandson of COL. EATON of the above will. He is accredited with being perhaps the wealthiest owner of lands and slaves on the Roanoke River & is said to have built this place as a summer home for his daughter ELIZ.

ELIZ EATON, in his old age, became the wife of HON. PETER HANSEBOROUGH BELL, a retired Governor of Texas (1848-1854) who in his older days became impoverished, which fact, when made known to the people of Texas, resulted in a Legislative pension being granted to tide him over the remainder of his life, though he did not live long afterwards. PETER HANSEBOROUGH BELL was a native of Virginia and related to the family of the same name who settled in GRANVILLE COUNTY. (See page 214).

## BRIEF LIST OF THE EARLIEST FAMILIES IN GRANVILLE COUNTY

The compiler is indebted to MR. FRANCIS B. HAYS, of OXFORD, NORTH CAROLINA, for the following very rare list of early GRANVILLE COUNTY FAMILIES:

Adcock, Allen, Allison, Alston, Amis, Anderson and Arnold.  
Bodgett, Bailey, Ballard, Banks, Becker, Barnes, Bass, Beardon, Beasley, Beckham, Bennett, Benton, Bishop, Blackwell, Blalock, Blackwell, Bobbitt, Bonner, Boswell, Bowden, Boyd, Bradford, Bragg, Brassfield, Brissie, Bristow, Brown, Bruce, Brummitt, Buchanan, Bullock, Burden, Burton, Burwell, Butler, Byers.  
Cannady, Carnall, Carroll, Cash, Cavendish, Cawthorn, Champion, Chandler, Chavis, Cheatham, Clark, Clay, Clement, Cobb, Cooke, Coghill, Colclough, Colley, Coleman, Collins, Compton, Cook(e), Cottrell, Cosart, Crabtree, Craft, Crawley, Crews, Critcher, Currin.  
Dalby, Daniel, Davis, Dean, Dickerson, Dodson, Douglass, Downey, Drewry, Duncan, Dutch, Dutton, Duty.  
Earl, Eastwood, Eaton, Edwards, Ellington, Elliott, Ellis, Ellixson, Epps, Evans.  
Farrar, Finch, Floyd, Forsythe, Fowler, Frazier, Freeman, Fuller, Fullilove.  
Gill, Gilliam, Glass, Glover, Gober, Good, Goodloe, Goodwin, Gordon, Goss, Grant, Graves, Green, Gregory, Griffin, Grimsley, Grisson.  
Hamilton, Hanks, Hara, Hargrove, Harper, Harris, Harrison, Hart, Hatcher, Hoskins, Hawkins, Hayes, Heflin, Hoggie, Henderson, Hendrick, Herndon, Hester, Hicks, Hillyard, Hodge, Hockaday, Hodge, Holstein, Holt, Hooker, Howard, Howell, Hubble, Hucksby, Hudspeeth, Hunt, Hunketh, Ingles.  
Jeffrey, Jenkins, Jeter, Johnson, Jones and Jordan.  
Keble, Keeling, Kennon, Kimball, King, Kittrell, Knight, Knott, Knowland.  
Landis, Langston, Lanier, Lassiter, Lawrence, Laws, Leith, Lemay, Lewis, Lindsey, Littlejohn, Locke, Longmire, Lowe, Loyd, Lytle, Lyne, Lyon.  
McClanahan, Mallory, Malone, Morrow, Mann, Marshall, Martin, Mayes, Mayfield, Meadows, Merritt, Merryman, Milton, Minor, Mitchell, Montague, Moody, Moore, Moss, Mitter and Murray.  
Neal, Newby, Newport, Night, Norman, Norwood, Nuttall.  
O'Brien, Oakley, Oliver, Overton, Owen.  
Pannill, Parham, Parker, Parrish, Patillo, Peace, Peck, Penn, Perry, Person, Pettypool, Peyton, Philpot, Pierce, Pittard, Pool, Pope, Pottar, Powell, Priddy, Pryor, Pulliam and Puryear.  
Bagland, Baede, Beavis, Beaks, Richardson, Bidley, Roberts, Roberts, Robertson, Rogers, Rowland, Royster, Rush, Russell, Rust, Ruth and Rux.  
Sale, Sanford, Satterwhite, Saunders, Searcy, Sears, Seawell, Shenwell, Shepherd, Sherman (Shearman?), Sims, Slaughter, Smith, Sneed, Shelling, Spaulding, Spears, Speed, Springer, Stamper, Stork, Staunton, Stem, Stone, Stevall, Suit, Summerville, Sweeney and Smeason.  
Taylor, Terry, Thomas, Thompson, Thorp, Traylor, Tucker and Tudor.  
Umstead and Vary.  
Valentine, Vandyske, Vass, Vaughan, Veasey and Vincent.  
Wade, Walker, Waller, Ward, Washington, Weathers, Weaver, Webb, White, Whitfield, Whitlock, Wiggins, Wilborn, Wilkerson, Williams, Wilson, Wimish, Winfree, Winingham, Winston, Wood, Woodworth, Wortham, Wright, Wyche.  
Yancey, York and Young.

# INDEX TO NAMES

PAGES 193 TO 304 INCLUSIVE

- ABBOTT 233, 235  
ABEL 193  
ABERNATHY 292  
ACKLEN 219, 227  
ACOCK 293  
ACREY 292  
ADAIR 274  
ADAMANT 291  
ADAMS 233, 301  
ADCOCK 195, 199,  
210, 230, 233,  
292, 294  
ADKISSON 292, 293  
ALEXANDER 194, 213,  
221, 230  
ALFORD 207, 291, 294  
ALLEN 193, 205-210,  
212, 216, 230,  
244, 253, 262,  
266, 289, 277,  
279, 285, 288,  
291, 301  
ALLEY 207  
ALLISON 193, 268  
ALLRED 201  
ALSTON 208, 209,  
211, 215, 216,  
237, 303, 304.  
AMIS 211, 213  
ANDERSON 197, 216,  
272, 281, 301,  
303.  
ANNMAR 262  
ARDRY 235  
ARMSTRONG 195  
ARNDT 291, 303  
ASBURY 203  
ASH 236  
ASHLEY 268, 270,  
292  
ASKEN 294  
AULD 195  
AUSTIN 198, 212  
ATHEY 202, 251  
ATLETT 280  
\*\*\*\*\*  
BABS 200  
BACHE 274  
BACHUS 204  
BAILEY 202, 212,  
215, 301  
BAKER 195, 199, 201,  
209, 216, 281,  
294  
BALDWIN 194, 198,  
200, 238  
BALLARD 193, 292  
BANDY 293  
BAMEL 212  
BARBER 212  
BARBER 197, 201,  
212, 250  
BARBOUR 272  
BARFIELD 204  
BARKER 300  
BARKSDALE 198, 247  
BARNES 204, 243, 301  
BARTOFT 193  
BARNETT 244, 294  
BARNETT 293  
BARROW 194, 208,  
233, 263  
BARRY 195, 225,  
236, 255  
BARTHOLOMEW 293  
BARTON 197  
BASS 207, 284, 293  
BATTALIE 262  
BATEMAN 197  
BATTEN 235  
BATES 233, 246-251,  
259  
BATTLE 193, 219  
BAXTER 301  
BAYLEY 207  
BEAN 220, 225  
BEARDING 294  
BEARDON 212, 218,  
291  
BEATTY 195  
BECK 284  
BECKHAM 221, 227,  
229, 293, 294  
BEDFORD 267  
BEIK 196  
BELL 193, 199, 207,  
210, 214, 222,  
233-235, 237,  
272, 292, 293.  
BEMAN 207, 208  
BENNETT 208, 210,  
214-216, 223,  
232, 233, 235,  
237, 272, 292,  
293  
BENSON 263  
BENTLEY 228  
BENTON 215, 266  
BERKLEY 249, 293  
BERRY 195, 212, 263  
BESOUZE 252, 254,  
258  
BETTIE 293  
BEVERLY 223  
BIAS 211  
BILLINGSLEY 202  
BILLIPS 290  
BIRCH 293  
BIRD, 208, 212, 268,  
271, 291  
BISHOP 291, 294  
BIZZELL 205, 206  
BLACK 194  
BLACKMAN 291, 294  
BLACKWELL 215, 301  
BLAKE 209, 293  
BLALOCK 203, 301  
BLANCHET 293  
BLANTON 202  
BLANDIN 207, 294  
BLOOMER 270  
BLOUNT 215  
BOBBITT 293  
BODDIE 260  
BOILLING 201, 294  
BOLTON 292  
BONEY 206  
BOOKER 291  
BOONE 227, 263  
BOOTHER 290  
BORDEN 206  
BOSWELL 215  
BOURDEN 205, 206  
BOWDEN 301  
BOWERS 294  
BOWYER 271  
BOYD 194, 209, 215,  
266, 269, 274,  
282, 293, 294  
BOYETTE 206  
BOZEMAN 219  
BRADFORD 271, 293  
BRADLEY 197, 291,  
292  
BRANAN 245  
BRANDON 197, 200,  
202  
BRANTLY 284, 294  
BRAY 201  
BREED 200, 202  
BRESLIN 259, 260  
BREWSTER 291, 294  
BRICE 203  
BRIDGES 200, 207,  
273, 291  
BRIGHT 201  
BRISTOW 210  
BROCK 205, 206, 233  
BRODIE 211, 301  
BROGDEN 291  
BROOKS 196, 197,  
199, 200, 203,  
215, 218, 276,  
281, 301  
BROWNING 207  
BROWLOW 218, 290  
BRUCE 215, 247  
BRYAN 203, 204,  
206, 291  
BRYANT 203, 207, 247  
BRICE 220  
BRYSON 226  
BUCHANAN 201  
BUCK 235, 247, 259  
BUCKNER 200, 201  
BULLOCK 209, 210,  
215-218, 223,  
224, 230, 232,  
236, 241, 250,  
266, 269, 270,  
272, 274-287,  
291, 302, 304.  
BUNCOMB 193  
BUNTING 206  
BURCHETT 282  
BURDOCK 294  
BURFORD 293  
BURLAY 254  
BURNEL 292  
BURNETT 291, 242  
BURNHAM 292  
BURN 262  
BURROWS 293  
BURNS 202  
BURT 209, 276, 294  
BURTON 194, 196,  
197, 200, 210,  
211, 213, 218,  
232, 233, 235,  
236, 238, 240,  
241, 242, 253,  
254, 266, 269,  
277, 282, 283,  
286, 300, 301,  
304  
BURWELL 212, 233  
BUSHEE 268  
BUTLER 294  
BYAS 291  
BYNUM 255  
BYRD 251  
BYNUM 199  
\*\*\*\*\*  
CABELL 224  
CADE 291  
CALIAH 200  
CALLOWAY 218, 221,  
227, 228  
CAMPBELL 208, 212,  
218, 277, 292  
CANNON 197, 204  
CAPPS 293  
CARD 215  
CARROLL 268  
CARLISLE 292, 293  
CARR 197, 206  
CARRAWAY 203  
CARPENTER 207, 214,  
270  
CARTER 197, 203,  
251, 263, 292,  
294  
CARROLL 198, 204,  
224, 287, 292,  
294  
CARSON 226, 232  
CARVER 198  
CARY 245, 249, 255,  
262, 268, 279,  
292  
CASH 210, 285  
CARDWELL 214  
CASSADY 194  
CASSART 294  
CASON 195  
CATHEY 193  
CATLETT 301  
CAVENDISH 215  
CAWTHORN 210  
CEALMERS 237  
CHAMBERS 193, 253  
CHAMBERLAIN 234,  
280, 290  
CHANDLER 210  
CHAPMAN 203  
CHAYERS 291  
CHENE 201, 293, 294  
CHERRY 205  
CHESLEY 233  
CHESTNUT 206  
CHOW 195, 272  
CHRISHAM 197, 202,  
276  
CHRISTMAS 244, 266,  
273, 288, 303  
CLAIBORN 216, 234,  
294  
CLACK 302  
CLARK(E) 199, 202,  
223, 230, 232,  
233, 234, 294.  
CLAUTON 214  
CLAYTON 253, 293  
CLAY 236, 240, 263  
CLARE (CLARK) 257  
CLIMNEY 210, 211,  
212, 215, 239.



CLEVELAND 202, 229  
 CLOPTON 235  
 CLUB 196  
 COBBS 215, 223,  
 233, 244  
 COBE 196, 197, 281,  
 282, 283, 286.  
 COCKE 215, 269.  
 COCKRILL 216  
 COFFIN 244, 245  
 COKE 208  
 COKE 197  
 COLEBERT 284  
 COLE 271, 293  
 COLLEY 293  
 COLLIER 207, 233,  
 292  
 COLLINGS 199  
 COLLINS 200, 202,  
 207, 247, 255,  
 292  
 COLSON 258, 292  
 COLEMAN 195, 197,  
 212, 230, 291,  
 292  
 COMINS 233, 253,  
 254  
 CONNOLLY 197  
 CONNOR 261  
 CONSTANT 235  
 COOK 198, 206, 208,  
 209, 214, 269,  
 285, 291, 294.  
 COON 225  
 COOPER 197, 198,  
 201, 207, 214,  
 230, 252, 255,  
 293, 294  
 COPELAND 233  
 COPPAGE 207  
 COPPECK 294  
 CORDE 301  
 COTTEN 199, 243  
 COVERINTON 294  
 COWHERD 293  
 COX 194, 224, 226  
 CRAB 205, 294  
 CRAFT 301  
 CRAGG 293  
 CRANE 291  
 CRASK 262  
 CRAWFORD 223, 232  
 CRAWLEY 301  
 CRAVEN 195, 212,  
 293  
 CRESSAT 278  
 CRITCH 204  
 CRISHEAW 210  
 CREWS 301  
 CROCKER 293, 294  
 CROCKETT 195, 224  
 CROWELL 246  
 CROOM 206  
 CROSHAW 223, 234,  
 243  
 CROSE 197  
 CROWLEY 215  
 CRUMBY 207  
 CRUTCHEN 215  
 CRUTCHFIELD 199, 201,  
 236, 240, 247,  
 294.  
 CULBERSON 200  
 CULPEPPER 196, 208  
 CUMINGS 301  
 CUMMINGHAM 196, 198  
 207, 212, 215,  
 233, 242, 248,  
 302

CURRIER 215  
 CURTIS 195, 275  
 CATES 199  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 DABNEY 222  
 DALTON 198  
 DAMERON 197  
 DANTRIDGE 211  
 DANIEL 197, 198,  
 200, 201, 207,  
 209-215, 216,  
 222, 223-235,  
 237, 238, 241,  
 242, 244-252,  
 255, 257, 258,  
 261, 266-270,  
 273, 277, 283,  
 285-288, 293,  
 300-304.  
 DANSEY 292  
 DANSON 198  
 DARTY 198  
 DARDEN 279  
 DAVENPORT 215, 217,  
 284, 291, 294  
 DAVIDSON 193, 194,  
 196, 262, 290  
 DAVIES 226  
 DAVIS 194, 197-199,  
 204, 207, 211,  
 212, 221, 229,  
 230, 233, 243,  
 244, 272, 291-  
 293, 300, 302.  
 DAT 214, 293  
 DEAN 301  
 DEARING 219  
 DEAYER 193  
 DEBORD 294  
 DEER 294  
 DELONEY 274, 294  
 DEIKS 198  
 DENMARK 206  
 DENNIS 196, 198  
 DENNY 197, 301  
 DENSON 198  
 DEWET 208  
 DENTON 198, 207,  
 215, 274  
 DEVINNEY 199  
 DEW 207, 208  
 DICK 197  
 DICKENS 197  
 DICKERSON 209, 210,  
 273, 279, 291,  
 293, 300  
 DICKSON 198, 202,  
 206, 226  
 DIGGERS 251  
 DILL 197  
 DILLARD 193, 197,  
 198  
 DILLON 213  
 DISMUKES 199, 201  
 DIXON 198, 201  
 DOBBS 195, 211  
 DOBSON 193  
 DOGGETT 202  
 DOHERTY 206  
 DONELSON 196, 198,  
 237, 242, 245  
 DONOHOO 198  
 DOBETT 199  
 DORSET 208  
 DORTCH 285, 286  
 DOWELL 233  
 DOUGLASS 197, 294

DOUTHIT 220  
 DOWD 200  
 DOWELL 198  
 DOWNET 210, 211,  
 292  
 DOZIER 292  
 DRAPER 198, 238  
 DRISKILL 198  
 DROMGOOLE 276  
 DRURY 216  
 DUDLEY 198, 212,  
 241, 250  
 DUGGER 292  
 DUKE 209, 215, 227,  
 274, 292, 293,  
 302  
 DUTY 196, 198, 199,  
 201  
 DUNAVANT 226, 197  
 DUNCAN 202, 210,  
 212, 292, 294  
 DUNNWAY 198  
 DURHAM 197  
 DURST 198  
 DYAS 245  
 DYE 197, 198  
 DYER 198  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 EASTERWOOD 227  
 EASTMAN 272  
 EASTWOOD 300  
 EARLE 255, 263  
 EATON 193, 209-212,  
 216, 219, 229,  
 230, 233, 235,  
 244, 247, 266,  
 270, 288, 291,  
 292, 294  
 EDISON 241, 254  
 EDWARDS 200, 201,  
 207, 243, 291,  
 292, 293  
 EGGERTON 293  
 EHAM 198, 202  
 ELIETT 262  
 ELLINGTON 201  
 ELLIOTT 194, 198,  
 205, 207.  
 ELLIS 199, 209, 215  
 222, 292, 294  
 ENDRETT 279  
 ENOCK 197  
 EPPERSON 223  
 EPPES 210  
 ERWIN 194  
 ESTICE 291  
 ESTILL 228  
 ESTRIDEN 294  
 EVANS 197, 212, 263  
 EVERARD 275  
 EVES 294  
 EWING 225  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 FAIR 196  
 FAISON 205, 206  
 FAIXNER 291, 294  
 FARMER 196  
 FARRAR 220, 230, 281  
 FARRELL 291  
 FEGAN 193  
 FEINSON 229  
 FELKY 195  
 FERGUS 193  
 FERGUSON 293  
 FIELDS 195  
 FISHER 207, 271

FITCH 198, 219  
 FITTS 220  
 FLAICK 294  
 FLEET 234, 243  
 FLEMING 222, 231, 238  
 247-249  
 FLOWERS 200, 201  
 FLUQUINON 291  
 FORD 291  
 FORSHER 199  
 FOSTER 220, 289  
 FOWLER 197, 218, 294  
 FOX 222  
 FRANKLIN 221, 229,  
 274, 288  
 FRAZIER 214, 293  
 FREEMAN 207, 289,  
 285, 294  
 FULLER 198, 291,  
 294  
 FULLINWIDER 242  
 FUSSELL 293  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 GATHEY 226  
 GAILOR 243  
 GAINES 261  
 GALLAGHER 250  
 GALLAGHER 293  
 GANTT 293, 303  
 GARDNER 302  
 GARNER 203, 208  
 GARNETT 293  
 GARRETT 194, 292  
 GARRISON 206, 214  
 GATTIN 207  
 GAY 207  
 GEMLIN 293  
 GENTRY 194, 225  
 GEORGE 262  
 GIBBONS 294  
 GIBBS 290, 293, 294  
 GIBSON 198, 201, 234  
 GILBERT 242, 252  
 GILCHRIST 292  
 GILL 207, 210, 266,  
 271, 300  
 GILLESPIE 197, 203,  
 205, 228  
 GILLEY 293  
 GILLIAM 216, 251, 270  
 255, 262, 275  
 GILMAN 206  
 GIST 200, 202  
 GIVENS 225  
 GLASSCOCK 235  
 GLENN 211  
 GLIDWELL 293  
 GLISSON 204, 206  
 GLOVER 209, 230, 287  
 291, 294  
 GODDING 235  
 GOLIGHTLY 254, 255  
 GOODE 198, 210, 211,  
 240, 243, 300,  
 301  
 GOODE 262  
 GOODIN 204  
 GOODLOE 214, 215  
 GOODMAN 198, 205,  
 243, 281  
 GOODWIN 293  
 GORCH 300  
 GORDON 195, 207, 284  
 285  
 GOSS 294  
 GOSSARD 291  
 GOWEN 292, 293



LANIER 195, 200, 205  
215, 216, 236,  
238, 240, 263,  
266, 277, 289,  
290

LASHLEY 294  
LATTIMORE 202  
LAUTER 293  
LAVIN 259  
LAWSON 204, 224,  
226, 226, 232,  
274, 293

LAWRENCE 197, 291  
LEA 196  
LEE 208, 235, 272  
LEPPER 196  
LEDDEN 206  
LEFTWICH 263  
LEGGETT 195  
LEMAI 212  
LEMOIR 193  
LEONARD 293  
LESTER 293  
LEWIS 195, 196, 198  
202, 210-212,  
215, 216, 223,  
224, 229, 231,  
247, 269, 272,  
281, 282, 285,  
286, 292, 300,  
303, 304

LIGHTFOOT 272  
LILES 250, 294  
LINDLEY 201  
LINDSAT 212, 214,  
291, 293, 302  
LITTLE 287  
LITTLEFIELD 266, 270  
LOCK 214  
LOFTEN 206  
LOGAN 202, 223,  
224, 226, 227,  
232  
LONG 197, 207, 268  
261, 262  
LONGMIRE 301  
LOVE 193, 195, 197  
204, 242,  
LOVELL 209

\*\*\*\*\*

MABRY 270, 293  
MACKLIN 215  
MACON 209, 211, 215  
216, 243, 260,  
266, 288, 289  
MADDEN 196  
MADISON 196, 272  
MADDOX 271  
MAHNEY 293  
MAJOR 253  
MALIARD 206  
MALONE 245  
MALLORY 211  
MANER 206  
MANORAM 293  
MANGUM 197, 198,  
214, 300 (293)  
MANTRE 209  
MARLY 199  
MANN 270, 271  
MARUS 293  
MARKS 199, 201  
MARLEY 219  
MARLOW 291, 292  
MARQUIS 293  
MARRIOTT 269  
MARROW 294

MARRY 207  
MARSH 200, 301  
MARSHALL 196, 202  
214, 218,  
MARTIN 193, 195,  
197, 209, 215,  
217, 219, 221,  
228, 230, 262,  
269, 282, 285-  
287, 289, 291,  
292, 294

MASON 210, 250, 268  
302  
MASSEY 291, 292  
MASTENBURG 208, 266  
MATLOCK 199, 236  
MATTHEWS 267, 279,  
294

MATHIS 206  
MAUDLIN 210  
MAUPIN 260, 271  
MAY 294  
MAYHARD 291, 292

MAYFIELD 208, 302  
MAYWELL 206  
MCADEN 196, 226, 302  
MCADON 291  
McCALL 202

McCANN 206  
McGARTHER 202  
McGAULLEY 197  
McCLANAHAN 263  
McCOOL 202

McCORKILL 195  
McCORTY 228  
McGLENNEN 195  
McCRACKEN 193  
McDANIEL 197

McDONALD 210  
McDOWELL 194  
McFARLAND 193, 301  
McGOWAN 204  
McHENRY 193

McILLWAIN 195  
McILVAIR 293  
McINTOSH 287  
McKAY 221, 226, 230  
McKINNEY 197, 293

McKISSICK 226, 291  
McLEMORE 216, 230,  
292, 294  
McMULLEN 269, 291

McNEILL 197  
MOOREFIELD 291  
McSPADEN 225, 229  
MEADOWS 293, 294  
MEADOR 215

MEDLIN 292  
MERKLE 294  
MERTAFFY 193  
MELNEY 294  
MELTON 210-212

MENES 202  
MERCE 294  
MERRIMAN 213, 214  
MERRITT 294  
MESSER 193

METCALFE 292  
MIDDLETON 204, 206  
MILES 235  
MILLER 206, 292, 301  
MILLS 203

MINNER 228  
MITCHELL 267  
MINOR 241, 253, 254  
258, 277  
MINOR 209  
MONTAGUE 213  
MONTJAY 294

MITCHELL 197, 198,  
207, 209, 210,  
214, 216, 221,  
227, 243, 281,  
283, 286, 291,  
293, 300, 301

MIZE 215  
MONTGOMERY 229, 291  
MONTREY 199  
MOODY 235, 294  
MOONEY 291, 292

MOORE 195-199, 201,  
210, 216, 223,  
225, 226, 232,  
255, 273, 292,  
293, 301, 303.

MOORMAN 195  
MOOTLOW 293  
MORGAN 203, 210, 227  
291  
MORRIS 210, 276, 278  
281, 282, 293,  
294

MORRISSET 204  
MORRISON 195, 292  
MORROW 212, 220, 225  
250, 266, 273,  
301, 304

MORSE 216  
MORTON 218, 267  
MOSLEY 293  
MOSS 222, 271, 302  
MOTHERALL 198

MOTLOW 214  
MOTT 261  
MOULTON 203  
MOULLEY 291, 294  
MULKEY 200, 202

MULLINS 291  
MUMFORD 203  
MUNDAY 262  
MURFREY 279  
MURRAY 202

MURPHY 197, 198,  
206-208, 220,  
267, 292.  
MUTTER 300

MYERS 271, 294  
MYRIK 207, 292, 302  
\*\*\*\*\*

NAIL 208  
NANCE 214  
NARRAMORE 293  
NELSON 221, 224, 229  
NEWBY 293

NEWKIRK 203  
NEWPORT 252, 258  
NEWSOME 271  
NICHOLS 293  
NICHOLSON 220, 289,  
292, 293

NIXON 203  
NOBLE 215  
NOW 219  
NOGINS 293  
NOLAN 210, 301

NORFOLK 197, 208  
NORRIS 222, 292  
NORWOOD 269, 291  
NOTT 227, 229  
NUGOLLS 291, 284,  
286

NOTT 293  
\*\*\*\*\*  
O'DANIEL 201, 204,  
205

ODELL 193  
ODOM 195  
O. HENRY 283  
OLIFF 282  
OLIVER 203, 210  
OSBORN 197, 293  
OUTLAW 204-206  
OVERBY 215  
OWEN 207, 210, 230  
300.

\*\*\*\*\*

PAGE 294  
PAGE 196, 198  
PAINE 291  
PALMER 300  
PANNEY 276

PAREAN 210  
PARKER 198, 211,  
247, 293, 301  
PARKS 274  
PARNAL 294

PARISH 204, 210, 293  
PARSELL 301  
PARSONS 283, 284  
PASCHAL 291, 292  
PATE 207

PATTERSON 201, 291  
PATILLO 255, 300.  
PATTON 194, 195  
PAULL 218  
PAXTON 194

PAYNE 198, 209-211,  
216, 230, 237,  
248, 272  
PEACE 210, 215

PEACOCK 205  
PEARCE 208  
PEARSALL 203, 204,  
206  
PEARSON 239, 287

PEEK 210  
PEGHAM 292  
PENNINGTON 216, 272  
PENLAND 193  
PENN 216, 266, 272  
300, 301

PENNY 207  
PEOPLES 196  
PERBIN 263  
PERRY 207, 287,  
291, 293

PERRY 248  
PERSON 209, 216,  
219, 230, 291-  
294, 300

PETTY 200, 293, 294  
PETTIFORD 293, 294  
PETWITT 210  
PETTON 199  
PHILLIPS 193, 200,  
206, 214, 217,  
218, 269, 285,  
292

PICKENS 194, 287  
PICKETT 205  
PIERCE 207, 208,  
266, 288  
PIKE 197

PINKETHMAN 233, 244  
247  
PINNEL 294  
PINSON 210, 212,  
214, 253

PITT 259  
PLEASANTS 268  
PLEMENS 194  
PLUMMER 211  
POCARDONIS 193

FOX 200  
 FOOTE 234  
 FOOTE 212, 300  
 FOOTE 287  
 FOLLARD 224, 272  
 FORD 197  
 FOOL 300  
 FOOLLEY 248  
 FORD 207, 210  
 FORCH 291  
 FORMER 195, 283, 300  
 POTTER 209-211, 227,  
 229, 240, 274,  
 291  
 POTTS 293  
 POWELL 197, 203,  
 206, 272, 285,  
 291  
 PRICE 195, 203, 204  
 207  
 PRIDDI 216  
 PRINCE 201, 293  
 PRITCHARD 209  
 PRITCHETT 301  
 PRYOR 217, 222, 253,  
 258,  
 PUCKETT 215  
 PUMPERY 207  
 PUTNAM 294

\*\*\*\*\*

RACKLEY 294  
 RAE 201, 307  
 RAGLAND 210, 211,  
 291, 301  
 RAINES 208  
 RAINWATER 230, 294  
 RALIGH 252  
 RANDALL 197  
 RANDOLPH 223, 224,  
 231, 240, 249,  
 251, 263  
 RANK 294  
 RANSOM 208, 211,  
 216  
 RATCLIFFE 249, 254  
 259, 260  
 RAVENS 210  
 RAT 193, 196, 197,  
 199-202, 207-  
 209, 213, 215,  
 230, 245, 266,  
 268-271, 273,  
 288, 294, 302,  
 304  
 RAYBURN 193, 292  
 READ 292, 294  
 REAMS 207  
 REARDON 206  
 REAVES 210  
 REED 207, 212  
 REESE 292  
 REEVES 210, 214,  
 293, 294  
 REID 209, 210  
 REITFROW 293  
 REYNOLDS 233, 234,  
 257, 258  
 RHODES 203, 204, 292  
 RICE 193, 196, 197  
 198, 266, 275,  
 281, 294  
 RICHARDS 207  
 RICHARDSON 279, 293,  
 294  
 RICHMOND 198  
 RICHMAN 226, 229  
 RIDMAN 291

RIDLEY 208, 213,  
 215, 242, 273,  
 282, 291, 300  
 RIGGIN 292  
 RILEY 207  
 RIVES 201, 214  
 ROBERTS 228, 242  
 ROBERTS 210, 214,  
 215, 234, 235,  
 293  
 ROBERTSON 207, 216  
 ROBINSON 195-197,  
 292, 294, 301  
 RODGERS 262  
 RODWELL 302  
 ROGERS 193, 201,  
 205, 208, 210,  
 215, 216  
 ROLAND 207  
 ROPER 195  
 ROSE 216, 294  
 ROSS 207, 219, 294  
 ROUSE 205, 206  
 ROUTLEDGE 206  
 ROYSTER 212, 215,  
 222, 250, 266,  
 268-271, 276,  
 283  
 RUCKS 216, 301  
 RUFFIN 194  
 RUSH 199, 207  
 RUST 212, 215  
 RUSSELL 193, 207,  
 210  
 RUTHERFORD 193, 196,  
 200, 215

\*\*\*\*\*

SALE 291, 294  
 SALLIS 230, 291  
 SAMPLE 301  
 SANDERFORD 207  
 SANDERS 213  
 SARGENT 197  
 SANDLAND 291  
 SATTERTHWHITE 209, 218,  
 213, 215, 216,  
 242, 266, 270,  
 282, 300, 301.  
 SAUL 294  
 SAUNDERS 196, 207,  
 275  
 SAVAGE 292  
 SAWYERS 198  
 SCARBOROUGH 237  
 SCREWS 203  
 SCOTT 196, 206,  
 258-260  
 SEEKER 262  
 SEARCY 208, 215-  
 221, 227, 266,  
 269, 270, 273,  
 281, 287,  
 289-291.  
 SEYING 293  
 SELLERS 200  
 SEVIER 205  
 SHADBACK 203  
 SHANDS 254  
 SHANTON 196  
 SHEPARD 206, 209  
 SHEPARDSON 293  
 SHEARING 292  
 SHEARMAN 210  
 SHEARD 294  
 SHIELDS 233  
 SHIPLEY 202  
 SHOOK 193  
 SHUFFIELD 203, 206

SIMS 211, 215, 218,  
 222, 229, 266-  
 270, 275, 276,  
 279, 281, 284-  
 286  
 SIMS 230, 291, 294  
 SIMS 275, 276, 278  
 286  
 SIMMONS 204, 293,  
 294  
 SIMPSON 196, 237,  
 242  
 SING 291, 294  
 Sisson 292  
 SLADE 196  
 SLAUGHTER 203  
 SLOAN 199, 206, 206  
 255  
 SMART 293  
 SMITH 194, 197, 198  
 200, 203, 204,  
 208-210, 212,  
 215, 222, 233,  
 243, 250, 262,  
 268, 281, 291-  
 294, 301, 302.  
 SMITH 294  
 SNEED 220  
 SNEED 197, 210,  
 212, 301  
 SNELLINGS 284  
 SNELSON 194  
 SNIPES 199, 301  
 SNOW 220  
 SNYDER 262  
 SOJOURNER 289  
 SORRELLS 284  
 SOREBY 208, 219  
 SOUTHERLAND 203, 206,  
 211, 212  
 SPARMAN 210  
 SPEED 218  
 SPENCER 194, 236  
 SPILLER 262  
 SPILLINGER 289  
 SPIVEY 291  
 SPRINGS 226, 228  
 STACY 234  
 STAINBANK 268  
 STALLINGS 201, 202  
 STALLWORTH 229  
 STAMPER 250, 302  
 STANFIELD 294  
 STANNARD 261  
 STANOF 289  
 STARK 215, 229  
 STARKER 196  
 STARKS 202  
 STEEL 197  
 STEEDMAN 199  
 STEPHENS 252, 268  
 STEWARD 200  
 STEINSON 202  
 STOCKTON 194  
 STOKES 199  
 STONE 198, 244  
 STORY 248  
 STOUT 201  
 STOVALL 212, 214,  
 230, 293  
 STRAHER 294  
 STRAUGHAN 201  
 STROTHER 272, 282,  
 294  
 STROUD 291, 292,  
 294  
 STUART 206, 254  
 STURDIVANT 203  
 SUGRE 218

SUMMERSVILLE 215, 300  
 301  
 SUMPTER 229  
 SUTTON 291  
 SWANN 197, 198, 216  
 SWEPSON 275, 276  
 SWIFT 290  
 SWINSON 205

\*\*\*\*\*

TABB 209  
 TAKEWELL 294  
 TALEBOT 294  
 TARTON 227, 231,  
 249, 249  
 TARTLEY 301  
 TAUNT 292  
 TATE 194  
 TAYLOR 196, 198,  
 208, 210-212,  
 214-216, 221,  
 229, 230, 233,  
 234, 239, 244,  
 272, 279,  
 281-283, 285,  
 286, 294,  
 300-304.  
 TEAGUE 200  
 TERRELL 199, 207,  
 281, 294, 301  
 TERRY 198, 266, 268  
 273, 279  
 THALLY 206  
 THARRINGTON 294  
 THOMAS 195, 202,  
 203, 207, 208,  
 216, 223, 234,  
 232, 293, 294  
 THOMASON 293  
 THOMPSON 197, 198,  
 200, 202, 203,  
 204, 225, 226,  
 248, 263, 272,  
 292, 294, 301  
 THORNTON 193, 210,  
 214, 216, 293  
 THOMP 285, 301  
 THRIFT 201  
 TILLIS 203, 220  
 TORRANCE 204  
 TOUCHSTONE 195  
 TRAVILLIAN 223, 229,  
 232, 291  
 TRAVIS 197, 229  
 TRICE 302  
 TRULL 293  
 TUCKER 243, 245,  
 250, 302  
 TUNSTALL 219  
 TURNER 270, 276,  
 290, 294, 301  
 TURPIN 198, 214  
 TUTT 268  
 TYLER 222, 233,  
 236.  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 UNDERWOOD 230, 233  
 250, 257, 254  
 UPCHURCH 207, 208,  
 216  
 UTIN 233, 234, 283  
 \*\*\*\*\*  
 VALENTINE 259, 270  
 VANDINE 281, 286,  
 291



VARDEMAN 200	387, 288, 294	WHITEHEAD 201, 268,	WINGFIELD 196, 236
VASHAN 291	301.	261, 199	WINSTON 197, 207,
VAUGHAN 195, 280,	WATE 196	WHITEFIELD 203, 204,	208, 248, 279,
276, 301, 302	WATERS 294	205, 206	280, 281, 291,
VEASLEY 300	WATKINS 203, 215,	WHITEGRAVE 253	292
VENABLE 215, 267,	233, 234, 237,	WHITLEY 281	WOODSON 213, 214,
281, 303, 304	247, 257, 267,	WHITLOW 197	223, 231, 247,
VINCENT 271	270, 271, 272,	WHITMAN 263	248, 249, 267,
VINSON 207, 291,	283, 285	WIGGS 207, 259	271, 277, 281
294	WATLEY 293, 294	WIGGINS 207, 213,	WOMACK 196, 197,
*****	WATSON 294	214, 268, 291	280, 286
WADDLE 199	WATTS 200, 294	WILDER 292, 294	WOMBLE 201, 268
WADN 197, 209, 233,	WEAR 226	WILDS 233	WOOD 196, 197,
235, 274, 291,	WEAVER 291, 294	WILLIAMS 196-201,	207, 210, 215,
300	WEBB 194, 197, 212	203-216, 218,	223, 224, 228,
WADKINS 207, 302	WEBSTER 197, 200	219, 221-223,	232, 262, 280,
WAGSTAFF 291	WEICH 291	227, 229-236,	286, 291, 293.
WALDROP 291	WELDON 212, 216	239-243, 254-	WOODFORK 301
WALKER 197, 198,	WELLS 250, 294	248, 250, 251,	WOODLEY 207, 294
201, 207, 208,	WEST 199, 233, 234,	257, 263, 266,	WOODLIFF 291
212, 214, 215,	241, 244, 248,	268-270, 273,	WOODRUFF 255
225, 233, 270,	278, 289, 290,	274, 277, 279,	WOODWARD 206, 291
272, 291, 292,	294	281, 282, 286,	WOOLBARK 292
293, 300, 301,	WESTLEY 197, 198	287, 289, 291,	WOOTEN 199, 207,
304	WEATLEY 291	293, 294, 301-	230, 294
WALLACE 197, 248,	WHEELER 195, 203,	304.	WORLEY 291, 292
301	211, 215, 230,	WILLIAMSON 194, 196-	WORMELL 205,
WALLING 197	233, 236, 237,	198, 202, 228,	WORTON 199
WALSTON 214	245, 253, 254,	230, 233, 237,	WORTHAM 212
WALTER 254	289, 293	238, 240, 249,	WORTH 267
WALTERS 197-199	WHILLERS 199	290	WORTHINGTON 230
WALTON 227, 290	WHITAKER 286	WILLY 197, 198	WEAT 202
WARD 300, 306, 306,	WHITE 198, 201, 207,	WILKES 197	WRIGHT 201, 203,
293	208, 210, 213,	WILKINS 210, 268	205, 255, 285,
WARD 197, 198, 227	217-219, 225,	WILKINSON 205, 214,	286, 292, 294,
WARDEN 198, 199,	227, 230, 233,	215, 221, 222,	302, 304.
268	237, 243, 244,	223, 231, 232,	WYATT 208, 222,
WASHER 232	253, 266, 270,	WILLIS 197, 228,	YANCY 196, 209,
WASHINGTON 208, 210,	271, 278, 281,	233, 294	210, 217, 220,
211, 213, 276,	289, 291, 293,	WILLS 207, 208	281, 293
	294, 301, 304.	WILSON 217, 255,	YOUNG 208, 229,
	WHITECHURCH 247	291, 292,	291, 292, 293
		WINTERS 204	ZACHARY 197, 293

## INDEX TO PLACES AND LOCALITIES

PAGES 193 TO 304 INCLUSIVE

ARREVILLE DISTRICT, S. C.....229	BEAVER DAM CREEK (Va.)..... 281	BURNS COUNTY, N. C..... 193
ARNDSON PARISH (Va.)..... 261	BEAVER DAM DISTRICT in	"BURNSIDE" Vance Co. N. C.
ABRAHAM PLAINS DISTRICT of	GRANVILLE COUNTY NC..... 210	.....274 277
GRANVILLE CO. N.C..210..244	BEDFORD COUNTY, TENN..... 271	BURLESON COUNTY, TEXAS ... 274
ACCOMAC COUNTY (Va.)221,	BENNETT'S CREEK (N. C. )... 288	BUTE CO. (Extinct) N. C.
246, 247 and..... 277	BENTON, ILLINOIS..... 262	.....207, 287..... 302
ALABAMA 229, 237, 241, 250, 290	BERTIE COUNTY, N. C..... 214	
ALBEMARLE CO. VA. 213, 223, 267	BRUTON PARISH (York Co Va)	
ALBEMARLE SOUND.....289	... 243, 249, 260 and... 279	
ALBERT COUNTY (Va.)..... 262	BATHORE, MARYLAND..... 242	GAMDEN DISTRICT, S. C..... 229
ANN ARDRELL CO. MARYLAND.. 214	BLADEN CO. N. C. 195, 196.. 202	CAMPBELL, TEXAS..... 229
ANSON CO. N. C. 193, 195, 196 202	BLISSLAND PARISH (Va.)	CAMP BRANCH (N. C. )..... 194
ANTIGUA ISLANDS..... 276	... 221, 224 and..... 282	CANTON, MISSISSIPPI..... 226
ARKANSAS..... 249	BOONSHORO, KY.....227, 229	CAROLINE CO. VA..... 241 262
ATCHAFALAYA SWAMP (Va.)... 258	BOURBON COUNTY, KY..... 225	CASWELL COUNTY, N. C. 196,
ATHENS, TENN..... 225	BLOOMING ROCK (Vance Co.).. 227	197, 222, 237, 238, 240, 245
AUBURN, ALABAMA..... 268	"BRANDON" in Va..... 251	CATAWBA RIVER in N. C. ..195 196
AUGUSTA COUNTY (Va.)..... 223	BRISTOL, ENGLAND..... 245	"CEDAR WALK" (Vance Co. N.C)
AUSTIN, TEXAS.....228 282	BRITISH WEST INDIES..... 246	... 277, 282, 283 and... 286
	BROAD RIVER (Ga.)..... 266	CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C. 199,
BACK CREEK (York Co. Va.)...278	BROWNICK CO. VA.....270... 276	200, 202, 209, 237, 242, 282
BAKER'S GRAVEYARD (N.C.)... 225	BYHAM, TEXAS..... 270	CHARLES RIVER CO. (Va.)..... 234
BANNISTER RIVER (Va.)..... 236	BYTHY SWAMP (York Co. Va.) 234	CHARLES CITY CO. VA..... 278
BARLOW'S BRANCH in FRANKLIN	BUNCOMB COUNTY, N. C. 193... 242	CHESAPEAKE BAY (Va.)..... 222
COUNTY, N. C..... 207	BOYDTON, Virginia..... 268	CHEROKEE CO. N. C..... 193
BARROW COUNTY, KI..... 202	BREWMAN, TEXAS..... 274	CHICKSAW CREEK (Va.)..... 252
BAYLOR UNIVERSITY (Texas).. 245	BUFFALO CREEK (Va.)..... 248	CHRISTOPHER, ILLINOIS..... 262
BEATTIE'S FORD (N. C. )... 226	BULLOCK HOTEL, Austin,	CHUCKATUCK (Hansmand Co.
	Texas.....282, 283	Va.).....249, 260

CLAY COUNTY, N. C.....	193, 241	HALIFAX CO. N. C.....	200, 244	MECKLENBURG CO. VA. 212, 240	
CLARK COUNTY, KY.....	288	HALIFAX COUNTY, VA. 244, 249.	252	241, 268, 277.....	290
CLEVELAND CO. N. C.....	202	HAMPTON PARISH (Va.).....	234	MERIWETHER COUNTY, GA.....	303
COLUMBES, MISS.....	262	HANOVER CO. VA. 217, 218,		"MERRY OAKS" James City Co.	
COLUMBIA, S. C.....	229	222, 230, 236, 247, 276, 280	281	Virginia.....	279
COLUMBUS, MISS.....	276, 284	HARRODSBURG, KY.....	274	MIDDLEBURG (Vance Co. NC)...	288
COUNTY LINE DISTRICT (Gran-		HAWKINS COUNTY, TENN.....	229, 276	MIDDLE RIVER (Va.)...224...	225
ville Co. N. C.).....	210	HAYWOOD COUNTY, N. C.....	193	MIDDLESEX CO. VA.....213...	267
COUNTYLAND, ALA.....	276	HENDERSON & CO.....	230	MIDDLETOWN (BRUTON) PARISH	
COWPER, BATTLE OF.....	228	HENDERSON DIST. (GR. CO.)...	210	† YORK CO. VA.).....	282
GRAVEN COUNTY (Prest) 199, 207	217	HERRICK COUNTY Va.....	241	MIR EXPEDITION.....	245
CULPEPPER CO. Va.....	263	HERRY COUNTY, VA.....236...	276	MISSISSIPPI.....	237
CUMBERLAND PARISH (Va.) 274, 280		HICO ROAD.....	214	MISSISSIPPI RIVER.....	195
CUMBERHAM'S STORE (N. C.)...	212	HICO CREEK.....	212	MISSOURI.....	249
"CURLES" on JAMES RIVER Va. 289		HILLSBORO, NC.....270...	236	MORRIS COUNTY, KY.....	202
CYTHIANA, KY.....	262	HOLSTON RIVER.....	225	MORRIS SWAMP (Franklin Co.	
		HUNTSVILLE, ALA.....	241	N. C. ).....	207
				MULBERRY ISLAND (Warwick Co	
DALLAS, TEXAS.....210, 224...	271			Va.)...233, 244.....	278
DANDRIDGE, TENN.....225...	229			MULKETTOWN, ILLINOIS.....	202
DANIELSVILLE, GA.....	284	IRENELL COUNTY, N. C.....	195		
DEAVER'S BRANCH (N. C.)...	194	ISLAND CREEK DISTRICT (Grv)			
DEEP RIVER (N. C. )....200...	202	County, N. C. 210, 212...	266		
DEEP RIVER GEORGE.....	200	ISLE OF WIGHT CO. VA. 248,		HANOVER CO. VA. 248, 249...	259
DEEP SPRING BRANCH.....	212	259, 266, 275, 279.....	290	HAP O'NEED DISTRICT (Grv Co)	210
DEERWICK PARISH (Va.).....	234	INDIAN CREEK.....	200	HASH COUNTY, N. C.....	207
DENTON, TEXAS.....	270	IVI CREEK (N. C. ).....	224	HASHVILLE, TENN.....219, 230...	271
DORSETSHIRE, ENGLAND.....	246			NEW HAMOVER CO. NC. 195...	203
DOCK RIVER (Tenn).....	206	JACKSON COUNTY, N. C.....	193	NEW KENT CO. VA. 214, 222,	
DUPLEX COUNTY, N. C.....	203	JACKSON, TENN.....	228	223, 231, 232, 238, 244,	
DUTCH DISTRICT (Granville).	210	JAMES CITY CO. VA. 233, 248,	277	246, 276, 279, 280 and...	302
		JAMESTOWN, VA.....221...	248		
		JEFFERSON CO. TENN.....224...	226	NEW LIGHT DISTRICT	
EAST INDIA COMPANY.....	258	JERSONSON CO. N. C. 196, 217, 284		(Waco Co. N. C.).....	271
"BATHEN SHORE" (Va.) 234...	242	JONATHAN'S CREEK (N. C.)...	193	"TWIN OAKS" (Granville Co)	
EDGEWATER CO. N. C. 196, 199,		JONES COUNTY, N. C.....	203	WELING HOME.....273...	282
202, 207, 209 and.....	302			NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA. 231	
ELIZABETH CITY CO. (Va.) 231	262			242, 246 and.....	262
"ENDRAVER" a Vessel.....	278			NORTH CAROLINA REVIEW.....	230
ENGLAND.....	231, 246			NOTTINGHAM, ENGLAND.....	217
EPHING FOREST DISTRICT in				NOTTOWAY RIVER (Va.).....	238
GRANVILLE CO. N. C.....	210	KILLIAN'S CREEK (N. C.)....	196	NUTBUSH DISTRICT in GRAN-	
ESSEX COUNTY (Va.).....261...	262	KING'S CREEK (YORK CO. VA.)	234	VILLE COUNTY N. C. 215, 230	240
EUFAULA, ALABAMA.....	303	KING'S MOUNTAIN (N. C.) 193			
		196, 198, 202, 237.....	240		
		KING WILLIAM CO. Va.....	222		
		KNOXVILLE, TENN.....193...	226, 239		
				OGLETHORPE COUNTY, GA.....	284
FRANKLIN CO. N. C.....207...	302	LANGTRY, TEXAS.....	220	OLD WASHINGTON-ON-TE-	
FRANKLIN CO. GEORGIA.....	275	LAMAR & WILLIAMS.....	255	BRASOS (Texas) 218, 239,	245
FRANKLIN CO. TENN.....	290	LARDO, TEXAS.....	262	OSBLOW COUNTY, N. C.....	203
FAYETTE CO. KY.....	212	LAWER'S CREEK (Va.).....	259	ORANGE COUNTY, N. C. 196,	
FINEB CREEK (Maywood Co.		LEICESTER, N. C.....	194	199, 200 and.....	277
N. C. ).....	193	LENOIR COUNTY, N. C.....	203	ORANGE COUNTY (Va.).....	262
FISHING CREEK DISTRICT (Grv)	209	LEVY'S BECK (Va.) ...269...	260		
FORT CREEK DISTRICT (Grv.)...	210	LINCOLN CO. N. C. 194, 196,			
FRENCH BROAD RIVER (N. C.)...	225	196, 202, 206.....	228		
		LONGFIELD ("CURLES") Va.....	289	PACOLLET, S. C.....	274
		LONG BECK (I. OF W. CO. VA.)...	289	THE PAMPHLETTER.....	278
GASTON COUNTY, N. C. 196,		LOUISA COUNTY, VA.....223...	280	PANTHER CREEK (Harry Genc),	239
196.....	236	LOUISBURG, N. C.....	208	PATHE'S TAVEN (Person Co.)	278
GAY HILL (Texas).....	274	LOWME NORFOLK CO. VA. 258...	279	PEE DEE RIVER.....	237
GEORGIA.....	290	LOWMEBURG CO. VA.....224...	240	PERQUIMAN'S FENCIBLE.....	261
GLOUCESTER CO. VA. 253...	261			PERSON COUNTY, N. C.....	209
"GIFT OF GOD" Vessel.....	257			PETER HILL'S BRANCH (Frank-	
GOCHLAND CO. VA. 215, 225,				lin County N. C.).....	207
238, 242, 247, 249, 247, 277	280	MACON COUNTY, N. C.....	193	PEYTONSBURG.....207...	273
GORDEN DIST (Granville) 210,	244	MADISONVILLE, TENN.....224...	229	PIGION RIVER (N. C. ).....	193
GRAHAM CO. N. C.....	193	MADISON COUNTY, ALA.....	198	236, 241, 254 and.....	273
GRANVILLE CO. N. C. 209 and		MADISON COUNTY, KY.....	218	POQUOSON RIVER (Va.).....	248
all through the book.....	304	MARBLE TOWN (Va.).....	216	PORT ARTHUR, TEXAS.....	226
GREENE COUNTY, TENN.....	229	MARSHALL, TEXAS.....	226	PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VA...	
GREENE COUNTY, GA.....	242	MARTIN'S CASINS (Ky).....	219	212, 220, 236, 242, 245-6	273
GREENVILLE, TENN.....	238	MARYLAND.....	242	PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, VA...	277
GREEN'S INDICANTS.....	278	McMILLAN, TENN.....	228	PRINCETON UNIVERSITY.....	226
GRINDALL BEALS S. C.....	229	MECKLENBURG CO. N. C. 193,		PROSPECT HILL.....	277
		195, 220, 226, 230.....	248	PULASKI, TENN.....	276

QUAKERS.....248.....	259	St. ANDREW'S PARISH (Brunswick Co. Va.).....	261	VANCE COUNTY, N. C.....	277	
QUEEN'S CREEK (YORK COUNTY, Va.) 233, 235, 237, 243, 244, 251-255, 257, 259	270.....	273	St. James Northern (Geochland Co. Va.).....	281	"VIRGINIA GARTS".....	246
			STATE GAZETTE (S. C. ).....	239	WADESBORO, N. C.....	195
			St. Louis, Mo.....	229	WAKE COUNTY, N. C. 207.....	250
			St. Mark's Parish (Va.).....	233	"WAKEFIELD" in Virginia.....	251
			St. Martin's Parish (Va.) 217	240	WAKE FOREST (N. C.).....	277
			St. MARY'S PARISH (Va.).....	262	WALSH.....	233
RANSON'S ROAD.....	207		St. PAUL'S PARISH (Va.) 222	281	WARE PARISH (Va.).....	261
RAPPANAHOCK CO. VA.....	261		279.....	281	WAREN COUNTY, N. C.....207..	302
REGULATORS.....	230		ST. PETER'S PARISH (Va.)		WAREN COUNTY, GA.....276..	284
RICHLAND CO. S. C.....	229		222, 225, 279.....	280	WAREN COUNTY, TENN.....	228
RICHMOND COUNTY, VA.....	216		STONE RIVER (TENN.).....	226	WARWICK COUNTY, VA. 233, 246	279
RIVERSIDE CEMETERY (Tenn.).....	228		SUREY CO. N. C.....	195	WASHINGTON COUNTY, TEXAS..	274
ROANE COUNTY, TENN.....	193		SUMNER COUNTY, TENN.....	300	WATAUGA VALLEY (TENN).....	249
ROCKINGHAM COUNTY NC.....	228		SWAIN COUNTY, N. C.....	193	WAYNE COUNTY, NC.....	203
ROWAN COUNTY, N. C. 193, 195	207				WAYNE COUNTY, TENN.....	270
RUTHERFORD COUNTY N.C.....	195				WESTMORELAND CO. VA.....	261
RUTHERFORD CO. TENN. 217.....	219				"WENSTOVER" the BYRD HOME	
SHALLOW FORD (N. C.) 239,	238, 255.....	263	TAR RIVER DISTRICT (Granville County).....	211	in Virginia.....241.....	251
SAMPSON COUNTY, N. C.....	203		TENNESSEE.....195.....	250	WILKES COUNTY, N. C. 193, 195	196
SANDY CREEK (Chatham Co.) 202	236		THE SOUTH OF OHIO.....	225	WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA.....	208
SANDY MUSH CREEK (Buncomb.)	194		"THE BYRD" (Geochland) Va.....	282	WILLIAMSBORO (Vance Co. NC)	
SAN JACINTO BATTLE.....	226		"TRANSYLVANIA" 224, 225,	227, 229, 230, 260, 267.	...236, 238.....	269
SANTE RIVER (S. C.).....	229			270	WILLIAMSON CO. TENN. 208.....	229
SARCY, ARK.....	219		"TRANQUILITY".....	270	WILLIAMS & BURTON..239....	240
SEGUIN, TEXAS.....	228		TRYON COUNTY, N. C. 193.....	195	WINCHESTER, TENN.....	228
SHELLEY, N. C.....	202		TURKEY CREEK, N. C.....	194	WOODFORD COUNTY, KY.....	218
SHELBYVILLE, TENN.....	268		TURKEY (SIC) COUNTY, TENN..	217		
SHIP HONOUR.....	253		TUSCALOOSA, ALA 193, 198,	217, 208, 219, 220.....	YADKIN RIVER.....(N.C.)....	238
SKIMMO CREEK (York Co. Va.)	232, 233, 236, 244, 248,	250		237	YANCEYVILLE, N. C.....	196
260, 262, 255.....	259			193	YORK COUNTY (VA) COURT.....	257
SKYMO HARRISONS 251.....	350				YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 221,	
SMITHVILLE, TEXAS.....	220				222, 232, 233, 234, 238,	
SNOW CREEK, N. C.....	228				240, 241, 243, 244, 246,	
SOUTH CAROLINA.....	198				253, 256, 257, 266, 277,	
SPOTTSYLVANIA CO. VA. 222,	232, 242, 243, 262.....	276	UNIVERSITY OF VA.....	219	278 and.....	289
ST. ANDREW'S CREEK (York County, Va.).....	243		UNION COUNTY, S. C.....	195	YORK-RAMPTON PARISH (Va.)..	253
					YORK RIVER (Va.) 231, 232..	244

BEGINNING OF A BACKWOODS SETTLEMENT  
THAT DEFIED THE BRITISH EMPIRE.

More than two hundred years ago a travel-worn frontiersman and his wife and little family drove across the swirling waters of the YADKIN RIVER in the first "wheeled vehicle" ever to have been seen in that part of the country, in search of a new home and a little less government. The crude wagon was of archaic design and the slow moving animals he guided to the South bank of the stream were known as "oxens". When Thomas Spratt reached dry land again, the history of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA began to take form. This was in 1740 or earlier. He had traveled a "fur Piece" considering the transportation facilities of that day and time, leaving behind him the memories of the "Eastern Shore" of MARYLAND and VIRGINIA, and the islands and "poquosons" of SOMERSET. Tired and weary with the long journey he and his family were ready to rest for awhile when they reached the waters of "ROCKY RIVER" in what is now CABARRUS COUNTY, according to tradition, but afterwards "pulled up stakes" and took up lands, it is said, in the neighborhood of the present PINEVILLE, some miles South of the later CHARLOTTE, and almost within hearing distance of the roar of the CATANBA as it flowed southward to the sea.

A long time afterwards the first court ever held in MECKLENBURG COUNTY was at his home. Thomas Spratt is buried near the corner of East Fifth and Caswell Road about two miles from the business center of the present City of Charlotte near the Mercy Hospital.

One fine day, near the setting of the sun, a lone foot traveler arrived at the humble cabin of Thomas Spratt with a knapsack on his back. When Spratt met him at the door he recognized the oldest son of a SOMERSET (Maryland) neighbor, one THOMAS POLK. Polk received a warm welcome, settled down in the same general neighborhood and was followed later by several brothers and sisters. Not long afterwards THOMAS POLK married SUSAN SPRATT, a daughter of Thomas Spratt, and WILLIAM POLK, his brother, married her sister, ANN SPRATT married JOHN BARNETT, EZEKIEL POLK the youngest brother of THOMAS POLK married MARY WILSON and he and his wife were the grandparents of JAMES KNOX POLK, President of the UNITED STATES.

JOHN BARNETT and ANN SPRATT were the parents of SUSAN BARNETT, who married GEORGE W. SMART, a contemporary in age with ANDREW JACKSON, REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS and CAPT. JAMES JACK, who carried the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION to the Convention in session in 1775 at PHILADELPHIA, thus being an instrument in the hands of Providence in touching off the sparks that caused the explosion heard round the World and furnished the cue that made the delegates there assembled resolved to "hang together" at the risk of "hanging separately".

Thus the history of a nation had its beginning, which is thus traced to the door of THOMAS SPRATT. Prominent among those whose signatures were attached to the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, which James Jack carried to Philadelphia, was this same THOMAS POLK, the knap-sack traveler, now grown wealthy and influential in this new country, who more than a quarter of a century before had followed the wheel tracks of his old SOMERSET, MARYLAND, neighbor across the YADKIN.

Of these interesting characters SUSAN (BARNETT) SMART outlived them all. When she passed away about 1850 she left an interesting will on record in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. It was dated on June 11, 1850. The following is an abstract (not a complete copy) of the instrument:

- 1st. To Margaret A. Elliott, daughter of S. N. Elliott.
  - 2nd. To Mary Ann Smith, daughter of Stephen and Martha Smith.
  - 3rd. To Stephen Smith, son of Stephen and Martha Smith.
  - 4th. To Susan Spratt, daughter of Robert Spratt.
  - 5th. To Albert Smith, son of Stephen Smith.
  - 6th. To S. N. Elliott, my book case and library.
  - 7th. To David Cowan, a bed.
  - 8th. To Thomas B. Cowan, son of David Cowan.
  - 9th. To my nephew Samuel N. Elliott.
  - 10th. To Mary Elliott.
  - 11th. To Benjamin Elliott.
  - 12th. To Thomas B. Cowan and John Cowan, sons of David Cowan.
  - 13th. To my friend Samuel Williamson \$50.00.
  - 14th. To Ellen, Cynthia and Rebecca Smart, children of Littleberry Smart.
  - 15th. To the children of Samuel Barnett, son of my brother William W. Barnett.
  - 16th. To my niece Ann Jack, wife of James Jack.
  - 17th. To my niece Susan Bowie, wife of Alexander Bowie.
  - 18th. To my niece Jane Jack \$200.00.
- My friend and relative Samuel N. Elliott, Executor.  
Witnessed and proved by B. C. Carson and A. Graham.

The "friend Samuel Williamson" to whom Mrs. Smart left a legacy of \$50.00 in the above will was the President of Davidson College and brother of Rev. John Williamson, one time pastor of Hopewell Presbyterian Church.

Andrew Jackson, afterwards President of the United States, and Samuel Polk, father of James Knox Polk, also President, were among Susan Smart's boy friends, and it is stated on good authority that when Susan Smart visited the mother of James K. Polk, shortly after his birth, she predicted that the child, who had an enormous head for one so young, would one day become President of the UNITED STATES.



HOW OLIVER CROMWELL MAY HAVE INFLUENCED THE  
MECKLENBURG DECLARATION - HIS KIN.

- - -

There were many prominent families living in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, prior to the signing of the famous DECLARATION, who claimed they were blood kinsmen of the great ENGLISH throne-buster, OLIVER CROMWELL, and if this is true, CROMWELL, who had died more than a century before, may nevertheless have wielded an influence in shaping this great document of human emancipation. This may sound incredible, until one examines the history of the people of MECKLENBURG and their origin.

It has been repeatedly asserted, and by many writers, that the Scotch-Irish were the founders of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, and that this particular race of people were the instigators behind the adoption of the Declaration. Further, that most, if not ALL of the signers of that document were from PENNSYLVANIA.

The compiler does not agree with either statement. Few, IF ANY, of the signers came from the colony of William Penn. As we understand it, the term "Scotch-Irish" applies to SCOTCHMEN, who took refuge in the North of Ireland, where they remained for a time, and later found their way to the AMERICAN COLONIES. The signers were not generally of this type. Some were perhaps from SCOTLAND and some were IRISH, but a study of their origin from the records seems to disclose that the families to which they belong were in the early American colonies BEFORE the so-called "Scotch-Irish" began to arrive in this country. In the days of CROMWELL'S ascendancy and the reign of BERKELEY, the ROYAL Governor of the Virginia colony, they are found on the records of Virginia SOUTH OF THE JAMES RIVER, and across the Chesapeake Bay in ACCOMAC and NORTHAMPTON Counties, where they were living to, as much as possible, escape the wrath of BERKELEY and his persecutions.

WILLIAM DURANT, a friend of WILLIAM CLAYBORNE and a member of the Vestry of LYTHGAVEN PARISH in Lower Norfolk County, led some hundreds of them out of Norfolk and Manassas to the KENT ISLAND section of the Eastern Shore of Maryland about the time of the restoration, when BERKELEY became unduly arrogant and bold. GEORGE DURANT, a son of WILLIAM, led another set of them to the vicinity of "DURANT'S NECK" on Albemarle Sound.

In Northampton and Accomac Counties on the Eastern Shore of Virginia, a few puritans and non-conformists followed the Ex-Sheriff, WILLIAM STONE, across the line into MARYLAND, and one STEPHEN MORSEY led another contingent to a haven of refuge, just over the line into what is now SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland, between the ANNEMESSEE and POCOMOKE rivers. Here, these non-conformists, many of whom were pure IRISH, lived, died and had their being for several decades until they were found and preached to after 1680 by REV. FRANCIS MAXWELL about whom we will have more to say hereafter in these notes, and those who came after him.

Among these were a number of families of the same name as those whose descendants claim they were blood relatives of OLIVER CROMWELL, and through all those long years, they and their children nursed their grievances without an outlet or an outpouring of their political ills, until finally, still seeking for homes where they could speak their minds and their feelings, their descendants joined a general movement to North Carolina, where lands were cheap, fertile and productive, & where those who had ministered unto them in MARYLAND followed, set up schools, churches, colleges and civic institutions and taught their children the doctrines of free speech, religious tolerance and political science.

Then and there was born the idea that a public officer was a public servant, and that the people themselves and not Kings and Potentates had an inalienable right to rule the World. Thomson and Craighead had sown the seeds of the Mecklenburg Declaration and it had taken firm root in the minds of the people, but back in their family traditions and history still lingered faint and sometimes livid pictures of the persecutions heaped upon their forefathers in the generations that lay behind. And among them were some of the blood kin of the CROMWELL FAMILY.

- - -

WHO WERE THESE KINSMEN OF OLIVER CROMWELL?

The CALDWELLS  
The WHITES  
The LAWSONS  
The McCONNELLS  
The BARKYS  
The STUARTS

AND their connections, which took in a great many other families in early day MECKLENBURG. In the files of the compiler of these notes there is an old letter, more than a hundred years old in which a kinsman of the WHITE FAMILY makes the claim. In a very informative account of the LAWSONS, CALDWELLS, McCONNELLS, McKISSICKS and HENDERSONS, written by CAROLINE BEALL PRICE many years ago appears authenticated data showing the relationship of these families to the OLIVER CROMWELL strain and discussing the English background of some of these people.

Yes, it is possible. Although at the time the Declaration was written, OLIVER CROMWELL had been dead for a whole century, his influence still lived and wielded an influence.

# WHO REALLY DID SIGN THE MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE?

There is no shadow of doubt but what on May 20, 1775, at a spot approximately where the present day Trade Street crosses Tryon, in the modern City of Charlotte, N. C., at a time when every citizen of Mecklenburg County was supposed to be a "subject" of the King of England and of the mighty empire of Great Britain, a concourse of duly elected delegates from the surrounding country, being fully satisfied that they were carrying out the will of their neighbors and truly voicing the prevailing sentiment of an awakening public in the midst of which they lived, drew up and adopted a ringing set of resolutions couched in plain and unmistakable language repudiating the English Crown and the theory that rulers were the "bosses" of the people, and expressing the opinion, on the contrary, that the people should be the "bosses" of the rulers, and would be from that time on so far as those represented at the convention was concerned.

This was the most startling reversal of governmental policy that had ever been announced since the beginning of time! It was the final thunderclap that shook the thrones of all Europe, as a raging storm shakes the frail vessels at sea. The prior rumblings in the conventions of Virginia and other American colonies had been mere meetings of protest. This was no protest. They were not asking for anything. They were TELLING THE WORLD, Patrick Henry's fervor ran towards a war, as one colony seeking to end a dispute with another, or compromise it. There was no dispute in the Mecklenburg Declaration. It was a statement of facts, springing from breasts and hearts whose minds were foreclosed and settled and called for a complete shifting of the Sovereign powers of the State; a total repudiation of the sovereign (?) rights of Kings, making "servants" of so-called rulers and transplanting all powers to the citizen. The fiction of a "Titled Aristocracy", so far as American life was concerned, received its death blow at the corners of Tryon and Trade Streets in Charlotte, N. C. on May 20, 1775, and the brave men who affixed their signatures to the document changed the whole course of human experience. Who were they?

It is indeed strange that there should be any doubt about it, and a sad commentary on the efficiency of historians. Fifty years after this momentous action took place there were those who had the affrontery to assert that the whole incident was a myth, and interested descendants of the courageous signers had to call upon the few scattered, but still living eye witnesses to re-establish the authenticity of the occurrence. Even Legislative research was invoked to "authenticate" the list of signers, some of whom, to this good day are referred to as "reputed" signers.

The writer has personally copied the names of these "signers" from the monument erected in commemoration of the event, which stands in the Mecklenburg Courthouse yard. It is given below. Also set out below is the list published on page 129 of Ramsey's Annals of Tennessee, by Dr. J. G. M. Ramsey in 1853, a grandson of the Secretary of the Convention, Hon. John McKnitt Alexander, also the list from Francis X. Martin's History of North Carolina. The three lists all appear below:

## THE LIST ON THE MONUMENT:

1. EPHRAIM BREVARD
2. HEZEKIAH BALCH
3. JOHN PHIFER
4. JAMES HARRIS
5. WILLIAM KENNON
6. JOHN FORD
7. RICHARD BARRY
8. HENRY DOWNS
9. EZRA ALEXANDER
10. WILLIAM GRAHAM
11. JOHN QURARY
12. HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER
13. ADAM ALEXANDER
14. CHARLES ALEXANDER
15. ZACHEUS WILSON
16. WRIGHTSTILL AVERY
17. BENJAMIN PATTON
18. MATTHEW MCCLURE
19. NEILL MORRISON
20. ROBERT IRWIN
21. JOHN FLENNIKEN
22. DAVID HERSE
23. JOHN DAVIDSON
24. RICHARD HARRIS
25. THOMAS FOIK
26. ABRAHAM ALEXANDER
27. JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER

## THE J. G. M. RAMSEY LIST:

1. HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER
2. ADAM ALEXANDER
3. CHARLES ALEXANDER
4. EZRA ALEXANDER
5. WRIGHTSTILL AVERY
6. EPHRAIM BREVARD
7. HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH
8. RICHARD BARRY
9. HENRY DOWNS
10. JOHN DAVIDSON
11. WILLIAM DAVIDSON
12. JOHN FLENNIKEN
13. JOHN FORD
14. WILLIAM GRAHAM
15. JAMES HARRIS
16. RICHARD HARRIS SR.
17. ROBERT IRWIN
18. WILLIAM KENNON
19. NEILL MORRISON
20. MATTHEW MCCLURE
21. SAMUEL MARTIN
22. THOMAS FOIK
23. JOHN PHIFER
24. EZEKIEL POIK
25. BENJAMIN PATTON
26. DUNCAN OCHT/THOMAS
27. JOHN QURARY
28. DAVID HERSE
29. WILLIAM WILSON
30. ZACHEUS WILSON

## THE LIST IN MARTIN'S HISTORY:

1. ABRAHAM ALEXANDER
2. JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER
3. EPHRAIM BREVARD
4. REV. HEZEKIAH BALCH
5. JOHN PHIFER
6. JAMES HARRIS
7. WILLIAM KENNON
8. JOHN FORD
9. RICHARD BARRY
10. HENRY DOWNS
11. EZRA ALEXANDER
12. WILLIAM GRAHAM
13. JOHN QURARY
14. HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER
15. ADAM ALEXANDER
16. CHARLES ALEXANDER
17. ZACHEUS WILSON JR.
18. WRIGHTSTILL AVERY
19. BENJAMIN PATTON
20. MATTHEW MCCLURE
21. NEILL MORRISON
22. ROBERT IRWIN
23. JOHN FLENNIKEN
24. DAVID HERSE
25. JOHN DAVIDSON
26. RICHARD HARRIS
27. THOMAS FOIK

# DISCUSSION OF SOME OF THE DISCREPANCIES ON THE RAMSEY LIST

The name of RICHARD HARRIS appears as a signer of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION on all of the three lists shown on the preceding page, but this compiler, following DR. J. E. ALEXANDER in his HISTORY OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, has substituted in his stead the name of ROBERT HARRIS, JR. On page 422 of ALEXANDER'S HISTORY appears this statement in this connection:

LOSSING in his "FIELD NOTES OF THE REVOLUTION", corrects the apparent error of RICHARD HARRIS and substitutes the name of ROBERT HARRIS. "It is surprising" writes W. S. HARRIS, who lived all his life in that region, and one of the best chroniclers in that section of the country, "that such an error should have been committed, and the name given as RICHARD; I know that the name should have been ROBERT HARRIS."

WILLIAM DAVIDSON, who is signer No. 11, on the RAMSEY list, does not appear on either of the other lists as a signer. It is surprising that this man was NOT a signer, with all of his prominence and wealth, as well as his numerous connections, but the same might be said about a number of other persons contemporaneous with him. Not every man who was qualified was selected as a delegate to the convention, and therefore their names do not appear signed to the Declaration. Ramsey, who if not a native of the county, yet was closely connected with its best families, and familiar with the standing of its citizens, may have naturally conceived the idea that WILLIAM DAVIDSON was one of the signers as a matter of course. The person intended was GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON, who a few years later was killed in the battle of COWAN'S FORD on the Catawba in the revolution. On his tombstone at Hopewell Church, the name is spelled out in full, WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON, but, Hunter, I believe, says that the middle name was generally left out in his signing. In the will of GEORGE DAVIDSON, his father, he is called just plain, WILLIAM DAVIDSON, though it is well established that his middle name was LEE.

WILLIAM WILSON, according to the RAMSEY list, signed the DECLARATION. The fact, however, that his name does not appear on either of the other lists and is mentioned by no other historian except RAMSEY would indicate that the TENNESSEE HISTORIAN was in error in this case as well as in several other instances.

SAMUEL MARTIN, according to the RAMSEY LIST was also a signer. His name does not appear on the monument, nor does it appear on the list in FRANCIS XAVIER MARTIN'S HISTORY of North Carolina. As a matter of fact, SAMUEL MARTIN was a brother of ALEXANDER MARTIN, one time Governor of North Carolina, and did not live in MECKLENBURG COUNTY in 1775, but was a resident of first, TRYON, and afterwards LINCOLN COUNTY. His home was in the lower part of what is now GASTON COUNTY, perhaps on ALLISON or CROWDER'S CREEK. According to a chart furnished the compiler some years ago, he and his brothers had a sister JANE MARTIN, who married THOMAS HENDERSON, revolutionary soldier of GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, brother of the famous JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON. CAPTAIN SAMUEL MARTIN was in command of a LINCOLN COUNTY COMPANY during the revolution. But he was not a signer of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE.

EZEKIEL POIK, the grandfather of President JAMES KNOX POIK appears on the RAMSEY list as a signer of the DECLARATION, but his name does not appear on either of the other lists. ALEXANDER and others say that EZEKIEL POIK was one of the "prize movers" and advocates of the Declaration but not a signer. He was a brother of THOMAS POIK, who was a signer, one being the oldest and the other the youngest of the POIK BROTHERS, who will be discussed later in these notes. EZEKIEL POIK, it is claimed by ALEXANDER, became an ENFEEFED before he left North Carolina and moved to the vicinity of BOLIVIA, TENNESSEE. The writer is inclined to doubt the statement, which if true, probably represented a fatal state, which righted itself, after he reached the new land of "promises" away out beyond DUCK RIVER, where his brother THOMAS POIK and his sons took up lands, and from where his grandson JAMES KNOX POIK started a political career that led finally to the WHITE HOUSE.

DUNCAN OCHILTREE appears to have been a signer, according to RAMSEY'S ANNALS, and after reading what DR. ALEXANDER'S HISTORY has to say about this man, one is inclined to believe that he may have been a signer, though his name is omitted from all other lists that have been published. It appears that when GEN. CORNWALLIS' army invaded Mecklenburg, DUNCAN OCHILTREE, joined his forces and was commissioned a British Officer, and thus "double-crossed" his patriotic neighbors. He afterwards sought protection personally from JOHN MCENITY ALEXANDER, who turned him down and denounced him as a traitor to his country. Nobody seems to know just what became of him. (See p. 355).

REV. HEZEKIAH BALCH. This man was a signer, beyond any question. But there were TWO PERSONS by that name in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. Which one was the signer? The writer does not believe that anyone knows. Both were born in HARTFORD COUNTY, MARYLAND, on the West side of the SUQUERHANNAH RIVER, while GECIL COUNTY (where so many other signers came from) was just across on the East side of the same river. One graduated from PRINCETON in 1766, and the other in 1762, according to the accounts that have been written. Both came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY with their parents when they were very young. One married a MISS SPOONER (?) and settled West of CONCORD on the Beattie's Ford Road & the other married KANNAH LEWIS and was minister of BETHEL CHURCH, just below STEELE CREEK in York County, S. C. The latter removed to TENNESSEE, and became a contemporary of REV. SAMUEL DOAL.

# ABSTRACTS OF SOME ANCIENT DEEDS FROM THE MECKLENBURG COUNTY RECORDS

JOHN MOORE. Nuncupative will of John Moore, deceased, who was killed at the Battle of the Middle Settlements of the Cherokee Nation of Indians, recorded in Anson County, North Carolina. Will Book 1 p. 7.

Taken by me, PETER KUYKENDALL, a little time before the said John Moore died. He sent for me and told me that he wanted to let me know how he wanted his estate disposed of, and which John Moore then said it was his will and desire that his brother MOSES MOORE and son John should have the place which he bought of JEREMIAH POTTS; and the remainder of his estate of all kinds whatever he left to his own wife Mary. In witness whereof said PETER KUYKENDALL set his hand and seal, August 6, 1760.

DEED BY MARY MOORE, Anson County, North Carolina, February 22, 1762. MARY MOORE, the widow of JOHN MOORE, deceased, to MOSES MOORE, 130 acres, part of a certain tract granted EVAN LEWIS by patent April 10, 1750, containing 600 acres, conveyed by said EVAN LEWIS and MARY his wife to JOHN MOORE, October 25, 1755, then on the 15th day of May, 1758, said JOHN MOORE did reconvey unto JEREMIAH POTTS 170 acres, and unto JOSEPH CLOUD 300 acres, the remaining part being 130 acres. Signed by MARY MOORE. Witnessed by ABRAHAM SCOTT, RICHARD BARRY and JOHN THOMAS. Book 6, page 412.

DEED BY WILLIAM MOORE, Anson County, N. C., dated April 21, 1756. WILLIAM MOORE and MARGARET his wife sell to JOHN HARVEY, consideration 40 pounds, 280 acres on the CATAWBA RIVER, on the South side of CAKE CREEK. Signed by William Moore and Margaret Moore. Witnessed by ROBERT MCCLERNACHAN and ARCH BIRWICK. Book 1, page 205-207.

JOHN MOORE DEED. Anson County, North Carolina May 15, 1758. (Deed referred to above). JOHN MOORE, Planter, to JEREMIAH POTTS, 170 acres on INDIAN CREEK. Signed JOHN MOORE. (Indian Creek was in the present LINCOLN COUNTY). Witnessed by SAMUEL BRADSON, JOSEPH CLOUD and by FRANCIS BRATT. Book 5 pp. 113-114.

SAMUEL MOORE DEED. Anson County, North Carolina October 19, 1753. Samuel Moore and Sarah his wife to PETER CLOUD, for thirty pounds 250 acres on the South side of the CATAWBA RIVER and on both sides of KILLIAN'S CREEK and the line of ROBERT LEEFER. Deed Book 1, p. 370.

HUGH BARRY DEED. Mecklenburg County, N. C. in 1771. HUGH BARRY and MARGARET his wife, to RICHARD BARRY, 420 acres on the North side of the CATAWBA RIVER, on the South side of McDOWELL'S CREEK, where HUGH BARRY now dwells, part of a tract of 540 acres, formerly granted to ANDREW BARRY, Esq., deceased, on February 23rd 1764, sold by the said ANDREW BARRY to the said HUGH BARRY, September 16, 1768. Signed by HUGH BARRY and MARGARET BARRY, and witnessed by GEO. ELLIOTT, VIOLET WILSON and JAMMET ELLIOTT.

The foregoing deed establishes beyond doubt the location of the home of HUGH BARRY; it also shows that one ANDREW BARRY was deceased in 1771, but had been living in September, 1768, and furnishes an approximate date for the following item found on the records of ANSON COUNTY:

ANDREW BARRY. Inventory of his goods, chattels, rights and credits by RICHARD BARRY, administrator. No date given. (This ANDREW BARRY may have been the FATHER of both RICHARD and HUGH BARRY, as it is known that their father was named ANDREW BARRY.)

ROBERT MCKINDLEY. Deed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, by ROBERT MCKINDLEY, Cooper, to WILLIAM MCKINDLEY, dated January 17, 1775, to a tract of land on both sides of PAW CREEK, a sub-division from a tract of 600 acres patented to JOHN DAVIS, April 10, 1761, and conveyed to MATTHEW PATTON, July 29, 1763, and conveyed by said PATTON to ROBERT MCKINDLEY, on April 18, 1764, containing 200 acres. Signed by ROBERT MCKINDLEY and witnessed by DANIEL DANCRES and JUSTIS BUCK.

I dislike to startle the readers and especially the genealogists with the statement that the "MCKINDLEY'S" of the above deed were the ancestors of a certain WILLIAM MCKINLEY, President of the United States, but they were. The William "McKinley" of this deed is buried at STEELE CREEK, and the name on the stone is spelled MCKINLEY. See later.

GEORGE CALHOUN DEED. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, January 12, 1775. GEORGE CALHOUN and ELIZABETH, his wife, to their son SAMUEL CALHOUN, for a consideration of 100 lbs; a tract of land on the EAST side of CATAWBA RIVER, joining SAMUEL KNOX and JOHN HENDRY'S land, beginning at JOHN BIGGER'S line, thence to CHARLES CALHOUN'S Corner, which was patented by SAMUEL KNOX, and containing 180 acres. Signed by GEORGE CALHOUN and ELIZABETH CALHOUN and witnessed by ANN BROWN and WILLIAM KIRK.

The above land was on the NORTH side of the CATAWBA, but was on the "bend" near CARR'S (Zerr's) creek and in this instance was called "EAST" as it actually WAS East at that particular point. This GEORGE CALHOUN was from Prince Edward County, Virginia & so was JOHN BIGGERS, a descendant of ADAM CALHOUN, relative of the ARMSTRONGS who lived on the other side of the CATAWBA from this land.

JAMES TATE DEED. Mecklenburg County, N. C., April 22, 1772. James Tate and Ann, his wife, execute deed to JAMES SIMPSON, of ROWAN COUNTY, N. C., consideration ninety pounds, to 220 acres on the South side of Four Mile Creek, between JAMES JOHNSTON and HENRY DOWNS, and JOHN RAMSEY. Signed by JAMES TATE and ANN TATE and witnessed by WILLIAM SIMS, JOHN RAMSEY and GEORGE ROSS.

This deed shows that HENRY DOWNS the "signer" lived in the general vicinity of Four Mile Creek. JOHN RAMSEY belonged at PROVIDENCE and his wife was the mother of ARCHIBALD CROCKETT. See later.



**JOHN SHIELDS DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, October 10, 1771. **JOHN SHIELDS** and **MARGARET** his wife, Planter, to **DAVID BEADFORD**, consideration 52 pounds, a tract of 205 acres, part of an original grant to **AMBROSE HADDING**, on **McGUISTAN'S** line to **ROBERT MOFFITT**, & thence by **MORIS ANDREW'S** line to **JOHN FINLEY'S**. Signed by **JOHN SHIELDS** and **MARGARET SHIELDS**, & witnessed by **JAMES SHIELDS** and **AGNES SHIELDS**.

Both **JOHN SHIELDS** and **JOHN FINLEY** mentioned in the above deed married daughters of **REV. JOHN THOMSON**, who is buried at **BAKER'S GRAVEYARD**. John Shields married **MARGARET THOMSON** and the given name of the daughter who married **JOHN FINLEY** is unknown.

**DAVID MOORE DEED.** Mecklenburg County, N. Carolina January 21, 1773. **DAVID MOORE** and **ANNA** his wife to **JONATHAN BUCKALOO**, 114 acres on the waters of **McALPIN'S CREEK**, consideration 38 pounds. Signed by **DAVID MOORE** and **ANNA MOORE**. Witnesses were **JOHN FORD** and **WILLIAM HAMMOND**.

The above **DAVID MOORE** died in 1793.

**SELMYNN DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, August 24, 1770. **JOHN AUGUSTINE SELMYNN**, of Mahon in the County of Gloster, in the Kingdom of Great Britain, son and heir of **JOHN SELMYNN** deceased, deeds to **ROBERT ROBINSON**, of the County of Mecklenburg and the Province of North Carolina, for a consideration of five pounds, fifty acres of land which was granted to **JOHN SELMYNN**, on **HENDY CREEK** in 1769. Signed by **JOHN FROHAGE**, agent for **JOHN SELMYNN**.

**ANDREW DOWNS DEED.** Mecklenburg County, N. C., April 25, 1775. **ANDREW DOWNS** and **ANN**, his wife, to **BENJAMIN MAXWELL**, 150 acres of land, part of an original grant to said **DOWNS** patented December 22, 1768, on the East side of the **CATAWBA RIVER**, joining lands of **JAMES MAXWELL**, thence North to **WALTER CARSON'S** line, thence to **BENJAMIN COCKERAN'S** corner, consideration fifty pounds. Signed by **ANDREW DOWNS** and **ANN DOWNS**, the witnesses being **JOHN MAXWELL**, **THOMAS MARTIN** and **RICHARD MORROW**.

The above **ANDREW DOWNS** may have been either a son or brother of **HENRY DOWNS**, one of the "Signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration, who is said by Dr. J. E. Alexander, to have been born in 1728.

**PATRICK JACK DEED.** Mecklenburg County, N. C. October 24, 1773. **PATRICK JACK**, party of the first part, to **ROBERT McGOUGH**, consideration 60 pounds, sells 150 acres on both sides of **McALPIN CREEK**, joining **ROBERT KILLIOTT** and **SAMUEL JACK'S** land, to where said **PATRICK JACK** now dwells. It is signed **PATRICK JACK** and witnessed by **JAMES TAYN**, **SAMUEL JACK** and **EDWARD SHARP**.

This **PATRICK JACK** was the ancestor of all the **JACK** tribe, including **CAPT. JAMES JACK**, who carried the "DECLARATION" of the Mecklenburg Patriots to the Continental Congress at Philadelphia. See later.

**JOSEPH McKINDLEY DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, October 26, 1776. In the

first year of our being free and independent from the Crown, 1776. **JOSEPH McKINDLEY**, Planter sells to **JAMES BROWN**, tanner, consideration 110 pounds, 466 acres joining **BIGGERS**, opposite the mouth of **GROWDER'S CREEK**, part of the lands of **Biggers** granted to him in 1765. Signed by **JOSEPH McKINDLEY** and **MARGARET McKINDLEY**, his wife. Witnessed by **SAMUEL CHAMBERS** and **FRANCIS JONES**.

This deed was to lands near the ferry of **JOHN BIGGERS** established across the **CATAWBA RIVER** below and West of **STERLIE CREEK Church**, at the junction of **GROWDER'S CREEK** which empties into the **Catawba** at that point, flowing Westward and across the line into the present **GASTON COUNTY**.

**SAMUEL JACK DEED.** On September 17, 1773 **SAMUEL JACK** and his wife **FRANCIS** sold lands in Mecklenburg County by deed to **WILLIAM SMITH** on the waters of **McALPIN'S CREEK**.

**DAVID HAY DEED.** October 9, 1774. in Mecklenburg County, N. C. **DAVID HAY** and his wife **JENN**, for a consideration of 200 pounds sold 300 acres of land on the North side of the **CATAWBA RIVER** to **HUGH REID**. The land was on **WUGAW** or **SUGAR CREEK**, about one mile from the path to **JOHN POLL**, formerly the **Widow MOCHUM**, to the **Catawba**; lands formerly patented to **HUGH MORROW**, May 17, 1754, and conveyed by said **HUGH MORROW** to **SAMUEL YOUNG**. Signed by **DAVID HAY** and **JENN HAY**, and witnessed by **THOMAS POIK** and **JAMES NEAL**.

**ISAAC KILLOUGH DEED.** In Mecklenburg County, N. C. on April 8, 1764, **ISAAC KILLOUGH** and his wife **MARY** deeded lands to **JOHN ARMSTRONG**, farmer, consisting of 140 acres on the South side of the **CATAWBA RIVER**, for a consideration of 80 pounds. Signed by **ISAAC KILLOUGH** and **MARY KILLOUGH**, and witnessed by **ADAM ALEXANDER** and **JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER**.

I think the notation after the **David Stanley** deed was intended for this one, since it is certain this land WAS ON that side now **GASTON COUNTY**. **Killough** & wife, however, must have lived on the North side and in what is now Mecklenburg. So far as known **JOHN ARMSTRONG** always lived in **LINCOLN** or **TRYON**, the part now **GASTON**, near the **ARMSTRONG FORD**. Nearly a hundred years later an **ISAAC KILLOUGH** died in Texas.

**JOSEPH MOORE DEED.** August 27, 1795, in Mecklenburg County **ADLAI OSBORNE** of **Iredell Co.** attorney for the Trustees of the University of North Carolina deed 190 acres of land to **JOSEPH MOORE**, of Mecklenburg County.

**HUGH NEELY DEED.** In Mecklenburg County, N. C. July 17, 1778, **HUGH NEELY**, Weaver, and **ANNE ROBINSON** and his wife **MARGARET** executed a deed to lands.

The **ROBINSON** family to which **ANDREW ROBINSON** belonged are mostly buried in the original **Sugar Creek Churchyard**, which see.

**CHARLES MOORE** from **ROGER LAWSON**. Indenture dated December 23, 1762 and placed on record in Mecklenburg County in Book 5, page 156 of the Harris Records. **ROGER LAWSON**, of Halifax District in the Province of Georgia, of the one part and **CHARLES MOORE**, of ANSON COUNTY, in the Province of NORTH CAROLINA, Schoolmaster, of the other part, a tract of land in ANSON COUNTY, N. C., on the South side of BROAD RIVER and the South side of PACOLEE, on a large creek called **LAWSON'S CREEK**, estimated to be 500 acres, granted to said **ROGER LAWSON** by a patent dated FEBRUARY 23, 1754. Signed **ROGER LAWSON**. Witnessed by **WILLIAM MESLAND**, **ROBERT LAWSON** or **LAWRENCE** and **RICHARD BARRY**.

**ROGER LAWSON** one of the parties to the above deed was the son in law of **REV. JOHN THOMSON**, and the son of **HUGH LAWSON**; **CHARLES MOORE** was the cousin of **MRS. MARY GRAM**, mother of **GEN. JOSEPH GRAM** and his brothers and sisters. Also **CHARLES MOORE** was a cousin of the **ROGER LAWSON** (or his uncle) as **HUGH LAWSON'S** wife was **MARY MOORE**, the daughter of a **CHARLES MOORE** & **MARGARET BARRY**.

**GEORGE DAVIDSON DEED**. Mecklenburg Co. North Carolina, July 14, 1764. **GEORGE DAVIDSON** and **KATHERINE DAVIDSON**, his wife, deed to **SAMUEL DAVIDSON**, of ROWAN COUNTY, to a tract of 540 acres in the County of Mecklenburg, on **MOORE'S DICKET'S CREEK**, on the South side of the **CATAWBA RIVER**. Signed by **GEORGE DAVIDSON** and **KATHERINE DAVIDSON**, and witnessed by **JOHN BYNUM**. Recorded in Book 5, page 135 Harris Records.

**GEORGE DAVIDSON**, of the above deed, was the brother of **GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON**, and the deed was to another brother **SAMUEL DAVIDSON**. They were sons of **GEORGE DAVIDSON** and his wife **MARGARET**.

**MOORE MOORE DEED**. This deed dated on April 23, 1765 and recorded in Mecklenburg County. **MOORE MOORE**, planter, to **THOMAS ROBINSON**, a tract of land on the South Side of **INDIAN CREEK**, beginning at **JOHN MOORE'S** old corner; granted to said **MOORE MOORE** in 1763. Signed by **MOORE MOORE**.

**MATTHEW MCCORMICK DEED**. Mecklenburg County North Carolina, May 20, 1772. **Matthew McCormick** and **JEAN**, his wife, out of their natural love & affection for their son, **THOMAS MCCORMICK**, convey to him 400 acres on the North side of the **CATAWBA RIVER**, part of a tract of land originally granted to **EDWARD GIVENS** by His Majesty's patent in 1752, as shown by the records of ANSON COUNTY, commonly known as the **McCormick Plantation**, on both sides of **BEAVER DAM CREEK**. Signed by **MATTHEW MCCORMICK** and **JEAN MCCORMICK** and witnessed by **EDWARD GIVENS**, **ROBERT GRIMMOND** and **EMERY HENDEY**.

**JAMES BELL DEED**. In 1774 **JAMES BELL**, of **CHARLOTTE TOWN** executed a deed to one **JAMES ROY-ALL**, of Mecklenburg County. Description of the land sold not copied.

**JOHN SELLERS DEED**. 1764 in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. **JOHN SELLERS** and **ELIZABETH** his wife in the year 1764, deeded to **CHARLES ANDERSON SCOTT**, from **VIRGINIA**, 100 acres of land on the West side of **WATERMAN'S RIVER**. Book 5, Harris.

**ANTHONY BBA DEED**. In 1764 **ANTHONY BBA** of Mecklenburg County deeded lands to **HENRY E. MCGULLOCH**.

**JAMES MOORE DEED**. In 1764 **JAMES MOORE** of Mecklenburg County North Carolina, deeded lands to **HENRY E. MCGULLOCH**.

**MOORE SCOTT DEED**. In the year 1764 in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, **JOHN MOORE** and his wife **ANNE MOORE**, of **TRION CO.** deeded lands to **MOORE SCOTT** of **MECKLENBURG COUNTY**, 196 acres lying in Mecklenburg County, on the East side of the **CATAWBA RIVER**. This deed executed in NOVEMBER of 1764. It is signed by **JOHN MOORE** and **ANNE MOORE**, and witnessed by **JAMES SCOTT**, and **ROBERT HARRIS, JR.**, Clerk of the Court.

**WILLIAM BRIGHAM DEED**. This deed recorded in Mecklenburg but names the parties as of "ANSON COUNTY" (Mecklenburg was established on paper only that year). **WILLIAM BRIGHAM**, of the County of ANSON, and Province of N. C., of the one part, and **JOSEPH MOORE** of the County and Province aforesaid, of the other, one tract of land on the head of the North Fork of **PAW CREEK** on the East side of the **Catawba River**, being the land granted to the said **WILLIAM BRIGHAM**, April 10, 1761. Signed by **WILLIAM BRIGHAM** and the witnesses were **MOORE PERSHURON**, **SAMUEL BRIGHAM** and **SAMUEL BERTWELL**.

**WILLIAM BRIGHAM**. A second deed from **WILLIAM BRIGHAM** to **JOSEPH MOORE**, of **ROWAN COUNTY**, dated November 17, 1762, to a tract of 195 acres described as being in "ANSON" County, but the same location as the tract deeded in APRIL above.

**MARTIN ARMSTRONG DEED**. Executed August 9, 1762, in what was then called ANSON County, but a little later Mecklenburg County. **Martin Armstrong** deed to **DANIEL MCGARTY**, of **ROWAN COUNTY**, tract of 130 acres in ANSON County "opposite to John Armstrong's land". Signed **MARTIN ARMSTRONG** and witnessed by **ADAM BUTNER** and **WILLIAM ARMSTRONG**.

**JOHN McDOWELL DEED**. Not dated but recorded at about the same time and in the same book No. 5, Harris. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. **JOHN McDOWELL** and **ANN** his wife, to **JAMES MOORE** of **LINCOLN** (or **Stevensburg**) in **VIRGINIA** (Galloway), a tract of 204 acres on the waters of **CATAWBA RIVER** and a branch of **McDOWELL'S CREEK**, beginning at **JOSEPH MOORE'S** corner. Signed by **JOHN McDOWELL** and **ANN McDOWELL**, and witnessed by **RICHARD BARRY**, **CHARLES MOORE** and **WILLIAM BARRY**. (About 1765).

For the relationship of the **BARRY** and **MOORE** family see hereafter. The **Charles Moore**, of the subscribing witnesses was the "cousin" of **MRS. MARY GRAM**, mother of **Gen. Joseph** and the others. The **JOHN McDOWELL** grantor may have been the ancestor of that family for whom **McDOWELL'S CREEK** was named.

**JOHN McDOWELL DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, June 8, 1785. Indenture between JOHN McDOWELL and ANN, his wife, of Mecklenburg County, Province of North Carolina of ye one part, and JOSEPH MOORE, late from PENNSYLVANIA, a tract of land estimated to be 180 acres, being part of a tract of 775 acres conveyed from HENRY JUSTICE McCULLOUGH to the said JOHN McDOWELL, on a branch of McDOWELL'S CREEK, on the waters of the CATANWA RIVER. Signed by JOHN McDOWELL and ANN McDOWELL and witnessed by RICHARD BARRY, CHARLES MOORE and WILLIAM BARRY.

**HUGH MOORE DEED.** Mecklenburg County, N. C. August 28, 1795. HUGH MOORE and WILLIAM MOORE, at a Sheriff's Sale of land (for taxes) bought from ANDREW ALEXANDER, late Sheriff of Mecklenburg County, two certain tracts of land, containing 150 acres lying on both sides of the old plantation of HUGH MOORE, SR. deceased, and on both sides of GOOSE CREEK. Signed by ANDREW ALEXANDER, Sheriff, and ISAAC ALEXANDER, C. C.

**DAVID MOORE DEED.** Mecklenburg County N. C. 1767 (Jan. 17). DAVID MOORE, in the 7th year of the reign of KING GEORGE III (1767) deeded to HENRY N. McCULLOUGH, a certain tract of land in Mecklenburg County, beginning at a small post oak in Governor Dobb's boundary line, containing 117 acres. Signed by DAVID MOORE and witnessed by JOHN FROBACE and THOMAS POLE.

**JOHN MOORE DEED.** Anson County, North Carolina, May 15, 1758. JOHN MOORE to JOSEPH CLOUD, for three shillings Sterling, 300 acres on the North Side of Indian Creek, being a South Branch of the South Fork of the CATANWA RIVER. Signed JOHN MOORE, Witnessed by SAMUEL BRASCH and JEREMIAH POTTS.

**DAVID STANLEY - DEED.** In Mecklenburg County, N. C. on August 3, 1764, DAVID STANLEY and his wife HANNAH STANLEY executed a deed to JOHN MOORE, consideration 61 pounds of proclamation money, to 200 acres of land on the North side, the CATANWA RIVER, part of the WILLIAM WATSON Grant, patented February 28, 1764, which WILLIAM WATSON had conveyed to BENJAMIN MARSH, who in turn sold the same by deed to DAVID STANLEY. Deed signed by DAVID STANLEY and HANNAH STANLEY and witnessed by JACOB MOORE, FREDERICK MOORE & JOHN LOW. Book 7, p. 20 Harris Records. Notation says "this land now in Gaston County".

**STEPHEN WHITE DEED.** Executed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina 1765. STEPHEN WHITE and his wife AGNES WHITE, of Mecklenburg County, to ISAAC McCULLOUGH of said County, 200 acres on the line of Pickens. Signed by STEPHEN WHITE and AGNES WHITE, and witnessed by ROBERT McCLANACHAN, JOHN BROS and HENRY SOPER (?).

**THOMAS MOORE DEED.** Dated January 30, 1785. THOMAS MOORE and ELIZABETH, his wife, of the WATSONS in Mecklenburg County, in North Carolina, to THOMAS AMERSON of said County, 57 acres on the N. side of CATANWA RIVER, on both sides of a branch of KAIN CREEK. Signed by THOMAS MOORE and ELIZABETH MOORE, and witnessed by ALEXANDER BARNETT, ROGER SMITH and SAMUEL THOMPSON.

The above tract of land now lies in LANGFORD COUNTY, N. C.

**WILLIAM MOORE DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, October 19, 1760. WILLIAM MOORE and MARY MOORE his wife deeded land to EPHRAIM McLEAN(?) Signed by WILLIAM MOORE and MARY MOORE and witnessed by WILLIAM DUNLAP and JOHN WILSON.

This compiler can't help the conviction that the name "McLean" as it appears in the above deed, is intended for EPHRAIM McLEAN. It is established by family tradition that EPHRAIM McLEAN was a grandson of an EPHRAIM MOORE and a MISS McLEAN.

**MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. JOHN DAVIDSON and VIOLET his wife, of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina deeded certain lands to JAMES KIN and JOHN MURPHY, the line of said land beginning at THOMAS McQUINN'S, and west of HENRY HENRY'S lands, and containing 228 acres, patented to said HENRY in 1761. Deed signed by JOHN DAVIDSON and VIOLET DAVIDSON, and witnessed by THOMAS McQUINN and HENRY HENRY.

This deed was by Maj. John Davidson, whose wife Violet, was VIOLET WILSON, the daughter of SAMUEL WILSON. The HENRY HENRY, of this deed was Prof. HENRY HENRY, who married ISABELLA DAVIDSON, the mother of Maj. John Davidson, after the death of his father ROBERT DAVIDSON. On the U. S. Census Records this name is spelled HENRY, while in this deed it is spelled HENRY. The name, however, was perhaps HENRY. HENRY HENRY or HENRY had four children by his first marriage, but perhaps none by his second.

**ANDREW WALKER DEED.** This instrument is recorded in Mecklenburg County, dated December 27, 1779. Deed from NATHANIEL WALKER and his wife ELIZABETH WALKER, of the State of South Carolina and County of COLLETON, to ANDREW WALKER of the State of North Carolina and County of Mecklenburg, to certain lands granted in 1760 to NATHANIEL WALKER on a branch of CAME CREEK in the WATSON SETTLEMENT, in the County of Mecklenburg, bounded by lands belonging to HUGH McCULLOUGH. This deed is signed by NATHANIEL WALKER and ELIZABETH WALKER, and witnessed by PHILLIP WALKER and ELIZABETH WALKER.

**WILLIAM HENDERSON'S EXECUTORS.** Mecklenburg County, N. C. July 4, 1779. Deed between FRANCIS JOHNSON and AGNES HENDERSON, the executors of WILLIAM HENDERSON, deceased, and FREDERICK HAYS, Administratrix and wife of WILLIAM HAYS of the same place, to 32 acres of land on McALPIN'S CREEK. Witnesses were JAMES HAYS, JOHN HARRIS and WILLIAM EWER.

**WILLIAM ELLIOTT DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, March 16, 1780. Deed to lands between WILLIAM ELLIOTT and JOSEPH HIGGINS, of Mecklenburg County, to lands described by a reference to ROBERT ELLIOTT'S line. This deed was witnessed by JAMES JACK and SAMUEL ELLIOTT.

This was CAPT. JAMES JACK who carried the "Declaration" to Philadelphia after it was adopted May 30, 1776. JOSEPH HIGGINS married a sister of Capt. James Jack and the daughter of PATRICK JACK, and ROBERT ELLIOTT married MARGARET, the daughter of DAVID MOORE.

**JOSEPH WALLACE ESTATE.** JAMES BARR and MARGARET WALLACE were the executors of the estate of JOSEPH WALLACE in 1781, and for 850 pounds sold certain lands of the estate to JOHN DAVIDSON, on the 5th day of August 1768 (?). Attested by JAMES WILLY Sheriff of Mecklenburg County.

**ARCHIBALD RAMSEY** and his wife JEAN RAMSEY executed a deed to certain lands in 1780, which was witnessed by WILLIAM RAMSEY and ISABELLA ROBERTSON.

**DAVID CROCKETT DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, February 19, 1782. Deed by DAVID CROCKETT and ELIZABETH CROCKETT, his wife, to JOSEPH GALBRAITH (all at that time of Mecklenburg County) for a consideration of 100 pounds proclamation money, to 50 acres on the branch of SUGAR CREEK, joining the lands of JAMES DEED, being part of a tract of land ALBY MITCHELL now lives on, surveyed September 11, 1777. Signed by DAVID CROCKETT and ELIZABETH CROCKETT and witnessed by MOSES ROBERTSON and EDWARD MAHERY. Vol 1-2 Alexander p. 91.

**JOHN CROCKETT, DEED.** Mecklenburg County, N. C. January 6, 1770. Deed by JOHN CROCKETT and his wife MARGARET, to WILLIAM MOORE (all of Mecklenburg County) for a consideration of 20 pounds paid by said WILLIAM MOORE, a certain tract of 162 acres of land on the South side of Waxhaw Creek, joining the land of WILLIAM NUTT. Signed by JOHN CROCKETT and MARGARET CROCKETT, and witnessed by WILLIAM, JOHN and KATHERINE NUTT. Vol 14 p. 89.

**WILLIAM MCCORMIE DEED.** Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, June 4, 1771. Deed by WILLIAM MCCORMIE and his wife ESTHER to THOMAS PUGLEY, to a tract of 200 acres of land on the North Fork of the Waxhaw Creek, including RUPPREY YARBOROUGH'S improvements, to the corner of the land of JOHN DAVIS. Signed by WILLIAM MCCORMIE and ESTHER MCCORMIE, in the presence of JOHN DAVIS, HENRY YARBOROUGH and JOHN CROCKETT.

**ANDREW CROCKETT, DEED.** Mecklenburg County, N. C. November 2, 1772. ANDREW CROCKETT, planter, and his wife MARY CROCKETT, and ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, for a consideration of 100 pounds paid by ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, deed to him a tract of land on the waters of that five mile creek (called SIX MILE - WSR) in NEW PROVIDENCE joining and between JAMES FOWLER, WILLIAM DONALDSON, JAMES TATE and BRICK MILLER'S line, containing 140 acres, granted to said ANDREW CROCKETT by patent dated APRIL 25, 1767. The words "given and granted" used in the conveyance. Signed by ANDREW CROCKETT and MARY CROCKETT; also by ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, the grantee. Witnessed by FRANCIS BARNETT, JOHN WILSON and WILLIAM MCCULLOUGH.

**ANDREW CROCKETT, DEED.** June 12, 1772, in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. ANDREW CROCKETT and wife MARY to HUGH BARNETT, a certain tract of land therein described. Signed by ANDREW CROCKETT and MARY CROCKETT and witnessed by ANDREW NEEL and JOHN MOORE. Recorded at the April term, 1774.

**ANDREW CROCKETT, DEED.** Mecklenburg County, N. C. December 21, 1773. ANDREW CROCKETT and wife MARY in a deed sell to JOHN STURGEON, a tract of land, beginning at the corner of the land of HUGH BARNETT on the North Side of the West Fork of Twelve - Mile Creek in Mecklenburg County, containing 225 acres. This deed was signed by ANDREW CROCKETT and MARY CROCKETT and witnessed by ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, JOHN WILSON and WILLIAM MILLER.

**JOHN PRICE, DEED.** A deed by JOHN PRICE and wife MARY for 200 acres of land, dated July 20th, 1774, and by them acknowledged in Court.

**AARON MOORE, will.** AARON MOORE and wife RACHEL, of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, convey to PETER CARPENTER, of the same place, 200 acres of land in Mecklenburg County, on both sides of the South Fork of the CATAWBA RIVER, which was granted to AARON MOORE October 3, 1758. Vol 10 p. 271. (See his will later).

**AARON MOORE** had a grant of land consisting of 250 acres of land on both sides of a branch of CATAWBA RIVER in Anson County, North Carolina, on November 26, 1757. (This may or may not have been in the limits of the present Mecklenburg County.)

**CHARLES MOORE, DEED.** Charles Moore of TRYON COUNTY, deed to his son in law ANDREW BARRY, a blacksmith, to land on both sides of TYGER RIVER, on Lawson's Creek, bounded by the lands of HUGH LAWSON. (This land was below the line of the present North Carolina, in South Carolina, but at that time was considered a part of TRYON COUNTY). The deed was executed between 1762 and 1779, which was the life-time of TRYON COUNTY. It shows that HUGH LAWSON owned lands in upper South Carolina at the time of his death, which adjoined lands belonging to CHARLES MOORE, Lawson's wife having been MARY MOORE, a sister of CHARLES MOORE, and the daughter of a CHARLES MOORE and his wife MARGARET BARRY, the parents of PROF. CHARLES MOORE.

**CHARLES MOORE,** according to the Court Minutes of TRYON COUNTY for January 5, 1769, was witness to a deed from JAMES MILLER to WILLIAM SHARP.

**DAVID MOORE GRANTS.** The records disclose that DAVID MOORE (whose will is to be given in these notes later) owned a tract of land on Four Mile Creek (see Map) in Mecklenburg County in 1779. A later DAVID, his nephew or son, owned lands in 1800 on Twelve-mile Creek, and in 1822 on GOOSE CREEK.

**JAMES MOORE.** One JAMES MOORE owned lands consisting of several different tracts in LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. about 1800, on what was called "Little Catawba River". (This has reference to the South Fork of the Catawba.)

**JAMES MOORE, Deed.** Dated December 30, 1766. JAMES MOORE and his wife RACHEL (who releases her dower) deeded lands to JOHN MOORE (Both of Mecklenburg County), in consideration of 20 pounds, 137 acres of land on the South side of the CATAWBA RIVER on the waters of the South Fork of FLASHING CREEK; bounded by the lands of JOHN MOORE. Deed was witnessed by THOMAS RAINY, SAMUEL RAINY, BENJAMIN RAINY and RAJSE BAKER. Book 10 pp. 386-7 Mecklenburg County. (These lands were in what is now South Carolina, in the present YORK COUNTY).

**JOHN MOORE.** There is a record which says that JOHN MOORE had grants to lands "in Mecklenburg County" located on the South Fork of FLASHING CREEK, GUM LICK and the EAST FINE of the CATAWBA RIVER.

These lands were in what is now SOUTH CAROLINA, although at that time they were believed to have been a part of Mecklenburg County, in NORTH CAROLINA.

Later notes herein will deal with these MOORES and CROCKETTS and their family connections.



DAVID MOORE - HIS WILL. DAVID MOORE, SR. and ANNA, his wife. Will probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, August 4, 1793. In it he mentions "my three youngest children" and six other children, indicating two sets and that he had been twice married.

The "three youngest children" were sons JOSEPH and JACOB and a daughter AGNES. Also he names WILLIAM BROWN and DANIEL BROWN, "sons of my daughter MARGARET MOORE BROWN". He then mentions in addition, the following children:

ANDREW MOORE  
DAVID MOORE  
JAMES MOORE  
HANNAH MOORE  
ELIZABETH MOORE ( the wife of SOLOMON

STANFIELD.

His wife AGNES and son JOSEPH MOORE were named as his executors. The witnesses to the will were GEORGE ORR, JOHN MCCORKLE and JOHN GREENWELL.

But in connection with the above will the records of Mecklenburg County disclose that DAVID MOORE SR. and his wife ANNA on January 21, 1773, had made a deed to JOHNATHAN BUCKALO to 114 acres down on McAlpin's Creek. Apparently this was the same DAVID MOORE who sold lands to Henry E. McCallough and who left the above will in 1793, whose wife was called AGNES at that time.

But here is the will of another, an earlier and a different DAVID MOORE:

DAVID MOORE - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, dated February 5, 1778.

He leaves his house and furniture to his wife, MARGARET MOORE.

I appoint my son JOSEPH MOORE and HUGH MOORE to have my land equally divided betwixt them.

My wife MARGARET MOORE.

That JOSEPH MOORE should have the place on which he lives in part of said division.

I will that my son WILLIAM MOORE shall have six pounds currency.

I will that my son DAVID MOORE should have ten pounds currency.

My daughter MARY McBRY shall have sheise of three mares on the plantation.

My daughter MARGARET ELLIOTT.

I appoint JOHN HARRIS and JOHN BARNETT as my executors.

Will is signed by DAVID MOORE and MARGARET MOORE, the witnesses being ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL and JAMES MOORE. ( W. B. "B" p. 60).

RICHARD SPRINGS - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg Co. North Carolina (Book G p. 158) dated October 25, 1833.

Names the following children:

RICHARD SPRINGS ( youngest son )

JOHN SPRINGS

ANDREW SPRINGS

SOPHIA MOORE

MARGARET SPRINGS

Children of my son ELI SPRINGS, and children of my daughter CINTHIA DUNKINS and HARRIET MOORE.

JOHN SPRINGS and ANDREW SPRINGS executors.

Witnesses to the will were JOSEPH H. WILSON and WILLIAM CARRIGAN (Carrigan?).

All the SPRINGS of Mecklenburg County are descendants of COL. ADAM ALEXANDER "the signer" whose daughter married JOHN SPRINGS, according to DR. J. B. ALEXANDER'S History.

JOSEPH MOORE - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina ( Will Book "B" p. 79) Dated November 3, 1797. Mentions:

My dearly beloved wife MARY MOORE, Bams, farming tools, etc. ( one 7th part of the lands ) to be divided equally among our six children:

MINTY MOORE  
JOSEPH MOORE  
JAMES MOORE  
LUCINDA MOORE  
NARCISSE MOORE  
EPHRAIM MOORE

I will and bequeath unto my seven married children:

JOHN MOORE  
MARY TENNER  
MARGARET L. STONE  
GEORGE MOORE  
JANE HILL  
SARAH DICKSON

My trusty and well beloved friends and neighbors JOHN TENNER, WILLIAM KEANE ALEXAN - DER and HUGH SHARPE, Executors.

MARTHA MORROW - HER WILL. (Book G p 109) MARTHA MORROW, of the State of S. C. and Dis - trict of LIMESTONE. Dated September 1, 1830. (It is not plain whether this is the date of the will, or the date of probate). Mentions:

Son, DAVID MORROW.

Grandsons: JOHN W. MORROW

ELI MORROW

DAVID MORROW

Grand-daughters: JANE MORROW

MARTHA MORROW

These are mentioned as the children of DAVID MORROW.

My grandson WILLIAM MORROW, the son of JAMES MORROW.

Daughters:

ANN McCULLOUGH  
ELIZABETH PRIDE  
MARGERY HIGGANS  
JANE BROWN

And the children of MARGARET WALKUP.

My worthy friends JAMES GORDON and AARON HOUSTON, Executors.

Will was witnessed by ISAAC BAKER, WILLIAM LAWSON and WILSON ALLEN.

ELIZABETH MORROW - HER WILL. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, June 5, 1832 ( Will Book "G" p. 110). ELIZABETH MORROW, of Meck - lenburg County. Mentions:

My beloved son McKNIGHT (George) 100 acres of land.

My beloved son JOHN MORROW.

Lands to be sold and delivered among the rest of my children.

I ordains my worthy friend JOHN W. MORROW Executor of this my will.

Signed ELIZABETH MORROW.

In the presence of WILLIAM HILL.

HUGH CARRIGAN - HIS WILL. HUGH CARRI - GAN, of Mecklenburg County. Dated June 2, 1795. Mentions:

My beloved girl ELIZABETH CARRIGAN.

My sons:

WILLIAM CARRIGAN  
HENRY CARRIGAN

This will was witnessed by JOHN HOOD, MOSES WALKER and ANDREW HARMON.

The CARRIGAN FAMILY lived in what is now SARASSEE COUNTY although this will was probated in Mecklenburg County, apparently after Gar - rigan County was formed.

ABRAHAM ALEXANDER - HIS WILL. Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina - as I copied it - in 1800. In the will he names his wife DORCAS ALEXANDER, his sons ABRAHAM ALEXANDER, NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, JACOB ALEXANDER and two grand-daughters DORCAS ALEXANDER and AMELIA ALEXANDER.

The children named in this will do not agree with those named on page 398 of the History of Mecklenburg County, N. C. by Dr. J. B. Alexander, who says that ABRAHAM ALEXANDER died April 28, 1778, in the 69th year of his age, that his wife was DORCAS and that they had five sons and a daughter:

Abraham Alexander  
Issac Alexander  
Nathaniel Alexander  
Elias Alexander  
Joab Alexander, and  
Elizabeth Alexander;

and that the daughter ELIZABETH married WILLIAM ALEXANDER, a son of Ezekiah Alexander.

The date given for ABRAHAM ALEXANDER on his tombstone in the second oldest Sugar Creek Church cemetery is that he died April 28, 1786, aged 68 years. He was the presiding chairman of the Mecklenburg Convention on May 20, 1775.

Here are some other dates from the tomb - stones relating to Abraham's family:

DORCAS ALEXANDER (the widow) died May 20, 1800, exactly 25 years after the signing of the Mecklenburg Declaration, aged 66 years.

JOAB ALEXANDER died in 1828 aged 58 years.  
ELIAS ALEXANDER died September 21, 1812, aged 53 years.

KEBULON ALEXANDER - HIS WILL. It was probated in Mecklenburg County, March 3, 1784. In it mention is made of his daughter RUTH McREE. No other person is mentioned.

WILLIAM ALEXANDER - HIS WILL. Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in the year 1772, witnessed by JOSEPH KENNEDY and ELIAS ALEXANDER.

JAMES ALEXANDER - HIS WILL. Proved in the County of Mecklenburg in the year 1779, and witnessed by BENJAMIN ALEXANDER and ANDREW ALEXANDER. Nothing further.

ARTHUR ALEXANDER - HIS WILL. He is described as "of ANSON COUNTY", the date being December 16, 1763, the year after Mecklenburg County was cut off of ANSON. The witnesses to his will were JAMES ALEXANDER, ABRAHAM ALEXANDER (whom he calls a brother); EZEKIEL ALEXANDER; also brother EZRA ALEXANDER and the testator's son ELIAS ALEXANDER.

EZRA ALEXANDER - HIS WILL. Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in the year 1798. The will is witnessed by SAMUEL POKE and by WILLIAM POKE.

Now just who can identify and straighten out these ALEXANDERS?

JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER - HIS LAST WILL & TESTAMENT. Main will was executed July 2nd, 1807; codicil dated Nov. 3rd, 1812; a second codicil dated April 30, 1813. The testator mentions his five children, as follows:

WILLIAM BANE ALEXANDER  
JOSEPH MCKNITT ALEXANDER  
MARGARET MCKNITT ALEXANDER  
JANE BANE ALEXANDER  
ABIGAIL BANE ALEXANDER.

In the main will in 1807 he appoints as his whole and sole executors his two sons WILLIAM BANE ALEXANDER and JOSEPH MCKNITT ALEXANDER and RICHARD BARRY, ESQUIRE. Among other relatives mentioned in the will are the nine grand-children, children of his son WILLIAM BANE ALEXANDER; his four grand-children, the children of FRANCIS A. RAMSEY, and the six grand-children, children of REV. JAMES WALLIS and his wife POLLY; and the two children of his daughter ABIGAIL and her husband SAMUEL C. Caldwell - JANE BANE CALDWELL and DAVID THOMAS CALDWELL; also mentions AMOS ALEXANDER, the son of EZEKIAH ALEXANDER (said to have been his brother); also MOSES WINSLOW ALEXANDER, the grandson of the testator and son of JOSEPH MCKNITT ALEXANDER, who married DOVIE WINSLOW, a daughter of MOSES WINSLOW and his wife JEAN OSBORNE.

WILLIAM BANE ALEXANDER, the son of JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER, who married VIOLET DAVIDSON in 1791 had a family of fourteen children, seven boys and seven girls. It might be well to set out the names of these children at this point for reference. They were:

JOSEPH MCKNITT ALEXANDER (b. 1792).  
JANE BANE ALEXANDER (b. 1794)  
ROBERT DAVIDSON ALEXANDER (b. 1796)  
MARGARET DAVIDSON ALEXANDER (b. 1797)  
WILLIAM BANE ALEXANDER (b. 1799).  
JOHN RAMSEY ALEXANDER (b. 1801).  
HEBECCA ELIZABETH ALEXANDER (b. 1803).  
BENJAMIN WILSON ALEXANDER (b. 1805).  
SARAH DAVIDSON ALEXANDER (b. 1807).  
JAMES MCKNITT ALEXANDER (b. 1808)  
GEORGE WASHINGTON ALEXANDER (b. 1810)  
VIOLET ELIZABETH ALEXANDER (b. 1812).  
MARY ABIGAIL ALEXANDER (b. 1813)  
ISABELLA SOPHIA ALEXANDER (b. 1816).

JOSEPH MCKNITT ALEXANDER, beloved physician and son of JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER had only one son, MOSES WINSLOW ALEXANDER, who was mentioned in his grandfather's will. He married VIOLET WILSON WINSLOW GRAHAM, a daughter of GENERAL JOSEPH GRAHAM, and he and his wife had twelve children, as follows:

DOVIE WINSLOW ALEXANDER  
JAMES GRAHAM ALEXANDER  
JUNIOUS MONTEROSE ALEXANDER  
ISABELLA LOUISA ALEXANDER  
HAMILTON LAFAYETTE ALEXANDER  
MARY SOPHIA ALEXANDER  
JULIA SUSAN ALEXANDER  
EMILY EUGENIA ALEXANDER  
ROCINDA ALEXANDER  
WYSTAR WINSLOW ALEXANDER  
SYDENHAM BENONI ALEXANDER  
ALICE LEMORA ALEXANDER

MOSES WINSLOW ALEXANDER died in 1845.

**ROGER CUNNINGHAM - HIS WILL.** Probated and of record in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, January 2, 1806. In it he mentions:  
 To my wife the house I live in.  
 To my daughter MARY CUNNINGHAM \$100.00.  
 To my sons WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM and JAMES CUNNINGHAM.  
 To my daughters MARGARET CUNNINGHAM and ELEANOR CUNNINGHAM.  
 To my sons in law JOHN SHARP and JAMES SHARP.  
 To my son ROBERT CUNNINGHAM  
 Son ROBERT CUNNINGHAM and JOSIAH HARRISON to be executors of my estate.  
 Signed ROGER CUNNINGHAM.  
 Witnesses were JOHN SAIR and JOSIAH HARRISON.

ROBERT CUNNINGHAM, the son of the above testator and the executor of the will with Josiah Harrison, was the REV. ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM, afterwards a famous Presbyterian Minister, whose first wife was ELIZABETH MOORE, a daughter of CHARLES MOORE, the cousin of MRS. MARY GRAHAM, mother of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM and his brothers and sisters. Rev. Robert Moore Cunningham married three times, but had no children by this first marriage. He lived in GEORGIA, ALABAMA and KENTUCKY and left several children by his subsequent marriages.

**ROBERT MCKNIGHT - HIS WILL.** Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, July 7, 1832 (See W. B. "G" p. 116). Names his wife as MARGARET, and sons JAMES MCKNIGHT, ROBERT M. MCKNIGHT and JOHN E. MCKNIGHT, and his two sisters JANE MCKNIGHT and SUSANNAH MCKNIGHT. Also the testator names the following daughters:

Catherine C. McKnight  
 Margaret B. McKnight  
 Jane P. McKnight  
 Henry L. McKnight  
 Mary Anne McKnight  
 Susan A. McKnight.

The executors of this will, named therein were WILLIAM H. PARKS and son JAMES M. MCKNIGHT. Witnesses were J. W. Heron and Robert M. Reams.

These McKnights were either the direct descendants or relatives of REV. JAMES MCKNIGHT one of the first ministers of the old GILLIEAD CHURCH in the Beattie's Ford Section of Mecklenburg County.

**JAMES CUNNINGHAM - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, on June 28th, 1833. The testator names his wife LETITIA and the following children:

ANDREW CUNNINGHAM  
 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM  
 ROBERT CUNNINGHAM  
 JAMES CUNNINGHAM  
 MARY CUNNINGHAM  
 ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM.

The witnesses and others mentioned were JAMES G. PORTER, JAMES CUNNINGHAM and one W. A. ARDREY.

This family of Cunninghams lived in the PROVIDENCE SECTION.

**JAMES WALKUP - HIS WILL.** This will was probated in Mecklenburg County, but the date it was proven is not shown on the abstract the writer took from the records. The date of the will was September 25, 1795, but, I think it was from the tombstone records I learned the date of his death, which was in 1795. He is buried in the old Waxhaw Graveyard, now in South Carolina. The will states that he was "of the Waxhaw settlement in Mecklenburg Co., N. C." He does not name his wife, but from the gravestone we know her name was MARGARET. From other sources that she was MARGARET PICKENS, daughter of ISRAEL PICKENS, who came from Virginia. The following are the names of the legatees under the will:

ISRAEL WALKUP  
 WILLIAM WALKUP  
 JOSEPH WALKUP  
 ROBERT WALKUP  
 MARGARET WALKUP  
 SAMUEL WALKUP  
 JOHN WALKUP  
 MARTHA WALKUP wife of JOHN FINLEY.  
 AGNES WALKUP wife of WILLIAM CROCKETT.

"And lastly," says the testator, "I do hereby by nominate and appoint my son SAMUEL WALKUP & my brother in law JAMES DAVIS to be the executors of my last will and testament, this the 25th of September, 1795."

Signed JAMES WALKUP (Seal).  
 In the presence of JOHN ROGERS, BARRARA ROGERS and JOHN MCCORMICK.

**JAMES DAVIS - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, N. C., April 18, 1837. (Will Book "E" p. 177). Mentions:

MARIAN HILL, wife of REV. JACOB HILL.  
 Daughter ESTHER CROCKETT.  
 Grandson JAMES DAVIS CROCKETT.  
 Son JOHN NEWTON DAVIS, lands in the fork of McCAPIN and MICHEL CREEK, together with two sections of land lying and being in ERWIN County, GEORGIA, each containing 492 acres.  
 Son SAMUEL DAVIS, land purchased by me of G. STURGEON.  
 Grandson JAMES DAVIS, son of SAMUEL DAVIS.  
 Grandson WILLIAM WEBB, son of JANE WEBB.  
 Daughter MARY DAVIS, my plantation in YORK DISTRICT, S. C.  
 Daughter ANGELINE ALEXANDER.  
 Son JAMES DAVIS, plantation whereon I now live, with mill, etc. on the South side of McCAPIN'S CREEK, my library, books, etc.  
 Names JAMES H. DAVIS and JOHN H. DAVIS executors of the will.  
 Witnesses, JAMES WILLIAMSON and JAMES A. WALKUP.  
 Codicil witnessed by D. R. DUNLAP.

**EDWARD LINTON - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County in 1776. (Will Book "D" p. 151). Testator mentions his "dearly beloved wife REBECCA, and makes his son SAMUEL LINTON his sole executor.

Bevoking all other wills.  
 Signed EDWARD LINTON (Seal).  
 The witnesses to the will were:  
 SAMUEL BARNETT  
 JOHN BARNETT  
 and  
 AIMEE BARNETT.

**JAMES MARTIN - HIS WILL.** Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, March 22, 1810. (Will Book "B" p. 88).

Names his wife MARGARET and children:

1. HANNAH MARTIN
2. LEMAY (or NAMEY) MARTIN
3. PHOGY L. MARTIN
4. JAMES D. MARTIN
5. ROBERT N. MARTIN
6. BILLY MARTIN
7. THOMAS MARTIN

EXECUTORS: Alexander Stinson, Thomas McGinn, John Lerr and wife MARGARET MARTIN.

WITNESSES: HANNAH MARTIN, RUFUS MCGLOTH and ANDREW MOORE.

**ROBERT MORTON - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, July 30, 1779 (Will Book "B" p. 58).

Names his wife SUSANNAH MORTON and

Oldest son SAMUEL MORTON.

Third son JACOB MORTON.

Oldest daughter MARGARET MORTON who married a McKINLEY.

Second daughter SUSANNAH MORTON, the wife of a McCALL.

Daughter JAMES MORTON married a HOUTSON.

Witnesses: DAVID WILSON, JOHN BRANHAM and HENRIKIAN ALEXANDER.

Executors: HENRIKIAN ALEXANDER and JAMES BRADSHAW.

**ARCHIBALD CROCKETT - HIS WILL.** Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, January 3rd, 1804. (His wife was a KING). Mentions:

1. Son ELIAS CROCKETT. (Land where I live).
2. Daughter: ANN CROCKETT, wife of a MR. TAYLOR. Tract of land where HENRICK TAYLOR lives. (Evidently ANN married HENRICK TAYLOR).
3. Son: JOHN CROCKETT. To him I will and bequeath a tract and parcel of land now lying in the hands of COL. THOMAS KING, now living in the State of TENNESSEE in HAWKINS COUNTY, and all the rest of my property except one woman's saddle to be taken out for my daughter MARY ANN.

Executors: Son JOHN CROCKETT and SAMUEL DOWNS.

In presence of ELI CROCKETT and ELIAS CROCKETT.

Above is the will of the grandfather of the celebrated and famous DAVID CROCKETT, his father being the son JOHN CROCKETT mentioned in the will. This will refutes the idea that the father of DAVID CROCKETT was a penniless backwoodsman in Tennessee, and shows that he was a close kinsman of Hon. Thomas King, an uncle, who lived in and helped to organize HAWKINS COUNTY, TENNESSEE, and who served from that district in the Legislature of North Carolina.

**ANDREW MOORE - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, January 7th, 1801. In the will he mentions his wife MARTHA and three sons:

1. WILLIAM MOORE
2. RICHARD MOORE
3. JAMES MOORE

and refers to "other children" without naming them. Witnessed by JAMES MOORE, DR. NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, THOMAS ALEXANDER and SAMUEL DOWMAN. Witnessed by THOMAS HENDERSON and JAMES MOORE.

**ROBERT DAVIS - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, October 7, 1834. ( This ROBERT DAVIS was deceased at the time of his father's will (JAMES DAVIS) in 1737, and is not mentioned therein for that reason). He mentions in the will the name of his wife MARGARET DAVIS, and his children:

1. Eldest son ALEXANDER G. DAVIS.

2. Second son: ISRAEL P. DAVIS, to whom he leaves what he calls the "McCrory plantation".

3. Youngest son: John N. DAVIS.

4. Daughter MARGARET DAVIS.

5. Daughter AGNES DAVIS.

Executors: Wife MARGARET and son JOHN DAVIS.

Witnesses: ROBERT G. DAVIS, ISRAEL DAVIS and NATHAN COOK.

(Compare this will with that of JAMES DAVIS heretofore shown.)

Another son of JAMES DAVIS and a brother of ROBERT DAVIS shown above was ISRAEL PICKENS DAVIS, who had been dead for some TEN years at the time his brother ROBERT DAVIS died, as is shown by the following tombstone record from page 261 of ARLING'S Tennessee Records:

"Sacred to the memory of ISRAEL P. DAVIS, of WAXHAM, Mecklenburg County, N. C., who on returning home from visiting the Western District of Tennessee, departed this life November 5, 1824; aged 45 years."

His remains were interred in what is known as the JOHN MATTHEWS CEMETERY, six miles South of COLUMBIA, TENNESSEE. The following very interesting records in regard to ISRAEL PICKENS DAVIS appears in ARLING'S RECORDS:

"The above is a copy of the inscription on one of the early tombs of the MATTHEWS CEMETERY located near the present residence of T. H. HENRY. This was the home of HQ. JOHN MATTHEWS, who gave the cemetery grounds and whose descendants have composed some of the best citizenship of MAURY COUNTY, TENNESSEE.

"The traveling companion of MR. DAVIS was my father, RICHARD HENRIK, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina. The two friends had traveled through the mountains of Western N. C., and West Tennessee as far as the CHICKASAW BLUFFS, the site of the present City of MEMPHIS. On their return hom they stopped on a Saturday night at the home of their mutual friend and former neighbor, JOHN MATTHEWS, to rest and to resume their journey on Monday morning. But here, far from his home and family, (he was married and had a family at the time ), Mr. Davis was taken seriously ill, & after some days, in spite of the tender care of friends true and tried, he died, and his remains were laid to rest in the cemetery near by, there to rest until the resurrection. My father resumed the journey homeward alone, taking with him the horse and saddle and other valuables of his deceased friend.

"Some years afterwards the wife and family removed to MAURY COUNTY, TENNESSEE and settled near EMBURYVILLE and became associated with the A. E. Presbyterian Church. JAMES DAVIS, his son, was a ruling elder in HENRICK CHURCH at this place and was buried near his father some 33 years ago. ( This was written in November, 1909.)



JOHN WYLLIE - HIS WILL. Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, December 27th, 1806. (Will Book "G" page 53).

He mentions his wife ELIZABETH.

Son in law SAMUEL PARKS.

Son JOSEPH V. WYLLIE.

Son in law ROBERT WYLLIE

Son in law ALEX MCKIRREN.

Son ROBERT WYLLIE

Son JOHN GIBSON WYLLIE

Son WILLIAM WYLLIE

Executors: Wife ELIZABETH and sons ROBERT WYLLIE and WILLIAM WYLLIE.

Witnesses: SAMUEL BLACK, JANE BLACK and HAMILTON BLACK.

JOHN McCULLOUGH - WILL. Proven in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, May 6, 1848. (Will Book J. page 144).

Mentions his wife DOSY M. McCULLOUGH, to whom he leaves (among other bequests) lands purchased from A. F. WYLLIE, known as the "Potts place".

Daughter: KATHERINE ROSINDA McCULLOUGH.

Daughter: SARAH JANE McCULLOUGH

Daughter: NAUGHT ROSALIE McCULLOUGH

Son: AMOS McCULLOUGH.

"Other children provided for".

Mentions "lands from my father" without naming him. Signed

JOHN McCULLOUGH (Seal).

Administrator: JAMES B. ROBINSON.

Witnesses: SAM A. DAVIS and WILLIAM ROSS.

JOHN LOVE - HIS WILL. Proved in Mecklenburg County July 23, 1791. Mentions his beloved wife SARAH LOVE, and the following children:

1. JANE REEMY

2. WILLIAM LOVE

3. JOHN LOVE

4. MARY ADAMSON

5. THOMAS LOVE

6. SAMUEL LOVE

7. JOSEPH LOVE

8. CHRISTOPHER LOVE

9. SARAH LOVE

10. ELIZABETH LOVE BANKS.

11. DAVID LOVE, he and CHRISTOPHER are left the plantation.

Executors: JOSEPH TODD and JAMES NEEL.

Signed: JOHN LOVE (Seal).

Witnesses: MICHAEL STINSON and JOHN

CANNON.

The records indicate that the LOVE FAMILY, of this will, was of a different set than that of the EPHRAIM LOVE branch in Rutherford, Buncomb and Western North Carolina, which was represented by COL. ROBERT LOVE and THOMAS LOVE, of that section. These LOVES were from Virginia to North Carolina, but settled in that part of ANSON which for a time was considered in Mecklenburg County, but later became UNION COUNTY.

The son 11 DAVID LOVE married the wise some lass JEAN BLEWETT, who used to ferry him across the PEE DEE RIVER, when he was an INDIAN TRADER, she being a daughter of CAPT. WILLIAM BLEWETT and his wife SARAH GARTEN. David Love was Captain of a Company in the revolution, and was married to JEAN BLEWETT, it is said in 1772, probably in ANSON COUNTY.

CAPT. DAVID LOVE was a rather eccentric character and sold out his interest in the plantation left him and his brother CHRISTOPHER and moved to GREENE COUNTY, Georgia, near the present

historic town of GREENSBORO, where he lived and died. The place he owned there in his life - time was known as "LOVE SPRINGS", and Dr. T. B. Rice, the historian, has written a very interesting story about that spring and the old revolutionary soldier. Some insight into DAVID's character may be gleaned from the unusual names he bestowed upon his children, as shown by his will, dated November 29, 1798, proved in Greene County, Georgia. In this will he mentions his wife JANE LOVE and the following children:

1. ROBERTUS LOVE

2. JOSEPHUS LOVE

3. ACHSAN LOVE

4. VIRTUOUS LOVE

5. BELOVED LOVE (Son)

6. CHASTE MASTER LOVE

7. ALLELUJAH LOVE

To these last two daughters he leaves "a tract of land conveyed to me by WILLIAM DANIEL and WILLIAM BOUGHTON in the Appalachian Forks".

8. FRIEND ORTOD LOVE

9. My cousin DAVID LOVE who now lives with me, 100 acres in this county surveyed by GEORGE PHILLIPS and joining WILLIAM PHILLIPS of Virginia.

Directs that his son should go to the State of VIRGINIA and get his audited claim or certificate which shall be divided among his children. Such claims are in the hands of JOHN B. SCOTT.

Signed: DAVID LOVE.

Executors: Wife JANE and sons ROBERTUS LOVE and JOSEPHUS LOVE.

Witnesses: WILLIAM PHILLIPS, DAVID PATILLO and CURTES KING.

WILLIAM WALLACE - HIS WILL. Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, October 26, 1824. (Will Book "G" page 58). Mentions:

Daughters:

ELIZABETH WALLACE

MARGARET WALLACE

MATILDA WALLACE

MALINDA WALLACE

My beloved son MATTHEW BROWN WALLACE.

My brother MATTHEW WALLACE.

Witnesses: MR. ERWIN and JAMES W. ALLEN-ANDER.

JOHN BARNETT - HIS WILL. Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in the year 1804. Mentions:

Daughter MARY JACK, wife of JOHN JACK.

Daughter ANN ELLIOTT.

Son: JOHN BARNETT

Daughter: SUSANNAH SMART.

Grandson: JOHN ELLIOTT.

Witnessed by JOSEPH C. MCBEE.

(The SUSANNAH SMART, a daughter, was the famous SUSAN, friend of ANDREW JACKSON, who witnessed the signing of the Mecklenburg Declaration in 1775, as testified to by her in later years, and whose will will be found in the pages of these notes.)

WILLIAM BLACK - HIS WILL, dated November 1, 1775. Mentions his daughter FRANCES BLACK and his brother JOHN BLACK.

Witnesses were: WILLIAM PICKENS, WILLIAM KENDERSON and MARTHA BLACK.

Martha may have been his wife.

**HAMUEL BROWN - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, April 17, 1772. The testator names his son and daughter:

**BENJAMIN BROWN**

**SOPHIA BROWN**

"and the rest of my children" without naming them.

Witnesses: **DAVID ALEXANDER, JOHN ALEXANDER** and **ZACHARUS WILSON**.

Three years later the witness **ZACHARUS WILSON** signed the Mecklenburg Declaration.

**RICHARD DANIEL - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, October 15th 1823. (Will Book "G"). Does not mention a wife.

Brother: **WASHINGTON DANIEL**

Sister: **MARY DANIEL**

Brother: **WILLIAM DANIEL**

Appoints **WILLIAM DANIEL**, his brother, administrator of the will. Legacy left also to **HEBRAIM KENNERICK**. No relation given.

Witnesses: **STEPHEN FOX, HEBRAIM KENNERICK** and **FREDERICK DUNKINS**.

**WILLIAM DARNALL - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina February 13th, 1799. (Will Book "C" page 17).

Mentions his wife **PHILLIS DARNALL**.

Children: **JAMES DARNALL**

**JOHN DARNALL**

**POLEY ALEXANDER**

Executors: Wife **PHILLIS** and son **JAMES**

**DARNALL**. Signed: **WILLIAM DARNALL**.

Witnesses: **FRANCIS SMART** and **JOSEPH DARNALL**.

**EDWARD LINTON - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in 1776. (Will Book "D" page 151).

Mentions his "dearly beloved wife" **REBECCA** to whom he gives a fifth part of his estate. (indicating that there were four children).

Son **SAMUEL LINTON**.

Sole Executor, son **SAMUEL LINTON**.

Revoke all other wills.

Signed: **EDWARD LINTON**.

Witnesses to the will were **ALEX. BARNETT**, **JOHN BARNETT** and **SAMUEL BARNETT**.

The son **SAMUEL LINTON** of the above will was a revolutionary soldier, said to have served in South Carolina. He was the father of **SAMUEL BROWN LINTON**, of **GENESE COUNTY**, Georgia, who was the ancestor of all of the Georgia Lintons.

**JOHN LUSE - HIS WILL.** Proved in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, September 20th, 1777. (Will Book "D" page 152).

Mentions his wife **ELIZABETH LUSE**.

Will states that he had three sons, but only names one of them, **SAMUEL LUSE**.

Signed: **JOHN LUSE**.

Witnesses were **ROGER CUNNINGHAM, JOHN BAXTER** and **GEORGE HOPKINS**.

It is believed that the sons of **JOHN LUSE** moved West to **BUNCOMBE** County and settled for a time.

**WILLIAM KING - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated November 1, 1788. (Will Book "D" page 138).

Mentions "my dear wife **MARY ANN KING**".

My four children:

1. **ARCHIBALD CROCKETT**

2. **JOHN KING**

3. **ELIZABETH MCCORMICK**

4. **WILLIAM MCCORMICK**.

Executors named are **ARCHIBALD CROCKETT** and **JOHN KING**.

Witnesses were **KEL CROCKETT, JOHN EL-KIOTT** and **HENRY DOWNS**.

This **WILLIAM KING** lived somewhere East of **PROVIDENCE CHURCH** of which **ARCHIBALD CROCKETT** was one of the first elders. He was the Great Grandfather of the famous **DAVID CROCKETT** of Tennessee and Texas, his daughter having married **ARCHIBALD CROCKETT**, the grandfather of **DAVID CROCKETT**. **HENRY DOWNS** who signed this will as one of the witnesses was a signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration on May 20, 1776.

**SAMUEL KNOX - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina and dated May 5, 1794.

Mentions first, his "well beloved wife **MARY**".

Daughter **JANE KNOX**.

Daughter **SARAH KNOX**.

Daughter **MARY KNOX**.

Grandsons: **JOHN PETTUS** and **STEPHEN PETTUS**.

Grand-daughter: **AGNES PETTUS**.

Grand-daughter: **MARY PETTUS**, daughter of **GEORGE PETTUS**.

Grand-daughter: **MARY CANDISH**, daughter of **ALEXANDER CANDISH** to whom he gives certain lands in N. C. joining **GEORGE PETTUS, WILLIAM PETTUS, JOSEPH JACKSON** and **JESSE KENNEDY**, also a plantation in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina joining **DAVID MOHRANS, SAMUEL KERRY** and **MARTIN WEST**.

Witnesses: **JAMES F. GORDON, JOSEPH KNOX**, and **GEORGE PETTUS**.

At this point, at least, I shall not attempt to un-puzzle the significance of this will in which the **PETTUS FAMILY** of Eastern Virginia, are apparently badly mixed with the **KNOX FAMILY**, but let the reader work it out. And at the same time consider the one immediately following:

**VIOLET PETTUS - HER WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, N. C. dated January 26th, 1828. (Will Book "D" pp. 364).

Provides: All my negro property to be hired out until my son **STEPHEN PETTUS** becomes of age.

**NAHMAN M. A. PETTUS**

**JOHN PETTUS**.

Signed:

**VIOLET PETTUS (SEAL)**.

Witnessed by **ROBERT WILSON** and **SAMUEL WILSON**.

**JOSEPH BARNARD - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, N. C. dated March 10, 1808.

Witnesses: **JOHN MORRIS** and

**DANIEL DENTON**.

**PATRICK JACK - HIS WILL.** Proven in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated May 19, 1780. (Will Book "D" page 93). Names his "well beloved wife" and his FIVE daughters:

1. MARY ALEXANDER
2. MARGARET WILSON
3. CHARITY DYBART
4. JANE BARNETT
5. LILLY NICHOLSON

Also my grandson: PATRICK JACK.  
Executors: JAMES JACK and JOSEPH NICHOLSON.  
Signed: PATRICK JACK. (Seal)  
Witnesses: JOHN NEWTON, DANIEL McDUGALD and JOSEPH WISEARD.

**JOHN THOMPSON - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated May 25th 1814. Names his wife MARY and children:

1. LUCY HUTSON
2. MOLLY HUTSON
3. WILLIAM THOMPSON
4. KATHAN THOMPSON

Executors: WILLIAM McKEE and THOMAS MORRIS.  
Witnesses: SYLAS M. BROWN, BENJAMIN FINCHER and MARY WILSON.

**JOHN HANNA - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, September 8, 1765. (Will Book "D" p. 39).

To his wife SUSAN HANNA one-third part.  
Sons: ANDREW HANNA one-third part.  
Sons: JOHN HANNA one-third part.  
To my daughter-in-law ANN McRACKEN.  
Executors: COL. MATTHEW ALEXANDER, THOMAS POLE, ESQ. and SARAH HANNA.

Witnesses: J. McKNITT ALEXANDER and ALEX. MCCOSTER.

**ANDREW BAXTER - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated on November 23, 1775.

Gives to his "beloved wife" FRANCES BAXTER, the home and plantation whereon she now lives during life.

- Names children:
1. ANDREW BAXTER
  2. JAMES BAXTER
  3. JANE BAXTER
  4. ELIZABETH BAXTER
  5. JOHN BAXTER

Signed: ANDREW BAXTER (Seal).  
Executors: EZRA ALEXANDER and HENRY DOWNS.  
Witnesses: JAMES SHANKS and ROBERT McGAUGH.

Both of the named executors to the above will, on May 20 immediately preceding the date of the will had been present and signed the famous Mecklenburg Declaration.

**ESTHER WALKER - HER WILL.** Mecklenburg Co. North Carolina, May 1, 1843. The testator names the following children: (W. B. "J" p. 148).

1. MARY WALKER
  2. JEMIMA WALKER
  3. JOHN WALKER (and daughter ELIZA).
  4. ADELINA WALKER.
- Executor: Son JOHN WALKER.

**GEORGE BAKER - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated in 1814.

Names his wife RACHEL and leaves to her: the "plantation where I live".

Names his children:

1. REBECCA MITCHELL, wife of JOHN.
2. ABEL BAKER
3. JACOB BAKER
4. ISAAC BAKER
5. RACHEL BAKER
6. HANNAH BAKER
7. ELIZABETH BAKER

Executrix, wife RACHEL BAKER.

Signed: GEORGE BAKER.  
Witnesses: J. BERGANS and JOHN BYROM.

The above GEORGE BAKER may have been a grandson of SAMUEL BAKER, the son in law of REV. JOHN THOMPSON, who married the daughter ELIZABETH THOMPSON, who afterwards became the wife of CHARLES HARRIS, but this fact has not been established at this writing.

**SAMUEL WILSON, SR. - HIS WILL.** Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated March 9, 1778. His wife at the time of his death, the exact date of which has not been found, was MARGARET. She was one of the FIVE daughters mentioned in the will of PATRICK JACK an abstract of whose will is on this page.

Samuel Wilson was married three times & the names of his wives in the order of marriage were: MARY WISLOW, the WIDOW HOWARD and MARGARET JACK.

Children by first marriage were:

1. DAVID WILSON
2. BENJAMIN WILSON
3. SAMUEL WILSON
4. SALLY WILSON
5. VIOLET WILSON
6. MARY WILSON

Children by second marriage:

7. MARGARET WILSON.

Children by third marriage:

8. ROBERT WILSON
9. WILLIAM WILSON
10. LILLIE WILSON
11. SARAH WILSON
12. CHARITY WILSON.

The above children are all mentioned in the will of SAMUEL WILSON SR., except those who may have died young and before the will was written. The testator was the father in law of EZEKIEL POLE, who married MARY, daughter by the first marriage; and he was also the father in law of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, the revolutionary patriot, who married the daughter VIOLET.

The executors named in the will were his son in law MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, and his sons BENJAMIN and SAMUEL WILSON.

The will was signed:

SAMUEL WILSON.  
Witnesses to the will were:  
JOHN HENDERSON  
SAMUEL BLYTHE  
JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER.

Authority: History of Hopewell Presbyterian Church by C. W. SOMMERVILLE Ph. D.

DAVID WILSON - HIS WILL. Proved Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, dated in September, 1820 (Book "G").

Name of his wife not mentioned in the will. Children:

1. SAMUEL WILSON
2. MOSES WINSTON WILSON
3. POLLY WILSON married a Mr. WAUGH.
4. EZEKIEL WILSON'S two children, not mentioned by name.

Executors, friends: DANIEL MCNITT and MOSES W. WILSON.

This DAVID WILSON was apparently the oldest son of SAMUEL WILSON, SR. and the brother-in-law of EZEKIEL POLK grandfather of President JAMES KNOX POLK. In the sketch of SAMUEL WILSON SR. in SOMERVILLE'S "Hopewell Church" it is stated that DAVID WILSON had two sons LAWSON WILSON and WINSLOW WILSON. The latter is mentioned in his will but the former is NOT. This account is taken from the records.

ROBERT WILSON - HIS WILL. Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated on December 14, 1793.

Mentions his wife ELEANOR.

Children:

1. AARON WILSON
2. ZACCHAEUS WILSON
3. MOSES WILSON
4. THOMAS WILSON
5. JOHN WILSON
6. JAMES WILSON
7. ROBERT WILSON
8. JOSIAH WILSON

Executors: JOHN McDOWELL, DAVID VANN and AARON WILSON, JOHN TAYLOR and WILLIAM LEES.

Witnesses (friends): COL. ROBERT KEWIN, ZACCHAEUS WILSON, JAMES SPRATT, SR., JOSEPH SWANN and JOHN McDOWELL.

The above ROBERT WILSON was one of the three brothers of ZACCHAEUS WILSON, a "signer" of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION. His brothers ZACCHAEUS and DAVID WILSON in 1796 removed to near the town of GALLATIN, in SUMNER COUNTY, Tennessee. ZACCHAEUS WILSON, the witness above, was a "cousin" of the testator, & this fact establishes that the father of the signer ZACCHAEUS must have had a brother who came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY (about 1735 or 1740). This family of WILSONS lived in what is now CABARRUS COUNTY, then a part of MECKLENBURG.

AUGUSTINE REED - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County N. C. dated May 30, 1781. (Will Book "F" page 117.) Names his wife ELIZABETH. Further provides:

"My children are all and every one of them to be taught and educated in the principles of the Christian religion".

Executors: MARK BOUSE and DANIEL JARRETT.

JOHN MORROW - HIS WILL. Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated February 16, 1795. (Will Book "D" p. 134).

Wife is mentioned but no name given.

Children named:

1. GEORGE MORROW
2. ROBERT MORROW
3. JOHN MORROW
4. RICHARD MORROW five shillings.
5. JAMES MORROW and his son JOHN.

Executors: WILLIAM HILL and a certain JAMES CURRY.

Witnesses: JAMES CURRY, GEORGE DUCK - WORTH and WILLIAM HILL.

In the will of ELIZABETH MORROW (Dated June 6, 1832, and abstracted heretofore) WILLIAM HILL was one of the witnesses and GEORGE MORROW is referred to therein as GEORGE MCNIGHT or MCNIGHT MORROW.

In the will of ROBERT MORROW March 25, 1800 (Will Book "B" page 145 Mecklenburg County) he names appraisers JAMES MEEK, LEWIS PATTON and JAMES CURRY, and his wife MARTHA "shall have the raising of all the children" without naming them.

MRS. JIMMIE LEE HARRIS, of Mooresville, N. C., is a daughter of a GEORGE MCNIGHT MORROW, JR., who was the son of GEORGE MCNIGHT MORROW SR. & the last was perhaps also a son of a GEORGE MCNIGHT MORROW.

JAMES MORROW, buried in the old Six-Mile Church below FINEVILLE who married SUSANNA WATSON, the daughter of DEBBY WATSON, from Virginia, named one of his sons JAMES McDOWELL MORROW. See later.

DAVID MORROW - HIS WILL. Probed in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated February 25, 1810. (Will Book "E" page 15).

Does not name his wife.

Children mentioned:

1. JAMES MORROW.
2. DAVID MORROW on Sugar Creek.
3. MARGERY MORROW married HIGGINS or HEGANS.

4. ANN MORROW married a CROCKETT.
5. MARGARET MORROW married a WALKUP.
6. ELIZABETH MORROW married a PRIDE.
7. MARTHA MORROW married a CROCKETT.
8. JANE MORROW married a BROWN.

Grand-daughter MARY L. MORROW.

Executors: Friends BENJAMIN WEATHERS and LEMUEL BIGHAM.

Witnesses: ABNER ALEXANDER and PARIS ALEXANDER.

An abstract of the will of MARTHA MORROW, obviously the widow of DAVID MORROW above will be found a few pages back in this record. It is dated September 1, 1830, but the date of probate is not shown.



**WILLIAM MCKEE - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated on September 22, 1832. (Will Book "G" p. 111).

Testator fails to name his wife, so it is presumed that he was a widower at the time he executed the will. He mentions:  
Grandson WILLIAM, son of JOHN MCKEE.  
Grand-daughter HARRY, daughter of JOHN MCKEE.

Grand-daughter MARGARET C. MCKEE, daughter of JOHN MCKEE.

Grand-daughter MARGARET, daughter of JAMES MCKEE.

Grand-son WILLIAM, son of JAMES MCKEE.  
Grand-daughter MARGARET, daughter of MORRISON MCKEE.

Grand-son WILLIAM, son of MORRISON MCKEE.  
Grand-son ELLIS, son of MORRISON MCKEE.  
Grand-daughter RUTH, daughter of MORRISON MCKEE.

Grand-daughter POLLY, daughter of MORRISON MCKEE.

My daughters:  
RUTH MCKEE  
POLLY MCKEE  
AMELIA MCKEE  
ELIZA MCKEE  
FRANCES MCKEE.  
Bequeaths to JOHN, JAMES and MORRISON MCKEE.  
Grandson WILLIAM MCKEE and his brother

FRANKLIN MCKEE.  
Grand-daughter ISABELLA, daughter of JOHN MCKEE.

Executors: JAMES MCKEE, DR. DAVID R. DUNLAP and JAMES H. MORRISON.

Witnesses: WILLIAM REA and JAMES REA.

These MCKEES all lived in the PROVIDENCE section of MECKLENBURG COUNTY.

**BENJAMIN MORROW - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated on August 5, 1767. (Will Book "X" p. 195). The will was probated many years later in 1875.

Does not mention his wife.

Children:

1. JOHN W. MORROW appointed guardian for my son.  
2. HENRY C. MORROW, a bequest to be held in trust until he is 25 years old.  
3. BENJ. F. MORROW appointed guardian of my daughter.  
4. MATILDA W. MORROW.

Witnesses to the main will, JOHN WALKER and JOHN WOLFE.

Codicil, filed later, provides:  
Stock in the South Carolina Railroad Co., to be divided equally between my three sons:

JOHN W. MORROW  
BENJAMIN F. MORROW  
WASHINGTON MORROW.  
And my three grand-children:  
MARTHA THOMAS  
MARY THOMAS  
WILLIAM B. THOMAS  
to have (their mother's) a child's portion of my estate.

My friend JOHN E. BROWN made co-executor.  
Witnesses: J. E. MORROW and JAMES W. OSBORE.

The above BENJAMIN MORROW was MAJ. BENJ. MORROW of the war of 1812, and the son of JAMES MCKNIGHT MORROW of Six-Mile Church below FINEVILLE.

**ANDREW REA - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and dated on May 18, 1801. (Will Book "F" page 69).  
Mentions his wife JANE.

Children:

1. JOHN REA and his sons: ANDREW, a minor.  
2. ANN REA married McCLURGERS.  
3. ANDREW REA.  
4. JANE REA.  
5. NED REA.  
6. THOMAS REA - plantation where I now live.  
7. ELIZABETH REA.  
Grand-daughter JANE McCLURGERS.  
Executors: My son JOHN REA, JAMES McCLURGERS and WILLIAM MCKEE.  
Witnesses: JAMES WALLIS and FRANCES HODGE.

The witness was the REV. JAMES WALLIS, son in law of JOHN McCL. ALEXANDER and the minister of PROVIDENCE CHURCH.

**DAVID REA - HIS WILL.** Probated in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. and dated July 13, 1839. (Will Book "E" page 238).  
(This testator was a revolutionary soldier and is buried at PROVIDENCE CHURCH, which see).

He names the following legatees:

1. JOHN REA, deceased.  
2. JAMES REA.  
3. WILLIAM REA.  
4. JOSEPH REA.  
5. SILAS REA.  
6. GEORGE REA.  
7. MARTHA REA.  
8. MARY REA.  
9. HANNAH REA.  
10. DAVID REA.  
11. JONATHAN REA.  
12. ELIZABETH REA.  
Daughter in law MARY REA and her daughter MARGARET REA.  
Witnesses: \*ROBERT PEOPLES and JAMES BLACK.

\*See abstract of the will of ROBERT DAVIS and the notes thereunder for the name PEOPLES or PEPPLES, of Mecklenburg County.

**ALLEN REED - HIS WILL.** Probated in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, and dated June 11, 1814. (Will Book "F" page 75).  
Names his wife FANNY.  
Children:  
1. WILLIAM REED, plantation in LINCOLN COUNTY.  
2. JONAS REED, plantation where I live.  
3. ALLEN REED, plantation in LINCOLN COUNTY.

4. POLLY C. REED.  
5. JAMES D. REED.  
6. ELIZABETH REED married a DOBBINS.  
7. JONATHAN REED.  
My sister in law JANE MOORE.\*  
Executors: Brother JOSEPH REED and ROBERT HOGAN.  
Witnesses: JOHN HARTSON and JOSEPH L. CUTBERT.

\*FANNY, the wife of the above testator, ALLEN REED, was FRANCES MOORE, daughter of RICH. They were married Nov. 2, 1797. JOHN FITTON, Sec.

**MOSES SHELLEY - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, dated in 1778. (At that time Mecklenburg, but in the part afterwards changed to CABARETUS COUNTY.)

Does not mention name of his wife.

Children:

1. WILLIAM SHELLEY
2. JOHN SHELLEY
3. EVAN SHELLEY
4. THOMAS SHELLEY
5. MOSES SHELLEY
6. CATHERINE SHELLEY
7. MARGARET SHELLEY
8. RACHEL SHELLEY
9. ISABELLA SHELLEY
10. KLEANOR SHELLEY married a CARTTERS.
11. MARY SHELLEY wife of OLIVER WILLIE.

Signed: MOSES SHELLEY.

Executors: His wife, OLIVER WILLIE and sons EVAN and THOMAS SHELLEY.

**ROBERT WALKER - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, November 1, 1824. (Will Book "B" page 12).

Does not mention his wife's name.

Children:

1. ANNIE WALKER married a REED.
2. WILLIAM WALKER
3. MARY WALKER married a REA.
4. JANE WALKER married a REED.
5. JAMES WALKER.
6. ROBERT WALKER.

Executors: WILLIAM WALKER and ROBERT WALKER, his sons.

Signed: ROBERT WALKER.

Witnesses: WILLIAM WALKER and JOHN WALKER.

**HUGH REED - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, August 25, 1778. (Will Book "F" page 116.)

Mentions his wife AGNES REED and her son

WILLIAM. Other legatees named are:

1. JAMES REED
2. JOHN REED
3. THOMAS REED
4. MARY REED married a REED.
5. HANNAH REED married a McDONALD.
6. WILLIAM REED, all my lands, etc.

Executors: WILLIAM REED and DAVID REED on SUGAR CREEK, and JOHN REED.

Signed: HUGH REED.

Witnesses: THOMAS ALLISON, SIMON VANE POTTS and DAVID FREEMAN.

**HUGH MOORE - HIS FAMILY.** HUGH MOORE (Son of DAVID MOORE who left will in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, dated Feb. 5, 1778, shown in these notes) failed to leave a will but the following REED gives the names of his five sons:

REED executed NOV. 3, 1807, by and between DAVID MOORE, of the County of Mecklenburg and the State of North Carolina, of the one part, and a son and heir to HUGH MOORE, deceased, and JOHN MOORE, HUGH MOORE, WILLIAM MOORE and JOSEPH MOORE of the same, and heirs of the said HUGH MOORE, deceased, of the other part, WITNESSES:

In consideration of the sum of \$324.00, in hand paid by the said DAVID MOORE, unto the said JOHN, HUGH, WILLIAM and JOSEPH MOORE, they bargain, sell and convey to said DAVID MOORE, all that certain tract of land lying on BOTH SIDES OF GOOSE CREEK, including the deceased's old im-

provements (which are carefully described by metes and bounds) containing 324 acres of land, more or less.

Warranted and signed by

JOHN MOORE  
HUGH MOORE  
WILLIAM MOORE  
JOSEPH MOORE

Witnessed by DANIEL L. HALL and by CHARLES T. ALEXANDER.

HUGH MOORE, the father of the five brothers mentioned in the foregoing deed, is on the 1790 Census of Mecklenburg County, N. C., as the head of a family of nine, two males over 16 years old (which included himself) four males under 16 and four females.

HUGH MOORE died intestate between 1790 and 1793, the latter being the date of the deed of August 25, 1793, shown in these notes, when the sons HUGH and WILLIAM purchased a part of the lands described in the above deed from ANDREW ALEXANDER at a sale by the Sheriff - ISAAC ALEXANDER being the Clerk of the Court at that time.

For some reason the estate of HUGH MOORE was not finally settled until 1807, when the above deed was executed, the son DAVID MOORE buying the interest of his four brothers in the land on "both sides of Goose Creek", as shown in the deed.

In the census (of 1790) HUGH MOORE, it will be noted, was on record as having FOUR females in his family. These would have been his wife and THREE daughters, the identity of whom is given below:

PATSY MOORE (probably christened Martha) who is said to have married an IRISMAN, COL. SMITH, an officer of the revolution. They moved to Greene County, Georgia, where their daughter JANE SMITH married in 1822, ROBERT REA, a schoolmaster, who afterwards represented that county 19 terms in the General Assembly of Georgia.

MARGARET MOORE, who married ROBERT MCKNIGHT, in 1803, is also believed to have been another one of the daughters and a sister of the five MOORE BROTHERS mentioned in the above deed.

FRANCIS MOORE, who married ALLEN REED on November 2, 1797, with JOHN FITTON as security, was the other. (The will of ALLEN REED with wife "FANNY" is abstracted elsewhere in the preceding notes).

HUGH MOORE, according to the family tradition, married a MISS FITZGERALD. It is known that he went to GEORGIA and settled & later to Chambers County, Alabama, where he died, and his estate was settled.

WILLIAM MOORE married POLLY FITTON, in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, on February 19, 1805, with JAMES REED as his security.

JOHN MOORE was the oldest son of HUGH MOORE, the father of all these children. His wife was OLIVIA. He and his wife and their children remained in Mecklenburg County, but they are buried in the old second SIX MILE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, which is now just across the State line in South Carolina. This JOHN MOORE died September 2, 1833 and his wife OLIVIA died in 1857 aged 84 years, 9 months and 25 days. JOHN P. MOORE, OLIVIA MILLER and HUGH MOORE, their children are also buried in the same plot. It is believed the Moores and Alexanders were related.

**JAMES MOORE - HIS WILL** (Son of DAVID MOORE, SR., son of first DAVID) Probated Mecklenburg County, North Carolina and dated July 12 1832. Names his wife CINTHIA MOORE and the following children:

Daughters:

1. ABELISSIA MOORE
2. MARGARET MOORE
3. JEAN MOORE m. AMZI HOUSTON.
4. MARY MOORE m. LUCKY.

Sons:

5. JOHN MOORE
6. SAMUEL MOORE m. NVALINE CATHERINE WALLACE.
7. ELAM MOORE m. ELFRINZA CAMPBELL
8. JAMES HALL MOORE.

Executors: Son ELAM MOORE and son in law AMZI HOUSTON.

Witnesses: MATTHEW WALLACE and ROBERT W. PARKS. (W. Book "4" p. 172).

The name of the first wife of JAMES MOORE is not known. He married second CINTHIA JOHNSON, FEB. 13, 1827, with DAVID PARKS as Security.

**ELAM MOORE - HIS WILL.** Son of the above JAMES MOORE. Will executed in Mecklenburg County Jan. 29, 1840, the day before his death, in which he named the following legatees:

Sister: MARGARET MOORE

Bros: JOHN MOORE and SAMUEL MOORE.

Children:

JAMES CAMPBELL MOORE  
MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE  
CHARLES ROBINSON MOORE.

Executors: Brother in law WILLIAM LUCKY, the husband of MARY MOORE.

Witnesses: WILLIAM C. MOORE and JOHN PARKS.

JAMES CAMPBELL MOORE married MARY J. MCCORMIE May 1, 1855  
JAMES HALL MOORE married KEELAN PARKS, April 6, 1825, with LEVI PARKS, Security.  
MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE married JAMES M. CALDWELL Jan. 15, 1851.

**ANDREW MOORE - HIS WILL** (Son of JAMES MOORE and his wife MARGARET MOORE). Probated Mecklenburg County, North Carolina and dated November 23, 1843. Mentions the following legatees:

His wife JANE (BAIN) MOORE.

Daughters:

1. JENNIE E. MOORE
2. MARGARET E. MOORE
3. MELISSA M. MOORE m. CLARK
4. HANNAH EMILINE MOORE m. JOHN HARTY MONTGOMERY.

Sons: 5. ANDREW FLETCHER MOORE

6. AMZI ALEXANDER MOORE

7. JAMES SAMPLE MOORE

Witnesses: WILLIAM P. CHRISTENSEN & JAMES SHIELDS.

The above ANDREW MOORE was the father of the BETHESSA METHODIST CHURCH, the first, it is said, of that denomination between the YADKIN and CATAWBA RIVERS in Mecklenburg County.

**JOSEPH MOORE - HIS WILL.** Probated Mecklenburg County, N. C. and dated May 13, 1769. The following legatees are mentioned:

Wife: MARY MOORE

Daur: ANNE LEMON.

Son: JOSEPH MOORE.

The son JOSEPH was directed to take care of his mother while she lived and was made executor. Witnesses: JOHN SCOTT, JOHN TODD and WILLIAM MCINTYRE.

**JOSEPH MOORE - HIS WILL.** Probated Mecklenburg County, N. C. November 3, 1797. (This is thought to have been the JOSEPH, son of the JOSEPH above who left will in 1769, but he may have been the son of the first DAVID MOORE and brother of HUGH SR.) Names wife MARY and two sets of children, showing he had evidently been twice married. He mentions

"My seven elder children, already settled off, viz:"

1. JOHN MOORE
2. MARY FARMER
3. MARGARET NELSON
4. GEORGE MOORE
5. JANE BELL
6. SARAH DICKSON
7. ESTHER DICKSON,

to each of whom he leaves the sum of one dollar each.

My neighbors, HUGH TORRENCE, WILLIAM BRAN ALEXANDER and JOHN SHARPE to sell the home place (400 acres), for my widow when she requests it, she to have one-sixth part of the sale price.

Sons JOSEPH, JAMES and EPHRAIM to have 40 pounds each, son GEORGE 20 pounds and remainder to be equally divided to my six youngest children.

Executors, friends: HUGH TORRENCE, WILLIAM BRAN ALEXANDER and JOHN SHARP.

Witnesses: WILLIAM LEECH, JAMES PHEL, SR. and J. W. ALEXANDER.

Signed: JOSEPH MOORE.

**CATHERINE ALEXANDER (Widow) - HER FAMILY.** She was the widow of THEOPHILUS ALEXANDER, a brother of JOHN MCINTYRE ALEXANDER and his sister JEMIMA SHARPE. Catherine died in 1775 in MECKLENBURG and left will. Her children were:

1. REV. JOSEPH ALEXANDER
2. GEORGE ALEXANDER
3. SOPHIA ALEXANDER m. SHARP.
4. MARGARET ALEXANDER m. JOHN CANNON.
5. ANN ALEXANDER m. a CANNON.
6. CATHERINE ALEXANDER m. BENJAMIN SHARP

The father of these children, THEOPHILUS ALEXANDER, is said to have died in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND in 1766, before his wife and family and sister and several brothers came to Mecklenburg County.

The above information, furnished by a reliable source, clears up the identity of REV. JOSEPH ALEXANDER, who was known to be a nephew of JOHN MCINTYRE ALEXANDER and the others. It was this JOSEPH ALEXANDER, one time Minister and classical school teacher in MECKLENBURG COUNTY who established a school on BULLOCK'S CREEK in South Carolina, which place was one of refuge during the American revolution.

**JOSEPH DARNELL - HIS WILL.** Probated in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. and dated August 12th, 1812. Names the following legatees:

Sons:

1. JOSHUA DARNELL
2. JOSEPH R. DARNELL
3. JOHN DARNELL
4. WILLIAM DARNELL

Daughters:

5. JENNIE CUNNINGHAM
6. ELIZABETH SMITH
7. SUELY BOYD
8. POLLY COFFMAN
9. PATSY DARNELL
10. WINIFRED SMITH

Wife:

WINIFRED DARNELL.

Executors: BENJAMIN PERSONS of YORK, S. C. and the testator's wife WINIFRED.

**NATHANIEL CUNNINGHAM - HIS WILL** (This is a corrected abstract in lieu of one on another page) Will dated October 26, 1830. Legatees named were:

Daughters:

1. WINIFRED DARNELL
2. ELIZABETH ROBINSON
3. JANE H. RIVES

Son:

4. ELIJAH CUNNINGHAM

GRAND-daughter:

ELIZABETH A. M. CUNNINGHAM in a deed of gift with ELIJAH CUNNINGHAM as agent for his child-  
dren.

Executors: BENJAMIN PERSONS, of YORK, S. C. and his son ELIJAH CUNNINGHAM.

**MOSES PARKS - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina and dated July 15, 1822. Names the following:

Wife: MARY PARKS.

Children:

1. GEORGE PARKS
2. THOMAS PARKS
3. JOHN PARKS
4. OTTIEY PARKS
5. MOSES PARKS
6. JAMES PARKS
7. POLLY PARKS.

Witnesses: MILAS JAY ROBINSON, and ANDREW

HRA.

NOTE: JAMES SHARP of GREENE COUNTY, GA. sold lands to GEORGE PARKS, of MECKLENBURG County, N. C. in 1815.

**WINIFRED DARNELL - HER WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, N. C. and dated in 1829.

Names:

ELIJAH CUNNINGHAM, grandson.

Children of JANE CUNNINGHAM, deceased, including ELIAS and others, the same as in the will of JOSEPH DARNELL, whose widow she was.

**JAMES CUNNINGHAM - HIS WILL.** Probated in Mecklenburg County, N. C. in 1833. Names the following legatees:

Wife: LETITIA CUNNINGHAM

Sons: ANDREW, WILLIAM, ROBERT and JAMES CUNNINGHAM.

Daughter: ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM.

Gr. Daughter: MARY LOWRY CUNNINGHAM (Or LOUISE), daughter of son WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM.

**WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM - HIS WILL.** Probated in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., and dated June 21, 1842. Names legatees:

Daughters:

1. MARY D. CUNNINGHAM
  2. MARY CUNNINGHAM, to whom he leaves one-third of his MOUNTAIN CREEK plantation.
  3. ELIZABETH HAWFIELD
- Wife: JANE CUNNINGHAM.
- Sons:
4. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM
  5. WILLIAM S. CUNNINGHAM
  6. JAMES CUNNINGHAM, to whom he leaves the ARNOLD PLANTATION, reserving about fifteen acres woodland on LETITIA CUNNINGHAM'S line.
- Grandson: JAMES W. HAWFIELD.
- Executor: Son ROBERT CUNNINGHAM.

**THOMAS DOWNS - HIS WILL.** Probated MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina and dated in 1839. Legatees mentioned:

Children:

1. MARGARET WILIN
2. FRANCES GRIFFITH.
3. CAROLINE CUNNINGHAM
4. LARKIN DOWNS
5. JONATHAN DOWNS

Grandson: GRIFFITH.

Executor: JONATHAN DOWNS.

Witnesses: JOHN SHARP and AUSTIN SHARP.

NOTE: JOHN SHARP sold lands to SAMUEL DOWNS in 1813, and THOMAS DOWNS witnessed deeds of JOHN, THOMAS and CUNNINGHAM SHARP in 1814.

**ISAIAH CUNNINGHAM FITTEN - HIS WILL.** This will was proven in GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, July 21, 1814. (Deceased from MECKLENBURG CO. N. C.)

Mentions:

1. ISAIAH A. FITTEN, of Greene Co. (self).

Items:

1. My mother, MARGARET SHARP.
2. POLLY CUNNINGHAM
3. ELLEN KERR. Money to be paid to WILLIAM MOORE for the purpose of schooling the children of my sister POLLY MOORE, and \$50.00 to SAMUEL KERR for the purpose of schooling the children of my sister, ELLEN KERR.
4. POLLY MOORE \$25.00
5. To my beloved friend ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM \$75.00 for buying a suit of clothes.
6. My brother JOHN FITTEN, all my clothes
7. After all just debts are paid I allow ISAIAH C. FITTEN, one-half, JAMES FITTEN one-fourth, and ELIZA A. FITTEN, the balance.
8. Part of my negroes (naming them) to work for my mother, and after her death they are to serve JOHN FITTEN.
9. Slave Peter is to serve ISAIAH C. FITTEN, son of JOHN FITTEN.

Executors: JOHN FITTEN and JAMES HERBIT.

Witnesses: JOHN SIMPSON, THOMAS TAYLOR and DANIEL FITTERATE.

**ISAIAH FITTEN - HIS ESTATE.** Account of sale of his estate in Mecklenburg County, N. C.

"ISAIAH FITTEN, late of this County, deceased, March 12, 1783." Endorsed on the back:

"Inventory of JOSIAH FITTEN. Purchasers were: EDWARD SHARP, SR. and ROGER CUNNINGHAM.

Certified: Dec. 29, 1783.



MARGARET BARR - HER WILL. Mecklenburg Co. North Carolina. About 1780. Mentions a step-daughter NANCY BARR, daughter MARY GILLIMON (?) and her son JAMES BARR. Executors were JOHN S. BARNETT and JOHN WILSON (Probably John McName Wilson's father). Witnesses were ISAAC ONE and JOHN WILSON.

CHARLES CUMMINS - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina September 13, 1777 (Book A p. 182). Names his wife REBECCA, his sons JOHN and FRANCIS and his daughters ELIZABETH, REBECCA and JEAN CUMMINS. Legacies also (apparently) to EPHRAIM BRYAN, ISAAC ALEXANDER, WILLIAM ALLEN - ANDER (son of REBECCAH) and to my son FRANCIS CUMMINS the plantation on which I dwell, after the death of my wife. Executors wife and my son FRANCIS CUMMINS. Witnesses were DAVID HAY, JOHN HUTCHINS and JOSEPH GRAHAM.

NOTE: Francis Cummins, the son and executor of the above testator, was the Rev. Francis Cummins, famous teacher and preacher, of whom more will be said later in these notes.

NATHANIEL CUNNINGHAM - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, dated October 26th, 1830. Mentions his daughter WINNIFRED BARROW (?) ELIZABETH ROBINSON and JAMES S. RYAN or RIVERS, son ELIJAH CUNNINGHAM and grand-daughter ELIZABETH M. A. CUNNINGHAM. Witnesses were JOHN KIMS, JAMES KIMS and JAMES BOOTH.

JOHN DAVIDSON - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, January 24, 1778 (Book G p. 14) mentions sons JAMES, JOHN, SAMUEL and THOMAS DAVIDSON; son in law HUGH BRYSON. Executors are JAMES and JOHN DAVIDSON, and witnesses JAMES HARR and ANDREW MORRISON. He married MARY MORRISON.

JOHN DAVIDSON who made the above will was a son of JOHN DAVIDSON and his wife a MRS. MORRISON, the parents also of MAJ. WILLIAM DAVIDSON, of SWANANOA. The testator's wife was MARY BRYAN, and he was killed by the Indians according to one account. His sister ELIZABETH was the wife of EPHRAIM McLEAN.

THOMAS DAVIDSON - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg Co. N. C. June 8, 1800. Mentions his wife SARAH and a daughter MARY LONG DAVIDSON, and brothers JAMES, JOHN and SAMUEL DAVIDSON; also his brother in law HUGH BRYSON. The Executors of this will were DR. JOSEPH ALEXANDER, ROBERT DAVIDSON and ROBERT BRYSON, "my nephew". The witnesses were WILLIAM McLEAN, Ephraim B. Davidson and ARCHIBALD FURR.

This THOMAS DAVIDSON was the son of JOHN DAVIDSON, who made the will just above in 1778.

WILLIAM DAVIDSON - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County, N. C. OCT. 15, 1780. Mentions his wife as MARY and their children, but only names one son ISAAC DAVIDSON. Mentions his brother GEORGE DAVIDSON. Wife and his brother in law JOHN McGUILOUGH named Executors. Witnesses were JOHN THOMPSON, HUGH DAVIDSON and ISAAC McGUILOUGH.

Who was this WILLIAM DAVIDSON?

JAMES ELLIOTT - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg Co. N. C., March 13, 1778. Names his wife MARY & son ROBERT ELLIOTT; also daughters MARTHA and ISABELLA ELLIOTT. Mentions his father ROBERT ELLIOTT and his wife MARY to be his Executors. The witnesses were ANDREW McNEAL and WALTER DAVIS.

SOLOMON ELLIOTT - HIS WILL. Recorded in Mecklenburg County, N. C. in Book 9., but the testator was "Of the Province of Pennsylvania and County of Chester. He leaves the sum of THIRTY POUNDS to his father ANDREW ELLIOTT & TWENTY POUNDS money to each of the following named legatees (whose place of residence is not given, but presumably some of them must have been living in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina)

My eldest brother JOHN ELLIOTT  
My brother ROBERT ELLIOTT  
My brother JOSEPH ELLIOTT  
My brother ANDREW ELLIOTT  
My eldest sister MARGARET ELLIS  
My sister MARTHA BOGGS  
My sister ALICE ELLIOTT  
My sister SARAH McNEAL  
My sister RACHEL ELLIOTT

The balance of my estate to be divided between my brothers ANDREW and JAMES ELLIOTT, and my sisters MARGARET and RACHEL ELLIOTT. Executors brothers JOSEPH and ANDREW ELLIOTT. Witnesses REBECCAH JAMES BAILEY, LEONEL PATTON and WILLIAM McWHIRTER.

MOSES MOORE - HIS WILL. Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, OCT. 5, 1786. (Will Book B, page 66). To my wife ANNE MOORE, in lieu of her dower, 1 feather bed and furniture; one big black mare, four cows, all the sheep and the privilege of living and enjoying the profits of the plantation during her widowhood, and support our THREE CHILDREN, cloths and school them.

Daughter (?) Abigail Robinson, one case of drawers and five shillings.

Son JAMES MOORE  
Son WILLIAM MOORE  
Daughter MARY SCOTT MOORE

All of my estate except my negroes to be sold and divided between MY THREE CHILDREN, JAMES, WILLIAM and MARY SCOTT MOORE, when the sons become of age. My neighbors JAMES HENRY, BENJAMIN ALEXANDER and JOHN McNEITT ALEXANDER to be my executors.

MY SISTER ABIGAIL ROBINSON.

Witnesses JAMES SHARPE, JEREMIAH SHARPE and J. McNEITT ALEXANDER.

NOTE: The Clerk in copying evidently made an error, as "My Three Children" are mentioned twice in this will, and ABIGAIL ROBINSON is mentioned a second time as "my sister". Evidently Abigail was his sister.

MOSES and ANNE MOORE are buried at HOPKINS CHURCH. He died in 1793 at the age of 62 and ANN lived until 1808 and died at the age of 65. The charge has been made in error that this MOSES MOORE was a Tory during the revolution, which charge is refuted by the names of the well known patriots who were named as his NEIGHBORS and EXECUTORS of his will.

# MARRIAGE RECORDS AND RELATIONSHIPS OF MECKLENBURG PEOPLE

ABERNATHY, ELIZABETH m. Jan. 2, 1798 to WILLIAM HENDERSON.

ABERNATHY, DR. JAMES SAMUEL m. (1) LEMORA POSTS & (2) HATTIE DAVIDSON (Da. of JOHN SPRINGS DAVIDSON). No date.

ABERNATHY, JOHN CONNELLY (b. 1820) m. HANCOY JOHNSON BLYTHE (Da. of SAMUEL BLYTHE and ISABELL HANCE).

ABERNATHY, LOCKY T. m. JOSIA T. MOORE, Jan. 6, 1830, ARNER SHARPE, Sec.

ABERNATHY, RICHARD BLYTHE m. ELLA HARRY. No date. He the son of JOHN CONNELLY ABERNATHY.

ABERNATHY, SIMA PHARR (b. 1811) m. JAMES ABERNATHY HENDERSON (No date).

ABERNATHY, SIDNEY TURNER m. ELIZABETH CAROLINE DAVENPORT (b. in 1803). No other date.

ABERNATHY, SUSAN ISABELLA m. W. S. MCCORD of PAW CREEK. She died in 1914. No other date.

ALEXANDER, ABIGAIL H. m. SAMUEL C. CALDWELL, May 8, 1793.

ALEXANDER, ABRAHAM (one of the signers) married DORCAS (from will). No date.

ALEXANDER, ADAM (one of the signers) m. MARY SHELLEY, in Maryland. No date given.

ALEXANDER, AMOS m. MARY SHARP, of MARYLAND, and came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY. He was brother of JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER, the signer.

ALEXANDER, BENJAMIN WILSON (b. 1806) m. ELWIRA DAVIS MCCOY, March 6, 1828.

ALEXANDER, CATHERINE m. EZEKIEL SHARP (son of JERIMAH ALEXANDER SHARP. No date given.

ALEXANDER, DOVIE m. REV. HUGH B. CUMMINGHAM. No date. Da. of MOSES WINSLOW ALEXANDER.

ALEXANDER, ELIZA m. SAMUEL BLAIR Nov. 26, 1823.

ALEXANDER, COL. GEORGE m. MARGARET HARRIS, dau. of CHARLES HARRIS. No date.

ALEXANDER, GEORGE WASHINGTON (son of WILLIAM B. ALEXANDER) m. three times: (1) SARAH PHARR HARRIS Jan. 6, 1842; (2) MINERVA LATITIA GILLESPIE, Aug. 10, 1847; (3) SALLY SHARPE JETTON, Feb. 28, 1855.

ALEXANDER, HELENA m. HUGH MOORE March 1, 1824. ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, Sec.

ALEXANDER, JAMES m. HANNAH CLARK, Oct. 16, 1798.

ALEXANDER, JAMES MCKNITT (son of WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER m. MARY LOUISA WILSON, July 16, 1844. His widow m. DIXON KERNS of FREDWELL.

ALEXANDER, JERIMAH married THOMAS SHARPE in Maryland "about 1762".

ALEXANDER, JOHN BREVARD m. ANNIE LOWRIE, daughter of SAMUEL LOWRIE in 1858.

ALEXANDER, JOHN MCKNITT (one of the signers) m. JANE or JEAN BAIN in MARYLAND "about 1762".

ALEXANDER, JOHN MCKNITT (son of JAMES ALEXANDER and wife MARY LOUISA WILSON) married MARY ELIZABETH HENDERSON, June 4, 1872. She a sister of Dr. Harvey C. Henderson.

ALEXANDER, JOHN RAMSEY m. VIOLET JANE DAVIDSON, daughter of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON. The date of marriage not found.

ALEXANDER, JOHN R. married HARRIETT HENDERSON, Dec. 14, 1723. Another account says Dec. 19, 1723. He the son of WILLIAM B. ALEXANDER.

ALEXANDER, DR. JOSEPH MCKNITT (1774 - 1841) son of JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER, the signer, m. DOVIE WILSON WINSLOW, daughter of Col. Moses Winslow, August 3, 1797.

ALEXANDER, MARGARET MCKNITT m. FRANCIS ALEXANDER RAMSEY (father of the Tennessee Historian) April 7, 1789.

ALEXANDER, MOSES WINSLOW m. VIOLET WILSON WINSLOW GRAHAM, daughter of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM, Dec. 27, 1821.

ALEXANDER, NATHANIEL (Governor) m. MARGARET BREVARD, daughter of EPERAIM BREVARD and his wife MARGARET FOLK. No Date found.

ALEXANDER, SARAH, daughter of ADAM ALEXANDER (the signer) m. CAPT. JOHN SPRING. No date of the marriage found.

ALEXANDER, SOPHIA, daughter of JOHN RAMSEY ALEXANDER, married JOHN SAMPLE. No date found.

ALEXANDER, MAJ. THOMAS married a MISS MORRISON, sister of NEIL MORRISON (the signer). No date found.

ALEXANDER, ROBERT DAVIDSON m. ABIGAIL BAIN CALDWELL (da. of Rev. S. C. Caldwell) in 1829. Parents of the HISTORIAN ALEXANDER.

ALEXANDER, WILLIAM BAIN m. VIOLET DAVIDSON, daughter of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, August 26, 1791.

ALEXANDER, WILLIAM BAIN, JR. m. THERESA ALEXANDER, March 10, 1825.

ALLISON, ELIA m. GEORGE HENRY STEPHENS, Dec. 24, 1902.

ALLISON, JOHN m. ELLIENOR BUCHANAN in July, 1799.

ALLISON, MARGARET m. JAMES TORRENCE, son of JAMES TORRENCE and his wife NANCY DAVIDSON No date found.

ANDREWS, WILLIAM, married BARBARA CALDWELL April 16, 1792.

BAKER, ELIZABETH THOMSON (widow of SAMUEL BAKER) m. CHARLES HARRIS about 1760.

BALCH, ANN (daughter of HEBEKIAH JAMES BALCH the signer) m. SAMUEL CALDWELL, son of ROBERT of Charlotte County, Va., March 6, 1794.

BALCH, HEBEKIAH JAMES m. MISS CONNELL about 1767. He was one of the signers and his widow married a McWHORTER and moved to TENNESSEE.

BALDRIDGE, ELIZABETH m. WILLIAM STEELE HENDERSON Sept. 18, 1804.

BALDWIN, ALLEN m. ELIZABETH HENDERSON on June 3rd 1818.

BARNES, ELIZABETH m. WILLIAM RICE, July 14, 1803. WILLIAM BURTON, Sec.

BARNETT, ANNE m. JAMES JACK, JR. (b. 1775) but no date given.

BARNETT, ESTHER, married SAMUEL CALDWELL March 11 1816.

BARNETT, JOHN married ANN SPRATT (estimated about 1752-3. Their daughter SUSAN born 1761.

BARNETT, LEVITY C. m. JOHN M. CROCKETT, Sept. 29, 1828. JOHN J. DUNLAP and SAMUEL THOMPSON, Sec.

BARNETT, MARY m. CAPT. THOMAS JACK. She born before 1760. No date of marriage.

BARNETT, SUSAN m. GEORGE W. SMARTT in 1775.

BARR, JOHN m. SARAH HOWELL December 1, 1865.

BARRY, VIOLET m. WILLIAM MONTEITH, Sept. 4, 1807. HUGH BARRY, Sec.

BEATTY, MILLY m. JOHN BONDEN (named spelled BOWDEN on signature) March 1, 1842.

BEATTY, WILLIAM, married CAROLINE REA, Apr. 1, 1841.

BEECHER, HANNAH m. WILLIAM REA March 23, 1814.

BIRD, LUCY married JAMES CLARK, Sept. 18, 1805.

BLACK, JOSEPH m. MARTHA MORROW, Aug. 17, 1837.

BLAIR, JOHN m. ELIZABETH SNELL, March 26, 1800.

BLAIR, LAIRD m. MARGARET C. ORR, July 24, 1833.

BLAIR, SAMUEL m. ELIZA ALEXANDER Nov. 26, 1823.

BLAKELY, THOMAS H. m. MARGARET H. MORROW, Sept. 20, 1836.

BLYTHE, ANN m. THOMAS MARTIN, October 17, 1786.

BLYTHE, NANCY JOHNSON m. JOHN C. ABERNATHY. He was born 1820. No date given of marriage.

BLYTHE, SAMUEL m. PATSY BOND, May 9, 1803.

BLYTHE, SAMUEL (1790-1866) m. ISABELLA NANCE and were parents of NANCY JOHNSON BLYTHE. They were married Jan. 8, 1822.

BOATWRIGHT, SAMUEL m. NANCY WEATHERS on August 1, 1792.

BOGGS, ASEABEL (ARCHIBALD?) m. ESTHER MCCOY Jan. 25, 1792.

BOND, JAMES m. PEGGY MORROW (or McCULLOUGH) April 27, 1802. Another entry reads Nov. 25, 1802.

BOND, PATSY m. SAMUEL BLYTHE, May 9, 1803.

BOND, POLLY m. ALLEN MOORE Oct. 20, 180\_\_

BOND, THOMAS m. RHODA BOND, Dec. 30, 1790.

BOWERS, ELIZABETH m. GEORGE MORROW, September 23, 1819. WILLIAM BUSBY, Sec.

BOXTELL, POLLY m. JAMES REA in 1809. Exact date omitted.

BRADSHAW, LOUISE m. ROBERT B. MORROW, March 11, 1852.

BREYARD, CAPT. ALEXANDER m. REBECCA DAVIDSON, a daughter of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON.

BREYARD, EPHRAIM m. MARGARET POIK, daughter of THOMAS POIK. No date secured.

BREYARD, JOHN (the N. C. ancestor) m. JANE McWHORTER, sister of REV. McWHORTER, the early minister from MARYLAND. Date unavailable.

BREYARD, MARGARET, daughter of EPHRAIM & wife MARGARET POIK, m. NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, the GOVERNOR. Date not found.

BROWN, ADAMS m. JENNIE MORROW, April 23, 1801. (Daughter of DAVID MORROW - See will of 1810)

BROWN, BENJAMIN m. EREKLY MCCARTY Jan. 7, 1888

BROWN, JOHN m. BETSY SHAMP Feb. 22, 1802. WILLIAM WALKER, Sec.

CAIN, ELISHA m. CATHERINE LEWIS Feb. 6, 1805 FRANCIS LEWIS, Sec.

CALDWELL, ALEXANDER (son of DR. DAVID CALDWELL of GUILFORD) m. SARAH DAVIDSON, a daughter of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, signer, OCT. 9, 17\_\_ 4. ISAAC ALEXANDER and JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, Sec.

CALDWELL, ANDREW H. m. SARAH A. WILLIAMS on March 26, 1844 JOHN M. CALDWELL, Sec.

CALDWELL, ANDREW m. MARGARET M. QUARTY Feb. 12, 1853. JEREMIAH HOWIE, Sec.

CALDWELL, BARBARA m. WILLIAM ANDREWS, April 16, 1792.

CALDWELL, DANIEL m. ISABELLA SHIELDS Jan. 18, 1826.

CALDWELL, REV. DAVID (Of Guilford) married RACHEL CRAIGHEAD, daughter of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, in 1760. (He was son of an ANDREW CALDWELL and his wife MARTHA, says ALEXANDER).

CALDWELL, DAVID m. MARY SMITH, June 29, 1791. STEPHEN ALEXANDER and JOHN ALLISON Sec.

CALDWELL, DAVID F. m. HARRIETT E. DAVIDSON March 30, 1826. JOSHUA D. BOYD, Sec.

CALDWELL, DAVID A. m. MRS. MARTHA CALDWELL, Dec. 12, 1836. WILLIAM B. ALEXANDER, Sec.

CALDWELL, EDWARD m. ANN E. TORRENCE, August 11, 1828. ANDREW CALDWELL, Sec.

CALDWELL, HUGH M. m. MARTHA A. KERR in 1857.

CALDWELL, JAMES m. MARY DIXON, Feb. 23, 1831. JOHN M. McLEAN, Sec.

CALDWELL, JAMES m. MINTY PARKS, August 12, 1816. ROBERT CALDWELL, Sec.

CALDWELL, JAMES m. MARGARET MOORE, the daughter of ELAM MOORE, Jan. 15, 1851.

His full name was JAMES M. MOORE & her full name MARGARET C. MOORE.

CALDWELL, JANE, daughter of REV. SAMUEL C. CALDWELL m. REV. W. S. PHARR.

This is a matter of family history, but we do not find the exact date. They were the parents of REV. SAMUEL C. PHARR.

CALDWELL, J. C. m. LILLA A. HENDERSON, July 1, 1856.

CALDWELL, JEFF m. AMANDA HUNTER Jan. 11, 1866.

CALDWELL, JOHN m. MARGARET HOWIE, Feb. 26, 1823. JEREMIAH HOWIE, Sec.

The name HOWIE in this family was spelled HUEY on the older grave-stones, as we were informed by members of the family and as the grave-stones reveal.

CALDWELL, DR. PINCKNEY C. m. SARAH R. WILSON, Dec. 12, 1831.

CALDWELL, ROBERT m. LAVINIA HUSTON Dec. 27, 1819

CALDWELL, ROBERT m. MARY SHIELDS March 20, 1839 & ISAAC ALEXANDER and WILLIAM ANDREWS were Sec.

CALDWELL, SAMUEL m. ANN BALCH, March 6, 1794.

He is said to have been the son of ROBERT CALDWELL (son of the original JOHN CALDWELL) of CHARLOTTE COUNTY, Virginia, CALDWELL SETTLEMENT, and she the daughter of HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH, one of the "signers".

CALDWELL, REV. SAMUEL C. m. ABIGAIL BAIN ALEXANDER in 1792.

He married as his second wife ELIZABETH LINDSAY, of GREENSBORO, N. C. Another account says he married 1st on May 8, 1793.

CALDWELL, SAMUEL m. ESTHER BARNETT March 11, 1818. AMOS BARNETT, Sec.

CALDWELL, DR. D. THOMAS m. HARRIETT DAVIDSON, a daughter of HON. WILLIAM DAVIDSON. No date found. They had eight children.

CALHOUN, HANNAH m. HUGH ROWAN, May 26, 1792, and THOMAS NEELY was Sec.

CAMPBELL, ELFRIZA m. ELAM MOORE Jan. 18, in 1826. IRA PARKS, Sec.

CARLOCK, THOMAS m. HANNAH STEVENS, April 26, 1831.

CARRUTH, NANCY m. THOMAS HARRIS (Taken from family history. Date omitted.)

CARRUTHERS, MARY m. ELI CHAPPELL Jan. 7, 1866.

CASHON, HANNAH m. BRITTON RAY, Oct. 4, 1802.

CATHEY, FANNY m. WILLIAM CLARK, July 23, 1818.

CHAPPELL, ELI m. MARY CARRUTHERS, Jan. 7, 1866.

CHEEK, REBECCA A. m. HENRY WASHINGTON MARKS July 24, 1823. WILLIAM A. SMITH, Sec.

CHRISTENBURY, ARMINTA F. m. ANDREW F. MOORE in 1846.

CLARK, HANNAH m. JAMES ALEXANDER, Oct. 16, 1798.

CLARK, HELEN M. m. DAVID H. REA in 1848.

CLARK, JAMES m. SARAH M. McCORKLE Nov. 15, 1831 Le REA and B. GATES, Sec.

CLARK, JAMES m. LUCY BIRD Sept. 18, 1805.

CLARKE, JAMES m. MELISSA MOORE Nov. 24, 1829. A. A. MOORE, Sec.

CLARK, JESSE m. JANE P. McGIBONY, April 14, 1825.

CLARK, MARY m. WILLIAM COWAN Oct. 14, 1816.

CLARK, WILLIAM m. FANNY CATHEY July 23, 1818.

CLARK, WILLIAM m. LUCINDA MONTGOMERY Jan. 27, 1800.

COCHRAN, JOHN m. MARTHA REA June 16, 1816. JOHN REED and ANDREW REA, Sec.

COFFEY, DAVID S. m. JANE E. KERR July 24, 1843.

COFFEY, JOHN M. m. JANE KERR Jan. 7, 1839. DAVID MORROW, Sec.

COLBERT, ROBERT L. m. MARY JANE MASSEY May 20, 1839. J. R. C. MASSEY, Sec.

COLLINGS, MISS SOPHIA m. JOSEPH W. ROSS Feb. 19, 1822. ROBERT H. MORRISON.

COOK, MARY m. ELI MORROW Dec. 19, 1838. A. A. COFFEY, Sec.

COOK, W. S. m. LEMORA A. NEED Sept. 5, 1848. W. S. DANIEL, Sec.

COOPER, ALEXANDER m. ELIZABETH STINSON March 4, 1824.

COOPER, JOSEPH m. MARY LIVINGSTON March 30, 1791.

COWAN, DAVID m. FRANCES WADDELL May 20, 1835.

COWAN, POLLY m. JACKSON RODEN, Feb. 17, 1810. BENJAMIN RODEN, Sec.

COWAN, WILLIAM m. MARY CLARK, Oct. 14, 1816.

CRAIG, ALEXANDER m. AGNES HUEY March 9, 1804.

CRAIG, MARGARET m. JOHN HUEY March 9th, 1804. (Evidently brothers and sisters had a) (double wedding)



CRAIGHEAD, ALEXANDER, REV. We have been unable to learn the name of his wife, whom he probably married in VIRGINIA on the "Calf Pasture", nor the date of his marriage. He was married before 1780, because his son REV. THOMAS B. CRAIGHEAD was born that year, according to the tombstone records. The son died at NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE, in 1826, having married ELIZABETH B.

Rev. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD was the father in law of REV. DAVID CALDWELL D. D. of Guilford County; another daughter married a DUNLAP, and still another daughter became the wife of a MR. CRAWFORD, of South Carolina.

CRAWFORD, THOMAS m. MARY DAVIDSON, April 27, 1816. SAM W. DAVIDSON and JOHN M. ALEXANDER, Sec.

CROCKETT, ARCHIBALD m. DESORAN WILSON, Jan. 12, in 1792- WILLIAM POTTS and JAMES DOUGLASS, Sec.

CROCKETT, ARCHIBALD m. ESTHER DAVIS, April 3, 1820 JOHN M. QUARRY and ISAAC ALEXANDER, Sec.

From the will of JAMES DAVIS, an abstract of which is shown herein, we learn that ARCHIBALD CROCKETT married his daughter ESTHER. This will was probated in Mecklenburg County, April 18, 1837.

CROCKETT, ELIJAH m. MARY DAVIS, presumably in Mecklenburg County. No date.

MARY DAVIS, who married ELIJAH CROCKETT was a sister of WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, the famous N. Carolina Statesman and Jurist. This couple left a long line of descendants.

CROCKETT, ELIZABETH m. JOSEPH WALLIS April 10, 1823

ELIZABETH CROCKETT was the daughter of ELIJAH CROCKETT and MARY DAVIS, and JOSEPH WALLIS was the son of REV. JAMES WALLIS, the son in law of JOHN MCENITT ALEXANDER.

CROCKETT, JOHN M. m. LEVITT C. BARNETT Sept. 29th 1828. JOHN J. DUNLAP and SAMUEL THOMPSON Sec.

CROCKETT, MARGARET m. WILLIAM MORROW March 7, in 1794. ELI CROCKETT, Sec.

CROCKETT, MARGARET m. JOHN MCENITT WALLIS, the son of REV. JAMES WALLIS, in 1813.

CUNNINGHAM, FRANCES m. ROBERT HARRIS (JR.) son of a ROBERT HARRIS on ROCKY RIVER in CABARRUS, or what was afterwards CABARRUS - then Mecklenburg - before 1791. Date not given. ROBERT HARRIS, JR. of this record was a brother of a CHARLES HARRIS who married (2nd) ELIZABETH THOMPSON BAKER, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMPSON.

CUNNINGHAM, REV. RUGH D. m. DOVIE ALEXANDER, the daughter of DR. MORRIS WINSLOW ALEXANDER. The exact date not given.

CUNNINGHAM, JAMES m. MARY JANE REA Dec. 21, 1847. JOHN W. BLAIR, Sec.

CUNNINGHAM, MARGARET, daughter of ROGER CUNNINGHAM m. JAMES SHARP.

The bride was a sister of REV. ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM, vide

CUNNINGHAM, REBECCA m. JOHN BAIRD. No date of the marriage.

REBECCA and her husband moved to S. C. and later proceedings show that she was a sister of KEELAN, JACOB, GEORGE and JOHN CUNNINGHAM.

CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM K. m. REBECCA C. SWANN on Feb. 10, 1847. JAMES GLOVER, Sec.

CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM R. m. CAROLINE DOWNS on July 16, 1830. JAMES PARRIS, Sec.

CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM married JANE SMITH Oct. 17, 1830. RICHARD SHARP, Sec.

CURSTON, JOHN m. LINDA E. POTTS, Feb. 29, 1825 JEREMIAH CURSTON, Sec.

CUNNINGHAM, ELEANOR daughter of ROGER CUNNINGHAM m. JOHN SHARP. No date.

DAYENPORT, ELIZABETH CAROLINE (b. 1823) married SYDNEY TURNER ARKHAMST. No date.

DAVIDSON, ADAM BREVARD m. MISS SPRING, daughter of JOHN SPRING and his wife SARAH ALEXANDER. No date.

DAVIDSON, HARRIETT E. m. DAVID F. CALDWELL March 30, 1826. JOSEPH D. BOYD, Sec.

DAVIDSON, ISABELLA RAMSEY, widow of ROBERT DAVIDSON (father of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON) m. HENRY HENRY, a teacher. No date.

DAVIDSON, ISABELLA S. G. m. JAMES W. MOORE Jan. 19, 1835. A. R. INTIE, Sec.

DAVIDSON, MARY BREVARD m. ROBERT HARRIS as his second wife. No date.

This ROBERT HARRIS was the son by his first marriage of CHARLES HARRIS, who married second, ELIZABETH THOMPSON BAKER, daughter of the pioneer minister REV. JOHN THOMPSON.

DAVIDSON, MARY m. THOMAS CRAWFORD Apr 27, 1816 SAM W. DAVIDSON and JOHN M. ALEXANDER Sec

DAVIDSON, MARY, sister of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON m. JAMES PRICE - another account states that his name was JOHN PRICE. Date of this marriage not found.

DAVIDSON, SARAH m. ALEXANDER CALDWELL Oct 9, 17 4. ISAAC ALEXANDER and JOHN MCENITT ALEXANDER Sec.

DAVIDSON, VIOLET m. WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER August 25, 1791.

DAVIDSON, MAJ. JOHN m. VIOLET WILSON, June 2 1761. She the daughter of SAMUEL WILSON.

DAVIDSON, WILLIAM LEE (son of GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON) m. ELIZABETH DAVIDSON the youngest daughter of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON.

She was called Aunt Betsy Lee DAVIDSON. They moved to ALABAMA, where her husband died in 1863. She is buried at Hopewell. They left no children.

DAVIS, ESTHER m. ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, April 3, 1820  
JOHN M. QUERRY & ISAAC ALEXANDER, Sec.

DAVIS, JANE m. DAVID MOORE in CABARRUS COUNTY, Dec.  
1, 1824. JAMES H. McCALL, Sec.

DIXON, MARY m. JAMES CALDWELL Feb. 23, 1831. JOHN  
M. McLEAN, Sec.

DOHERTY, MARY m. SAMUEL HANKIN Nov. 18, 1791.  
RICHARD HANKIN, Sec.

DOWNS, CAROLINE m. WILLIAM R. CUNNINGHAM, July 16  
1830. JAMES PARKS, Sec.

DUNN, ISABELLA m. THOMAS MOORE, Feb. 12, 1793.  
JOHN TODD, Sec.

DYKART, DR. CORNELIUS m. CHARITY JACK (Daughter  
of PATRICK JACK) no date. He died in 1800  
in GEORGIA. His wife was a sister of JAMES  
JACK.

EMERSON, SARAH m. JOSEPH S. MOORE Dec. 20, 1828  
STEPHEN EMERSON, Sec.

FALLS, ISABELLA (widow of COL. FALLS of the Rev-  
olution) m. HUGH FORENCE. (No date found).

FALLS, FERGUS (Dau. of Col. Falls) m. THOMAS Mc-  
KNIGHT. (No date).

FITZES, ELLEN m. SAMUEL KERR (Son of SAMUEL KERR  
SR.) No date found.

FITZES, JOHN m. POLLY FRANKLIN Feb. 27, 1798.

FITZES, POLLY m. WILLIAM MOORE, Feb. 19, 1805.  
JAMES HEDD, Sec.

FITZGERALD, MILES m. ELIZA PROCTOR, April 11 1836  
THOMAS PROCTOR, Sec. (This in LINCOLN CO.)

FLEWIKEN, MARY A. m. R. W. HEDD Nov. 22, 1844.  
JAMES C. ERA, Sec.

FORD, HANCOY m. ISAAC MOORE Nov. 5, 1800. JOHN  
JOHNSTON, Sec.

FRANKLIN, POLLY m. JOHN FITZES Feb. 27, 1798.

The FITZES FAMILY of the above  
records, moved to GEORGIA, and  
POLLY FITZES and WILLIAM MOORE  
as well as JOHN FITZES finally  
found their way to CHAMBERS CO  
ALABAMA.

GRAHAM, ANN m. THOMAS BARNETT, a revolutionary  
soldier. She a sister of GEN. JOS. GRAHAM.  
She died in Jackson, Tenn. in 1841.

GRAHAM, GEN. GEORGE (d. 1826) m. (1) FANNY CATHEY  
daughter of GEORGE CATHEY; m. (2) MRS. LIDIA  
POTTS, widow of WILLIAM POTTS.

GRAHAM, ELIZABETH (Dau. of GEORGE) m. WILLIAM M.  
BOSTWICK. No date.

GRAHAM, JANE m. WILLIAM E. McNEE. She the daugh-  
ter of GEN. GEORGE GRAHAM. No date found.

GRAHAM, POLLY (Dau. of GEN. GEORGE GRAHAM) mar-  
ried GEORGE CARRUTH. No date found.

GRAHAM, GEN. JOSEPH m. ISABELLA DAVIDSON -1787.

GRAHAM, SARAH (a sister of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM)  
m. ROBERT ALLISON (d. 1804). She died in  
1825. No date of marriage found.

GRAHAM, VIOLET WILSON WINSLOW m. MOSES WINSLOW  
ALEXANDER, Dec. 27, 1821.

The bride was the daughter of  
GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM.

GRIER, REV. ISAAC m. ISABELLA HARRIS (b. 1783)  
No date of marriage found. Family record.

GRIFFIN, JANE m. JACOB RODDEN, Jan. 25, 1795.  
UPSON STEW, Sec.

HALL, ISABELLA m. JAMES RAMSEY, Feb. 3, 1792.

HAMPTON, GEORGE m. CORNELIA HENDERSON, Feb. 29  
1804.

HANPER, MARGARET m. ROBERT HARRIS (b. 1731) a  
son of JAMES HARRIS and MARY McILHENNY.  
From family record. Date omitted.

HARGROVE, AGNES m. WILLIAM ROBINSON Oct. 9th  
1804. WALTER CARRUTH Sec.

HARGROVE, ANN m. RICHARD HANKIN May 18, 1825.  
ROBERT WILSON, Sec.

HARRIS, CHARLES m. (1) JANE McILHENNY and (2)  
ELIZABETH THOMSON BAKER.

The last marriage was about 1760.  
Elizabeth Thomson Baker was the  
widow of SAMUEL BAKER, and daugh-  
ter of the pioneer Presbyterian  
minister, Rev. JOHN THOMSON, who  
is buried at BAKER'S GRAVEYARD in  
upper Mecklenburg County. CHARLES  
HARRIS lived on ROCKY RIVER in  
the present CABARRUS COUNTY.

HARRIS, DAVID W. (Son of JOSIAH HARRIS) mar-  
ried ANN E. BUCKNER in 1865, and they  
moved to DILEY, TEXAS, below and West  
of SAN ANTONIO.

HARRIS, EUGEN m. MARTHA ROBINSON Jan. 11, 1788

HARRIS, ISAAC BOSS (1813-1897) married EMILY  
E. HORN. No date furnished.

HARRIS, ISABELL m. REV. ISAAC GRIER. She was  
born in 1783. No date of marriage found.

HARRIS, JAMES m. MARGARET DAVIDSON, daughter  
of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON. No date furnished.  
They moved to ALABAMA.

HARRIS, JAMES m. GRACE IGGITT. He born 1739.  
m. in CABARRUS territory. NO DATE.

HARRIS, JAMES m. JANE SLOAN HUNTER in 1813.  
Probably in CABARRUS COUNTY.

HARRIS, JAMES MOORE (1786-1844) m. MARGARET  
MARY MILLER March 31, 1812.

HARRIS, JAMES m. NANCY HUNTER in 1782, in what  
is now CABARRUS COUNTY.

HARRIS, JOHN m. MARTHA HUNTER March 31, 1790.

HARRIS, JOHN (b. 1781) m. NANCY MATTHEWS and  
they moved to TENNESSEE. From family rec-  
ords, and no date of marriage furnished.

HARRIS, JOHN m. JANE MOORE, April 7, 1777. This marriage is what is now CARABUS COUNTY. No date furnished by the family record.

HARRIS, JOSIAH m. MARGARET M. FURVANCE, Dec. 25, 1830. They moved to TENNESSEE.

HARRIS, MARGARET m. MATTHEW HENDERSON Mar 6, 1798.

HARRIS, MATTHEW m. HANNAH ROSS in 1784. He was b. in 1754.

HARRIS, ROBERT m. HANNAH REA in 1811.

HARRIS, ROBERT m. JANE McCANLE in 1779.

HARRIS, ROBERT m. MARY HERVARD DAVIDSON ( No DATE )

This ROBERT HARRIS was the son of CHARLES HARRIS, who married second, ELIZABETH THOMAS BAKER, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON. CHARLES was the ancestor of WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE HARRIS.

HARRIS, ROBERT ( Son of JAMES HARRIS ) m. MARGARET HAMPER about 1760. They lived on ROCKY RIVER in what is now CARABUS COUNTY. He was born in 1731.

HARRIS, ROBERT JR. ( Son of ROBERT HARRIS ) married FRANCES CUMMINGHAM ( Date not furnished ) They lived in what is now CARABUS COUNTY.

HARRIS, SAMUEL m. JENNETT HOUSTON, Oct. 10, 1782.

This SAMUEL HARRIS, reported as being of the second generation of the HARRIS FAMILY of ROCKY RIVER, is supposed to have been a son of a SAMUEL HARRIS and his wife DOROTHY WILKE.

HARRIS, SAMUEL m. MARTHA LAIRD, in what is now a part of CARABUS COUNTY. No date given.

HARRIS, SARAH ELIZABETH m. HECTOR McREIL in 1832.

HARRIS, THOMAS m. MARY PATTERSON. He was born in 1740 and died in 1791, and he and his wife MARY moved to GEORGIE COUNTY, GEORGIA.

HARRIS, THOMAS m. ( as his first wife ) MARGARET McKINNEY. No date furnished. He was brother of ROBERT HARRIS JR.

HAWKINS, JERIMAH m. JOSEPH REA July 15, in 1809. JAMES C. DAVIS, Sec.

HAWKINS, MARY JANE m. BENJAMIN MORROW, April 20, 1847. G. N. ALEXANDER, SECRETARY.

MARY JANE HAWKINS of the above record, was a daughter of HEN. WILLIAM HAWKINS, Governor of North Carolina, from 1812 to 1814, who lived in WARREN CO., a son of PHILEMON HAWKINS, JR. The groom was MAJ. BENJAMIN MORROW, of the war of 1812, and a prominent resident of MECKLENBURG, whose father was JAMES McKNIGHT MORROW.

HRIMS, AGNES m. DAVID MOORE, May 9, 1816. MARTIN McWHORTER, Sec.

The name McWHORTER is spelled McWHITER, but we think "o" is right.

HENDERSON, ADALINE (b. 1808) m. ROBERT NILES SAMPLE. No date found.

HENDERSON, ALEXANDER WOOD m. HANCI. Her last name unknown. He died 1790, and she 1793 Date of marriage not found.

HENDERSON, ANDREW ROBINSON m. RACHEL BOLARA HUFFINGS, May 26, 1850. He lived in the River Bend in what is now GASTON COUNTY.

HENDERSON, CAITHES ( d. 1793 ) married ELIZABETH ( last name unknown ) who died 1805, at the age of 77 years. Date of marriage not found.

HENDERSON, CAITHES m. LILLY PARKS Jan. 24, 1792

HENDERSON, CORNELIA m. GEORGE HAMPTON Feb. 29 1804.

HENDERSON, DAVID ROBINSON ( Of SUGAR CREEK ) m. MARGARET DAVIDSON ALEXANDER May 4, 1820.

HENDERSON, ELIZABETH m. ALLEN BALDWIN, June 3, 1818.

HENDERSON, HARRIST m. JOHN E. HENDERSON Dec. 14, 1823.

HENDERSON, ISAAC m. MARTHA JANE LOUISE HENDERSON, March 8, 1892.

HENDERSON, JAMES ABERNATHY m. SIRA PHARR ABERNATHY. She was born 1811. No date found.

HENDERSON, JANE m. ADAM MILLER April 13, 1804.

HENDERSON, JAMES SAMPLE m. MARGARET HARRY, and they had son HUGH CUMMINGHAM HENDERSON. No date of this marriage furnished.

HENDERSON, JOHN m. HESCOCA HENDERSON Jan 30, 1798.

HENDERSON, LILLIA A. m. J. C. CALDWELL July 1, 1856.

HENDERSON, MARGARET m. ROBERT ROBINSON Mar. 20 1790. JOHN ROBINSON, SEC.

HENDERSON, MARTHA E. m. E. L. BUREY, Oct 1, 1851.

HENDERSON, MARY ELIZABETH m. JOHN McWITT ALEXANDER, June 4, 1872. They were married by REV. S. C. PHARR.

HENDERSON, MATTHEW m. MARGARET HARRIS March 6, 1798.

HENDERSON, RICHARD m. ISABEL JAMISON Feb. 8th, 1798.

HENDERSON, ROBERT B. m. MARTHA CAROLINE SAMPLE Dec. 16, 1832.

HENDERSON, SUSANNAH m. THOMAS RAMSEY Oct 4, 1804.

HENDERSON, WILLIAM m. ELIZABETH ABERNATHY, Jan. 2, 1798.

HENDERSON, WILLIAM m. HANCI (last name unknown) (died and buried at GILEAD CHURCH in 1813.)

HENDERSON, WILLIAM STEELE m. ELIZABETH RAID - RIDGE, Sept. 8, 1804.

HENRY, ROBERT - FIRST PASTOR AT SPEAR CREEK.

HILL, WHITMELL m. MARY SHARP, March 21, 1814; JOHN L. DANIEL, Sec.

HILL, WILLIAM m. RAYMAN SHARP, July 24, 1821, with WHITMELL HILL, Sec.

HOUSTON, ELIZABETH m. JAMES KERR, about 1820; the daughter of SAMUEL KERR and MARY SPRATT.

HOUSTON, LORENA m. ROBERT CALDWELL Dec. 27, 1819.

HOUSTON, MARGARET m. CAPT. JAMES JACK, bearer of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION. Date not found.

HOUSTON, MATTHEW M. m. EUNICE MCCOY, oldest daughter of JOHN MCCOY. Sons in C. S. A.

HOWARD, HANCOY m. JOHN M. ORMOND Dec. 22, 1740 (?) (probably 1840.)

HOWIE (HUKY), MARGARET m. JOHN CALDWELL Feb. 25th 1823. JEREMIAH HOWIE, Sec.

HUKY, ELIZABETH m. HENRY MCCOYRON July 26, 1791.

HUKY, JOHN m. MARGARET CRAIG March 9, 1804.

HUSTER, MARTHA m. JOHN HARRIS, March 31, 1790.

HUNTER, HANCOY m. JAMES HARRIS in 1782, on ROCKY RIVER in what became CARROLL COUNTY.

REV. HUMPHREY HUNTER was Minister of STEELE CREEK CHURCH, from 1804 to 1807. See later about the Church, etc.

IRWIN, MARY ANN m. THOMAS MOORE Sept. 20, 1838. JOHN F. IRWIN and A. B. MOORE, Sec.

IRWIN, ROBERT m. ELIZABETH REA in 1817.

IRWIN, GEN. ROBERT (b. Aug. 26, 1740) m. a daughter of SEBASTIAN ALEXANDER, at an unknown date and lived in the STEELE CREEK SETTLEMENT.

JACK, CHARITY m. DR. CORNELIUS DYSART (Date not found) and they moved to GEORGIA where he died in 1800.

JACK, CYNTHIA m. A. S. COBBY. She was a daughter of CAPT. JAMES JACK. Date not found.

JACK, JAMES m. MARGARET HOUSTON. Date of marriage not found.

JACK, JAMES HOUSTON JR. m. ANNIE BARNETT. He was born in 1775. Date of marriage not secured.

JACK, JANE m. WILLIAM BARNETT. Date not found.

JACK, PATRICK, SR. m. LILLIAN McADOO, according to family tradition in PENNSYLVANIA. They were the ancestors of all the MECKLENBURG COUNTY JACK FAMILY.

JACK, WILLIAM HOUSTON m. FRANCES COMBINS, daughter of REV. FRANCIS COMBINS. Family records fail to give the date.

JACK, PATRICK, JR. m. HARRIETT SPEICHEL. (no date). He was the son of CAPT. JAMES JACK and grandson of PATRICK JACK. These JACKS moved to GEORGIA, ALABAMA and some to TEXAS.

JANISON, ISABELL m. RICHARD HENDERSON Feb. 8, 1798.

JOHN, ANNE m. ISABELLA KERR. He was killed in 1825 and widow and family moved to SELMA, ALABAMA.

JOHN, DANIEL m. ELIZABETH MCGILGROW. No Date. He the son of DAVID and MARY MOORE JOHN.

JOHN, DAVID m. MARY MOORE. She was daughter of ANDREW MOORE, of KENTHESDA. No date.

JOHN, EPHRAIM m. MARGARET SHARP Dec. 22nd, 1824. JAMES SHARP, SEC.

JOHNSTON, CYNTHIA m. JAMES MOORE Feb. 13, 1827. IRA PARKS, Sec.

JOHNSTON, MARY (Dau. of PATRICK JOHNSTON) m. SAMUEL LOWRIE, JR. He died 1846 in Mo.

JOHNSTON, PATRICK (said to have been from IRELAND) m. MISS ANNIE WALK. No date.

JONES, ELIZABETH m. HENRIKIAN MORROW Jan. 5th 1815.

KENNEDY, MARTHA ANN m. SAMUEL A. MOORE, April 16, 1851.

KERNS, JAMES HARPER m. CHARISSA ALEXANDER Aug. 23, 1825.

KERNS, THOMAS McCLOURE (1799-1868), son of WILLIAM KERNS and JANE McCLOURE, m. JANE McKNIGHT. Date not furnished.

KERR, AARON (Son of SAMUEL and MARY SPRATT) m. MARY SHARP, daughter of JOHN SHARP and ELLEN CUNNINGHAM, Feb. 17, 1823. JAMES SHARP, Sec.

KERR, JAMES (b. 1720) m. SUSANNAH STEPHENSON. No date given.

KERR, JAMES m. ELIZABETH HOUSTON about 1820.

KERR, JANE m. JOHN M. COFFEY Jan. 7, 1839, & DAVID MORROW was Sec.

KERR, JANE E. m. DAVID S. COFFEY July 24th, 1843.

KERR, MARGARET married a man named McILLAN. Date not stated.

KERR, MARTHA A. m. RICH M. CALDWELL in 1857.

KERR, SAMUEL m. MARY SPRATT (About 1800). or 1795.

KERR, SAMUEL m. ELLEN FITTER. No Date found.

KERR, SARAH m. ANDREW L. ROGERS Feb. 9, 1835. JOHN MILLER, Sec.

KERR, WILLIAM (Son of SAMUEL KERR and MARY SPRATT) m. JANE SHARP. No Date found.

KIRK, AGNES m. HARRIS ROBINSON May 11, 1795. JAMES HENDERSON, Sec.

KIRKPATRICK, JANE m. SAMUEL W. ROGERS, Feb. 25, 1823.

KNOT, GRACE ELIZABETH m. G. W. ROBINSON. No date of marriage located.



KERR, RACHEL m. JOHN McCALLLEY Sept. 12, 1785.

KING, DOLLY m. JAMES REED April 13, 1802. JOSEPH REED, Sec.

KING, POLLY m. JAMES REED, JR. April 13, 1802.

KNOX, JOANNA m. JOHN POLE (No date found) and they were the grandparents of THOMAS POLE, KEMEL POLE and others, and ancestors of PRESIDENT JAMES KNOX POLE.

KNOX, JANE m. SAMUEL POLE, before 1795 in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. They were ancestors of JAMES KNOX POLE who was born Nov. 2, 1795.

KNOX, SAMUEL m. MARY (Last name unknown) He died leaving will May 5, 1794, in Mecklenburg County; which see herein.

KNOX, AGNES (Son of SAMUEL KNOX and wife MARY) m. WILLIAM FITZUS (From Will - no date).

The wife of JAMES KNOX POLE was SARAH CHILDRESS, daughter of CAPT. JOEL CHILDRESS of Rutherford County, TENNESSEE.

SAMUEL KNOX lived near where the present town of CORNELIUS is located, about two or three miles South of DAVIDSON COLLEGE in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. The claim is made that his grandson JAMES K. POLE was born at that place, the his parents' home was down around PINEVILLE, below CHARLOTTE, where the POLE FAMILY had originally settled.

LAIRD, MANTHA m. SAMUEL HARRIS (Brother of ROBERT HARRIS, JR.) No Date found.

LANNING, BIDDY m. WILLIAM MOORE in August, 1833.

LEIGHT, GRACE m. JAMES HARRIS (1739-1797) in then MECKLENBURG, now GARRARD COUNTY. No Date.

LEWIS, CATHERINE m. ELISHA GAIN, Feb. 6, 1806, & FRANCIS LEWIS was Sec.

LIFE, AGNES JANE m. McKAMIE RUDOLPHUS FUGGETT in 1787.

LOWRIE, ANNIE m. JOHN BERNARD ALEXANDER (The Historian) in 1858.

LOWRIE, LILY m. BRAWLEY OATES and lived in CHARLOTTE (No date found).

LOWRIE, POLLY m. DR. DAVID R. DUNLAP, and also resided in CHARLOTTE. No date found.

LOWRIE, SAMUEL JR. m. MARY JOHNSTON (Daughter of PATRICK JOHNSTON. No Date.

LOWRIE, SAMUEL SR. m. MARGARET ALEXANDER, daughter of ROBERT ALEXANDER in 1788; secondly he married MARY HOFFMANN in 1811, daughter of MARGARET HOFFMANN of BERTIE COUNTY.

Dr. J. B. ALEXANDER says that Miss Lilly LOWRIE who became the wife of BRAWLEY OATES was the prettiest woman in all of MECKLENBURG. Brawley Oates for many years was connected with the office of the County Court Clerk.

MARKS, HENRY WASHINGTON m. REBECCA A. CHERRY July 24, 1823. WILLIAM A. SMITH, Sec.

MARKS, THOMAS m. MARGARET E. BUTTON April 21, 1832.

MARSHALL, JOHN m. ANN KIRMAN May 21, 1818.

MARTIN, JAMES W. m. HARRIETT D. REA in 1837?

MARTIN, JOSIAH m. MARY McCLARY (Daughter of ROBERT McCLARY) May 28, 1783.

MARTIN, JAMES m. MARGARET (Mentioned in his will in 1810, with children) NO DATE.

MARTIN, THOMAS m. ANN BLYTHE Oct. 17, 1786.

MASSEY, MARY JANE m. ROBERT L. COLEBERT May 20, 1839. J. R. C. MASSEY, Sec.

MASSEY, THOMAS P. m. ELIZABETH WORSHAM Oct. 24, 1823.

MATHEW, ELLEN m. JOHN ROGERS Feb. 2, 1800. (Exact year illegible).

McAULEY, MARGARET m. JAMES MOORE. No date.

They were the parents of the ANDREW MOORE who established the first METHODIST CHURCH in MECKLENBURG COUNTY and who died in 1843.

McAULEY, ELI HUGH (1851-1934) m. MARY LAURA MCCOY Nov. 15, 1876.

McCALL, ELIZA m. JAMES MASSEY Nov. 25, 1837.

McCALL, SARAH JANE m. E. P. ROGERS Sept. 25, 1865.

McCAULEY, JANE (McCALL?) m. ROBERT HARRIS in 1779.

McCAULEY, JOHN (McAULEY) JOHN m. RACHEL KERR Sept. 12, 1795.

McCAFFY, HENRI m. BENJAMIN BROWE Jan. 7, 1828.

McCLARY, MARY m. JOSIAH MARTIN May 28, 1783

McCLENDON, ELIZABETH m. DANIEL JOHN (A son of DAVID JOHN and his wife MARY MOORE) Date not furnished.

McCORMIE, JAMES m. MARY SHARP, April 4, 1803. ANDREW OLIPHANT, Sec.

McCORSON, HECTOR m. ELIZABETH HUFF July 26, 1791.

McCORRIN, HANNAH m. JEREMY REA, Jan. 8, 1839. ELIAS HANNEY, Sec.

McCORRIN, MARY J. m. JAMES C. MOORE May 1st, 1855.

McCORRIN SARAH M. m. JAMES CLARK Nov. 15th, 1821. LE (JEREMY) REA and BRAWLEY OATES Sec.

McCORRIN, THOMAS J. m. MARY ANN FUGGETT who was born 1825. No date of Marriage.

McCOY, ELVIRA DAVIS m. BENJAMIN WILSON ALEXANDER - March 6, 1828.

McCOY, ESTHER m. ABRAHAM (ARCHIBALD) BOOGS, Jan. 25, 1792.

McCOY, JOHN m. ESTHER FRASIER in 1798.

McCOY, MARSHALL HODOLOPHUS m. REBECCA ELIOISA ALLEN-ANDER May 6, 1827.

They lived a mile East of  
HOPEWELL CHURCH.

McCULLOUGH, ESTHER m. THURY MORROW, Jan. 17, 1820.  
AMOS McCULLOUGH, Sec.

McCULLOUGH, JENNIE m. DAVID MORROW, Nov. 26th,  
1808. ANDREW LOFTIN, Sec.

McDANIELS, JANE P. m. JONATHAN REED in 1822, with  
ROBERT LINDSAY, Sec.

McEWEN, ELLEN m. JAMES MOORE on June 12, 1793.  
SAMUEL McEWEN, Sec.

McEWEN, MARGARET m. JOSEPH ROGERS, August 9, 1822.  
ROBERT McEWEN, Sec.

McEWEN, SARAH J. m. JAMES REA on July 26, 1857.

McGIBBY, JANE m. JESSE M. CLARK, APRIL 14, 1826.

McILHENRY, JANE m. (as first wife) CHARLES HARRIS  
No date. Probably by or before 1760.

The second wife of CHARLES HARRIS  
was MRS. SAMUEL RAKER, who  
was the daughter of REV. JOHN  
THOMSON, the early Minister.

McILHENRY, MARY m. JAMES HARRIS, brother of the  
preceding CHARLES HARRIS. No Date found.

McILHENRY, MARGARET m. THOMAS HARRIS, another brother  
of CHARLES and JAMES HARRIS. Family  
record fails to give dates.

McKNIGHT, RICH m. PATSY WILSON, daughter of SAMUEL  
WILSON, JR. He was son of THOMAS McKNIGHT &  
his wife FRIGY FALLS.

McKNIGHT, THOMAS m. FRIGY FALLS the daughter of a  
COLONEL FALLS who was killed at RAMSEUR'S  
MILL in the revolution. No Date found.

McLEAN, REBECCA, daughter of DR. WILLIAM McLEAN of  
the revolution m. (2) DR. ISAAC WILSON. No  
date found.

McLEAN, DR. WILLIAM m. MARY DAVIDSON, daughter of  
MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, on June 19, 1792.

McNEIL, ECTOR m. SARAH ELIZABETH HARRIS, sister  
of ISAAC BOSS HARRIS, in 1832.

McNEE, WILLIAM E. m. JANE GRAHAM (No date furnished  
of this marriage.)

McPARK, MARGARET m. BERTY S. REA, March 5th, 1823.  
ROBERT J. MOORE, Sec.

MONTAINE, WILLIAM m. VIOLET BARRY Sept. 6, 1807.  
HUGH BARRY, Sec.

MONTGOMERY, JAMES m. REBECCA CLARK Jan. 8th, 1800.

MONTGOMERY, JOHN HARVEY m. HANNAH EMILLEN MOORE.  
(Ten. of ANDREW MOORE, of NETHERDA)

MONTGOMERY, LAWRENCE HARVEY (son of above) married  
ANGIE GORDON JOHN. No date. (Ala.)

MONTGOMERY, LUCINDA m. WILLIAM CLARK Jan. 27,  
1800.

MORRISON, REBECCA m. SAMUEL HARRIS. No date.  
He was born in 1733. Family record.

MOORE, ALLEN m. POLLY BOND, October 20, 18\_\_  
D. G. MOORE, Sec.

MOORE, ANDREW m. ARMITA F. CHRISTENBURG 1846  
(sometimes CHRISTENBURY).

MOORE, ANDREW m. JEAN BAIN SAMPIN (Chair-maker)  
No date. He established the first  
METHODIST CHURCH in Mecklenburg County.

MOORE, ARMITA m. JOHN MOORE, Oct. 22, 1800.  
ROBERT IRWIN, Sec.

MOORE, CATHERINE m. WILLIAM MOORE, Feb. 16th,  
1802. ISAAC MOORE and ISAAC ALEXANDER the  
Secs.

MOORE, CHARLES B. m. CATHERINE BODDEN, June  
19, 1807. JACOB BODDEN, Sec.

MOORE, DAVID m. AGNES REIDS, May 9th, 1816.  
MARTIN McWHORTER, Sec.

MOORE, DAVID G. m. HANCOY L. WILSON October 8,  
1845. E. E. STEWART, Sec.

MOORE, DAVID m. JANE DAVIS, Dec. 1, 1824 in  
CARABEUS COUNTY. JAMES H. McCALL, Sec.

MOORE, FRANCES m. ALLEN REA in 1797.

MOORE, FRANCES m. ALLEN REED Nov. 2, 1797.  
JOHN FITZES, Sec.

MOORE, ELAN m. ELPHINEA CAMPBELL Jan. 18, 1826  
IRA PARKS, Sec.

MOORE, GEORGE E. m. CHRISTIAN E. TODD, Jan.  
3, 1849. FRANKLIN RILEY, Sec.

MOORE, HANNAH EMILLEN m. JOHN HARVEY MONT-  
GOMERY. (No date).

MOORE, RICH m. REBECCA ALEXANDER Mar 19, 1824  
REBECCA ALEXANDER, Sec.

MOORE, ISAAC m. HANCOY FORD (Spelled FORD on  
the record) Nov. 5, 1800. JOHN JOHNSTON  
Sec.

MOORE, JAMES m. CYNTHIA JOHNSTON Feb. 13, in  
1827. IRA PARKS, Sec.

MOORE, JAMES m. ELLEN McEWEN June 12, 1793.  
SAMUEL McEWEN, Sec.

MOORE, JAMES m. MARGARET McADEN (No Date) It  
is thought they were the parents of the  
ANDREW MOORE, chair-maker, of NETHERDA  
Methodist Church.

MOORE, JAMES C. m. MARY J. McCOCKE May 1st,  
1855.

MOORE, JAMES W. m. ISABELLA S. G. DAVIDSON  
Jan. 19, 1836. A. R. IRWIN, Sec.

MOORE, JANE m. JOHN HARRIS, April 7, 1777.  
He was the son of SAMUEL HARRIS and DOR-  
CET WILLY, according to the family re-  
cords of the HARRIS FAMILY, from which  
this is taken. CARABEUS HARRIS FAMILY.

MOORE, JOHN m. ARMITA MOORE, October 23, in 1800.  
ROBERT IRWIN, Sec.

MOORE, JOHN m. MARY WILLIAMSON (no date) daughter of E. L. and E. P. WILLIAMSON.

MOORE, JOHN W. m. MAGGIE GIBSON in 1865.

MOORE, JOSEPH (Of CABANUS COUNTY) m. MARY FARR, Oct. 9, 1795. JOHN FARR, Sec. (FARR?)

MOORE, JOSEPH S. m. SARAH EMERSON Dec. 20, 1826.  
STEPHEN EMERSON, Sec.

MOORE, JOSHUA S. m. LOCKY D. ABERNATHY in 1830,  
on JANUARY 6. ABNER SHARP, Sec.

MOORE, MARGARET C. m. JAMES M. CALDWELL, Jan. 15, 1851. Daughter of ELM MOORE.

MOORE, MARY m. DAVID JOHN (Son of GRIFFITH JOHN, of WELCH NECK). No date given.

MOORE, MELISSA m. JAMES CLARK, Nov. 24, 1829, with A. A. (ANDREW) MOORE, Sec.

MOORE, SAMUEL m. EVELINE C. WALLACE in the year of 1831. JOSEPH Y. WALLACE, Sec.

MOORE, SAMUEL A. m. MARTHA ANN KENNEDY, April 18th 1851.

MOORE, SAMUEL K. m. BACHEL OVERCASH, Jan. 26, 1825.  
JOHN R. DIXON, Sec.

MOORE, THOMAS m. ISABELLA DUNE Feb. 12, 1793. JOHN TODD, Sec.

MOORE, THOMAS m. MARY ANN IRWIN Sept. 20, 1838 and JOHN F. IRWIN and A. B. MOORE, JR. were Sec.

MOORE, THOMAS m. SARAH STARNES June 24, 1820 ( In CABANUS COUNTY) DAVID BOST, Sec.

MOORE, WILLIAM m. MRS. ANN TODD, April 7, 1821, & ROBERT WILSON was Sec.

MOORE, WILLIAM m. BIDDY LANNING, in August 1833.

MOORE, WILLIAM m. CATHERINE MOORE, Feb. 16, 1802.  
ISAAC MOORE and ISAAC ALEXANDER, Sec.

MOORE, WILLIAM, m. HANNAH STANFIELD, Nov. 11, 1800  
ROBERT STANFIELD, Sec.

MOORE, WILLIAM m. POLLY FITTEN, Feb. 19, 1805 and JAMES REED was Sec.

MILES, ARCHIBALD m. PATSY WASHAM, June 25, 1804.  
BUREL CASHOW, Sec.

MILLER, ADAM m. JANE HENDERSON, April 13, 1804.

MILLER, JANE m. ANDREW ROGERS, Sept. 21, 1811, & ABRAHAM MILLER was Sec.

MILLER, MARGARET MARY m. JAMES MOORE HARRIS, Mar. 31, 1812.

MORROW, ALLEN m. CLARISSA SPEARS, Dec. 3, 1837 & ROBERT POTTS was Sec.

CLARISSA SPEARS was the second wife of ALLEN MORROW, his first wife being a SPEARS. These MORROWS are all buried at SIX MILE CHURCH below PINEVILLE. See later.

MORROW, BENJAMIN m. MARY JANE HAWKINS, April 20, 1847. G. T. ALEXANDER, Sec.

This was MAJ. BENJAMIN MORROW (War of 1812) who is buried in the Presbyterian Church - yard in CHARLOTTE, N. C. MARY JANE HAWKINS was the daughter of GOV. WILLIAM HAWKINS, of WARREN COUNTY and a grand-daughter of PHILEMON HAWKINS. BENJAMIN MORROW was a son of JAMES MCKNIGHT MORROW and his wife SARAHAN WATSON, daughter of DEURY WATSON, revolutionary soldier of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia.

MORROW, DAVID m. JENNIE McCULLOUGH, Nov. 25, 1802. ANDREW LOFTON, Sec.

MORROW, DAVID m. MARGARET PARKS, August 20, 1839. JAMES E. DAVIS, Sec.

DAVID MORROW was born in N. C. in 1813. They moved to MISSISSIPPI, where he died in 1881 at the age of 68 years. He served in the C. S. A. They had eight children, including HUPUS MORROW who married JENNIE PARR in Mississippi and moved to TEXAS in 1884.

MORROW, DEURY m. ESTHER McCULLOUGH Jan. 17, 1820. ANDS McCULLOUGH, Sec.

DEURY MORROW was a brother of MAJ. BENJAMIN MORROW and a son of JAMES MCKNIGHT MORROW, mentioned above. The family says he moved to TENNESSEE.

ELI MORROW m. MARY COCK, Dec. 9, 1838, and A. A. COFFEY was Sec.

The members of the COFFEY family are buried with the MORROWS in the old SIX-MILE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, built by ALLEN MORROW, a few miles below PINEVILLE. Just how they were related has not been definitely established.

MORROW, ELIZABETH m. ISAAC MORROW Nov. 14th 1820. WILLIAM BUNBY, Sec.

MORROW, GEORGE m. ELIZABETH BOWERS ( Or POWERS) Sept. 23, 1819. WILLIAM BUNBY, Sec.

MORROW, HEZEKIAH m. ELIZABETH JONES Jan. 5th 1818. WILLIAM BUNBY, Sec.

MORROW, HEZEKIAH m. ELIZABETH RAY, April 28, 1807. W. T. DAVIDSON & WILLIAM BUNBY as Sec.

MORROW, ISAAC m. ELIZABETH MORROW Nov. 14, 1820. WILLIAM BUNBY, Sec.

MORROW, ISAAC m. SALLIE POWERS July 18, 1811. GEORGE MORROW and WILLIAM STEWART, Sec.

MORROW, JAMES m. MARY LEMONS ( Or TIMONS) on Feb. 23, 1819. LAIRD H. HARRIS, Sec.

MORROW, JENNIE m. ADAMS BROWN, April 28, 1801.

She was a daughter of DAVID MORROW who left will in 1810.

MORROW, JOHN WHITE m. PATSY WORLEY, Dec. 10, 1807  
GEORGE MORROW and ALLEN STEELE, Sec.

MORROW, JOHN W. m. M. A. NUTTALL (Of GRANVILLE  
COUNTY, N. C. ) March 30, 1848.

MORROW, JOHN W. m. JERUSHA ANN ELLIOTT (His sec-  
ond marriage) Nov. 7, 1854.

MORROW, MARGARET H. m. THOMAS H. BLAKELY, Sept.  
20, 1836.

MORROW, MARTHA L. m. JOSEPH BLACK, August 17, 1837

MORROW, MARTHA M. m. LEWIS H. RUSSELL Dec. 25,  
1847.

MORROW, MARTHA m. STEPHEN W. MORROW Sept. 27, 1841

MORROW, MARY m. WILLIAM BUSBY, March 5, 1812.

MORROW, PEGGY m. JAMES BOND, Nov. 25, 1802.

MORROW, ROBERT m. MARTHA MORROW March 5, 1812.  
WILLIAM BUSBY, Sec.

MORROW, ROBERT W. m. SARAH WILLIAMS Feb. 4, 1840  
JOHN BRINKLEY, Sec.

MORROW, ROBERT B. m. LOUISA BRADSHAW Mar. 11, 1852.

MORROW, STEPHEN W. m. MISS MARTHA MORROW, Sept.  
27, 1841. DANIEL BRINKLEY Sec.

MORROW, WILLIAM m. MARGARET CROCKETT March 7, 1794  
ELI CROCKETT, Sec.

MASSEY, JAMES m. ELIZA McCALL November 25th, 1837.

MULWEE, MARY m. WILLIAM SHARP, May 2, 1818, with  
WHITMELL KILL, Sec.

NANCE, ISABELLA m. SAMUEL BLYTHE, Jan. 8th, 1822.

NEELY, JENNIE m. JOHN ROGERS, April 27, 1809

NEELY, MARGARET m. MATTHEW RAMSEY, Jan 29th, 1795  
ANDREW WALKER, Sec.

NEWMAN, ANN m. JOHN MARSHALL, May 21, 1818.

NORLEY, PATSY m. JOHN WHITE MORROW, Dec. 10, 1807.  
(She was PATSY WORLEY, as shown above.)

NUTTALL, MISS M. A. (Of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. CAR-  
OLINA) m. JOHN W. MORROW, March 30, 1848.

This JOHN WHITE MORROW was the  
son of MAJ. BENJAMIN MORROW, a  
son of JAMES MCNIGHT MORROW;  
and BENJAMIN MORROW also married  
a GRANVILLE COUNTY girl, MARY  
JANE HAWKINS, daughter of GOV.  
WILLIAM HAWKINS.

-----

ORMOND, JOHN M. m. NANCY HOWARD Dec. 29th, 1740

ORR, MARGARET C. m. LAIRD BLAIR, July 24, 1833.

ORR, NANCY m. WILLIAM A. REA in 1854. Exact date  
not located.

OSBORN, JONATHAN m. SARAH M. SHARP Sept. 15, 1848  
JOHN T. MULWEE, Sec.

OVERBY, OWEN m. JANE SHARP Nov. 11, 1822. JOHN  
McQUAY, Sec.

OVERCASH, RACHEL m. SAMUEL K. MOORE Jan. 26, 1826.

PARKS, ANDREW m. ISABELLA WILSON (Dau. ISAAC  
WILSON) No date furnished.

PARKS, JANE m. HUGH W. ROGERS May 1, 1824.  
SAMUEL W. McCARTY, Sec.

PARKS, JOHN LINDSAY m. MARGARET McDOWELL McEL-  
RATH Sept. 26, 1848.

In 1859, after her death, he  
married MRS. SARAH KIBLER BUT-  
LNR.

PARKS, LILLY m. CAIRNES HENDERSON Jan. 24, 1792

PARKS, MARGARET m. DAVID MORROW, August 20, 1839  
JAMES H. DAVIS, Sec.

PARKS, MARY m. JAMES H. REA, April 21, 1842  
HUGH A. MATTHEWS, Sec.

PARKS, MINA m. JAMES CALDWELL, Aug. 12, 1816  
ROBERT CALDWELL, Sec.

PARKS, MRS. A. M. m. SILAS REA, SR. Feb. 28th,  
1856. SILAS H. REA, Sec.

PARKS, THOMAS MOORE m. SARAH ALEXANDER (Daugh-  
ter of JAMES MCKNITT ALEXANDER) and set-  
tled in MONROE, N. C. No date given.

PARKS, WILLIAM BEATTY m. NANCY ALICE GLUYAS  
Oct. 9, 1873.

-----

PATTERSON, EMILY m. THOMAS ALLEN SHARP, Nov.  
13, 1849. MARK ALEXANDER, Sec.

PATTERSON, JOHN m. MARGARET HOUSTON, Feb. 13  
1794.

They lived in the PROVIDENCE  
CHURCH settlement and both  
are buried in the churchyard  
there.

PATTERSON, JOHN NEWELL WILLIAMSON m. MARGA-  
RET LENORA SLOAN in 1861.

He was a Confederate soldier  
and a son of JOHN PATTERSON  
and MARGARET HOUSTON.

PATTERSON, MARY m. THOMAS HARRIS. He was  
born in 1754, and he and his wife went  
to GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA.

PATTERSON, ONA ELIZABETH JOSEPHINE m. REV.  
C. K. CUMMING, D. D. in 1894.

They were both missionaries  
and members of HOPEWELL PRES-  
BYTERIAN CHURCH.

PEOPLES, RICHARD (b. 1790) m. JANE HARRIS  
(b. in 1798) Date of their marriage  
not obtained.

Some Tennessee descendants  
of this family spelled the  
name PEEPLES.

PETTUS, NANCY m. IRWIN ABERNATHY (Date mar-  
riage not found).

PETTUS, WILLIAM m. VIOLET KNOX. (She left a  
will in 1828, and appears to have been  
a daughter of SAMUEL KNOX and an aunt  
of Pres. JAMES KNOX POLK.



POLK, CHARLES m. Daughter of HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER (No date given).

POLK, EZEKIEL m. MARY WILSON, daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and his first wife MARY WINSLOW, the daughter of MOSES WINSLOW. No date given.

POLK, MARGARET m. EPHRAIM BREVARD. She was daughter of GEN. THOMAS POLK. (No date).

POLK, GEN. THOMAS m. SUSANNA SPRATT. She was the daughter of THOMAS SPRATT. (No date).

POTTER, MARY m. JAMES BUCHANAN Dec. 27, 1794.

POTTS, JAMES m. MARGARET McKEE. (No date). He was son of JOHN POTTS, of CIDDLE CREEK, who bought land in MECKLENBURG in 1763.

POTTS, LENORA m. DR. JAMES SAMUEL ABERNATHY. (No date furnished.)

POTTS, LIDIA E. m. JOHN CURETON, Feb. 29, 1825 and JEREMIAH CURETON was Sec.

POTTS, MARY m. JAMES POTTS (No date given).

POTTS, WILLIAM GRAHAM m. REBECCA TORRENCE. He was the son of JAMES and MARY POTTS. No date.

POTTS, LIDIA (McKARAHAN) m. (second) GENERAL GEO. GRAHAM. (no date).

POTTS, WILLIAM m. LIDIA McKARAHAN, who after his death married GEN. GEORGE GRAHAM. No date. This WILLIAM POTTS was the son of the second JOHN POTTS.

POTTS, WILLIAM HENRY m. ANNIE CALDWELL. He was a son of WILLIAM GRAHAM POTTS and his wife REBECCA TORRENCE. (No date again).

POTTS, VAN BUREN m. HAZELINE PATTERSON in 1906. He was the son of WILLIAM HENRY POTTS and his wife ANNIE CALDWELL.

The record of these marriages come from family records and other reliable sources, and although the dates are often not available, they can be estimated, and this lack of data does not destroy their importance as links in the chain of the family history. For that reason they are included in this important record.

POTTS, AGNES m. ALLEN MORROW (As his first wife) Date not obtainable.

PRICE, JAMES m. MARY DAVIDSON She was the sister of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, and is buried at the old BAKER GRAVEYARD not far from BEATTY'S FORD on the CATAWA river. No date.

PRICE, JOHN DAVIDSON m. JANE BEATTY. He was the son of JAMES PRICE and MARY DAVIDSON. No date found.

PRICE, MARGARET m. EPHRAIM ALEXANDER. No date is given.

PRICE, PATSY m. GEN. THOMAS MOORE of S. CAROLINA son of CHARLES MOORE. No Date.

PRICE, RACHEL m. JOHN BELL, a Blacksmith. NO DATE.

PRICE, THOMAS m. MARY DUCWORTH. NO DATE.

PRICE, RACHEL m. EZEKIEL ALEXANDER. She was a daughter of JOHN DAVIDSON PRICE. No date.

PRICE, WILLIAM, son of JAMES and MARY DAVIDSON PRICE m. \_\_\_\_\_. To TENNESSEE.

QUEARY, MARGARET m. ANDREW CALDWELL Feb. 12th 1853. JEREMIAH ROWIE, Sec.

RAMSEY, FRANCIS ALEXANDER m. MARGARET McENITT ALEXANDER April 7, 1789.

RAMSEY, JAMES m. ISABELLA HALL Feb. 8, 1792.

RAMSEY, MATTHEW m. MARGARET NEELY Jan. 29th, 1795. ANDREW WALKER, Sec.

RAMSEY, THOMAS m. SUSANNAH HENDERSON Oct. 4, 1804.

RANKIN, RICHARD m. ANN HARGROVES May 18, 1825 ROBERT WILSON, Sec.

RANKIN, SAMUEL m. MARY DOHERTY Nov. 16, 1791. RICHARD RANKIN, Sec.

RANKIN, DR. WATSON W. m. SARAH ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, May 25, 1847.

RAY, BRITTON m. HANNAH CASHON, Oct. 4th, 1802.

RAY, ELIZABETH m. HEZEKIAH MORROW, April 25th 1807. W. T. DAVIDSON and WILLIAM BUREY Security.

REA, ALLEN m. FRANCES MOORE in 1797.

REA, ANDREW m. ELEANOR HENNEGAN in 1797.

REA, AVERY S. m. MARGARET McSPAREEN in 1823.

REA, CAROLINE m. WILLIAM BEATTY Apr. 1, 1841.

REA, DAVID H. m. CHARLOTTE SHEPARD in 1836

REA, DAVID H. m. HELEN M. CLARK in 1848.

REA, DAVID W. m. ELIZABETH SPEARS Nov. 29th, 1802.

REA, ELIZABETH m. ROBERT IRWIN in 1817.

REA, EMERY S. m. MARGARET McSPAREEN March 5th 1823. ROBERT J. MORRIS, Sec.

REA, HARRIETT D m. JAMES W. MARTIN in 1837.

REA, JAMES m. POLLY WALKER March 10, 1814.

REA, JAMES, m. POLLY BOZZELL in 1809.

REA, JAMES M. m. MARY PARKS April 21, 1842 HUGH A. MATTHEWS, Sec.

REA, JAMES m. SARAH J. McEWEN July 28, 1857

REA, JOSEPH m. JEMINAH HAWKINS July 15, 1809

REA, LEROY m. HANNAH McCOCKLE Jan. 8, 1839. ELIAS HANKEY, Sec.

REA, MARTHA m. SAMUEL REA April 5, 1797.

REA, MARTHA m. JOHN COCHRAN Jan. 16th 1816; JOHN REED and ANDREW REA, Sec.

REA, MARY JANE m. JAMES CUNNINGHAM, Dec. 31, 1847  
JOHN W. BLAIR, Sec.

REA, SAMUEL m. MARTHA REA, April 5, 1798.

REA, SILAS SR. m. MRS. A. M. PARKS, Feb. 23, 1856  
SILAS M. REA, Sec.

REA, WILLIAM W. m. ELIZABETH SHARP, August 28th,  
1854. ROBERT H. MAXWELL, Sec.

REA, WILLIAM m. HANNAH BERRYHILL, March 23, 1814.

Rea, WILLIAM A. m. NANCY ORR in 1854.

REED, ALLEN m. FRANCES MOORE, Nov. 2, 1797. JOHN  
FITZTEN, Sec.

REED, CAROLINE m. JOHN M. SHARP, January 22, 1840  
JOHN REED, Sec.

REED, HUGH m. ANN WALKER in March 1809. WILLIAM  
WALKER, Sec.

REED, ISABELL m. ABEL JOHN ( No date ) He was  
killed in 1825. His family left and settled  
in DALLAS COUNTY, ALABAMA.

REED, JAMES m. DOLLY KING April 13, 1802. JOSEPH  
REED Sec.

REED, JAMES JR. m. POLLY KING April 13, 1802. Both  
records appear, though there may be some mis-  
take here.

REED, JONATHAN m. JANE P. McDANIELS in 1822. ROBT.  
LINDSAY, Sec.

REED, LENORA A. m. W. A. COOK, September 5th, 1848  
W. S. DANIEL, Sec.

REED, R. W. m. MARY FLENNIKEN, Nov. 27, 1844. JAS.  
C. REA, Sec.

REED, SILAS m. NANCY MILLER, February 16, 1842.  
JOHN W. WOODWARD, Sec.

REESE, REV. THOMAS m. JANE HARRIS. She was daugh-  
ter of CHARLES HARRIS who married ELIZABETH  
THOMSON BAKER, and a niece of ROBERT HARRIS  
JR. No date given in the family record.

RHEA, HANNAH m. ROBERT HARRIS in 1811. No other  
date furnished.

RHODES, MARY m. WILLIAM ROGERS, December 15, 1806.

RICE, WILLIAM m. ELIZABETH BARNES July 14th, 1803  
WILLIAM BURTON ( Or BARTON ) Sec.

ROBINSON, EZEKIEL (b. 1786) m. ELEANOR ROBINSON.  
No date given.

ROBINSON, HARRIS m. AGNES KIRK, on May 11, 1795  
JAMES HENDERSON, Sec.

ROBINSON, CAIRNES HENDERSON m. MARY ABIGAIL ALEX-  
ANDER, March 12, 1844.

ROBINSON, MARGARET JANE m. WILLIAM EZEKIAH VANCE  
No date of marriage given.

ROBINSON, MARTHA m. HUGH HARRIS, January 11, 1788

ROBINSON, MARY m. RATTIE ERWIN. She was daughter  
of REV. JOHN ROBINSON. No date given.

ROBINSON, ROBERT m. MARGARET HENDERSON March 30,  
1790. JOHN ROBINSON, Sec.

ROBINSON, WILLIAM m. AGNES HARGROVE, Oct. 9th.  
1804. WAITER CARRUTH, Sec.

RODDEN, ANDREW m. HARRIETT JUDETH ROWDEN Jan.  
26, 1835.

In most instances where this  
name RODEN or RODDEN appears  
on the Mecklenburg records it  
is so spelled, but in at least  
one instance, the signature of  
the record is written by the  
applicant himself as ROWDEN,  
which this writer thinks is the  
correct spelling. It appears  
to have been a corruption of  
the name WROTEN, which was  
either adopted or restored to  
use by the family after its  
migration to Orangeburg and  
Barnwell Districts in South  
Carolina. It will be noticed  
that the bride's name in the  
above record is spelled ROW-  
DEN.

RODDEN, BENJAMIN m. BETSY WILLIAMS, Dec.  
30, 1807. WILLIAM RODDEN, Sec.

RODDEN, CATHERINE m. CHARLES B. MOORE, June  
19, 1807. JACOB RODDEN, Sec.

RODEN, JACKSON m. POLLY COWAN, Feb. 17, 1810  
BENJAMIN RODDEN, Sec.

RODDEN, JACOB m. JANE GRIFFIN, Jan. 25th in  
1795. UPTON BYRUM, Sec.

RODDEN, JOHN m. MILLY BEATTY March 1, 1842.  
Here JOHN signed his name ROWDEN.

RODDEN, UPTON m. RACHEL PITTMAN May 16th in  
1806. JONATHAN BAKER, Sec. (There was  
some relationship between UPTON BYRUM  
and UPTON RODDEN, but what?)

RODDEN, WILLIAM m. FANNAH R. ROWDEN, March  
18, 1847.

ROGERS, ANDREW m. JANE MILLER, Sept. 21, 1811.  
ABRAHAM MILLER, Sec.

ROGERS, ANDREW L. m. SARAH KERR, Feb. 9, 1835  
JOHN MILLER, Sec.

ROGERS, HUGH W. m. JANE PARKS May 1, 1824.  
SAMUEL W. MCCARTY, Sec.

ROGERS, JOHN m. ELLEN MAXWELL Feb. 2, 18\_\_

ROGERS, JOHN m. JENNIE NEELY, Apr. 27, 1809.

ROGERS, JOHN m. MARGARET RUSSELL, May 12, 1789  
DAVID RUSSELL, Sec.

ROGERS, JOSEPH m. JANE LEDLES, April 6, 1825  
JOHN L. HAYES, Sec.

ROGERS, JOSEPH m. MARGARET McEWEN, August 9th  
1822. ROBERT McEWEN, Sec.

ROGERS, SAMUEL W. m. JANE KIRKPATRICK Feb. 25  
1823.

ROGERS, THOMAS m. TABITHA M. SECREST, January  
31, 1804. STEPHEN ROGERS, Sec.

ROGERS, WILLIAM m. MARY RHODES on the 15th of  
December in 1806.

- POWERS, SALLY m. ISAAC MORROW July 18th, 1811.
- PUCKETT, JAMES m. VIOLET DAVIDSON ALEXANDER, July 14, 1847. He was the son of JOHN PUCKETT of SALEM, VIRGINIA, and she the daughter of WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER JR.
- PUCKETT, McKEAMIE RUDOLPHUS m. AGNES JANE LIFE on February 24, 1887.
- PUCKETT, WILLIAM HARRISON m. LOUISE DOWNS about 1870. Exact date not given.
- PURVIANCE, MARGARET M. m. JOSIAH HARRIS, December 25, 1830.
- ROSS, HANNAH m. MATTHEW HARRIS in 1784. Exact date not found.
- ROSS, JOSEPH W. m. MISS SOPHIA COLLINGS, Feb. 19, 1822. By ROBERT H. MORRISON.
- ROWAN, HUGH m. HANNAH CALSDON May 26, 1792, with THOMAS HENKLY Sec.
- RUMPLE, JOSEPH m. BARBARA LAWRENCE ( who was born in 1807 ). From tombstone. Date missing.
- RUSSELL, LEWIS H. m. MARTHA M. MORROW Dec. 23, 1847
- RUSSELL, MARGARET m. JOHN ROGERS May 12, 1789, & DAVID RUSSELL was Sec.
- SAMPLE, MARTHA C. m. ROBERT B. HENDERSON in 1832
- SAMPLE, ROBERT MILAS m. ADALINE HENDERSON (who was born in 1808) Date not given.
- SAMPLE, WILLIAM m. ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, a half sister of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER. No date.
- SAMPLE, WILLIAM AZMON (born in 1803) married JANE LOUISA BERRY, Dec. 24, 1829.
- SCOTT, JAMES M. m. ELLEN SHARP April 4, 1848, and WILLIAM W. QUINN was Sec.
- SCOTT, JANE m. JOHN SHARP, February 20, 1837, and AZARIAN SHARP was Sec.
- SECREST, TABITHA M. m. THOMAS ROGERS January 31, 1804; STEPHEN ROGERS, Sec.
- SHARP, BETSY m. JOHN BROWN, Feb. 22, 1802. WILLIAM WALKER, Sec.
- SHARP, CAROLINE m. ROBERT J. BYRAM, Sept 3, 1829. GODFREY WILLIAMSON, Sec.
- SHARP, ELIZABETH P. m. WILLIAM W. REA, August 28, 1884; ROBERT H. MAXWELL, Sec.
- SHARP, ELLEN m. JAMES M. SCOTT, April 4, 1848, & WILLIAM W. QUINN was Sec.
- SHARP, EKKIEL m. CATHERINE ALEXANDER. (No date) She was a sister of REV. JOSEPH ALEXANDER & daughter of THOMPSON ALEXANDER, older brother of JEMIMAH and JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER.
- SHARP, HANNAH m. WILLIAM HILL July 24, in 1821; WHITWELL HILL, Sec.
- SHARP, JAMES m. MARGARET CUNNINGHAM (No date) She was a daughter of ROGER CUNNINGHAM and sister of REV. ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM.
- SHARP, JANE m. OWEN OVERBY November 11, 1822 and JOHN McQUAY was Sec.
- SHARP, JEAN m. WILLIAM WALKER, June 1, 1801; JOHN BROWN, Sec.
- SHARP, JOHN M. m. CAROLINE REED, Jan. 22, 1840. JOHN REED Sec.
- SHARP, JOHN m. JANE SCOTT Feb. 20, 1837, with AZARIAN SHARP Sec.
- SHARP, JOHN m. SARAH JANE TAYLOR Sept. 18, 1854 R. J. REED, Sec.
- SHARP, JOHN (Son of EDWARD SHARP) m. KLEANOR CUNNINGHAM. No date. He died in 1819 in PROVIDENCE CHURCH community, in Mecklenburg County.
- SHARP, MARGARET m. ZEPHANIAH JOHN Dec. 22, 1824 JAMES SHARP, Sec.
- SHARP, MARY m. AARON ( Or ADAM ) KEER, Feb. 17, 1823
- SHARP, MARY m. JAMES McGLINNE, April 4th, 1803; ANDREW OLIPHANT Sec.
- SHARP, MARY m. WHITWELL HILL, March 21, 1814. JOHN L. DANIEL Sec.
- SHARP, RICHARD SR. m. ANN VAN PELT Nov. 18th, 1807. SAMUEL FLENNIKEN, Sec.
- SHARP, SARAH M. m. JONATHAN OSBORN Sept. 15, 1848. JOHN T. MULWEE Sec.
- SHARPE, THOMAS m. JEMIMAH ALEXANDER about 1762 Possibly in MARYLAND.
- SHARP, THOMAS ALLEN m. EMILY PATTERSON Nov. 13 1848. MARY ALEXANDER Sec.
- SHARP, WILLIAM m. MARY MULWEE, May 2, 1818; WHITWELL HILL, Sec.
- SHEPARD, CHARLOTTE m. DAVID H. REA in 1836.
- SHIELDS, ALEXANDER COWAN (born in 1826) married JANE HENDERSON about 1854.
- SHIELDS, COWAN LEMLEY m. JULIA NANCY ALEXAN - DER Nov. 7th, 1889.
- SHIELDS, DAVID HENDERSON (born in 1868) married (1) ANNIE SITTON and (2) LILLIAN HENDER. No dates furnished.
- SHIELDS, ISABELLA m. DANIEL CALDWELL January 18, 1826.
- SHIELDS, MARY m. ROBERT CALDWELL March 20, 1819.
- SHIELDS, MARY m. ROBERT ALEXANDER March 30th, 1839; ISAAC ALEXANDER and WILLIAM ANDREWS Sec.
- SMART, GEORGE W. m. SUSAN BARNETT in 1775. Exact date not found.
- SMITH, JANE m. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, October 15 1805. RICHARD SHARPE and JAMES WALLIS as Sec.
- SMITH, MARY m. DAVID CALDWELL June 29, in 1791 STEPHEN ALEXANDER and JOHN ALLISON, Sec.
- SNEEL, ELIZABETH m. JOHN BLAIR March 26th 1800
- SPNARS, CLARISSA m. ALLEN MORROW Dec. 3, 1848 ROBERT FOTTS, Sec.

- SPEARS, ELIZABETH m. DAVID H. REA Nov. 29th 1802
- SPENCER, HARRIETT m. PATRICK JACK (Son of CAPTAIN JAMES JACK) No date found.
- SPRATT, SUSANNAH m. THOMAS FOLK. She the daughter of THOMAS SPRATT. (No date).
- STANFIELD, HANNAH m. WILLIAM MOORE Nov. 11th 1800 ROBERT STANFIELD, Sec.
- STARNES, SARAH m. THOMAS MOORE June 24, 1820. DAVID BOST, Sec.
- STERLE, GRIZZEL m. JOHN HARRIS. (No date found).
- STEVENS, HANNAH m. THOMAS CARLOCK April 26, 1831.
- STINSON, ELIZABETH m. ALEXANDER COOPER Mar 4, 1834
- STRONG, DR. JOHN MASON m. RACHEL ELMANOR HARRIS April 7, 1851. (He married second NANCY GRIER of STERLE CREEK).
- SWANE, REBECCA C. m. WILLIAM K. CUNNINGHAM, February 10, 1847. JAMES GLOVER, Sec.
- TAYLOR, SARAH JANE m. JOHN SHARP Sept. 18, 1854. R. J. REED, Sec.
- THOMPSON, ANN m. WILLIAM CLARK November 2, 1796.
- TIMONS (LEMONS) MARY m. JAMES MORROW, February 28, 1819. LAIRD H. HARRIS, Sec.
- TODD, CHRISTIAN E. m. GEORGE R. MOORE, January 3, 1849. FRANKLIN RILEY, Sec.
- TODD, MRS. ANN m. WILLIAM MOORE April 7, 1821; ROBERT WILSON, Sec.
- TORRENCE ANN E. m. EDWARD CALDWELL August 11, 1828 ANDREW CALDWELL, Sec.
- TORRENCE, HUGH m. ISABELLA FALLS, the widow of COL FALLS who was killed at RAMSEUR'S MILL. Both HUGH and ISABELLA died in 1816 and are buried at HOPEWELL CHURCH. No date of marriage found.
- TORRENCE, JAMES (Son of HUGH) m. NANCY DAVIDSON of IREDELL COUNTY. She died and he married second MARY LATTA (who was born in 1790), and after Mary's death he married third MARGARET ALLISON. (No dates found). His full name was JAMES GALBRAITH TORRENCE.
- VAN PEIT, ANN m. RICHARD SHARP SR. November 8th, 1807. SAMUEL FLENNIKEN Sec.
- VANCE, JOHN DAVID m. BARBARA ANN KILLIAN in May, 1874; he married (2) MARY McDAULEY (No date).
- VANCE, JOHN FRANKLIN m. HATTIE ELIZABETH PUCKETT (Daughter of WILLIAM HARRISON PUCKETT) Dec. 12, 1893.
- VANCE, WILLIAM (BILLY) m. JULIA ANN FULLWOOD July 10, 1870 Of GILLMAD CHURCH.
- VANCE, WILLIAM REZERIAH m. MARGARET JANE ROBINSON (b. 1820). He died in C. S. A.
- VANCE, WILLIAM McILWAIN m. MIEBIE VIOLA ALEXANDER August 16, 1906.
- WADDELL, FRANCES m. DAVID COWAN, May 20th, 1835.
- WALKER, ANN m. HUGH REED in March 1809. WILLIAM WALKER, Sec.
- WALKER, MARY m. JAMES REA March 10, 1814.
- WALKER, WILLIAM m. JEAN SHARP, June 1, 1801 JOHN BROWN, Sec.
- 
- WALLACE, ALBERT to CAROLINE REED, Dec. 1st, 1845. JAMES C. FLOW witness.
- WALLACE, ALBERT to CORNELIA L. CROSS, January 21, 1861. SAMUEL P. CALDWELL.
- WALLACE, ALEXANDER to PRUDENCE SMITH, July 12, 1817. THEOPHILUS ALEXANDER and ISAAC ALEXANDER, Security and witnesses.
- WALLACE, ALLEN W. m. ROCINDA G. CHRISTENBURY August 28, 1851, by R. D. ALEXANDER, J. P. SAMUEL H. CHRISTENBURY and JAMES PARTS as Sec.
- WALLACE, ANDREW to SARAH ALEXANDER, January 14 1801. WILLIAM ALEXANDER, Sec.
- WALLACE, EVELINE C. m. SAMUEL MOORE in 1831. JOSEPH Y. WALLACE, Sec.
- WALLACE, EZEKIEL to LYDIA KNOX, April 19, 1797 RUTHY ALEXANDER, Sec. or witness.
- WALLACE, EZEKIEL m. ELIZABETH ROBINSON, December 23, 1806. JOHN PARK, JR. and ISAAC ALEXANDER, witnesses.
- WALLACE, GEORGE m. SARAH ROGERS, August 28, 1792 SAMUEL WALLACE and ISAAC ALEXANDER witnesses
- WALLACE, JAMES to EDEITHA HUNTER, Feb. 1, 1842 WILLIAM B. SLOAN and C. T. ALEXANDER, wits.
- WALLACE, JAMES to SARAH E. D. MONTGOMERY, Sept. 30, 1848. WILLIAM G. GARRISON and C. T. ALEXANDER, witnesses.
- WALLACE, JOHN m. ELIZABETH WALLACE, April 2nd, 1831. MATTHEW WALLACE and WILLIAM BROWN as security.
- WALLACE, JOHN m. SARAH JOHNSON Feb. 13, 1833 WILLIAMSON WALLACE, Sec.
- WALLACE, JOHN W. to S. E. WALLACE November 10 1859. They were married by A. RANSOM. The witnesses were ROBERT LUCKY and W. K. REED.
- WALLACE, JOSEPH m. MARGARET HOUSTON Jan. 7th, 1823. THOMAS O. BARRITT and ISAAC S. ALEXANDER, witnesses and Security.
- WALLACE, JOSEPH B. m. ALICE J. MORRIS, October 9, 1865. Married by JOHN P. BUTT. A. H. JOHNSTON and WILLIAM MAXWELL C. C. C.
- WALLACE, LAWRENCE M. m. HANCY S. SMITH, Jan. 1 1861, by LORENZO HUNTER, J. P. ALLISON H. BIGGER and W. K. REED C. C. C.
- WALLACE, MARQUIS L. m. ELIZABETH M. WILLIAMSON Oct. 31, 1848. NATHAN ORR and SAMUEL A. DAVIS, J. P.
- WALLACE, MATTHEW m. PEGGY BARNHILL Oct. 8th, 1811. JOHN Z. BARNHILL and ISAAC S. ALEXANDER, witnesses and security.
- WALLACE, MATTHEW B. m. MARY CAROLINE BLACK, Feb 15, 1822. ALEXANDER McLARITY and ISAAC ALEXANDER witnesses and security.



WALLACE, ROBERT B. m. JANE ANN MORRISON, Oct. 16 1865. Married by Wm. McDONALD. F. M. WHITE and WILLIAM MAXWELL, Sec.

WALLACE, ROBERT B. m. MARY ANN BIGHENS, Jan. 11th 1843. JOHN W. WILSON, Sec.

WALLACE, ROBERT L. m. MARGARET M. JOHNSTON July 21, 1851. Married by JOHN WALKER, J. P. With R. M. NORMANT and BRAWLEY OATES, C. C. C.

WALLACE, WILLIAM m. JEAN MOFFETT, December 1, 1792 SAMUEL MEEK and JOHN ALLISON, Sec.

WALLACE, WILLIAM m. CATHERINE McLARTY Jan. 14th 1800. ROBERT WALLACE and ISAAC ALEXANDER, as Security.

WALLACE, WILLIAM m. SARAH GILLILAND, December 2nd 1806. JOHN GILLILAND and ISAAC ALEXANDER as witnesses.

WALLACE, WILLIAM m. JANE A. EKERNS, February 23rd 18150. R. V. KERNS and JAMES PARKS Sec.

WALLACE, WILLIAM M. m. LUCY B. JOHNSTON, January 22, 1846. JOHN PRELAN and BRAWLEY OATES the witnesses, etc.

WALLACE, WILLIAMSON m. MARY MORRIS, August 21st, 1848. JOHN T. REED and SAMUEL J. LOWRIE as witnesses, etc. REED spelled REID.

WALLACE, EZEKIEL C. m. MARY PARKS, December 17, 1839. CYRUS L. ALEXANDER and BRAWLEY OATES as witnesses.

The above EZEKIEL spelled his name WALLIS, as did the WILLIAM WALLIS in the two items that follow, which was the spelling adopted by REV. JAMES WALLACE, who had it changed to WALLIS.

WALLIS, WILLIAM to REBECCA ALEXANDER, February 29 1804. WILLIE M. BEATTY, Security.

WALLIS, WILLIAM m. HANNAH JULIAN March 14, 1809. NATHAN ORR, Security.

WALLIS, REV. JAMES m. JEAN BAIN ALEXANDER, before August 4, 1793 when a child was born.

WALLIS, JOSEPH (b. 1801) m. ELIZABETH CROCKETT April 10, 1823. (Died of ELIJAH CROCKETT)

WALLIS, JAMES (Son of REV. JAMES WALLIS) married ANN CROCKETT (Date not found.)

WALLIS, JOHN McKNITT (Son of Rev. James) married MARGARET CROCKETT in 1813.

WASHAM, PATSY m. ARCHIBALD MILES June 25, 1804. BURRELL CASHON, Sec.

WEATHERS, NANCY m. SAMUEL BOATWRIGHT, Aug. 1, 1792

WEIR, DR. CALVIN STUART m. ISABELLA SOPHIA ALEXANDER March 31, 1839.

WHITNEY, ROBERT DAVIDSON m. first, SARAH ESTHER MCCOY, and second (Sept. 8, 1866) MARTHA ELIZABETH MCCOY.

WILLIAMS, BETSY m. BENJAMIN BODDEN, Dec. 30, 1807 WILLIAM BODDEN, Sec.

WILLIAMS, HANNAH m. LEWIS BODDEN, Sept. 7th 1802. WILLIAM BODDEN, Sec.

WILLIAMS, REV. JOHN CUNNINGHAM (From LAURENS COUNTY, S. C.) m. MISS ELIZABETH A. R. CHILES, July 2, 1844.

WILLIAMS, SARAH m. ROBERT W. MORROW, February 4, 1840. JOHN BRINKLEY, Sec.

WILLIAMS, SARAH A. m. ANDREW E. CALDWELL Mar. 26, 1844. JOHN M. CALDWELL, Sec.

WILSON, CYNTHIA m. JOSEPH WADE HAMPTON, July 2, 1844.

CYNTHIA WILSON was the daughter of ROBERT WILSON, the son of SAMUEL WILSON. She was the niece of MRS. EZEKIAL POLK and of MRS. MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON. Her husband, JOSEPH WADE HAMPTON went to Texas, where he died in the City of Austin, and after his death CYNTHIA and her children returned to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, where she died and is buried at Hopewell Church.

WILSON, DEBORAH m. ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, Jan. 12 1792. WILLIAM POTTS and JAMES DOUGLASS Sec.

WILSON, DOVIE, daughter of WILLIAM WILSON and grand-daughter of SAMUEL WILSON married DR. HAMILTON DOUGHERTY (No Date found).

WILSON, DR. ISAAC m. VIOLET. ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, Dec. 27, 1831. After her death DR. WILSON m. REBECCA MCLEAN.

VIOLET ELIZABETH ALEXANDER was a daughter of WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER and grand-daughter of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER. REBECCA MCLEAN was daughter of DR. MCLEAN revolutionary soldier and surgeon.

WILSON, LILLIE m. JAMES CONNOR. She was the daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and MARGARET JACK, the third wife of SAMUEL WILSON & the daughter of PATRICK JACK.

WILSON, MARY m. EZEKIEL POLK the grandfather of President JAMES KNOX POLK. She was a daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and his first wife MARY WINSLOW.

WILSON, MARY m. ROBERT HARRIS (No date found). He was the son of CHARLES HARRIS who married second, ELIZABETH THOMSON BAKER.

WILSON, NANCY m. DAVID G. MOORE Oct. 8, 1845. E. E. STEWART, Sec.

WILSON, ROBERT (Son of SAMUEL WILSON and his third wife MARGARET JACK) married MARGARET ALEXANDER, the daughter of THOMAS ALEXANDER "of Sagar Creek". No date found.

WILSON, SALLIE, daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and MARY WINSLOW m. BENJAMIN MCCONNELL. No date found.

WILSON, SARAH m. LATTIE MCCONNELL (No date) After their marriage they moved to Tennessee. She was a daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and MARGARET JACK.

WILSON, SARAH R. m. DR. PINGRETT C. CALDWELL Dec. 12, 1831.

WILSON, SAMUEL m. (1) MARY WINSLOW, daughter of MOSES WINSLOW and his wife JEAN OSBOEN, by whom he had six children; m. (2) the widow HOWARD, by whom he had one daughter MARGARET who married JOHN DAVIDSON, of S. C.; (3) MARGARET JACK, daughter of PATRICK JACK and sister of CAPT. JAMES JACK, by whom he had five children.

The above statement in regard to the several marriages of SAMUEL WILSON is obtained from several sources, but particularly from page 196 of the History of HOPEWELL CHURCH by CHARLES WILLIAM SOMMERVILLE, Ph. D. 1939. If these statements are correct then SAMUEL WILSON had two daughters, VIOLET, who married MAJOR JOHN DAVIDSON, and MARGARET (by his second marriage) who became the wife of another JOHN DAVIDSON "Of South Carolina". That is, he was the father in law of two different JOHN DAVIDSONS.

WILSON, SAMUEL, JR. m. HANNAH KNOX. (No date has been found). He was a son of SAMUEL DAVIDSON and his wife MARY WINSLOW.

WILSON, VIOLET (Also a daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and MARY WINSLOW) m. MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON.

WILSON, ZACHEUS is said to have married LIZZIE CONGER, who was the widow of NICHOLAS ROSS. Nicholas Ross and ZACHEUS WILSON lived in the STEELE CREEK SETTLEMENT. The latter was one of the "signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration. See later.

WORLEY, JOSEPH m. a MISS CALDWELL. According to a statement on page 141 of Vol. 1, Ebersham Chapter D. A. R. Historical Collections, she was the daughter of JOHN CALDWELL, of CHARLOTTE COUNTY, Virginia.

WORLEY, PATSY m. JOHN WHITE MORROW, December 10, 1807. GEORGE MORROW and ALLEN SPENCE Sec.

#### HARRISON FAMILY MARRIAGES IN MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

HARRISON, DANIEL m. ESTHER HUTCHINSON, November 20, 1820. WILLIAM ALEXANDER and ISAAC ALEXANDER, witnesses and security.

HARRISON, ELM m. ELLEN C. FLOW, on August 26 1847. THOMAS H. ALEXANDER, Sec.

HARRISON, GRIFFIN m. SUSAN HARRISON July 24th 1820. THOMAS HARRISON and ISAAC ALEXANDER, witnesses and sureties.

HARRISON, JOSEPH m. SARAH E. HILL, March 26th 1833. ALEXANDER DOBBIN, Sec.

HARRISON, JOSEPH m. FANNIE D. CHRISTENBURY on June 21, 1854. Married by R. D. ALEXANDER, with SAMUEL GARRISON and W. K. KENNEDY, witnesses and sureties.

HARRISON, ROBERT m. CATHERINE WILSON March 16 1841. JACKSON WALLACE & BEANLEY QATES Sec.

HARRISON, WILLIAM m. MARY BURNETT, May 31, in 1831. JOSHUA SIKES and WILLIAM H. SIMPSON, witnesses and sureties.

HARRISON, EDMUND (Spelled HARR (1) SS, and may have been HARRISON) m. PATSY SMART December 17, 1800. ROBERT SAVILLE Sec.

HARRISON, NEREMIAN m. POLLY WILSON July 5th 1815. SAMUEL WILSON and ISAAC ALEXANDER witnesses and sureties.

The identity of this family of HARRISONS down in Mecklenburg County has not been determined as this is written, but the ancestor may have been one JOSIAH HARRISON who came there early.

#### SOME DEEDS TO LANDS IN MECKLENBURG COUNTY BETWEEN MEMBERS

##### OF THE WALLACE FAMILY

JAMES AND JEAN WALLACE. (Deed Book 7, page 508) JAMES and JEAN WALLACE deed 28 acres in Mecklenburg County to ZACHEUS WILSON, August 27, 1774. The witnesses to this deed were THOMAS HARRIS and DAVID WILSON.

THOMAS WALLACE - HIS DEED. (Deed Book 15 page 243) THOMAS WALLACE, of CHESTER COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA executes a deed to certain lands for the sum of one hundred pounds to ANDREW OLIVER, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, dated December 6, 1796. Signed THOMAS WALLACE.

THOMAS WALLACE - HIS DEED. On December 23, 1796, the above THOMAS WALLACE of Chester County, S.C. executed another deed to WILL GRAY of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, in which he conveys to said Gray 159 acres of land. This deed also signed THOMAS WALLACE.

EZEKIEL WALLACE - HIS DEED. (Deed Book 18, page 286) EZEKIEL WALLACE, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, gave certain lands to his "beloved son James"; also gave his said son a negro boy named Stephen aged 9 years, and another negro boy named Joe aged 4 years. This instrument is witnessed by ISAAC ALEXANDER, Clerk, Nathaniel Alexander and JAMES WILLIFORD. September 10, 17\_3. (Evidently about 1793).

MATTHEW WALLACE - HIS DEED. (Deed Book 18, page 330) MATTHEW WALLACE and JACOB ALEXANDER of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and STEPHEN FOX are parties to an indenture, which is of record in the book and page above cited. The signature is thus:

WALLIS.

LIST OF PUBLIC OFFICIALS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY  
(N. C.) FROM THE YEAR 1775 TO 1785.

The following list contains the names of those persons who resided in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, as militia officers, tax assessors, tax collectors, justices of the peace, road overseers, jurors and other public officers appointed for the different CAPTAINS' COMPANIES, after an order of the Court of said County held in July, 1777, as well as a partial list of the militiamen of the County from 1775 to 1785, as shown by the County Records:

AKER, ADAM.	BAXTER, ANDREW tax assessor and constable in 1780.
ALEXANDER, AARON, Constable.	BAXTER, JOHN.
ALEXANDER, ABRAHAM, justice, chairman of the County Court, ranger (1778) and Captain in 1779.	BEATTY, JOHN.
ALEXANDER, ADAM, J. P., lieutenant colonel and tax collector.	BEATTY, WALLACE.
ALEXANDER, ANDREW, SR.	BEATTY, WALTER.
ALEXANDER, ANDREW, JR.	BEAVER, MATTHEW, Captain in 1779.
ALEXANDER, BENJAMIN, tax assessor in 1778.	BEIL, JAMES, constable.
ALEXANDER, CHARLES, SR.	BEIK, JAMES, Captain 1782 to 1784.
ALEXANDER, CHARLES, JR. tax assessor in 1782.	BEIK, JOHN, JR. tax assessor in 1781 and tax collector in 1783.
ALEXANDER, DAVID, road overseer 1779.	BENNELLOW, JONATHAN, constable 1775.
ALEXANDER, ELIJAH, tax assessor in 1778 and tax collector in 1781.	BERRY, RICHARD (BARRY?) J. P.
ALEXANDER, EZEKIEL tax assessor from 1777 to 1781 and tax collector in 1781.	BERRYHILL, WILLIAM.
ALEXANDER, EZRA, road overseer in 1778.	BIGGERS, JOHN, constable in 1785.
ALEXANDER, GEORGE, Captain and Major 1776, and Captain 1782; tax collector in 1783.	BIGHAM, JOHN.
ALEXANDER, HEZEKIAH, J. P.	BLACK, JOHN, constable in 1778.
ALEXANDER, ISAAC, entry taker.	BLACK, WILLIAM, constable 1779 and 1780.
ALEXANDER, JAMES, Captain in 1777, and tax collector in 1778 and 1779.	BLACKWELDER, ISAAC.
ALEXANDER, JOHN JR. road overseer 1778.	BLAIR, WILLIAM, assessor in 1777, constable in 1778, 1779 and 1780.
ALEXANDER, JOHN SR.	BLTHER, SAMUEL tax assessor 1779 to 1781, tax collector 1781 and road overseer in 1778.
ALEXANDER, JOHN MCKNITT, Captain in 1777; J. P.; tavern keeper and tax collector 1781; Clerk of the Court, 1781; road overseer in 1778; tax collector 1781; county trustee in 1781; Commissioner of confiscated estates in 1781.	BONDS, SAMUEL.
ALEXANDER, MATTHEW.	BOST, GEORGE.
ALEXANDER, MOSES, road overseer in 1781.	BOST, JACOB.
ALEXANDER PHINEAS.	BRADLEY, FRANCIS, collector in 1777, and road overseer 1778.
ALEXANDER, STEPHEN, constable and tax assessor in 1781.	BRADSHAW, JAMES, assessor in 1778 and tax collector in 1778.
ALEXANDER, THOMAS, Captain 1781 to 1785.	BRATTON, JAMES.
ALEXANDER, WILLIAM, Captain 1778 to 1785.	BREDON, ISAAC.
ALEXANDER, ZEBULON.	BREDON, JOHN, tavern keeper and road overseer in 1778.
ALLEN, JOHN, tax assessor in 1777.	BREWARD, EPHRAIM, J. P.
ALLISON, JOHN, tax collector in 1783.	BREWARD, ZEBULON.
ARMSTRONG, JOHN.	BROUSTER (BREWSTER) JOHN.
ARMSTRONG, MATTHIAS, constable in 1779 and 1780.	BROWN, JAMES, constable 1777 and 1778.
ARTERS, ROBERT.	BROWN, SAMUEL.
	BROWNFIELD, JOHN, Captain 1781 to 1785.
	BROWNFIELD, ROBERT.
	BUCHANAN, JOHN, constable 1777 to 1778.
BAKER, JOHN.	CAIRNS, ALEXANDER.
BALY (BAILEY) JOHN.	CALDWELL, CHARLES, constable.
BARBARA, CHRISTOPHER.	CALDWELL, JOHN.
BARBARA, JOHN.	CALDWELL, SAMUEL.
BARNES, PETER, tax collector in 1783.	CALDWELL, WILLIAM.
BARNETT, ABRAHAM, J. P. and tavern keeper.	CAMPBELL, ROBERT, assessor in 1777, and constable and road overseer in 1779.
BARNETT, HUGH assessor in 1777.	CAMPBELL, ANDREW.
BARNETT, JOHN, tax collector in 1783.	CANNON, CHARLES, constable 1779 and 1780.
BARNETT, ROBERT, constable.	CANNON, JOHN.
BARNETT, SAMUEL.	CARRIGAN, JAMES, assessor in 1777.
BARNETT, WILLIAM, road overseer and Captain in 1778 and 1779.	CARSON, JOHN, constable.
BARNHILL, WILLIAM, assessor 1778.	CARRUTH, JAMES, assessor 1779 and 1781 and tax collector in 1781.
BARNHILL, CHARLES	CARTHERS, ANDREW.
BARR, JAMES, road overseer in 1778 and Captain in 1777 to 1779.	CATHY, JOHN, assessor in 1777 and road overseer in 1781.
BARRINGER, GEORGE tax assessor in 1778.	CATY, GEORGE, JR.
BARRINGER, JOHN road overseer in 1778 and tax collector in 1783.	CATY, GEORGE, SR., collector in 1777, and constable in 1774 to 1778.
BARRINGER, PAUL, overseer of the poor in 1779; tax assessor in 1779, road overseer in 1778 and a constable in 1785.	CLARK, JAMES, road overseer in 1781.
	COCHRANE, ROBERT.

COOK, ABRAHAM.  
COOK, ISAAC, Captain in 1779.  
CRAIGHEAD, ROBERT, constable.  
CRESMAN, MITCHELL, Assessor, 1777.  
CROCKETT, ARCHIBALD.  
CROZIER, LEVI.  
CRUZINE, GEORGE.  
CRUZINE, LEVI.  
CUNNINGHAM, ROGER, constable.

DAVIDSON, JOHN, second major in 1775 and 1776,  
major in 1776, and tax assessor in 1778.  
DAVIS, JOHN, road overseer in 1781.  
DAVIS, ROBERT, tax assessor in 1778.  
DAVIS, DeARMOND.  
DAVIS, JOHN, tax collector.  
DOWNS, HENRY, tax assessor in 1777 and 1778, and  
overseer of the poor in 1779.  
DOUGLAS, JOSEPH, assessor in 1777 and tax collec-  
tor in 1778.  
DRAFFIN, JAMES, road overseer in 1778.  
DRESHILL, JOHN.  
DRESSER, JAMES.  
DRI, GEORGE.  
DUCKWORTH, JOHN, constable 1777 to 1778.  
DUNLAP, GILBERT, tavern keeper.  
DUNN, ANDREW.  
DYSART, JOHN, road overseer in 1778.

EDWARDS, JOSEPH.  
EDDERTON, NATHANIEL, constable in 1778.  
ELLIOTT, GEORGE, tax collector in 1783, and road  
overseer in 1778.  
ELLIOTT, THOMAS.  
ELLIOTT, WILLIAM, tax assessor in 1778.  
ERWIN, NATHANIEL.  
EVESHINE, REYNOLDS.

FAGGATT, JACOB, road overseer in 1784.  
FAGGATT, HENRY.  
FANNER, JAMES.  
FAHRER, JOHN.  
FERGUSON, THOMAS, road overseer in 1778.  
FERGUSON, ALEXANDER.  
FINDLEY, GEORGE, constable in 1777.  
FINDLEY, THOMAS.  
FINNEY, ALEXANDER.  
FISHER, CHARLES, road overseer in 1778.  
FLENNIKEN, DAVID.  
FLENNIKEN, JOHN, J. P. and road overseer in 1778.  
FLENNIKEN, SAMUEL, Captain in 1777 to 1785.  
FORD, JOHN, J. P.  
FORD, JOSEPH.  
FOSTER, JOHN, Captain in 1779 to 1781, and Com -  
missioner to lay off roads in 1779.  
FOSTER, ROBERT.  
FRAZIER, WILLIAM, constable in 1778.  
FREEMAN, ALLEN.  
FURR, JOHN, assessor in 1778.

GALBRAITH, WILLIAM.  
GARDNER, Captain 1781 to 1785.  
GARDNER, WILLIAM, tax collector in 1778.  
GARDNER, MITCHELL.  
GARMON, GEORGE.  
GARNATT, DANIEL, tax collector in 1783.  
GARDNER, LEONARD, tax collector in 1783.  
GARRISON, ARTHUR, tax Assessor in 1777.  
GARRISON, JOHN, tax assessor 1778 and also tax  
collector in 1778.  
GIFFORD, JAMES, assessor in 1778.  
GILES, EDWARD, J. P.

GILMORE, JAMES, constable in 1779.  
GILMORE, MITCHELL.  
GILMORE, NATHANIEL.  
GINGLES, SAMUEL, constable in 1774.  
GIVENS, EDWARD.  
GIVENS, SAMUEL, tax assessor in 1778, Captain  
in 1779 to 1781 and Major in 1783.  
GIVENS, WILLIAM, tax assessor in 1778.  
GOODMAN, CHARLES.  
GOODMAN, JOSEPH.  
GOODNIGHT, GEORGE, tax assessor in 1778.  
GOODNIGHT, MICHAEL, constable in 1775.  
GORDON, JOHN, constable in 1775.  
GRAHAM, JOHN.  
GRAHAM, JOSEPH, Sheriff in 1784.  
GRAHAM, ROBERT.  
GRAHAM, WILLIAM, assessor 1777 to 1778, tax col-  
lector in 1783, and constable in 1785.  
GRAY, JACOB, constable 1777 to 1779.  
GREEN, JOHN.  
GRIER, ANDREW, tavern keeper.  
GREER, THOMAS, tax collector in 1783.  
GREER, JOHN, tax collector in 1783.  
GRIBBLE, THOMAS.

HAMBLETON, JAMES.  
HAMBLETON, JOHN, tax assessor in 1778, and tax  
tavern keeper.  
HAMBLETON, PATRICK.  
HAGLER, JOHN.  
HALL, THOMAS.  
HARGETT, HENRY, road overseer in 1778.  
HARKEY, MARTIN.  
HARRIS, GEORGE.  
HARRIS, JAMES (Of Rocky River) Captain in 1777,  
to 1782, and major in 1783.  
HARRIS, JAMES (Of Clear Creek) Captain 1777 to  
1779, and tax collector in 1778.  
HARRIS, JOHN.  
HARRIS, ROBERT, JR., J. P. 1778.  
HARRIS, ROBERT, SR., J. P. and Colonel in 1774  
also register.  
HARRIS, SAMUEL, constable in 1785, tax assessor  
in 1777, and overseer of the poor in 1779.  
HARRIS, THOMAS ( Of Rocky River ) Sheriff in  
1782.  
HARRIS, THOMAS (Of Providence) Sheriff in 1774.  
HARRIS, WILLIAM.  
HART, DAVID.  
HAYES, CONRAD.  
HAYES, DAVID, SR.  
HAYES, DAVID, JR., constable in 1775.  
HAYES, ROBERT.  
HAYES, WILLIAM, constable 1777 to 1778, Cap -  
tain 1782 to 1785.  
HAYNES, DAVID.  
HENRY, Captain 1782 to 1785.  
HENRY, JAMES, constable.  
HENRY, JOHN.  
HENRY, WILLIAM, assessor 1777 to 1779.  
HENDERSON, JOHN.  
HENDERSON, KERNS, road overseer in 1782.  
HENDERSON, WILLIAM, road overseer from 1778 to  
1784.  
HENDERSON, WILLIAM, JR.  
HEERON, FRANCIS.  
HILL, JOHN.  
HILL, WILLIAM, road overseer in 1777.  
HISS, CONRAD, road overseer in 1778.  
HOZY, JOHN, constable in 1775, and tax asses-  
sor in 1779.  
HOGANS, JOHN, constable in 1778.  
HOGANS, WILLIAM, Captain 1777 and 1778.  
HOLEBROOK, CALEB.  
HOLEBROOKS, JOHN, road overseer in 1778.  
HOLLAND, WILLIAM.  
HOOD, TOWIS, SR.  
HOOD, TOWIS, JR.



HOOVER, WILLIAM, tax assessor in 1777.  
 HOPE, ROBERT.  
 HORLASHER, CHRISTOPHER, constable.  
 HOUSE, ELISHA.  
 HOUSE, MARK, tax collector in 1778.  
 HOUSE, WILLIAM.  
 HOUSTON, ARCHIBALD, Captain 1778, tax assessor in 1780 and 1781, and tax collector in 1783.  
 HOUSTON, HUGH.  
 HOUSTON, JAMES, road overseer in 1779.  
 HOUSTON, JOHN, road overseer 1778 to 1784.  
 HOUSTON, WILLIAM.  
 HUGHIE, JOHN.  
 HUNTER, HENRY.  
 HUNTER, JOHN, road overseer 1778 to 1784.  
 HUNTER, ROBERT, tax collector.  
 HUTCHINSON, WILLIAM, tavern keeper, jailer 1777, and road overseer in 1782.

IRVIN, CHRISTOPHER.  
 IRVIN, MATHEWIEL.  
 IRVIN, ROBERT, J. P. and Captain 1777, and tax collector in 1783.  
 IRVIN, WILLIAM, tax assessor in 1779.  
 (This name appears as ERWIN and IRWIN at different places on the records.)

JACK, JAMES, tavern keeper 1774 to 1782, Captain 1777 to 1782; tax collector 1781.  
 JACK, JOHN, tax assessor in 1777.  
 JARRETT, DANIEL, tax collector in 1781.  
 JETTON, LEWIS.  
 JOHNSTON, JAMES.  
 JOHNSTON, PETER.  
 JOHNSTON, WILLIAM.

KAIRNS, ALEXANDER, tax collector in 1783.  
 KAIRNS, DANIEL.  
 KELIAN, JOHN, tavern keeper and constable.  
 KELIAN, SAMUEL.  
 KENNEDY, DAVID.  
 KENNEDY, JAMES, constable in 1780.  
 KENNEDY, JOSEPH, physician and tavern keeper.  
 KERR, JAMES.  
 KERR, JOHN.  
 KERR, JOSEPH.  
 KERR, ROBERT, tax assessor and constable 1778.  
 KILPATRICK, JOHN.  
 KING, JOHN.  
 KENNON, JAMES.  
 KNOX, JAMES.  
 KNOX, MATTHEW, constable 1777 and 1778.  
 KNOX, SAMUEL, tax assessor in 1778, and Captain in 1781 to 1786.  
 KYSER, GEORGE.

LASHLEY, SAMUEL, constable in 1774 and 1775.  
 LAWING, JOHN.  
 LEGGATT, JACKSON.  
 LEGGATT, MICHAEL, tax assessor in 1777, and commission to lay off road in 1779.  
 LEMOND, WILLIAM, constable in 1775.  
 LENOIR, ROBERT, road overseer in 1778.  
 LEOPARD, JOHN, Captain in 1775 and 1778; tax collector in 1778, and tax assessor in 1780 and 1781.  
 LEWIS, ALEXANDER.  
 LEWIS, ROBERT, tavern keeper and Captain 1781.  
 LITAKER, PHILLIP.  
 LOCK, FRANCIS, constable in 1778, and road overseer in 1781.  
 LONG, JOHN.  
 LONG, DAVID.  
 LONG, HENRY.

LOWERY, BENJAMIN.  
 LUCAS, HUGH.  
 LYTLE, WILLIAM, tavern keeper.

MACK, JAMES, road overseer 1781.  
 MARLER, ROBERT.  
 MARTINDALE, THOMAS, road overseer in 1778.  
 MARTIN, ALEXANDER, lawyer.  
 MARTIN, JAMES.  
 MARTIN, RICHARD.  
 MARTIN, SAMUEL, Clerk of the Court.  
 MASON, CHARLES.  
 MASON, RICHARD, tavern keeper and road overseer in 1782.  
 MATTHEWS, WILLIAM, tax collector in 1783.  
 MAXWELL, JAMES.  
 MAXWELL, JOSEPH.  
 MEANS, JOHN.  
 MEANS, WILLIAM.  
 MEKE, ADAM, tax collector.  
 MEKE, MOSES.  
 MEISENHEIMER, JOHN.  
 MILLER, ABRAHAM, road overseer 1778.  
 MITCHELL, THOMAS.  
 MITCHELL, GEORGE, tax collector in 1777.  
 MITCHELL, HENRY, constable 1779 and 1780, and tax collector in 1778.  
 MITCHELL, ROBERT, tax assessor in 1777.  
 MOFFATT, ROBERT, constable in 1775.  
 MONTGOMERY, JOHN, constable in 1777 and 1779, and road overseer in 1781.  
 MOORE, DAVID.  
 MOORE, FRANCIS, tax assessor in 1777, Captain and overseer of the poor in 1779.  
 MOORE, JAMES.  
 MOORE, JOSEPH.  
 MOORE, MOSES, tax assessor in 1780 and 1781.  
 MORRIS, WILLIAM, tax assessor in 1778.  
 MORRIS, JAMES, constable in 1775.  
 MORRISON, JOHN, constable in 1785.  
 MOYER, ADAM.  
 MULVEE, JOHN.  
 MURPHY, JOHN, constable in 1775.  
 MYERS, JACOB, Captain in 1778 and tax assessor in 1778.  
 MYERS, ADAM, constable.

McANNULTY, \_\_\_\_, Captain in 1781 to 1785.  
 McCafferty, JAMES.  
 McCafferty, JEREMIAH, tax assessor in 1777.  
 McCain, HUGH, constable in 1778 and 1779, and commissioner to lay off roads 1779.  
 McCall, FRANCIS, JR., tax assessor in 1778.  
 McCall, FRANCIS, SR., constable in 1779.  
 McCall, JAMES.  
 McCall, WILLIAM.  
 McCall, HUGH.  
 McCARDLESS, JOHN.  
 McCleary, ROBERT, tax assessor in 1777.  
 McClure, MATTHEW, road overseer in 1778 and tax assessor in 1777.  
 McClure, ROBERT, constable.  
 McClure, THOMAS.  
 McClure, WILLIAM, tax collector in 1783.  
 McCombs, SAMUEL, tavern keeper and constable in 1777.  
 McCombs, JAMES.  
 McCord, DAVID, road overseer in 1778.  
 McCord, JAMES, road overseer in 1781.  
 McCord, ROBERT, road overseer in 1778.  
 McCorkle, JOHN, tax assessor in 1777 and tax collector in 1781.  
 McCorkle, THOMAS, road overseer in 1778.  
 McCoy, BEATTY, road overseer in 1784.  
 McCoy, JOHN, tavern keeper.  
 McCoy, SEBASTIAN (McKAT? or McCAT?) Lawyer in 1778.

McGHEE, DAVID, road overseer in 1778.  
 McHEE, ROBERT, tax assessor and constable 1778.  
 McHEE, JOHN, Captain in 1777.  
 McHEE, WILLIAM, road overseer in 1778.  
 McCULLOCH, JOHN, constable in 1774, tax assessor in 1778 and tax collector 1783.  
 McCULLOCH, WILLIAM, constable and road overseer in 1778 and constable in 1780.  
 McCURDY, ALEXANDER, Captain in 1782 to 1785.  
 McDOWELL, PATRICK.  
 McKELROY, JOHN, tax assessor in 1778.  
 McKELROY, ROBERT, road overseer in 1781.  
 McKELROY, WILLIAM tax assessor in 1778.  
 McPADDEN, THOMAS.  
 McKEN, ALEXANDER.  
 McKEN, WILLIAM.  
 McKNIGHT, ROBERT, Captain 1779 to 1781.  
 McNEELY, JOHN.  
 McKRA, JOHN, Captain 1778.  
 McKRA, ROBERT, tax assessor 1778.  
 McWHORTER, AARON, constable.  
 McWHORTER, HENRY.

MAILOR, JOHN.  
 MEAL, JAMES.  
 MEAL, HENRY, road overseer in 1784.  
 MEAL, ANDREW, constable in 1779.  
 MEELY, JOHN.  
 MEELY, THOMAS.  
 MEWELL, FRANCIS, tax assessor 1777.  
 MEWELL, WILLIAM.  
 NEWMAN, JOHN.  
 NICHELE, JOHN.  
 NICHOLSON, GEORGE.  
 NICHOLSON, JOSEPH, tavern keeper.  
 NICHOLSON, JOHN, road overseer in 1781.  
 NUTT, JOHN, Captain in 1778, and tax assessor in 1780 and 1781.

OCHILTREE, DUNCAN, appointed to take care of the courthouse in 1780.  
 ORR, JAMES, JR.  
 ORR, JAMES, SR., tavern keeper.  
 ORR, JOHN.  
 ORR, NATHAN, tax assessor 1777.  
 ORR, WILLIAM.  
 OSBORN, ., Captain, 1779 to 1785.  
 OSBORN ADLAI, lawyer.  
 OSBORN, JAMES, tax assessor in 1778.  
 OSBORN, JOHN.  
 OSBORN, MOBLE, constable.

PARKS, JOHN, SR.  
 PARKS, JOHN, JR.  
 PARKS, DAVID, constable.  
 PARKS, DAVID, Captain 1782 to 1785.  
 PATTERSON, JOHN, tax assessor in 1778.  
 PATTERSON, WILLIAM, tax assessor and tax collector, and tavern keeper 1777 and 1783.  
 PATTON, BENJAMIN tax assessor 1780 and 1781, tax collector 1781, and overseer of the poor in 1779.  
 PATTON, MATTHEW.  
 PATTON, ROBERT.  
 PATTON, SAMUEL, assessor in 1778.  
 PEEL, JAMES tax assessor in 1777.  
 PENNY, WILLIAM, constable in 1779 to 1780.  
 PERKINS, SAMUEL.  
 PERKINS, WILLIAM tax collector 1777 to 1780.  
 PRIFER, JOHN, Major in 1775 and 1776; colonel in 1776; tavern keeper and colonel in 1778.  
 PRIFER, MARTIN, J. P. and Constable.  
 PRIFER, ROBERT, constable in 1778 and 1780.

PRIFER, WALLACE, constable in 1779.  
 PHILLIPS, ROBERT, constable 1778 and 1779, & road overseer in 1781.  
 PHILLIPS, WILLIAM.  
 PICKENS, ., Captain 1781 to 1785.  
 PICKENS, SAMUEL, constable in 1778.  
 PLUYER, JEREMIAH, constable in 1778, and Captain in 1782 to 1785.  
 POLE, EZEKIEL, tax assessor in 1778, J. P., tavern keeper and Sheriff in 1782.  
 POLK, THOMAS, Colonel 1775 and 1776, commiss -  
 sioner of Confiscated estates in 1781;  
 General in 1782.  
 POLK, JOHN, road overseer in 1778.  
 PORTER, ., (Of Catswa River) Captain 1782 to 1785.  
 PORTER, ROBERT, Captain from 1782 to 1784.  
 POTTS, JOHN.  
 POTTS, WILLIAM, Captain 1781 to 1785; tax collector in 1783.  
 PRICE, ISAAC.  
 PRICE, JOHN, tax assessor in 1778.  
 PRICE, REESE.

QUERY, JOHN, constable 1779 to 1785; tax as -  
 sessor 1777 to 1782; tax collector 1783.  
 QUERY, WILLIAM, road overseer 1778.  
 QUILMAN, PETER.

RAB, JOSEPH, constable.  
 RAB, WILLIAM, road overseer in 1778.  
 RAMSEY, WILLIAM.  
 REA, ANDREW, Captain 1782 to 1785; tax asses -  
 sor 1777 and 1778, and road overseer in 1781.  
 REA, DAVID, tax assessor in 1782.  
 REA, WILLIAM, road overseer in 1779.  
 REED, DAVID, road overseer 1778, Captain 1779 to 1781.  
 REED, GEORGE.  
 REED, JAMES, JR., road overseer 1781.  
 REED, WILLIAM, constable 1778.  
 REESE, DAVID, tax assessor 1777 to 1779; Jus -  
 tice and commissioner 1782.  
 REESE, JAMES, Captain 1782 to 1785, and tax collector in 1778.  
 REESE, GEORGE.  
 RICHET, JACOB.  
 RITCHISON, JAMES.  
 ROBINSON, ANDREW.  
 ROBINSON, DAVID, road overseer 1781.  
 ROBINSON, JOHN.  
 ROBINSON, WILLIAM, road overseer in 1781.  
 ROBINSON, JAMES.  
 ROBINSON, ROBERT, road overseer in 1778.  
 ROGERS, JAMES, Captain 1782 to 1785.  
 ROGERS, JOHN, tax collector in 1783.  
 ROGERS, JOSEPH, constable.  
 ROGERS, ROBERT, tax collector 1778.  
 ROSS, GEORGE.  
 ROSS, JOSEPH.  
 ROSS, JAMES.  
 ROSS, WILLIAM.  
 RUSSELL, DAVID.  
 RUSSELL, ROBERT.  
 RUSSELL, JAMES, road overseer in 1778.

SADLER, JOHN.  
 SAMPLE, JOHN.  
 SAMPLE, WILLIAM, constable.  
 SCOTT, JAMES, tax assessor in 1777, road ov -  
 erseer in 1778 and Captain 1779.  
 SCOTT, WILLIAM, J. P.  
 SCOTT, JOSEPH, constable.  
 SECREST, JACOB.  
 SHANKS, JAMES.  
 SHARP, JAMES.

SHELBY, EVAN.  
 SHELBY, REESE.  
 SHIELDS, WILLIAM.  
 SHINN, JOSEPH, Captain 1782 to 1784.  
 SHORT, PETER.  
 SIMPSON, JAMES.  
 SIKES, CHRISTOPHER, constable 1775, and road overseer in 1778.  
 SLOAN, JAMES.  
 SLOAN, ROBERT.  
 SLOAN, DAVID.  
 SMALL, ROBERT.  
 SMITH, ROBERT, constable and tavern keeper.  
 SMITH, SAMUEL, road overseer and constable 1778.  
 SPEERS, WILLIAM, tax collector 1783; constable & road overseer in 1778.  
 SPEARIT, ANDREW, constable.  
 SPRATT, JAMES, constable.  
 SPRIGS, JOHN, Captain 1781; road overseer 1782.  
 SPRIGS, RICHARD.  
 STAFFORD, JAMES, constable.  
 STARR, ARTHUR.  
 STERN, —, Captain 1779.  
 STEVENSON, JOHN.  
 STEVENSON, RICHARD, road overseer in 1781.  
 STARRETT, WILLIAM, tax assessor in 1777.  
 STARRETT, ALEXANDER.  
 STINSON, RICHARD.  
 STEWART, ALBERT.  
 STEWART, MATTHEW, tax collector in 1783.  
 STEWART, JOHN, tavern keeper.  
 SWANN, JOHN, constable 1777; tax collector in 1778.  
 SWANN, MOSES tax assessor in 1780 and 1781.  
 SWANN, ROBERT, tavern keeper.

TANNER, JOHN.  
 TAYLOR, JOHN, road overseer 1781.  
 TAYLOR, WILLIAM, road overseer in 1782.  
 TEMPLE, MAJOR.  
 TEMPLETON, JAMES.  
 TEMPLETON, SAMUEL, tax assessor in 1777.  
 THOMAS, DEURY.  
 TODD, JOSEPH.  
 TODD, WILLIAM.  
 TYGERT, JAMES, Captain 1782 to 1785, and constable, also, in 1785.

VOGLE, THOMAS.

WADDLE, WILLIAM.  
 WALLACE, ALEXANDER.  
 WALLACE, EZEKIEL, tax assessor.  
 WALLACE LODOWICK.  
 WALLACE, JAMES, tax assessor in 1780, tax collector in 1781 and constable in 1779.  
 WALLACE, THOMAS, tax collector in 1777, and a road overseer in 1778.  
 WALKER, ANDREW, Captain 1782 to 1785.  
 WALKER, JOHN.  
 WALKER, PHILLIP, constable 1778.  
 WALKUP, JAMES (Waughup) tax assessor in 1778 and Captain in 1779.  
 WEEKS, PHILLIP.  
 WHITE, JAMES, constable 1774, tax collector in 1777, Captain in 1779 and Sheriff in 1779 and 1780.  
 WHITE, JOHN.  
 WHITE, ARCHIBALD.  
 WHITE, SAMUEL.  
 WIER, JOHN.  
 WILLIAMS, ISAAC tax assessor in 1780 and 1781; tax collector 1781.  
 WILSON, BENJAMIN.  
 WILSON, DAVID, Captain 1777.  
 WILSON, JAMES.  
 WILSON, JOSEPH.  
 WILSON, WILLIAM, Captain 1777 to 1778; J. P. and coroner in 1778.  
 WILSON, JOHN, tax collector 1783.  
 WILSON, SAMUEL.  
 WILSON, ROBERT.  
 WILSON, ZACCHERUS, Captain 1778, and surveyor.  
 WINCOFF, JOHN MICHAEL, constable 1777 to 1778.  
 WINSLOW, MOSES.  
 WISNER, MICHAEL, constable.  
 WITHERSPOON, JAMES, constable 1780; tax collector 1783.  
 WOLFE, PHILLIP.  
 WOODS, JOHN.  
 WILIE, JOHN, constable 1778 to 1781.  
 WILIE, OLIVER, tax assessor 1777.  
 WYLIE, WILLIAM, road overseer 1778; collector 1783.  
 YANDELL, WILLIAM.  
 YOUNG, WILLIAM.  
 YOUNG, JOSEPH, road overseer 1781.

MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. - FIRST U. S. CENSUS, IN 1790  
By DISTRICTS. Followed by MAP and GENEALOGICAL NOTES

Column 1, males over 16; Column 2, males under 16; Column 3, females; Column 4, other free persons; Column 5, Slaves

DISTRICT NO. 1

Allison, Robert	1	3	4	3	Hanks, Thomas	1	1	1		
Allison, Archabald	3	1	3		Isler, Nicholas	2	1	2		
Allison, David	1				Jackson, Shadrick	2	7	1		
Alexander, Wm, Jr.	2	1	3		Kirkas, Thomas	1	2	1		
Alexander, Ezra, Senr	3		3		Kerr (Widow)		1	3		1
Elga, Francis	1	2	1		Kitcart, John		2	1		
Allison, Joseph	1		3		Love, John	2		1		
Allen, John	3	3	4		Love, Samuel	1	1	2		
Alexander, Able	2	2	2		M'Cord, John	4		1		1
Alexander, Phenias	1	3	4		M'Cord, Robert	2	1	4		
Berryhill, Wm	1		4	1	M'Clary, Wm	2				
Barnet, Robert, Jur	1	1	1	2	M'Dowell, John	1	3	4		5
Bryan, Mathew	2	5	4		M'Clary, Michael	2	2	1		3
Brown, Patrick	4		2		M'Dowell, Esther	1		3		
Beaty, John, Jur	1	2	4	9	M'Kinley, William	1	4	1		
Beaty, John, Senr	2	3	5		M'Knight, Robert	2	1	8		
Baker, George	1	4	3		M'Knight, James	1	1	1		
Buam, James	1	3	2		M'Neely, James	1	4	3		
Brown, David	3	1	3		Moore, Joseph, Senr	3	1	5		
Berryhill, John	3	3	3		Montgomery, James	1	4	3		
Clark, Jesse	2	3	2	2	M'Neely, Andw	1		1		
Davis, George	1	2	2		M'Clure, John, Jur	4	1	2		
Cooper, Doctor	1	1	2		M'Clure (Widw)	1	1	2		
Clarke, Robert R.	1	3	3		Clelland (Widow)			4		
Clarke, William	3		3	3	M'Kee, Andw	1		2		6
Campbell, Robert	1	1	6		M'Kee, John	1	2	5		
Cathy, George, Senr	3	1	3	5	M'Gee (Widow)	3	1	3		
Cathy, Esther	2	3	5		M'Cormack, William	1	1	2		
Cathy, Alexander	2	1	3		Mariner, John	1		1		
Cummins, John	1		2		M'Clure, Moses, Jur				1	
Cooper, John	2		2		M'Clure, Thomas, Jur	1		1		
Carson, John	1				M'Donald, David				1	
Castillo, Miles	1	2	4		Nation, Thomas	1	3	4		
Carroll, Joseph	3	2	2	3	Null, James, Senr	1	2	6		
Cathren, Robert	1	4	5		Nicholson, John, Senr	2	1	5		2
Corcham, William	1	3	3		Nicholson, George	1				
Clayton, James				1	Owens, James	1	4	5		
Carroll, James	1		2		Van Pelt, Simon	2	5	5		
Cattor, George	1		1		Pierson, Henry	3		4		
Currethers, Edmond	1	1	1		Parks, Hugh	1	2	4		2
Coreham, Robert	2	1	3		Porter, John	1	3	4		
Freemon, Michael	1		4	1	Plummer, Zephaniah	1		4		
Freemon, David	3	2	5		Plummer, Thomas				1	
Freemon, Reuben	1		1		Reed, James, Senr	3	2	2		
Griffey, Aron	1		3		Reed, James, Jur	1	1	2		1
Gibbeney, Nicholas	1	2	4	6	Reed, James (middee)	1	4	4		1
Greene, John	2	2	4	2	Reed, Robert	2	1	2		1
Graham, Maj. Joseph	1	1	2	8	Reed, Thomas	1		4		1
Graham, George	1	2	2	4	Reed, John	1	4	4		
Graham, James				1	Sloan, John	1	1	3		
Hucheson, John	1		1		Sloan, James	1	2	3		1
Hern, Jesse	1	3	4		Sumter, John	2	1	1		5
Hucheson, George	2	1	1	1	Spratt, James	2	1	4		3
Hargrove, Thompson	1	2	5	1	Stinson, John	1		3		2
Hargrove, John	2	1	3		Stinson, Michael				1	
Hunter, John, Senr	2	1	2	8	Shields, David				1	
Hunter, Robert	1	3	2	3	Tagert, James	2		2		
Hodges, Nehemiah	1		2		Wilson, John	3	2	2		6
Haynes, David	3	2	3	2	Walker, John	2	3	4		
Hepworth, John	1		5		Walker, William	1	2	4		
Hann, Margret & Son				3	Wilkeson, George	1		2		
M'alla, John				1	Verner, John	1		8		

DISTRICT NO. 2

Alexander, Judith	1	1	1		Barnet, Robert, Senr	1	3	4		
Alexander, James	1		3		Barnet, John, Senr	1		3		1
Bigham, John	2	3	3	4	Barnet, John, Jur	1		3		
Bigham, James, Sr	1	1	3		Blackwood, James	2	2	4		1
Bigham, Robert	1	1	2		Brownfield, Robert	1		1		
Bigham, Samuel, Sr	2		1		Brownfield, William	1	3	3		
Bigham, Samuel, Jur	1	4	4		Brown, Richard				1	
Bigham, William, Jur	2	1	4		Cathy, Andw	1		1		
Bigham, James, Jur	2	2	2		Cathy, George	2		3		5
Bigham, Hugh	1		1		Carruthers, James	2	3	2		2



Carruthers, Robert	1	2	8	1	Neely, John	2	3	7	6
Carruthers, John	1	3	2		Neely, Thomas, Jr.	1	4	2	2
Calhoun, Charles	1	1	5	3	Null, James, Jr.	1		2	1
Calhoun, Samuel	1	1	3	3	Neely, Samuel	2		2	2
Cheek, Silas	1	1		9	Neely, Moses	2	1	4	3
Calhoun, George	1		1		Nicholson, John, Jr.			1	
Davis, Walter	3	4	5	8	Porter, William	1	4	5	4
Davis, John L.	3	1	2		Porter, Alexander	1	1	7	
Dunn, William	1	2	4		Porter, Joseph	1	1	4	
Darnell, William	1	5	4	6	Porter, Hugh	1	1	1	
Darnell, Joseph	1	3	5		Porter, James	1	2	4	4
Dinkins, John	2	3	3	12	Patterson, William	2	2	2	
Ferguson, Thomas	1		1	1	Price, Isaac	4	4	3	7
Ferguson, William	1				Howe, Joseph			1	
Glenn, William	1		3		Price, John	2	1	3	13
Glenn, Margaret	1	2			Reed, Joseph	1		2	
Gillan, John	1		3		Raney, Thomas	1		4	
Greer, Thomas	1	2	3	5	Robison, Richard	1		2	1
Greer, James	2	2	3	2	Robison, David	1	2	1	
Herron, And	1		2		Robison, Mathew	1	4	5	
Hart, James	1	1	2		Raney, William	1		2	
Hart, Joseph	1	1	1		Raney, William, Sen.	2	1	2	4
Hart, David	1				Smart, George	2		1	4
Harrie, Hugh	1	2	3		Smart, Littleberry	1			2
Herron, Hugh	1	2	4	6	Smart, Elijah	2	1	2	9
Herron, Allen	1	2	3		Smart, Francis	2	1	2	9
Herron, Samuel				1	Swann, Joseph	1	4	3	
Erwin, Robert	2	2	6	3	Spears, James	1	3	6	
Knox, James	2		1		Scott, James	1	1	4	
Knox, Samuel, Jr.	1		1	2	Shepherd, William			1	
Knox, Mathew	2		2	5	Thomas, Benj.	2		2	9
Knox, Samuel, Sen.	3		3	9	Taylor, John	2	4	2	4
Knox, John	1		2		Vance, David	3	3	3	
Kindrick, John	1	3	1	2	Whiteitt, John	2	4	3	2
Kindrick, William	1		2	1	West, Martin	1	5	2	
McClary, Robert	2	2	5	2	Walker, John	1	2	4	
McCormick, Robert	2		4		Wilson, Robert	6		2	
McCrum, Rachel		3	3	6	Wilson, Zachias	2		4	
McKee, Robert	3	3	6	1	Wilson, Isaac	1	1	1	2
McKee, James	1	3	2	8	Wilson, William	1	1	1	
McGill, Thomas				1	Wilson, Joseph	1	3	3	
McKee (Widow)	1	4	7		Wilson, James	1			
Maxwell (Widow)	2	4	4	1	Withers, Reuben	2	1	5	4
Null (Widow)	1	1	4	3	Yurce, Francis	1	3	2	

### DISTRICT NO. 3

Alexander, Isaac, Esqr.	1			1	McCulloch, William	2			1
Bigham, John	1	2	2		McClary (Widow)	1	1	2	
Barnhart, Henry	1	2	3		Martin, Thomas	1	2	1	
Cook, Isaac	2	2	3	8	McNabb, Duncan	1	1	3	
Cooper, Joseph				1	McKee, David	2	5	3	3
Emerson, Henry	1	1	1		Martin, Ephraim	1	1	2	
Elliott, Samuel	2	3	4		Cliver, George	1	2	3	
Elliott, Thomas	3			2	Polk, William	1		1	21
Henderson, Dr. Thomas	1	1	6		Polk, Thomas	5		4	47
Hutcherson, William	2	4	2	3	Polk, Charles	2	2	1	9
Isham, John	1		3		Pattison, William	2	1	3	5
Holt, William			1		Riley, John	1	3	4	
Kennaday, James	2	1	4		Rice, George	1	1	1	
Kennaday, Esther	3		1	1	Robison, James	1	1	6	
Kennaday, Samuel				1	Stuart (Widow)			2	
Levever, Joseph	2		2		Springs, John	3	3	5	50
Luckey, William	1	3	3	1	Wisehart, Joseph	1		2	1
Mason, Richard	2	4	2	5	Wright, William				1
McCombs, Samuel	1	1	1	3					

### DISTRICT NO. 4

Alexander, Darkus	3	1	3	8	Allen, Agnes		1	2	6
Alexander, Wm. Sr.	3		2	11	Allen, George, Sen.		1		1
Alexander, Ezekiel, Sen.	3	2	6		Alexander, Ezekiel, Esqr.	4	2	3	13
Alexander, David	1				Alexander, Cap. Andrew	2			9
Alexander, Ezekiel, Jr.	1	2	1		Bailey, Richard	1	3	3	
Alexander, Daniel	1	3	2		Batey, Samuel	1	3	4	4
Alexander, Elijah	1		2		Barlow, Amrose	1	2	4	
Alexander, Elias, Jr.	1	1	3	6	Brady, Thos. C.				1
Alexander, Cap. Thomas	1		3	1	Batey, William	1	1	1	
Alexander, Dr. James	1		4		Batch, Thomas	1	3	3	
Alexander, John					Campbell, Alexander	1	1	2	2
Alexander, Cap. (B) William	2	4	2	9	Carmey, Patrick				1
Alexander, Charles	1	4	3		Davis, Samuel	1		1	4
Alexander, Benjamin	2		1		Fipps (Widow)			7	
Alexander, George, Jr.	1	1	1		Daker, Christopher	3	2	4	

Goforth, William	2	2	6		Parks, David	4	2	3	4
Graham, Samuel	1			1	Parks, John, Junr	1		2	3
Gipson (Widow)	2	2	4		Parks, Samuel	1	1	2	
Houston, Henry	1		1	1	Reed, George	1	4	2	
Henderson, Cairns	3	3	1	1	Richey, David	2	1	5	
Henderson, William	1	2	2		Richey, John	1		3	
Henderson, Andrew	1	1	3	2	Ross, George	2		3	
Johnston, William	3	3	5	2	Robison, John	1	1	2	1
Johnston, David	1	1	3		Robison, Robert, Senr	1			
Kennaday, David	2	2	2		Robison, Robert, Jur	1	2	7	
Kewer, Henry	1	2	2		Robison, Moses	1		1	
Lemons, Robert	1	3	2		Robison, David	3	1	1	
Luckey, Robert	1	3	3		Robison, James, Senr	1		1	2
Mitchell, John	1		1		Robison, Wm & Richard	2		3	
M'Gee, John	2	2	1		Rogers, David	1		2	
Mitchell, Robert	3		3	2	Shields, William	1		3	
M'Culloch (Widow)		1	2		Stuart, David	1	3	4	
M'Gintey, Alexander			1	2	Strachback, Daniel	1		1	
Montgomery, John	1		1		Sample, Samuel	2	1	3	
Montgomery, Robert	1	3	5		Starling, James				1
M'Clure, Thos Senr	2	1	1		Tasey, Alexander	1	1	2	
M'Kee, Wm, Junr	1		1	1	Wise, Thomas	2	2	5	
M'Dowell, Archibald				1	Wallace, Ezekel	2		3	4
Miller, Samuel			1	1	Wallace, Mathew	1	1	3	1
Neely, Hugh	2	3	3		Wallace, William	1	1	1	
Neely, Thomas			1		Wallace, George	1	1	3	
M'Call, James	2	2	4		Wallace, Alexander	3		1	
Orr, Nathan, Senr	3	1	6		Wiley, William	3		3	2
Orr, Wm	1	1	7	9	Wiley, John	1	4	3	
Orr, James (Jockey)	1	4	3	6	Williamson, Benjamin	1	1	3	
Orr, Nathan, Junr	1	3	1	1	Watson, William	1	1	4	
Orr, James (white)	1	2	2		Wiley, Joseph	1		1	
Parks, John, Senr	3	3	4	3					

### DISTRICT NO. 5

Alexander, Col George	3	1	5	11	Irwin, Robert	1	2	2	1
Archibald, Rev. Robert	1	1	3	4	Kelugh, Samuel	2	3	4	3
Alexander, Abraham	1	1	2		Meek, Adam	2		2	3
Alexander, William	2	3	5	1	Meek, Moses	1	2	5	
Alexander, Moses	3	7	2	1	McClain, Joseph	2		2	
Alexander, Benjamin, Junr	2	2	5		McCandless, John	1	1	2	3
Alexander, Moses, Junr	1				McCay, Michael	1		3	
Alexander, Andw	1	3		6	McCallister, John	1	2	4	
					Meek, Robert	1	1	1	
Alexander, Ezekiah	1		2	1	Newman, John	1	3	3	
Alexander, Abijah	2	1	5		Query, Alexander	3	2	4	
Bouchfriend, George	1		2		Reed, John	1	3	4	
Brown, James	1	2	3	1	Robison, Alexander	2		2	
Black, William	2	1	3	7	Russell, James	1	1	3	
Buckhanon, Robert	3	2	4		Pickens, William	1	1	1	2
Cowden (Widow)	1		2		Smith, Col Robert	1	1	3	15
Caldwell, Charles	1		1	2	Sharpe, Ezekel	2		7	3
Caldwell, Capt David	1				Smith, James	1	1	2	
Craighead, Robert	2	4	3	4	Sloan, John	1	2	2	
Clark, Elmer	1		1		Sloan, James, Senr	1	1	3	
Doherty, James	2	3	1	1	Sloan, James, Jur	1	1	2	
Edmiston, John	1	2	4		Sloan, Thomas	1	2	2	
Giles, Edward, Esqr	4	2	4		Simmons, William	1	2	4	
Gardner, James	1	1	6	2	Shelby, Evan	1	1	6	4
Gilmore (Widow)	1	3	3	2	Strain, Dor Wm	1			
Gilmore, Nathaniel	2	1	5		Simmons, Thomas	1	3	5	
Gardner, William	2	2	4		Wallace, James	2		3	6
Gardner, John	1	1	2		Wilson, Zachias, Senr	1	1	1	
Gallaway, Thomas	1	5	2		Wallace, John	1	2	2	1
Garrison, David	1	3	5		Woods, John	1		1	
Giles, Nathaniel	2	1	3		Young, Joseph	2		7	5
Hunter, Henry	1	7	3	2	Young, William	1	3	8	2
Hunter, John	1		3	1	Montgomery, David	1	3	3	
Hope, Robert	3	5	4	6	Winings, Peter	1	1	2	1

### DISTRICT NO. 6

Alexander, John Mn, Esqr	3	1	16	Beach, Justice	2	3	4	2
Alexander, William, Senr	3	1	3	Blackwood, William	1	2	5	
Atkins, Samuel	1	2	5	Bradley (Widow)	1	1	4	
Alexander, Ezekel	1	3	4	Blackwood, Thomas	1		3	1
Abernethy, Miles	1	2	4	Cannon, John	3	1	1	
Aldridge, Isham	1		2	Clark, James	1			
Aldridge, William	1	3	2	Cannon, Margret	1	1	2	2
Bradshaw, Josiah	2	1	5	Cannon, Joseph	1	1	5	
				Cannon, James, Senr	1	1	1	

Crocket, Robert	1	1	7		McCoy, Beaty	4	5	3	5
Dunn, Andrew, Senr	2			2	Moore, Joseph	2	3	5	2
Dunn, Robert	1	1	2		McClure, John, Junr	1	2	4	
Dunn, James	1				McCracken, James	2	2	7	
Dunn, John	1				Maxwell, Ann	1		4	
Doherty (Widow)	1		1	2	Montieth, Jane	3		4	2
Davidson, John (Merch)	1	1	2	9	Montieth, Nathaniel	1			
Ewart, Joseph	2	3	4		Moore, James	1	3	6	
Elliot, George	3	3	3	3	McClure, William	3	2	3	
Elliot, William				1	Moore (Widow)	2		3	3
Fraser, Joseph	1	4	3		Mullen, Harris	1	1	3	
Fraser, Samuel	1		2		McGinn (Widow)	3		2	
Fraser, James	1				McClure, Moses (Tho				
Ferrill, John	1	2	1		Son)	1	2	3	
Ferrill, Gabriel	1	1	2		Moffitt, William	1		1	
Flemmker, Charles	1				Nation, John	2	2	6	
Gallbraith, Martha	1		1		Nighten, John	1	1	3	
Garrison, John	1	3	2		Patten, Charles	2		1	
Gibson, John	1	1	2	1	Parker, Isiah	1	1	6	1
Gibson, John	1	3	4	2	People, John	1	2	1	
Henderson (Widow)		2			Robison, Mathew	1	2	3	
Henry, James	1	4	3		Robison, George	1		1	
Hudson, Richard	1	2	5		Robison, Alexander	1	2	2	
Hammond, Mathias	1	1	4		Russell, David	1	2	6	3
Hipp, Stephen	2	1	3		Ramsey, William	2	3	4	
Hipp, Valentine	1	2	1		Raphill, John	1	1	2	
Jameson, Robert	1	1	2		Stephenson, Richard	3		1	
Johnston, Nathaniel	1	3	5		Sharpe, James	1	1		3
Jemison, Arthur	1	4	4		Sharpe, John	5	3	2	1
Jemison, Thomas	1		2		Steele, Peter	1	1	2	
Erwin, Edward	1	1	5		Sample (Widow)	1	1	6	
Johnston, Isaac	1	4	4	1	Sullivan, Patrick	1	1	3	1
Johnston, John	1	2	4	1	Sullivan, Jeremiah	1		1	
Kerr, Joseph	1	2	6		Thompson, John	1	1	6	
Knox, Capt James	2	1	3	15	Thompson, Gideon	2		2	2
Kerr, Robert	1	3	4		Thompson (Widow)	4	1	3	
Kerr (Widow)	1	2	3	3	Todd, William	3		4	
Lewing, William	3	1	5		Todd, Adam	1	2	1	
Lewing, Andrew	1		4		Todd, Joseph	2		2	1
Lather, Robert				1	Todd, John	2	1	6	
Long, Capt John	3	2	3	1	Williams, Billy	1	2	2	
McClennahan, Reuben	1	2			Woods, Robert	1	2	3	
McClure, Capt Mathew	3		2	6	Woods, Mathew	2	1	1	
McIntire, James	1		2	1	Watkins, James	1	2	2	

## DISTRICT NO. 7

Alexander, Amos	1	4	3	6	Givvins, John, Junr	1	2	2	
Alexander, Moses	2		1		Givvins, Edward	2		2	11
Alexander, Aron	2	3	4	1	Givvins, Jne Ruthr	1	4	3	
Alexander, David	5			2	Garrison, Samuel	1	1	2	4
Alexander, Daniel	1	1	2		Graham, William	3	7	1	4
Alexander, Joel	1		1		Harper, William	1	2	3	3
Alexander, Isaac				1	Henderson, John	1	1	1	3
Bryson, Hugh	2	4	4		Henderson, John, Junr	1	1	6	
Bell, John	1				Henderson, William, Senr	2	2	2	3
Black, Thomas	4	4	5		Henderson, William, Jr	2	4	4	6
Berry, Capt Richard	1	1	5	2	Hill, William	1	4	6	
Bailey, Francis	1	2		1	Hansell, John	1	3	2	
Blythe, Samuel					Hampton, Patrick	3	1	4	9
Blythe, Richard	1		2		Henry, Capt Henry	2	4	5	7
Bell, Walter	1				Harris, Maj Tho	2		5	15
Brodnas, John	1	3	3	16	Hunt, Turner	1	1	6	
Curry, James	1	3	4		Hunnecutt, Howell	1	1	1	
Caldwell, William	1	4	2	4	Hamilton, William				
Cathay, Capt Archabald	1	1	3	11	Jetton (Widow)			1	1
Cochran, Benjamin	1		1		Jetton, Lewis	1	4	5	3
Conner, James	3			4	Johnston, John	3	4	1	
Cooke, James	2	5	4	6	Irwin, Samuel	1	1	1	1
Carson, Jane			2		Kelly, Thomas				
Conner, William	1	2	1		Knox, Allison	2		6	
Doherty, David	2	1	5		Latta, Joseph	1	1	5	
Davidson, Thomas	1				Lucas, Hugh	1	3	5	
Davidson, Samuel	1	2	1		Lowrance, Michael	1	1	2	
Davidson, Maj John	2	2	6	26	Jetton, Abraham	1	1	1	2
Duck, John	1	1	3		Morrow, John	2	2	2	
Dock, Simon	1	2			Morrow, Robert	1	2	3	
Duck, George	1	4	2		Morrow, John, Jr	1	2	2	
Duck, Abel	1	2	3		Maxwell, James	1	4	2	
Duck, Absalom	1	3	1		Maxwell, Benjamin	2	1	3	
Duck, George, Jr				1	McDugal, Thomas				
Davis, David	1	1	5		McCorkle, Thomas	2		2	6
Evitts, William	2	1	3		Meek, James, Esqr	1		3	
Forsyth, Robert	3	3	4		Meek, James, Jr	1	1	2	
Gillaspie, Joseph	3		2	1	Montieth, Henry	2		2	
Gillaspie, James	1	2		2	Montieth, Samuel	1	1	4	
Gilmore, Patrick	1	7	1		Martin, Thomas	1	1	2	
Givvins, John, Senr	2		1		McNair, James	1	2	2	
					Osborn, John	1		4	

peele, James, Ser	2	1	1	5	Taylor, Elijah	1	3	3	1
peele, James, Jr	1	1	2		Wilson, David	1	4	2	3
Potts, Robert	1	5	3	10	Wilson, Benja	1	1	2	9
Potts, Jonathan	2	1	7	1	Wilson, Samuel, Jr	1		2	1
Price, James	1	3	5		Wilson, John	1			
Price, John	1		4		Wilson, Joseph	1			
Price, Robert	1		1		Wise, John	2	4	4	
Sloan, David	1	4	2		Wise, William	1		1	
Sloan, John	1	1	3		Walls, Abin				1
Clark, Benjamin	1	1	4		Mc Cong, Thomas				1
Hutchison, David	1	1	2		Wille, John	1		4	
Shelds, Robert	1		1		Wille, William	1	2	3	
Clark, Joseph	1		2		Wilson, William				1
Wilson, Samuel, Senr	1	1	3		Waddle, William	1	3	4	1
Sloan, Robert	2		2		Wilson (Widow)	1	1	2	
Stanford, Samuel	2	1	4		Williams, Ja <sup>s</sup> L				1
Stanford, Isaac	1		1		Emmerson, James	1	1	4	4
Smith, David	1		1	5	Christenberry, Nicholas	2	1	3	
Smith, James	1		1	12	Christenberry, Moses	1		1	
Torrence, Hugh	1	1	5		Wilson, John, Junr	1		1	
Tucker, William	2	1	1						

### DISTRICT NO. 8

Andrews, Robert	2	2	7	Hamilton, Hugh	1	1	2	
Anderson, Robert	2		5	Harris, Robert, Esq	2	1	4	11
Alexander, Capt Stephen	2	1	7	Henderson, John	2		2	
Alexander, Josiah	1	3	2	Harris, Oliver	1		2	
Brown, Benja	2	2	3	Harris, Robert	1	1	6	1
Brown, Samuel	1	2	2	Harris, James	2	1	4	1
Bradford, Mary	2	1	3	Irwin, Thomas	1	2	4	
Benson, Thomas	1	2	2	Lewis, Benjamin	1	2	1	4
Benson, Robert	1		2	Moffit, Martha	3		3	2
Hell, James	2	2	2	Mculloch, John	1	2	6	
Bradford, James			1	Morton, Samuel	4		1	
Howman, Samuel	1	1	3	Martin, Robert	2	1	3	
Bartley, Daniel	1	1	6	McGown, Marg		1	3	1
Carrigan, James	2		4	McCabb, James	1	3	3	1
Cooper, John	1	2	2	Null, John	1	1	1	
Copeland, Dennis	1	2	3	Null, James	2	4	6	
Casey, Mary	1		1	Prule, Reese			1	13
Carruthers, John	3	3	3	Penney, John	2	1	2	
Davis, Isaac	1		2	Penney, William	1	3	4	
Davis, John, Senr	2		3	Pickens, Cap <sup>t</sup> Samuel	1	4	4	5
Davis, David	1		2	Ross, William	1	4	3	
Flemming, Mitchell	1	2	2	Ross, Joseph	1	1	2	2
Farr, Marg	2		2	Ross, George	1	2	1	
Gilliland, John	2		4	Stevenson, Ju <sup>s</sup>	1	2	5	
Gilmore, Archabald	1		1	Steele, John	1		2	2
Gillaspie, James	1	1	4	Templeton, David	1	4	3	2
Houston, John	1	3	4	Tanner, James	1	3	3	
Houston, Cap <sup>t</sup> Archabald	2		1	Wells, William	1	2	1	
Houston, David	1		2	Wilson, John	1	1	5	
			2	Andrews, Moses	1	1	2	

### DISTRICT NO. 9

Allison, John, Esq	3	1	3	5	Houston, David	1	1	2	
Armstrong, John	1		1		Hall, Morgan	1	1	3	
Armstrong, John, Ju <sup>s</sup>			1		Hosey, Jonathan	1		2	
Alexander, Francis	1	1	2		Holbrook, Valtch	1	2	3	
Baker, John	1	5	4	3	Kyles, James	1		2	
Berry, George	1		2		Lock, Francis	1	2	4	5
Baker, Christopher	2	3	3	3	Lingo, Daniel	1	1	4	
Baker, Joshua	1	1	3		McClarty, Archabald	1		4	
Biggers, Robert	1		2		McClarty, Alexander	2	1	4	
Barns, William	1	5	4		Means, John	3	2	2	4
Booker, Joseph	1	2	5		Martin, Robert	2	3	2	
Campbell, Thomas	1				Martin (Widow)	1		2	
Carruthers, And <sup>w</sup>	3	1	8	1	Morrison, William	1	1	3	1
Creaton, James	1		1	1	McCray, William	1	2	5	1
Cannon, James	1		1	3	Martin, Richard	1	4	5	
Doherty, James			1		McKinley, David	1	2	3	
Frazier, William	1	3	6		McKinley, John	2	1	2	
Glover, Ezekel	1		2		Murphey, John	1	1	5	
Glover, John			1		McRea, Arthur	1		3	
Glover, William	1		1		Martin, William	1	2		
Caseway, John	1	4	2		Phifer, Co <sup>t</sup> Caleb	1	1	6	10
Houston, Cap <sup>t</sup> William	2	2	3	4	Phifer, Cap <sup>t</sup> Martin	1	2	4	16
Holbrook, John	2		4		Patton, Benjamin	2		2	
Holbrooks, Caleb	1	2	5		Patton, Samuel	2		3	
Holbrooks, William	1	3	1		Patton, Joseph	1	3	1	



Patterson, Samuel	5	2	3	Russell, David	1	2	1	1
Patterson, Alexander	2		3	Rogers, John	1	1	1	
Patterson, Robert	1		1	Seannell, John	1		1	
Phifer, Henry	1		2	Seales, John				1
Painger, Thomas	1	2	1	Skittleton (Widow)	1	2	4	
Reese, Solomon	1		4	Taylor, John	1	3	2	
Rogers, Joseph	1	3	4	Wallace, Ludwick	1	1	9	
Rogers, Moses	1	1	3	Wallace, Jediah	1	1	1	
Rogers, Thomas	1	2	1	Wallace, John	1		1	
Rogers, James, Junr	1		2	Wodington, John	1	1	2	
Rogers, Beth	1	3	1	Goodman, Jacob	1	2	4	
Ross, Francis	2	5	2					

## DISTRICT NO. 10

Blackwelder, Charles	1	2	3	Lewis (Widow)	1	1	6	
Blackwelder, John	1	1	6	Mitchell, Mathias, Senr	2	2	2	
Black, Thomas	1	2	2	Miller, William	2	1	4	
Bawyers, Adam	2		3	Minster, Frederick	2	2	3	
Bryance, Henry, Senr				Misenheimer, Jacob	1	3	4	
Bryance, Henry, Junr	1	2	3	Mock, Thomas	2	3	3	
Bryance, William	1	2	2	Masters, George	2	3		1
Barnhart, Mathias	1	2	1	Morgadine, John	1	1	1	
Barnhart, George	1		2	Mitchell, Jacob	1		1	
Barbrick, Leonard	1	1	5	Mitchell, Mathias, Junr	1	1	2	
Barnhart, Christian	1		1	Moyer, Elias	1	2	4	
Barnhart, Christian, Junr	1	1	3	Murph, Jacob	1	2	3	
Blackwelder, Jno Adam	1		1	Nichler, John	3	4	4	
Coleman, Mark	1	6	5	Phifer, Martin, Senr	2			14
Cerlaugh, George	1	1	4	Phifer, Jacob	2	1	2	
Campbell, James	1	1	5	Plett, George	3	3	3	
Cook, Nicholas	3		2	Phifer, George	1	1	2	
Chamberlain, John	1	1	7	Rogers, George	2	1	6	
Clerice, George	1	2	2	Russell, James	2		5	7
Corzine, George, Senr	3	1	5	Russell, Robert	1	3	3	7
Corzine, Levil	1	3	4	Russell, John	1	3	5	
Corzine, Nicholas	1	1	4	Rogers, Nat	1	3	3	
Corzine, George, Junr	1	2	4	Shinn, Capt Joseph	3	3	5	6
Corzine, Samuel	1	1	3	Shinn, Benjamin	1	5	5	1
Caster, John	1		2	Shive, Phillip	1	2	3	
Kerlock, Fredrick	1		1	Smith, John	2	2	1	1
Cook, Nicholas, Junr	1	1	1	Shaver, John	1	6	4	
Deaton, Mathew	1		2	Scott, James	1	5	4	6
Eagley, Phillip	1	2	3	Siminer, John	1		1	
Farr, Walter	2	5	4	Shelhoas, John	1		2	
Farr, John	1	5	6	Shank, Manas	1	4	1	
Ferguson (Widow)			2	Tedford, James				1
Furr, Henry	1	1	3	Slowgh, Martin	1	3	3	
Faggenwinter, Christian	1		1	Voyls, William	2	5	2	
Goodnight, Christian	1	4	6	Voyls, James	1	3	2	
Groner, Jacob	3	1	2	Walter, Paul	1	2	3	
Gonder, George	2	4	4	Walter, Nicholas	1		3	
Haddock, James	1	1	2	Winesaugh, Michael	1		1	3
Hadley, Joshua	3	1	4	Winesaugh, Michael, Junr	1	4	3	
Hartman, George	1	1	6	Wiley, John	2	1	1	
Hobley, John	1	3	2	White, William	1	2	3	1
Townsend, Dudley	1	2	2	Young, John	1		3	
Townsend, George	1	4	3	Young, Martin	1	1	2	
Long, John	1	1	5	Yewman, John	1		3	
Lewis, Jacob	1	2	5	Townsend, Henry	1	2	1	
Lewis, Christo	2		1	Townsend, William	1	1	4	
				McGraw, William	1	1	1	

## DISTRICT NO. 11

Bless (Widow)	2	2	3	Cox, Moses	1		2	
Boger, Daniel	1	2	3	Cox, John	1		3	
Boger, Peter	1	2	5	Cox, William	1		1	
Best, John	1	1	2	Coble, Peter	1		4	
Bussard, John	2		3	Dolin, Henry	1	2	3	
Berger, John	1	3	3	Dry, Martin	2	2	2	
Bock, Fredrick	1	3	8	Evatt, Michael	1	4	2	
Baringer, Mathias	3	3	6	Adelman, George	1		1	
Cottiser, Henry	1		1	Evatt, Jacob	2	2	2	
Cruse, Andrew	1	1	1	Easenhart, George	1	1	3	
Cruse, Adam	1	1	2	Fesperman, Fredrick	1		4	
Clonts, Jeremiah	1	3	2	Fesperman, Michael	1	4	5	
Clonts, George	1	1	3	Fesperman, Henry	1		1	
Clonts, Jacob	2		3	Fesperman, John	1	1	2	
Christman, George	1	1	1	Goodman, George	1		4	
Cable, Peter	2	1	2	Goodman, Michael	1		1	
Culp, John	2	2	4	Goodman, Elizabeth	2		2	



Sides, Christian.....	2	1	1	Weaver, Jacob.....	1	1	1
Sell, Peter.....	1	1	3	Weaver, Henry.....	1	3	4
Starns, Charles.....	1	1	1	Weaver, Peter.....	1	3	2
Tucker, George, Sr.....	3	3	5	Walker, Michael.....	1	10	10
Tucker, George, Jr.....	1	1	3	Walker, Adam.....	2	1	2
Teem, Jacob.....	2	1	1	Cook, Jacob.....	1	3	3
Teem, Adam.....	1	4	2	Suther, David.....	1	2	2
Voyls, Thomas.....	2	2	3	Suther, John.....	1	3	2
Wilhelm, George.....	1	4	6	Miller, George.....	1	2	3
Witenhouse, Martin.....			1	Winchester, William.....	2	2	4
Wiser, Phillip, Jr.....	1	2	2	Caigle, John.....	2	3	6
Wiser, Phillip, Sen.....	3	1	1	Winchester, Dugles.....	2	3	3
Waggoner, William.....	1	5	2				

### DISTRICT NO. 13

Andrews, William.....	1	2	1	Morgan, Enoch.....	1	2	1
Armstrong (Widow).....	1	1	4	M'Cannon, Charles.....	2	2	2
Alexander, William S.....	1	3	2	Morrison, Robert.....	4	1	5
Allen, Alexander, Jr.....	1	4	2	Morrison, William.....	2	1	3
Allen, Alex, Sen.....	1	3	2	Morris, Griffin.....	1	4	5
Burns, James.....	2	1	6	M'Clelland, John.....	1	3	3
Bradshaw, James.....	2	4	6	Mach, Ebenezer.....	2	2	2
Biggers, Joseph.....	3	1	5	M'Ginnis, Charles.....	3	3	3
Bean, Robert.....	3	4	1	M'Curdey, Capt Archab-			
Black, James.....	2	2	2	beld.....	1	4	5
Black, W.....	1	3	2	Maxwell, James.....	2	4	1
Black, John.....	1	3	3	Newell, Francis.....	1	1	4
M'Clain, Allen.....	2	2	4	Newell, William.....	3	3	3
Carruthers, Hugh.....	1	3	2	Newell, David.....	1	3	3
Carruthers, James.....	1	1	4	Plunket, James, Sen.....	1	1	6
Collard, William.....	3	1	2	Plunket, James, Jun.....	1	4	1
Crumel, James.....	1	1	2	Purviance, David.....	3	1	4
Crumel, John.....	2	2	5	Purviance, Joseph.....	1	1	2
Coldwell, Daniel.....	1	4	1	Purviance, James.....	1	4	1
Coldwell, Robt.....	1	2	2	Purviance, John.....	1	1	3
Cochran, Benja.....	1	4	2	Russell, James.....	1	1	1
Cochran, Robert.....	1	2	6	Ross, William.....	2	2	5
Campbell, Andw.....	1	2	2	Ross, James.....	1	2	1
Cochran, W.....	2	1	1	Scott, James.....	2	2	2
Cochran, Paul.....	2	4	2	Scott, Alexander.....	1	2	4
Cochran, John.....	1	2	1	Simons, John.....	1	5	2
Corruthers, Robert.....	3	3	6	Stuart, Samuel.....	1	3	5
Davis, Robt.....	1	6	5	Spears, William.....	4	2	4
Dunn, Simon.....			1	Stafford, James, Sen.....	2	2	1
Davis, Thomas.....	2	4	4	Stafford, James, Jun.....	1	4	3
Davis, Andrew.....	3	6	6	Scott, William, Esq.....	3	2	1
Davis, William.....		1	1	Stuart, William.....	1	2	4
Ferguson, Alexander.....	1	4	2	Stuart (Widow).....	1	2	4
Harris, William, Jr.....	1	4	1	Taylor, William.....	1	2	3
Hays, Patrick.....	1	2	5	Taylor, David.....	1	1	1
Harris, John.....	1	1	2	Wite, John.....	2	4	3
Harris, Cap James.....	6	4	0	White, Thomas.....	1	3	2
Harris, Robert, Jun.....	1	2	1	White, William.....	1	3	5
Harris, Samuel.....	2	1	6	Wiley, Oliver.....	1	4	6
Harris, William, Sen.....	1	3	5	Widington, Samuel.....	1	1	2
Gingles, John.....	1	1	1	Wallace, Aron.....	1	1	2
Harris, Cap Robert.....	1	1	8	White, Archabald.....	3	1	2
Howell, Joseph.....	3	3	2	White, David.....	1	2	3
Howell, John.....	1	2	3	White, James.....	2	1	1
Kirkpatrick, Valentine.....	1	3	3	Watson, Thomas.....	4	2	3
Kimmins, Hugh.....	1	2	5	White, Joseph.....	1	1	3
Kimmins, Alexander.....			1	Wallace, Moses.....	1	1	2
M'Clelland, Rebecca.....	1	1	3	Dorton, Charles.....	1	6	2
McInley, David.....	1	7	7	Davis, George.....	1	6	4
McInley, Charles.....	1	3	2	Morgan, Robert.....	1	1	1
M'Kentire, Cap William.....	2	4	3	Stuart, John.....	1	3	3
M'Murray, Francis.....	1	2	2	Harris, Samuel, Jun.....	1	2	1
M'Murray, Robert.....	1	1	1	Welch, Joseph.....	1	1	4
M'Caern (Widow).....	1	6	6	Eager, Adam.....	2	1	3
M'cadian, Thomas.....	1	1	1	Eager, Hugh.....	1	2	4
Morrison, James.....	3	2	2				

### DISTRICT NO. 14

Alexander, Col Adam.....	3	1	2	5	Bailey, Joseph.....	1	1	2
Alexander, Evan.....	1				Brandon, John.....	1	3	2
Bean, William.....	3	1	4		Brown, James.....	1	4	1
Bugg, William.....	1	2	3		Bryan, Kiah.....	1	1	1
Bean, Daniel.....	1	1	1		Cuthbertson, John.....	1	1	3
Barthili, Robert.....	1	1	2		Crowle, Samuel.....	2	2	3

Cuthbertson, David	1	1	2	
Crowle, Samuel, Junr	1	1	2	
Carruthers, John	1		2	7
Clay, Isham	1		3	
College, Henry	1		2	
Freemon (Widow)		3	4	
Dickson, James	1	1	2	
Davis, James	1	3	2	
Freeman, Allen, Junr	1		2	
Freemon, Allen, Senr	1	3	2	12
Freemon, Oldion	1	1	4	1
Flaugh, David	2	3	5	
Ford (Widow)	1	1	4	
Freemon, William	1	1	4	
Freemon, Elyburn	1		2	
Garmon, Michael	1	1	7	9
Garmon (Widow)	1	1	1	8
Guilliams, Travis	1		2	
Harkey (Widow)	1		3	
Hall, James	1	2	3	
Harbison, William	1	1	1	
Hall, Thomas	1	3	4	
Harris, Majr James	4		1	13
Hall, John	2	3	3	12
Johnston, William	1	2	2	
Johnston (Widow)	1	2	3	
Kiser, Fredrick	1	3	3	
Kiser, George	1	4	3	
Kyger, George A	1	2	2	
Long, James	1		2	
Mulls, John	1	1	2	
Murray, James	1	4	5	1
Miney, Martin	1	3	2	
McCracken, John	1	3	4	
McClartey, Alexr	1		2	
Murphey, John	2	1	1	
McCoy, John	1	1	5	2
Miller, Phillip	2		1	
Mitchell, William	1		2	
McGuist, John	2	4	3	
Masser, George	1	1	1	
McGehey, Amos	1		1	
Nelson, John	1	1	2	
McCummons, John	2	3	4	1

Pickens, William	1	2	3	
Pyron, William	2	2	5	
Powell, David	1	2	2	
Pyron, John	1		2	
Powell, John	3		2	
Polt, William, Junr	1	4	2	
Polt, William, Senr	1		1	2
Polt, Capt Charles	2	3	3	4
Purser, Abel	1		2	
Purser, John	2	2	5	
Polt, John, Junr	1	1	3	
Polt, Thomas, Junr	1	1	2	
Rabb, Capt William	2	4	3	3
Rogers, James	3		3	5
Rogers, Hugh	1	1	3	2
Ramsay, William	1	3	6	
Rodgers, Joseph	1	1	7	
Simpson, William	1	3	2	
Snell, Francis	1	3	4	
Smith, Thomas	1		1	
Smith, William	1		1	
Shelley, Capt Thomas	1	1	3	6
Stansill, John	1	2	3	
Smith, Samuel, Senr	2	1	2	4
Self, Jacob	2	3	2	
Smith, Samuel, Junr	1		1	
Smith, Saml (son of Saml)	1		1	
Talley, Prior	1		3	
Townsend, William	1	1		
Warden, Samuel	1	2	2	
Witberford, Wilka	3	3	2	
Witberford, William	1	1	3	
Wise, Benjamin				1
Watts, Andrew	2		2	
Reed, John	1	3	2	
Tetter, George	2	3	2	
Crawford, John	1		1	
Miller (Widow)	1		6	
Miller, Mathew	1	2	3	
Miller (Widow) Senr	1		1	1
Clay, James	1	1		
Caede, Henry	1	4	1	

## DISTRICT NO. 15

Blair, William	2	3	5	
Buckhannon, Samuel	3	2		
Black, John	2	1	6	2
Black, Eskeel	1	1	2	2
Black, Samuel	1		1	
Black, William, Sr	2		2	1
Carragan, Thomas	1		1	
Charles, Henry	1		1	
Crum, Conrad	1	1	3	
Cotts, Lewis	1	2	4	
Donaldson, John	1	2	5	
Ford, Zebulun	1	5	1	
Fleber, George	2		1	
Ford, John, Esq	1		2	7
Glass, Robert	1		1	
Glass, Francis	2	4	5	
Grubble, Thomas	1	2	5	

Gonder, Lewis	2			
Hood, Tunis, Senr	1			7
Hood, Capt Tunis	1	4	4	4
Hood, Reuben	1	2	3	
Harrison, Nehemiah	1	3	5	2
Hartwick, Conrad	1		2	
Harkey, John, Senr	2	1	2	
Hartle, Lewis	1	2	4	
Irwin, William, Senr	3		3	
Irwin, Thomas	1	1	2	
Kennedy, William	1	3	2	
Kidwell, William	1	2	5	
Leagh, Henry	1		6	
Lippe, Leonard	1	1	2	
Leigh, Jacob	1	1	4	
Lemmonds, John	2	3	3	
McJerson, John				1
McIntire, William	1		4	
McGinnis, Peter	3	1	3	

Morris, William	3	3	3	1
Montgomery, John	1	3	3	
McCall, William	1	3	2	
Moore, Hugh	2	4	4	
McCombs, James	2		5	5
Miller, Abraham	3	1	1	
McCollum, Malcom	1	3	2	
McCraven, John, Junr	1		3	
McGintey, James	1	2	4	
Moore, Andw	1	2	3	
Moore, David, Junr	1	1	4	
Nall, John	1	2	4	
Orr, James (whistling)	2	5	3	
Orr, James	1	2	3	
Phillips, Adam	1	1	1	
Query, William, Senr	1		1	
Quary, John	3		1	
Quary, William, Junr	1	2	4	
Ray, Isaac	1	1	5	
Routh, Edward	1		1	
Stansill, Jesse	1		4	
Stansill, John	1	1	2	
Shaver, Fredrick	2	5	4	1
Stuart, Mathew	2	1	2	
Stevens, Emmanuel	1	4	3	
Stains, James				1
Stillwell, Jesse	1		3	
Walker, William	2		2	
Wilson, James	3	1	4	
Wilson, Thomas	1	4	3	
Walker, Capt Archabald	2	1	1	
Walker, Mathew, Senr	1	2		
Vance, Andw	1		6	
Irwin, William, Junr	1	1	1	
Ormond, James	1	1	2	
Carrigan, William				1
Walker, Moses	1		1	



Wilson, Thomas, Senr.	1	1	1	Duglass, James, Esq.	1	3	3	1
Coul, James	1	1	1	Dunbarr, Nathaniel	1	1	1	1
Vance, Valentine	1	1	1	Craig, John	1	1	1	1
Culbertson, William	2	3	5	Elkins, Shadrack	1	1	1	1
Darbey, Charles	2	1	2	Elkins, John	1	1	1	1
Dunn, James	1	2	6	Bradsbaw, Samuel	1	1	1	1
Dunn, Andrew	1	1	6	Bradsbaw (Widow)	1	2	1	1
Demsey, John	1	1	6	Crve, William	1	3	2	1

## DISTRICT NO. 16

Appleton, William	2	2	2	Lawson, Moses	1	1	1	1
Adams, Charles	3	2	5	Leggit, Esther	2	3	4	2
Blythe, James	1	6	3	Lawson, Thomas	2	2	2	1
Basdill, Reuben	1	3	3	Leggit, William	2	2	2	1
Barnet, Robert	1	3	3	Linn (Widow)	2	1	3	1
Bonds, George	2	3	2	McNeely, John	2	1	1	1
Bickett (Widow)	3	3	3	McCall, Francis	1	1	3	1
Crye, John	3	1	2	McCorkle, John	1	1	3	1
Craig, Moses	2	2	4	McCallum, John	1	1	1	1
Cochran, Thomas, Senr.	2	2	1	McCallum, Thomas	1	1	2	1
Cochran, Thomas, Junr.	1	5	7	McCabben, Mightry	1	1	5	1
Crye, James	3	2	2	McCain, Hance	1	1	2	1
Courtney, William	2	1	1	McWhorter, Aron	2	1	4	1
Cochran, John	1	1	3	McCauslin, James	1	1	3	1
Chalney, William	1	4	2	Mcquiston, Joseph	1	1	4	1
Fincher, James	1	4	2	Morrison, Dr William	1	1	1	2
Fincher, Richard	1	2	4	McCrorey, Hugh	1	1	2	1
Finley, James	1	1	2	McCain, John	1	1	1	1
Fincher, Jonathan	2	3	6	Newton, Robert	1	2	5	1
Fowler, John	2	1	2	Orr, George	1	1	5	1
Forsythe, Hugh	1	2	3	Osborn, William	3	1	7	1
Finley, William	1	1	1	Ormond, James	1	2	2	1
Finley, Charles	1	1	1	Orr, David	1	4	4	1
Forbers, Hugh	1	3	1	Osborn (Widow)	2	1	4	1
Gilvins, William	1	1	4	Ormond, Jacob	1	2	4	1
Gibbens, John	1	4	2	Porter, William	1	1	1	1
Gilvins, Samuel	1	2	1	Paxton, Moses	1	2	2	1
Gray, Jacob	3	1	1	Potts, John	1	1	5	3
Gray, Sherrad	1	2	2	Potts, William	1	1	3	14
Gordin, John	3	2	3	Porter, Capt Robert	2	3	5	1
Gillaspie, Jacob	1	1	1	Richardson, Edward	3	2	3	1
Hargitt, James	1	1	1	Rape, Peter	1	2	4	1
Hellums, George	1	3	3	Ramsay, Robert	1	3	3	1
Hellums, John	1	2	4	Rich, James	1	2	2	1
Hellums, George, Senr.	1	1	1	Rape, Henry	1	1	2	1
Houston, Hugh	3	1	4	Rederick, Shadrack	1	2	3	1
Hargitt, Henry	1	1	2	Redford, John	4	2	4	1
Hells, Jacob	1	1	4	Rogers, John, Senr.	1	1	2	1
Houston, William, Senr.	1	1	3	Ramsay, Alexander	1	1	1	1
Houston, William, Junr.	1	1	3	Rich, John, Junr.	1	1	1	1
Howey, George	1	2	2	Shepperd, John	1	1	2	1
Howard, William	1	1	3	Shepperd, James	1	1	3	1
Helmus, Tilton	1	2	2	Shepperd, Edward	1	2	1	1
Hargitt, Henry, Junr.	1	6	2	Serist, Michael	1	2	3	2
Hise, Leonard	1	3	3	Serist, John	1	1	3	1
Howey, William	2	1	1	Rich, James, Senr.	2	3	5	1
Henninger, Dennis	2	3	6	Stuart, Joseph	1	1	2	1
Howey, John	1	1	3	Storey, James	4	1	3	1
Houston, James	3	1	2	Serist, Jacob	2	4	4	1
Heggins (Widow)	2	1	2	Stevenson, James	1	4	4	1
Harris, John	1	5	5	Thompson, Elijah	3	1	2	1
Hellums, Isaac	1	1	2	Tanner, Thomas	1	1	1	1
Izel, Fredrick	2	1	3	Thompson, John	1	2	5	1
Quehan, John	1	1	2	Spratt, And	1	1	1	1
King, Robert	1	3	2	Williamson, James	1	1	2	1
Lawson, John	1	1	2	White, Thomas	1	2	3	1
Lewis, William	1	2	4	West, Benjamin	1	2	3	1
Lewis, Martha	1	1	1	Yarbrough, Joshua	3	3	1	1
Lewis, James	1	5	3	Uans, Robert	1	1	1	1

## DISTRICT NO. 17

Avent, James	1	1	6	5	Cairns, Alexander	1	4	5	1
Abbott (Widow)	1	1	4	1	Cook, Robert	1	1	2	1
Allen, And	1	3	2	1	Cook, Charles	1	1	6	3
Allen, Thomas	1	1	1	1	Cairns, Daniel	2	1	4	1
Blue, Stephen	1	2	3	1	Davis, James	1	2	6	1
Brown, John	3	1	2	1	Doster, James	2	1	5	1
Belk, John, Esq	1	1	1	8	Davis, Capt Robert	2	3	6	4
Belk, Darling	1	3	2	1	Findly, John	1	1	1	1
					Forster, Capt Joseph	1	1	1	4

Fisher, Paul	1	1	2	Haggins, John	1	1	1
Fisher, William	1	1	2	Gillaspie, John	1	4	4
Fisher, John	1	2	2	Kendrick, Philand	1	3	6
Fisher, Charles	1	1	1	Hughey, John	1	1	3
Fisher, Fredrick	1	2	2	Lathlin, Samuel	1	2	3
Gantt, William	1	4	4	Lathlin, John	1	3	1
Gillaspie, And <sup>w</sup>	1	1	1	Lasley, James	1	2	3
Gantt, Thomas	1	1	5	Lackey, Robert	1	1	2
M <sup>c</sup> Cain, William	1	1	4	Lackey, Thomas	1	3	3
Yerbey, Avent	1	3	2	Lesley (Widow)	2	1	1
M <sup>c</sup> Cammon, John	3	3	5	Lanley, George	1	2	4
M <sup>c</sup> Corkle, Archabald	1	1	1	M <sup>c</sup> Whorter, John	1	1	1
M <sup>c</sup> Whorter, James	1	1	2	Myars, Hermon	1	1	2
Odum, May	1	1	2	M <sup>c</sup> Elroy, John	4	2	1
Orr (Widow)	1	3	7	M <sup>c</sup> Elroy, James	1	3	3
Potts, Joshua	1	1	1	M <sup>c</sup> Whorter, Moses	1	2	5
Rogers, Hugh	1	5	3	M <sup>c</sup> Corkle, James	1	4	2
Rogers, Mathew	1	3	4	M <sup>c</sup> Whorter, George	3	2	2
Ramsay, John	1	3	2	M <sup>c</sup> Corkle, Owen	1	1	2
Rogers, John	1	3	2	M <sup>c</sup> Cain, And <sup>w</sup>	1	1	1
Rowan, Henry	1	2	2	Meller, Bule	1	3	4
Faggett, Moses	1	2	4	M <sup>c</sup> Cain, John	1	1	4
Rogers, William	2	4	3	M <sup>c</sup> Cain, Hugh	3	1	3
Starns, Fredrick	1	3	1	M <sup>c</sup> Cain, Thomas, Jun <sup>r</sup>	1	3	1
Starns, David	1	3	1	Vinen, Drury	1	5	3
Stevenson, John	1	4	3	Washam, Jeremiah	2	1	3
Sibley, John	1	2	3	Walker, Cap <sup>t</sup> And <sup>w</sup>	1	1	6
Shannon, James	1	1	1	Williams, John	1	2	1
Titus, Dennis	1	1	7	Wahaub, James	3	2	3
Thompson, Alexander	1	1	5	Williams, Ishmael	1	2	2
Thompson, Obediah	1	1	3	Walker, John	3	1	1
Vinan, Thomas	1	5	3	Walker, Thomas	1	1	1
Vinan, William	1	1	3	Griffin, Richard	1	3	1
Gillaspie, Charles	1	1	1	Redick, Barnabas	1	4	1
				Oats, Michel	1	1	3

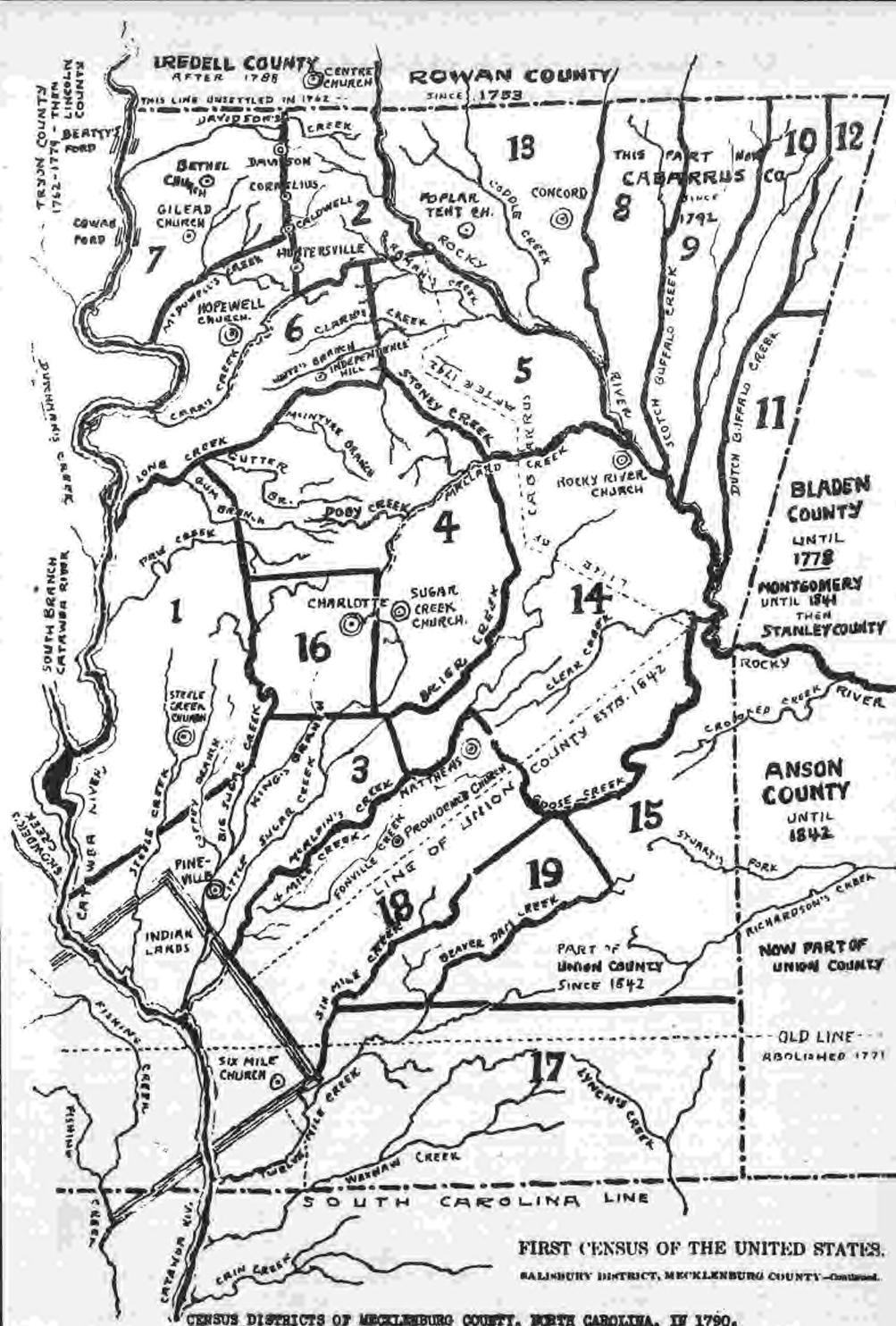
## DISTRICT NO. 18

Bruster, James	2	2	3	5	Null, Jesse	1	1	1	1
Barnet, Hugh	3	1	5	5	Null, And <sup>w</sup>	1	2	2	2
Black, James	2	3	5	5	Osborn, Robert	1	1	2	3
Black, William, Jun <sup>r</sup>	1	1	3	3	Osborn, Alexander	1	1	3	3
Batey, Walter	2	1	5	2	Ormond, Adam	1	1	1	1
Chambers, James	1	1	1	1	Osborn, Able	1	1	1	1
Crocket, Archabald	4	1	5	2	Parks, Moses	3	3	3	3
Cottingham, Roger	2	1	2	1	Patson, Simon	2	2	3	3
Currey, James	1	4	3	3	Potter, Gordon	3	3	4	4
Dawns, Henry	2	2	3	3	Patterson, John	1	1	1	1
Dawns, Samuel	1	1	2	1	Ray, Andrew, Sen <sup>r</sup>	2	2	4	4
Dawns, Thomas	1	1	1	1	Reed, James	1	2	4	4
Donaldson, Robert	1	2	1	1	Ray, John	1	1	1	1
Greer, John	1	1	1	1	Reed, Joseph	2	3	2	2
Gulre, John	1	1	3	3	Robison, John	1	5	3	2
Hoge, Francis	2	4	4	4	Ray, David	1	3	4	4
Harkness, George	1	3	6	6	Robison, Thomas	1	2	5	5
Hadden, George	1	2	1	1	Stuart, William	2	2	2	2
Hodge, John	1	1	2	2	Stitt, William	2	5	2	2
Housten, David	1	1	1	1	Stinson, Cap <sup>t</sup> John	1	1	1	1
Harrison, Isalah	1	3	3	2	Shanks, James	1	1	6	4
John, Daniel	1	1	3	1	Sharpe, John	1	2	2	2
M <sup>c</sup> Sparron, James	1	3	5	1	Stevenson, John	1	3	4	1
Means, William	1	3	5	1	Springs, John	2	3	4	2
M <sup>c</sup> Kee, William	1	3	2	6	Stevenson, David	1	1	2	1
Miller, John	1	2	2	2	Tawns, Elija	2	2	2	2
M <sup>c</sup> Caulley, Daniel	1	3	3	3	Wyatt, Sylvester	1	2	2	2
M <sup>c</sup> Kee, Alexander	1	3	4	4	Wyle, James	1	1	2	1
Moore, Phillip	2	1	4	4	Yale, William	1	4	3	3
Montgomery, George	1	4	1	1	M <sup>c</sup> Boyd, Patrick	1	2	3	1
Moore, David, Sen <sup>r</sup>	4	4	6	1	Smith, John	1	2	2	2
Miller, George	1	1	1	1	Gallbraith, Robert	2	1	5	1
M <sup>c</sup> Goughen, James	1	1	1	1	Rendricks, William	1	1	2	1
Morrison, Alexander	2	2	2	1	Cleymon, Simon	1	1	4	4
Mathews, William	1	1	1	1	Cleymon, Richard	1	1	6	6

## DISTRICT NO. 19

Alexander, Cap <sup>t</sup> Charles	3	1	4	6	Alexander, Levine	3	2	2	2
Alexander, Abner	1	1	3	3	Alexander, Samuel	2	2	2	2
Alexander, George	1	1	2	2	Higham (Widow)	3	2	2	2

Bays, James.....	3	2	3	1	Sturgeon, John.....	2	2	2		
Bonham, Daniel.....	1	3	4	1	Smith, John.....	1	1	3		
Brown, James.....	2	1	1		King, John.....	2	3	4		
Brown, William.....	1	2	6		Sharpe, Edward, Senr.....	1		2		
Barnett, John.....	1	1	3		Swann, John.....	4		2		1
Baxter, James.....	1		4	1	Sharpe, James.....	2	2	5		
Cunningham, William.....	1	2	3		Sharpe, Edward, Junr.....	1		2		
Cunningham, Nathaniel.....	1	1	2	1	Walker, Robert.....	1	1	2		
Cook, Joseph.....	1		5	2	Weeks, Phillip.....	2		3		
Dermond, James.....	1	2	3		Wilson, William, Esqr.....	2	2	3		1
Eastman, James.....	1	2	2		Wilson, Robert.....	1	2	2		
Flemmekan, David.....	1	8	3		Wilson, John.....	1	2	2		
Graham, William.....	1		2		Washington, John.....				1	
Gaston, Thomas.....	1	2			Wetherspoon, William.....	1	1	1		
Hays, Robert.....	2	1	4		Walker, John.....	1	1	1		
Kirkpatrick, John.....	3		3	3	Yandell, James.....	1	3	4		
Knox, David.....				1	Yandel, William.....	4	4	7		
Erwin, Christo.....	1		6		Yandel, Andrew.....	1	4	3		
McCulloch, John.....	5	2	4	3	Jenkins, John.....	3	2	3		
Menson, William.....	1		3		Smith, James.....	1	3	3		
Mulwee, John.....	2	2	6		Robison (Widow).....		3	4		
Merchant, William.....	1	2	7		Lindsey, Walter.....	1		3		
Osborn, Capt James.....	1	4	6		Wilson (Widow).....	1		2		4
Osborn, John.....	2	2	2		Alexander, Ell.....	1	2	3		1
Phillips, Robert.....	1	1	2	3	Wallace, George.....	1		3		
Page, Nicholas.....				1	Wallace, Mathew.....	1	2	2		
Rogers, John.....	1	3	2		Wallace, William.....	1	2	3		
Reed (Widow).....	2	2	5		Miller (Widow).....	1		1		



# FIRST CENSUS OF THE UNITED STATES.

SALISBURY DISTRICT, MECKLENBURG COUNTY—Continued.

## CENSUS DISTRICTS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, IN 1790.

The boundaries of the above Districts are not of record so far as this compiler knows, but are delineated from information obtained from deeds, wills, court records, church records and tombstone inscriptions indicating the place of residence of those whose names appear on the census at approximately the time it was taken. No pretence is indulged that it is other than a substantial guide. See the notes which follow.



GENEALOGICAL NOTES PERTAINING TO CENSUS  
RECORDS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY

DISTRICT NO. 1

The Census Districts shown on the accompanying map have been segregated from the original list as published, using the alphabetical grouping that was followed as the main key, although the published list was all jumbled and jumbled together when finally made up for publication by the United States Census Bureau; other keys used was knowledge obtained from contemporaneous records of various kinds found by the compiler in doing his research on the lives and families of the older Mecklenburg families. The job now undertaken by the writer is to take this long, tedious list of names apart to "see what makes it tick" and reassemble it in some semblance that would conform somewhat to the known facts otherwise revealed.

District No. 1 may be properly called the "Steele Creek District", since both the creek of that name and the famous "Steele Creek Church" intersect and is located within the area, the Southwest corner of which started at the JOHN BIGGERS FERRY on the Catawba River, opposite the mouth of what is known as CROWDER'S CREEK. This District, in 1790, was the home of at least one of the "Signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration - EZRA ALEXANDER. The grave of this signer has never been located, and Dr. J. B. Alexander in his "History" declares (p. 78) that he may have gone with EMMUEL FOLK to Tennessee, where possibly he found his last resting place. If so, he perhaps settled in Sumner County in that State with Zaccheus Wilson, another of the "signers" who is known to have died there.

The writer, in trying to analyze the lives of some of these families has discovered that the members were sometimes scattered over the Mecklenburg area, some owning lands in one part of the county and others of the same name and family being located in another part. So it is we find that GEORGE CATHEY, Sr. and his wife ESTHER, and ALEXANDER CATHEY lived in this Steele Creek District, while some of the other Cathays were listed in other Districts, further up the CATAWBA and elsewhere. "Cathey's Meeting House", if the Historian FOLKE can be relied upon, was located somewhere in what has been designated on our map as District No. 7. The graves of some of the Cathays will be found at Steele Creek, including a younger JOHN BEATTY who was born in 1790, the year the Census was taken. Also many of the members of the COFFEY FAMILY are interred at the old Steele Creek burial ground, the family for which COFFEY BRANCH - an arm of Big Sugar Creek was named. NICHOLAS GIBBONT, entered on the list is also buried there, as are CAPT. HUGH PARKS and JOHN and ESTHER McDOWELL. On this list will also be found the names of the three celebrated and distinguished brothers, GEORGE, JAMES and MAJ. JOSEPH GRAHAM. Neither of these men are buried at Steele Creek Church, but at least one of them is known to have had his home on PAW CREEK, West of Charlotte, perhaps in 1790 within the bounds we have laid off for the Steele Creek District. Moore will be said about all of these families later on in this work. ROBERT IRWIN was "signer" from this District.

DISTRICT NO. 2

This District apparently embraced that territory lying East of a line passing through Huntersville, Cornelius and Davidson as presently located and extending to Rocky River on the East and a point South of the present Huntersville. A certain ZACCHEUS WILSON is listed on this roll, but as there were several Wilsons of that name we cannot be sure that this Zaccheus was the "signer". The home of EPERAIM BREVARD, Secretary of the Convention, is known to have been in this area, somewhat South and East of the present town of DAVIDSON, where the College is located, but since he died at the home of his friend JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, when trying to reach his home after a long illness in prison during the revolution, he was not alive at the time the census was taken. Dr. Brevard married in Mecklenburg, though the Brevards lived somewhat North of the unsettled line between it and Iredell. District No. 2 is therefore credited with being the home of the celebrated EPERAIM BREVARD, the "Signer" and Secretary of the Mecklenburg Convention of May 20, 1776.

This District was also the home of the KNOX FAMILY, and of JAMES KNOX, the grandfather of President JAMES KNOX POLK. The names of JAMES, SAMUEL KNOX SR., SAMUEL JR., MATTHEW and JOHN KNOX will be noticed on this list. The claim is made that President Polk was born near the town of Huntersville at the home of his grandfather, JAMES KNOX, while others claim he was born at the old POLK HOMESTEAD East of PINEVILLE in District No. 3. It is at the latter place the marker designating his birthplace has been located.

Another family of considerable importance whose members are listed as residing in this District was that of the SMARTS. This family was related to the HARNETTS and SPRAITS, who were among the first families. Several members of the SMART family moved West and settled in Tennessee. GEORGE SMART married SUSAN HARNETT, and LITTLEBURY SMART appears to have been one of his sons, who was unmarried at the time the census was taken.

DISTRICT NO. 3

This was the PINEVILLE DISTRICT. It was somewhere within the bounds of this territory, according to tradition, that the pioneer THOMAS SPRAIT finally settled prior to 1750. There was no Pineville there in those days, nor until long afterwards. It was a cross-roads known as the "Morrow Turn-Off" located near the lands of the Indian reservation and what is now the line of South Carolina. Prominent names to be found on this list are those of WILLIAM, THOMAS and CHARLES POLK, representatives in 1790 of that family which produced JAMES KNOX POLK, a President of the United States. A short distance East of this little "cross-roads" town stands the marker designating the birthplace of the President. About five or six miles almost due South of this point lived the parents of another distinguished President of the United States - ANDREW JACKSON, between two branches of what is known as Twelve-Mile Creek. Members of the old MORROW FAMILY still reside at PINEVILLE.

# DISTRICT NO. 4

This is the SUGAR CREEK CHURCH DISTRICT, and was the home of the Chairman of the Mecklenburg Convention which adopted the famous "resolves", although at the time the census was taken in 1790, he was deceased, and only the name of his wife, DORCAS ALEXANDER, appears on the list, who had at that time four sons and two daughters in her household; according to Dr. Alexander's History of Mecklenburg County he died April 28, 1778, though his tombstone says 1786. The latter is perhaps correct. Dorcas Alexander, his widow, died May 20, 1800. The grave of both HEZEKIAH and ABRAHAM ALEXANDER may be found in what is known as the second oldest Sugar Creek burying ground, just across the road from the present churchyard. (There are three Sugar Creek burying grounds). The reader will note that there were no less than fifteen heads of families listed in this District No. 4, bearing the name of ALEXANDER. The name of HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER does not appear on this list, although he was obviously alive at the time the census was taken, he having lived until July 16, 1801. (Tombstone). There does appear on the list however an "EZRAH ALEXANDER, ESQ.", with five sons & two daughters and with thirteen slaves, all of which indicates that this entry was intended for Col. HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER, the signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration. This shows that the Sugar Creek District (No. 4) was the home of at least two of the signers. The relationship between these several Alexanders of Sugar Creek Church and who were living in different parts of Mecklenburg County about the time the U. S. Census was taken, has never been accounted for by any student or writer, so far as this compiler knows. This problem will be discussed in these notes later.

On this list appear the names of an old family of ROBINSONS, including ROBERT, SR. and JR., JOHN, MOSES, DAVID, JAMES SR. and WILLIAM and RICHARD ROBINSON. The graves of these ROBINSONS are, some of them, in the oldest Sugar Creek Churchyard, including DAVID ROBINSON who died in 1808 at the age of 82 years, which would throw his birth back in 1726. The ROBINSONS married mainly into the HENDERSON FAMILY, of which CAIRNS HENDERSON (also listed) appears to have been the ancestor, so far as the Sugar Creek Church Hendersons were concerned. JOHN MOORE, whose name is shown on the list of heads of families in this District was a son of ROBERT MOORE, who is buried in the original Sugar Creek Churchyard, and who died October 9, 1775 at the age of 75 years, being born therefore in the year 1700. So far as noticed this appears to be the oldest person in point of date of birth, whose grave is to be found therein. Other important families represented by two or more "heads" on the list, were the FARMS, ORRS, MORTONCOMETS, RICHYS, SAMPLERS and WALLAGES. Chief among the latter was EZEKIEL WALLACE, father of REV. JAMES WALLIS, of PROVIDENCE CHURCH, who married one of the daughters of the patriot JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER.

# DISTRICT NO. 5

District No. 5 lay South of the BREVARD-KNOX District and between Stony Creek and ROCKY RIVER. The list is headed, in this instance also, by a member of ALEXANDERS, chief among them being MOSES ALEXANDER, who was the father of NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, who was elected and served as Governor of North Carolina, beginning in 1805. (Alexander's History p. 98). Nathaniel Alexander married a daughter of COL. THOMAS POLK, but the same authority says: "He left no children - neither son or daughter - to inherit his name or keep his name fresh as it passes down the stream of time." We found his grave - well marked - in the Old Presbyterian Churchyard, in the very heart of the City of Charlotte, one of the oldest burial places in the bounds of the City.

The list of "heads of families" in this District are not so very numerous, but they are of exceeding interest to the student of genealogy. By the way, among them is a HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER - the only one we have found on the list - but he appears to have been a very young man, having a wife and one child, a daughter, and the owner of one slave. Since it is stated on good authority by several sources that Hezekiah "the signer" was a brother of JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER, the writer is constrained to believe that this particular Hezekiah was a nephew, or the son of the "signer", and not the one who attached his name to the Mecklenburg Declaration. Another person of interest whose name is written here is ROBERT CRAIGHEAD, doubtless a son of the patriarchal ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD who it is claimed, more than anyone else sent forth the seed of political and religious freedom from which sprang the almost spontaneous "resolves" of 1775, that sent Capt. James Jack speeding on that momentous mission to Philadelphia. If Robert Craighead was his son, then he was a brother in law of the famous DR. DAVID CALDWELL, who had married his sister, and a brother of REV. THOMAS CRAIGHEAD, the famous minister of Nashville, Tennessee.

The name of ALEXANDER QUERY appears on this list, blessed with a family of four sons and three daughters, evidently a relative in some degree of JOHN QUERY, another one of the famous "signers" of the Declaration. Another name is that of WILLIAM PICKENS, evidently a young man, married, but without children, who may have been a son of CAPT. SAMUEL PICKENS who lived in an adjoining district on the other side of ROCKY RIVER, of whom see later.

The name of BENJAMIN SHARPS appears on this list, obviously a nephew of JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER and one of the sons of JEMIMA SHARPS, a sister of John McNitt Alexander, who was named for his distinguished uncle.

The names of JOHN, JAMES, Sr., JAMES Jr., and THOMAS SLOAN, appearing on this list among the others brings forth a long list of connections in many of the Western and Southern States, who claim, and have established, connection with the Sloan family of North Carolina, between the FAIRBANK and the CATAWBA.

# DISTRICT NO. 6

This District was the home of the Secretary of the Mecklenburg Convention of May 19th and 20th 1775 - RON. JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER. His home was near WHITE'S BRANCH and the waters of CLARK'S CREEK, some nine or ten miles North of "Charlotte Town" and the District embraced all of the territory between his home, which he called "INDEPENDENCE HILL", and the Catwaba River, including the land lying in the bounds of HOPWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, in which he was a life long member. The width of the District was evidently measured by the meanderings of LONG CREEK on the South and McDOWELL'S - sometimes called BARRY'S - CREEK, on the North. The names on this list are interesting because of

the fact that within its bounds resided the patriots who made Mecklenburg County, what General Tarleton declared it to be, a "regular hornet's nest" for the British Army, during the revolution. Not all of the membership of the Hopewell Presbyterian Church, however, resided in the bounds of this District, because some lived farther away and the membership of that famous place of religious worship lapped over into District No. 5, No. 7 and others adjoining. It was at Hopewell Churchyard that General William Lee Davidson was buried at the dead hours of midnight by his faithful friends, after he was shot from his horse at Cowan's Ford on the Catawba in District No. 7, as shown on the map. Matthew, George and Alexander Robison, kinsmen of the Sugar Creek Robisons, resided in this District, as did the Elliotts, another prominent family, the Calbraiths, some of the Crocketts, Matthias Hammond, the McClures, David Russell, John Peoples and John and James Sharpe, nephews of the old Secretary of the Convention. It is probable that Mrs. Jeremiah Sharpe, their mother, resided close to Huntersville, and near her brother John McKinn Alexander, but whether in District 6, 5 or 4, is problematical. At any rate she was not far away from "Independence Hill", the home of the old Secretary. A much better idea of just who lived and died in the bounds of the District may be gleaned from the Cemetery Records of Hopewell Presbyterian Church, which will be found later herein, with dates, etc.

#### DISTRICT NO. 7

To the writer District No. 7, as portrayed on the accompanying map, is one of the most interesting of all the several areas in Mecklenburg County. Thousands of people all over the Southern States can trace their ancestry to the "heads of families" that appear on this list, and it is a heritage of which they may well be proud. To delve into the background and history of these men has been an absorbing past-time for this compiler, through many long years, and it will be a difficult task to set down these facts without a certain display of partiality in favor of the subjects. At least two "signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration lived (for the greater part of their lives) and died in the bounds of this strip of territory. They were RICHARD BARRY and MAJOR JOHN DAVIDSON. Many of the members of numerous patriotic Societies, including the Daughters of the American Revolution proudly ride into membership on the coat tails of these two outstanding patriots of the American Revolution. Richard Barry was one of the faithful followers of General William Lee Davidson, who under cover of darkness and at the risk of their lives and liberty, helped to deposit his remains in the old churchyard at Hopewell Presbyterian Church where they rest today, properly marked, after many years of neglect. The story of the BARRY and DAVIDSON families will be inadequately told in the remaining pages of this volume, somewhere, if the writer lives to set it down in his crude and awkward way.

Here lived at least seven of the members of the famous Alexander family, who were then heads of families, namely: AMOS, MOSES, ARON, DAVID, DANIEL, JOEL and ISAAC. Here lived the BLYTHE family, with SAMUEL and RICHARD heading the two families of the name; Hugh Bryson, a relative of the Davidsons by marriage; John and Walter Bell, JAMES CURRY and WILLIAM HILL, a bunch of patriots named DUCK, David and Daniel DAVIS, Joseph and James Gillespie; the Gilmores and GIVENS families, and WILLIAM GRAMM, another one of the famous "Signers" - making three who lived in this district in 1790. (This shows that these temporary census districts did not co-incide with the Districts from which men were elected as delegates to the convention in 1775, from which only two members were elected by the residents).

This District (No. 7) was also the home of the POTTS FAMILY, the PEELING, who came from Northeastern N. C., JAMES, JOHN and ROBERT PRICE, one of whom married MARY DAVIDSON, sister of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON; also living in this section in 1790 were DAVID and JOHN STONE, DAVID BUTCHERSON, BENJAMIN and JOSEPH CLARK, the distinguished SAMUEL WILSON, father in law of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, and Great Grandfather of JAMES KNOX POKE, who was the grandson of his daughter MRS. BERTIEL POKE. Other WILSONS on the list include JOHN, JOSEPH, DAVID and BENJAMIN. These relationships may be discussed later on. This was also the home of JOHN and WILLIAM WILIE, though the name is spelled "WILLIE" or "WILIE" on the U. S. records.

Between Cowan's Ford and Beattie's Ford, on the Catawba, and a short distance from the old river itself, as attempted to be portrayed on the map, is the burial place of that early religious patriot and missionary REV. JOHN THOMSON, known as Baker's Graveyard. In this place also sleep the last remains of MARY PRICE, sister of Maj. John Davidson; HUGH LAWSON, father in law of HUGH BARRY and SAMUEL BAKER. Up to some fifty years ago there were crude head and foot stones, on one of which was carved the initials "H-L" marking the grave of HUGH LAWSON. Now the spot is a shambles, yielding at last to the ravages of centuries, its enclosing stone fence torn down to build a highway for the modern, speeding generations. The stately oaks, under which Rev. John Thomson delivered his stirring pioneer sermons between 1751 and 1753, no longer spread their sacred foliage to the Catawba breezes, but there are still signs of undistakable import that they once marked the hallowed spot, now passing into the oblivion of forgotten history.

#### DISTRICT NO. 8

These numbered Districts (arbitrarily numbered by the compiler, in the order in which the several distinguishable groups of names are officially published by the Government) now shift to the Northern side of ROCKY RIVER, in which all of the territory covered is now in GABARRUS COUNTY, which was erected out of Mecklenburg the next year (1791) after the Census was taken. If there was a "signer" of the Declaration who resided in this District (No. 8) it was ROBERT HARRIS, Esq., who is accredited with a wife and family consisting of two sons and two daughters, and whose standing was marked in the community by being the owner of eleven slaves. The ROBERT HARRIS, whom JOHN EDWARD ALEXANDER, in his History, declares was properly listed as a signer (instead of RICHARD HARRIS, whose name is on the monument in the courthouse yard) was a brother of JAMES HARRIS, whom we identify as probably CAPT. JAMES HARRIS, of District No. 13, although there is another James Harris who lived in THIS DISTRICT. The family Historian, MISS CLARA HARRIS, of Concord, N. C., in a letter to the compiler, admits that the real identity of neither JAMES HARRIS or RICHARD or ROBERT HARRIS

has never been positively determined, since there were so many persons of the same name living contemporaneously in the same section, the task has been well nigh an impossible one.

This District, like many of the others, has representatives of the numerous Alexander family listed on the 1790 census, two heads of families being CAPTAIN STEPHEN and JOSIAH ALEXANDER. In this District lived two BROWNS, Benjamin and Samuel, two of the BENSONS, Thomas and Robert, James Bell and James Bradford and JAMES CARRIGAN, DENNIS COPELAND, and ISAAC, JOHN and DAVID DAVIS; John and ARCHIBALD GILMER, JAMES GILLESPIE and three members of the HOUSTON family in the persons of JOHN and DAVID and CAPT. ARCHIBALD HOUSTON. DAVID TEMPLETON is also on this list, which indicates that some of these families lived in the upper section of the District, near ROWAN COUNTY, which was the home of many of the name HOUSTON. MOSES and ROBERT ANDREWS are also on the list.

Another interesting name on this list is that of CAPT. SAMUEL PICKENS, who in 1790 had three sons under 16 years of age and three daughters. One of these sons (b. in 1780) became Governor of the State of Alabama in 1821, the celebrated ISRAEL PICKENS - his brother EZEKIEL also went to Alabama and became a member of the highest court in the State. The latter died an old bachelor, but after a useful and distinguished career as a Judge on the bench of his adopted State. Captain Samuel Pickens was a brother in law of COL. JAMES WALKUP, who lived in District 17, an abstract of whose last will and testament will be found among the will records published in this volume. Colonel Walkup married MARGARET PICKENS, a sister of Captain Samuel.

#### DISTRICT NO. 9

This District, on the North side of ROCKY RIVER and extending to the line of ROWAN COUNTY, was the home of JOHN PHIFER, whose name does not appear on the 1790 list, but who was a son of MARTIN PHIFER, who had three sons, JOHN (the signer), MARTIN and GEORGE. Martin Phifer, the father, was a student of Hampden-Sydney College in Virginia. In this District also appears the name of a DAVID HOUSTON and that of CAPTAIN WILLIAM HOUSTON; the name of JOHN ALLISON and of JOHN ARMSTRONG SR. and his son JOHN JR., also JOHN, CHRISTOPHER and JOSHUA BAKER, and ROBERT BIGGER; three GLOVERS, three persons named HOLMES and ROBERT and RICHARD MARTIN. Samuel, Alexander and ROBERT PATTERSON lived in this District also, with five heads of families named ROGERS, including JOSEPH, MOSES, THOMAS, JAMES and SEYMOUR ROGERS; also a JOHN ROGERS. Another interesting set of persons were BENJAMIN, SAMUEL and JOSEPH PATTON, whose sons, some of them, migrated Westward and had much to do with the laying off and building of ABERVILLE, in Buncombe County, the site of which was owned by the firm of PATTON & ERWIN. This District was also the home of HUDOWICK, JERDAN and JOHN WALLACE.

#### DISTRICT NO. 10.

MARTIN PHIFER, perhaps the father of CALVIN, MARTIN and JOHN PHIFER (the signer) lived in this District. He is listed as "SR", indicating that he had a son MARTIN. He perhaps lived on the East side of "Scotch Buffalo" Creek, while his sons lived on the West side, with just the Creek between them. The name of HAT and GEORGE ROGERS appear also on this list, doubtless of the same brand as those in the Ninth District - just across the creek. We note that there were no less than four "heads of families" by the name of TOWNSEND living in this District - BENNY, WILLIAM, HUDLEY and GEORGE TOWNSEND. There were three persons named LEWIS - JACOB, CHRISTOPHER and the widow LEWIS. I wonder where they fit in the Lewis family history? There were no less than five "heads" by the name of CORZINE, and the only place I have run across that name was among some of the pioneers of early Texas history.

On this list I find the name of CHRISTIAN GOODNIGHT, which suggests the bare possibility that in this Mecklenburg research I may have run across the ancestor of the famous Texas cattle baron, the late CHARLES GOODNIGHT, who died a few years ago full of wealth, years and all the glamorous experiences of the Great plains country. He it was who preserved the almost extinct BUFFALO and kept it from dying out altogether. That his ancestors lived on "DUTCH BUFFALO CREEK" in Mecklenburg County (now CARABEUS), North Carolina, would be quite a coincidence. The entry shows that Christian Goodnight, in 1790, then had FOUR SONS all under 16 years of age. As Captain CHARLES GOODNIGHT lived to near the ripe age of 100 years it would be possible for him to have been a grandson of this entry.

#### DISTRICT NO. 11

The names on this list are of apparent Dutch origin, and it must have been the character of these settlers which gave the name "DUTCH BUFFALO" to the stream along which they settled. We find the names of ARTHUR and ADAM CRUSE, doubtless ancestors of families of the name we have found in various parts of the West. The name BARRINGER appears; several persons named GOODMAN (a very common name throughout the country now); one CHRISTIAN GREGORY, one ALLEN and at least one person by the name of BROWN; otherwise there are few names in this section that one finds mentioned in the numerous "family histories" that have been committed to print. Any of the Anglo names found there may have been simply slightly altered to give them a convenient American sound. LONG, for instance, does not sound "Dutch", but research discloses that there was a family of "Dutchmen" living there at this period bearing the name LONG. HENRY LONG'S name is on this list. JACOB LONG, of the "Dutch family" of the name is found buried in an old cemetery in the Northern part of Union County - one a part of Mecklenburg - near Goose Creek, called "Bethlehem". There were no "signers" living in District No. 11 in 1790, so far as this record discloses.

#### DISTRICT NO. 12

This list is headed by the name of PAUL BARRINGER, with JOHN BARRINGER listed a few names lower down. Many of the family names on this list are the same as those in District 11, as this part of the District was the home of the same class of settlers as the one below it. It is obvious that the settlement, extending from ROCKY RIVER to the line of ROWAN COUNTY was a long one, and it was found convenient to divide it in taking the census.



## DISTRICT NO. 12

This was the CONCORD DISTRICT and the POPLAR TENT CHURCH settlement, now a part of CABARRUS COUNTY, which was cut off from Mecklenburg in 1791, the year after the census was taken. Strange to relate only one ALEXANDER'S name appears on this list, that of WILLIAM S. ALEXANDER. To the writer his identity is uncertain, but he may have been the WILLIAM ALEXANDER who later settled in TENNESSEE. This was the home of the HARRIS FAMILY, including the CAPTAIN JAMES HARRIS, who must have been one of the "Signers" of the Declaration of May 30, 1776. Likewise there was a ROBERT HARRIS, JR. on this list, who could have been the "signer" whom Dr. Alexander in his History declares signed instead of RICHARD HARRIS, whose name was placed on the monument. Another outstanding and numerous family of this settlement was that of the MORRISONS, but these were not the immediate "kinners" of the signer NIKEL MORRISON, who lived in another district. See later.

Still another family, the name of which is mentioned in the revolutionary history of Mecklenburg County, was that of the WHITES. On the list is entered the names of JOHN, THOMAS, WILLIAM, ARCHIBALD, DAVID and JAMES WHITE. These boys furnished a part of the crew who concocted what is called the "gun powder plot" in the days of the "regulator" troubles, joined in the enterprise by "Black Billy" Alexander, who could possibly have been the WILLIAM S. ALEXANDER who almost heads this list, or his son. Space here will not permit a repetition of the thrilling story, which has been related in some detail by other writers.

On this list appears the names of ROBERT and DANIEL CALDWELL. While there appears to be a family bearing the name as thus spelled, on the map drawn by Major Joseph Graham the family of this name in the Cabarrus territory, is spelled CALDWELL, so that may have been the correct way to spell it. Undoubtedly, some of these names are erroneously spelled on the lists, but in a case of this kind one cannot always be sure. The names of STUART, CAMPBELL, COCHRAN, FORVIANOS, HUSSELL, ROSS, SCOTT and WALLACE are familiar ones, found in District No. 13.

Of particular interest, and bearing a decided MARYLAND flavor are the last two names on the list, those of ADAM and HUGH EAGER.

The POPLAR TENT CHURCH, which was located in this District, on the upper reaches of ROCKY RIVER and CIDDLE CREEK, is a famous landmark in Mecklenburg History, better told in the wonderful narratives of the Historian William Henry Foote, on which we shall draw for a more extended notice in the proper place.

Owing to the uncertainty as to the identity of the two "Signers" who bore the name of HARRIS we are unable to say with confidence whether this list contains the names of only one or of two of that distinguished group. As for RICHARD HARRIS, JR., whose name appears on the monument, by the insistence, it is said of the Rev. Emphrey Hunter, if his name appears on the census of Mecklenburg County for 1790, we have overlooked it. He could have resided - especially in 1790 - outside the bounds of the county, or he may have died before the census was taken.

## DISTRICT NO. 14

The name of COL. ADAM ALEXANDER, one of the immortal "Signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration heads this list. The year following the enumeration of the inhabitants in this, the first United States census, CABARRUS COUNTY was established and the territory taken from MECKLENBURG. The line between the two counties is indicated on the map by the dotted boundary, and shows that a large part of District No. 14 was left in CABARRUS COUNTY.

COL. ADAM ALEXANDER is the ancestor of a large number of descendants scattered all over the United States - particularly the South. He was residing on ROCKY RIVER as far back as 1766, when the Rev. HUGH McADEN made his celebrated tour through the Carolinas and on his trip through this section was the guest of Col. Alexander, of whom he speaks most glowingly in his famous diary.

Dr. Caldwell refers to COL. ALEXANDER, when President Washington made his Southern tour in 1792, as "far advanced in life". He died in 1798 at the age of 70 years, and the accounts say that he was buried at ROCK SPRINGS. More space will be devoted to Col. Alexander further along in this work.

On this list appears the name of a SAMUEL CROWIE SR. and JR. The writer is quite sure that the spelling in this instance is erroneous, because on the tombstone records in old cemeteries in the area embraced in this District the name is chizzled CROWELL. Of course the later members of this family may have changed the spelling, but it is more than likely that the census taker was in error at the time he made the enumeration.

The name of DAVID and JOHN CUTHBERTSON, JOHN CARUTHERS, the FIBONS, FOLKS and ROGERS appear on this list. As for the FOLKS, it will be noticed that the bounds of this District, on the West join District No. 3, where the FOLKS are known to have lived, and as there were numerous persons of the name by 1790, it is likely that some of them lived over the line in COL. ADAM ALEXANDER'S DISTRICT. In fact, THOMAS FOLK, the "signer" may have been elected to serve in the convention from what was at the time a part of the territory of this District No. 14, as was Col. Adam Alexander.

It is certain that the District had one, and possibly two signers, in the persons of COL. ADAM ALEXANDER and possibly THOMAS FOLK. The reader, by consulting the map will see that all that territory in this District immediately North or West of GOOSE CREEK, at the time the census was taken and when the convention was held (1775) was in what is now UNION COUNTY, N. C., which was cut off from Mecklenburg in 1842.

## DISTRICT NO. 15

This District was the home of the "signer" JOHN QUARY - spelled on the census list QUARY. It evidently, also, was the home of still another signer, JOHN FORD, who is listed as JOHN FORD, ESQ. The Historian, JOHN BRYAN ALEXANDER, declares that both QUARY and FORD, resided in that part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY "which now forms Union County", or, as he intended to say, "now a part of Union County", as shown on the map accompanying these notes.

The writer, of course, is personally interested in the fact that his own family name and kinsmen appears on this list, immediately following the names of the QUARY family, viz, ISAAC

RAT, who appears to have had only one son and about four daughters, while the family of the compiler's wife is also well represented by the HUGH, ANDREW and DAVID MOORE, JR., whose names appear just a few notches above on the same list and residing in the same neighborhood. Other collateral kin of our family were the WALKERS - MATTHEW, WILLIAM, MOSES and CAPT. ARCHIBALD WALKER. JOHN BLACK, near the top of the list, followed by EZEKIEL, SAMUEL and WILLIAM SR., accompanied the writer's RAT ancestry over into Tennessee, early in the nineteenth century, with a lot of others, and settled on adjoining lands and along the same romantic streams that trickle through the Tennessee valleys where, with the kin of SAM HOUSTON, we fished and hunted when a barefoot boy. The reader will, of course, excuse this impulsive reference to personal relationships, set down in a paragraph where it does not properly belong, but District No. 15, for the reasons stated, appeals to the sentiment and romance of a childhood, long since fading into the distance of the years that are now tumbling over each other, as we approach the jumping off place.

#### DISTRICT NO. 16

This was the District in which the town of CHARLOTTE was erected, and wherein the famous Mecklenburg Convention was held in 1775. A careful study of this list will show that the families represented on it apparently came from various parts of the county. Some are on this list who bear the same surnames as are to be found on the tombstones at Providence Church - in fact, many of them. Some are on the list who perhaps lived at one time in the present CABARRUS COUNTY and along the reaches of ROCKY RIVER. There are also some on the list who undoubtedly had kinery living down in that part of Mecklenburg which is now UNION COUNTY, and the POTTS names on the list are drawn from as far North as IRWELL COUNTY and on down into the WAXHAW and HELL AIRE section of South Carolina. ANDREW SPRAAT probably came to the Charlotte section from down around Pineville in District No. 3, while THOMAS WHITE was perhaps one of the Whites who lived over on Rocky River, and - who knows - may have been one of the confederates who helped "Black Billy" Alexander destroy the ammunition that was being brought in to quell the "regulators" - doubtless being a regulator sympathizer himself. ALEXANDER RAMSEY, we almost know, was of a Providence family, and the FINLEYS lived along the CATAWBA, perhaps somewhere above PAW CREEK and LONG CREEK, or even further up stream.

#### DISTRICT NO. 17

This is the "WAXHAW SECTION" of Mecklenburg County. So far as we have been able to ascertain neither this of District 16, furnished a "signer" to the Declaration, but both sections furnished a lot of fighters to help make it hot for Cornwallis when he invaded North Carolina. It was from this section that Captain WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS collected many of his brave men who went to the rescue of COL. JAMES WALKUP and his home down on LINCH'S CREEK, when the British arrived in that section. COL. JAMES WALKUP lived in this section, himself; he and all his family. See his will in previous pages of this work.

COL. JOHN BEEK, whose name appears near the head of this list, lived near COL. WALKUP in this District, his home being on the upper branches of Lynch's Creek. He was a man of substance and importance, being the owner of broad acres and many slaves. The BEEK name still lives in the Charlotte section and the lower part of Mecklenburg County, there being many descendants, who have played important roles in the subsequent history of the county.

The Old Waxhaw Church, a landmark of three centuries, is over the line in South Carolina only a short distance. This was the home of Captain DAVIS and his ancestors, and here he is buried. The story of the part he played in the history of the Mecklenburg Declaration, particularly its preservation, and his political career in the State of North Carolina, is epochal. After a brilliant career in the Old North State, he returned to the Waxhaw settlement to spend his last years and there died and is buried in the old cemetery at the church, where likewise rest the remains of the father of ANDREW JACKSON, a President of the United States.

#### DISTRICT NO. 18.

This is the PROVIDENCE CHURCH DISTRICT. The name of one of the immortal "signers" is shown on the list - HENRY DOWNS - with his name spelled wrong - the enumerators having written it as DAWNS, but the fame and glory of his deeds cannot be hidden from the view of the encroaching centuries by a mere error of spelling. That this was intended for the signer there can be no doubt. Dr. J. B. Alexander (p. 420) says that he died October 8, 1798, at the age of 70 years and was buried in PROVIDENCE BURIAL GROUND, twelve miles South of Charlotte.

Besides this signer there are many old revolutionary patriots and soldiers who spent the best years of their lives in this District and are buried in the same place where rest the ashes of HENRY DOWNS. Among these was the old patriarch DAVID RAT. His name is spelled RHA and the family have used that spelling for several generations, so far as this particular branch is concerned. Other RAYS of the 1790 period listed in this District were JOHN and ANDREW.

On this list also will be found the name of ROGER CUNNINGHAM, ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, ALEXANDER MORRISON, ROBERT and ALEXANDER OSBORN, the SHARPES, PATTERSONS, GALBRAITHS and others, not to omit the BEEKS, each of which names brings to mind long vistas of genealogical interest to one who has made a study of these old families and tried to ascertain where they came from and what became of their descendants. See later notes.

#### DISTRICT NO. 19

This is just an overflow District adjoining the PROVIDENCE CHURCH DISTRICT, and many members of the same families show up on this list. There were many SHARPES in this Section, and also a set of CUNNINGHAMS. It was in this section where the parents of President ANDREW JACKSON resided and where his mother lived at the time of his birth. The Jackson home was on the waters of HEAVY DAM CREEK, a branch of TWELVE-MILE between the little fork just below the figure "18" on the map.

However the famous President was not born in this home. At the time of his birth his father had been deceased for some weeks, and his mother went to visit her sisters in the Waxhaws just a mile or so inside of South Carolina, and it was there his birth occurred. Some rather lurid controversies have been based upon the issue thus raised, as to whether "Old Hickory" was a native of North Carolina or South Carolina, both States claiming the honor.

To the writer, whether this President was born in Mecklenburg County, or across the line in South Carolina, is of less interest than the fact that some five or six miles North of the home of the parents of this President, another President, James K. Polk, was born. Even this remarkable fact has its disputants, who declare Polk was born at the home of his grandparents up around Huntersville. But at any rate none have ever questioned Polk's nativity as being elsewhere than in Mecklenburg County.

MATTHEW, GEORGE and WILLIAM WALLACE were residents of District No. 19, and two other notable names the reader will find thereon are CHRISTOPHER ERWIN and JOHN WASHINGTON, which ought to whet the appetite of the student of genealogy for more information on the members of this remarkable group of people.

-----

SIGNERS OF THE "DECLARATION" AND THE  
CENSUS DISTRICTS IN WHICH THEY  
LIVED

ABRAHAM ALEXANDER lived in District No. 4  
JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, Secretary, lived in District No. 6  
EPHRAIM BREVARD, Secretary, lived in District No. 2.

-----

REV. HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH lived in District No. 13.  
JOHN PILFER lived in District No. 9.  
CAPT. JAMES HARRIS lived in District No. 13.  
JOHN FORD lived in District No. 15.  
RICHARD BARRY lived in District No. 7.  
HENRY DOWNS lived in District No. 18.  
EZRA ALEXANDER lived in District No. 1.  
WILLIAM GRAHAM lived in District No. 7.  
JOHN QUERRY lived in District No. 15.  
HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER lived in District No. 4..  
ADAM ALEXANDER lived in District No. 14.  
CHARLES ALEXANDER lived in District No. 4.  
ZACCHAEUS WILSON lived in District No. 2.  
WAIGHTSTILL AVERY lived in District No. 16.  
BENJAMIN PATTON lived in District No. 9.  
MATTHEW McCIURE lived in District No. 6.  
NEILL MORRISON lived in District No. 3.  
ROBERT IRWIN lived in District No. 1.  
JOHN FLENNIKEN lived in District No. 19.  
DAVID REESE lived in District No. 9.  
JOHN DAVIDSON lived in District No. 7.  
ROBERT HARRIS lived in District No. 8.  
THOMAS POLK lived in District No. 3.  
WILLIAM KENNON lived in Rowan County.

RUMPLE, in his History of ROWAN COUNTY says that the appearance of the name of WILLIAM KENNON on the Mecklenburg Declaration "can be accounted for only on the theory that the Mecklenburg patriots had no rigorous committee on credentials on that occasion."

This compiler's theory about COL. WILLIAM KENNON is that, while he practiced law at Salisbury and was Chairman of the Committee of Safety in that County in 1774, he may have resided in the lower edge of ROWAN in the neck contiguous to CENTRE CHURCH, which afterwards became a part of IREDELL COUNTY (the boundary line at which point remained unsettled for many years after 1762, according to Alexander) and that his home was counted as being in MECKLENBURG, and that he may have actually been a resident of Mecklenburg County and of either District 1 or 2 as laid off for the enumeration as shown on the Census map.

WAIGHTSTILL AVERY'S law office was in District No. 16 in the town of CHARLOTTE, but Dr. Alexander says that he made his home with HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER'S family in District No. 4, in the Sugar Creek settlement, after he located in Charlotte and about the time the Mecklenburg Convention was held. What particular group had elected him to the convention is unknown, because the Districts were not bounded as were those shown on the map, which were mere temporary areas fixed for the enumeration of the census only.

# THE LEADING MEN OF WEALTH AND INFLUENCE IN MECKLENBURG COUNTY IN THE YEAR 1790

The First United States Census as shown herein on pages 357 to 369 inclusive contains a lot more information than the mere list of names would indicate. These pages and those preceding it, back to 357, are intended as a study of that enumeration, with the idea in mind to draw from the monotonous columns of names all of the data possible of a historic interest or nature.

By segregating the enumeration into sections, comparing those listed with other and contemporaneous records, we have partially, at least, succeeded in ferreting out where these people lived with respect to the geography of the county, as at that period constituted. This is no small accomplishment. By this means, also, we are able to point out with some certainty, the different communities who sent representatives to the Mecklenburg Convention, and who they elected as delegates to that body. Another service of great value.

We know a lot about some of these great men, because enterprising historians of the past have delved into the subject and given us the benefit of the knowledge they thus acquired. But none of them have attempted specifically to point out to us the more wealthy and influential men of that period when public sentiment against a foreign government was gradually taking form in the mind of these people. Again we turn to the "monotony of names" on the 1790 census to see if they throw any light on this point. We find that it does, because, the number of slaves owned by each resident or head of a family is given. That furnishes the "key" that unlocks the "rating" of the men of that day and time. The number of slaves a man owned in 1790 was as expressive of his wealth and standing financially as the number of dollars in his balance in the banks at the present day. The difference is that nowadays a man can hide his bank balance behind the cloak of banking confidence, but in those days the owner of every slave was known. Taking this as a safe criterion, we are able to turn back to the census list of 1790 and point out the wealthy and influential men in Mecklenburg County in the year 1790, because we can judge their worldly wealth; and then as now, wealth meant influence.

In the year 1790 the two wealthiest and most influential men in Mecklenburg County, according to the records were COL. THOMAS POKE and JOHN SPRINGS, who lived in the general vicinity of PINEVILLE, District No. 3, of the census map. JOHN SPRINGS, a son in law of ADAM ALEXANDER, was the owner of 80 slaves, while COLONEL THOMAS POKE had 47. No other planter in the bounds of MECKLENBURG COUNTY had half as many, save one - MAJOR JOHN DAVIDSON with his 26 to WILLIAM POKE'S 21. COL. THOMAS POKE served in the Convention, but JOHN SPRING did not. Of course, each of these men had large bodies of land, on which to use this slave labor, and accordingly automatically were considered the leading planters in their respective communities.

From here on we will take each census district as shown on the map:

DISTRICT NO. 1. - JOHN BEATY, JR. 9 (slaves); NICHOLAS GIBSONY 2; MAJ. JOSEPH GRAHAM 8; JOHN HUNTER, SR. 6; ANDREW MCKEE 6; GEORGE CATHRY, JOHN McDOWELL, JOHN SUMPTER and JOHN WILSON 6 each; GEORGE GRAHAM 4; JOSEPH CARROLL, ROBERT ALLISON, ROBERT HUNTER, MICHAEL MCGILLY and JAMES SPRAATT each with 3 slaves. A few others scattered with a less number.

DISTRICT NO. 2. - JOHN PRICE (brother in law of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON) had 12 slaves & JOHN DINKINS 12; ELIJAH SMART, FRANCIS SMART, BENJAMIN THOMAS, SYLAS CREEK had nine slaves each; WALTER DAVIS and JOHN MCKEE each had 8; JOHN MEELY, JOSEPH DANIELL and RACHEL MCGHEM each had six; SAMUEL KNOX SR. (father of the wife SAMUEL POKE) had 9; JOHN BIGHAM 4; WILLIAM and JAMES PORTER had 4 each; JOHN BIGHAM, GEORGE CATHRY, THOMAS CREEK, HUGH EBERON and MATTHEW KNOX each had 5 slaves; rest scattered 1, 2 and 3 each.

DISTRICT NO. 3 (PINEVILLE) - ISAAC COOK 8; Richard MASON 5; WILLIAM PATTERSON 6; CHARLES POKE 9; WILLIAM POKE 21 and JOHN SPRINGS 50; THOMAS POKE 47. The rest negligible.

DISTRICT NO. 4. - (SUGAR CREEK CHURCH DISTRICT) - EZEKIEL ALEXANDER 13; WILLIAM ALEXANDER 11; CAPT. ANDREW ALEXANDER, CAPT. WILLIAM ALEXANDER and WILLIAM ORR had 9 each; DORCAS ALEXANDER (widow of ABRAHAM) had 8; CAPT. THOMAS ALEXANDER, ADAMS ALLEN and JAMES ORR each had 6; SAMUEL BAITEY (BEATTY), SAMUEL DAVIS, DAVID PARKS and EZEKIEL WALLACE each had 4, and WILLIAM WILSON had two. A few scattered.

DISTRICT NO. 5. - COL. ROBERT SMITH had 15 slaves; COL. GEORGE ALEXANDER 11; WILLIAM BLACK 7; ANDREW ALEXANDER and JAMES WALLACE each had 6; JOSEPH YOUNG 5, and REV. ROBERT ARCHBOLD (the preacher owned slaves in those days), ROBERT CRAIGHAD (son of a preacher), and EVAN SHERID each had 4.

DISTRICT NO. 6. - JOHN MCKINIFF ALEXANDER and CAPT. JAMES KNOX owned most of them, the first having 14 and the second 15; JOHN DAVIDSON (merchant John) had 9; MATTHEW MCGILLY (the signer) had 6 and BEATTY MCCOY 5. The rest were 3, 2 and 1 slave owners. Most of them had none.

DISTRICT NO. 7. - MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON had 26 slaves; JOHN BROADWAY had 16 and TURNER HUNT had 15; CAPT. ARCHIBALD CATHRY and EDWARD GIVENS had 11 each; HUGH FORDRICH was the owner of 12, and ROBERT FORTS owned 10 slaves. PATRICK HAMPTON and SAMUEL WILSON JR. each had 9; JAMES COOK, AMOS ALEXANDER, WILLIAM HENDERSON, JR. each had 6 slaves; JAMES PHILIP, SR. had 5; JAMES CONNOR, JAMES HENDERSON, SAMUEL GARRISON and WILLIAM GRAHAM (a signer) had 4 each; THOMAS MCCORMICK had six; DAVID SMITH had 5. The rest scattering 2s and 1s.

DISTRICT NO. 8, across ROCKY RIVER in CABARRUS COUNTY. - SAM BOWMAN 3; ERNEST PHILIP 13; MARGARET FARR 6; BENJAMIN LEWIS 4, CAPT. SAMUEL FICHERS 5, and ROBERT HARRIS, Esq. 11. Balance owned one, two or three slaves - just a few more.

DISTRICT NO. 9. - COL. CALVIN PRILVER owned 19 and CAPT. MARTIN PRILVER 14 (The latter's son JOHN PRILVER was a "signer"); JOHN ARMSTRONG and FRANCIS LOCK owned 5 each; CAPT. WILLIAM ROBERTSON and JOHN MEANS owned 4 each, and ALEXANDER PATTERSON and JOSEPH ROGERS each owned 3 slaves.



DISTRICT NO. 10. - MARTIN PHIFER SR., like his relatives across the line in District No. 9, was a considerable slave owner (as well, no doubt, as a land owner), and was the owner of 14 slaves. JAMES and ROBERT RUSSELL owned seven slaves each; Captain JOSEPH SEBINE and a JOHN SIMMER each had six slaves, the widow FERGUSON had five and WALTER FARR and WILLIAM WHITE each had one. Not many slaves in this District.

DISTRICT NO. 11. - Only fourteen slaves were owned in this entire District. Apparently the Dutch emigrants who settled East of DUTCH BUFFALO and along the line of MONTGOMERY COUNTY did not believe much in slavery. JOHN LIPPAARD had 5, JESSE HERROW 3, MATTHIAS BARRINGER 2 and JOHN BUS-SARD, ELIJAH HERROW, PHILLIP CREPS and HENRY PROPS each had one slave. That was all.

DISTRICT NO. 12. - There were a total of 20 slaves in this entire District which ran South to ROCKY RIVER, but of these COL. PAUL BARRINGER owned 13, his brother JOHN BARRINGER 2, JOHN FURE 3 and PAUL FURE and PHILLIP LIDAKER 1 each.

DISTRICT NO. 13. - This was the FOPLAR TENT and CONCORD DISTRICT and the settlers owned lands and slaves somewhat in proportion to the other settlements South of Rocky River. SAMUEL HARRIS was the largest slave owner, with a total of 11, and CAPT. ROBERT HARRIS came next with eight of them, while CAPT. JAMES HARRIS owned six. This places the HARRIS FAMILY of this District at the top of the list of families who were prosperous in those old days, a place that perhaps was consistently maintained throughout the years before and immediately following the revolution. Next to them there was a certain CAPT. ARCHABALD MCCURDY who had six slaves, also a JAMES FINNKENT, SR. with a like number. WILLIAM S. ALEXANDER, OLIVER WILIE and DAVID WHITE each owned four, while those who had 3 each were ALEXANDER FERGUSON, JOSEPH HOWELL, ROBERT MCMURRAY, JAMES RUSSELL, WILLIAM BOSS and ADAM EAGER. JAMES MORRISON and JOHN WHITE had 2 each.

DISTRICT NO. 14. - This was the home of COL. ADAM ALEXANDER, but apparently in 1790 he did not own as many slaves as some of his neighbors. Possibly at that time he had distributed much of his property among his children, since his son in law, COL. JOHN SPRINGS, of the PINEVILLE DISTRICT (No. 3) was the largest slave holder in the entire county, with a total of 50. This may account for the fact that in 1790 COL. ADAM ALEXANDER only had five slaves to his credit. MAJ. JAMES HARRIS with 13 slaves topped the list in DISTRICT 14, and ALLEN FREEMAN SR. came next with a dozen. MICHAEL GARMAN and the "WIDOW GARMAN" each had 9 and 8 respectively, and JOHN GARRUTHERS owned 7. CAPT. THOMAS SHELLY owned five slaves and JAMES ROGERS had 5. CAPT. CHARLES POIK and SAMUEL SMITH, SR. had 4 each, CAPT. WILLIAM BABS owned three and JOHN MCCOT and HUGH ROGERS had 2 each.

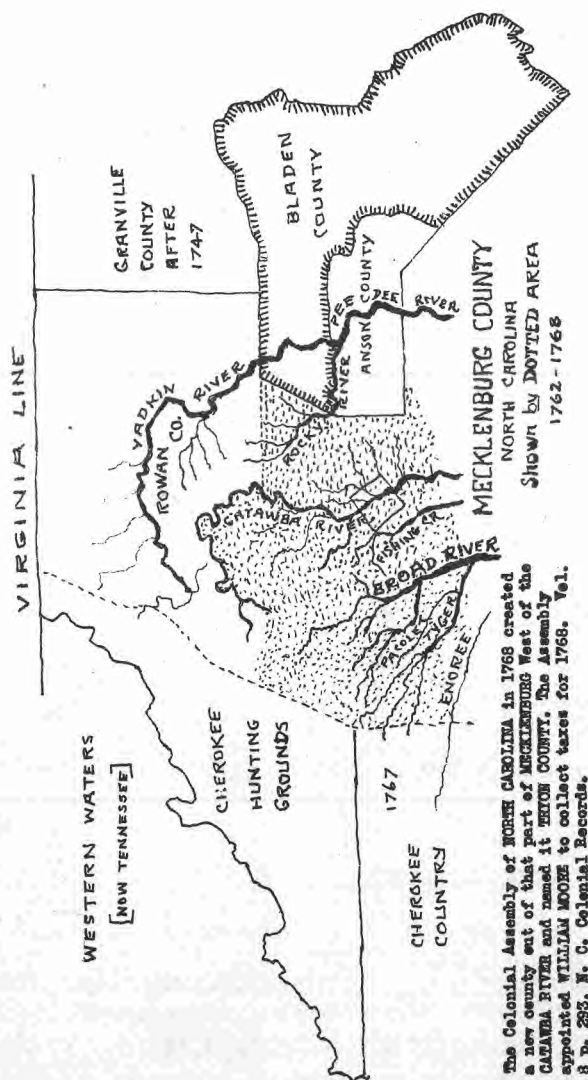
DISTRICT NO. 15. - This entire District owned only 35 slaves, apportioned as follows: JOHN FORD, ESQ. "the signer" had 7, and TUNIS HOOD, SR. had 7; JAMES MCCOMBS had 5, and CAPT. TUNIS HOOD 4. JOHN and EZEKIEL BLACK, and NEREMIAH HARRISON had 2 each each, and WILLIAM BLACK, SR., WILLIAM MORRIS, FREDERICK SHAVER, JAMES COUL and JAMES DOUGLAS, ESQ. each had 1.

DISTRICT NO. 16. - By far the largest slave owner and the richest man in this District, which comprised the territory in which the present town of Charlotte is located, was CAPT. WILLIAM POTTS, who was the owner of fourteen slaves; his son JOHN POTTS having 3. JOHN EDWIE and JAMES HOUSTON had 5 each, HUGH HOUSTON and the Widow HAGENS had 4 each, HENRY BASWELL had 3, and SEVEROD GRAY and MICHAEL SECREST had 2 each. Those having only one each were THOMAS COCHRAN SR., WILLIAM HOUSTON SR. and JR., MARTHA LEWIS and JAMES STOREY. A few others scattered.

DISTRICT NO. 17. - COL. JAMES WALKUP and JOHN BELK ESQ. were the largest slave owners in the "Waxhaw Section" of Mecklenburg. Walkup had 9 slaves and Belk had 8. JAMES AVANT and TERRY VINCENT had 4 each, as did CAPT. ROBERT DAVIS and CAPT. JOSEPH FORRESTER. ALEXANDER CAIRNS, CHARLES COOK, CAPT. ANDREW WALKER and HUGH MCCAIN each had 3 slaves, while MOSES FAGGETT, JOHN STEVENSON, JAMES LASSLEY, THOMAS LACEY and JOHN MCLEROY each had one slave.

DISTRICT NO. 18. - WILLIAM MCKEE owned six, JAMES BREWSTER 5 and JAMES SHANKS 4 slaves in 1790. HENRY DOWNS "Signer" of the Declaration had 3 slaves only. WALTER KEATY, ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, ISALAH HARRISON, JOSEPH REED, JOHN ROBINSON and JOHN SPRINGS, SR. each had 2 slaves. There were an even dozen other planters with only one slave each.

DISTRICT NO. 19. - Between Beaver Dam Creek and Six Mile Creek, where ANDREW JACKSON SR. resided, had a total of 11 slave owners in 1790, the largest of which was CAPT. CHARLES ALEXANDER who owned six slaves. The "Widow" WILSON owned 4 slaves, and JOHN KIRKPATRICK, JOHN MCCULIGHE and ROBERT PHILLIPS each had three slaves. DANIEL BISHAM, JAMES RAXTER, NATHANIEL CURNINGHAM, JOHN SWANN, WILLIAM WILSON, ESQ. and ELI ALEXANDER each owned one slave.



The Colonial Assembly of NORTH CAROLINA in 1768 created a new county out of that part of MECKLENBURG West of the CATAWBA RIVER and named it WYOMING COUNTY. The Assembly appointed WILLIAM MOORE to collect taxes for 1768. Vol. 8 p. 283, N. C. Colonial Records.



"KEY" TO THE MAP ON THE OPPOSITE PAGE, SHOWING THE MECKLENBURG SIGNERS  
AND THEIR NEIGHBORS

THE SIGNERS (Ringed)		CHURCHES	
(1) ROBERT ERWIN		CENTER CHURCH	(17) JOHN QUEARY
(2) EPHRAIM BREVARD		ROSEWELL CHURCH	(18) WRIGHTSTILL AVERY
(3) ZACCHAEUS WILSON		SUGAR CREEK CHURCH	(19) HENRY DOWNS
(4) THOMAS FOLK		POPLAR TRENT CHURCH	(20) HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH
(5) ABRAHAM ALEXANDER		ROCKY RIVER CHURCH	(21) MERA ALEXANDER
(6) HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER		STEELE CREEK CHURCH	(22) CHARLES ALEXANDER
(7) JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER		PROVIDENCE CHURCH	(23) BENJAMIN PATTON
(8) MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON		GILMEAD CHURCH	(24) MATTHEW McCLURE
(9) RICHARD BARRY	(11) ROBERT HARRIS, JR.		(25) JOHN FLENNIKEN
(10) WILLIAM GRAHAM	(12) JOHN PRIFER		(26) DAVID REESE
	(13) HENRI MORRISON		(27) WILLIAM KENNON
	(14) COL. JAMES HARRIS		
	(15) COL. ADAM ALEXANDER		
	(16) JOHN FORD		

#### THEIR NEIGHBORS:

28. SAMUEL BAKER	63. JAMES MCINTYRE	99. EDWARD SHARPE, SR.
29. BAKER'S GRAVEYARD	64. ARCHIBALD McDOWELL	100. DAVID RAY
30. HUGH BARRY	65. JEMIMAH SHARPE	101. ARCHIBALD CROCKETT
31. ANDREW BARRY	66. CAPT. SAMUEL PICKENS	102. DAVID HOUSTON
32. SAMUEL WILSON	67. CAIRNS HENDERSON	103. DAVID MOORE, SR.
33. MRS. MARY GRAHAM	68. JOHN MCGEE	104. ROBERT ALLISON
34. JOHN BIGGERS	69. ROBERT MONTGOMERY	105. JOHN CUMMINS
35. HUGH LAWSON	70. CAPT. DAVID CALDWELL	106. ROBERT CROCKETT
36. JOHN MORROW, SR.	71. WILLIAM HENDERSON, SR.	107. ANDREW DUNN
37. DAVID MOORE	72. CAPT. ARCHIBALD CATHEY	108. JOHN BERRYHILL
38. CHARLES MOORE	73. WILLIAM POTTS	109. DAVID BROWN
39. JAMES MCNIGHT	74. ALEXANDER PATTERSON	110. JOSEPH CARROLL
40. ROBERT MCNIGHT	75. SAMUEL HARRIS	111. JOHN LOVE
41. EZEKIEL FOLK	76. ARCHIBALD WHITE	112. ROBERT BARNETT
42. MATTHEW MCCORMIE	77. ROBERT MORRISON	113. JAMES SPRATT
43. JAMES HARRISON	78. WILLIAM HOUSTON, SR.	114. WILLIAM DUNN
44. COL. JAMES WALKUP	79. JOHN FINDLEY	115. OLD WAXHAM CHURCH
45. COL. JOHN BELK	80. MAJ. ROBERT CRAWFORD	116. WIDOW LESLEY
46. WILLIAM PICKENS	81. JAMES CRAWFORD	117. JOHN McLEROY
47. COL. JOSEPH GRAHAM	82. GEORGE McKEEMIE	118. THOMAS EWING
48. GEORGE CATHEY	83. ANDREW JACKSON, SR.	119. ROBERT GALBRAITH
49. MATTHEW BARRINGER	84. WILLIAM MOORE	120. DAVID CROCKETT
50. COL. THOMAS HARRIS	85. JOHN CROCKETT	121. PATRICK HAMPTON
51. JOHN PRICE	86. JOHN DAVIS	122. JOHN CANNON
52. CAPT. CALLES PRIFER	87. ANDREW CROCKETT	123. JOHN DAVIDSON
53. WILLIAM MAXWELL	88. JOHN STURGEON	124. WILLIAM CALDWELL
54. ANDREW CATHEY	89. HUGH BARNETT	125. CHRISTOPHER BAKER
55. JOSEPH MOORE, SR.	90. JAMES WILLIAMSON	126. SAMUEL BROWN
56. JAMES KNOX	91. JAMES DAVIS	127. JAMES CARRIGAN
57. ELIJAH ALEXANDER	92. JAMES MCNIGHT MORROW	128. JOHN McKEEMIE WILSON
58. DAVID PARKS	93. ROGER CUNNINGHAM	129. EZEKIEL WALLACE
59. COL. ADAM PRIFER	94. NATHANIEL HARRISON	130. NATHANIEL CUNNINGHAM
60. ROSS' MILL	95. ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL	131. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM
61. JACOB FORNEY	96. HUGH MCALIN	132. MOSES WHITE
62. MILES ABERNATHY	97. MOSES McWERTER	133. WILLIAM CONNOR
	98. JAMES MCCORMIE	

NOTE: A few names of persons and places are on the list and noted by numbers on the map that were not strictly within the County, such, for instance, as CENTER and OLD WAXHAM CHURCH and Col. Jacob Forney. But they were all "neighbors" in a real sense.



CENTRE CHURCH

Dr. J. B. Alexander, in his fine History of Mecklenburg County, published in 1902, makes the following observation with respect to the boundary line of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, to be considered in connection with the location of CENTRE CHURCH:

"The boundary of MECKLENBURG was marked off in 1762 - that is, the eastern, southern and western borders; the northern or NORTHWESTERN was not marked off, but was left open to see where it would be settled up, so as to DRAW THE BOUNDARY LINE."

Considering the facts as thus stated, it is easy to see just why many of the early settlers of the upper NORTHWESTERN part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, in the general neighborhood of the present location of DAVIDSON COLLEGE, were in doubt, perhaps for many years, as to whether they were residents of ROWAN or MECKLENBURG. In Dr. Foote's account of what he calls "Centre Congregation", and in Rev. Hugh McAden's famous diary and account of his visit through Mecklenburg (p. 168 Foote's Sketches), it is plain that the location of the meeting house of CENTRE, was moved about several times from one place to another, and it appears more than probable that for a time, at least it was located on the MECKLENBURG side of the line. Eventually, however, it appears to have been finally located in what is now IREDELL COUNTY, some distance North of the town of DAVIDSON, where the College of that name is situated. McADEN made his trip through the country in 1755, two years after the death of REV. JOHN THOMSON, admitted pioneer minister of Mecklenburg County, whose place of burial has been questioned, a matter that will be discussed under the notes pertaining to BAKER'S GRAVEYARD.

Dr. WILLIAM HENRY FOOTE on page 433 says:

"The boundaries of CENTRE CONGREGATION were originally large, and with the limits of THIAITRA, filled a broad space from the CATAWBA to the YADKIN; they began at JOHN CATHEY'S, south of BEATTIE'S FORD, on the Catawba; from thence to MATTHEW MCCORKLE'S and THOMAS HARRIS'S; from thence to DAVID KEER'S, on the old SALISBURY ROAD; from thence to GAY-BRAITH NAILS' northeast corner; from thence down the river to the first named place".

It is plain from this that CENTRE CHURCH had its Southwestern boundary at the home of JOHN CATHEY, well down in MECKLENBURG on the CATAWBA RIVER towards the home of RICHARD BARRY and MAJOR JOHN DAVIDSON'S place; that a line (the Southern one) extended East from that point clear to the ROCKY RIVER about where CORDLE CREEK joins that stream from the East, and where THOMAS HARRIS had his mill. From there the Eastern line extended North to the Salisbury road and turned back West towards the Catawba, crossing the territory now in IREDELL COUNTY, then back down the river into Mecklenburg. Thus, it is probable that all of the Northern part of Mecklenburg County, beginning a little above or about where HOPKINS CHURCH is now located, was in the territory occupied by the membership of CENTRE, and that the area included many miles of what is now IREDELL COUNTY, where the BREVARDOS, OSBORNES, WINSLOWS, MCCORMILLS and some of the TORRENCES lived. The GARRUTHS also lived in this territory, as we learn from the McADEN JOURNAL.

These early families, occupying the territory immediately above DAVIDSON'S CREEK, and the present DAVIDSON COLLEGE site, were perhaps kept in doubt for some years after 1762, when Mecklenburg County was established, as to just which county they lived in. In fact the records at CHARLOTTE and also at SALISBURY indicate that members of the jury were sometimes drawn from this settlement to serve in both counties; also that wills of persons deceased, who perhaps died in Mecklenburg, were placed on record in ROWAN, and after 1788 in IREDELL COUNTY.

One of the most important historical links in this geographical puzzle is the map made by GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM, and dated January 16, 1789, after the close of the American Revolution. This map does not specifically draw the line between Mecklenburg and Rowan Counties or IREDELL County, but does depict what is called "Lord Granville's Line", evidently intended to be and treated as the line between these counties at that time (1789). It is from this map that the writer, with the aid of other written accounts, has been able to determine the approximate places of residence of many of the early pioneers of Mecklenburg County, including the home of COL. JOSEPH GRAHAM himself, West of Charlotte and on the banks of the CATAWBA. From the paragraph quoted by the writer from Dr. Foote, above, the home of JOHN CATHEY is located, though later his sons GEORGE and ANDREW relocated themselves on other lands, lower down.

Dr. FOOTE further says (p. 433): The first Presbytery that met between the two rivers held its sessions in CENTRE; the first meeting of the Concord Presbytery was in CENTRE, and there too, the "SYNOD OF THE CAROLINAS" was organized. The tradition is, that the first white child born between the two rivers (Yadkin and Catawba) was in CENTRE, in a tent pitched upon a broad, flat rock; the name of the child is not certain, supposed however to be MARY BARNETT, grand-daughter of THOMAS SPRAATT, that settled finally near CHARLOTTE, and held the first court of MECKLENBURG COUNTY at his house.

The location of CENTRE meeting house, says Foote also, was a matter of compromise in 1765. By the persuasions of the delegates sent by the Synod of Philadelphia, the various preaching places were given up, and a center spot chosen for the permanent worship of the large congregation, which lies partly in each of two counties, IREDELL and MECKLENBURG.

# HOPEWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

"The History of Hopewell Presbyterian Church", by CHARLES WILLIAM SOMMERVILLE, Fr. D., D. D., published in 1939 by Hopewell Presbyterian Church, says:

"The particular beginning of HOPEWELL was the preaching of the REV. JOHN THOMSON. So far as tradition and incidental evidence go, the organization of the hearers of his preaching into a Church was due to Rev. Alexander Craighead, at RICHARD BARRY'S, not later than 1762, perhaps much earlier."

A note adds that this is the date most popularly accepted and is on the bronze marker erected by Col. E. L. Baxter Davidson on the highway.

The Church was organized several years before any building was erected. Since the earliest organization was probably made at the home of RICHARD BARRY, his house must have been the first shelter until 1765. An old letter states that the East end of Mr. Barry's house was the place of organization; the site usually spoken of being a wide spreading poplar or oak at the West end of the House.

Says DR. ALEXANDER, in his History on page 10:

"In 1762, REV. JOHN THOMSON, a preacher of the Presbyterian faith, held service under a wide spreading oak, near the House of RICHARD BARRY, fourteen miles Northwest of where CHARLOTTE was ten years later laid off, and established as the county seat of Mecklenburg. This was on the Beattie's ford road in the direction of the mountains."

Later notes in this volume will deal more specifically with the life and activities of the Rev. John Thomson above mentioned.

The present HOPEWELL CHURCH is about ten miles North of the City of Charlotte on the Beattie's Ford road and about two miles from the Catawba River. The history of the patriots and citizens of this community cannot be better written than by a list of the inscriptions on the tombstones of those who found their last resting place in the old church yard, which this writer and his wife have visited more than once and personally copied from the old headstones. Another and similar list of these inscriptions were collected for Dr. Somerville's History, above mentioned, and arranged in alphabetical order for publication in that excellent volume under the supervision of Jane D. Carson, M. A., and Betty Guy Somerville A. B., and in the following we have followed the published notes, as being more convenient, at the same time checking them with the original notes that we had made:

## HOPEWELL TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS

JOHN C. ABERNATHY, born Sept. 15, 1821; departed this life May 13, 1911.

NANCY J. BENTLEY ABERNATHY, wife of JOHN C. ABERNATHY, born Dec. 2, 1825; departed this life April 5, 1877.

ROSA J. ABERNATHY, wife of W. M. ABERNATHY; b. Sept. 8, 1875; died April 25, 1916.

ELIA A. ABERNATHY, wife of A. L. ABERNATHY; b. July 6, 1864; died Feb. 22, 1901.

A. L. ABERNATHY born Jan. 18, 1860; died Oct. 3, 1889.

E. C. ABERNATHY, his wife (wife of S. T.); Feb. 11, 1828, Sept. 27, 1886.

FRANCIS MONROE ABERNATHY, June 7, 1882, Sept. 23, 1884.

INFANT DAUGHTER OF DR. J. S. and HATTIE D. ABERNATHY; Sept. 13, 1911.

JOHN GRAHAM ABERNATHY; May 12, 1880; Sept. 12, 1905.

MARY BEEL ABERNATHY; May 20, 1888; Feb. 28th, 1914.

MARGARET CALDWELL ABERNATHY, daughter of DR. J. S. and HATTIE D. ABERNATHY; Oct. 16, 1907; Feb. 1, 1919.

LENORA POTTS ABERNATHY, wife of J. S. ABERNATHY M. D.; Feb. 1, 1856; April 15, 1898.

INFANT DAUGHTER OF DR. J. S. and HATTIE D. ABERNATHY; November 27, 1905.

J. S. ABERNATHY, M. D.; born June 1, 1852; d. June 11, 1925.

HATTIE B. DAVIDSON ABERNATHY, second wife of DR. J. S. ABERNATHY; b. 1871; d. 1933.

RICHARD B. ABERNATHY; born March 7, 1858; died July 14, 1921; his wife SUSAN M. ABERNATHY, born July 13, 1861; died April 5, 1920.

RICHARD B. ABERNATHY; April 16, 1890; died December 9, 1918.

MARY E. ABERNATHY; born Sept. 4, 1855, d. November 9, 1923.

JANE L. TODD ABERNATHY, wife of E. F. ABERNATHY; born August 15, 1853; died Jan. 30, 1929.

OLA BEATTY ABERNATHY, wife of WALTER I. ABERNATHY; born April 5, 1897; died January 14, 1919. Also an infant daughter.

MARY WINSLOW ABERNATHY; born November 3rd, 1897; died Nov. 15, 1897.

CARRIE LUNIA ABERNATHY; born Feb. 29, 1864; died May 2, 1935.

A. C. ALEXANDER, son of JOSEPH McK. and MARY C. C. ALEXANDER; born December 25, 1818; died June 15, 1820.

MARY A. ALEXANDER, daughter of JOSEPH McK. & MARY C. ALEXANDER; born April 3, 1821; died Feb. 25, 1827.

SARAH F. ALEXANDER; born Dec. 20, 1816; died August 6, 1845.

LOUIS MONROE ALEXANDER, son of G. W. and SARAH ALEXANDER, born March 14, 1856 and died July 1, 1857.

B. J. ALEXANDER, born September 8th, 1860; died Feb. 26, 1934.

WISNER W. ALEXANDER; born 1838; died Feb. 1859.

SARAH S. ALEXANDER, widow of the late G. W. ALEXANDER; born Sept. 21, 1831; died February 7, 1897.  
 GEORGE W. ALEXANDER; born May 18, 1810; died Nov. 23, 1866.  
 MINERVA L. ALEXANDER, wife of GEORGE W. ALEXANDER born Dec. 3, 1818; died August 29, 1852.  
 JUNIUS M. ALEXANDER; born April 18, 1826; died on July 14, 1855.  
 JAMES GRAHAM ALEXANDER, son of DR. M. W. and V. W. ALEXANDER; born Nov. 5, 1824; died October 8 1840.  
 DR. M. W. ALEXANDER, son of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, born May 5, 1798; died Feb. 27, 1846.  
 VIOLET W. GRAHAM, daughter of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM, and wife of DR. M. W. ALEXANDER; born Aug. 31, 1799; died March 23, 1868.  
 JOSEPH McKNITT ALEXANDER, M. D.; born 1771; died Oct. 17, 1841.  
 IOTTIE A. ALEXANDER, daughter of R. D. and A. B. ALEXANDER, born Jan. 30, 1856; died October 26, 1877.  
 ABIGAIL B. ALEXANDER, wife of ROBERT D. ALEXANDER born May 10, 1808; died April 29, 1889.  
 WILLIAM DEE ALEXANDER, son of COL. B. W. and VIRA D. ALEXANDER; born Nov. 5, 1833; died April 20, 1845.

ROBERT DAVIDSON ALEXANDER, born in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, married ABIGAIL BAIN CALDWELL (who died in 1889) as shown above, and they were the parents of DR. J. B. ALEXANDER, the Mecklenburg Historian; another son, WILLIAM D. ALEXANDER, married one of the daughters of DR. J. G. M. RAMSEY, the TENNESSEE HISTORIAN.

JOHN MCCOY ALEXANDER, son of COL. B. W. and VIRA D. ALEXANDER; died Sept. 9, 1846 in his 18th year.  
 B. W. ALEXANDER, died Oct. 17, 1865 in his 61st year.  
 JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, died July 10th, A. D. 1817, aged 64 years.  
 DOVIM WINSLOW ALEXANDER, died September 6, 1801, aged 25 years.  
 M. E. R. ALEXANDER, died Feb. 3, 1845, aged 13.  
 CAPT. FRANCIS R. ALEXANDER, born March 28, 1841, died June 19, 1864, from wounds received in the war. In U. S. A.  
 MAGGIE A. ALEXANDER, wife of A. H. ALEXANDER; b. July 2, 1840; died December 14, 1861.  
 MARY A. ROBISON, daughter of WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER, born 1813; died April 9, 1845.  
 VIOLET ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, daughter of J. McK. & MARY L. ALEXANDER; born July 30, 1845; died January 3, 1850.  
 JAMES McKNITT ALEXANDER; born December 1, 1808 & died September 29, 1866.  
 SARAH J. ALEXANDER, daughter of ROBERT DAVIDSON and ABIGAIL B. ALEXANDER; born July 31, 1844 and died January 16, 1848.  
 ROBERT S. ALEXANDER, son of ROBERT DAVIDSON and ABIGAIL B. ALEXANDER; born July 22, 1839; d. December 1, 1839.  
 ROBERT D. ALEXANDER; born August 26, 1796; died May 8, 1868.

He was the son of WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER, and the grandson of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER; also the father of DR. J. B. ALEXANDER, the Mecklenburg Historian.

MARTHA J. ALEXANDER, daughter of E. D. ALEXANDER and his wife ABIGAIL BAIN CALDWELL; born July 27, 1836; died July 7, 1858.  
 WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER; b. April 1764; d. 1844.

EMILY EUGENIA ALEXANDER, daughter of M. W. ALEXANDER and V. W. ALEXANDER; born October 18, 1832; died May 24, 1844.  
 WILLIAM DAVIDSON ALEXANDER; born Nov. 28, 1840; died April 7, 1927.  
 SUE RAMSEY ALEXANDER, wife of WILLIAM DAVIDSON ALEXANDER; born April 23, 1843; died April 13, 1890.

She was the daughter of DR. J. G. M. RAMSEY, the TENNESSEE HISTORIAN.

SUE CROZIER ALEXANDER; born June 17, 1877; d. November 11, 1877.  
 WERTIE ALEXANDER; born Dec. 11, 1868; died Oct. 23, 1878.  
 EVA TRESCOT ALEXANDER; born Feb. 11, 1872; died January 18, 1873.  
 ELIZA ROCINDA ALEXANDER; born Sept. 2nd, 1834; died July 4, 1855.  
 VIOLET D. ALEXANDER; born August 28, 1771; died October 26, 1821.  
 SARAH D. ALEXANDER; born Feb. 18, 1807; died December 24, 1864.  
 WILLIAM B. ALEXANDER departed this life January 28, 1846 in his 48th year.  
 W. A. ALEXANDER died October 14, 1852 aged 14.  
 BREVARD JEFFERSON ALEXANDER; born Sept. 8th, 1860; died Feb. 26, 1934.  
 ISABELLA SOPHIA WEIR, youngest child of WILLIAM B. and VIOLET D. ALEXANDER; born Feb. 25, 1816; died May 8, 1845.  
 JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, born June 15, 1850; d. July 24, 1895.

This JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER was son of JAMES McKNITT ALEXANDER, who was the son of WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER - oldest son of the patriot JOHN McK. ALEXANDER. His wife was MARY ELIZABETH NEWBORN, a daughter of ANDREW ROBISON NEWBORN.

HARRIETTE V. ALEXANDER, wife of J. R. ALEXANDER; born Sept. 13, 1804; died Sept. 10, 1882.  
 J. R. ALEXANDER; born May 24, 1801; died Oct. 13 1873.  
 A. A. ALEXANDER, died May 30, 1877 aged 64 years.  
 JANE SOPHIA ALEXANDER, wife of A. A. ALEXANDER (She was a MONTEITH) died in January, 1895 aged 86 years.  
 GRACE HALYBURTON ALEXANDER, child of W. A. & M. E. ALEXANDER, died 1875, an infant.  
 VIOLET JANE ALEXANDER; born March 14, 1843; died April 4, 1874.  
 MISS SALLIE J. ALEXANDER, died August 8, 1894, aged 71 years.  
 THOMAS M. ALEXANDER ("Yama Tom") died in C. S. Army during the Civil War.  
 MRS. WOODSIDE ALEXANDER, died Nov. 24, 1927, aged 51 years.  
 MARGARET EMMA ALEXANDER, died August 11, 1845 aged 1 year.  
 JEAN ALEXANDER, died March 16, 1789, aged 50 years.  
 W. ANNE ALEXANDER; born Feb. 22, 1847; died April 5, 1913.  
 LEIGH ALEXANDER; born July 20, 1879; died May 13, 1897.  
 HARRIET EMMA ALEXANDER, daughter of JOHN R. & HARRIET V. ALEXANDER, died April 4, 1815, aged 1 year.  
 DAVID ALLEN; born March 13, 1800; died Nov. 30, 1869.  
 W. H. ALLEN; born June 19, 1835; died Feb. 23, 1887.  
 B. M. ALISON, C. S. A. b. 1847, died 1915.

JOHANNA E. BAKER; born Dec. 5, 1852; died Sept. 9 1928.  
 GRANDERSON A. BAKER; born Sept. 20, 1857; died on March 8, 1927.  
 LILLIS ALLEN BAKER; born Dec. 16, 1886; died Dec. 18, 1886.  
 INFANT SON of JOHANNA and GRANDERSON BAKER. Date? JANE L. BAKER; born June 9, 1859; died December 21, 1918.  
 MARGARET L. BAKER; born Sept. 19, 1906; d. 1912.  
 MILDRED EAGER BARKLEY, wife of C. W. BARKLEY; born Nov. 5, 1878; died August 12, 1912.  
 MOTHER, MARTHA V. BARKLEY, wife of HENRY S. BARKLEY Born Sept. 17, 1880; died July 26, 1910.  
 GRAHAM N. BARKLEY; born Nov. 18, 1909; died Nov. 30, 1923.  
 S. P. BARKLEY; died Nov. 29, 1899, aged 23 years.  
 S. V. BARKLEY; died Nov. 22, 1899; aged 22 years.  
 MISS MARY ETTA BARKLEY; died Dec. 30, 1933 at the age of 79 years.  
 HARRY F. BARNETT; born March 17, 1871; died Oct. 25, 1923.  
 BROWNIE GATINGS BARNETT, wife of HARRY F. BARNETT born July 4, 1881; died Feb. 10, 1931.  
 ROBERT SIDNEY BARNETT; born May 1, 1832; died Aug. 1, 1906.  
 ELLEN HARRY BARNETT, born July 1842; died May 22, 1897.  
 JOSEPH BARROW, died January 29, 1810, aged 60.  
 JEMIMAN BARRY died February 21, 1799, aged 27 yrs.  
 MARGARET McDOWELL BARRY; born April 16, 1782; died June 7, 1816.  
 MARY M. BARRY; born August 18, 1806; died April 9, 1833.  
 RICHARD BARRY, died March 22, 1815, in the 50th year of his age.  
 ANNE BARRY, died February 27, 1842, in the 56th year of her age.  
 WILLIAM BARRY, died Nov. 8, 1788, in the twenty - fourth year of his age.  
 ANNE PRICE BARRY, wife of RICHARD BARRY, died August 12th, 1827, in the 92nd year of her age.  
 RICHARD BARRY died August 21, 1801, in the 75th year of his life.

RICHARD BARRY was one of the Signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence on May 20, 1775, & his wife was ANNE PRICE, of Mary - land.

JEAN ALEXANDER (Alias REAN or RAIN) wife of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, died March 16, 1789, at the age of 50 years.

Her husband, JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER was also one of the Signers of the Declaration of May 20, 1775.

HUGH BARRY died May 19, 1837, at the age of sixty-six years.  
 JOSEPH BARROW, died January 22, 1816. His age is not given.  
 JOSEPH BARROW, died January 29, 1810, aged 60 yrs.  
 JAMES BEATTY died May 13, 1816, aged 56 years.  
 JOHN BEATTY, died Jan. 25, 1804, in the 83rd year of his age.  
 ARVEN BEATTY died Feb. 25, 1797, in the 74th year of his age.  
 MARTHA E. BLACK, wife of SAMUEL BLACK, died March 31, 1862 aged 75 years and 20 days.  
 SAMUEL BLACK; born 1799 and died Jan. 17, 1875 at the age of 76.  
 ELIZABETH BLACK, daughter of SAMUEL and MARTHA E. BLACK; born August 15, 1807; died Oct. 25, 1826.  
 SOPHIA BLACKWOOD (alias GARNER) died April 23rd, 1893, aged 83 years.  
 THOMAS BLACKWOOD died April 15, 1793 aged 30 yrs.

CLEMENT N. BLYTHE born 1828; died 1896, C.S.A.  
 INFANT SON of JOHN E. and MARTIN BLYTHE died Feb. 26, 1923.  
 R. F. BLYTHE; born March 22, 1824; died Oct. 5, 1885.  
 MARSHALL MCCOY BLYTHE, born July 20, 1855 & died April 8, 1932.  
 MARY BLYTHE, born Jan. 22, 1868, died Dec. 31 1928.  
 VIOLET JANE BLYTHE, wife of R. F. BLYTHE, b. Feb. 28, 1829; died April 18, 1899.  
 MARY A. SAMPLE BLYTHE, wife of C. W. BLYTHE, born Jan. 31, 1846; died Feb. 10, 1930.  
 JOHN ELMORE BLYTHE, born Nov. 5, 1861; died March 31, 1864.  
 DAVID WINSTON BLYTHE, born June 3, 1839; died November 24, 1880.  
 JAMES COLEMBUS BLYTHE, born in November, 1875; died Feb. 29, 1930.  
 JOHN HANCE BLYTHE, born Nov. 20, 1830; died September 30, 1896.  
 MARSHALL ALEXANDER BLYTHE; born Jan. 5, 1878; died April 15, 1879.  
 SAMUEL MCCOY BLYTHE, born Oct. 6, 1866; died Dec. 8, 1920.  
 LEROY M. BROWN, born Feb. 17, 1878; died June 22, 1879.  
 B. F. BROWN; died March 8, 1889; aged 45 years.  
 FRANCIS BRADLEY; died Nov. 1., 1780, aged 37 years.  
 ABIGAIL BRADLEY, died Sept. 28, 1817, at the age of 69 years.  
 ELIZABETH BRADLEY, died August 19, 1817; aged 41 years.  
 ANNA F. BROWN, wife of B. F. BROWN; born Aug. 28, 1841; died March 24, 1896.  
 T. S. BUTLER; born May 21, 1847; died September 12, 1875.  
 MATTIE PARKS BUTLER, died May 23, 1903, aged 76 years.  
 JOHN E. BEALL, son of J. and E. BEALL, died June 25, 1837, aged 30 years.  
 ABIGAIL RANE CALDWELL, died May 14, 1802 in her 32nd year.  
 MARY W. (M?) CALDWELL, wife of JOHN H. CALD - WELL, and oldest daughter of ANDREW SPRINGS Dec. 30, 1833, aged 34 years.  
 JAMES CANNON died September 8, 1784, aged 53 years.  
 MARGARET ALEXANDER CANNON, wife of JAMES CANNON, died in 1802.  
 EDWARD J. CANNON, born Feb. 15, 1810; died Dec. 5, 1844.  
 JANE E. CANNON, wife of EDWARD J. CANNON, born SEPT. 7, 1812; died Dec. 11, 1843.  
 MARTHA A. CANNON; died October 8, 1798; aged 64 years.  
 JOHN CANNON died Jan. 19, 1794 aged 64 years.  
 SAMUEL D. CANNON died May 27, 1834 aged 27 yrs.  
 FREGGY TERRESSA CANNON, died Feb. 15, 1806, at the age of 4 years.  
 JOSEPH CANNON, died April 4, 1803, at the age of 34 years.

The name CANNON on these tomb-stones is spelled CANON, with one "N", but other cannon records of the County show the correct spelling to be CANNON as has been used above.

NANCY CAPPS, wife of JOHN CAPPS, died Oct. 7, 1830 in her 55th year.  
 WILLIAM CAPPS, son of JOHN and NANCY CAPPS, d. January 2, 1833 aged 21 years.  
 MARY CAPPS, daughter of JOHN and NANCY CAPPS, died Aug. 21, 1837 aged 6 years.  
 SARAH CARSON died October 4, 1830 aged 53 yrs.  
 JOHN CARSON died October 18th, 1812 at the age of 50 years.



ANN CARSON died Nov. 13, 1799, aged 30 years.  
 BARBARA CARR died July 10, 1858 aged 67 years.  
 ROBERT CARR; born Dec. 17, 1750; died May 10th, 1843.  
 BARBARA CARR died March 22, 1833, in the 82nd year of her age.  
 RACHEL CARR, died July 4, 1858, at the age of 64 years and 7 months.  
 JANE CARR; born Jan. 17, 1789, and died August 14, 1854.  
 WILLIAM CARR died June 16, 1830, in the 52nd year of his age.  
 ROBERT WILLIAM CARR, son of J. R. CARR; born Feb. 18, 1852; died March 8, 1855.  
 MARY CARR was born Sept. 7, 1783 and died Jan. 29, 1839, aged 55 years.  
 JOHN A. CARR, died October 26, 1833 in the 15th year of his life.  
 MARY M. HENDERSON COLLINS, wife of JAS. S. COLLINS born April 24, 1848; died Feb. 24, 1824.  
 DR. WALTER F. CRAVEN; born Dec. 29, 1845; died on December 5, 1929.  
 MARTHA A. STUYAS CRAVEN, wife of DR. CRAVEN; born August 22, 1859; died January 5, 1903.  
 REV. CALVIN KECK CUMMING, D. D., born in Scotland July 1, 1854; died at Davidson, N. C. March 25, 1935; son of SAMUEL and MARGARET CUMMING, who were also born in SCOTLAND. DR. CUMMING was a Missionary to JAPAN.  
 MARTHA E. CAMPBELL, wife of G. F. CAMPBELL; born April 8, 1826; died Feb. 28, 1901.  
 G. F. CAMPBELL; died April 1, 1887, aged 65 years.  
 D. W. CAMPBELL; born June 5, 1869; died July 27th 1896.

Sacred to the Memory of  
 GENERAL WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON, OF  
 MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C.  
 Born 1745, youngest son of GEORGE  
 DAVIDSON, of LAWCASTER COUNTY, PA.  
 Who moved to Mecklenburg  
 County, N. C. in 1750.

MAJOR  
 Of the 4th Regiment of North Carolina Troops; promoted to  
 LIEUTENANT COLONEL;  
 Severely wounded at COLSON'S MILL.  
 Promoted for bravery to the rank of  
 BRIGADIER GENERAL.  
 With 300 men opposing CORNWALLIS  
 and his troops he was killed Feb.  
 1, 1781.  
 Erected by Mecklenburg Declaration  
 of Independence Chapter, D. A. E.  
 in 1920.

JANE ELIZABETH DAVIDSON, wife of DR. W. S. M. DAVIDSON; died Dec. 3, 1844, aged 21 years.  
 JAMES T. DAVIDSON; born Oct. 21, 1843; died March 4, 1874.  
 W. S. M. DAVIDSON; born Nov. 2, 1817; died Dec. 15, 1872.  
 ELIZABETH LEE DAVIDSON, died April 27, 1845, aged 62 years and 7 months.  
 BENJAMIN WILSON DAVIDSON; born May 20, 1787; died September 25, 1829.  
 LIZZIE DAVIDSON, infant daughter of J. R. and E. C. DAVIDSON. No date.  
 JOHN W. DAVIDSON, died April 7, 1823, aged 5 mos.  
 JAMES DAVIDSON, died Sept. 10, 1788, aged 9 mos.  
 JOHN DORRITY, died Feb. 28, A. D., 1790 at the age of 46 years.  
 JANE DORRITY died Feb. 20, 1824 aged 46 years.  
 IDA M. KEENS DOUGLASS, wife of J. L. DOUGLASS; b. April 20, 1870; died Oct. 24, 1911.  
 C. E. DOUGLASS; born Feb. 3, 1832; died March 1, 1919; aged 87 years 1 month.  
 SAMUEL A. DOUGLASS; born April 17, 1826; and died November 18, 1905.

JOSEPH DOUGLAS, ESQ., died September 4, 1805; aged 55 years.  
 ANDREW DUNNE, born October 31, 1791, aged 71.  
 JAMES DUNE, died August 29, 1813; aged 49 years.  
 ANDREW ELLIOTT, SR., born March 29, 1765; died March 12, 1855.  
 WILLIAM ELLIOTT; born Jan. 20, 1816; died July 3, 1856.  
 MARGARET E. ELLIOTT; born Jan. 15, 1798; died June 10, 1831.  
 ANNIE L. ELLIOTT, born Dec. 7, 1809; died on June 18, 1875, aged 63 years.  
 MARY ELLIOTT born Feb. 10, 1802; died July 1, 1879, aged 77 years.  
 MISS E. L. ELLIOTT, born August 1813 d. 1891.  
 ANDREW ELLIOTT JR.; born April 9, 1804; died Jan. 11, 1855.  
 CATHERINE ELLIOTT; born March 20, 1789; died Sept. 27, 1826.  
 CATHERINE L. ELLIOTT, born Jan. 18, 1800; d. April 5, 1861.  
 GEORGE ELLIOTT; born May 17, 1794; died June 21, 1875.  
 MARY EMMERSON, died Sept. 9, 1816; age 76 years.  
 MARTHA A. FULHAM; born July 12, 1831; died a April 7, 1906.  
 ABIGAIL GARRISON, died September 3, 1892 at the age of 73 years.  
 MARGARET GRAHAM, relict of WILLIAM GRAHAM, d. May 12, A. D. 1821, aged 71 years.  
 WILLIAM GRAHAM, died July 17, A. D. 1818, at the age of 78 years.

WILLIAM GRAHAM above was one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE on May 20, 1775.

JANE MCCULLOUGH, wife of HUGH A. GREY, died April 5, 1883, aged 49 years.  
 LAURA J. HANCOCK, born March 30, 1856; died on September 2, 1870.  
 FREDERIC McHERRAY GREY; born July 9, 1885; d. Feb. 1, 1887.  
 JOHN F. HARRY, born August 29, 1829; died Aug. 7, 1871. Ruling elder.  
 ANN L. HARRY, born Sept. 29, 1839; died Oct. 9, 1843.  
 CYNTHIA WILSON HAMPTON, born Feb. 23, 1824; d. May 31, 1896.  
 CHARLES FISHER HAMPTON, born May 4, 1852; d. October 22, 1899.  
 ROBERT THOMAS HAMPTON, born May 10, 1854; died April 18, 1921.

The last three inscriptions above represents the family of JOSEPH WADE HAMPTON who married CYNTHIA WILSON, whose grandmother was MARGARET JACK, who married SAMUEL WILSON. The two children were born in AUSTIN, TEXAS, where their father died, after which the widow returned to Mecklenburg County with her children. The two sons never married.

SARAH LAWING HARRY, wife of W. B. HARRY; born Dec. 8, 1838; died July 29, 1875.  
 WILLIAM RATTIE HARRY; born Feb. 26, 1834; died June 17, 1889.  
 HARRY HARRY, infant son of W. B. and SARAH A. HARRY (no date).  
 DAVID HARRY, born Sept. 30, 1798; died April 24, 1849.  
 SARAH E. HENDERSON, daughter of A. R. and R. R. HENDERSON; born January 11, 1868; d. September 4, 1878.



HOPEWELL CHURCH AND ITS ANCIENT TOMBS



Mrs. Worth S. Ray copies inscription on monument of  
GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON - Hopewell Churchyard



Tombstones at Grave of WILLIAM GRAHAM, "Signer"  
and his wife MARGARET at old Hopewell Churchyard

JOHN HENDERSON; departed this life May 23, 1842 at the age of 62 years and 10 months.  
 ANN HENDERSON, consort of JOHN HENDERSON, died May 29, 1830, aged 56 years.  
 WILLIE P. HENDERSON, son of J. S. and M. E. HENDERSON; born July 7, 1863; died Jan. 23rd, 1865.  
 MARCUS S. HENDERSON, infant son of J. S. and M. E. HENDERSON; born March 3, 1868; d. 1868.  
 TENNIE HENDERSON, infant daughter of above, born and died in 1862.  
 NANCY HENDERSON, died June 30, 1793 age 17 mos.  
 WOODS HENDERSON, died aged 17 months.  
 ALEXANDER HENDERSON died Aug. 15, 1895, no date.  
 MARTHA JANE HENDERSON; born Dec. 8, 1887; died June 19, 1911.  
 MARGARET HENDERSON, died Sept. 13, 1809, age 28.  
 BETSY HENDERSON died March 14, 1821, age 35 yrs.  
 SARAH HENDERSON, died Feb. 8, 1808, in the 55th year of her age.  
 JOHN MILTON HENDERSON, son of R. and M. C. HENDERSON; born July 9, 1855, died Feb. 8th, 1866.  
 ALICE VIRA HENDERSON, daughter of R. and M. C. HENDERSON; born in 1852; died 1863.  
 LAWSON P. HENDERSON, C. S. A.; born August 16th, 1829; died August 17, 1861; killed at YORKTOWN, VIRGINIA.  
 WILLIAM A. HENDERSON, C. S. A.; born August 16th 1844; died May 19, 1863, at RICHMOND, VA. He and LAWSON P. HENDERSON were brothers & sons of R. and M. C. HENDERSON.  
 CHARISSA P. HENDERSON; died Sept. 11, 1808, in the 19th year of her age.  
 JOHN HENDERSON; died Sept. 7th, 1809 in the 62nd year of his age (b. 1747).  
 JAMES SAMPLE HENDERSON; born March 4, 1836; died Nov. 10, 1912.  
 MARGARET E. HART HENDERSON, wife of JAMES S. HENDERSON; born Oct. 1, 1836; died April 7, 1895.  
 DAVID ROBINSON HENDERSON; born Oct. 26th, 1854; died Feb. 10, 1931.  
 INFANT SON of D. R. and C. E. HENDERSON; born & died in June 1897.  
 THERESA CARLIE ROBINSON HENDERSON, wife of D. R. HENDERSON; b. Dec. 14, 1869; died June 18, 1897.  
 ROBERT HENDERSON, JR.; born March 21, 1804; died Feb. 26, 1863, age 58 years.  
 MARTHA CAROLINE HENDERSON, wife of ROBERT HENDERSON, JR.; born April 1, 1814; died March 26, 1891; aged 76 years.  
 DOVIN WINSLOW HENDERSON; born 1850; died in 1861.  
 ANN HENDERSON and MYRA HENDERSON infant daughters of ROBERT and M. C. HENDERSON died 1841-2.  
 JOHN HENDERSON; died NOV. 14, 1794, aged 70 years (b. 1724).  
 ANDREW E. HENDERSON; died Dec. 28, 1901; aged 75 years and six months.  
 MARY HENDERSON, died Sept. 25, 1825 aged 42 years.  
 MARGARET R. HENDERSON, daughter of A. R. and E. R. HENDERSON; born 1874; died in 1875.  
 INFANT SON of A. M. and F. R. HENDERSON; born and died in 1905.

The JOHN HENDERSON, 5th above, who died in 1794, appears to be the oldest HENDERSON on this list, since he was born in 1724. In the study of the HENDERSON FAMILY of Mecklenburg County, his identification is of importance. He was evidently the ancestor of many of them.

JOHN MARSHALL HOUSTON; born July 13, 1827; died June 16, 1925.  
 JANE ELIZABETH SAMPLE HOUSTON, his wife; b. Apr. 10, 1835; died June 14, 1914.

EMILIE MCCOY HOUSTON; born 1801; married MATTHEW HOUSTON in 1825; died in the Spring of 1863.  
 ROBERT S. HOUSTON, young son of J. M. and J. E. HOUSTON; born 1857; died 1861.  
 IDA B. HOUSTON, daughter of J. M. and J. E. HOUSTON; born in 1866; died 1870.  
 RACHEL ROMANIA RUTLEDGE, wife of A. R. HENDERSON; born June 19, 1822; died June 12th 1908.  
 W. M. HOUSTON; born in 1800; died April 1879.  
 ELIZABETH V. HUNTER; born Dec. 5, 1851; died Dec. 22, 1896.  
 ESTHER F. HOUSTON; died August 14, 1908; age 75 years.  
 SARAH E. HUNTER; died Feb. 10, 1838, age 24.  
 THOMAS W. HUNTER; born April 29, 1854; died on April 24, 1888.  
 ROBERT IRVIN; died August 11, 1803, aged 17 years.  
 MARGERY IRVIN; died Oct. 29, 1798; aged 48 yrs.  
 EDWARD IRVIN; died Oct. 10, 1790, aged 54 years.  
 ROBERT JAMISON; born June 30, 1774; died Sept. 13, 1832.  
 JONAS JAMISON; died June 28, 1867; aged 37 yrs.  
 THOMAS JAMISON, died Dec. 16, 1808.  
 ANDREW JAMISON; died July 8, 1810, age 32.  
 SADIE BEBECCA JAMISON, daughter of W. A. and A. L. JAMISON; born Nov. 14, 1885; died August 28, 1893.  
 ELIZABETH JAMISON, died May 31, 1800. Her age in doubt.  
 ISABELLA JAMISON, died Jan. 30, 1816, in the 41st year of her life.  
 ANDREW C. JOHNSON; died Nov. 13, 1820 age 7 months.  
 LOUISA JOHNSON; died Oct. 22, 1841, aged about 50 years.  
 NANCY A. KENNERLY, wife of E. W. KENNERLY, d. Jan. 20, 1856; aged 21 years.  
 INFANT DAUGHTER of E. W. KENNERLY, died Nov. 13, 1856 aged 2 months.  
 J. ASHER KERNS; born June 6, 1858; died July 27, 1932.  
 FRANCES CHRISTENBURY KERNS, wife of J. ASHER KERNS, died Jan. \_\_\_\_?  
 JAMES L. KERNS, son of S. A. and F. C. KERNS; born 1890; died 1892.  
 FANNIE R. KERNS, daughter of J. F. and N. V. KERNS; died Sept 18, 1878, aged 3 years.  
 MARY KATH McCAULEY, wife of R. W. KERNS; born Oct. 28, 1865; died Jan. 14, 1915.  
 MINNIE L. BARKLEY, wife of M. M. KERNS; born June 1, 1867; died May 19, 1896.  
 BRICE MCK. KERNS, son of W. M. and MINNIE KERNS; born 1896; died 1897.  
 MRS. W. M. KERNS, died Nov. 24, 1932; aged 65 years.  
 MARGARET J. KERNS, daughter of T. S. and L. C. KERNS, no date.  
 J. F. KERNS, died May 9, 1896, aged 3 years.  
 R. V. KERNS; born July 1, 1826; died September 5, 1901.  
 J. F. KERNS died May 7, 1896, aged 45 years.  
 LURA T. KERNS, daughter of J. F. and N. T. KERNS died 1876, age 1 year.  
 MAC KERNS died May 5, 1887, age 2 months.  
 F. R. KERNS, died 1896 age 5 months.  
 M. BEBECCA KERNS; born August 30, 1827; died July 15, 1906.  
 SARAH (J. R.) KERNS, daughter of W. C. and N. V. KERNS; born 1856; died 1858.  
 MARY A. HUNTER, wife of JOHN W. KERNS; born Feb. 27, 1864; died Jan. 14, 1928.  
 INFANT SON of J. W. and MARY A. KERNS d. 1828.  
 JAMES D. KERNS; born 1864; died 1868.  
 JAMES R. KEER; died Dec. 28, 1853, aged 36 yrs.  
 JOSEPH KEER died Dec. 28, 1821 in his 81st yr.  
 MARGARET KIRCAID died October 1, 1788.  
 ELIZABETH C. HUTCHINSON KING d. 1846 aged 19 yrs.

CAPT. JAMES KNOX, died October 10, 1794, aged 42 years.

His daughter married SAMUEL POLE and they were the parents of Hon. JAMES K. POLE, who became President of the United States.

JANE K. LATTA, wife of JAMES LATTA; died July 1, 1864 in the 89th year of her age.

HEZEKIEL LATTA; born January 16, 1810; died Nov. 21, 1820.

JAMES LATTA; died October 30, 1837, at the age of 82 years.

ANDREW LAWING; died June 5, 1825; aged 64 years.

ELIZABETH LAWING, died October 8, 1825, aged 26 years.

SAMUEL C. LITTLE, infant son of JOHN F. and JANE LITTLE; died Aug. 10, 1833, aged 3 years.

JANIE MCKENZIE LITTLE, infant daughter of J. M. & M. E. LITTLE; died 1879 aged 9 months.

MARY, daughter of J. M. and M. E. LITTLE died in 1888, aged 2 months.

JOHN C. LITTLE, son of J. M. and M. E. LITTLE, d. 1891, aged 3 years.

MIDNIE ESTHER MCCOY LITTLE, wife of J. M. LITTLE, born Jan. 14, 1866; died August 13, 1895.

PEGGY LONG, died July 19, 1799 aged 30 years.

CAPT. JOHN LONG, died July 4, 1799, aged 55 years.

LONG'S CREEK received its name from CAPT. JOHN LONG.

JOHN WILLIAM LOVE; born June 24, 1855; died May 4, 1894.

ROBERT LUCKEY; born August 29, 1826; died Nov. 26 1900.

MARY A. ABERNATHY LUCKEY, wife of ROBERT LUCKEY; born Jan. 18, 1846; died Jan. 1, 1916.

HANNAH KERR MARTIN, wife of ROBERT MARTIN; born May 10, 1776; died July 12, 1832.

MARGARET N. MARTIN; born Nov. 20, 1807; died Sept 10, 1841.

ROBERT MARTIN, died April 1, 1812, aged 33 years.

JOHN E. MAULEY; born May 21, 1861; died Nov. 27, 1929.

E. H. MAULEY; born Jan. 11, 1851; died Jan. 18th 1934.

MARY L. MCCOY MAULEY, born Oct. 2, 1858; d. \_\_\_\_\_

THOMAS J. MCCORKLE; born Nov. 12, 1824; died June 5, 1862. Two children:

ROBERT C. MCCORKLE 1847-1852.

MARY JANE MCCORKLE 1849-1852.

J. M. MCCORKLE; born Feb. 9, 1851; died August 26 1915.

MARY ALMA HAMBRIGHT MCCORKLE, wife of J. M. MCCORKLE; born July 27, 1856; died Sept. 15, 1919

NANNIE MCCORKLE, daughter of J. M. and M. A. MCCORKLE; born 1884; died 1886.

FRANK E. MCCORKLE, son of J. M. and M. A. MCCORKLE, died 1873 at age of 10 months.

MAGGIE MCCORKLE (child of above) 1895-1897.

FRANKLIN ALEX. MCCORKLE; born Sept. 23, 1858; d. Sept. 5, 1935.

MARY ANN FUCKETT MCCORKLE; born Dec. 21, 1825; d. July 4, 1862.

M. J. ALEXANDER MCCOY, wife of W. L. MCCOY; born August 12, 1864; died Dec. 29, 1895.

WILLIAM L. MCCOY; born MARCH 7, 1862; died April 26, 1917.

JOHN F. MCCOY, son of M. E. and R. MCCOY; born Sept. 5, 1830; died in C. S. A. 1863.

M. R. MCCOY; born March 10, 1807; died May 12, in 1854.

PEGGY ALEXANDER MCCOY, infant; born 1798, d. 1793.

JOHN MCCLURE; died April 11, 1817, aged 78 years and 10 months.

Some markers spell it McCLURE and others have it McCLURE.

JANE A. MCCLURE, wife of J. A. MCCLURE; born June 4, 1856; died April 18, 1891.

ANN MCCLURE; died July 12, 1828, aged 75 years.

ARTHUR MCCLURE; died March 18, 1817, aged 68 years.

JOHN M. MCCLURE, died April 11, 1817, aged 70 years.

HUGH MCCLURE, died Nov. 10, 1840 in the 59th year of his age.

JEAN MCCRAKEN, died August 13, 1786 at the age of 33 years.

JAMES MCCRAKEN, died Jan. 18, 1802, aged 52 years.

SAMUEL MCCLEROY; born in March 1803; died Dec. 30, 1874.

WILLIAM EDWARD MCCLEROY; born Dec. 2, 1866; d. March 14, 1925.

IOLA LEE MCCLEROY, son of S. J. and M. J. MCCLEROY; born 1871; died in 1873.

SAMUEL J. MCCLEROY; born Oct. 30, 1840; died Nov. 5, 1927.

MARGARET SAMPLE MCCLEROY, wife of SAMUEL J. MCCLEROY; born August 19, 1846; died Dec. 28, 1928.

JOHN MCENTIRE, died Jan. 26, 1824; at the age of 67 years.

HENRY MCENTIRE, died Oct. 28, 1827, at the age of 40 years.

ISAAC MCENTIRE, died Jan. 22, 1820; aged 46 years.

ANN MCGIN, died Nov. 22, 1797 in the 27th year of her age.

MARTHA MCKNIGHT, wife of H. F. MCKNIGHT, born March 24, 1796; died Aug. 24, 1852.

SAMUEL MCKENELLY, son of T. W. and I. A. MCKENELLY (no date)

THEODORE NEWTON MCKENELLY; born April 30, 1830; died June 12, 1915.

ISABELLA A. HENDERSON MCKENELLY, wife of T. H. MCKENELLY; born May 6, 1834; died October 27, 1908.

MRS. ANNIE MCKENELLY; born 1876; died 1935.

ELIZABETH H. MINCY, wife of WILEY MINCY; born Feb. 24 1844, died Jan. 7, 1921.

WILLIAM MONTEITH; died August 8, 1824 aged 72 years.

FRANKLIN LEE MONTEITH; born Sept. 15, 1815; d. Feb. 21, 1855.

VIOLET F. MONTEITH; died Oct. 17, 1855, at the age of 79 years.

ALEXANDER MONTEITH, died Nov. 15, 1775, aged 45 years.

JANE MONTEITH, died Feb. 27, 1812, age 85 yrs.

HANNAH MONTEITH, died Nov. 22, 1844 at the age of 78 years.

MARY E. MONTEITH; born Dec. 3, 1810; died July 26, 1851.

HUGH ESKEN MONTEITH; born Jan. 5, 1818; & died Nov. 26, 1820.

JANE SOPHIA MONTEITH, died in January, 1895 at the age of 86 years.

REV. LYNDON LARDNER MOORE, born April 22nd, 1869; died August 11, 1929.

SAMUEL MOORE (infant) died Sept. 26, 1933.

MOSES MOORE, died Oct. 30, 1782 at the age of 51 years.

ANN MOORE, wife of MOSES MOORE, died March 3, 1802, aged 65 years.

ELLIE REID MOORE, wife of REV. JOHN W. MOORE, born Oct. 13, 1863; died Nov. 18, 1893.

JOHN W. MOORE; born January 2, 1842; died on Dec. 31, 1923.

MARGARET GIBSON MOORE, wife of JOHN W. MOORE; born August 4, 1840; died Feb. 25, 1895.

MARGARET JEANE MOORE, infant daughter of REV. JOHN W. MOORE b. 1892, died 1893.

MASON EDWARDS MOORE, son of J. W. and K. B. MOORE; born March 26, 1908; died December 21, 1928.

FLORENCE MAUCE, died Nov. 27, 1895 age 14 yrs.



JAMES TAYLOR RANCE; born 1848; died 1925.  
 M. E. PARKS, daughter of A. D. and I. E. PARKS,  
 died Nov. 14, 1881, aged 18 years.  
 A. D. PARKS; born July 16, 1835; died January 15  
 1911, aged 75 years.  
 ISABELLA S. PARKS, wife of A. D. PARKS; born Apr  
 3, 1836; died Oct. 4, 1894.  
 LUKELLA TEMPLE PARKS, wife of J. L. PARKS; born  
 July 11, 1882; died Sept. 19, 1913.  
 ELIZABETH A. PARKS; born Feb. 18, 1827; died July  
 12, 1904.  
 SARAH M. PARKS; born April 26, 1822; died Nov. 4,  
 1876.  
 DR. THOMAS M. PARKS; born Jan. 18, 1841; died May  
 30, 1877.  
 INFANT PARKS, child of DR. T. M. and S. A. PARKS,  
 born and died July 13, 1869.  
 ERNEST PARKS, same as above, born and died 1874.  
 THOMAS A. PARKS, same as above, born 1875, and d.  
 Feb. 27, 1877.  
 MARY ANN PARKS, born Sept. 15, 1811; died March  
 2, 1883.  
 ESTHER J. PARKS; died Nov. 29, 1895, aged 72 yrs.  
 MATTHEA N. PARKS, died May 2, 1874, aged 65 years.  
 WILLIAM BEATTY PARKS; born May 13, 1851; died Sep.  
 17, 1929.  
 NANCY ALICE GLUYAS PARKS, wife of WILLIAM BEATTY  
 PARKS; born May 7, 1853; d. Feb. 12, 1925.  
 JOHN L. PARKS; born June 25, 1822; died March 8,  
 1906.  
 JOHN N. PATTERSON; born Dec. 5, 1835; died Oct.  
 7, 1912. Confederate Soldier.  
 LENORA SLOAN PATTERSON, wife of JOHN N. PATTERSON  
 born Oct. 4, 1845; died Oct. 27, 1904.  
 JAMES H. PATTERSON, died Oct. 6, 1877, aged 2 yr.  
 OWEN C. PATTERSON, died July 13, 1878, aged 2  
 years. Children of J. N. and M. L. PATTER-  
 SON.  
 THOMAS PEEL; died Dec. 8, 1795, aged 19 years.  
 JOHN PEOPLES, died March 14, 1829, age 65 years.  
 HANNAH PEOPLES; born Nov. 16, 1823; died June 11  
 1891.  
 JOHN PEOPLES; died Oct. 10, 1827, aged 34 years.  
 JEMIMA PEOPLES STONE, daughter of JOHN and S. S.  
 PEOPLES; born Sept. 16, 1821; died Nov. 2,  
 1884.  
 SARAH E. D. PEOPLES; died March 18, 1848; aged  
 20 years.  
 SAMUEL W. PETTUS, son of JOHN and VIOLET PETTUS,  
 died Jan. 14, 1810, aged 9 months and 14 ds  
 JANE E. FRABER, born Nov. 29, 1796; died August  
 29, 1839, in her 44th year.  
 AMANTIA TALULIA FRABER; died August 31, 1881, aged  
 22 years.  
 MARY ANN FUCKETT; born Dec. 21, 1825; died July  
 24, 1861.  
 ROBERT E. FUCKETT; born June 1, 1831; died Feb.  
 8, 1901.  
 JAMES FUCKETT, born March 17, 1824; died Oct 31,  
 1901.  
 VIOLET D. FUCKETT, born May 7, 1829; died Nov.  
 13, 1901.  
 MULVINA D. FUCKETT, born March 19, 1852; died  
 Oct. 29, 1905.  
 M. R. FUCKETT, born Jan 11, 1862; died August 18  
 1920.  
 MARTHA FUCKETT; born August 5, 1851; died April  
 9, 1887.  
 MARY ELIA FUCKETT, little daughter of J. F. and  
 M. L. FUCKETT, died 1884 aged 4 months.  
 JORDAN PRIM FUCKETT; born Dec. 16, 1858; died on  
 March 18, 1894.  
 MAGGIE LENORA HUNTER FUCKETT, wife of J. P. FUCE-  
 ETT; born June 7, 1860; died Aug. 24, 1905.  
 WILLIAM FRANKLIN FUCKETT; born Jan. 9, 1854; d.  
 Nov. 28, 1923.  
 JANE ELIZABETH FUCKETT, wife of W. F. FUCKETT;  
 born Sept. 17, 1859; died May 12, 1922.  
 ROSA E. FUCKETT, wife of R. E. FUCKETT; born on  
 July 27, 1836; died Sept. 10, 1875.

W. HAYES FUCKETT; born Dec. 17, 1868; died on  
 Sept. 26, 1893.  
 JOHN A. FUCKETT, born Jan. 21, 1871; died Oct.  
 6, 1899, aged 28 years.  
 KENNETH D. FUCKETT; died April 16, 1934, aged  
 only 11 months.  
 POLLY RANKIN, with her infant, died January 30  
 1803, in her 33rd year. She left a hus-  
 band and five children.  
 RICHARD RANKIN, died March 23, 1804, at the age  
 of 35 years.  
 MRS. NANCY L. REID, wife of RUFUS REID; born  
 Feb. 15, 1801; died Nov. 6, 1833.  
 ELIZABETH L. REID, second wife of RUFUS REID,  
 born Feb. 9, 1797; died May 4, 1838.  
 MARY A. ROBINSON; born Nov. 9, 1813; died Apr.  
 9, 1845. Daughter of WILLIAM RAINY ALEX-  
 ANDER.  
 ARCHIBALD ROBINSON, died in 1879.  
 ABIGAIL BARNETT ROBINSON, died May 28, 1888 at  
 the age of 98 years.  
 JOHN M. RODGERS, son of A. W. and S. J. RODGERS  
 born April 28, 1888; died Feb. 12, 1890.  
 POLLY TILLY ROSS, daughter of JAMES and CATY  
 ROSS, died Jan. 31, 1809, aged 2 years.  
 SEUBEN E. ROSS, died Sept. 5, 1824, aged 23.  
 JAMES ROSS, died April 6, 1809, age 39 years.  
 DAVID RUSSELL, died March 28, 1802, aged 69  
 years.  
 RICHARD STINEY SAMPLE, son of WILLIAM A. and  
 J. L. SAMPLE; born Dec. 3, 1830; died Nov.  
 20, 1831.  
 M. IDA WILLIAMS SAMPLE, wife of JOHN W. SAMPLE,  
 born July 5, 1851; died Aug. 11, 1889.  
 JENNIE PEARL SAMPLE; born March 25, 1893; died  
 Oct. 13, 1895.  
 PAULINE SAMPLE; born Nov. 4, 1894; died Oct. 4  
 1895.  
 E. EUGENIA HARRIS SAMPLE, wife of J. McCAMIE  
 SAMPLE; born Aug. 7, 1842; died January  
 28, 1895.  
 JAMES McCAMIE SAMPLE; born Jan. 19, 1835; died  
 April 16, 1927, aged 92 years.  
 JANE L. BARRY SAMPLE, wife of WILLIAM A. SAMPLE  
 born March 29, 1811, died May 11, 1876.  
 JAMES SAMPLE, born Feb. 14, 1770; died January  
 7, 1853.

This JAMES SAMPLE, born in 1770,  
 must have been the ancestor of  
 many of the SAMPLES on these rec-  
 ords.

WILLIAM SAMPLE, died in September A. D. 1791,  
 aged 55 years.

Probably the father of JAMES SAM-  
 PLE, since he was born in 1736.

ELIZABETH ALEXANDER SAMPLE, died August 1, 1822  
 aged 75 years. (B. 1747).

Probably the wife of WILLIAM SAM-  
 PLE just above. She was ELIZA-  
 BETH ALEXANDER. They were married  
 in the 1760s.

ARAMINTA C. SAMPLE; died July 11, 1794, aged  
 only 5 years.  
 DAVID IRVING SAMPLE; born August 8, 1837, and  
 died Jan. 11, 1918, aged 75 years.  
 MARTHA SAMPLE, wife of JAMES SAMPLE; born Sept.  
 22, 1777; died Dec. 31, 1861, age 84 yrs.  
 ROBERT MIDAS SAMPLE, son of JOHN W. and IDA  
 W. SAMPLE; born 1889; died 1890.  
 WILLIAM A. SAMPLE; born April 15, 1803; died  
 June 29, 1877. He was a ruling Elder of  
 Hopewell Church at one time.  
 IRE HOUSTON SAMPLE, child of D. I. and E. E.  
 SAMPLE, died at the age of 2 years.

REBECCA ELLIE MCCOY SAMPLE, wife of D. I. SAM-  
PLE; born March 22, 1842; died Feb. 17, 1908.  
MARTHA E. SAMPLE, daughter of WILLIAM A. and I.  
L. SAMPLE; born Sept. 8, 1832; died Sept. 20  
1887.  
A. C. SHIELDS, born Dec. 27, 1826; died Sept. 9,  
1899.  
COWAN EMILY SHIELDS; born July 10, 1863; died  
March 21, 1928.  
JULIA ALEXANDER SHIELDS, born Sept. 29, 1866; the  
wife of COWAN EMILY SHIELDS.  
ALICE OMA SHIELDS, daughter of C. L. and J. N.  
SHIELDS; born June 10, 1903; died April 21st  
1910.  
BARBAR JANE SHIELDS, same as above; born Sept.  
13, 1895; died March 9, 1915.  
JANE A. HENDERSON SHIELDS, wife of A. C. SHIELDS;  
born Oct. 24, 1824; died April 22, 1899.  
W. R. SHIELDS; born April 16, 1856; died Sept. 20  
1893.  
EATON NELSON, first born of DR. THOMAS L. GREGORY  
and CATHERINE NELSON; born July 11, 1851 at  
PIPING TREE, VIRGINIA; married June 20, 1878  
REV. JOHN WATKINS DANNEY, of BRAZIL, by whom  
she had five children; August 4, 1892 she  
married CHAS. WILLIAM SOMMERVILLE, of RAMPDEN-  
STREET, VIRGINIA, who became Pastor of HOPE-  
WELL CHURCH; she died Jan. 16, 1936.  
SALLIE LOEL STEPHENS; born June 3, 1845; died Mar  
19, 1908.  
ASK E. STEPHENS; born Nov. 4, 1847; died June 10,  
1927.  
J. L. STEPHENS; born Sept. 18, 1870; died Aug. 18  
1901.  
ALLEN FRENSTON STEPHENS, died March 29, 1930.  
SARAH BELL STEPHENS, daughter of ALLEN FRENSTON  
STEPHENS; born Nov. 20, 1885; died June 17th  
1913.  
CYNTHIA A. (ALLEN) STEPHENS; born Feb. 28, 1856;  
died April 20, 1936.  
LAURA S. STEPHENS, daughter of S. J. and M. C.  
STEPHENS; born Oct. 4, 1872; died June 29th,  
1879.  
MOLLIE R. STEPHENS, daughter of S. J. and M. C.  
STEPHENS; born Sept. 24, 1871; died Feb. 25,  
1879.  
SARAH ANN SPENCER; died August 29, 1806, at the  
aged of 18 years.  
SUSAN C. STEWART; born May 12, 1824; died June  
25, 1879.  
MARY CLEMENTINE STEWART, wife of S. J. STEWART;  
born Sept. 12, 1853; died May 28, 1911.  
S. J. STEWART; born Feb. 18, 1840; died May 26th  
1921.  
MICHAEL W. STINSON, died Jan. 9, 1908, aged 5  
years.  
E. A. STONE; died March 21, 1878, aged 7 years.  
ISABELLA F. STUART; born Oct. 28, 1826; died Dec.  
28, 1896.  
THOMAS A. STUART; born Oct. 28, 1826; died Oct.  
25, 1895.  
NANCY ALEXANDER STUART; born Nov. 28th, 1835; died  
June 24, 1906.  
MOLLIE REBECCA STUART; born Sept. 24, 1879; died  
Feb. 25, 1880; daughter of S. J. and M. C.  
STUART.  
LAURA SUSAN STUART, same as above, born 1873; and  
died 1879.  
SARAH THOMPSON; died Feb. 16, 1828, at the age  
of 74 years (b. 1756).  
THOMAS THOMPSON; died March 2, 1781, at the age  
of 58 years (b. 1726).  
JANNETT THOMPSON; died Feb. 2, 1796, at the age  
of 69 years. (b. 1727).  
CAPT. JAMES THOMPSON, died Jan. 28, 1781, at the  
age of 30 years (b. 1751).  
JOHN THOMSON (so spelled) died March 13, 1775;  
aged 21 years. (b. 1754).

GIDSON THOMPSON, died in October 1796, at the  
age of 71 years. (b. 1725).  
WILLIAM TODD, died Jan. 8, 1829 at the age of  
99 years. (He was born in 1730).  
CHRISTIAN TODD, died Feb. 22, 1801, at the age  
of 80 years. (b. 18317).  
JOSEPH TODD, died Nov. 7, 1825, at the age of  
76 years.  
GEORGE W. TODD, a son of JAMES and NANCY TODD  
died Aug. 20, 1812, aged 2 years.  
WILLIAM HENRI TODD, died April 19, 1819, aged  
25 years.  
JOHN TODD, died Feb. 23, 1873, in the 75th  
year of his age.  
RUGH TORRENCE died Feb. 14, 1816, aged 73 yrs.  
(He was born about 1743).  
RICHARD ALLISON TORRENCE; born Dec. 7, 1833;  
died May 22, 1927.  
ELIZA GASTON TORRENCE, wife of RICHARD ALLISON  
TORRENCE; born Jan. 20, 1843; died June  
10, 1916.  
JANE ADELAIN TORRENCE; born 1811; died in Mar.  
1820.  
NANCY A. TORRENCE, died Nov. 11, 1818, at the  
age of 26 years.  
JAMES GAZERAITH TORRENCE; born Nov. 19, 1874;  
died Dec. 12, 1847.  
MARGARET ALLISON TORRENCE; born Jan. 6, 1798;  
died Jan. 19, 1820.  
WILLIAM L. TORRENCE; born Jan. 20, 1822; d.  
May 26, 1852.  
ISABELLA TORRENCE; died Feb. 1, 1816; aged  
75 years. (She born in 1740).

ISABELLA TORRENCE was the wife  
of HUGH TORRENCE (see above)  
and had been the widow of COL.  
FALLS who fell in action at the  
engagement at Bensen's Mill in  
what is now LINCOLN COUNTY, dur-  
ing the revolution.

MARY L. TORRENCE; born Dec. 19, 1799; died Nov  
26, 1821.  
JOHN ANDREW TORRENCE, born Jan. 28, 1839; d.  
Dec. 21, 1904.  
JOHN M. UNDERWOOD; born Dec. 9, 1836; died on  
May 30, 1929.  
CARRIE J. MCNEELY UNDERWOOD, wife of JOHN M.,  
born Sept. 1, 1875; died June 20, 1928.  
JNO. D. UNDERWOOD; born Dec. 9, 1856; died  
March 1, 1901.  
NANCY J. UNDERWOOD, wife of J. D. UNDERWOOD;  
born Dec. 9, 1841; died Feb. 22, 1922.  
JOHN D. VANCE; born Nov. 28, 1853; died Mar.  
1, 1917.  
JANE M. VANCE; born Sept. 21, 1820; died on  
April 13, 1901.  
DAVID VANCE; died Feb. 13, 1827; at the age of  
50 years. (He was born 1777).  
KATE ESKELLE VANCE; born 1885; died 1887.  
KATHERINE VANCE; died Sept. 7, 1826, at the  
age of 43 years.  
WILLIAM VANCE, died Dec. 10, 1821 at age of 19  
years.  
MARCUS WILLIAM VANCE; born Oct. 14, 1849; died  
July 10, 1928.  
ELIZABETH C. VANCE; born Dec. 8, 1851; died  
Dec. 22, 1896.  
JULIA A. FULLWOOD, wife of M. W. VANCE; born  
July 23, 1851; died March 23, 1898.  
CORA WARREN, wife of C. E. WARREN; born April  
13, 1880; died Sept. 7, 1909.  
EDNEY JOHNSTON WARREN; born June 25, 1902; d.  
April 5, 1904.  
SARAH C. E. WALLIS; died Dec. 16, 1843 at the  
age of 29 years.  
ELIZABETH JANE WHARTON, wife of SAMUEL D. WHAR-  
TON; died Aug. 4, 1855 aged 27 years.

FEDS. A. WHITE; born May 17, 1853; died June 14, 1909.

DAVID H. WHITE. Co. E. N. C. Inf., C. S. A.

MATTIE L. WHITE, wife of THOMAS A. WHITE; born May 28, 1856; died Dec. 4, 1901.

WADE HAMPTON WHITE; died Dec. 8, 1934.

EDNA MAY PARKS WHITE, wife of ARTHUR P. WHITE; b. May 27, 1882; died Nov. 21, 1924.

NEIL M. WHITLEY; died Jan. 30, 1866, age 4 years.

BRATTON WHITLEY, infant, died Oct. 1866 age 11 months.

ESTHER SALLIE MCCOY WHITLEY, wife of R. D. WHITLEY; died July 29, 1867, aged 35 years.

ELLA J. WHITLEY, died Jan. 26, 1866, aged 7 yrs.

JANE B. WHITLEY died Jan. 22, 1865, aged 69 yrs.

J. H. WILLIAMS; born Jan. 17, 1830; d. May 17, 1910.

NANCY STEPHENS WILLIAMS, wife of G. F. WILLIAMS; born Sept. 14, 1880; died July 14, 1917.

ELIZABETH ANN CHILES WILLIAMS, wife of REV. JOHN C. WILLIAMS; born Feb. 18, 1827; died on July 12, 1904.

REBECCA WILLIAMS, daughter of REV. J. C. and RE. A. WILLIAMS; born 1862; died 1872.

REV. JAMES L. WILLIAMS; born Oct. 16, 1854; d. March 5, 1886; son of Rev. JOHN C. WILLIAMS and ELIZABETH C. WILLIAMS.

EMMA WILLIAMS; born July 20, 1849; died July 13, 1912.

REV. JOHN C. WILLIAMS; born March 15, 1819; died Dec. 22, 1874.

REV. JOHN WILLIAMSON, died on the 14th of September 1842 in the 56th years of his age, and the 31st of his Ministry. He was by birth a South Carolinian, and was pastor of WAL-HAW CHURCH in Sept. 1813. In 1818 he came to HOPEWELL as pastor. (Not the exact wording, but the substance).

SARAH E. WILLIAMSON; died Sept. 30, 1845, at the age of 41 years. We assume this was the wife of REV. JOHN WILLIAMSON above.

ELIZABETH WILLIS, daughter of S. S. and L. WILLIS; born Feb. 1, 1854; died July 15th 1857.

VIOLET L. WILSON, wife of DR. ISAAC WILSON; d. March 14, 1845, aged 33 years.

REBECCA I. WILSON, wife of DR. ISAAC WILSON; died Nov. 3, 1855, aged 49 years.

MARTHA L. WILSON, infant daughter of DR. I. & V. E. L. WILSON died 1838 age 8 mos.

THOMAS A. WILSON; born Dec. 11, 1827; died on Feb. 25, 1862.

REBECCA WILSON, infant of SAMUEL and HANNAH (WILSON) d. June 30, 1788, age 8 mos.

JOHN WILSON, died May 9, 1815 in the 24th yr. of his life.

OLIVE WILSON, daughter of J. A. and E. J. WILSON; b. Feb. 8, 1867; d. June 16, 1924.

JAMES A. WILSON; born Sept. 18, 1839; died on July 21, 1924.

ELEANORA J. WILSON, wife of JAS. A. WILSON; b. April 27, 1841; d. May 16, 1907.

SUSAN M. WILSON, wife of DR. ISAAC WILSON; b. Feb. 13, 1816; died Jan. 28, 1894.

THOMAS C. WILSON; born Aug. 22, 1843; died on June 29, 1862.

HELEN ELEANORA WILSON, dau. of MAC and R. M. WILSON; born Aug. 12, 1901; d. 1910.

RHODA MAY WILSON, wife of MAC WILSON; born in 1879; died Jan. 11, 1907.

GILBERT Mc. WILSON; July 17, 1841; June 1862. DR. ISAAC WILSON; born Dec. 30, 1802; died Dec. 15, 1880.

R. M. WILSON, born 1847; died July 15, 1915.

MARGARET WILSON, wife of ROBERT WILSON 1793-1876.

WILLIAM WINDERS b. 1867- died 1920.

AUBREY W. WITHERS; b. March 21, 1898; died July 16, 1931.

MATTHEW WOODS died in December 1796 aged 32.

ELIZABETH WOODS died May 1802 aged 32 years.

LAURA HAMPTON WHITE; born 1846; died June 1874.

# SUGAR CREEK CHURCH

REV. HENRY FOOTE, in 1846 wrote in his Sketches of North Carolina: "After passing CHARLOTTE, the first object of importance that meets the eye of one searching for localities, is the plain, brick meeting house of the SUGAR CREEK CONGREGATION, about three miles North of the village. This is the present place of worship of part of the oldest Presbyterian Congregation in the upper country, in some measure THE PARENT OF THE SEVERAL CONGREGATIONS that formed the Convention in CHARLOTTE in 1775. The Indian name of the creek, which gave name to the congregation, was pronounced SUGAW or SOOGAW, and in the early records of the church was written SUGAW; but for many years it has been written according to the common pronunciation, ending the word with the letter R, instead of W. The brick church is the THIRD house of worship used by the congregation; the first stood about half a mile West from this, and the second a few steps South, the pulpit being over the place now occupied by the pastor's grave."

REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD. According to the same authority, the first Presbyterian minister that took his residence in Western North Carolina, and the third in the State, was Rev. Alexander Craighead. This statement is erroneous, in this, that REV. JOHN THOMSON, was residing in Mecklenburg County and preaching on the soil within the bounds of that county as now constituted, seven years prior to the arrival of MR. CRAIGHEAD on ROCKY RIVER to accept the call of the Congregation of the Church of that name, in the year 1768. But Mr. Craighead, frightened by the Indians, in 1766, left with many of his church members the Valley of Virginia, on the Cow Pasture, and came to what is now Mecklenburg or Cabarrus County. His first charge was at ROCKY RIVER, and following that at SUGAR CREEK. At the time of his arrival REV. JOHN THOMSON was no more, and until the month of March, 1766, REV. CRAIGHEAD was the solitary minister between the Indian and the Catawba rivers.

Just how many different edifices have housed the Sugar Creek Congregation since its establishment in the days of Rev. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, the writer is not advised, but it is certain that it has occupied THREE DIFFERENT SITES, as was stated by Dr. FOOTE when he wrote in 1846. Today there are three different burial places containing the last remains of its members. The writer of these lines, within the past decade has visited all three of them and has copied the inscriptions from the gravestones of many of them, where they were marked, although, of course there are innumerable graves having no markers or identification tablets. Not all of the inscriptions were copied, and more particular attention was given to the more ancient ones. From the notebooks used on the occasion of these visits, the following copies are made.

In the oldest or original church yard site of SUGAR CREEK, we copied the following:

MEMORIAL TO REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD at the entrance to this burial plot, which is surrounded by a substantial fence, and kept in a fair state of preservation.

In memory of CAIRNS HENDERSON, who died May 25th, 1793, aged 69 years. (He was born in 1724). Sacred to the memory of ELIZABETH HENDERSON, who died October 4, 1806, aged 77 years.

In memory of DAVID ROBINSON, who died October 12 1808 aged 82 years. (b. 1726).

In memory of ISABELLA ROBINSON, who died Jan. 9, 1791, aged 71 years. (b. 1720).

In memory of ROBERT ROBINSON; died May 6, 1789; aged 32 years.

In memory of AGNES ROBINSON; died April 8, 1796, aged 22 years.

MARGARET ROBINSON died August 8, 1798, aged 18 years.

Sacred to the memory of ROBERT CARR; died April 5, 1789, aged 71 years. (born 1718).

Here lies the body of JOHN CARR; died March 12, 1780; aged 23 years.

In memory of JOHN GOFORTH; died June 2, 1791, age 12 years.

Sacred to the memory of JEMIMAH ALEXANDER; born January 9, 1727; died Sept. 1, 1797, aged 70 years; for 38 years a widow. (Her husband evidently died in 1759.)

SARAH SEARFE, daughter of JAMES and JEMIMAH SEARFE; born Sept. 16, 1765; died Sept. 16, 1794, aged 29 years.

JAMES WILSON, SR. died Nov. 30, 1836; aged 70 years.

CATHERINE WALLACE, died in 1823, aged 61 years.

In memory of JEAN WALLACE; died July 1, 1792, in her 80th year. (Born in 1712).

In memory of MARGARET WILSON, who died October 5 1800, at the age of 31 years.

JOHN MCCORD, died Jan. 23, 1800, aged 68 years.

MARTHA MCCORD died March 28, 1804, aged 62 years.

JANE MCCORD, died Dec. 31, 1823, aged 16 years.  
JOHN STARR, died Sept. 6, 1773, aged 48 years.  
ELIZABETH ORR died Feb. 30, 1788, age 32 years.  
ROBERT MCGEE died Oct. 9, 1775 aged 75 years.

He was born in 1700, and he appears to have been the oldest person whose dates were copied.

LILLIE WILSON died June 17, 1799, aged 75 years.

HARRY BARNETT died 1775, aged 41 years.

HUGH BARNETT died Nov. 24, 1786, aged 53 years.

MARGARET BARNETT died Oct. 5, 1790, aged 30.

ANDREW ROBINSON, died June 31, 1792 at the age of 53 years. (b. 1739).

THOMAS ROBINSON died Sept. 17, 1806, aged 21.

CAPT. JOHN ROBINSON, died May 4, 1808 at the age of 59 years.

ROBERT ROBINSON died May 6, 1786 age 32 years.

EZEKIEL ALEXANDER, an infant, died 1793.

JOHN CAMPBELL died July 10, 1790 aged 26 years.

DUGAL CAMPBELL died Jan. 1, 1781, aged 15 yrs.

MARY CAMPBELL died Jan. 3, 1781, at the age of 11 years.

The inscriptions that follow are copied from the SECOND oldest SUGAR CREEK burial ground, which is only a short distance from the present day church.

In memory of BEZELIAH ALEXANDER, who departed this life July 16, 1801 aged 78 years.

Signed the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence May 20, 1775.

ABRAHAM ALEXANDER died April 28, 1786, aged 68 years. Signed the Mecklenburg Declaration May 20, 1775.

TORCAS ALEXANDER (his wife) d. May 20, 1800 at age of 66 years.



JOAB ALEXANDER, died May 20, 1800, at the age of 66 years. (Born in 1734).

JOANAH ALEXANDER, died in the year 1823, at age of 58 years.

MARCUS ALEXANDER, died Nov. 15, 1815 aged 20 yrs.

MARGARET ALEXANDER, died in November, 1815, at the age of 18 years.

In memory of LIZA B. ALEXANDER, who died in 1812 at the age of 15 years.

In memory of MARTHA PARKS, who died October 10th 1803 at the age of 57 years. (Born 1746).

In memory of CYRUS ALEXANDER, who died March 24, 1790, aged 28 years.

In memory of JOHN M. ALEXANDER; died April 26th, 1818; aged 26 years.

RUTH ALEXANDER; died September 10, 1796; aged 36 years.

ELIZABETH WALLACE died in 1828 at age of 58 yrs. In memory of WILLIAM WALLACE, who died May 20th, 1829, aged 58 years.

H. B. WALLACE, wife of WILLIAM WALLACE (relict) died in 1866, at the age of 70 years.

Sacred to the memory of ELIAS ALEXANDER; died September 21, 1812, aged 53 years.

JAMES B. ALEXANDER, died in 1843, aged 30 years.

HANNAH P. ALEXANDER, wife of OSWALD ALEXANDER, d. Feb. 9, 1823, aged 35 years.

JOEL ALEXANDER, died May 17, 1825, at the age of 52 years.

JOHN CAMPBELL, died January 27, 1851, at the age of 50 years.

ELIZABETH CAMPBELL, wife of JOHN CAMPBELL, died 1855, aged 81 years.

GEORGE W. HOUSTON; born November, 1778; died Jan 26, 1835.

JANE HOUSTON, wife of GEORGE W. HOUSTON; born August 10, 1780; died May 26, 1854, at the age of 73 years.

ROBERT A. HOUSTON, died August 9, 1841, at the age of 22 years.

JAMES A. HOUSTON; died August 4, 1847, aged 44 years.

MILTON BARRETT, died August 5, 1825, aged 24 yrs.

ROBERT BARRETT; died September 9, 1830, at the age of 80 years. (B. 1750).

JAMES F. TODD, an infant, died July 27, 1828, at the age of 7 years.

ROBERT M. TODD, an infant, died in 1831, aged 1 year.

ELIZABETH HENDERSON, died April 4, 1843, at the age of 84 years (b. 1759).

Sacred to the memory of ANDREW HENDERSON; died October 5, 1837, at the age of 64 years. (He was born in 1753).

MARGARET D. HENDERSON, consort of DAVID R. HENDERSON; born Nov. 24, 1797; died July 14th 1854.

MARY S. HENDERSON, daughter of DAVID R. HENDERSON; born in 1821; died 1837.

MARGARET D. HENDERSON; born May 6, 1791; died on December 12, 1871; aged 80 years.

NANCY B. HENDERSON; died April 14, 1856; born on November 14, 1788.

CAIRNS E. HENDERSON; died April 3, 1845; aged 58 years.

EDWARD YOUNG HENDERSON; died Sept. 12, 1833; age 8 years.

MARY E. HENDERSON; died Feb. 26, 1845; aged 15 years.

PHILO HENDERSON; died July 21, 1852 aged 30 yrs.

MATTHEW HENDERSON; died Jan. 9, 1847, aged 27 years.

HARRIET F. HENDERSON, wife of JAMES P. HENDERSON; died Nov. 25, 1857, aged 59 years.

JAMES RUFUS HENDERSON; died August 3rd, in 1831, at the age of 3 months.

MARY E. HENDERSON, daughter of DAVID and H. C. HENDERSON, died March 4, 1851; age 2 years.

MARTHA H. HENDERSON, daughter of DAVID and H. C. HENDERSON; died June 18, 1854 aged 7 years.

MINTY S. WALLACE HENDERSON, wife of DAVID HENDERSON; died March 20, 1835, at the age of 32 years.

MICHAEL O. FARGHILL, native of Co. Longford, in IRELAND, died in January 1829, aged 48 yrs.

MARGARET ALEXANDER died in 1836 at the age of 83 years.

GEORGE DAVIES, died January 3, 1807, aged 71 years. (Born in 1736).

HANNAH DAVIES, died October 26, 1806, aged 57 years.

WILLIAM LUCKY died January 11, 1845, aged 67 years and 11 months.

MARY M. GRIER, wife of THOMAS J. GRIER, and late the widow of WILLIAM LUCKY, died March 19, 1843, aged 50 years.

INFANT SON, died July 8, 1822, aged 5 days.

INFANT SON, died April 16, 1823, aged 5 days.

WILLIAM J. A. LUCKY, died Nov. 8, 1825 aged 8 months.

MARGARET LUCKY died Nov. 15, 1847 age 15.

FRUDENCK LUCKY died Apr. 2, 1826 age 16 years.

ALFRED E. LUCKY died August 18, 1826 age 11 yrs.

HANCOY WALLACE died Oct. 24, 1811, aged 59 yrs.

FRANCIS McALEXANDER died Dec. 23, 1846; at age of 54 years.

THOMAS KENNEY, born in June 1811; died April 16, 1855.

REBECCA KANATT, died March 4, 1845 aged 72 yrs.

THOMAS KANATT died July 4, 1857, aged 68 years.

ISABELLA ROBINSON died Feb. 23, 1814 at the age of 29 years; also her infant child.

ROBERT ROBINSON died Jan. 17, 1814 aged 22 yrs.

FZEEEL ROBINSON died Aug. 13, 1826 aged 44 years.

ROBERT ROBINSON, died Nov. 1, 1820 aged 7 yrs.

JANE ROBINSON died July 1, 1828 aged 8 years.

JAMES ROBINSON died in August 18 aged 27.

JOSEPH WEDDINGTON died October 15, 1843 aged 22 years.

THOMAS L. HUTCHINSON died Nov. 4, 1846 at the age of 47 years.

ELVIRA E. HUTCHINSON, wife of THOMAS L. HUTCHINSON, died Jan. 20, 1842 aged 33 years.

GEORGE CALDWELL HUTCHINSON b. 1830; died 1830.

GEORGE HANCOY HUTCHINSON; died August 29, 1838, aged 43 years; member of the bar 21 years.

JOSEPH T. PARKS, died Dec. 10, 1843, in his 42nd year.

ROBERT PARKS died June 20, 1846 in his 75th year.

NANCY PARKS, died Feb. 5, 1841 in her 63rd yr.

ISABELLA SHIELDS, wife of DAVID SHIELDS, died October 9, 1800; aged 31 years.

MARY FLINN died Jan. 13, 1810, aged 75 years.

JOSEPH SAMPLE died August 4, 1842 aged 54 years.

C. G. ALEXANDER, died April 7, 1841 at the age of 45 years.

NANCY E. ALEXANDER, consort of C. G. ALEXANDER, died May 7, 1844, aged 33 years.

PHILANDER ALEXANDER, son of above, died May 20 1844.

NANCY MARGARET ALEXANDER, daughter of C. G. ALEXANDER, died June 7, 1845 aged 2 years.

JOSIAH ALEXANDER died July 13, 1828 aged 64 years.

MARY BAKER died April 9, 1846, aged 73 years.

ELAN MOORE died Jan. 30, 1840, aged 40 years.

Effiea C. MOORE died June 8, 1831, at the age of 33 years.

JAMES WILSON died August 8, 1844 at the age of 73 years.

MARTHA WILSON died May 5, 1822, at the age of 42 years.

ALBERT WILSON died June 28, 1873 aged 76 years.  
 ELIZABETH WILSON, wife of ALBERT WILSON, died Sept 2, 1870, at the age of 70 years.  
 ABBEY E. JONES, died August 26, 1833 aged 24 yrs.  
 REBECCA JONES died October 15, 1828 at the age of 30 years.  
 FRANKLIN and ISAAC JONES, two children of REBECCA JONES died about the same time she did.  
 LOUISA PARKS died January 18, 1839 aged 32 years.  
 ROBERT W. PARKS died September 3, 1844 aged 33 yrs  
 JAMES PARKS died August 22, 1824 at the age of 22 years.  
 SARAH PARKS died Feb. 17, 1834 at the age of 59 years.  
 ROBERT PARKS died June 19, 1844 at the age of 82 years. Probably father of them all.  
 JAMES A. HOUSTON died August 4, 1847 at the age of 44 years.  
 ROBERT A. HOUSTON died August 19, 1844 at the age of 22 years.  
 G. W. HOUSTON; born November 12, 1778; died January 25, 1835.  
 JANE HOUSTON, wife of G. W. HOUSTON; born August 10, 1770; died March 26, 1854.

#### INSCRIPTIONS ON TOMBSTONES OF THE PRESENT SUGAR CREEK CHURCH :

JAMES FLOW; born October 5, 1810; died March 3rd 1895.  
 MARY E. FLOW; born May 5, 1811; died Nov. 26 in 1866.  
 J. CMI FLOW; born Sept 16, 1837; died September 6 1886.  
 JOHN W. MOORE; born Feb. 9, 1813; died Nov. 8th 1867.  
 AMUEL M. MOORE; died on August 13, 1858, at the age of 53 years.  
 MATTHEW WALLACE MOORE; died July 27, 1851, at the age of 15 years.  
 GRACE ELIZABETH KNOX, wife of G. W. ROBINSON, b. Ma ch 15, 1868; died January 30, 1914.  
 BATTIE ERWIN; died July 28, 1854, at the age of 44 years 11 months and 22 days.  
 MARR ROBINSON ERWIN, wife of BATTIE ERWIN and daughter of REV. JOHN ROBINSON; born Feb. 2, 1813; died June 26, 1888.  
 MARY WILLIAMSON MOORE, wife of JOHN MOORE, dau. of Z. L. and H. P. WILLIAMSON; b. 1846; died Jan. 1907

In memory of AUNT SUSAN MOORE, wife of WILLIAM C. MOORE; died July 30, 1860 in her 59th year.  
 JANE ELIZA LYLES, wife of E. W. LYLES, and a daughter of CAPT. DAVID MOORE; born August 25, 1832; died March 11, 1895 at the age of 52 years.  
 MARGARET ALEXANDER, wife of MATTHEW ALEXANDER; born December 20, 1796; died December 14, 1881.  
 T. MARTIN ALEXANDER; born 1811; died 1904.  
 JAMES HARVEY HENDERSON; born October 31, 1834; died Sept. 11, 1901.  
 MRS. CORDELLA HENDERSON born 1839; died 1875.  
 DAVID HENDERSON, born July 20, 1805; died Nov. 24, 1879.  
 HARRIETT C. HENDERSON, wife of DAVID HENDERSON born Sept. 28, 1815; died March 26, 1883.  
 THOMAS C. HENDERSON; born April 26, 1837; d. August 10, 1888.  
 JOSEPH RUMPLE; born Oct. 9, 1809; died Oct. 26, 1893.  
 BARBARA LAWRENCE RUMPLE, his wife, born April 1, 1807; died June 20, 1897.  
 DR. JOSEPH MCENITT HENDERSON; born November 23 1828; died Jan. 5, 1877.  
 LEONORA E. SIMMEL HENDERSON, his wife; born March 16, 1832; died July 29, 1907.  
 MARGARET EVELYN ALEXANDER; born July 30, 1830; died April 28, 1906.  
 MARY A. ALEXANDER; born Sept. 24, 1832; died Jan. 20, 1918.  
 MORA NEAL MOORE, wife of REV. CHALMERS MOORE, born May 2, 1855; died May 8, 1930.  
 REV. ROBERT E. LAFFERTY, Pastor of the SUGAR CREEK CHURCH; born March 10, 1812; died July 18, 1864.  
 MARY SAMPLER, wife of R. F. RANFETT; born Aug. 1, 1805; died July 7, 1884.  
 MARY RAILWIN ERWIN, oldest child of BATTIE ERWIN and MARY ROBINSON, died Sept. 21, 1855 aged 7 years, 11 months and 18 days.  
 CATHERINE ELIZABETH ERWIN, daughter of BATTIE ERWIN; died Oct. 2, 1855 aged 5 years.  
 EVELINE CATHERINE WALLACE, wife of SAMUEL MOORE, died July 2, 1857; aged 57 years.  
 LIZZIE ANN MOORE (Dau.) died 1855 aged 16 yrs.

#### ROCK SPRINGS BURYING GROUNDS

##### BURIAL PLACE of COLONEL ADAM ALEXANDER

In his HISTORY OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, Dr. J. B. Alexander presents an account of what he calls the OLD ROCK SPRINGS BURIAL GROUNDS, which he says is located somewhere in the general neighborhood of PHILADELPHIA CHURCH, out in the country some miles South and East of the town of CHARLOTTE, and for which, in its isolated location, he seems unable to account for, although many of the old graves are well marked, and it is apparent were at one time well kept up and cared for. In his account he gives the inscriptions from some of the gravestones, which we include in this account. We found there were several such old graveyards in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, with no Church or other identification near them, such as BAKERS GRAVEYARD and OLD BETTESDA, not far from the one called ROCK SPRINGS. Here are the inscriptions as given by Dr. Alexander:

MAJ. JAMES HARRIS; born Dec. 25, 1772; died Sept. 7, 1811.  
 SAMUEL L. HARRIS; born 1767; died 1798.  
 MARY HARRIS; born July 14 in 1749, aged 73 years.  
 CATHERINE MAXWELL; born 1774; died 1825.  
 ELIZABETH WILSON; born in the year 1800; died 1832  
 ADAM ALEXANDER (Signer) d. Nov. 13, 1798; 70 years.  
 MARY ALEXANDER (his wife) d. Nov. 26, 1813 aged 73.  
 ROBERT QUARRY; died Aug. 25, 1827, aged 64 years.

SAMUEL HARRIS, died 1825, aged 83 years.  
 MARGARET HARRIS, died 1782, aged 58 years.  
 JANE HARRIS, died 1797, aged 43.  
 WILLIAM MORRIS, died 1804 at age of 59 years.  
 ELIZABETH MORRIS; born 1750; died 1821.  
 HANNAH MOORE died in 1821 aged 58 years.  
 ELIZABETH MOORE died in 1792 at age of 18 yrs.  
 ELIZABETH BARR, died in 1792 at the age of 40.  
 ANDREW ROGERS; died in 1792 at age of 25 years.  
 ELIZABETH WILSON died in the year 1802. No age.

## POPLAR TENT CHURCH

POPLAR TENT MEETING HOUSE was in that part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., which is now a part of CABANUS COUNTY, cut off from Mecklenburg in 1791, after the first U. S. Census was taken. It is one of the SEVEN OLDEST CHURCHES traditionally credited to the early missionary activities of JOHN THOMSON, ALEXANDER CRAIGHHEAD and their colleagues.

The location of this old Church, according to WILLIAM HENRY FOOTE, was about seven miles from the town of CONCORD, on the road (at that time) leading to BRATTLE'S FORD, and about fourteen miles East of Davidson College. By the word "TENT" as used in this name was meant a stand or place for holding public worship, in the absence of a building specially erected and built for that purpose, such as was commonly used by religious congregations in the earliest days of the settlement of this and other regions like it. The emigrants to the Carolinas used these "tents" in all seasons of the year, till they could build a house of worship. This particular "tent" - so-called, even after a church building had been erected, was organized about the year 1764 or 1765, at which time the boundaries of the congregation was ascertained and agreed upon.

The first regular pastor of POPLAR TENT CHURCH appears to have been the REV. HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH, a member of what was called the "Presbytery of Hanover" but previous thereto of the "Presbytery of Donegal". At the time he came to POPLAR TENT he with other noted Presbyterian leaders had been set off to form still another Presbytery, called the "Presbytery of Orange", the latter being composed of a half dozen ministers only: Rev. HUGH McADAM, who had visited North Carolina in 1755, leaving an interesting Journal, detailing his adventures on the journey, including a reference to his visit with COL. ADAM ALEXANDER on Rocky River; Rev. HENRY PATILLO, a noted Minister and teacher, of Granville County, N. C., and sometimes of GUILFORD, and father in law of COL. RICHARD HARRISON, of the Revolution; Rev. JAMES CRISWELL; Rev. JOSEPH ALEXANDER, son of THEOPHILUS ALEXANDER, an older brother of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER; Rev. HEZEKIAH BALCH, who settled in that part of North Carolina, which afterwards was made a part of the State of Tennessee, and REV. HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH, who was pastor of POPLAR TENT from sometime in 1770 to the time of his death sometime in 1776. His grave is probably at Poplar Tent, but was never marked and its location is unknown, notwithstanding the fact that in 1775 he served as a member of the famous MECKLENBURG CONVENTION which adopted the ringing resolutions of absolute independence of the King of England.

What became known as the POPLAR TENT CONGREGATION was taken from ROCKY RIVER, a still older organization. Among the elders of ROCKY RIVER were AARON ALEXANDER, NATHANIEL ALEXANDER and DAVID REESE, who thereafter became elders of the Poplar Tent Church.

Other elders of the POPLAR TENT CONGREGATION, added in 1771, by the choice of the congregation, were JAMES BARR, ROBERT HARRIS, JAMES ALEXANDER, GEORGE ALEXANDER and JAMES REESE.

After the death of REV. HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH, Rev. ROBERT ARCHIBALD became pastor of POPLAR TENT CHURCH, where he remained until about 1792, having been installed as such October 7, 1778. Dr. Foote, in his "Sketches" declares that there is nowhere a monument or tradition to direct to the grave of HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH, or anywhere a LIVING MORIAL to claim him as their ANCESTOR, which implies that, if he ever married, he left no descendants, or else the line became extinct. It is probable that he was born in Scotland or Ireland.

After the passing of DR. ARCHIBALD, the Poplar Tent Congregation obtained the services of DR. JOHN ROBINSON, who was born in the bounds of SUGAR CREEK CHURCH, on Jan. 8, 1768, and who was raised in the Charlotte neighborhood, who remained as pastor until his death Dec. 15, 1843. This DR. JOHN ROBINSON was a member of an interesting family. See later.

## ROCKY RIVER CHURCH

On page 480 of Foote's Sketches of North Carolina it is said: ROCKY RIVER was one of the SEVEN CONGREGATIONS that covered the region of country represented in the Convention at CHAMLOTTE, of Declaration memory, and was no disinterested spectator of the doings & catostrophes of the Revolution. Among the first settlers in the bounds of the congregation, who, seemingly, came in a company, were: COL. ROBERT HARRIS on Reedy Creek; his brother SAMUEL HARRIS, on CLEAR CREEK; ANDREW DAVIS, on REEDY CREEK; MORRIS SHELLEY on CLEAR CREEK; WILLIAM, JAMES and ARCHIBALD WHITE on or near ROCKY RIVER; DAVID CALDWELL, on Caldwell's Creek, and ADAM ALEXANDER on Clear Creek. The MORRISON FAMILY also came early to ROCKY RIVER, and it is said they came from SCOTLAND.

Of these known early settlers to this settlement, JAMES WHITE was the father of JAMES, WILLIAM and JOHN WHITE; ANDREW DAVIS had a son ROBERT DAVIS, and of the same generation were ROBERT CABUTES and BENJAMIN COCHRAN of this same locality, all of whom were participants with WILLIAM (Black Billy) ALEXANDER in what has been called the North Carolina "Gun powder Plot", described in some detail in Foote's account.

The outstanding minister of ROCKY RIVER CHURCH, after the death of ALEXANDER CRAIGHHEAD, first sent by the Presbytery to serve the congregation, was JOHN McKAMIE WILSON, boyhood friend & near kinsman of ANDREW JACKSON, who was born in 1769. Foote says that his father was from England and in early life was engaged in the mercantile business in PHILADELPHIA. No account I have ever found gives the name of the father, and later I shall indulge in some speculation on this subject. John McKamie Wilson went to school at Hampden-Sidney College in Prince Edward County, Virginia, & completed his course there. The parents of JOHN McKAMIE WILSON had three sons, and one of the brothers served as Sheriff of Mecklenburg County. Dr. Isaac Wilson (1825-1875) of Mecklenburg County was a son of Sheriff Wilson, and the five sons of JOHN McKAMIE WILSON were his first cousins. One of them was JOHN WILSON and another ALEXANDER M. WILSON, who was a Missionary in Africa, and who died in that country. JOHN QUEART, a "Signer" and ADAM ALEXANDER, another, lived in the bounds of ROCKY RIVER.

# STEELE CREEK CHURCH

FOOTE, on whom one can rely, says that it is probable that what is known as STEELE CREEK CHURCH, in Mecklenburg County, was organized by REV. ELIJAH SPENCER and ALEXANDER McWHITER, who were sent by the Synod in 1764 to the back parts of North Carolina, to aid the people in organizing their churches, settle their boundaries and take proper steps to obtain regular pastoral services. He adds that the settlement of all these congregations commenced about the same time, SUGAR CREEK and ROCKY RIVER taking the precedence somewhat in point of time.

In 1767, the REV. ROBERT HENRY, who for some time had served as pastor of the Church on CUB CREEK, in CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, resigned that charge and accepted a call from STEELE CREEK and PROVIDENCE CHURCHES in Mecklenburg County. This man appears to have been the first regular settled minister of both these interesting congregations. There is not the slightest doubt in the mind of this writer but what many members of these two congregations who called him to this work came from the same general locality in Virginia, and had heard him preach there. The records contained in these notes will bear out this statement. He lived only a short time after coming to North Carolina, dying the same year of his arrival. Other preachers had preceded him to both places as the deliverers of occasional sermons as "supplies", but he appears to have been the first regular minister. From 1778 to 1797 Steele Creek had for its pastor Rev. DR. MCGEE, who had been pastor of Centre Church, serving many Mecklenburgers in the Northern part of the County for years previous thereto.

DR. FOOTE in his interesting account of this Church declared that it had no history, but that it had RECORDS - not written with pen and ink, but graven in the enduring rock - records brief, concise, numerous and characteristic. By which he had reference to the gravestones that stand like immortal sentinels guarding the last resting places of members of the congregation who found in its burial plot their final haven of rest with their neighbors and forefathers, who had preceded them. This is liberally true. This writer has visited and examined many old cemeteries in his travels, but there are few, if any of them, can excel STEELE CREEK CHURCH in interest. I have walked among these ancient gravestones and markers; have read the inscriptions graven thereon with the awkward tools of the era in which they were made, but which are sunk deep into the hard stone on which they are written, so that the passage of time and the flight of the war-torn centuries have left them still plain and legible. And they do tell the story of a glorious past, of lives of service, of heroic service in the armies of the country, and of an enduring patriotism that did not falter or shudder when signing a defiance to the thrones of Europe on May 30, 1775, and transmitting that act to the assemblage that eventually affirmed their simple but firm denunciation of an out-moded tyranny.

As you stroll among these ancient stones and monuments you may read the names of the old families that formed the band of emigrants to this now populous neighborhood; the NEELYS, the HARTS, PORTERS, BIGGANS, SLOANS, McDOWELLS, GRIBBS, MARSHALLS, POTTS and others. Many of these same names may be found on the old records up in the Valley of Virginia, from whence, accompanied by the intrepid Pastor of their flock, they fled to North Carolina, when the defeat of Braddock opened the way for intrusions of the enemy into their midst. Rev. Hugh Menden tells of meeting a cavalcade of them on their way down, accompanied by ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, who when finally settled in the Carolinas gave free rein to his teaching of the doctrines of freedom and liberty that gave birth to the Mecklenburg Declaration a decade later, after his own demise. Among the "Signers" of that declaration was at least one or more of the Steele Creek members.

The writer regrets that time and facilities prevented his making a complete abstract of the markers in this old Churchyard, but those set down and which follow are fairly representative of the whole and will be of some aid to those who are searching for ancestors among the patriots who are buried there:

**TABLER - STEELE CREEK PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH - Second Church in MECKLENBURG COUNTY; Organized in 1760; first pastor, REV. ROBERT HENRY.**

Sacred to the memory of REV. HUMPHREY HUNTER, who departed this life August 21, 1827, in the 73 year of his age. He was a native of IRELAND and emigrated to America at an early period of his life, etc. \* \*

WILLIAM MCKEE died October 30, 1780, aged 75.

DEAN MCKEE died March 23, 1798, aged 81.

W. SILAS MARKS; born January 27, 1826; died Dec. 20, 1899.

MARY E. MARKS, wife of W. SILAS MARKS; born 1828; died 1898.

REV. JOHN COVINGTON; born 1800; died in 1884.

S. WATSON REID; born Dec. 12, 1831; died December 24, 1902.

REV. JAMES FRESELEY, D. D., of IOWA WEST, South Carolina; born 1835; died in 1872.

JANE F. FRESELEY, wife of REV. JAMES FRESELEY (no further date).

JONATHAN REID; born in 1801; died in 1860.

CAROLINE REID, wife of JONATHAN REID. (no date).

JOHN M. WILSON; died March 21, 1842, at the age of 36 years.

MARGARET RICHARDSON; died November 18, 1849 at the age of 35 years.

WILLIAM MARSHALL; born March 3, 1815; died March 20, 1884.

JAMES MARSHALL; born June 10, 1776; died Aug. 15, 1864.

JANE MARSHALL; born 1780; died 1864.

JOHN PRICH died May 28, 1882 at the age of 64 years.

SAMUEL B. KNOX died May 11, 1875 at the age of 76 years. (Born 1798).

SAMUEL J. SLOAN; born December 17, 1841, and died March 30, 1891.

MARY KENNY; died October 2, 1864, at the age of 90 years (b. 1774).

MAJ. JOHN M. POTTS; born May 15, 1810; died March 5, 1875.

MARTHA ISABEL POTTS, wife of MAJ. JOHN M. POTTS; born 1817; died in 1872.

ALEXANDER GIBBS NEEL; born April 5, 1815; and died Feb. 25, 1898. A ruling elder in Steele Creek Church for 55 years.

G. L. WILSON; born October 20, 1822; died on March 20, 1907.

JOHN S. NEELY; died on November 5, 1865 at the age of 31 years.



REV. JOHN DOUGLASS, son of JOHN and ELIZABETH DOUGLASS; born October 10, 1809, in CHESTER, S. C.; died October 8, 1879.

FRANCES C. DOUGLASS, wife of REV. JOHN DOUGLASS; died in WASHINGTON, D. C. in 1884, at the age of 84 years.

MARY M. WEBB; died March 8, 1880, aged 65 years.

JOHN P. STRUM; born December 24, 1813, and died in 1877.

JAMES MORROW COFFEY; born in LANCASTER, S. C., Oct 9, 1806; died December 17, 1893.

ELIZA AGNES COFFEY, wife of JOHN MORROW COFFEY; b. January 9, 1809; died March 31, 1890.

JAMES S. COFFEY, died in 1858 at the age of 23 years.

AMANDA COFFEY, wife of RUFUS A. COFFEY; born 1843; died 1892.

JOHN BEATTY; born April 19, 1790; died in 1874.

ISABELLA BEATTY, wife of JOHN BEATTY, died in 1879 at the age of 79 years.

ALEXANDER BEATTY and JOHN A. BEATTY buried on the same plot.

JAMES LOCAN MARTIN; died July 7, 1815, at the age of 28 years.

Sacred to the memory of ANDREW CATHEY, who died JANUARY 20, 1785, at the age of 64 years. He was born in 1721.

JOHN PRICE, died October 22, in 1838 at the age of 87 years. He was born in 1751.

MARY PRICE died November 29, 1804, at the age of 79 years. She was born in 1725.

WILLIAM MCKINLEY; died May 29, 1813, at the age of 72 years. (b. 1741).

MARGARET MCKINLEY, wife of WILLIAM MCKINLEY, died in 1800 at the age of 66. (b. in 1734).

RICHARD ROBINSON, died January 20, 1789, at the age of 76. Born 1713.

ALEXANDER ROBINSON, died July 12, 1786 at the age of 30 years.

NICHOLAS CIBBONEY, died April 7, 1821, at the age of 80 years. Born in 1741. (He was a revolutionary soldier).

ROBERT LINDSAY (Son of JOHN LINDSAY) and his wife MARY B. McDOWELL, daughter of HUGH McDOWELL, of DAVIDSON COUNTY. They died September 28, 1850, at the ages of 32 and 27 years.

HUGH McDOWELL, died May 16, 1835, at the age of 57 years.

CAPT. HUGH PARKS, died in 1830, at the age of 46 years.

In memory of THOMAS GRIER, son of JAMES and MARGARET GRIER, died January 20, 1828, aged 84 years; a revolutionary soldier. His wife SUSANNAH GRIER, daughter of JAMES C. SPRAWL, the second wife of THOMAS GRIER. The children of THOMAS GRIER were nine: (Names appear thus on the gravestone)

HANNAH  
JOHN S.  
SAMUEL  
ANDREW  
CATHERINE M.  
MARY B.  
WILLIAM M.  
ZANUS A.  
SUSAN GRIER

The wife SUSANNAH GRIER died July 4, 1853 at the age of 84 years.

REV. JAMES PRINGLE, Pastor of the ASSOCIATED CONGREGATION OF STEELE CREEK; died October 28th 1818, at the age of 50 years.

WILLIAM BARNETT, died August 23, 1785, aged 27 years.

MARY BARNETT, died April 11, 1785, at the age of 21 years.

JOHN KING, died May 20, 1820, aged 60 years.

HANCOY KING, sister of JOHN KING, died 1797, aged 30 years. She may have been his grandmother; she born 1707; he in 1760.

MARY L. MARKS; died April 25, 1827 at the age of 16 years.

MARY CREEK died in 1833 in her 60th year. She was born in 1773.

JOHN S. MARKS died September 10, 1833 at the age of 18 years.

WILLIAM P. MCKNIGHT (MCKNIGHT), died October 27, 1826, at the age of 26 years.

JOSEPH HARTT died in October, 1778, at the age of 34 years.

ELIZABETH HARTT died in 1775 at the age of 43 years.

ANDREW HARTT died in 1788 aged 17 years.

ROBERT R. RAY; born October 18, 1823; died on September 9, 1888.

J. A. MARKS; born October 14, 1847; died April 29, 1925.

VIRGINIA E. MARKS, wife of J. A. MARKS, died in 1919; born 1853.

GEN. WILLIAM H. KEAL; born Nov. 21, 1799; died December 29, 1888.

HANNAH C. KEAL, wife of William H. KEAL; died November 21, 1880; she the daughter of ZENAS and M. ALEXANDER.

JAMES BROWN died in the month of October, 1830, at the age of 86 years.

JOHN BIGHAM, died April 20, 1792, at the age of 52 years.

PHILIP SADLER died August 11, 1836, aged 72 years.

JANE SADLER died May 16, 1832, aged 61 years.

ALEXANDER SADLER died April 3, 1813 at the age of 23 years.

GEORGE SADLER died June 7, 1820, aged 19 years.

HENRY SADLER died October 30, 1821, at the age of 27 years.

MARGARET SADLER died October 21, 1829, at the age of 19 years.

BARTHOLOMEW HAYNES died in 1813 at the age of 50 years.

SARAH HAYNES died April 13, 1839 aged 69 yrs. Wife of BARTHOLOMEW HAYNES.

JOHN BLAIR, a native of SCOTLAND; member of the Anti Burgher Seceder Church; died in September 1823 in the 70th year of his age.

JANE BLAIR (his wife) native of SCOTLAND, and member of the Anti Burgher Seceder Church, died September, 1832, in the 70th year of her age.

JAMES WILSON died October 5, 1820.

CAPT. JOHN HARRIS died October 26, 1821 aged 61 years.

MARY MOORE, wife of ROBERT SLOAN, born May 5, 1817; died September 6, 1901.

LAVINIA ELIZABETH STEELE, wife of DR. WILLIAM A. PRESSLEY; born June 24, 1829; died Jan. 21, 1902.

DR. WILLIAM A. PRESSLEY; born August 6th 1815; died December 25, 1874.

DEBORAH C. ROSS died October 12, 1846 aged 33 years, 11 months and 21 days.

SAMUEL COX; born August 11, 1789; died June 24, 1848.

DEBORAH C. COX, wife of SAMUEL COX, died June 12, 1848, aged 41 years.

JONATHAN REID; born September 9, 1800; died May 9, 1860.

JOHN B. GRIER; born 1822; died 1886.

S. ELIZABETH GRIER, wife of JOHN B. GRIER; died April 5, 1878 aged 37 years.

W. K. REID; born June 4, 1808; died August 29 1867.

MARGARET MARSHALL, wife of WILLIAM MARSHALL, born April 7, 1826; died Oct. 7, 1886.

HANNAH PRICE, wife of DR. I. J. SLOAN; born 1835; died 1873.

ESTHER M. REID; born December 15, 1809; died August 21, 1869.

MARY MOORE, wife of A. G. NEEL, daughter of WILLIAM and E. HANNA, of YORK DISTRICT, S. C., died August 29, 1860, aged 37 years.

M. B. RODDEN, Co. B. M. C. Inf. C. S. A. no date.

MARGARET RODDEN; born Oct. 9, 1816; died Nov. 20, 1860.

HANNAH RODDEN, wife of LEWIS RODDEN; died Oct. 13, 1849 at the age of 60 years. Born 1789.

MAJ. JOHN B. LEWIS, died July 8, 1858, at the age of 35 years.

JAMES BIGHAM died Nov. 1, 1845, at the age of 31 years. He was a ruling elder in the Associate Reformed Church at Steele Creek. (This was known as LITTLE STEELE CREEK.)

REV. J. B. WATT, Pastor of Steele Creek Church; born April 4, 1820; died September 16, 1860.

NANCY M. WATT, wife of J. B. WATT, died April 10, 1854, at the age of 34 years.

LOUISE ANNE WATTS, second wife of REV. JAMES BELL WATTS (above); born 1835; died 1917.

ELIZABETH REED WATTS; was born 1870, d. 1937

JAMES LOGAN MARTIN; died July 7th, 1815; aged 28 years.

ESTHER Y. HUTCHINSON, wife of THOMAS I. HUTCHINSON, and daughter of JOHN and REBECCA McDOWELL. She married first REESE PRICE and had three children, REBECCA E., JOHN M. and PAMELA R. PRICE; she then married THOMAS I. HUTCHINSON. She died December 24, 1850, at the age of 52 years.

JOHN McDOWELL, revolutionary soldier, died July 30, 1793, at the age of 52 years. He was born in 1741. (Marker).

JAMES McDOWELL died Sept. 4, 1795 aged 18 yrs.

JOHN MCKINLEY, died in 1797, at the age of 21 years.

WILLIAM MCKINLEY died Nov. 29, 1797, age 14.

WILLIAM ANDREW MORSE died March 8, 1792, at the age of 10 years; also graves of JEAN MORSE and ROBERT MORSE, children.

# DAVIDSON PRIVATE BURIAL GROUND

MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON - one of the "Signers" - lived about fifteen miles Northwest of the town of Charlotte, near the Catawba River, and not far from what was known as DOOLEY'S FORD, between COWAN'S FORD and the bend of the river, where he died January 10, 1832 at the age of 97 years, one of the wealthiest as well as the most distinguished men of Mecklenburg County. His wife, who was VIOLET WILSON, had died fourteen years earlier, and she was buried in a plot of ground, said to have been selected by Maj. Davidson, near his home, and where he and members of the immediate family were afterwards interred.

In the History of the Hopewell Church this private cemetery of the Davidson family is referred to as the "RURAL HILL GRAVEYARD", and a descendant of the family HON. EDWARD LEE BAXTER DAVIDSON some years ago erected a wall around part of it and installed wrought iron entrance gates, all properly inscribed. The location is off the highway, but easily accessible.

The following inscriptions, which are copied from pages 317-318 of Somerville's Hopewell History, are said to have been copied by MAJ and JO GRAMAM DAVIDSON:

MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON. This wall erected in memory of MAJOR JOHN DAVIDSON, a signer of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, May 20, 1775, and his wife VIOLET WILSON DAVIDSON and their descendants. Erected by EDWARD LEE BAXTER DAVIDSON. Homestead built in 1788; burned in 1886.

Sacred to the memory of MAJOR JOHN DAVIDSON, who was born December 15th, 1735, and died January 10th, 1832, in the 97th year of his age. A signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, May 20, 1775.

Sacred to the memory of VIOLET DAVIDSON, wife of JOHN DAVIDSON, who departed this life December 3, 1818, in the 77th year of her age.

MARGARET M. DAVIDSON, relict of ROBERT DAVIDSON & the daughter of COL. ADLAI and MARGARET OSBORNE; born April 7, 1776; died January 9th, 1864.

ROBERT DAVIDSON; born April 7, 1769; died on June 14, 1833.

Among the unmarked graves is that of MARY WINNLOW DAVIDSON, who was born September 19, 1803; was married to GEORGE W. DOBY, February 9th, 1831, by Rev. J. WILLIAMSON. She died December 31st, 1832.

MARIA E. DAVIDSON; born November 12, 1779; died April 20, 1870 (Aged 81 years).

SALLIE HARPER BREVARD, wife of JOHN DAVIDSON; born October 26, 1780; died in January 1864.

ALEXANDER BREVARD DAVIDSON; born March 13, 1806; died July 4, 1896.

MARY LAURA SPRINGS DAVIDSON, wife of A. BREVARD DAVIDSON; born November 3, 1813; died October 24, 1872. Names of their children on back of tombstone: WILLIAM LEE, ROBERT A., RICHARD AUSTIN, ADAM BREVARD, FANNY BAXTER.

LEROY DAVIDSON; born August 19, 1855; died on Sept. 15, 1915.

RICHARD AUSTIN DAVIDSON; born Dec. 10, 1843; died April 1, 1892.

ADAM BREVARD DAVIDSON; born March 20, 1852; died October 11, 1869.

ROBERT AUGUSTUS DAVIDSON, born March 13, 1842; died March 31, 1865.

FANNIE BAXTER DAVIDSON; born June 3, 1861; July 24, 1863.

WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON; born July 20, 1840; d. July 27, 1857.

SALLIE E. DAVIDSON, daughter of A. B. and MARY SPRINGS DAVIDSON; born August 16th 1845; died March 26, 1935.

ELANDINA E. DAVIDSON, daughter of A. B. and MARY SPRINGS DAVIDSON; born October 15th 1853; died April 26, 1937.

E. CONSTANTINE DAVIDSON; born February 17th 1820; died May 15, 1892.

JANE HENDERSON; born September 26, 1831; died June 15, 1914.

A. DAISY; born October 28, 1864; died June 12 1865.

E. SYLVESTER, born April 6, 1866; died Sept. 18, 1869.

SADIE BREVARD DAVIDSON; born Sept. 28th 1872; died September 8, 1916.

TE. WILLIAM SINCLAIR DAVIDSON; born Oct. 21, 1860; died March 23, 1936.

JOHN SPRINGS DAVIDSON; born in 1828, and died in 1899.

MIRNIE CALDWELL DAVIDSON; born 1840; died in 1898.

JOHN SPRINGS DAVIDSON, JR.; born 1878 d. 1878.

THOMAS BREVARD DAVIDSON; born Jan. 5, 1866; died July 8, 1936.

INFANTS. Children of D.A. and M.A. CALDWELL.

# PROVIDENCE CHURCH

The settlements within the bounds of PROVIDENCE CHURCH - first called NEW PROVIDENCE - situated twelve miles South of the town of Charlotte, near the present line of UNION COUNTY, but which did not then exist, but most of which belonged to Mecklenburg, were made about the same time as those in SUGAR CREEK, STEELE CREEK and ROCKY RIVER. Previous to the actual organization of the church in 1765, Rev. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, had probably preached in the beautiful grove where the meeting house afterwards stood, as many of these who settled in the neighborhood had come with him from the Cow Pasture congregation in the Valley of Virginia, and were his old friends and neighbors. Foote says that the first elders in the Church were ANDREW REA, ARCEBOLD CROCKETT, JOSHUA (JOHN) CROCKETT and AARON HOWIE. At least the first three of these formerly resided on the Cow Pasture in Virginia and had heard ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD preach there many a time.

Besides possibly a few sermons by CRAIGHEAD, when he had been available, the first ministerial labors the settlement enjoyed, were from the Rev. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, who, with Rev. HENRY PATILLO had been ordained to the work on July 18, 1758 at the home of Mr. ANDERSON, in Cumberland County, Virginia. Rev. WILLIAM RICHARDSON was the uncle of Hon. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE, beloved Statesman of North Carolina, and Major in the revolutionary army in 1880; also Rev. Richardson, between the time of his ordination and his preaching to this congregation in Mecklenburg, had labored as a missionary among the Cherokee Indians. Just how long and how often he preached to the congregation at Providence is not known. His place of residence was near the old WAKEHAM CHURCH in what is now a part of Lancaster County, S. C., but what was then - partly, at least - understood to be not only in North Carolina, but in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. See deeds on record from the "Wachaws" - pages 317 to 334, this volume.

The first regularly employed pastor of PROVIDENCE CHURCH was Rev. ROBERT HENRY, who had ministered for some time to the CUB CREEK CHURCH of the Caldwell settlement in Charlotte County, in Virginia. He was also - presumably at the same time - in charge of the STEELE CREEK CHURCH, only a few miles away in Mecklenburg County. In 1770 the CLEAR CREEK CONGREGATION and PROVIDENCE entered into a partnership arrangement. Clear Creek afterwards became PHILADELPHIA, as it is known today. At that date the elders for Clear Creek were ADAM ALEXANDER, MATTHEW STEWART, JOHN QUEARY, MICHAEL LEGGETT and JOHN JOHNS. (It will be noticed that no less than three of these were among the signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration). The then elders of PROVIDENCE CHURCH were JOHN RAMSEY, JAMES LEWIS, JOHN HARRIS, JAMES HUSTON, ANDREW REA, JAMES CRAWFORD, JAMES JOHNSTON, JAMES TATE, THOMAS BLACK and ROBERT STEWART.

Rev. JAMES WALLIS, after the death of ROBERT HENRY, which occurred in 1767, was the first minister of whom there is a record, who gave protracted service to PROVIDENCE. He was born in 1762 and spent his entire ministerial life in the congregation, being buried in the old churchyard with his wife. He was a son of EZEKIEL WALLACE of Sugar Creek. Because there were so many persons of the name of JAMES WALLACE, this minister, we are reliably informed, by an act of the Assembly, had his name changed to WALLIS. He left a most interesting family, and was a son in law of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, of Hopewell, and during his lifetime served on the Board of Trustees of the University of North Carolina. Later Rev. SAMUEL WILLIAMSON served as pastor of PROVIDENCE.

The PROVIDENCE CHURCH BURIAL GROUND provides a similar interest to that of STEELE CREEK and others we have attempted to describe. Its gravestones contain the history of the church and its members. We regret that we could not copy all of them, but enough are here presented to give all those interested a pretty fair idea of what families lived within the bounds of this Church.

THE REV'D JAMES WALLIS died December 27, in 1819; aged 57 years; minister here since 1792.

MARY A. WALLIS; died May 18, 1816, at the age of 27 years. Wife of Rev'd James Wallis.

SARAH AMANDA CURETON; died January 27, 1844, aged 13 years.

WILLIAM POTTS, of UNION COUNTY; born September 10 1788; died January 22, 1856. Erected by the POTTS FAMILIES, of Pleasant Valley, South Carolina, Steele Creek and Charlotte, N. C., and the McILWAIN FAMILIES of Union County, N. Carolina, his descendants.

WILLIAM POTTS, JR., died March 7, 1836, at the age of 27 years.

LEVITY POTTS, died February 8, 1827, at the age of 40 years.

ANN F. WALKUP, wife of JAMES A. WALKUP, died June 15, 1855, at the age of 65 years.

JAMES POTTS, died December 28, 1821 at the age of 38 years.

MARY POTTS, died March 26, 1846, at the age of 60 years.

JAMES POTTS, SR., died November 4, 1825, at the age of 32 years.

WILLIAM POTTS, died November 29, 1800, at the age of 49 years. (Born in 1751).

JAMES POTTS died May 8, 1781, at the age of 62 years. (Born 1719).

SOPHIA SPRINGS, wife of JOHN SPRINGS and JOHN SPRINGS. No date.

ALEXANDER MORRISON, died in December, 1806, at the age of 42 years.

JOHN POTTS, died May 28, 1809, at the age of 33 years.

NANCY POTTS died April 3, 1830, at the age of 70 years. Born in 1760.

GEORGE PARKS died January 6, 1827, at the age of 43 years.

ELIZABETH PARKS, wife of GEORGE PARKS, died in February 1844, aged 54.

DAVID HUSTON died April 14, 1842, aged 75 yrs. He was born in 1767.

ANN M. HUSTON died October 9, 1822, at the age of 57 years. Born 1765.

DR. WILLIAM MORRISON, died November 1, 1806; aged 45 years. Born in 1761.

MARY DAVIS, the consort of WALTER DAVIS, died February 2, 1849, aged 72 years.

ANN DAVIS, died July 23, 1842, at the age of 41 years.

MARY A. C. DAVIS, died October 17, 1842, at the age of 21 years.

JUCINDA DAVIS, died December 23, 1845, at the age of 30 years.

LEVICA L. REA, wife of GREEN L. REA, died May 26, 1855; aged 57 years.

JAMES M. REA, son of GREEN L. REA, killed in the C. S. A. at Chancellorsville.  
 JOHN McCULLOCH; died August 11, 1845, at the age of 76 years. (Born 1769).  
 MARY McCULLOCH, wife of JOHN McCULLOCH ( She was a SHANKS ) died in 1842, at the age of 73 years.  
 JOHN McCULLOCH, died October 20, 1848, at the age of 37 years.  
 JOHN M. PARKS, died May 8, 1849, at the age of 34 years.  
 SUSANNAH KERR, died October 10, 1841, at the age of 55 years.  
 SAMUEL KERR, died July 15, 1847, at the age of 68 years.  
 ELLEN KARR ( so spelled ), wife of SAMUEL KERR, died May 9, 1821, at the age of 42 years.  
 JEMIMAH REA, died September 5, 1829, at the age of 42 years.  
 THOMAS REA died December 23, 1824, at the age of 40 years.  
 SILAS REA, died June 5, 1852 at the age of 50 yrs.  
 ELIZABETH REA, wife of SILAS REA, died in 1885, at the age of 80 years.  
 DAVID J. REA, died February 24, 1891, at the age of 58 years.  
 A. H. HONEY, died May 21, 1856, at the age of 68 years. (Buried on the same lot with the Rea family).  
 MARTHA F. HONEY, died May 29, 1860 aged 48 years. Sacred to the memory of JANE SHARP, wife of JOHN SHARP, died January 5, 1854, at the age of 40 years.  
 THOMAS SHARP, died October 10, 1835, at the age of 62 years. Born in 1773.  
 MARTHA SHARP, wife of THOMAS SHARP, died in the year 1837.  
 J. G. QUERY, died April 4, 1860 aged 46 years.  
 ELIZABETH A. QUERY, died in the year 1863, at the age of 39 years.  
 ELEANOR POTTS was born in 1792, and died in 1843.  
 DAVID S. COFFEY, born September 20, 1816; died on May 1, 1891.  
 JANE KERR COFFEY, born October 1, 1843; died July 23, 1893.  
 JANE HOUSTON, born March 17, 1809; died August 6, 1881.  
 JOHN REA, died August 1826, at the age of 47 yrs.  
 THOMAS DUNN, died December 10, 1832, at the age of 42 years.  
 JANE M. DUNN died in 1845, at the age of 47 years.  
 CAPT. ANDREW DUNN; died 1820 at the age of 45 yrs.  
 A. B. WILSON, died in 1832 at the age of 33 years.  
 MARGARET WILSON, wife of A. B. WILSON, died 1836, at the age of 27 years.  
 JOHN MCKEE died May 17, 1764 aged 43 years. Born in 1721. This is one of the oldest graves in this cemetery.  
 FEGGY MCKEE, wife of JOHN MCKEE, died in 1795.  
 NANCY MCKEE died July 10, 1806, at age of 22 yrs.  
 JONATHAN ORR, died in the month of March, 1828 at the age of 47 years.  
 SAMUEL W. ORR, died in 1843 at the age of 33 yrs.  
 WILLIAM P. REA, died June 20, 1862, at the age of 22 years.  
 ROBERT GRILE, born February 17, 1807; died on Feb. 5, 1899.  
 SOLOMON REID, born September 3, 1787; died May 27, 1863.  
 ELIAS ALEXANDER MCKEE, born August 27, 1816; died January 8, 1890.  
 SAMUEL WATSON MCKEE, born February 1, 1871; died in month of July, 1897.  
 WILLIAM McGILL MATTHEWS; born May 24, 1814; died September 16, 1874.  
 ANN REA MATTHEWS, wife of WILLIAM McGILL MATTHEWS born August 6, 1817; died July 7, 1893.  
 NUGGE H. MATTHEWS; died August 15, 1822, at the age of 35 years.

WILLIAM S. CUNNINGHAM, died in the year 1841 at the age of 28 years.  
 IRENEA CUNNINGHAM, died October 5, 1857, at the age of 80 years. (Born 1777).  
 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, died October 21, 1843, at the age of 73 years. (Born 1770).  
 JAMES CUNNINGHAM, died in the year 1833, at the age of 57 years. (Born 1778).  
 JAMES HOUSTON died in February 1803, at the age of 29 years. Born 1774.  
 MARGARET MATTHEWS HOUSTON, died December 27, 1788, aged 41 years. (Born 1747).  
 AARON HOUSTON died January 10, 1777, aged 40 years. (Born in 1737).  
 ANDREW REA, died June 3, 1801, at the age of 69 years. (Born 1732).  
 J. K. REA died September 20, 1861, aged 30 years.  
 DAVID REA, soldier of the revolution, died Oct. 1, 1839, aged 82 years, 7 months. Born in March, 1757.  
 JOHN COLUMBUS REA died July 20, 1834, at the age of 16 months.  
 INFANT brother of JOHN COLUMBUS REA, born in 1826 and buried by his side.  
 JOHN REA, ESQ., died November 15, 1843, at the age of 79 years. (Born 1764).  
 JACOB M. REA died October 2, 1846, at the age of 33 years.  
 ROGER CUNNINGHAM, died November 24, 1807, at the age of 77 years. (Born 1730).  
 MARY CUNNINGHAM, wife of ROGER CUNNINGHAM, d. June 17, 1845. (Stone broken off).  
 AGNES HOWE, died September 19, 1796, at the age of 22 years.  
 JAMES ORMAND, SR., died February 20, 1779, at the age of 91 years. This man was born in 1678; evidently the oldest person who is buried in Mecklenburg County. By his side is buried:  
 JAMES ORMAND, JR., died December 3, 1777 (before his father) at the age of 52 years.  
 MARY FLENNIKIN, wife of JOHN O. FLENNIKIN; a SIGNER of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, died February 14, 1823; aged 47 years.

Mrs. Ray made the above note and says that it is correct, and the only explanation of the age of the wife is that JOHN FLENNIKIN married a very young person, perhaps as his second wife. The initial "O" in his name is certainly NEWS.

JAMES MORRISON, the "Signer".  
 ABRAHAM MORRISON, wife of JAMES MORRISON, A. September 9, 1818, at the age of 89 yrs and 21 days.

And here all the time we have been told that NEILL MORRISON was the "signer". Are these old PROVIDENCE tombstones telling us the truth? If so, we will have to revise our History of Mecklenburg.

ISAAC POTTS; born May 30, 1817; died February 23, 1844.  
 DOROTHY L. POTTS, daughter of JOHN W. and ED- CINDA POTTS; born 1845; died 1848.  
 JAMES POTTS, son of JOHN W. and ROCINDA POTTS born 1835; died 1848.  
 Two other infant sons of above, JOHN W. and BENJAMIN POTTS, died July 17, 1811.  
 JAMES POTTS died September 23, 1821, at the age of 38 years.



MARY POTTS died March 26, 1840 in her 60th year.  
 JAMES POTTS, SR. died November 4, 1827, aged 52 years (husband of MARY POTTS above).  
 LYDIA GRAHAM, consort of GEN. GEORGE GRAHAM, died October 23, 1843, aged about 80 years.  
 ANDREW BAXTER, JR. died December 31, 1798, at the age of 22 years.  
 ROBERT McDOWELL died December 12, 1781, aged 28 years. Born 1753.  
 JOHN POLE died July 9th, 1809, aged 34 years.  
 WALTER DAVIS died January 20, 1839, at the age of 71 years. Born 1768.  
 ANN DAVIS died February 4, 1808, aged 41 years.  
 MILAS J. ROBINSON, died July 5, 1826 aged 36 years.  
 PHILLIP WEEKS died July 14, 1809, at the age of 71 years. (Born 1738).  
 ELIZABETH WEEKS, wife of PHILLIP WEEKS, died July 8, 1816, at the age of 73 years.  
 JOHN WILLE died October 12, 1852, at the age of 24 years.  
 JOHN HOUSTON died June 20, 1812, aged 37 years.  
 WILLIAM GRIBBLE, born December 18, 1796; died July 5, 1859.  
 MARY A. GRIBBLE, wife of WILLIAM GRIBBLE, born Dec. 25, 1802; died June 19, 1880.  
 MOSES A. BARNETT; died December 8, 1848, aged 10 years.  
 R. C. BARNETT died October 20, 1864, aged 54 years.  
 ELIZABETH McLAUGHLIN, born in County Derry, Ireland in 1800, died in 1829.  
 KATHERINE McCULLOCH, daughter of JOHN and MARY McCULLOCH, died August 19, 1825, aged 17 years.  
 JANE McCULLOCH, daughter of JOHN and MARY McCULLOCH died September 20, 1825, aged 19 years.

JAMES DUNE died December 12, 1799, at the age of 77 years. (Born in 1722).  
 ANDREW DUNE, died June 30, 1806, at the age of 54 years.  
 MARY DUNE, died October 28, 1834, at the age of 84 years.  
 JAMES McCULLOCH died February 8, 1842 in his 68th year.  
 JANE McCULLOCH died March 10, 1843, in her 65th year.  
 KATHERINE McCULLOCH, daughter of JAMES and JANE McCULLOCH, died September 9, 1822, at the age of 17 years.  
 MARY McCULLOCH, daughter of JAMES and JANE McCULLOCH and wife of JAMES PARKS, died May 30, 1838, at the age of 25 years.  
 JOHN McCULLOCH died July 31, 1824, in his 78th year. (Born 1747).  
 KATHERINE McCULLOCH, died March 9, 1824 in her 78th year.  
 ELIZABETH McCULLOCH, wife of ISAAC McCULLOCH, died September 9, 1819, aged 52 years.  
 WILLIAM McCULLOCH, son of JOHN and KATHERINE McCULLOCH, died March 28, 1817, at the age of 47 years. Born 1770.  
 JAMES McCULLOCH, son of ELIJAH and JANET McCULLOCH, died July 25, 1808, aged 4 months.  
 JAMES T. McCULLOCH, died October 3, 1831, at the age of 22 years.  
 AMOS McCULLOCH; born in 1796; died July 29th, 1823.  
 JAMES HOUSTON, died January 4th, 1802 aged 73.  
 GRIZZY HOUSTON died August 35, 1802 aged 63.  
 JAMES HOUSTON died April 1, 1812 aged 36 yrs.

#### TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS IN UNION COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

Over the line in UNION COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA - that part which was formerly in Mecklenburg County - there are several old churchyards, which this author visited. One is called HOPWELL, another BETHLEHEM, and another EMANUEL PRESBYTERIAN.

##### HOPWELL CHURCHYARD

WILLIAM GREEN LONG; born May 3, 1842; died Nov. 29 1928.  
 SARAH ELLEN LONG, wife of W. G. LONG; born Oct. 27, 1849; died \_\_\_\_\_ (Still living in 1939).  
 ELIZA JANE FAULK, wife of ROBERT FAULK, 1845-1887.  
 JOSEPH WATKINS; born February 24, 1864; died March 12, 1929.  
 WALTER BANKS WATKINS; born 1893; died 1922.  
 FANNIE D. AUSTIN, wife of JAMES AUSTIN; born Oct. 29, 1849; died Feb. 17, 1911.  
 W. J. CORNELL; born December 5, 1849; died in the year 1826.  
 JULIA CORNELL, wife of W. J. CORNELL; born 1848; died in 1921.  
 JOHN M. CAMPBELL; died November 24, 1900, at the age of 70 years.  
 MARY C. CAMPBELL, wife of JOHN M. CAMPBELL; born in 1826; died in 1893.  
 REV. E. A. LEMMONS; born 1825; died in 1870.  
 MARTHA J. WILLIAMS, daughter of J. K. and J. J. WILLIAMS; born in 1885; died in 1907.  
 A. W. H. PRICE; born in 1841; died in 1915.

##### THE EMANUEL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH CEMETERY

This old cemetery is on the highway North of UNIONVILLE between CONCORD and MONROE, North Carolina, about a mile South of where the highway crosses GOOSE CREEK. Many of the graves are un-

marked, but, from some that have markers it appears that persons were buried here not long after the War Between the States. We were told there was an older graveyard that belonged to this church at another site not far away, but we were unable to locate the older site of this church.

We were told that it was perhaps on the North side of Goose Creek, about a mile distant from the one where the following in - scriptions were copied:

MICHAEL CROWELL, born November 3, 1796; died March 24, 1865; his wife is buried on the same plot.  
 ANDREW S. CROWELL; born February 28, 1824; d. January 13, 1895.  
 THOMAS A. CROWELL; born 1816; died in 1846. (This is one of the older graves and shows a much earlier interment).  
 JOSHUA SIKES; born August 17, 1803; died May 8, 1878.  
 FRANCES SIKES, wife of JOSHUA SIKES; born in 1809; died 1878.  
 SAMUEL PIRON; born Sept. 6, 1810; died May 9, 1869.  
 M. H. McDAVIS; born June 7, 1838; died Jan. 29 1926.  
 HARRIETT J. BEAL, wife of MACK DAVIS died in 1909 aged 71 years.  
 GEORGE W. ROWELL; born 1866; died May, 1933.

BETHLEHEM CHURCH GRAVEYARD IN  
UNION COUNTY, N. CAROLINA

We found this old burial place in Union County, South Carolina, in that part of the County, which at one time, was in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. We were told by old residents that the old Church had stood at one time close by the graves, now grown up in weeds and but few of them showing any signs of the slightest care. We were told that the Church building and site had been removed to some other location, just where we did not ascertain. The graveyard is not far from a bend in Goose Creek, and the names we copied will give some idea of the identity of the families who lived in this community. We copied the following inscriptions:

N. C. GLANTS, wife of JEREMIAH GLANTS; died July 1, 1858, at the age of 27 years.  
BEVERLY (or BEACHLY) M. LONG, the wife of J. A. LONG; died August 7, 1855, at the age of 25 years.  
LUCINDA C. CUTHBERTSON, died September 1, 1866.  
ELIZABETH M. HUNTER, consort of JOHN G. HUNTER; died June 30, 1855, at the age of 25 yrs.  
THOMAS LONG; died October 8, 1874, at the age of 62 years.  
BARBAR LONG, wife of THOMAS LONG; born in the yr. 1801; died in 1896.  
JACOB LONG was born April 1, 1769; and died Nov. 22, 1851.  
MOSES W. CUTHBERTSON died October 11, 1844, at the age of 32 years.

BARBARA LONG, wife of JACOB LONG; was born on September 4, 1772 and died on October 18, 1856.  
WILLIAM FRANKLIN LONG; born in the year 1836; died in 1896.  
J. I. LONG; born in 1859 and died in the year 1926.  
CHARLES E. SEBORN, was born September 29, in 1808, and died June 18, 1850.  
MARY SEBORN, wife of CHARLES E. SEBORN; born in 1814; died in 1874.  
MARGARET SEBORN, daughter of CHARLES E. and MARY SEBORN, was born in 1844, and died in 1855.  
RACHEL L. CUTHBERTSON, wife of MOSES W. CUTE - BERTSON; born 1810; died in 1872.

NOTE: The LONGS appear to have been the oldest family in the community, and JACOB LONG and his wife BARBARA were plainly the ancestors of the family. The name of JAMES and HENRY LONG appear in the first census of this community in 1790, but the only Jacob lived at that time in what is or was then, ROWAN COUNTY. He may have moved across the line into Union or Mecklenburg later.

BAKERS GRAVEYARD IN IREDELL COUNTY, N. C.

There are two old graveyards that contain interesting histories in connection with the people of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, one being in Mecklenburg and one of them in IREDELL COUNTY. Both are not far from the old BEATTIE'S FORD crossing on the Catawba. The writer will have more to say about them later in this volume. From Sommerville's History of Hopewell Church, pages 316 and 317 are taken the following inscriptions from the IREDELL GRAVEYARD of the names:

MRS. LILLY CONNER, wife of JAMES CONNER; born April 1, 1773; died September 23, 1844.  
JAMES CONNER, a patriot and soldier of the revolution. Born in IRELAND in 1754; died April 11 1835, at his seat in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, where he had resided for the past 60 years - in the 81st year of his age.  
MARGARET J. BREVARD (MARGARET WILSON CONNER) wife of J. F. BREVARD, and daughter of JAMES and LILLY WILSON CONNER; born November 29, 1779 and died October 26; aged 67 years.  
JOHN FRANKLIN BREVARD; born December 5, 1788; died February 13, 1827.  
MOSES WILSON, son of WILLIAM J. WILSON and ROCINDA WILSON; born October 26, 1804; died October 30, 1805.  
NEARIA LILLY BREVARD, daughter of JOHN F. and FEGGY J. BREVARD; born and died in 1821.  
ALEXANDER F. BREVARD, son of JOHN F. and FEGGY J. BREVARD; born 1826; died June 4, 1831.  
LILLY JULIA McDOWELL, daughter of R. L. and R. R. McDOWELL; born Sept. 3, 1854; died at the age of 6 years.  
DAVID LAWSON, born December 15, 1799; died in the 26th year of his age.  
MARY LAWSON; born April 28, 1776; died December 10, 1853.  
BENJAMIN WILSON; born August 4th, 1800; died at the age of 56 years.  
JOHN WILSON, born June 12, 1795 and died in the 43rd year of his life.

JOHN MCCONNELL, died September 30, 1801 at the age of 80 years. (Born 1721).  
SAMUEL WILSON, died March 13, 1778 (may be it was 1788) in his 68th year. (Born about 1720).  
DORCAS WHITE; died June 24, 1832, aged 27 yrs.  
F. T. CARTER, born September 16, 1841; died November 25, 1863.  
THOMAS GIVENS died May 10, 1780, aged 30 yrs.  
EDWARD GIVENS, JR. died Feb. 15, 1792 in his 31st year.  
ROBERT HANNAH died July 29, 1844, at the age of 71 years. (Born 1773).  
ESTHER HANNAH, wife of ROBERT HANNAH, died January 23, 1856, aged 83 years.  
MARY JANE FORTNER; born Sept. 9, 1855; died Feb. 11, 1897. Daughter of ANNER and NANCY MONTEITH.  
MARY MASON, wife of ISAAC MASON, born Feb. 10 1803; died February 31, 1854.  
T. P. WHITE, born April 14, 1802, and died Jan 19, 1867, at age of 65 years.  
MARGARET WILSON, born February 12, 1804; died at the age of 58 years.  
SARAH MCCONNELL; born October 8, 1802, died at the age of 34 years. Wife of BENJAMIN MCCONNELL.  
SALLY MCCONNELL COOKE, died at the age of 7 years.  
SARAH D. WHITE; died September 30, 1844, at the age of 64 years. (Born 1780).

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH-YARD - CHARLOTTE  
NORTH CAROLINA

On the second block from the "Square" in the present City of Charlotte, N. C. stands the old Presbyterian Church fronting on TRADE STREET, but setting back in the block surrounded by magnificent trees and occupying the entire block of land. Immediately back of the Church comes a cross street, and then another block containing the Church Cemetery, well kept and preserved. In this cemetery are many ancient graves and tombs. To leave out the families here buried in a history of Mecklenburg County would be to rob such an account of its best flavor. In this thriving metropolis one realizes that a large double-block of its most valuable property has been here dedicated to the memory of its pioneer families.

We could not copy all of the inscriptions, and doubtless failed to make copies of many that should be here listed, but the following are representative of the whole:

MARY GRAHAM; she died July 7, 1791, at the age of 71 years. (Her body is buried in the oldest SUGAR CREEK CHURCHYARD, but the stone, which had fallen down was removed to this place & set up). The inscription continues: Her children were NESTOR, JOHN, GEORGE, JOSEPH, SARAH and ANN GRAHAM.

Immediately inside the entrance gate of the cemetery are the MORROW FAMILY GRAVES:

CATHERINE M. MORROW, wife of MAJ. BENJAMIN MORROW; died October 20, 1845, in the 48th year of her life.

ALLEN M. MORROW, son of MAJOR BENJAMIN MORROW and CATHERINE MORROW; died in 1840, at the age of 15 years.

In memory of MARY ANN MORROW, consort of J. W. MORROW; born September 22, 1823; died August 22, 1853.

JAMES BENJAMIN MORROW, son of J. W. and M. A. MORROW; born February 1840; died in 1856.

S. EMILY MORROW, consort of DR. E. M. FRITCHARD, & daughter of MAJ. B. and C. M. MORROW; died in 1848, at the age of 20 years.

ELIZABETH C. HARRIS, wife of DR. THOMAS HARRIS; d. in 1844, at the age of 36 years.

THOMAS HARRIS, M. D., died in 1848, at the age of 45 years.

SAMUEL TAYLOR, SR., died in the month of SEPTEMBER 1841 at the age of 79 years. (b. 1762).

SUSANNAH BOYD, the wife of COL. THOMAS BOYD, daughter of JOSEPH and WINDIFRED DARNELL; born in JUNE, 1777; died in November 1845.

SAMUEL B. McCOMB, son of SAMUEL and ALICE McCOMB; died in 1842 at the age of 32 years.

AUGUSTUS J. ORR; born in 1838; died in 1866.

MAJ. GENERAL GEORGE GRAHAM; died March 29, 1826 at the age of 68 years.

DAVID M. HENDERSON, died in 1862 at the age of 65 years.

DR. THOMAS HENDERSON, died August 5, 1816, in the 62nd year of his age. (Born 1754)

ISAAC S. HENDERSON, died in 1861 at the age of 82 years. (Born 1779).

LUCINDA HENDERSON, the wife of ISAAC S. HENDERSON, died in 1860; aged 78 years. (Born 1782).

MARY HENDERSON died in 1818. She was the wife of DR. THOMAS HENDERSON and she was 66 years old at the time of her death. (Born 1752).

PAMELA HENDERSON, died in 1801, at the age of 16 years.

JOEL RALDWIN, died October 21, 1776, at the age of 26 years.

Sacred to the memory of NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, Governor of NORTH CAROLINA, who died March 7th 1808, in the 52nd year of his age.

FRANCIS IRWIN, the son of JOHN IRWIN, died September 24th, 1837. Nineteen years of age when he died.

WASHINGTON MORRISON, an attorney; died September 28, 1836, at the age of 35 years.

JOHN BLAIR IRWIN, the fourth son of JOHN and MARY IRWIN; died an infant in 1825.

JOHN IRWIN, the third son of JOHN and MARY IRWIN, infant, died in 1825.

JUNIOUS AUGUSTUS IRWIN, son of JOHN and MARY IRWIN, died aged 7 months in 1827.

THOMAS GILLESPIE, born March 12, 1796; died January 25, 1829.

MARGARET GILLESPIE, born July 13, 1784; died October 30, 1850.

MARGARET POKE ALEXANDER, wife of DR. ALEXANDER died in September, 1800, at the age of 42 years. (Born in 1758).

MARY LONG DAVIDSON died at the age of 8 years.

HON. WILLIAM DAVIDSON; born September 2, 1778; died September 16, 1857, at the age of 80 years.

MARGARET T. POKE, died April 5, 1831, at the age of 27 years.

JOHN IRWIN; born September 30, 1787; died July 18, 1860, at the age of 73 years.

MRS. MARY IRWIN, wife of JOHN IRWIN, and the daughter of MR. JAMES PATTON; died April 6, 1833, at the age of 37 years.

The firm of PATTON & IRWIN owned the site on which the City of ASHEVILLE, N. C. now stands and sold the town lots at the time it was established.

DR. JOSEPH W. CALDWELL; born March 22, 1833; died June 9, 1862.

ANNE P. THOMAS, daughter of MAJ. BENJAMIN and CATHERINE M. MORROW; born April 11, 1816; died July 30, 1846.

INFANT CHILD of J. W. and M. A. MORROW, died in 1852.

MARY ANN MORROW, consort of J. W. (JOHN WHITE) MORROW; born September 22, 1823; died on August 22, 1853.

CALEB IRWIN; born April 12, 1794; died April 16, 1856.

MARGARET CAROLINE TAYLOR, daughter of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH TAYLOR; died February 19, 1841, aged 11 years.

ELIZABETH TAYLOR, consort of SAMUEL TAYLOR, JR. died June 30, 1751, at the age of 40 yrs.

NANCY CATHERINE ALLISON, wife of THOMAS C. ALLISON and daughter of SAMUEL and ELIZABETH TAYLOR; died August 1, 1858 aged 28.

JANE ELIZABETH OWENS, wife of HENRY C. OWENS & daughter of the late WILLIAM ALLISON; b. March 30, 1813; died May 22, 1867.

HENRY C. OWENS; born November 15, 1797; died June 24, 1848.

JOSEPH WASHINGTON OWENS, son of HENRY C. OWENS; born 1839; died 1842.  
 SOPHIA GRAHAM, wife of DR. JOHN R. WITHERSPOON, of Alabama, and daughter of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM, of NORTH CAROLINA; born February 20, 1791; died December 30, 1865.  
 GEORGE CARRUTH died October 7, 1829, at the age of 39 years.  
 WILLIAM F. McLELLAND; born October 5th, 1808; d. Feb. 28, 1856.  
 THOMAS TROTTER; born December 7, 1800; died Mar. 31, 1865.  
 MARGARET GRAHAM TROTTER, consort of THOMAS TROTTER; born June 7, 1810; died November 30th, 1847.  
 THOMAS B. TROTTER, C. S. A., born November 23rd, 1839; died July 22, 1864.  
 CATHERINE GRAHAM; born in SCOTLAND, emigrated to this country in the year 1820; died June 10, 1865, at the age of 81 years.  
 RICHARD CARSON; died Feb. 16, 1855, aged 46 yrs.  
 ANDREW SPRINGS; died October 15, 1860, at the age of 75 years.  
 MARY SPRINGS, wife of ANDREW SPRINGS, died October 20th, 1869, aged 75 years.  
 DELIA SPRINGS; died in 1861, at the age of 25 yrs.  
 DR. JOSEPH W. CALDWELL; born March 22, 1823; died June 9, 1862.

HARRIETT ANN CARSON, wife of RICHARD CARSON; daughter of REV. J. M. WILSON, D. D.; born August 3rd, 1818; died April 7th, 1860, with her infant.  
 WILLIAM CARSON; born December 4, 1782, in Co. ANTRIM, IRELAND; landed in CHARLESTON, S. C. in April, 1801; died November 22, 1846.  
 JULIA ADELAIDE WILSON, wife of JOSEPH H. WILSON, youngest daughter of JAMES PATTON, SR.; born December 8th, 1815; died in August, 1846.  
 JONATHAN WILMARTH, of New York, died September 26, 1834, aged 41 years.  
 DR. D. F. CALDWELL; born April 4, 1799; died December 24, 1861.  
 ELIZA CALDWELL, wife of DR. D. F. CALDWELL & daughter of WILLIAM DAVIDSON, died July 11, 1845, at the age of 39 years.  
 GENERAL THOMAS POIK and wife SUSANNA POIK; Signer. Memorial erected by his son WILLIAM POIK. No dates.  
 F. C. CALDWELL; born August 21, 1802; died on January 26, 1865.  
 S. R. CALDWELL, wife of F. C. CALDWELL; born August 22, 1810; died March 12, 1863.  
 MARSHALL T. POIK; died April 5, 1831; at the age of 27 years.

# ELMWOOD CEMETERY

ELMWOOD CEMETERY is just the typical City Burial Place, used by the people of the modern municipality of CHARLOTTE. People were buried in this cemetery as far back as the Civil War, and perhaps earlier. It is an immense plot of ground and a complete list of its inscriptions would fill a small volume. We copied a comparatively few of the epitaphs, but in them will be found the names of many of the old families who date back to the beginning of the history of this "SOUTHERN NEST OF THE REVOLUTION", in which the research workers will be interested, on account of the dates, names, etc.

JAMES PATTON IRWIN; born March 20, 1820; died on November 24, 1903.  
 HARRIETT MORRISON IRWIN, wife of JAMES PATTON IRWIN; born September 18, 1828; died May 27, 1897.  
 DR. JOHN LEWIS, son of JAMES PATTON IRWIN; born 1855; died in 1894.  
 JAMES BLACKBURN RANKIN; born May 17, 1830; died October 29, 1903.  
 MARTHA JOHNSTON RANKIN, wife of J. B. RANKIN; b. December 26, 1829; died October 23, 1887.  
 MARY B. RANKIN; born 1862; died in 1882.  
 JAMES B. RANKIN; born 1868; died in 1879.  
 THOMAS S. RANKIN; born 1860; died in 1897.  
 CALVIN M. RAY; born February 8, 1819; died APRIL 5, 1885.  
 MARTHA M. RAY; born August 8, 1821; Died June 7, 1900.  
 ROBERT CALVIN RAY; born April 22, 1833; died in 1884.  
 WILLIAM A. RAY; born April 25, 1858; died March 1, 1906.  
 MINOR JONES RAY; born January 8, 1879; died on October 19, 1918.  
 EDGAR C. RAY; born December 14, 1877; died Aug. 13, 1932.  
 ROBERT CALVIN RAY; born April 22, 1833; died in 1884.  
 MARY DOWNS RAY, wife of ROBERT B. RAY; born Sept 27, 1854; died June 17, 1936.  
 DR. JOHN H. GIBBONS; born February 14th, 1795; died December 16, 1868.  
 CATHERINE GIBBONS, wife of DR. JOHN H. GIBBONS; born March 31, 1799; died December 28th, 1874.  
 MARSHALL JONES; born October 3, 1847; died Feb. 3, 1871.

JOHN G. WILSON, born April 4, 1804; died November 11, 1881.  
 ELIZABETH WILSON, wife of JOHN G. WILSON; b. July 9, 1803; died May 10, 1888.  
 LYDIA WILSON, born May 9, 1835; died Nov. 21st 1923.  
 JOSEPHINE JAMISON; born March 26, 1848; died March 9, 1923. Wife of S. NEAL JAMISON.  
 MRS. MARY CRAY; born Feb. 22, 1812; died June 15, 1881.  
 JANE C. CRAY; born July 29, 1834; died April 28, 1881.  
 KATHERINE T. ANDREWS, the wife of C. M. DAVIDSON; born 1867; died in 1926.  
 MARY LAURA SPRINGS, wife of JOHN J. BLACKWOOD; born July 12, 1823; died December 2nd, 1908.  
 JOHN J. BLACKWOOD; born April 10, 1810; died December 4, 1881.  
 ELI SPRINGS BLACKWOOD, son of JOHN J. BLACKWOOD; born Sept. 30, 1842; died August 7th, 1921.  
 W. C. BLACKWOOD; born Nov. 7, 1848; died Nov. 10, 1894.  
 JAMES J. BLACKWOOD; born January 7, 1816; died June 8, 1868.  
 J. J. BERRYHILL; born February 16, 1807; died November 2, 1862. (Killed).  
 HARRIETT BERRYHILL, died June 29, 1879; aged 74 years.  
 NINA CATHERINE HANNA; born 1835; died 1891.  
 MOSES ALLISON; born in BOWAN COUNTY, NORTH C., July 30, 1826; died in Mecklenburg County in 1874.  
 MARY ANN DAVIDSON, the wife of REV. ALEXANDER STINGLAIR; born Rural Hill, N. C., in 1837; died in 1902.



CHARLOTTE M. DAVIDSON, wife of W. F. DAVIDSON; born August 20, 1828; died June 18, 1885.  
 SAMUEL E. LINTON; born 1835; died in 1913.  
 WILLIAM MAXWELL; born September 9, 1809; died on October 26, 1890.  
 NANCY ADELINE MAXWELL; born 1817; died 1895.  
 CHARLES C. LEE; died 1862 in the C. S. army.  
 JAMES WALKER OSBORNE; born December 25, 1811; d. August 11, 1869.  
 MARY ANN IRWIN, wife of JAMES WALKER OSBORNE, also buried here.  
 JULIA BAXTER, the wife of A. BAXTER SPRINGS; born October 24, 1827; died Feb. 27, 1902.  
 COL. A. BAXTER SPRINGS; born October 21, 1819; d. January 27, 1886.  
 A. B. SPRINGS, JR., born December 18, 1857; died at ROSS, TEXAS, May 30, 1881.  
 JOHN SPRINGS; born August 20, 1835; died January 6, 1890.  
 JOHN GRAHAM, an emigrant from Scotland; died in February, 1880, aged 82 years.  
 ALEXANDER GRAHAM died in 1873 at the age of 73 years. He was a Ruling Elder in the Presbyterian Church of Charlotte.  
 WORTH A. DAVIDSON; born in 1895; died in 1898.  
 W. W. KIRD; born in 1879 and died in the year 1918

BREVARD DAVIDSON SPRINGS was born in the year 1860, and died in 1936.  
 CAROLINE CLARKSON SPRINGS was born in the year 1861, and died in 1938.  
 JOHN S. MEANS, was born April 13, 1846; died July 28, 1900.  
 ROBERT GIBBONS, M. D., was born December 31st 1822; died May 14, 1898.  
 MARY "GIBBONS" was born January 25, 1825; died April 17, 1907.  
 DAVID PARKS was born February 5, 1797; died on June 13, 1873.  
 ANN ADELINE ORR, wife of DAVID PARKS ( m. in 1827 ) born 1803; died 1835.  
 ANNE CHAMBERS LOCKE, wife of DAVID PARKS ( m. in 1837 ) born 1800; died in 1890.  
 DUNCAN CALDER; died May 19, 1883 at the age of 72 years.  
 FREDINAND KUESTER died on April 10, 1882; aged 53 years.  
 WILLIS I. HENDERSON; born October 4, 1861; d. August 28, 1917.  
 THOS. HENDERSON PRITCHARD, D. D., born in 1832; died in 1898.  
 JOSEPH GRAHAM, M. D., born April 15, 1837; d. August 13, 1907. Beloved Physician.

# GILLEAD CHURCH INSCRIPTIONS

GILLEAD PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH (A. P. R.) is located some four or five miles North of the HOPWELL CHURCH on the Beattie's Ford road in the Northern part of Mecklenburg County and not very far South of BEATTY'S FORD. Baker's Graveyard, the burial place of REV. JOHN THOMSON is only about a mile or so North of it. In fact the Church may have been located at the Baker's graveyard site in the beginning, though all records that far back are unavailable. In the Semmerville History of Hopewell we are told that the first pastor was perhaps a REV. JOHN BOYCE, and that REV. JAMES McKNIGHT ( installed in 1797 ) preached to this congregation for thirty-five years, at the same time serving CIDDLE CREEK and HOPWELL in S.C. Among the early Ruling Elders of GILLEAD are found the names of WILLIAM HENDERSON, DAVID SMITH, HUGH LUCAS, PATRICK JOHNSON, GILBERT McKNIGHT, JASPER BLAKELY, WHITE MORROW, ALEXANDER GIBSON, JESSE WHITLOW, JOHN and EMERY BELL and JOHN PRICE, JR., names that like that of EZEKIEL ALEXANDER, another one, recall the elder and earliest families of MECKLENBURG COUNTY. There are many unmarked graves in the old GILLEAD CHURCHYARD and one can only surmise the names of the families whose members were here buried and left unmarked and unidentified for future generations. The following are among the inscriptions there at this time:

JOHN M. ALEXANDER, born June 3, 1811; died in the month of August, 1848.  
 GEO. SIDNEY HOUSTON  
 RACHEL HOUSTON, wife of GEORGE SIDNEY HOUSTON; b. 1796; died 1848.  
 JAMES HOUSTON, died July 23, 1843.  
 HOUSTON JOHNSTON  
 REBECCA CATHERINE JOHNSTON, wife of HOUSTON JOHNSTON; born Nov. 10, 1809; died Feb. 7, 1837.  
 R. E. JOHNSTON born in 1806; died 1887.  
 MARY LOWRIE (JOHNSTON) married first M. S. LOWRIE; married second D. O. McRAVEN; she d. July 25, 1849.  
 JAMES S. JOHNSTON; born March 9, 1840; died Mar. 30, 1847.  
 J. ALBY JOHNSTON, died May 8, 1871.  
 PATRICK BUTLER JOHNSTON; died January 25, 1858.  
 ELIZA SMITH died November 14, 1864, at the age of 80 years. Born 1774.  
 JAMES SMITH, born ANTRIM COUNTY, IRELAND; Came to America November 1827; died May 27th in 1860.  
 ESTHER SMITH, born ANTRIM COUNTY, IRELAND; Came to America November 1826; died in 1868 at the age of 75 years.  
 SARAH V. BELL; born January 2, 1796; died March 21, 1847.  
 WILL D. BARRA died on January 1, 1822, at the age of 69 years. (Born 1753).  
 MOSES WILHELM d. June 21, 1878 at age of 50 yrs.  
 S. W. DUCKWORTH d. Jan. 7, 1861, 78 years of age.

JANE BELL, daughter of JOHN and RACHEL BELL; born April 20, 1799; and died September 5, 1866.  
 PAMELLA HERVIE OSBORNE, daughter of MILTON and ANN OSBORNE; born September 17th 1833; died September 19, 1843.  
 ELIZABETH M. OSBORNE, daughter of MILTON and ANN OSBORNE; born January 25, 1828; d. August 31, 1841.  
 NANCY HENDERSON, wife of WILLIAM HENDERSON; died June 25, 1813, aged 72 years. She was born 1736.  
 DAVID SMITH, died January 12, 1823, at the age of 81 years.  
 NANCY SMITH, died January 28, 1822 age 79 yrs.  
 MARY McKNIGHT, born Dec. 26, 1779; died July 28, 1811.  
 ELI ALEXANDER; born November 8th, 1784; died July 26, 1834.  
 PRUDENCE McMAULEY, died Sept. 19, 1816, at the age of 30 years.  
 MRS. MARY M. SIFFORD, born March 17, 1808; d. July 7, 1839.  
 WILL BEARD, born in 1786; died June 5, 1844.  
 SARAH B. RILEY, daughter of S. A. RILEY, d. August 27, 1888, aged 48 years.  
 DANIEL McMAULEY, revolutionary soldier; born July 1, 1756; died Dec. 24, 1840.  
 GEORGE ROGERS, born June, 1789; died in 1814.  
 THOMAS D. PRICE, son of JAMES and ELLEN PRICE d. Oct. 3, 1848 at the age of 12 years.

# THE SIX MILE CHURCH BURIAL GROUNDS

There are TWO DIFFERENT SIX MILE CHURCH BURIAL GROUNDS. Neither of these cemeteries are in the present MECKLENBURG COUNTY, but the first, or oldest one of them, I am quite sure is within what was one time considered a part of Mecklenburg. It is now in what is called by some the BELLE AIR section of SOUTH CAROLINA. The original SIX MILE CHURCH (Presbyterian) named for the Creek not far distant, is some four miles North of the present CHURCH of that name. The original Church has completely disappeared, with only the leaning and weather beaten tombstones of the old graveyard left to mark the spot. One of the leading spirits of the first Church was undoubtedly JAMES MCKNIGHT MORROW, whose tombstone, with that of his wife SUSAN is still standing, along with those of many of his kin and his old neighbors, while his son ALLEN MORROW was the builder of the new Church, some miles South, and is there buried. Practically all readable inscriptions of the elder graveyard are copied, and not all, but many of those at the new site.

## FROM THE OLD SIX MILE CEMETERY:

In memory of JAMES MORROW, SR.; died October 5th 1829, aged 64 years, 7 months, 14 days.  
 Sacred to the memory of SUSAN MORROW, Sen., wife of JAMES MORROW; died October 7, 1837, aged 72 years, 3 months and 22 days.  
 WILLIAM MORROW died October 18, 1831, at the age of 19 years.  
 SUSAN MORROW, daughter of JAMES MORROW and SUSANAH MORROW; died September 3, 1835, aged 32 years and 7 months.  
 MARGARET E. MORROW, died October 2, 1840 aged 9 years.  
 HANCOY L. MORROW; died March 30, 1835, aged 20 yr and 11 months.  
 JOHN M. COFFEY, died October 1, 1842, aged of 31 years.  
 ELSY S. COFFEY, died May 16, 1835, at the age of 31 years.  
 JANN COFFEY died September 24, 1842, at the age of 31 years and 7 months.  
 ALEXANDER S. BIGGER; born March 28, 1785; died November 3, 1815.  
 ELIZABETH P. HAGINS, died March 27, 1820, at the age of 17 years.  
 JOSEPH HAGINS, died November 25, 1807, at the age of 43 years.  
 MARTHA HUTCHISON, who departed this life Dec. 16 1813 in the 21st year of her age.  
 In memory of MARY PATTON, who died March 8, 1820 at the age of 22 years.

## FROM THE NEW SIX MILE CHURCHYARD:

MARY E. DORT, only daughter of JOHN M. and ELIZABETH E. DORT; died in 1828, aged 4 years.  
 ELIZABETH P. DORT, wife of JOHN M. DORT, died June 22, 1837 at the age of 32 years and 8 months.  
 JAMES W. WHITE, died May 18, 1849, at the age of 47 years.  
 ELIZABETH P. WHITE, died July 23, 1865, at the age of 54 years.  
 JAMES MILLER, died December 27, 1835, at the age of 55 years.  
 JOEL CHERRY died June 10, 1848, at the age of 79 years (Born 1769).  
 MRS. MARGT CHERRY, died June 24, 1859, at the age of 75 years.  
 MARY REBECCA MASSEY, wife of JOHN MASSEY; born September 21, 1808; died December 24, 1829.  
 GEORGE WASHINGTON BECKHAM, son of GEORGE D. and ELIZABETH BECKHAM; born June 3, 1829, and died September 9, 1844.  
 MARGARET SALES, wife of THOMAS SALES, died June 30, 1853, aged 61 years.  
 MARY CIBBONS, first wife of THOMAS CIBBONS; d. Aug. 8, 1821, at the age of 49 years.

DAVID HAGINS, died June 27, 1847, at the age of 50 years.  
 ANN C. HAGINS, only daughter of DAVID and LOUISA HAGINS, died in 1827 at the age of 5 years.  
 JOHN CULP, died October 7, 1842 at the age of 59 years.  
 MARY ANN CULP, died in 1851, aged 72 years.  
 EMILIA COFFEY, wife of A. A. COFFEY, died March 1, 1858 at the age of 37 years.  
 Here lie the remains of ISAAC ROSSER, son of MAJ. JOSEPH ROSSER; born in CHAT-HAM COUNTY, N. C. October 7, 1783; d. March 15, 1851.  
 ELIZABETH ROSSER, wife of ISAAC ROSSER, d. November 9, 1847 at the age of 58 yrs.  
 EATY LUCKETT, wife of COL. R. M. SIMS; born December 3, 1839; died Oct. 21, 1847.  
 JOHN P. STEWART, died March 9, 1867 at the age of 33 years.  
 JAMES E. STEWART, C. S. A., died in 1868 at the age of 37 years.  
 In memory of ALLEN MORROW; died October 6, 1853, aged 84 years 5 mos. 10 days.  
 CLARA A. MORROW, wife of ALLEN MORROW; d. February 13, 1879 aged 58 years.  
 W. C. OYBONS, born March 23, 1821; died September 16, 1867, aged 46 years.  
 THOS. M. BLAKESLEY; born September 20, 1854; died December 30, 1886.  
 SALLY J. MORROW, daughter of ALLEN and CLARA MORROW; born November 9, 1842; died May 27, 1918. She married a RORLEYSON.  
 M. C. HEATH, born February 21, 1806; died May 30, 1867.  
 MARY MORROW HEATH, wife of M. C. HEATH; b. February 19, 1809; died February 23, 1905.  
 EUGENIA A. HEATH; born November 24, 1846; died June 14, 1865.  
 HENRY B. HEATH; born May 23, 1851; died August 7, 1866.  
 WILLIAM D. HEATH; born in 1842, and died in 1865.  
 SARAH W. HEATH, born in 1853, and died in 1866.  
 CHARLOTTE L. HEATH, an infant, died February 10, 1869.  
 WILLIAM J. CURETON; born February 4, 1816; died April 18, 1865.  
 BENJAMIN JAMES CURETON; born August 28, 1839; died November 12, 1876.  
 MARY ANN CURETON, daughter of BENJ. J. and J. A. CURETON; born 1870; d. 1871.  
 LILLIAN STEWART CURETON, daughter of BENJ. J. and J. A. CURETON; b. 1864; d. 1865.  
 MARGARET SCALES, wife of THOMAS SCALES; died June 30, 1853, aged 61 years & 6 months.  
 IIA STEWART, infant daughter of JOHN P. and E. L. HEATH, Camilla, Ga. 1869-1880.

MRS. SARAH MASSIE, died February 18, 1861, aged 79 years. Born 1782.  
 ELIZABETH MASSIE, the wife of JOHN MASSIE; born April 15, 1806; died March 16, 1835.  
 WILLIAM ALFRED MASSIE, born in 1841; died 1846.  
 JOSEPH HAGINS died December 5, 1848, at the age of 47 years.  
 B. C. HAGINS, son of JOSEPH HAGINS and his wife JANE HAGINS, died September 29, 1841, at the age of 27 years.  
 JOSEPH GILLESPIE died March 21, 1839, at the age of 72 years. (Born 1787).  
 MINERVA MELVINA GILLESPIE, the daughter of JOSEPH and TEMPERANCE GILLESPIE, died July 20th, 1843, at the age of 16 years.  
 JAMES DELANEY; born November 11, 1819; died Oct. 9, 1897.  
 CATHERINE CALPURNIA DELANEY; born December 25th 1823; died September 17th, 1901; wife of JAMES DELANEY.  
 LT. ROBERT H. PORTER, C. S. A., died August 23rd 1864, at the age of 32 years.  
 MARGARET P. S. PORTER, wife of ROBERT H. PORTER; died September 18, 1886, aged 23 years.

JOHN MOORE died September 2, 1823, at the age of 80 years and 8 months. Born 1773.  
 OLIVIA MOORE died December 17, 1857, at the age of 84 years and 9 months.  
 JOHN P. MOORE, son of JOHN and OLIVIA MOORE, & husband of MARGARET M. MOORE; died Oct. 22, 1854, at the age of 39 years and 9 months.  
 HUGH MOORE, born December 28, 1799; died Sept. 11, 1843 at the age of 43 years and 8 months.  
 OLIVIA J. MILLER, wife of R. J. MILLER, daughter of JOHN and OLIVIA MOORE, died October 29, 1840 at the age of 23 years and 6 months.  
 RICHARD J. MILLER, died February 28, 1844, at the age of 28 years.  
 MAY REMELER, wife of JOHN REMELER; born June 28, 1819; died November 30th, 1848.  
 SMITH J. MILLER, died in 1849 aged 31 years & 10 months.  
 JAMES W. MILLER, son of SMITH and MARGARET MILLER died in 1834 aged 14 years.  
 WALTER S. MILLER, died March 1838 aged 46 years.

# THE OLD WAXHAW CHURCH CEMETERY

This ancient burial ground is in Lancaster County, South Carolina, but there was the time, doubtless, when it was considered a part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, in North Carolina, when the location of the dividing line between the two Carolinas was undetermined and in doubt. In that section of this volume dealing with deeds and wills registered at Charlotte Courthouse will be found many relating to lands on Waxhaw Creek and in what was called "Waxhaws" in Mecklenburg County. For that reason, and for the further reason that the names found on the list are of great historical interest, the inscriptions below are taken from the tombstones and included in this work. It is a rare list, but like others we have presented herein, not all of the inscriptions are included, but only those, in most instances, having relation to families who it is believed, or their kin, resided in Mecklenburg County. In other words, the inscriptions copied & given below relate to "neighbors" of the Mecklenburg Signers:

.....  
 WILLIAM E. DAVIS, the Soldier, Jurist, Statesman, born in EDINBURG, SCOTLAND in 1756; died in South Carolina in 1820.  
 HYIER A. DAVIS; born October 29, 1788; died June 17, 1848.  
 ARCHIBALD DAVIS; born in Great Britain in the year 1764; died March 1, 1800; leaving three children: WILLIAM DAVIS, MARY DAVIS and a JOSEPH DAVIS  
 (The above inscriptions are in the private inclosure, with massive iron gates, just off to one side of the cemetery, and nearer the present Church building; all overgrown with vines and surrounded by evergreens.)  
 .....  
 JAMES WALKUP died February 1, 1798.  
 MARGARET WALKUP, died December 22, 1793, at the age of 83 years.  
 JAMES WALKUP died September 23, 1807, at the age of 23 years.  
 ELIZABETH WALKUP died September 1, 1826, at the age of 39 years, and left behind a husband and seven children.  
 ROBERT WALKUP born January 25, 1780; died Sept. 22, 1846; aged 66 years.  
 JAMES ALEXANDER WALKUP aged 15 years;  
 JOHN BONY WALKUP aged 12 years;  
 JOSEPH W. WALKUP, aged 10 years;  
 ROBERT WALKUP, aged 8 years; and  
 JOSEPH BONY WALKUP aged 19 years, all expired amidst flames February 7, 1823. (They were burned to death.)

ANDREW GAMBLE; born August 4, 1771; died Sept. 3, 1863.  
 BETSIE GAMBLE, born October 11, 1788; died on March 3, 1856.  
 JAMES A. WHITE; born April 19, 1831; died in 1834.  
 MARGARET P. WHITE, died in the year 1831.  
 JAMES H. COFFEY, died in 1842.  
 WILLIAM A. COFFEY died in 1843.  
 DR. SAMUEL DUNLAP; born September 29, 1786; & died January 20, 1810.  
 ROBERT C. DUNLAP, born in 1829, and died year 1830.  
 ELIZABETH A. DUNLAP; born in the year 1796, & died in 1828.  
 JOHN CRAWFORD; born December 24, 1778; and died April 21, 1834. (Kin of ANDREW JACKSON).  
 JANE CRAWFORD; born April 3, 1782; died in the month of JULY, 1841.

.....  
 "are lies buried"  
 ANDREW JACKSON, SR.  
 father of the 7th President of the United States; born in IRELAND; died in February in the year 1767.  
 Erected by CATHERA CHAPTER D. A. R., of ROCK HILL, South Carolina.  
 .....  
 JOHN FOSTER; born August 14, 1785; died June 28, 1868.  
 WILLIAM R. FOSTER, died in 1843, at the age of 16 years.  
 JAMES COWAN died in 1801, at the age of 28 yrs.

MARY DUNLAP died July 4, 1822, at the age of 68 years (Born 1754).  
 JAMES DUNLAP died February 26, 1846, at the age of 64 years, leaving a wife, three daughters and one son.  
 ELIZABETH DUNLAP, wife of JAMES DUNLAP, died May 26, 1858, at the age of 73 years.  
 ROBERT DUNLAP, died October 15, 1832, at the age of 54 years.  
 SARAH DUNLAP, died September 16, 1842, at the age of 60 years.  
 JAMES SOMERVILLE, died in August, 1790, at the age of 48 years.

GEORGE McKENNEY, died October 10, 1793, at the age of 79 years. (He was born in 1714)  
 MARGARET McKENNEY, wife of GEORGE McKENNEY, died on April 30, 1790, at the age of 60 years. (She was born in 1730.)

MARGARET McKENNEY had been MARGARET HUTCHINSON, sister of the mother of PRESIDENT ANDREW JACKSON.

ANN C. McKENNEY, wife of WILLIAM McKENNEY, died in 1818, at the age of 57 years. She was a Cowser, or COUSAR.

ROBERT HARPER, died May 15, 1800, at the age of 34 years. (Born in 1766).  
 DANIEL HARPER, died July 15, 1791, at the age of 46 years. (Born in 1745).  
 MARTHA E. HARPER died in 1805, at the age of one year.  
 MARTHA HARPER died January 11, 1815, at the age of 74 years. (Born in 1741).  
 BENJAMIN HARPER died June 12, 1801, at the age of 66 years. (Born in 1735).  
 WILLIAM HARPER died July 21, 1799, at the age of 36 years. (Born in 1763).  
 ROBERT HARPER died in 1806, at the age of 34 yrs.  
 HERCULES HUNT, died in the month of September in 1775, at the age of 50 years. (Born 1725).  
 CATHERINE HUNT, died November 6, 1808, at the age of 80 years. (Born in 1728).  
 JOSEPH BAKER died August 24, 1800, at the age of 30 years.  
 W. M. HADDEN, member of the First S. C. Regiment in the Revolutionary War.  
 REBECCA M. FOSTER, consort of HENRY FOSTER, and the daughter of WILLIAM and NANCY DUNLAP; died October 7, 1833, aged 23 years.  
 WILLIAM G. MASSIE, the youngest son of JAMES and MARY MASSIE, died March 20, 1841, at the age of 34 years. Left a wife and one daughter.

JAMES CROW, died July 17, 1775, at the age of 59 years.

His wife was GRACE HUTCHINSON, sister of MRS. ANDREW JACKSON, SR. and aunt of the PRESIDENT.

MARTHA GREER, wife of JAMES GREER, of North Carolina. She went to pay her daughter MARGARET DAVIS a visit and was there arrested by death October 18, 1806, in the 53rd year of her age, leaving a husband and four children: ALEXANDER, MARGARET, AGNES and JAMES GREER.  
 JOHN RODGERS died on October 31, 1813, at the age of 70 years. (Born 1743).  
 JAMES JOHNSTON died on April 20, 1806, at the age of 40 years.

JENNET BLAIR, the wife of JOHN BLAIR, died on August 29, 1817, at the age of 55 years.  
 JOHN LATTA, Lay Elder of WAKEHAM CHURCH, died January 9, 1795, at the age of 68 years. (Born in 1727).  
 WILLIAM DAVIES, B. S., died on November 17th 1799, at the age of 24 years.

MR. WILLIAM BLAIR, born in County Antrim, Ireland; died July 2, 1824, aged 66 years; born March 21, 1859, and when about 13 years old came with his father's family to America. He was a Revolutionary Patriot. His wife, MRS. SARAH BLAIR was the daughter of GEORGE DOUGLASS, and was born July 18, 1765, in this vicinity, and she died September 17, 1816. She was the mother of  
 MARY BLAIR  
 JAMES BLAIR  
 JANE BLAIR  
 DORCAS BLAIR  
 GEORGE BLAIR  
 ELIZABETH BLAIR  
 WILLIAM BLAIR

AGNES BARNETT died March 24, 1778, at the age of 55 years. (Born in 1723).  
 MARTHA BARNETT died September 26, 1775 at the age of 53 years.  
 SAMUEL BARNETT died November 23, 1774, in the 22nd year of his age.  
 JOSEPH BARNETT, died February 12, 1779, in the 24th year of his age.  
 MARGARET BARNETT died October 29, 1784, at the age of 25 years.  
 SAMUEL DUNLAP, ESQ. died September 17, 1801, at the age of 61 years. (Born in 1740).  
 WILLIAM TAYLOR died January 8, 1798 at the age of 39 years.  
 HENRY P. COULTON; born in 1798, and died in the year 1865.  
 JAMES M. MOORE, born December 5, 1849; died on September 3, 1886. His wife was R. M. MOORE, buried on the same plot.  
 ROBERT HOWARD died in 1776.  
 JOSEPH HOWARD, died April 15, 1799, at the age of 25 years.  
 LETITIA DUNLAP died in the year 1806, at the age of 48 years.  
 JAMES WALKUP died September 23, 1807, at the age of 23 years.  
 MARGARET WALKUP died December 22, 1793, at the age of 53 years.  
 ELIZABETH JOHNSTON died November 19, 1805, at the age of 53 years.  
 SARAH HOWE (HUEY - HOWE, Etc.) died September 20, 1791, at the age of 55 years.  
 JOHN STEWART, died April 2, 1851, at the age of 78 years.  
 SUSANNAH RAFT, died on September 6th, 1817, at the age of 82 years.  
 JAMES COUSART, born in Ireland; died September 29, 1801, in the 28th year of his age.  
 ELIZABETH COUSART, his wife (stone broken).  
 DAVID COUSART or COUSAR, a native of County Anagh, Ireland, died July 17, 1807, at the age of 30 years.  
 DAVID COUSART; died October 20, 1805, at the age of 33 years.  
 ARCHIBALD COUSART, died in the month of June in 1791, at the age of 45 years.  
 SUSANNAH E. COUSART; born February 20th, 1816; died October 12, 1856.  
 MARTHA COUSART, consort of WILLIAM; born Nov. 4, 1776; died Jan. 18, 1830 aged 53 yrs.



TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS OF DAVID MORROW  
AND CROCKETT FAMILY IN THE OLD  
WAXHAW CHURCH - YARD

.....  
 I IN I  
 I MEMORY I  
 I OF DAVID I  
 I MORROW WHO I  
 I DEPARTED THIS I  
 I LIFE FEBRUARY I  
 I THE 18 1765 I  
 I AGED 54 YEARS I  
 I I  
 I.....

( The above is the exact wording and line-  
 age of the DAVID MORROW inscrip-  
 tion, with CROCKETT GRAVES  
 located around it, )

JOHN CROCKETT died December 16, in the year of  
 1800, aged 70 years, and 5 months. (He was  
 born about 1730).  
 JOHN CROCKETT died December 1776, aged 12 years.  
 ELIJAH CROCKETT died March 3, 1798, at the age  
 of 41 years.  
 MARY D. CROCKETT died November 9, 1815, at the  
 age of 56 years.  
 ANDREW CROCKETT died November 2, 1853 at the age  
 of 84 years. (He was born about 1769).  
 AGNES CROCKETT, wife of ANDREW CROCKETT, died on  
 — 1846, at the age of 57 years.

DAVID M. CROCKETT (DAVID MORROW CROCKETT )  
 born October 29, 1821; died December  
 28, 1896.  
 ELI D. CROCKETT, died July 8, 1878, at the  
 age of 63 years.  
 GEORGE HYDER CROCKETT, son of ANDREW CROCK-  
 ETT, died 1843, at the age of 30 years.  
 ROBERT CROCKETT, born August 12, 1765; died  
 March 17, 1820.  
 JANET CROCKETT, wife of ROBERT CROCKETT; b.  
 September 9, 1749; died December 15th  
 1813.  
 ISABELLA N. CROCKETT, daughter of JAMES  
 P. CROCKETT and his wife ISABELLA; b.  
 1836, died 1846.  
 JAMES P. CROCKETT, born March 16, 1791; d.  
 July 20, 1856.  
 ISABELLA M. CROCKETT ( ISABELLA MORROW ) b.  
 April 22, 1802; died April 3, 1844.  
 ROBERT E. CROCKETT, eldest son of JOHN M.  
 CROCKETT (JOHN MORROW) and LEVICKY C.  
 CROCKETT; died December 24, 1839, at  
 the age of 10 years and 4 days.  
 ANDREW B. CROCKETT, third son of JOHN M. and  
 LEVICKY C. CROCKETT; died December 30,  
 1839, aged 5 years and four months.  
 MARY L. CROCKETT, second daughter of JOHN  
 M. and LEVICKY C. CROCKETT, died Janu-  
 ary 9, 1843; aged 16 months.  
 R. H. CROCKETT 1811-1877. SARAH A., wife.

The family records of some of these CROCKETTS will be found in other parts of this  
 volume. These are the members of the family of the famous DAVID CROCKETT who served in the U. S.  
 Congress from Tennessee and died in the ALAMO in Texas in 1836. The name of DAVID came down  
 from DAVID MORROW, the ancient Patriarch buried in the WAXHAW CHURCHYARD.

BETHEL CHURCH

BETHEL CHURCH, according to the information furnished by Mr. Walter S. Henderson, of  
 Davidson, taken from the History of that congregation, was organized in the year 1828, and is  
 therefore about 120 years old.

It is located South of Davidson Creek and some two miles from the Iredell County line  
 in Mecklenburg, and near both Davidson and the present Cornelius. The following bits of infor-  
 mation comes from the same source:

ROBERT HENDERSON, who married EKILINDA POTTS, was a member of this church in 1830.

ROBERT POTTS HENDERSON was a member in 1848.

WILLIAM WHITE, ROBERT WHITE and MOSES WHITE were all members of this Church in the year  
 1830. The claim has been made that the original MOSES WHITE ( whose son JAMES WHITE married MARY,  
 the daughter of HUGH LAWSON ) lived in IREDELL COUNTY. This item indicates that some of the de-  
 scendants, at least, probably lived in MECKLENBURG COUNTY.

MRS. DORCAS E. WHITE joined the BETHEL CONGREGATION in 1830, and EMMA WHITE joined the  
 BETHEL CHURCH in 1864.

EDWIN POTTS HENDERSON married MARY WASHAM and was killed by a falling tree in the year  
 1899. They had sons: WILLIAM S., SAMUEL, THOMAS, JAMES, JOHN and RUFUS ELIAM HENDERSON, who had  
 a son WALTER S. HENDERSON, but not the one who furnished this information. RUFUS ELIAM HENDERSON  
 was a member of BETHEL in 1901 and died in 1943. WALTER S. HENDERSON, his son, was a member of  
 BETHEL CHURCH in 1916.

The BLANKLEY and MORROW FAMILIES were members of BETHEL CHURCH, according to its re-  
 cords, from about 1870 up to 1900 and perhaps later.

PRIZAM MORROW was an ELDER of BETHEL CHURCH in 1892. His wife was MARGARET and they  
 had a son named ROBERT MORROW, baptised December 4, 1892.

RACHEL E. MORROW joined the Church in 1874.

LAURAE MORROW ( who married a CALDWELL ) joined the Church in 1877.

CORNELIA MORROW ( who also married a CALDWELL ) joined BETHEL CHURCH in 1877.

ISUELLA MORROW ( who married one of the CATREYS ) joined the Church in 1877.

PEIRHAM MORROW ( married MARGARET ) joined the BETHEL CHURCH in 1877.  
 MARGARET MORROW ( married an OCHLER ) joined the Bethel Church in 1877.  
 LeROT MORROW joined BETHEL CHURCH in 1882  
 ROBERT B. MORROW joined BETHEL CHURCH in 1898.  
 CLINT MORROW joined BETHEL CHURCH in 1898.  
 FANNIE MORROW joined the BETHEL CHURCH in 1900. She also married an OCHLER.  
 JAMES BARCKLEY joined the BETHEL CHURCH in 1890.  
 The sons of ROBERT HENDERSON and his wife ZELINDA POTTS were KEVIN HENDERSON, EDWIN  
 POTTS HENDERSON and WILLIAM HENDERSON who was killed in the War Between the States. EDWIN POTTS  
 HENDERSON was born in 1825 and died in 1899. WILLIAM HENDERSON was born in 1827 and died 1862.  
 NEWTON HENDERSON moved to MISSOURI.

#### NAMES AND DATES FROM THE BETHEL CHURCH RECORDS

EDWIN POTTS was born August 2, 1793 and died October 7, 1851.  
 ELIZABETH POTTS was born August 17, 1798 and died May 10, 1860.  
 CLEMENT HANTZ died August 26, 1853.  
 JAMES HANTZ died March 19, 1853.  
 JOHN HANTZ died November 30, 1837. (The name afterwards spelled HANCE).  
 ELIZABETH JETTON died September 5, 1835.  
 ELIZABETH JETTON died June 15, 1876.  
 ELIZABETH PATTERSON born in September 1839; died November 22, 1856.  
 ALICE J. C. PATTERSON, born November 24, 1849; died December 30, 1862.  
 MARGARET JULIA PATTERSON, born August 3, 1836; died November 26, 1847.  
 JAMES PATTERSON, born February 26, 1812; died March 14, 1858.  
 AMANDA PATTERSON died November 14, 1849. She was the wife of JOHN POTTS PATTERSON.  
 W. G. POTTS died August 3, 1865.  
 REBECCA POTTS wife of W. G. POTTS, died March 23, 1880.  
 ROBERT POTTS born May 21, 1786; died November 20, 1859.  
 NANCY R. POTTS born February 11, 1794; died February 6, 1845.  
 ZEB. H. POTTS born January 4, 1816; died September 5, 1843.  
 ROBERT POTTS died July 1, 1863 aged 54 years.  
 MARY B. KNOX born October 28, 1794; died April 28, 1874.  
 JOHN KNOX born May 22, 1777; died July 16, 1860.  
 ANDREW S. KNOX born January 15, 1834; died November 17, 1861.  
 JOHN R. KNOX, born March 18, 1830; died January 4, 1863.  
 R. J. W. KNOX, born September 26, 1829; died January 31, 1899.  
 MARTHA N. KNOX, wife of R. J. W. KNOX, born Dec. 25, 1824; died Nov. 27, 1904.  
 THOMAS WASHAM, born September 26, 1799; died June 7, 1882.  
 W. F. POTTS died May 30, 1877.  
 SARAH C. WASHAM, born July 26, 1792; died September 13, 1871.  
 WILLIAM PINKNEY BUMGARDNER (BUMGARDNER) born August 15, 1849; died Jan. 16, 1926.  
 CANDICE HOLLAR BUMGARDNER, wife of WILLIAM PINKNEY, born December 23, 1848, and  
 died April 7, 1915.  
 ZELINDA HENDERSON, wife of ROBERT HENDERSON, died May 25, 1850.  
 EDWIN P. HENDERSON, born September 19, 1825; died November 12, 1899.  
 LOVELY A. HALL (Mrs. F. W. Hall) born Oct. 2, 1848; died May 3, 1916.  
 F. W. HALL died June 18, 1888.  
 W. H. POTTS born August 10, 1849; died November 19, 1898.  
 W. F. HENDERSON died July 12, 1879.  
 NANCY EUNICE WASHAM (MRS. T. L. WASHAM) died July 14, 1884.  
 SIDNEY POTTS, son of W. G. and W. G. and REBECCA POTTS; born April 24, 1844; died  
 January 17, 1925.  
 JAMES M. POTTS died September 21, 1869.  
 H. C. POTTS died October 14, 1869.  
 WILL L. STEWART born January 12, 1837; died August 8, 1860.  
 SAM S. STEWART died October 14, 1872.  
 NANCY E. GILLESPIE born November 6, 1852; died September 10, 1875.  
 JANE E. GILLESPIE (Mrs. WILLIAM A. GILLESPIE) born March 28, 1828; died Jan. 1857.  
 MARY A. GILLESPIE born October 20, 1835; died April 5, 1910.  
 WILLIAM A. GILLESPIE born October 27, 1823; died June 22, 1902.  
 MARY C. GILLESPIE, daughter of HENRY A. and REBECCA CATHER; born February 6, 1835;  
 died in the year 1874.  
 ISABELLA A. GILLESPIE died November 28, 1862.  
 R. B. MORROW died May 19, 1912.  
 RACHEL E. MORROW ( wife of R. B. ) died May 8, 1897.  
 J. LAWRENCE WILSON, born December 8, 1859; died February 20, 1902.  
 J. M. WILSON died July 26, 1910.  
 L. P. WILSON born November 13, 1833; died August 28, 1914.  
 JOHN A. KNOX, born May 29, 1846; died November 1, 1920.  
 T. E. POTTS born September 10, 1829; died April 13, 1897.  
 C. REBECCA POTTS, wife of T. E. POTTS, born November 15, 1830; died September 1917.  
 MIRAM W. HALL, born October 11, 1813; died June 24, 1890.  
 RACHEL HALL, born February 1, 1821; died March 4, 1879.

NOTES FROM AN UNPUBLISHED HISTORY OF BETHEL CHURCH: (Furnished by Mr. W. S. HENDERSON, of Davidson, N. C.) REV. THOMAS ESPEY accepted an invitation to preach a THIRD part of his time, in July, 1829. In September Messrs. PATRICK JOHNSTON, ROBERT POTTS, A. B. JETTON and CHAS. MITCHELL were elected Ruling Elders, and in November (1829) were ordained by REV. DR. BOBINSON. In October (the 12th) 1830, HUGH L. WILSON, EDGAR RODGERS and KIRBY POPE were appointed stated Clerks; JAMES JOHNSTON, treasurer, and JOHN NANTZ, JOSEPH GILLESPIE, ALEXANDER WATSON and KEVIN POTTS, trustees.

REV. THOMAS ESPEY was born in 1800. He came to North Carolina from Romney, Hampshire County, Virginia, where he had taught school for a time, and served as tutor in the family of MRS. DANDRIDGE in Jefferson County, Virginia, in the fall of 1825. In 1828 he received a commission from the "Young Men's Missionary Society of Concord Presbytery" and served in BURKE County, N. C. for about a year, and thereafter was invited to preach in different congregations, and commenced his labors in CENTRE, in IREDELL, & BETHEL, formerly a part of CENTRE, in Mecklenburg County. \* In the Spring of 1831 he removed to SALISBURY, and about the same time was married to Miss Sarah Louisa Tate, of Burke County. His health not long afterwards failed, and he died April 16, 1833, and his remains were carried to SALISBURY for interment. The last few weeks of his life were passed at the house of R. H. BURTON, Esq., near Beattie's Ford, in the bounds of Unity Congregation. - Extracted from POTTS'S SKETCHES pp. 363, 366.

On March 3, 1831, REV. PATRICK J. SPARROW was secured as Minister for BETHEL for one half of his time.

July 8, 1833, REV. JAMES A. ADAMS was secured as minister for a period of fifteen months, and on October 15, 1834, WILLIAM L. DAVIDSON was appointed Secretary of BETHEL CONGREGATION. This WILLIAM L. DAVIDSON gave the land on which DAVIDSON COLLEGE now stands, in honor of his father GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON, who was killed at COWAN'S FORD during the revolutionary war. MAJ. ROBERT DAVIDSON was also a member of BETHEL according to the first list of members. On March 9, 1835, BETHEL and UNITY (a Church across the Catawba in Lincoln County) united in a call to REV. JAMES A. ADAMS.

There is no record of a pastor of BETHEL CHURCH for the next twenty years.

A subscription list, dated June 1841 is for one half of the time of REV. JOHN McPHERSON, as pastor at BETHEL. REV. S. C. B. WILSON and DR. SAMUEL WILLIAMSON are recorded as stated supplies about this time.

REV. E. D. JUNKINS began as supply pastor in January, 1855, and was installed as pastor in October that year. He served until October, 1860. The name deacon first appeared in the Church record in 1856, when S. M. WETHERS and JOHN KNOW were elected to that office. CONCORD PRESBYTERY met with BETHEL CHURCH in April, 1858, with REV. JUNKIN as Moderator. Rev. JAMES H. COLTON supplied from June to December 31, 1861.

REV. R. E. ANDERSON was ordained and installed as pastor of BETHEL, May 24, 1862. He later, in 1862, was granted a leave of absence to become a Chaplain in the army and REV. T. W. DAVIS supplied the Church during his absence. The pastoral relation was later dissolved between Rev. Anderson and Bethel.

There is no record of a pastor in 1866.

DR. M. F. ROCKWELL, from Davidson College, supplied in 1867. DR. J. M. ANDERSON followed Dr. Rockwell from 1868 to 1876. During the latter part of his pastorate he was not able to serve and Dr. Charles Phillips of Davidson College supplied during 1875.

REV. L. E. GLASGOW began his ministry March 12, 1876, as supply for one half of his time. He became pastor August 19, 1879 and was installed April 24, 1879, during the meeting of Presbytery at BETHEL CHURCH. He served until October 14, 1895. In addition to his work as pastor he conducted a private school known as BETHEL ACADEMY, near the church. (A son of his, HENRY WADDELL GLASGOW, was connected with the schools of DALLAS, TEXAS, until his death in 1941-1942. Glasgow Street, in the City of Dallas, a cross-town Boulevard which runs in front of WOODBROW WILSON HIGH SCHOOL, is named for him.)

REV. R. W. CULBERTSON supplied from January to October 1886.

REV. HORACE LACY, a student from Union Theological Seminary, from May to October 1887.

Rev. R. A. WEBB was pastor from October 9, 1887 to October, 1898.

Rev. ROBERT S. ABERNETHY until December 1899.

BETHEL was transferred from CONCORD to MECKLENBURG Presbytery in 1890.

REV. R. W. BOYD was supply pastor part of 1890 and 1891.

REV. P. L. McHAIR supplied during the summer of 1892.

REV. J. M. GRIER began his ministry in the fall of 1892, with Bethel Branch and Huntersville. Huntersville was dropped out and REV. GRIER remained with the other two until January 7, 1896, the longest pastorate in the history of BETHEL CHURCH - thirteen years.

REV. WILLIAM WILKS supplied in the summer of 1906. Bethel and Branch dissolved their connection at this time and Bethel united with SHEARER CHAPEL and CORNELIUS May 5, 1907 in swelling Rev. C. W. KEVIN as supply during the summer. DR. M. E. SEALEY, Dean of Davidson College supplied from November 1907 to November 1908.

REV. J. E. WOOL was pastor of BETHEL from 1908 to 1914.

REV. BOLLING ROBSON served from October 1914 to January, 1916.

REV. W. C. WAUGHROP from October 1916 to February 1918. Became Chaplain in the army.

REV. R. C. CLANTZ began as supply in 1918, later pastor until 1924.

Presbytery met at BETHEL in April, 1923, for the third time in its history.

REV. WILSON MOORE supplied from May, 1925 to July, 1926.

REV. W. T. SMITH was pastor from September 1, 1926 until September 1930.

REV. W. H. JOHNSTON began his ministry in September 1931 and served until March 1st, 1940. During 1930 various ministers and ministerial students supplied the church. REV. J. L. RUSSELL began his pastorate in 1940.

## SKETCHES OF THE MECKLENBURG SIGNERS

These names are here taken up and continued in the order in which they are numbered on the preceding map, showing the location of their homes. The genealogical data of these men will be mostly considered in notes which will follow later on. The data here presented has been obtained from numerous sources, all of which does not fully agree, but the writer believes that as here presented the information given is approximately correct and true.

### (1) ROBERT IRWIN

He was a delegate in the Mecklenburg Convention of May 20, 1775, from the STERLE CREEK CHURCH settlement. He belonged to the IRWIN FAMILY of Prince George County, Virginia, and was born there in the year 1738, instead of 1740, as stated by Dr. J. B. ALEXANDER (p. 404) who says he came from Pennsylvania. He obtained his date from the list of the children of a WILLIAM IRWIN who died in Pennsylvania, who was not even related to this signer. He died December 23, 1800, at the age of 62 years. (Hunter, p. 51). He married MARY ALEXANDER, a daughter of EZEKIEL ALEXANDER, from MARYLAND, and was one of the first bench elders of STERLE CREEK CHURCH. In 1776, after the Mecklenburg Convention, he and WILLIAM ALEXANDER, his wife's relative, commanded (each of them) a regiment under General Griffith Rutherford, in the expedition to subdue the Cherokee Indians in Western North Carolina and what is now a part of Tennessee, their troops being made up of men from Mecklenburg, Rowan, Lincoln (then Tryon) and other adjoining counties. In 1781 Colonel Irwin again commanded a regiment under General Rutherford in the Wilmington campaign. He was a delegate to the Provincial Congress which met at Halifax, April 4, 1776 with JOHN MCNEITZ ALEXANDER and JOHN PRIMER, both of whom had signed the Mecklenburg Declaration with him the year previous. In the month of November, following, he was again a member of the Halifax body, which formed the first Constitution. Shortly before his death (1797-1799) he was the Senator of Mecklenburg County.

### (2) EPHRAIM BREVARD

DR. EPHRAIM BREVARD has been called the reputed author of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, which was signed on May 20, 1775, in the town of Charlotte. He was born in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, in 1748, according to the weight of authority, the son of JOHN BREVARD and his wife JANE MCWHORTER. Ephraim Brevard, therefore, was a nephew of the celebrated early North Carolina missionary, ALEXANDER MCWHORTER, a brother of John Brevard's wife Jane. EPHRAIM BREVARD was also a nephew of ALEXANDER OSBORNE, whose wife was AGNES MCWHORTER, another sister of ALEXANDER MCWHORTER, one time President of the QUEEN'S MUSEUM in Charlotte. He and ANNA OSBORNE were first cousins and together were students of a grammar school in Prince Edward County, Virginia, probably the forerunner of Hampden-Sidney College; thereafter he and Osborne and THOMAS REESE (a brother of DAVID REESE, also one of the Signers) graduated at Princeton. Under Dr. Alexander Pusey, of South Carolina, he studied medicine, and in 1776, accompanied General RUTHERFORD'S expedition against the Indians in his professional capacity, being doubtless attached to COL. ROBERT IRWIN'S Mecklenburg regiment of militia.

DR. BREVARD, after this service settled in the town of Charlotte and Mecklenburg County for the practice of his profession, although JOHN BREVARD, his father, was considered a citizen of ROWAN COUNTY, residing somewhere North of the present DAVIDSON'S COLLEGE, perhaps within the old bounds of CHURCH CREEK. He married a daughter of one of the richest and most influential citizens of Mecklenburg, COL. THOMAS FOX, and was therefore not only a signer himself, but the son in law of a signer of the Declaration. Dr. Brevard and his wife had only one child, MARTHA BREVARD, who married Mr. DICKERSON. A son of this couple and the grandson of DR. BREVARD, was JAMES P. DICKERSON, a Lieutenant-Colonel in the South Carolina Regiment in the war with Mexico, who died from wounds received during that campaign near the City of Mexico. Before the end of the revolution and after the death of his young wife in 1780 he entered the service as a surgeon, and was made a prisoner at the surrender of Charleston. Due to his confinement his health gave way and he made his painful way homeward, only to reach the home of his friend and fellow patriot and signer, some miles North of Charlotte, JOHN MCNEITZ ALEXANDER, where he died, without ever reaching his own home a few miles further North. He died sometime in the year 1781, only about 37 years old. Dr. Brevard was a one-eyed man. Many children were named for him. He is buried in Charlotte.

### (3) SACHSUS WILSON

SACHSUS WILSON and his brothers (known) ROBERT and DAVID, were probably the sons of ROBERT WILSON, who died in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1745, of whose estate, COL. JOHN WILSON, who was the first member of the House of Burgesses from that section, was administrator. They are believed to have been nephews of this COL. JOHN WILSON, of that county, and descendants of THOMAS WILSON, of York and BURENNESS ANNE COUNTY, Virginia, Master of the good ship DESIRE before 1690. PETER WILSON, of PITTSFORD COUNTY, who lived on the DAN RIVER in an early day, may have been their uncle also. This PETER WILSON also had a son known during the Revolution as COL. JOHN WILSON. When SACHSUS, ROBERT and DAVID WILSON came to Mecklenburg County about 1765, with part of the Augusta Congregation of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, it is believed that their mother, the WIDOW WILSON, accompanied them. Their coming at this time, with the pastor of their old flock followed the defeat of BRADDOCK'S army in the North, which had unleashed a hysteria of fear among the settlers on the Little Calif Pasture and Hays Creek, in Augusta. At least one sister also came along who afterwards became the wife of CAPT. STEPHEN ALEXANDER, but whose first name is not known to the



writer. As stated by HUNTER, the brother ROBERT lived within the bounds of STEELE CREEK CHURCH in the Southeastern part of Mecklenburg, where he died, leaving a will in 1793, and had eleven sons, seven of whom are said to have served in the revolution; DAVID WILSON moved to SUMNER COUNTY, TENNESSEE, of JAMES WILSON, the eldest son there appears to be no record, while ZACCHEUS WILSON (the signer) married a MRS. ROSS, a widow with two daughters, one of whom married a man named MORRAN. This ZACCHEUS WILSON, Dr. Alexander says, was a surveyor, and a Captain at King's Mountain, where among the plunder taken, was an English surveyor's compass and plating instruments, which were assigned to him in the division and are yet preserved by one of his descendants. He was a member of the Mecklenburg Convention and of the Provincial Congress of November, 1776, for making laws and forming a Constitution. In 1788 he was also a member of the North Carolina Convention for the consideration of the Federal Constitution, and was among the large number that refused to give the draft their approval, as wanting in a proper protection of the rights of the people.

In 1796 CAPT. ZACCHEUS WILSON, having lost his wife, followed his brother MAJ. DAVID WILSON, to SUMNER COUNTY, Tennessee, who had settled there some nine years previously. His home in Sumner County was one mile Northeast of the town of GALLATIN, and twenty-six miles North of NASHVILLE, where he died in 1824. Little is known of his immediate descendants.

#### (4) THOMAS POLE

This distinguished signer, THOMAS POLE, according to one of the early writers and historians, when he arrived in what is now MECKLENBURG COUNTY at the frontier cabin of the intrepid THOMAS SPRATT, in the edge of the Indian settlement, "had only a knapsack on his back and a goodly share of indomitable enterprise". Soon thereafter he married SUSANNA SPRATT, the daughter of this earlier settler, who had been the first man to cross the rapids of the Tuckahoe on wheels a few months or years previously. This same writer says that he was born in SUMMERSET COUNTY, Maryland about 1730. In a separate article the POLE FAMILY as a whole will be discussed. His father "in about 1750" moved from MARYLAND to near Carlisle, Pennsylvania. It is not known that his son THOMAS even went to Pennsylvania, but it is a settled proposition that he was not native to that Colony, as were many other Virginia & Maryland born residents who were drawn temporarily to WILLIAM PITT'S domain, only to remain there for a brief stay. It is not improbable, in fact that this young "knapsack traveler" was actually born in ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA, since the KNOX FAMILY, —sometimes NOCHS, on the old records of Accomac — to which his grandmother JOHANNA belonged, was a Virginian by birth. THOMAS SPRATT and his family were also from ACCOMAC COUNTY, and doubtless had known THOMAS POLE when a child or young boy, before his parents made the Pennsylvania move. THOMAS POLE was a member of the Colonial Assembly of North Carolina in 1771 and 1775, associated with ABRAHAM ALEXANDER from Mecklenburg, and in 1775 — the year of the Declaration — he was appointed Colonel of the "Minute Men" with ADAM ALEXANDER as Lieut-Colonel and CHARLES MCLEAN as the Major. As Colonel of the militia, he issued orders to the Captains of the several beats or districts to elect and send two delegates each to the Convention in Charlotte, which convened on May 19th in 1775, and which Convention adopted the Resolutions or Declaration the following day. Historians tell us that it was no small gathering, but a regular "outpouring" of the residents of the country. Following this at the Provincial Congress which met at Halifax April 4, 1776, Col. POLE was appointed Colonel of the fourth regiment of the Continental troops, with JAMES THAXTON Lieutenant Colonel and WILLIAM (LEE) DAVIDSON as Major. Major Davidson was afterwards appointed a Brigadier General and held that rank when he was killed at Cowan's Ford on the CATAWBA on February 1st, 1781. WILLIAM POLE, son of Col. Thomas Pole was also a revolutionary soldier and was born in the year 1759, which would place the date of Thomas Pole's marriage to Susan Spratt back of that date. Col. Thomas Pole and his son WILLIAM POLE were both surveyors, and in 1786, COL. POLE, who was a man of large means purchased many land warrants from his disbanded troops and in company with his four sons penetrated the Tennessee Duck River country to locate and survey these lands, his son doing most of the surveying. His younger brother, EZEKIEL POLE, shortly thereafter moved to Tennessee and settled near the present town of BOLIVAR with his sons, including SAMUEL, the father of JAMES KNOX POLE who became President of the United States.

COL. THOMAS POLE died in 1793, full of years and of honors and his mortal remains repose in the Presbyterian Churchyard in the City of Charlotte. His home was a short distance from FINEVILLE, on the banks of BIG SUGAR CREEK, as shown approximately on the accompanying map.

#### (5) ABRAHAM ALEXANDER

Dr. J. G. K. Ramsay, the Tennessee Historian, says that ABRAHAM ALEXANDER, the signer, was a cousin of JOHN MCNITT and EZEKIAH ALEXANDER, and Dr. Ramsay should know, because he was a grandson of JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER.

ABRAHAM ALEXANDER was born in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, and JAMES ALEXANDER (father of JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER) left a will which is on record in the courthouse in ELKTON, MARYLAND. He owned large tracts of land in Cecil County, on Elk River, from which the town derives its name. Thus circumstances, as well as family tradition, indicate that Dr. Ramsay is probably correct in his statement of the relationship.

This distinguished signer was Chairman of the Convention which met in Charlotte, N. C. on May 19th and adjourned May 20, 1775, after adopting the "Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence". He was not only one of the leading spirits of the convention and its Chairman, but thereafter, during the whole period the revolution, both as a member of the Justice Court and as its Chairman and Chairman of the Committee of Safety. Dr. HUNTER in his "Sketches" observes that under the administration of ABRAHAM ALEXANDER, as Chairman of the Committee of Safety, the laws passed by that body were strictly enforced and generally observed, and each citizen, when he left the county, was required to carry with him a certificate of his political standing, officially signed by the Chairman. He died April 28, 1786 aged 66 years, and is buried in the second oldest Sugar Creek burial ground. The name of his wife was DOBACAS (last name unknown) who survived him apparently just one month on the day, when she also passed away at the age of 67 years. In Dr. Alexander's history it is said they had five sons and one daughter, ABRAHAM, ISAAC, NATHANIEL, ELIAS, JOAH and ELIZABETH, who married WILLIAM ALEXANDER, a son of EZEKIAH ALEXANDER.

(6) HEEKIAH ALEXANDER

HEEKIAH ALEXANDER, according to his tombstone inscription in the second oldest of the three Sugar Creek Church graveyards died on July 16, 1801, at the age of 73 years. He was the son of JAMES ALEXANDER, whose will was written in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND in 1772, and probated at the same place in 1779, therefore it is safe to assume that he was a native of MARYLAND, and not of PENNSYLVANIA, as has been so often stated. He was a brother of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER. He signed the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence May 20, 1775. Of HEEKIAH ALEXANDER, Dr. Hunter in his interesting "Sketches" declares that he was more of a statesman than a soldier. He was appointed a member of the Committee of Safety, for the Salisbury District by the Provincial Congress which met at HILLSBORO in August, 1775, along with such men as General Griffith Rutherford, JOHN BEYARD, BENJAMIN PATTON and other outstanding patriots of the time and place. He served on the Council of Safety with his kinsman, WILLIAM SHARPE, and served in the Provincial Congress himself, from Mecklenburg County in 1776, with WAIGHTSTILL AVERY, ROBERT IRWIN, JOHN PHIPPS and ZACHARY WILSON, all of whom, like himself, had signed the famous resolutions of May 20, 1775. In 1776 he was appointed paymaster of Col. Polk's regiment of Continentals, and also served afterwards as treasurer of the famous "LIBERTY HALL ACADEMY" in Charlotte. He was born in 1728 and died in July 1801, and is buried in the SUGAR CREEK GRAVEYARD near Charlotte.

(7) JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER

JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER was born in 1733, in the Northeastern portion of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, where his father, JAMES ALEXANDER, settled on a tract of land called NEW MUNSTER, in the year 1714, and shortly thereafter married a sister of JOHN McKNITT, an early emigrant to the Southern part of the same County (at a point across the bay almost East of BALTIMORE). The writers say his son JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER migrated to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina in 1754, when he was about 21 years old, after he had served his apprenticeship to a tailor; that JOHN McKNITT was accompanied on this move by his brother HEEKIAH ALEXANDER and his sister, JEMIMAH and her husband MAJ. THOMAS SHARPE, also of CECIL COUNTY, Maryland. After his arrival in Mecklenburg he also became a surveyor of lands and acquired several large tracts in his own name. The old records reflect that the above members of the ALEXANDER FAMILY of Cecil County, Maryland, were not the only ones of the same breed and name who settled in Mecklenburg, although they were probably the first comers. It must be confessed, however, that segregating the various families and persons of this migration and identifying their connection with the family is a heavy task for the modern writer, aided though he may be, by the accumulated records of the centuries, and the observation of the numerous scribes who have undertaken heretofore to set down the story.

This SIGNER is said to have married his wife JANE, or JEAN RANE in 1759. Again we are told that JANE RANE was from PENNSYLVANIA. Maybe so; but if one will take the trouble to examine the old deed and court records of the Valley of Virginia, he will discover that the RANE FAMILY lived in that section before this marriage took place. So, instead of traveling all the way to Pennsylvania or back to his old home in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND to claim his bride, JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER may only have ridden the 100 to 150 miles or so across the old Indian path to the mountain regions of Virginia, for his wedding.

In addition to being one of the signers of the immortal Declaration of 1775, the subject of this sketch is referred to as the Secretary of the Convention. That he also served in the Provincial Congress of North Carolina is well established. History further records that despite his age this patriot rendered material and personal aid to General Nathaniel Greer, during the American Revolution and was actively employed in the work of sinking ferry boats on the Indian and Dan Rivers in behalf of the patriot army.

Of all of the ALEXANDERS, including the six who were signers, the family of this native of MARYLAND, is perhaps the most interesting. He only had two sons who survived him at his death to keep the name alive, so far as his immediate family line was concerned, but at least three of his five daughters became ancestresses of as many important families. One of his grandsons, HON. J. G. M. RAMSAY, of Tennessee, by his learning and talent, preserved the history of that commonwealth for all time; another set of grandchildren sprang from the daughter who married REV. SAMUEL C. CALDWELL, and a third set from REV. JAMES WALLIS, famous minister of PROVIDENCE CHURCH, who sent pioneer empire builders to ALABAMA and TEXAS where they played important roles in History.

He was an elder and one of the back-bone leaders in the HOPWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, and at his death was buried in the old churchyard, alongside GEN. WILLIAM IRE DAVIDSON, RICHARD BARRY and others. His wife JANE RANE ALEXANDER is buried in the same plot. He died July 10, 1817 at the age of 84 years, living to be old, blind and infirm, but with the respect and reverence of his neighbors and friends around him. He was not an orator; he made no claims to being a statesman, but of his patriotism it may be said, none excelled him. Well blessed with this world's goods, he left them to his children, but to his descendants a still richer heritage in the humble record of a fearless and unswerving fight for human liberty and the rights of the "common man".

(8) MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON

In a little family burial plot, not far from the site of HOPWELL CHURCH and some twelve or fourteen miles North of the City of Charlotte, close to the Catawba River in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, sleeps the remains of another one of the patriots who signed the Declaration of Independence of May 20, 1775 - MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON. This man is another product of CECIL COUNTY, in "MARYLAND, or MARYLAND". His father was ROBERT DAVIDSON, whom SONNET declares was born in ELKTON, Maryland, also the home town of at least two of the ALEXANDERS whose names are appended to the DECLARATION. Without attempting to go into the genealogy of the DAVIDSON family in this brief note, it has been reasonably established that the THREE PRINCIPAL Davidson ancestors who settled between the CATAWBA and YAMHIN rivers were brothers, all springing from a common source, and all, more than likely, originating in the State of Maryland.

The mother of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON and the wife of ROBERT DAVIDSON was an ISABELLA RAMSAY, and the claim has long been advanced that she was born in Pennsylvania, without any proof being ad-

duced in support of the claim. There are instances where she is spoken of on the records as MARY RAMSAY, so that it is possible that she had the double name of MARY ISABELLA. From all accounts she came to NORTH CAROLINA as a widow, with her two children, JOHN (The MAJOR) and MARY DAVIDSON; her husband ROBERT DAVIDSON having died before her migration. MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, with that rank was a field officer in the Regiment of COLONEL ADAM ALEXANDER (another one of the signers), and he was with General Sumter in August, 1780, at the battle of RANGING ROCK, and was a General in the Militia service. As a business man, Maj Davidson was a success and had many interests. In 1790 he was one of the wealthiest slave holders in Mecklenburg County and owned considerable land which he was able to cultivate successfully on that account. Hunter gives him credit with having established the YESUVIUS FURNACE in Lincoln County, with his two sons in law, ALEXANDER BREVARD and JOSEPH GRAHAM. He married VIOLET, the daughter of SAMUEL WILSON, Sr. and raised a large and interesting family of children, which will be reviewed in later genealogical notes herein; though he had only two sons, JACK and ROBERT DAVIDSON. He was located in his home only about one mile from what was called POOLEY'S FORD, on the Catawba River in Mecklenburg County.

#### (9) RICHARD BARRY

That RICHARD BARRY, the signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence was of Scotch-Irish descent, as has been often stated, there is little doubt, but that he was born in the Colony of PENNSYLVANIA in 1726 there is doubt. It is conceded that his wife was ANNE PRICE, and that she was "of Maryland", therefore, in the absence of some concrete evidence to the contrary, it is much safer to assume that her husband was also of MARYLAND, which appears to have furnished a large share of the leading patriots of Mecklenburg to the CATAWBA-YADKIN area. Ascribing verity to his tombstone record as it appears in the old HOPWELL CHURCHYARD, Richard Barry was born in the year 1726 as stated. The coming of RICHARD BARRY to the banks of the Catawba River dates back to the time when REV. JOHN THOMSON, the pioneer minister and missionary, delivered his soul-stirring sermons to the inhabitants of the surrounding country - "in the bounds of what was afterwards Centre Church" - under the spreading oaks near the Barry Home. In fact, through his brother, RICH BARRY, this signer was related to REV. JOHN THOMSON - RICH having married a LAWSON, sister of the LAWSON who married HANNAH, the youngest daughter of JOHN THOMSON. But that is for the genealogical account of the BARRY FAMILY, which will come later.

This RICHARD BARRY was 55 years of age when, with other members of the MECKLENBURG TROOPS he disputed the passage of CORNWALLIS' army at COWAN'S FORD, a close distance from his home; in February, 1781, and it was RICHARD BARRY, who on that lamentable occasion when the gallant WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON was slain, with other comrades, carried the patriot soldier's remains at the dead hours of night to the old HOPWELL CHURCHYARD and reverently laid them by the side of his deceased neighbors and other patriots who were then sleeping there.

#### (11) ROBERT HARRIS, JR.

ROBERT HARRIS JR., as a signer, is not credited therewith on the Monument erected in Charlotte County, which is supposed to contain an authenticated list of the men who thus fearlessly defied a great dynasty of Europe, regardless of the consequences; neither does his name appear on the two lists published by MARTIN and RAMSAY. Instead the name of RICHARD HARRIS, as one of the signers appears on both the latter, and on the monument. Dr. Alexander says that the name of RICHARD HARRIS was placed on the monument and on the authenticated list through the evidence of REV. HUMPHREY HUNTER, but in the remarkable "Sketches" written by his son, which includes names of the signers, the name of neither RICHARD or ROBERT HARRIS is mentioned. In ALEXANDER'S history the statement is made that ROBERT HARRIS SR. was a signer, and that he was born in 1742, and a brother of JAMES HARRIS, still another signer, and repeats the oft-quoted phrase, unaccompanied by a scintilla of proof, that he was probably born in Pennsylvania.

The truth of the matter is that all of the evidence available, which is scant, tends to show that ROBERT HARRIS was one of the signers; that he was the son of CHARLES HARRIS, ancestor of WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE HARRIS, of the now CABARRUS COUNTY, and that he was born in PRINCE EDWARD or AMELIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where his father CHARLES HARRIS was living in the year 1755 between Buffalo Creek and the line of Charlotte County - or, what afterwards became the line, and where he is listed among the tithables. His mother was JANE MOLLERHORN, and after her death his father married ELIZABETH (THOMSON) BAKER, a daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, and the widow of SAMUEL BAKER, whom he had known in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, where she married SAMUEL BAKER. This ROBERT HARRIS was twice married, first to MARY WILSON, and second to MRS. MARY BREVARD DAVIDSON. ROBERT HARRIS, the signer, was NOT a brother of JAMES HARRIS, the other signer, but his cousin. This compiler has been unable to find any account of the death of this signer, nor is there anywhere, evidence of the year of his birth, which is a matter of speculation. We only know that he belonged to the HARRIS FAMILY that lived and thrived and multiplied in that part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY that in 1791 became CABARRUS COUNTY; and nowhere on the records of either County, on the tax lists, census, dead or other books, have we run across the name of a RICHARD HARRIS, who might have lived in that section of the country and who might or could have been the signer, in whose place ROBERT is here in good faith substituted. His SECOND WIFE was the widow and relict of GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON.

#### (12) JOHN PRICE

The account of this signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration cannot be better presented than in the exact language of CIRCUS L. HUNTER, that son of the famous HUMPHREY HUNTER, early minister of SWEDE CHURCH and other ancient Churches, as same appears on pages 53 and 54 of his "SKETCHES OF WESTERN NORTH CAROLINA." He says:

JOHN PRICE was born in CABARRUS COUNTY (when a part of Bladen) in 1745. He was the son of MARTIN PRICE, a native of SWITZERLAND, and of MARGARET BLACKWELDER. He raised a numerous family, who inherited the patriotic spirit of their ancestors. The original spelling of the name was PRICE. He resided on "Dutch Buffalo Creek" at the Red Hill, known to this day as "PRICE'S HILL". He was the father of GEN. PAUL PRICE, grandfather of GEN. JOHN L. PRICE, of MISSISSIPPI, and great grandfather of GENERAL CHARLES H. PRICE, a distinguished officer in the battle of "SHILOH".

LOE", in the late war between the States. At the provincial Congress, held at JOHNSTON Courthouse in December, 1775, he was appointed Lieutenant Colonel of the first battalion of "Minute Men", in the Salisbury District; General Griffith Rutherford, Colonel, and JOHN PAISLEY, Major. He was a member of the Provincial Congress which met at Hillsboro on the 21st of August, 1775, associated with THOMAS POLK, WAIGETSTILL AVERY, JAMES HOUSTON, SAMUEL MARTIN and JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER; and also of the Congress which met at SALIAPAX on the 4th of April, 1776, with ROBERT IRWIN and JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER. By this latter body he was appointed Lieutenant Colonel of the regiment commanded by COL. ADAM ALEXANDER. He was also a member of the Provincial Congress which met at Salifax in November, 1776, which formed our first Constitution, associated with HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER, WAIGETSTILL AVERY, ROBERT IRWIN & ZACHEUS WILSON, as colleagues; (All of whom had signed the Mecklenburg Declaration at Charlotte in the year 1775). His wife was CATHERINE BARRINGER, which latter name was originally spelled as BERINGER. JOHN PRIFER filled an early grave, and lies buried at "RED HILL" on the Salisbury Road, where a decaying headstone, scarcely legible (in 1877) marks the last resting place of this true patriot.

#### ( 13 ) NEILL MORRISON

In one rather reliable book we are told that the MORRISON FAMILY came from SCOTLAND to PENNSYLVANIA in 1750, and removed to North Carolina (CABARRUS COUNTY now, but MECKLENBURG then) in 1757; in another, an erudite Historian informs us that NEILL MORRISON was born in PHILADELPHIA in 1728, and engaged in business there before coming to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, with his father, JAMES MORRISON. The latter writer says his father JAMES lived to be an old man, 81 years, and is buried in PROVIDENCE BURIAL GROUND. At Providence we find the grave of a JAMES MORRISON and on the tombstone he is called the "Signer". The NEILL MORRISON tombstone may be there but we did not find it, or, if we did, we misread it "JAMES" - possibly because of its decadent condition. The name of NEILL MORRISON as a signer appears on the Monument in the courthouse yard at CHARLOTTE and it appears that way also on all the other lists, except that CYRUS HUNTER in his "Sketches" of the signers, does not mention him at all. Why?

Every inference points to the fact that NEILL MORRISON belonged to the same family as that of REV. ROBERT HALL MORRISON, D. D., founder and first President of DAVIDSON COLLEGE, and which originally settled in what is now CABARRUS COUNTY on the North side of ROCKY RIVER. The grandfather of REV. ROBERT HALL MORRISON (father in law of STONEMAN JACKSON) was ROBERT MORRISON, who had a brother JAMES MORRISON, also a brother JOHN, and it so happens that DR. ALEXANDER says that the father of NEILL MORRISON - JAMES - had three sons; though from this attempt to straighten out the family, he must have had four. But there is such a divergence of statements about the origin of the MORRISONS, one does not know just WHERE they came from. The SCOTTISH origin is probably correct, but the dates must be wrong, and as usual, no proof is shown that the family ever lived in PENNSYLVANIA. Therefore we doubt seriously, if there was a residence in that Colony at any time. We accept the statement of DR. ALEXANDER that NEILL MORRISON and his father JAMES lived within the bounds of PROVIDENCE, and perhaps on FOUR MILE CREEK, as suggested, but undoubtedly members of the family also resided within the bounds of ROCKY RIVER and in what is now CABARRUS COUNTY.

NEILL MORRISON himself died on September 17, 1784, at the age of 56 years, and his wife, ANNABELL MORRISON lived until September 9, 1818, when she died in her 89th year, according to the inscription in PROVIDENCE CHURCHYARD. Evidently she was born in 1829. NEILL MORRISON and his wife ANNABELL were the parents of one daughter, who became the wife of MAJ. THOMAS ALEXANDER, and of three sons, DR. WILLIAM MORRISON, who served in the Revolution, and afterwards became a prominent physician, and of ALEXANDER and JAMES MORRISON. All three brothers died in 1806, twelve years before the death of their mother, who survived them. It is not improbable that NEILL MORRISON's wife was an ALEXANDER.

#### ( 14 ) COL. JAMES HARRIS

In 1780 he was in fact a MAJOR of Col. Irwin's regiment and participated in the battle at RAMBOUR'S MILL in Lincoln County, though we find him called Captain at some places on the record and also COLONEL. His brother THOMAS HARRIS was the first Sheriff of Mecklenburg, long before the revolution, the exact dates having been lost or destroyed. JAMES HARRIS was the son of SAMUEL HARRIS and his wife MARTHA LAIRD and was the second of eleven children. His father moved to GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, and several of his children settled in that State also, some in HAWKCOCK, an adjoining County. As has been stated before JAMES HARRIS the signer was NOT a brother of ROBERT HARRIS, also a signer, but they were cousins, Robert Harris being the son of SAMUEL HARRIS' brother CHARLES HARRIS. In the year 1785 JAMES HARRIS was chosen to represent Mecklenburg County in the State Senate. According to the family chart he was born in 1739, and his death occurred September 27th in the year 1797 at which time he was 59 years old. He had a younger brother, SAMUEL HARRIS, who was a soldier of the revolution. The wife of JAMES HARRIS, the signer, was MARTHA HARRIS, a daughter of his uncle ROBERT HARRIS and his wife FANNY CONNINGHAM. He and his brother Samuel Harris married sisters. We will be said about the HARRIS FAMILY in later genealogical notes. I am quite sure that the parents of this man lived at one time in VIRGINIA, though whether his sons were born there is problematical.

#### ( 15 ) COL. ADAM ALEXANDER

COL. ADAM ALEXANDER, of Clear Creek and Rocky River, is said by ALEXANDER, the Historian, to have been a cousin of JOHN MCNITT and HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER, and he was perhaps a native of CECIL COUNTY, Maryland, where he was born in 1728, which fact is deduced from his tombstone record in the old ROCK SPRINGS BURIAL GROUNDS in the Clear Creek section of Mecklenburg County, which states that he died Nov. 13, 1798, at the age of 70 years and 7 months, and that MARY, his wife died Nov. 26, 1813 at the age of 78 years. She was MARY SHELLEY, a cousin of the famous General Shelby of King's Mountain fame.

As early as JUNE, 1770, he was living in the Eastern part of Mecklenburg County, and was a member of Clear Creek congregation. He was for many years a prominent magistrate and member of the County Court, and in May, 1775 was one of the signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence.



In September, 1775, ADAM ALEXANDER was appointed Lieutenant Colonel under Colonel Felt and served in what was called the Snow campaign against the Tories in South Carolina. In the following April he was chosen to command one of the Mecklenburg Continental regiments, succeeding Col. Thomas Felt. He led his forces against the Cherokee Indians at the head of the Catwaba in 1776, under General Griffith Rutherford. Colonel ADAM ALEXANDER was living on Rocky River near the mouth of Clear Creek, or in that general locality away back in 1755-6, when Rev. Hugh Menden passed through the country on his way South, and is mentioned as Colonel Alexander in the minister's very interesting Journal. These notes show that Rev. Menden was a guest in the Alexander home on at least two different occasions in that early day.

This signer had an interesting family, including four sons and at least one daughter, who became the wife of the wealthiest slave holder in MECKLENBURG COUNTY after its establishment in the year 1768. One of his sons graduated at Princeton in 1787, and afterwards served in Congress from North Carolina. He was a distinguished lawyer, but left no descendants. Another son held various offices of trust in the County, and still another resided in the old homestead until well into the nineteenth century, with an interesting family of his own. Col. John Springs, his son in law, left a large family, whose descendants are widely scattered over the Southern States, and some of whom distinguished themselves in the service of their country.

#### (16) JOHN FORD

JOHN FORD was a member of CLEAR CREEK CONGREGATION as early as January 27, 1770, and he may have been in Mecklenburg County several years prior thereto. He came of a Presbyterian family from SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland, where he had known the POLK family prior to the time they had left the same parts. The statement has been made heretofore that not only the POLK family, but the SPRAITS, KNOX and many other Mecklenburg early comers were from that part of Virginia and Maryland. JOHN FORD was not only one of the signers of the famous Mecklenburg Declaration in 1776, but he also served as a magistrate and member of the County Court afterwards, if not before. Like other patriots of that section he served his country in the war and was a private in Charles Felt's Dragoons in 1781 on what is called the Wolf Swamp Expedition, whatever that may have been.

The old Mecklenburg records frequently give up the name of Fords, who were contemporaneous with the signer, but the relationship between all of them is undisclosed, so far as this writer has been able to determine. His will was written on April 26, 1798, and William Shakespeare Harris declared that he was perhaps deceased by the year 1800. There are still persons bearing the name of Ford in this section, and one JOHN FORD is found on the records of that part of South Carolina once believed to have been a part of Mecklenburg, which leads this writer to believe that he may have had a son or sons, not mentioned, who went to that section before his death. The statement is made that none of his lineal descendants remain in Mecklenburg County at this time, though there are collateral relatives still living there.

JOHN FORD, notwithstanding the statements above, which are gleaned from other brief accounts we have found of him, is listed on the census of 1790, and we are quite sure from the phraseology used the reference is to this signer. He is called JOHN FORD, ESQ., an indication that he was a man of some importance in his community, who had perhaps rendered some signal service to the country, which is thus recognized. The entry shows that he had only one daughter, and no sons, but by that time his sons may have been married and settled down for themselves, as immediately next to him there is a ZEBULON FORD listed, who could easily have been a son with an already large and growing family around him, consisting of FIVE SONS, all under the age of 16 years, and countless grandsons of the old signer, their grandfather.

#### (17) JOHN QUARRY

Here we have another PRESBYTERIAN MEMBER who was a signer of the famous MECKLENBURG DECLARATION, who lived within the bounds of ROCKY RIVER and CLEAR CREEK (Now known as PHILADELPHIA) and whose name appears on the old Church records as early as 1770. Very little information is now available about his family. We only know, from the Census records of 1790, that he was a neighbor of ISAAC RAY, of ANDREW, DAVID and HUGH MOORE, who lived on Four Mile and Goose Creek, and that there was a WILLIAM QUARRY SR. and a William Jr. and a JOHN and an ALEXANDER QUARRY also listed, so that it is not improbable that the family to which he belonged was more or less numerous, in spite of the fact that it is not often mentioned on the records. This is often true about many families of that day and time. Dr. Alexander says that he had been told that JOHN QUARRY was a man of vigorous intellect, was well to do and a good scholar; that he accumulated considerable property and died at an early period, without giving the date of his death.

Having signed the famous Declaration he was unquestionably a patriot and doubtless done his part in the American Revolution, which he certainly survived. He lived in that part of Mecklenburg which is now in Union County, where he is buried. His immediate descendants, if any, have not been certainly identified at this writing.

JOHN QUARRY was a Scotchman, as were the others bearing the name, and so far as known, probably came direct from a port of entry to Mecklenburg County.

#### (18) WAIGHTSTILL AVERY

This distinguished signer of the DECLARATION was a native of GROTON, CONNECTICUT, where he was born in 1747 according to his chroniclers. He graduated at Princeton in 1766. He first went to the Eastern Shore of Maryland or Virginia (from whence came the Polks and others) where he entered upon the study of the law and after a residence there of some three years came to North Carolina and obtained his license to practice the following year. He married a Mrs. Frank, the daughter of a WILLIAM FRANK, a wealthy merchant of SNOW HILL, Somerset County, Maryland, in 1778. Meantime he had been a resident of the Charlotte community for several years, making his home before his marriage with the family of EUSEBIA ALEXANDER, also one of the signers. After participating in the signing

of the Declaration, in the year 1777 he was appointed one of the trustees of Liberty Hall Academy and was also chosen as one of the two members to represent Mecklenburg in the House of Commons, & served on the Committee to revise the public laws of the State. In 1778 he was appointed and commissioned Attorney General for North Carolina. It was shortly after this that he married and for a time took up his residence in JONES COUNTY, from whence in the next year or two he moved to Burke County on the upper reaches of the Catawba, where he called his home Swan Pond, which was afterwards the home of his son ISAAC T. AVERY. He represented Burke County in the Legislature several terms. In his lifetime in North Carolina he practiced law throughout the entire state and was well and favorably known throughout its domains. His wife, though living at the time of their marriage in Jones County, not far from New Bern, was from SNOW HILL, Maryland. His son, Col. ISAAC T. AVERY had several distinguished sons, including Col. Waightstill W. Avery, Col. Moulton Avery and Judge Alphonse C. Avery who served well and long on the bench of his native State. He was related to the Lenoir family, of revolutionary fame. Col. Waightstill Avery lived until the year, 1821 when he died in the enjoyment of an ample estate, the patriarch of the North Carolina Bar, and especially of Western North Carolina. His descendants still reside in Hillsboro and its environs, respected and renowned.

#### ( 19 ) HENRY DOWNS

Mr. Hunter in his excellent work "Sketches of Western North Carolina", who gives a brief biography of each of the signers, fails to mention the name of HENRY DOWNS, though his name appears as such on the monument erected in their memory, and all of the other various lists that have been published, so there can be no question but what he was one of the patriots who attached their names to that famous document on May 20, 1775. Dr. Alexander, however, who mentions him, declares that he was "PROBABLY born in Pennsylvania", which is PROBABLY a mistake. He was born in 1728, in VIRGINIA, where on the Augusta records in 1758, when he was thirty years of age, he sold a tract of land to JOSEPH HADNAH, consisting of 300 acres, in Augusta County. He is mentioned in the Journal of THOMAS LEWIS, the early surveyor of Augusta County, who in 1746 undertook to establish a part of the line of the Lord Fairfax grant ( p. 467 Waddell ), or else the reference is to his father, an older HENRY DOWNS? In the note dated September 10, 1746 he is called Captain Downs, and it is appended thereto that Captain Downs was probably the HENRY DOWNS who was presented by the grand jury of Orange County in 1740 "for Sabbath-breaking by traveling with loaded horses to the Shenandoah" ( page 385 ).

At any rate HENRY DOWNS the signer, was perhaps one of the "flock" who followed Rev. ALEXANDER STRAIGHTHEAD, from Jackson's River and the Cow Pasture settlement to the Rocky River in Mecklenburg County, an in all likelihood a native of ORANGE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where the name of HENRY DOWNS either father or son often appears on the records. He may have been of Scotch-Irish descent, but he was not from Pennsylvania. His name and that of his two sons THOMAS and SAMUEL DOWNS appears on the United States Census of Mecklenburg in the year 1790, from the 19th and last District, as shown on the map herein. He settled in that part of Mecklenburg which was later cut off and made a part of Union County, but not in his life-time. He lived to be 70 years of age and died on October 8th, 1798, and is buried in the old PROVIDENCE CHURCHYARD.

#### ( 20 ) HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH

The name of JAMES has always followed the first name of this signer, obviously to distinguish him from another HEZEKIAH BALCH, who played an important roll in the early history of that part of North Carolina which became a part of Tennessee. Both were ministers and contemporaries, but the relationship between them - there must have been a relationship - has never been disclosed by any of the writers or documents we have seen. His name appears on the "Signer" monument as plain HEZEKIAH BALCH, but Dr. Foote in his account of him, always refers to him as HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH. This signer was born in HANFORD COUNTY, MARYLAND, on what was called DEER CREEK, in the year 1746 & is said to have been a great grandson of COL. JAMES BALCH, a native of ENGLAND. Here is at least one signer who was not of the Scotch-Irish clan, as has been claimed for so many of them - often without proof or evidence, save conjecture. The father of HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH is said to have moved from Maryland to Mecklenburg when the signer was yet a youth in years.

HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH went from Mecklenburg County to PRINCETON COLLEGE, where he graduated in 1766 in the same class with another signer, HON. WAIGHTSTILL AVERY. In 1767 he was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Donegal and in 1769 was sent as a missionary to ROCKY RIVER and POPLAR TENT Churches in Mecklenburg. He is believed to have married a MISS MCCONNELL, of the family of that name that lived almost directly on the line between Mecklenburg and Iredell County ( after the latter was established ) and they settled six miles West of the present town of Concord, not far from the home of his wife's parents, on the Beattie's Ford road. He did a splendid piece of pioneer work for these two churches, and demonstrated his patriotism by being one of the signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration just about a year prior to his death, he having died at the early age of 30 years, in the summer of 1776. After his death his widow married one of the younger members of that well known McWHORTER family, who died shortly thereafter, whereupon the widow moved with her children beyond the mountains to the West and settled in Tennessee, where all trace of them disappears. By her marriage to HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH, Mrs. McWHORTER had two or more children. This signer is known to have had three brothers: Rev. Steren B. Balch, of Georgetown, Rev. JAMES BALCH, of Kentucky, and WILLIAM BALCH who settled in the State of Georgia.

He is buried in the graveyard of POPLAR TENT CHURCH and it was not until the year 1847 that funds were raised to erect a marker or monument over his grave to perpetuate his memory. He was the first pastor of POPLAR TENT CONGREGATION.

#### ( 21 ) EZRA ALEXANDER

EZRA ALEXANDER is said by DR. CYRUS L. HUNTER, in his "Sketches" to have been a son of ABRAHAM ALEXANDER, the President of the Mecklenburg Convention of 1775, although DR. J. B. ALEXANDER in his History of Mecklenburg does not list him among the Chaimen's children. If he WAS a son of

ANANIAS then here is one instance where both father and son were signers of the Declaration, and it is perhaps the only instance. He and William Alexander each commanded a company in Colonel William Davidson's command during the revolution, during the Tory uprising and the fight at BARNUM'S MILL in Lincoln County. He also served in Captain John Brownfield's company according to Dr. Alexander's account. In the census of 1790 he is listed as HERRA ALEXANDER SR. in the first, or Steele's Creek District which extended North as far as Long Creek to the West of Charlotte, with a family consisting of four sons and two daughters, and his wife. HERRA ALEXANDER died in the summer of 1800 at an advanced age, in Mecklenburg County. He was listed as a road overseer in 1778. (Page 352).

#### ( 22 ) CHARLES ALEXANDER

The identity of CHARLES ALEXANDER, the signer, is not clear. He lived, Dr. Alexander says, on the line from Charlotte to the Waxhaws, and in that part of Mecklenburg County which is now part of Union County. He belonged to the same ALEXANDER FAMILY as the others, and originated, through his ancestors, in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND. We find him listed on the United States census of 1790 in District No. 19, somewhere on the upper waters of Twelve Mile Creek, with a family consisting of three sons and as many daughters, if he is the "Capt. Charles Alexander", of that list, of which we are not sure. That he was one of the patriots who signed the Declaration on May 20, 1776, has not been questioned, even by HUNTER, who omits some known signers from his list.

There is a story connected with him, gleaned from Dr. Alexander's accounts, that he became an infidel and renounced all connection with the Churches. A society of infidels was established at one time in Mecklenburg County, and it is said that he became one of its members. Another statement is made that he may have followed Jacobus Wilson and others to Tennessee. But Alexander says he died in 1801 - apparently in Mecklenburg County - and that he had a grandson who was an officer and soldier in the War with Mexico. Dr. C. L. HUNTER makes the statement that both he and JOHN FORD were members of CAPT. CHARLES POIR'S company of "Eight Horse" in 1776 in the Wilmington campaign and that he rendered other military services during the revolution. It is possible that we can throw more light on CHARLES ALEXANDER the signer, when we get to the Alexander family in the genealogical section of these notes.

#### ( 23 ) BENJAMIN PATTON

This BENJAMIN PATTON, who signed the Mecklenburg Declaration in 1776, was the previous year a delegate to the Provincial Congress which met at New Bern on August 25, 1774, and which JOSIAH MARTIN, the then Governor, proclaimed against in behalf of the high and mighty KING of England. He is said to have walked the entire distance from his home in what is now Cabarrus County, rather than fail to be there and cast his vote. He was a man of iron firmness and indomitable courage and hesitated not one minute to attach his name to that Mecklenburg document which threw the defy into the teeth of a foreign potentate in behalf of a people hungry for freedom and anxious to shake off their political shackles. He has been classed as "an early and devoted friend of liberty".

BENJAMIN PATTON came from Virginia, and was followed to the Carolinas by many other members of the same family. Due to the fact that he settled on the North side of Rocky River not far from the first charges of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, it is not improbable that he too, came from the COW PASTURE section of Virginia, where his kinsman COL. JAMES PATTON had located as military commandant of the Virginia troops in the early Indian days.

At the Provincial Congress which met at Hillsboro, August 21, 1775, shortly after the Mecklenburg demonstration, BENJAMIN PATTON, though somewhat advanced in years was appointed MAJOR of the Second Continental Regiment under Col. Robert Howe and Lieutenant Colonel Alexander Martin. He was a member of the Committee of Safety for Mecklenburg County, associated with two of his close ROCKY RIVER friends and neighbors, JOHN PAUL BARRINGER and MARTIN PRINER, and these three and their other associates are said to have been a "terror unto evil doers" of that day and time.

BENJAMIN PATTON died, it is said, at his home near CONCORD, in CABARRUS COUNTY at a ripe age, and his remains were interred on the banks of BUFFALO CREEK. The date of his death does not seem to be of record, nor is there a statement showing when he was born, as no monument marks his last resting place. MATTHEW PATTON, who married a MISS MOORE, daughter of PROF. CHARLES MOORE, who lived in the Waxhaw settlement in the old part of Mecklenburg County at one time, is believed to have been a son of BENJAMIN PATTON. His son's wife was a second cousin of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM.

#### ( 24 ) MATTHEW McCLURE

MATTHEW McCLURE came to Mecklenburg County, or what is now Mecklenburg, about 1761, and he was therefore among the early arrivals. The chroniclers say he was born in IRELAND about 1725; that he and his wife married there, and came direct to Mecklenburg section when they arrived in America. They settled about five miles South of Davidson College, somewhere North of HOPWELL CHURCH where members of the family are buried. On the old tombstones at Hopewell the name is spelled in two ways: McCLURE and McCLURE. He was one of the signers of the Declaration. His daughter JANE McCLURE was the wife of GEORGE HOUSTON, who belonged to the squad of brave Mecklenburg soldiers, who chased a whole Tory army out of the community at McIntyre's branch, with the aid of a few bees or hornets, and thus earned the title of "The Hornets' Nest" for Mecklenburg County, coined by the followers of the man who gave up his sword to George Washington at Yorktown not long afterwards. A son of GEORGE HOUSTON and his wife JANE McCLURE served throughout the revolution.

After the death of GEORGE HOUSTON his widow married another Irishman by the name of "BILLIE" KEENS. She died in 1820, but left three KEENS children, THOMAS, MARY and HARPER KEENS, all descendants of MATTHEW McCLURE, the signer.

JOHN and ARTHUR McCLURE, sons of MATTHEW McCLURE, and their wives are buried at HOPWELL Churchyard. JOHN McCLURE died April 11, 1817 at the age of 78 years and ten months, and ARTHUR McCLURE died March 18, 1817 at the age of 68 years.

BYRON McCLURE, a grandson of the signer, died November 10, 1840, in the 59th year of his age and is also buried there. Which son was his father does not appear.

( 35 ) JOHN FLENNIKIN

JOHN FLENNIKIN, the signer, is not mentioned among the sketches written by CYRUS L. HUNTER, which were published in 1877, although his name appears on the monument and in all of the other lists published, so far as we have seen. JOHN FLENNIKIN is said to have been the seventh of nine children, born to either JAMES or JOHN FLENNIKIN, two brothers who settled in Mecklenburg County in an early day. He is said to have been born on March 7, 1744. His parents were Scotch-Irish emigrants who landed in Pennsylvania and came South. This signer may have been born in PENNSYLVANIA, though no proof is offered to that effect. It appears that they settled in the lower part of Mecklenburg and that JOHN FLENNIKIN lived on MCALPIN'S CREEK, though his brother DAVID FLENNIKIN lived down in the Waxhaw section in what is now Union County, where he is listed on the U. S. Census in 1790. A CHARLES FLENNIKIN lived in 1790 in the HOPWELL section of the County. The brother DAVID FLENNIKIN died April 26th, 1826, and drew a pension for wounds received when serving under General IRWIN and SUMPTER during the revolution.

The wife of JOHN FLENNIKIN was named MARY, and she died and is buried at PROVIDENCE BURIAL GROUND. Her death occurred February 14, 1823, when she was only 47 years of age, so that she was born in 1775, the same year that the Mecklenburg Declaration was signed by her husband, the explanation of which seems to be that she must have been a second wife and much younger than her husband. On her tombstone (See PROVIDENCE CHURCH RECORDS) the name of her husband is written JOHN O. FLENNIKIN, described thereon as one of the Mecklenburg signers.

Neighbors of the FLENNIKINS on MCALPIN CREEK was the ROGER CUNNINGHAM family, into which the FLENNIKINS must have married, because JOHN FLENNIKIN and SAMUEL FLENNIKIN, who were sons of the signer, moved to KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE and are buried in what was called the old CUNNINGHAM graveyard just outside of the town; one of the oldest in that section. The signer is buried at Providence Church beside his young wife, though there seems to be no marker on his grave; or at least we failed to find one.

( 26 ) DAVID REESE

DAVID REESE, the signer, was a native of WALES, and the son of a DAVID REESE, Presbyterian Preacher, who is said to have taken part in the terrible siege of Londonderry; the son DAVID was perhaps born in Wales, to which his father had returned, in about the year 1711 or 1712, since he had a brother, WILLIAM REESE, who lived in what is now the Southwest corner of IREDELL COUNTY, and who died in 1808 at the age of ninety-nine years.

The wife of DAVID REESE was SUSAN POLK, a sister of GEN. THOMAS and BECKIE POLK, whom he probably married in SOMERSET COUNTY, on the Western shore of MARYLAND, and they probably came to what is now Mecklenburg County, about the same time that the POLK FAMILY arrived. The date of his marriage to SUSAN POLK can be placed at approximately 1780, maybe earlier, since their son REV. THOMAS REESE, who married JANE HARRIS, was born in 1782.

DAVID REESE was an educated man and settled in the POPLAR TENT region in what is now CASABUS COUNTY, where in 1781 he was elected an elder in that congregation, according to ALEXANDER, who, however, appears to lose sight of the fact that at that period this church had not yet been organized, so far as the records show. Anyway, we will assume, that DAVID REESE was one of the earliest elders in POPLAR TENT. In 1767, DAVID REESE and his wife SUSAN POLK had a grown son, to whom they executed a deed to lands. This may have been their son REV. THOMAS REESE, who married JANE HARRIS, daughter of CHARLES HARRIS, by his first wife, JANE WOLLEBENT. The statement on page 56 of HUNTER'S SKETCHES that DAVID REESE was a brother of Rev. Thomas Reese, is an error, although the signer and his wife may have had also a son DAVID who was a brother of THOMAS.

REV. THOMAS HARRIS, a distinguished minister in the Presbyterian Church, removed to FENDLETON DISTRICT, S. C. where in 1792 he became pastor of HOPWELL and CARMEL CHURCHES, near the home of JOHN C. CALHOUN'S family. Four years later, in 1796, he died at the age of 54 years and was the first person to be buried at what is known as the "OLD STONE CHURCH". Afterwards the remains of GEN. PICKENS, GEN. ANDERSON and numerous other revolutionary patriots were buried beside him. The site of Hopewell Church there, of which he was pastor, is now marked by a marble shaft. The old Stone Church was built out of native stone by an old stone mason from Virginia, named JOHN BUSK, who is also buried there, the father of GEN. THOMAS J. BUSK, commander of forces at the battle of SAN JACINTO in the Texas revolution in 1836, and right hand aide to GEN. SAM HOUSTON.

( 27 ) WILLIAM KENNON

He is supposed to have lived in ROWAN COUNTY, where he was a prominent lawyer and wealthy citizen who was chosen as a member of the Committee of Safety of that County in 1774. In 1775 he was a member of the Provincial Congress, and he held other positions of trust and confidence at the instance of his neighbors. He was born in VIRGINIA, where his forebears obtained liberal and extensive grants of lands in a very early day, the family being widely connected, with the LEWIS and other well known families. His signature on the Declaration is attributed by HUMPHREY to the fact that the committee on credentials were rather careless. This writer does not so think, but believes that Kennon resided somewhere near the line of ROWAN in MECKLENBURG, that his county of residence at that time was undetermined, and that he was accepted as a MECKLENBURG man as a member. To GEORGIA.

( 10 ) WILLIAM GRAHAM

(Omitted from its proper place)

WILLIAM GRAHAM appears to have been an unpretentious, but substantial farmer, who resided somewhere near the Beattie's Ford road, not far from HOPWELL CHURCH in the northern part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY. The Historians profess to know little about him. He was from VIRGINIA, though he may have been of Irish parents. He probably came to Mecklenburg with the migrating congregation of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHHEAD in about 1735. His wife's first name was MARGARET, and both are buried at Hopewell Church. He was born in 1740 and died July 17, 1818 aged 78 years. His wife MARGARET died in 1821 aged 71 years. He belonged to the interesting GRAHAM family. More about them later.



# THE BEATTIE'S FORD SETTLEMENT

In CHARLOTTE, North Carolina, even today, if one wants to get directions to visit the old Hopewell Presbyterian Church, the scene of the McIntyre fight during the revolution, Gillead's, Long Creek and other places too numerous to mention, he is told to "Go out the Beattie's Ford Road". When we were searching for the old "Baker's Graveyard", Mr. Hubbard and Dr. Alexander told us to "go out the Beattie's Ford Road", etc. One who is unacquainted with the history of Mecklenburg County, will naturally wonder, in this day and time, just where was and what was this "Beattie's Ford"?

Well, of course, it is just a place on the CATAWBA RIVER, where during the earliest days when all Mecklenburg County was part of ANSON or CRAVEN COUNTY, and there was no MECKLENBURG, NO BOWAN, NO TRYON and no LINCOLN COUNTY. JOHN BEATTIE, who came from VIRGINIA, most likely, was the first man to cross it on horseback, and when he did so he thought, rightly, that he was taking his own life in his hands, as he must have crossed over knowing that there were wild Indians on every hand throughout the wilderness he was entering. The date was about 1745-47. Historians have tried to certainly date it, without success. He settled near the "ford that bears his name", they say, and the place and name continued, though John Beattie and his descendants multiplied and scattered, but not before TRYON was erected in 1768, and abolished ten years later to give way to LINCOLN, next to the river and Rutherford joining it on the West and reaching to the line of the "Cherokee Country". BEATTIE, however, seems to have settled on the SOUTH or WEST side of the CATAWBA, at his "ford", and although until 1768 - after 1762 - it was MECKLENBURG, when the shifting of county names was concluded the BEATTIES found themselves living in and residents of LINCOLN COUNTY. Their names, however, have frequently been found on the records of MECKLENBURG for the reasons just stated, and for the further reason that some of them have lived in MECKLENBURG as it is today. But the name of "BEATTIE'S FORD" survived it all.

At this point it is well to explain that there were a string of fords up and down the CATAWBA river in those days and a little later several ferries, all bearing names of persons who established them or owned the land along the river banks where they were located. Beginning almost opposite the old HOPWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH "on the Beattie's Ford Road" and not far from the location of the home of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, and his mother MRS. HENRY, there was what is still known as TOLIN'S FORD, at least in the writings one finds today. An old Indian Trader, with the usual Indian wife, who lived at this point, and it is said on the present Mecklenburg side of the river, was the "daddy" of this Ford. Then traveling North, a mile or so, one comes to the old ford called "Gowan's ford", and it was at this point Gen. William Lee Davidson was mortally wounded and died during the revolution. Then there is a skip of some four or five miles until you reach John "Beattie's Ford", which seems to be the last ford crossing from Lincoln into the present Mecklenburg. LINCOLN COUNTY, however, when first established in 1779 extended on Northward and embraced all of that territory now included in CATAWBA COUNTY, and SHERRILL'S FORD, located several miles North from Beattie's Ford was established nearly as early. One ADAM SHERRILL, by making the first crossing and settling nearby gave it the name.

There seems to be a total lack of information in regard to the COWAN for whom COWAN FORD was named, but the writer finds from his investigation that there was a connection between a family of this name and the ARMSTRONGS, of "Armstrong's Ford" on the South Fork of the Catawba, not so far distant. There is an occasional mention of the COWAN FAMILY on the records of Rowan County, and these were probably of the same stock.

But if we read the old records intelligently, there was not only a "Beattie's Ford" - meaning a place to cross the river with teams or on horseback - but a small town of the name, but it was across the river in what is now LINCOLN COUNTY, but built around the location of the "ford" mentioned. More properly speaking it may have been just a good sized "settlement", at most a kind of village or "town" as that term would have been used in the era of its existence. But it was the home of some personages of importance in the History of North Carolina.

Among these important personages were two brothers, ROBERT HUTCHINS BURTON, and ALFRED M. BURTON, sons of COL. ROBERT BURTON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina (who married Agatha Williams, daughter of JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, noted Jurist of North Carolina) and who married sisters.

ROBERT H. BURTON was married May 11, 1813 to Mary Fullinwider, daughter of JOHN FULLINWIDER, in Lincoln County.

ALFRED M. BURTON was married to ELIZABETH FULLINWIDER, daughter of JOHN FULLINWIDER, June 1, 1811.

ALFRED H. BURTON (From Sherrill's History of Lincoln County) was a Lawyer and had a good practice, which, together with his large landed interests, took all of his time. He married Elizabeth, daughter of JOHN FULLINWIDER, and lived at Beattie's Ford. He ranked high among the men of mark in his profession, including JAMES GRAMAM, ROBERT WILLIAMSON, MICHAEL HOKK and others. He reared a large family among whom were Mrs. Sarah V. Young, Mrs. Eli Hoyle, Mrs. Connor and Miss Fannie Burton. The late ALFRED BURTON YOUNG, of Concord (Cabarrus County) was his grandson, and Burton H. Smith, of Charlotte a great grandson. He died in 1869 and was buried in the family plot in the UNITY CHURCH CEMETERY.

JUDGE ROBERT HENDERSON BURTON ( from Sherrill ) son of COL. ROBERT BURTON of GRANVILLE County, North Carolina, was born in 1781 in Granville County, and died at BEATTIE'S FORD, April 26, 1842. He was educated at the University of North Carolina and came to LINCOLN COUNTY, where he was admitted to the bar and began the practice of law. In 1818 he was elected JUDGE OF THE SUPERIOR COURT and after one year on the bench resigned and resumed his lucrative practice. While on the bench his courts were held at Salisbury, Buncombe and Rutherford and elsewhere in the wide district, including HILLSBORO. In 1830 he declined the office of State Treasurer, which was offered him by the Legislature. He was married to MARY (POLLY) FULLINWIDER in 1813 and settled on a plantation at BEATTIE'S FORD. He and his wife raised a family of 11 children, only four of whom married:

1. FRANCES BURTON married COL. MICHAEL ROME
2. ELIZABETH BURTON married J. M. H. ADAMS, a Presbyterian Minister.
3. AUGUSTUS W. BURTON married JULIA L. OIMSTEAD
4. HENRY W. BURTON married MRS. SARAH (BOYLE) KERHAN.

Of the other children of JUDGE ROBERT H. BURTON we have found no record.

AUGUSTUS W. BURTON, son of JUDGE ROBERT H. BURTON, married April 25, 1849, to JULIA L. OIMSTEAD, sister of REV. A. F. OIMSTEAD, an Episcopal Rector of Lincolnton. He and his wife settled in the town of SHELBY, North Carolina, (CLEVELAND COUNTY), where he practiced law until 1861 when he volunteered in the Civil War and went to the front as Captain of the Cleveland Guards. He was afterwards promoted to Major. After two years active service he was transferred to the Commissary Department and stationed in CHARLOTTE until the close of the conflict in 1865. Before the war he had represented Cleveland County in the House of Commons and was elected State Solicitor for the Western District of North Carolina, which office he held until 1858. Thereafter before volunteering in the C. S. A. he was State Senator from Cleveland County. He had two sons:

1. FRANK O. BURTON (b. 1851) went to Dakota. Died at Ouster, 1898.
2. ROBERT H. BURTON an Episcopal Minister, went to Connecticut, where he died.

COL. ROBERT BURTON was a delegate from North Carolina; born in Mecklenburg County, VIRGINIA October 20, 1747; moved to GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1775, where he married AGATHA WILLIAMS, the daughter of the famous JUDGE JOHN WILLIAMS, by whom he became the father of JUDGE ROBERT H. BURTON and ALFRED H. BURTON, who lived at BEATTIE'S FORD. COL. BURTON served in the revolutionary Army and attained the rank of COLONEL; sat in the CONTINENTAL CONGRESS 1787-1788; member of the Commission which established the boundary line between North Carolina and South Carolina, and Georgia, in 1801; died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., May 31, 1825. For a complete list of all his children and the Burton Family Bible records see pages 241-242 of this Volume.

JOHN BURTON, a brother of DELANEY, ROBERT BURTON and an uncle of ROBERT H. and ALFRED H. BURTON was the father of HUTCHINS GORDON BURTON, who became Governor of North Carolina, and lived in HALIFAX COUNTY. Governor Burton was on his way to BEATTIE'S FORD to pay a visit to his cousins, Robert H. and Alfred H. Burton, at the time of his death, which overtook him in LINCOLN COUNTY, just before he had reached his destination. It is the writer's understanding that JOHN BURTON and his wife MARY GORDON also settled near BEATTIE'S FORD, and that GOVERNOR BURTON was born, possibly in Mecklenburg County. However, we cannot verify this.

#### MAJOR HENRY W. CONNOR

Another distinguished resident of BEATTIE'S FORD, on the Lincoln County side, was MAJOR HENRY W. CONNOR, who was born near AMELIA COURTHOUSE, in VIRGINIA, August 6, 1793 - possibly in Prince Edward County. He served ten terms in the United States Congress from Lincoln County, N. C. and at that time the County included what is now CATAWBA COUNTY, but of course he represented a large part of the entire Old North State. It is said his parents came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY in 1800, and perhaps settled on the East or North side of the CATAWBA. The map made by GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM shows "CONNOR'S STORE" located in the Northern Part of MECKLENBURG on DAVIDSON'S CREEK at the time the map was drawn in 1787. This shows that CAPT. CHARLES CONNOR and his wife ANN REPPES, parents of HENRY W. CONNOR came to MECKLENBURG in 1800 to join their relatives, and it also shows that the CONNORS of Northern Mecklenburg had come there from VIRGINIA and not PENNSYLVANIA or other foreign parts, as has been stated.

MAJOR HENRY W. CONNOR was a son in law of GOV. WILLIAM HAWKINS of WARREN and GRANVILLE COUNTIES, North Carolina, having married April 9, 1839, MRS. LUCY (HAWKINS) COLEMAN, in Washington, D. C. He was a brother in law ( by this marriage ) of JOHN WHITE MORROW ( son of BENJAMIN ton, D. C. He was a brother in law ( by this marriage ) of HON. BENJAMIN MORROW, (also a Major in the war of 1812) who belonged to another old BEATTIE'S FORD family that resided on the Mecklenburg side of the river, who married MARY JANE HAWKINS, another daughter of GOV. WILLIAM HAWKINS.

This close relationship between the CONNORS and MORROWS, of Mecklenburg ( around BEATTIE'S FORD ) accounts for the following item, taken from an old newspaper:

MARRIED, at the residence of MAJ. HENRY W. CONNOR, by Rev. Jacob Hill, March 30, 1848, Mr. John W. Morrow of Mecklenburg County, to MISS MARY ANN RUTFALL, of GRANVILLE COUNTY.

This has reference to JOHN WHITE MORROW, a son of BENJAMIN MORROW, who was the father of PICKNEY MORROW, who was living at the old Morrow homestead near PINEVILLE in 1939.

CAPT. CHARLES CONNOR, who married ANN EFFES, the daughter of PETER EFFES, of PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, Virginia, and who was the father of HON. HENRY W. CONNOR, is said to have been a merchant and sea Captain on ships plying between LIVERPOOL and NORFOLK, Virginia. He was, according to tradition, a wealthy man, and received his title as an active soldier of the revolution. The same authority quoted, says that he came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. and settled near BEATTIE'S FORD, where he died in 1803. He is credited with only two children:

1. HON. HENRY W. CONNOR, M. C.
2. BESSY CONNOR married JOHN D. GRAHAM, son of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM.

JAMES CONNOR (1754-1835) was a brother of CAPT. CHARLES CONNOR, and married LILLIS WILSON, the daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and his wife (the third) MARGARET JACK, sister of CAPT. JAMES JACK. They were married in MECKLENBURG COUNTY and lived and died there "across the river from Beattie's Ford" (by which is meant the TOWN of Beattie's Ford, across the river in LINCOLN COUNTY, of course). They were married BEFORE 1800, because their son, CHARLES D. CONNOR was a representative in the State Senate from 1817 to 1820. LILLIS WILSON was born April 1, 1773 and died September 23, 1844 (Tombstone). They were the parents of CHARLES D. CONNOR (State Senator) and HENRY WORKMAN CONNOR, who settled in Charleston, S. C.

There is an interesting chapter in the life of this JAMES CONNOR (born in 1754) which has been entirely overlooked by the historians. His tombstone states that he was born in 1754 and that he died April 11, 1835, at his seat in Mecklenburg County "where he had resided for the last sixty years" in the 81st year of his life. The statement on the tombstone is not strictly true, for the reason that the sixty years he is supposed to have resided in Mecklenburg County, has a gap of many years in it, when he was absent in Tennessee, as will be explained below.

#### THE MOSES WHITE FAMILY

Among the other families who settled along DAVIDSON CREEK in the upper part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY and the lower edge of what is now IREDELL, but the line between which was uncertain for many years after Mecklenburg had been established, according to Dr. J. B. Alexander, was the MOSES WHITE FAMILY. We class the Whites among those who lived on the Mecklenburg side of BEATTIE'S FORD, because they lived between the present site of Davidson College and the Ford in Mecklenburg. There was a close association between the WHITES and the CONNORS, as well as the LAWSONS, MORROWS, BEATTIES, DAVIDSONS and others. ISAAC WHITE, a cousin of MOSES WHITE lived in LINCOLN, and at least two of his children married into the BEATTIE FAMILY; JAMES WHITE, son of MOSES, married MARY LAWSON, daughter of RUGER LAWSON whose home stood on the banks of DAVIDSON CREEK. Isaac White moved over into the Watauga Valley, when it was a part of NORTH CAROLINA, and became a member of the first court, and also served in the N. C. Legislature. JAMES WHITE, son of MOSES, migrated across the country and the mountains into the Holston Valley, and settled a few miles South of the junction of the Holston and the French Broad rivers, where he and one JAMES CONNOR erected a Fort and a cabin, and laid the foundation of the present City of Knoxville. We copy an extract from the history of this settlement:

The Act granting Western lands to soldiers for services in the revolution was passed in 1783. This is what prompted JAMES WHITE, along with JAMES CONNOR, Robert Love and FRANCIS RAMSEY to explore the valleys of the French Broad as far down as the Little Tennessee for new homesites. They went back to their farms in Iredell (sic) County, North Carolina, packed up their families and goods and moved west.

Francis Ramsey was the son in law of JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER, of Mecklenburg; JAMES CONNOR was the revolutionary soldier of DAVIDSON'S CREEK or BEATTIE'S FORD, in Mecklenburg County & the uncle of (afterwards) HON. HENRY W. CONNOR, M. C.; JAMES WHITE was the son of MOSES WHITE and the son in law of RUGER LAWSON, who is buried about two miles from Beattie's Ford on the MECKLENBURG SIDE of the CATAWBA in the old Baker's Graveyard, with REV. JOHN TOWNSON, MARY (DAVIDSON) PRICK, and others. Just how long JAMES CONNOR remained in White's Fort and Knoxville and vicinity, has not been recorded, but, he must have spent some length of time there; possibly several years, since he and WHITE came back after their families. Perhaps an absence of some years from the neighborhood, and the presence of other members of the Connor family along DAVIDSON'S CREEK, had been so near forgotten, that the lapse of time had erased it from the memories of those who marked his grave. At any rate, it is thus recorded that JAMES CONNOR pioneered along the French Broad in Tennessee, with his friend JAMES WHITE and his wife MARY LAWSON, for some time, at least.

#### JOHN HILL WHEELER

Another notable resident of BEATTIE'S FORD, on the Lincoln side (the town) was the notable JOHN HILL WHEELER. It was here, in the old home plantation or home of JUDON ROBERT H. BURTON, that Mr. Wheeler wrote for publication the widely quoted and voluminous "Wheeler's History of North Carolina" and his notable "Reminiscences" which may be found in every library of any consequence in the United States today. Here in the very midst of the scenes he pictured so adequately, surrounded by neighbors who bore the names of the ancestors he wrote about, such as the TOWNSEYS and others, and within sound of the rippling shoals of the Catwaba fords, which Davidson's gallant band guarded so zealously to hold back the British army, this distinguished and gifted historian wrote the indelible record of their achievements. From 1837 to 1841 he had been Superintendent of the United States Mint at Charlotte, but on retirement he sought the tranquility and peace of a quiet home near Unity Church and at BEATTIE'S FORD to complete his monumental work. Later in life he gave up his home in Lincoln, however, and removed to Washington, D. C., where his biographers tell us he died on December 7, 1882.

REV. JOHN THOMSON AND HIS FAMILY

ANDERSON	CALDWELL	DANIEL	GRAHAM	KEMPER	ROE-ROWE
BAKER	COBBE	ELLIOTT	HARRIS	LOWE	SANKEY
BOONE	CRAIG	EWING	HENRY	PASTEUR	WILLIAMSON
BROCKE	CROCKETT	FINLEY	HICKMAN	PATILLO	WILSON
BUTLER	CUNNINGHAM	GILLIAM	JARETT	PATTON	UNDERWOOD

SAMUEL BAKER was the son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON, and not "JOHN BAKER" as written by PROF. E. J. ROCKWELL, of DAVIDSON COLLEGE. Of the BAKER'S GRAVEYARD, Prof. Rockwell says:

"It dates from 1753, and its first grave was that of REV. JOHN THOMSON, probably the first missionary in these parts, who died in September, 1753, and was buried near his cabin in which he lived. JOHN (sic) BAKER, who lived near by was buried near the side of his father in law and gives name to the ground. HUGH LAWSON, grandfather of HUGH LAWSON WHITE, lies there, as do soldiers and godly church members, among them MRS. ISABELLA HENRY, mother of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, JAMES PRICE and his wife MARY DAVIDSON PRICE. Quite a number of crude rock shafts, all grown over with moss, stand as sentinels in this lonely place, overshadowed by giant oaks".

Dr. J. B. ALEXANDER in his History of Mecklenburg County, N. C., says:

"BAKER'S GRAVEYARD is seven miles northwest of HOPEWELL on the west side of Beattie's Ford Road, and two miles east of the Catawba River."

To which Mr. James Price, of Charlotte, adds:

"Half mile or so west of Gilead's Church on the way to Johnson's mill \* \* and there is buried MARY (DAVIDSON) PRICE; but her husband, JAMES PRICE, killed at the Iron Furnace in Lincoln County, is not buried with her."

To which they all might have added, as does this writer, who has himself visited the spot, that it is in MECKLENBURG and not in IREDELL COUNTY, as has been so many times erroneously stated. There are still many crude stones marking the head and foot of graves, but no inscriptions, no dressed stones and no identification of any kind. In 1877, nearly 70 years ago, according to MR. HUNTER, there was one rough slate rock, about one foot high and nine inches broad, on which had been rudely chiseled "HL", the initials of the early settler, HUGH LAWSON, grandfather of HUGH LAWSON WHITE, and whose son ROGER LAWSON had married the youngest daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

In 1943, Dr. John Goodwin Herndon, of Haverford College, in Pennsylvania, one of REV. JOHN THOMSON'S descendants, through the CUNNINGHAM FAMILY, wrote a sketch of this distinguished early North Carolina minister, which was privately printed and distributed among the members of the family. It was a scholarly production and worthy of the erudite writer who produced it, but much lacking in the color that belonged to the subject.

In this admirable sketch Dr. Herndon quotes from records showing that REV. JOHN THOMSON entered the University of Glasgow in 1706, that he was probably born about 1700; thereafter, about 1715 he came to America and with his wife and probably one child, landed at "YORK" (interpreting that to mean NEW YORK). Two years afterwards he was called to the Church at Lewes, Delaware, where he remained until the latter part of 1723, or nearly 1730, after which he went to various places in Pennsylvania, meantime making various trips to VIRGINIA, where, at some unknown exact date he settled at Buffalo Church in Prince Edward County, Virginia. Thereafter in 1751 he went to North Carolina on "visits", preached there for a year or so, and died in 1753 and is buried at Baker's Graveyard in IREDELL COUNTY, though the author credits this writer, with con- tending otherwise. The author reviews the literary work of Rev. Thomson in a most interesting way, and devotes the last chapter to a very accurate and complete account of his family and thirteen children, and some of their connections. The sources of most of the information used by Dr. Herndon are the Presbyterian Church records, which are not to be impeached.

My brief comment on this work is that it pictures REV. JOHN THOMSON as coming to this country, a strange young man, with his wife, and casting his lot among utter strangers, absent all relatives and friends; forming no connections except among members of his flock, and being allied only with those families into which his children married, whereas the notes which I shall set out below give a widely different picture of the man and his family and his own connections. This picture may or may not be correct, but it is the writer's conception, based on his knowledge of all of the persons and families mentioned, and the records I have found in my research in Virginia and North Carolina. The writer is not a descendant of this man, but his wife is, though he is connected directly with the DANIEL FAMILY, about whom several erroneous statements were made by the same writer, in his article about the "CUNNINGHAMS OF OUR COUNTRY" (Virginia). Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. Vol. 52 pages 135 et seq., 1944.



REV. JOHN THOMSON, the young Glasgow student, was licensed by the ULSTER SYNOD meeting at ANTRIM on June 23, 1713 (Dr. Herndon's record). He probably came to Virginia that year, or it might have been in 1714. Rev. FRANCIS McKAMIE and his associates had formed the Presbytery of Philadelphia in 1706, while Thomson was attending the University. McKamie died in the year 1708 leaving a will in ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA. Young Thomson's arrival was a half dozen years later, but it is conceded generally that he was the ultimate and almost immediate successor of FRANCIS McKAMIE in VIRGINIA and MARYLAND. The Presbytery itself did not receive notice of THOMSON'S arrival with "his wife and family" at "York" until 1715, at which time he had probably been in the country at least one year. It was not until two years later that he became pastor of the Church at Lewes, Delaware. REV. JOHN THOMSON "and his family" as the record describes him, did not come through the port of NEW YORK, but by way of "YORK" - in other words, YORKTOWN, VIRGINIA.

He did not help his wife and children (perhaps at least two of them) ashore at Yorktown, in 1715-14, among strangers, but was greeted by his own relatives and a host of their friends. He did not spend the two or three years interval between his arrival and his removal to Lewes, Delaware, in isolated idleness. He had a wife and a growing family to support and immediately "went about his master's business". In doing that he formed friends and ties among his relatives and their neighbors, which lasted throughout his long life. Nearby Williamsburg was the capital, and doubtless for a suitable remuneration he spent some of his time teaching, in order to take care of himself and family. If we could open the doors of the dim years of nearly 250 years ago, the writing of this man's career would be made much simpler. But a review of some of the records help a little!

#### REV. JOHN THOMSON AND SOME OF HIS YORKTOWN CONNECTIONS

The basis of the claim that REV. JOHN THOMSON with his wife and family landed in NEW YORK is a letter presented by REV. GEORGE McNISH to the Presbytery of Philadelphia in 1715 relating to Rev. Thomson, which read:

"There is one Mr. Thomson now arrived at York with his wife and family"

and which our perverse chroniclers insist meant they had arrived at New York. The last paragraph of the Journal of Rev. SAMUEL DAVIES, preserved on page 218 of Foote's Sketches of Virginia, reads:

"Arrived in YORK, February 13, 1755. The next day called in WILLIAMSBURG, waited on the Governor, and rode to Mr. HOLT'S that night".

Certainly no one would contend that YORK, as used by Mr. Davies, had reference to the port of NEW YORK. The term YORK in those days had reference to YORKTOWN, VIRGINIA.

**THE THOMSON KIN:** There were THOMPSONS living in York County, Virginia, long before the young Glasgow student, REV. JOHN THOMSON and his family, arrived there in 1713-14. On the records their names were usually spelled THOMPSON. Because in many instances the Rev. John Thomson spelled his name without the "p", members of the family often insist that was the correct spelling. This is possibly true, but his own name appears on some records spelled WITH the "p", thus, THOMPSON. However, while, to the mind of this writer, this alleged form of spelling, cannot be relied upon as a determinative factor in distinguishing our subject's family, from others who spell it THOMPSON, it is tantalizingly indicative sometimes of a relationship between his branch of the THOMPSONS and the others. But not always so, because we find many THOMPSONS who apparently must have been his kinsmen, notwithstanding.

In York County, Virginia, as early as 1646, a JOHN THOMPSON confessed judgment in favor of Elias Vignore. (Vol. 25, Fleet's Volitional Abstracts, p. 31) Thereafter the names of ROBERT, RICHARD, GEORGE, STEPHEN, WILLIAM (Minister), JOHN, BARTHOLOMEW, DANIEL and HENRY THOMPSON appear at periods even prior to the time that Rev. John and his "family" arrived there.

In one instance HENRY THOMPSON SR. and JR. both witnessed a deed. HENRY THOMPSON, JR. married MARY HURD, daughter of MAURICE HURD (probably HEARD). But here is the interesting note:

HENRY THOMPSON, JR. and his wife MARY became a planter in James City County, and in the year 1690 they deeded a tract of 140 acres of land in BRUTON PARISH, YORK COUNTY, lying next to JOHN DANIEL, which land was a part of MARY'S inheritance from her father MAURICE HURD.

Standing alone, this item from the records of York County seems meaningless, but in the light of what follows it is plain!

We have traced this JOHN DANIEL of BRUTON PARISH, who had been or was a neighbor of HENRY THOMPSON JR. with unerring accuracy, and he has been identified as the Grandfather of JAMES, JOHN and WILLIAM DANIEL, of Prince Edward County, Virginia, who married respectively ELIZABETH, SARAH and HANNAH CUNNINGHAM, grand-daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

They were the daughters of JAMES CUNNINGHAM who married ANNE THOMSON, one of the daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

JAMES CUNNINGHAM who married ANNE THOMSON was born in either YORK or ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY, Virginia. Is it not plausible, if not even patent, that among the friends of YORKTOWN or York County, Virginia, whom Rev. John Thomson knew while living there for two or three years, were the parents of JAMES CUNNINGHAM? Does not the statement of Dr. Herndon that among THOMSON'S fellow students at the University of Glasgow were ROBERT, WILLIAM, HUGH and JAMES CUNNINGHAM, sound significant?

A previous note records that in 1646 one JOHN THOMPSON of York County confessed judgment to one ELIAS WIGMORE; we now find another note from the same record of the same year to the effect that this same ELIAS WIGMORE confessed judgment to THOMAS SWANN. This SWANN FAMILY was prominent in the Jamestown settlement for perhaps two centuries. ELIZABETH THOMPSON, supposed to have been a daughter of WILLIAM THOMPSON, of HANSMANOD COUNTY (South of the James) married CAPT. THOMAS SWANN, who was a Burgess in 1692. They had a son THOMAS SWANN, who was father of THOMPSON SWANN, Clerk of Cumberland County, Virginia, in 1764. Ad-JOSIAH THOMPSON, a son of HENRY THOMPSON, of York Co. (Jr.) married THOMPSON SWANN's sister MARY ANN SWANN. The children of JOSIAH THOMPSON and his wife MARY ANN SWANN, from what we gather, included:

WILLIAM MAURICE THOMPSON  
JOHN DANIEL THOMPSON  
WADY THOMPSON

The first son was named for his grandfather MAURICE HURD or HEARD; the second was named for JOHN DANIEL, of YORK COUNTY, their old neighbor and probable kinsman in some way, while the third derived his name from the THOMPSON family connection with the descendants of old ANTHONY WADY of YORK and New Kent Counties. Probably WILLIAM THOMPSON (father of ELIZABETH who married THOMAS SWANN) or else HENRY THOMPSON, SR. married a WADY. WADY THOMPSON, of this record died in GREENVILLE, S. C. Following is his tombstone inscription:

Sacred to the memory of WADY THOMPSON, who was born in Cumberland County, Virginia, the 18th day of November, 1769, and died in this place on Feb. 8, 1845. He filled the office of CHANCELLOR of this State (S.C.) for twenty-three years with signal ability and was an able and virtuous magistrate and an upright and honorable man.

This WADY THOMPSON was the famous Chancellor Thompson of S. C., as recorded on the inscription. His wife was ELIZABETH WILLIAMS THOMPSON, the daughter of a certain COL. JAMES WILLIAMS (but not the one of King's Mountain fame). For a hundred years the genealogists have been claiming that this WADY THOMPSON married ELIZABETH ANDERSON; that they were married in LOUISA COUNTY, Virginia, August 7, 1787; that he was the son of another WADY THOMPSON who married as his second wife MARY LEWIS, daughter of ROBERT LEWIS, etc.

The explanation is that there were not several, but innumerable persons bearing the name of WADY THOMPSON, all resulting from a first marriage between an early THOMPSON of YORK COUNTY and some one of the family of ANTHONY WADY. HANOVER COUNTY, LOUISA COUNTY, COCCHELAND COUNTY and ALBEMARLE COUNTY, Virginia, all have their WADY THOMPSONS, showing on their records. Some of them even spelled the name THOMPSON as "THOMSON" without the "p". They were all descendants of the YORK COUNTY THOMPSONS, and possibly related to REV. JOHN THOMPSON, the principal subject of these notes. This statement is borne out by the obvious fact that ANTHONY WADY was the ancestor of all the WADY FAMILY, and lived in YORK COUNTY. At a meeting of the YORK COUNTY COURT on December 20, 1645 this entry on the minutes appears:

"ANTHONY WADY arrested at the suit of ROBERT LEWIS,  
and not appearing, etc."  
— Vol. 24, p. 31 Fleet's Abstracts.

This little entry is significant in the light of added facts: That ANTHONY WADY lived in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, in 1645; that ROBERT LEWIS was his neighbor, and they had frequent business transactions; that ROBERT LEWIS was the emigrant ancestor of the famous "WARNER HALL" Lewis family, so-called, and was the supposed Great Great grandfather of ROBERT LEWIS of "Belvoir" whose daughter MARY LEWIS became the second wife of a WADY THOMPSON, she having been the first wife of a SAMUEL COBBS, also of a YORK COUNTY FAMILY. Incidentally there were innumerable SAMUEL COBBS, all springing from the same stem, apparently the original AMBROSE COBBS. Lest the reader jump at the conclusion that we are wandering far afield of our subject, be it known, that it was from a SAMUEL COBBS (but not the one mentioned immediately above) that REV. JOHN THOMPSON and his son in law JAMES CUNNINGHAM both lands in PRINCE EDWARD (then AMELIA) County, Virginia, before the year 1750. Here it is necessary to consider some more items from the YORK COUNTY records:

August 31, 1717: JEAN PASTEUR, D. BLOUIT and THOMAS JONES are witnesses to the will of JEAN MAROT.

March, 1720. JEAN PASTEUR, JOSEPH DAVENPORT and LEWIS DELONEY appraise the estate of SUSANNAH ALLEN.

Feb. 20, 1720. JEAN PASTEUR, JOSEPH DAVENPORT and LEWIS DELONEY appraise the estate of DAVID CUNNINGHAM.

JEAN PASTEUR was the old "Barber and Paruke Maker", associate of DR. GEORGE GILMER, the brother in law of DR. THOMAS WALKER, and who died in WILLIAMSBURG in 1741, leaving a will, in which it is shown that his daughter ANNE, married SAMUEL COBBS, his daughter LUCRETIA married MATTHEW SHIELDS, and that D. BLOUIT was also his son in law.

LEWIS DELONEY is the same one who moved to LEBANON COUNTY and was the tythe taker for the territory immediately adjoining PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY in 1748.

DAVID CUNNINGHAM, also a "Barber and Paruke Maker" — otherwise a Physician and Surgeon — was an uncle of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, who married ANNE, the daughter of REV. JOHN THOMPSON, and who died

in 1719 in YORK COUNTY. His will was dated Jan. 13, 1719 and was proved February 19th of the same year. It was witnessed by LEWIS DELONEY, JOSEPH DAVENPORT and JAMES MORRIS, the executors being WILLIAM ROBERTSON and SAMUEL COBBS. His two children, DAVID and MARY CUNNINGHAM were placed under the care of SUSANNAH ALLEN, their grandmother, who died in 1720.

JEAN MAROT left a will in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, written in August 1717, and proved in December of the same year. He was murdered. In his will he mentions only his three daughters, EDITH, ANNE and RACHEL MAROT. (2 Tyler p. 205). His wife's name was ANNE.

EDITH MAROT married SAMUEL COBBS (Executor of DAVID CUNNINGHAM).

ANNE MAROT married (1) JAMES INGLIS (2) JAMES SHIELDS.

RACHEL MAROT married RICHARD BOOKER.

There were two brothers SAMUEL and ROBERT COBBS. ROBERT COBBS married a daughter of WILLIAM PINKERTMAN (witness to the will of JOHN DANIEL in 1687) as his first wife, having a daughter MAIZAKEL COBBS who married JAMES SHIELDS. This couple had a son JOHN SHIELDS who married MARGARET THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, of this record. ROBERT COBBS married second ELIZABETH ALLEN, daughter of DANIEL ALLEN and his wife SUSANNAH, and a sister of the wife of DAVID CUNNINGHAM. MRS. SUSANNAH ALLEN ran an Ordinary, or Inn in WILLIAMSBURG. After the death of his first wife JAMES SHIELDS married ANNE MAROT, then the widow of JAMES INGLIS, a descendant of MUMFORD INGLIS. After the death of JEAN MAROT his widow married TIM SULLIVAN and moved to ANNELETTA COUNTY. SAMUEL COBBS and his wife EDITH also moved to the same locality, as did RICHARD BOOKER who married RACHEL MAROT. The BOOKERS and SHIELDS were also related to the FERGUSONS, and ROGEE THOMSON, the son of REV. JOHN THOMSON, married ANN FERGUSON in ANNELETTA COUNTY, May 12, 1750. SARAH COBBS, daughter of ROBERT COBBS by Elizabeth Allen, married ROBERT JONES JR., of GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, prominent lawyer, and whose last wife was a daughter of COL. WILLIAM MASON; MARTHA COBBS, her sister, married first DUDLEY RICHARDSON and second SAMUEL WELDON. ROBERT COBBS and DAVID CUNNINGHAM married sisters, both daughters of DANIEL ALLEN and his wife SUSANNAH.

The above paragraph, based on the records, is enough to show the intimate relationship existing between the family of REV. JOHN THOMSON, JAMES CUNNINGHAM and the SAMUEL COBBS, Clerk of ANNELETTA COUNTY, from whom both were induced to purchase lands in ANNELETTA (later PRINCE EDWARD) County, on the dates shown below.

In 1745 REV. JOHN THOMSON bought 386 acres from SAMUEL COBBS on Spring Creek in ANNELETTA (now PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY) Virginia.

Nov. 1, 1742, JAMES CUNNINGHAM bought 900 acres on Spring Creek in the same locality, from SAMUEL COBBS.

These facts disclose that the CUNNINGHAMS and COBBS were intimately connected; that JAMES SHIELDS and RICHARD BOOKER had married sisters; that a son of JAMES SHIELDS by his first wife married JOHN THOMSON'S daughter; that the mother of JOHN SHIELDS was a daughter of an old friend of the DANIEL FAMILY; that a nephew of DAVID CUNNINGHAM married a daughter of JOHN THOMSON, and that all these relationships, of necessity date away back to the time when REV. JOHN THOMSON first came to VIRGINIA, in about 1714.

#### REV. JOHN THOMSON'S FIRST CONNECTION WITH THE CROCKETT FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

ESTHER THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON married one SAMUEL CROCKETT. It is believed that she was perhaps his oldest child. There is a very beautiful and romantic story that has been told and retold in connection with this marriage, to the effect that when REV. JOHN THOMSON and his family came over from Europe, SAMUEL CROCKETT, a young man was a passenger on the same vessel, and fell in love with ESTHER THOMSON as a child, resolving to marry her at some future time, and did so. Unless Rev. Thomson and his wife at that time had several children, she was little more than a "babe in arms" and the story would not be convincing. Whether true or not, it is certain that they married and the chroniclers declare "their first child was born in Prince Edward County, Virginia in 1735", regardless of the historical fact that PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY had never been heard of at that date, and Col. William Byrd and his party on their "Journey to the Land of Eden" only a little more than a year previously had cut their way through the forest and given names to the various streams that water the country.

THE CROCKETTS, however, were woodsmen and advanced deep into the Indian country, ahead of most settlers, and it is possible, that though it was then in ANNELETTA COUNTY, they had built a cabin somewhere along these streams and settled at that date.

Who were these CROCKETTS?

FREDERICK E. HASKINS a noted research worker, who delves into the mysteries of lost families and facts, will be permitted to answer the question:

"TANGIER ISLAND, in Chesapeake Bay, was settled in the year 1686 by JOHN CROCKETT, who with his eight sons and their families, chiefly of CORNISH descent, came over from the mainland of VIRGINIA. Today practically one-third of the Island's inhabitants, descendants of the original settlers, bear the surname of CROCKETT".

DAVID CROCKETT himself, a descendant of this family, and a great grandson of ROBERT CROCKETT, a brother of SAMUEL, apparently knew nothing of the origin of his family, members of which were living on the MAINLAND OF VIRGINIA, in YORK, JAMES CITY, ELIZABETH CITY or GLOUCESTER COUNTY, before 1686. How long before is problematical.

The writer disallows to destroy beautiful family traditions, such as the one about the beginning of the romance between SAMUEL CROCKETT and ESTHER THOMSON, which has been repeated so very often and so long, and which members of the family have cherished. Traditions grow. They usually grow out of something which becomes more and more distorted with the passage of time. There are many traditions of this particular kind where the couple "met on the ship coming over". It is a favorite story in hundreds of families, and in a few instances has some basis in fact. We believe there is a fact basis for this particular story, which summed up, is that SAMUEL CROCKETT did know ESTHER THOMSON when she was a child. Where? In YORKTOWN, VIRGINIA, or on TANGIER ISLAND.

The father of ESTHER THOMSON was a young University graduate, of a good family, well known in Yorktown, Williamsburg, Hampton and environs. During the probable THREE YEARS when the THOMSONS lived there, he frequently visited on the "Eastern Shore" in ACCOMAC, where at POKOMOKE, Rev. Francis McKame had lived and died little more than a half dozen years previously. Doubtless he delivered occasional sermons, or taught pupils, sometimes across the Chesapeake. TANGIER ISLAND, the home of JOHN CROCKETT and his EIGHT SONS and their families, lies between the mainland - mouth of the York River - and the mainland on the "Eastern Shore". It is a part now and was then a part of ACCOMAC COUNTY. SAMUEL CROCKETT had met Rev. Thomson perhaps at Williamsburg or the landing at Yorktown, and on his visits across the bay the young minister may have visited on the island populated so thickly by the Crocketts. His removal with his family up the bay and across to LEWES, DELAWARE in 1717 did not destroy his relationship with his friends lower down the peninsula, whom he doubtless visited occasionally, or with the CUNNINGHAMS, and others around Yorktown. So romance between SAMUEL CROCKETT and ESTHER THOMSON did not die, but reached its final fruition about 1733-4, when they married and pushed Westward up the JAMES RIVER via the NOTTOWAY to the vicinity of the mouth of BUFFALO, where they settled. Others of the Tangier Island Crocketts came with them, and the brother ROBERT CROCKETT bought lands from his friend BEVERLY along the Cowpasture. BEVERLY was from the town of HAMPTON, close by Tangier, and knew the CROCKETT FAMILY.

With a son in law and daughter, and after 1735, grandchildren pioneering in the BUFFALO settlement; with an old YORKTOWN friend, SAMUEL CORBBS, Clerk of AMELIA COUNTY, dealing in lands & constantly boosting the locality around him, it is hard to believe that REV. JOHN THOMSON, who was ever an active and energetic traveler, failed to show up in that part of the country until as late as 1744. It is the writer's opinion that his visits to that section of the Virginia he evidently loved, began at least as early as 1735, when his first grandchild was born. Seantine WILLIAM BEVERLY of Hampton, was promoting the sale of lots (of land) in his "Manor" tract around AUGUSTA. One of his first customers was an old neighbor, JOHN CUNNINGHAM, who bought lot No. 1, in Stanton. ROBERT, his brother, also invested in "Manor" lands and shortly thereafter was elected to serve as a "Burgess" over at Williamsburg. SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM, still another brother, married MARY McKAME, grand-daughter of one of the TWO FRANCIS McKAMES who were nephews of REV. FRANCIS McKAME, mentioned in his will. And the THOMPSONS - they just went over there in droves, and multiplied and replenished the earth. Thus we have the obvious magnets that drew REV. JOHN THOMSON to Virginia in those early days. Again we doubt that his first appearance in BEVERLY MAJOR (Augusta County) was as late as 1739, as has been represented.

Among other persons whom REV. JOHN THOMSON possibly knew in the days when he resided among his kinsmen in York County, Virginia, was one SAMUEL WALLACE. In 1748 this SAMUEL WALLACE patented 2017 acres of land in the BUFFALO SECTION of Prince Edward County, Virginia. On January 3, 1763, SAMUEL WALLACE was one of the guests at a QUAKER WEDDING, at the home of JAMES BATES on Skelbow Cr. in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, at which HANNAH BATES, daughter of JAMES married SAMUEL JORDAN. The parents of JAMES BATES, the father, were JOHN BATES and ELIZABETH DANIEL. They were also the uncle and aunt of JOHN DANIEL whose farm adjoined that of HENRY THOMPSON in Bruton Parish (On Skins Creek); SAMUEL WALLACE married ESTHER BAKER, a daughter of CALSB BAKER, of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA. No less than THREE of the daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON, married three of the brothers of CALSB BAKER. SAMUEL WALLACE was the father of REV. CALSB BAKER, distinguished Kentuckian, who witnessed the will of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON, in 1775, but having left the State before his death, could not serve. In a separate note we will discuss the BAKER FAMILY. SAMUEL BAKER, buried at Bakers Graveyard in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. was one of the three brothers.

In his lifetime of activity, especially that spent in Virginia, many young ministers had been the recipients of encouragement and aid at the hands of REV. JOHN THOMSON, the result of which lead to their ultimate success. Two notable instances have been cited, as in the case of REV. JOHN CRAIG, of Tinkling Spring, in AUGUSTA COUNTY, and REV. HENRY PATILLO, of North Carolina.

REV. JOHN CRAIG. He was the minister of the TINKLING SPRING Congregation near Stanton, Virginia. In APRIL 1757 he witnessed the will of HUGH THOMPSON, Augusta County, Virginia, with his brother JAMES CRAIG, then in Halifax County. REV. JAMES CRAIG was the minister of CUMBERLAND PARISH in Lunenburg County for many years, and his wife, whom he married Feb. 19, 1776, was MARY BOOKER TERRY, daughter of MARY BOOKER and SAMUEL TERRY, and MARY BOOKER was the daughter of RICHARD BOOKER and SACHEL MAROT, sister of EDITH MAROT, who was the wife of SAMUEL CORBBS, and ANNE MAROT who married JAMES SHIELDS. MARY BOOKER was first cousin of JAMES SHIELDS, a son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON. - Bell's Cumberland Parish pp. 113-114.



REV. HENRY PATILLO. From REV. HENRY FOOTE'S "Sketches of North Carolina" we quote the following paragraph:

In the year 1751, the REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, then residing in HANOVER, VIRGINIA, made an excursion for preaching to the Indians. In the course of his journeyings, he became acquainted with HENRY PATILLO, then a young man, desirous of commencing his studies in preparation of the Gospel Ministry, and invited him to come and commence his course with him in Hanover. This invitation Mr. Patillo first declined, as he had engaged to go to PENNSYLVANIA (error) with another young man, and commence his studies under the care and tuition of the REV. MR. JOHN THOMSON, who was at this time in CAROLINA on a mission to the new settlements.

Rev. Foote's account further on says that in August 1754, Henry Patillo commenced a Journal, only a part of which remains, and that from the fragments that remain Mr. Foote gathered the following facts:

"Born in SCOTLAND, of pious parents, who were well situated in point of religious privileges, he was early placed with a merchant to learn the duties of a counting-house. He was later induced to seek for better things in the Province of Virginia, a region to which many young Scotchmen turned their eyes with empty pockets and hearts full of hope," etc.

Was REV. HENRY PATILLO born in Scotland? Foote says he was, and is relying upon a Journal, supposedly written by Patillo himself. It is no disgrace to be born in Scotland, and even REV. JOHN THOMSON, the subject of this study is supposed to have been born there, though proof is lacking. If REV. HENRY PATILLO was in fact born in SCOTLAND, how do we account for the following records:

First: Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, Vol. 4, by H. R. McIlwaine:

At the Council Held at the Capital, December 12, 1733:

Present:  
The Governor.

Mr. Commissioner BLAIR.

Cole Digges

John Robinson

John Grymes

Will. Dandridge

Laters

Present, John Carter, Esq.

(Some items omitted)

John Custis

Will. Randolph

John Tayloe

Phil. Lightfoot

Thomas Lee, Esq.

1. JOSEPH NORFLEET appointed inspector at Lawrence's warehouse in room of Nicholas Parker.
2. WILLIAM BEVERLY, GENT., complains of patent or caveat for lands on Shenandoah to Jacob Stover. Patent issued.
3. JAMES PATILLO, OF PRINCE GEORGE, granted a patent.
4. ARTHUR HOPKINS granted patent to 2000a in Goochland County, etc.
5. STEPHEN HUGHES and TARIOTON FLEMING granted six thousand acres in Goochland County on both sides of WILLIS CREEK and between the lines of Col. Benjamin Harrison, Mr. William Mayo, JAMES CUNNINGHAM (\*), Jacob Winfrey, George Briggs and Mr. Henry Cary, including 400 acres already surveyed for the petitioners.
6. JOSEPH DABBS and THOMAS WALKER 2500 acres on upper side of WILLIS CREEK.
7. SAMUEL COBBS asks patent to certain lands on South side of Swift Creek. 4000 acres granted.

\* This JAMES CUNNINGHAM was the father of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, who married ANNE THOMSON, the daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

JAMES PATILLO. In 1728 James Patillo was one of those appointed to inspect tobacco, and he was also one of those processioning the lands.

In an odd, undated page of land grants he was given "all the vacant land joining round his own plantation in Prince George County" not to exceed 1200 acres.

The surname of his wife has not been found, but

1. JAMES PATILLO (b. 1725)
2. ANN PATILLO (b. 1728)
3. HENRY PATILLO (b. 1730)

are given as the children of JAMES PATILLO and his wife MARY.

(BRISTOL PARISH - Slaughter - pp. 41-42 - 350-353, and 16. Virginia Magazine p. 155).

If the JAMES PATILLO of the above notes was the father of REV. HENRY PATILLO, born in 1730, and the father was living in VIRGINIA and a tobacco inspector in 1728, it is hard to conceive how his son HENRY could have been born in SCOTLAND. Nowhere have I been able to find any other HENRY PATILLO on the records, and the date 1730 just about fits the young man, whom REV. JOHN THOMSON had probably encouraged in his ministerial ambitions prior to his trip to Mecklenburg County, N. C., when Patillo would have been about 19 or 20 years of age.

THE CUNNINGHAMS AND CALDWELLS. JAMES CUNNINGHAM, to whom reference is made in note 5, of the previous page, obtained lands with HENRY GARY, BENJAMIN HARRISON, WILLIAM MAYO and others on WILLIS RIVER sometime prior to 1733. No other inference can be drawn from this statement relating to the patent granted STEPHEN RUGGES and FARLOW WEMING. JAMES DANIEL, three of whose sons married grand-daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON and also grand-daughters of this same JAMES CUNNINGHAM, also took up land on WILLIS RIVER about the same time. JAMES DANIEL moved there and settled on his property, but it is not known whether the first JAMES DANIEL ever left YORK COUNTY and came to that section to live. He may have sold his lands to others and remained in the neighborhood of Hampton or Yorktown, though his sons, probably after his death, settled all the way from New Kent to the Cowpasture settlement (Beverly's Manor) in the Valley of Virginia. JAMES CUNNINGHAM, the son, was induced by his uncle's executor, SAMUEL CORBS, to purchase lands near those of his father in law, REV. JOHN THOMSON, on CUB CREEK - not far from BUFFALO - then in Lunenburg, but later in CHARLOTTE COUNTY, in what became known as the "CALDWELL SETTLEMENT". JOHN CALDWELL, with children, WILLIAM, THOMAS, DAVID, MARGARET, JOHN, ROBERT and JAMES CALDWELL came there about 1750 from over in the Shenandoah Valley; they were joined there by other CALDWELLS, who came from the neighborhood of YORK COUNTY, in Eastern Virginia. The Shenandoah Valley Caldwelles, headed by JOHN, came to this country after landing at NewCastle, Delaware, and stopping for a short time somewhere in Pennsylvania, thence going Southward to the Shenandoah in VIRGINIA. In the most reliable account the writer has found of this family, it is stated that they were relatives of CROMWELL, and that JOSEPH, a brother of JOHN, died in IRELAND, but that several of his children came to VIRGINIA about the same time JOHN came to DELAWARE, and settled on the JAMES RIVER. As a matter of fact, they settled in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, for on the records there in 1687, their names appear on the old records I have in my possession at this writing. This note is made to show that NOT ALL OF THE CALDWELLS who settled along CUB CREEK and BUFFALO in Virginia, were of the Shenandoah Valley, or Pennsylvania set. As they had and bore similar names, the records became confused, and it is difficult to identify one set from the other, but BOTH SETS LIVED THERE TOGETHER.

#### SOME OF REV. JOHN THOMSON'S TRAVELS AND CONTACTS IN VIRGINIA

Heretofore it has been shown that REV. JOHN THOMSON with his wife and family came to YORKTOWN, VIRGINIA, and remained there perhaps for nearly three years before he took up his work at LEWES, DELAWARE, where he remained until the first part of 1730, or for about thirteen years. Then, that he evidently took his family and did missionary work in different parts of Pennsylvania, and perhaps Maryland, but perhaps often visited and worked during this time in various sections of Virginia, his son-in-law SAMUEL CROCKETT having settled in what is now PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY before 1725, when and where his first child was born.

It was TEN YEARS after this grandchild of JOHN THOMSON'S was born on BUFFALO CREEK, in AMELIA COUNTY (later Prince Edward) that SAMUEL CORBS sold his old friend REV. JOHN THOMSON a farm of 336 acres in the same locality, though his son in law, JAMES CUNNINGHAM, had purchased lands from SAMUEL CORBS in the same general locality three years previously. And it was about this time that another son in law, REV. RICHARD SANKER, settled there, from Pennsylvania, he having no doubt met SARAH THOMSON in that Province and married her before coming to Virginia.

During this long period, the Church records show, there was a constant urge that impelled the subject of these notes to make visit after visit to VIRGINIA, where the lovers of religious freedom sought his counsel and advice. Dr. Herndon tells us that from about 1744 to 1750 he lived on his land on Spring Creek that he bought from SAMUEL CORBS in 1745, in AMELIA COUNTY.

And it was at about this time that he lost his first wife. Not long afterwards he married his second wife, who came to live with him on the Spring Creek property.

Dr. Herndon further observes:

"It is not known how many times he visited the 'back parts' of Virginia between 1733 and 1744, but it is of RECORD that he supplied (preached occasionally) in the neighborhood of WINCHESTER and STAUNTON in 1739, and preached in the Opekon neighborhood at Rockfish Gap, now in NELSON COUNTY; at CUB CREEK in Lunenburg (now CHARLOTTE County), at BUFFALO and WALKER'S in Amelia County (now Prince Edward) and at Sat Creek and Concord in what became CAMPFRELL COUNTY."

And the good Doctor might have added, had he not been bound by the actual RECORDS of the Church, nor in it known at how many other parts of the Old Dominion REV. JOHN THOMSON, prior to 1739 and afterwards either lived or preached, before the end of 1750. We know that he ministered in HANOVER COUNTY - the home of the good Dr. SAMUEL DAVIES, his friend and co-worker. This is testified to by no less a personage than REV. PATRICK HENRY, uncle of PATRICK, the statesman and orator, who wrote a letter to REV. WILLIAM DAWSON, of Williamsburg, under date of February 13, 1744, in which he said:

"I sent and invited THOMSON to my house. He entertained me with a distinct account of these New Light men, their peculiar tenets and practices; their rise and progress to this time. He is, in my opinion, a man of learning and good senses,

a strenuous opposer of these new preachers, and I believe he is a man of piety and veracity, so that his information may be looked upon as true.

PATRICK HENRY\*.

NOTE: At about this point in the writer's wandering narrative pertaining to the innumerable relationships of this great pioneer minister, supposed to have arrived in a strange land among a strange people, with his "wife and family" less than twenty years previous to the date of REV. PATRICK HENRY'S letter, quoted above, I imagine I can see some of my tradition-bound friends, whose credulity is being taxed to the limit, shake their heads, as much as to say:

"Well! I suspect the author will now have REV. JOHN THOMSON 'related' in some way to REV. PATRICK HENRY, in his next paragraph!"

Correct! Here it is:

SARAH THOMSON, his daughter became the wife of REV. RICHARD SAWKEY, minister of the BUFFALO Church, near CUB CREEK. They were probably married by 1730, and had one son and several daughters. One of their daughters became the wife of ROBERT GILLIAM. This ROBERT GILLIAM was the son of JOHN GILLIAM who married LUCY HENRY, a daughter of REV. PATRICK HENRY, who invited REV. JOHN THOMSON into his home and wrote his favorable appraisal of him to REV. WILLIAM DAWSON. In other words, a grand-son of REV. PATRICK HENRY married a grand-daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

A more extended account of these GILLIAMs will appear further along in this book.

#### WERE THE THOMPSONS OF "TINKLING SPRING" IN AUGUSTA COUNTY MEMBERS OF THE FAMILY OF REV. JOHN THOMSON? - A STUDY OF THE QUESTION.

JOSEPH A. WADDELL in his "ANNALS OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA", says that in the year 1747, WILLIAM and JOHN THOMPSON, deeded 110 acres of land for the use of the Presbyterian Congregation of Tinkling Spring. The deed was made to JAMES PATTON, JOHN CHRISTIAN, JOHN FINLEY, JAMES ALEXANDER and WILLIAM WRIGHT, as Trustees for the Congregation.

A JOHN FINLEY, JR. married a daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, and settled in MECKLENBURG County, North Carolina, where they were living in 1771, on lands which joined those of JOHN SHIELDS and his wife MARGARET THOMSON, as shown by a deed to be found among those abstracted in these notes.

MOSES THOMSON and ADAM THOMSON, apparently brothers, bought land from WILLIAM BEVERLY out of "Beverly's Manor" in Augusta County, sometime prior to 1744. This land was on CHRISTIAN'S CREEK, and adjoined the lands of JOHN RAMSEY and JAMES ARMSTRONG. Sometime the next year, MOSES THOMSON (they as spelled their names) moved to SOUTH CAROLINA (just what part the records do not state) and December 12, 1745, MOSES THOMSON (in S. C.) executed the following deed:

MOSES THOMSON, of the Province of North Carolina, to JOHN MADISON, of Augusta for 110 pounds currency, sells 731 acres, part of 1041 acres sold to THOMSON by WILLIAM BEVERLY, out of 118,491 acres, known as Beverly's Manor, corner to ADAM THOMSON'S land; corner to JOHN RAMSEY. The witnesses were JAMES PATTON, THOMAS CHEW and HENRY DOWNS, JR.

The witness HENRY DOWNS, JR. moved to Mecklenburg County in 1773, and was one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION. On the same date as the above deed THOMSON executed, with JAMES PATTON, the following instrument:

MOSES THOMSON, late of AUGUSTA COUNTY, now an inhabitant of South Carolina, and JAMES PATTON, to JOHN MADISON, bond conditioned to defend against the right of dower in said land of JANE THOMSON, wife of MOSES THOMSON. Land adjoins JAMES ARMSTRONG and JOHN RAMSEY.

JOHN RAMSEY, whose lands adjoined those sold by MOSES THOMSON in the above conveyance, married the widow of ROBERT CROCKETT, brother of SAMUEL CROCKETT, who married ESTHER THOMSON, the daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON. After his marriage to MARGARET CROCKETT (widow of ROBERT) JOHN RAMSEY moved to Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, and he and his step son, ARCHIBALD CROCKETT were among the first elders of what was then called NEW PROVIDENCE CHURCH. (Foots pp 245-6).

JAMES BRITTON was killed by the Indians at Draper's in Augusta County, in 1755, as near as can be ascertained, and among the persons mentioned in the settlement of his estate, were WILLIAM SAYERS and his wife ESTHER. Esther Sayers (at that time) had been ESTHER THOMSON, the daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in Mecklenburg County, who first married SAMUEL CROCKETT, and after his death became the wife of WILLIAM SAYERS, a young man, who owned the adjoining farm to SAMUEL CROCKETT before his death, SAMUEL and ESTHER (THOMSON) CROCKETT, having left Prince Edward County sometime around 1747-8, and settled in AUGUSTA COUNTY in the same neighborhood where MOSES and ADAM THOMSON and their descendants lived.

From Waddell's "Annals of Augusta": The Presbytery of Augusta continued their "supplications" to the Presbytery of Donegal for a pastor to reside among them. In 1739 they first applied for the services of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who CAME AND PREACHED FOR THEM FOR A TIME.

From FOSTER'S SKETCHES: Mr. JOHN THOMSON of the Presbytery of Donegal visited VIRGINIA in the year 1739, and spent some time in the OPEKON neighborhood, in the neighborhood of STAUNTON, in ROCKFISH in NELSON COUNTY, on CUB CREEK, at BUFFALO and in CAMPBELL COUNTY. He was a man of great vigor and took an active part in the affairs of the Church. Through his instrumentality Messrs. BLACK and CRAIG were sent by the Presbytery, the one to TRIPPLE FORKS, the other to ROCKFISH. He lived for a SHORT TIME at BUFFALO, to which place Mr. RICHARD SANKEY his son in law removed with his congregation, and continued their pastor for many years.

The above notes disclose TWO IMPORTANT points: First, that REV. JOHN THOMSON came to the neighborhood of STAUNTON, VIRGINIA, in Augusta County, where HE PREACHED FOR A TIME; not just one sermon, but that he was stationed there; it was his home FOR A TIME. This was apparently very early, at least by 1739. But he had evidently been there PRIOR to that time, because the people knew him and knowing him and having heard him preach BEFORE THAT, sent out a call for him to come BACK and live among them. Second, that he only lived for a SHORT TIME at BUFFALO. He was there long before his son in law RICHARD SANKEY came, and had owned a farm on Spring Creek, which he had bought from SAMUEL COBBS at least two years before SANKEY and his wife moved there. His son in law SAMUEL CROCKETT lived there TEN YEARS BEFORE his father in law bought lands from SAMUEL COBBS. But SAMUEL CROCKETT and his brother ROBERT moved to AUGUSTA COUNTY, Robert before Samuel, and possibly the death in 1746 of his brother ROBERT, caused him to remove to the neighborhood of STAUNTON. How many times and how often was REV. JOHN THOMSON in Augusta County? Even after SAMUEL CROCKETT died his widow ESTHER married into the SAYERS FAMILY, and thus WILLIAM SAYERS (the ancestor of Gov. JOSEPH TRAFER SAYERS, of Texas) became a son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

MOSES THOMSON and his descendants perhaps all moved to the vicinity of SPARTANBURG, in South Carolina. In later years they were joined by the sons of ROGER THOMSON, son of REV. JOHN THOMSON. These all spelled their name without the "p".

ADAM THOMSON died in Augusta County leaving a will in 1769. His wife was NAOMIE, and his children were ANDREW, MARGARET, REBECCA. Son Andrew was made executor, and when he qualified his bond was signed by JOHN THOMPSON and JOHN HANDLEY. ANDREW THOMSON and the other children appear on the records spelled THOMPSON, so there seems to be no consistency in the manner of spelling the name.

#### ABOUT HUGH THOMPSON WHO LIVED IN AUGUSTA COUNTY

The next name of interest in this THOMSON study is that of HUGH THOMPSON, an early settler in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and a neighbor and associate of all of the other THOMPSONS according to the records. He died about 1762, and his will was probated on Feb. 18, of that year. He mentions his wife, but not by name. The will of HUGH THOMPSON is exceedingly interesting for several reasons, one being that it is witnessed by both JOHN CRAIG and JAMES CRAIG. The will was written in 1757, five years before, so that HUGH THOMPSON must have been contemporaneous with MOSES and ADAM THOMPSON. It was OFFERED for probate in February 1762, but was not admitted for the reason that JOHN CRAIG was the only witness, JAMES CRAIG being at that time over in Lunenburg County, Minister of CUMBERLAND PARISH, or elsewhere. On August 18th, however, six months later JAMES CRAIG came over and finished proving up the will, and it was admitted. This abstract of the will is taken from Chalkley Vol. 2, p. 71.

Will of HUGH THOMPSON (April 26, 1757)

1. To wife a note due him by "my son" BRUCE RUSSELL, the Great Bible and Books.
2. To son JAMES THOMPSON, the Great Bible and Confession of Faith and the "Whole Duty of Man".
3. To daughter ELINER, her Bible, Allen's "Call to the Unconverted" and "THOMPSON'S CATECHISM".
4. To grandson HUGH RUSSELL, a small Bible.
5. To grand-daughter ISABELLA HENDERSON RUSSELL.
6. To daughter MARY, now in IRELAND.
7. To Grand-children: HUGH LEEPER and ELIZABETH LEEPER.
8. To grand-daughter, RACHEL RUSSELL.
9. To grand-son GEORGE RUSSELL.
10. To Grandson, JAMES LEEPER.
11. To Grand-daughter JANE LEEPER.
12. To MARY SCOTT.

Witnesses: JAMES RISK or SINK, JOHN CRAIG, JAMES CRAIG.

Proved Feb. 18, 1762 by JOHN CRAIG.

Proved August 18, 1762 by JAMES CRAIG.

Executors: WILLIAM THOMPSON and SAMUEL HENDERSON.

Executors qualified with WILLIAM BASKINS and JAMES BELL as sureties.

Was this HUGH THOMPSON a minister? The will certainly sounds like he might have been. The bequest to his daughter ELINER of a copy of "THOMPSON'S CATECHISM" authored and published by REV. JOHN THOMSON is significant. The book had been written by "John Thomson of Amelia" and printed in WILLIAMSBURG, VIRGINIA, by WILLIAM FARES in 1749, just eight years before HUGH THOMPSON'S will was executed.

The wife of CALDER BAKER, three of her husband's brothers being sons in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON, when her "belongings" were inventoried in 1759, included a copy of "THOMPSON'S POOR ORPHANS' LEGACY", written by REV. JOHN THOMSON and published by BENJAMIN FRANKLIN in 1736.



It will be noticed that among the grand-children of HUGH THOMPSON, mentioned in the foregoing will are HUGH, JAMES, JANE and ELIZABETH LEEPER. This is intensely interesting to the writer, for the reason that a certain JAMES LEEPER was a CATAWBA RIVER pioneer, at about the time or near the time that REV. JOHN THOMPSON died (1753) and was buried at Baker's Graveyard near the old BEATTIE'S FORD. From the best information available JAMES LEEPER owned lands, which he had both patented and bought that almost fronted on the West bank of the Catawba river, opposite BAKER'S GRAVEYARD. The following extracts from MIDDLE STONE FUETT'S History of Gaston County (N. C.) bear on this point:

"JAMES LEEPER was one of the CATAWBA RIVER pioneers. The date of his settlement is not known, but a grant to him by King George III was enrolled in the general office in Wilmington on the 8th day of April, 1765. It was for a tract of land containing 300 acres lying on the West side of the river in what is now Gaston County, joining his own plantation on beginning. The survey and plot were made by JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER, a signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration (afterwards). The above proves that JAMES LEEPER owned a plantation and was living on the CATAWBA before the grant was made, (1765). An older grant in the same locality was one of the many to FREDERICK HAMBRIGHT. It was dated April 23, 1762, and JOINED THE WEST SIDE OF THE CATAWBA RIVER. It was near the JAMES LEEPER land and was later sold by Hambright to HIM. (James Leeper).

On still another page of Mrs. Puett's History this appears:

"MATTHEW LEEPER was born May 27, 1755, the son of JAMES LEEPER, pioneer and owner of large tracts of land on the CATAWBA RIVER. JAMES LEEPER had at least two sons, MATTHEW and JAMES, JR. Matthew was a "South Fork boy" who served in the Revolutionary War, taking part in the battle of KING'S MOUNTAIN. He died October 12, 1849."

Cumulative evidence tending to link HUGH THOMPSON of the will in Augusta County in 1757, with REV. JOHN THOMPSON, is the fact that the will named as EXECUTORS, William Thompson and SAMUEL HENDERSON. This SAMUEL HENDERSON was the brother of JAMES HENDERSON (See page 224 of this completed work) who married VIOLET LAWSON, one of the daughters of HUGH LAWSON, whose brother ROGER LAWSON married the youngest daughter of REV. JOHN THOMPSON; furthermore, almost in view of the early grant and lands of JAMES LEEPER, on the bank of the SOUTH FORK of the CATAWBA RIVER, this brother of SAMUEL HENDERSON (Executor of HUGH THOMPSON in 1757) lies sleeping his last sleep, on the top of a high hill overlooking the CATAWBA VALLEY. He it is, who was the grandfather of JAMES PINCHNEY HENDERSON, the first Governor of Texas.

#### COL. JAMES PATTON'S CONNECTION WITH THE THOMPSON FAMILY

Among the earliest and most prominent citizens of AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, was COL. JAMES PATTON. Nothing very authentic is known of him. Waddell in his "Annals" gives what is plainly a TRADITIONAL ACCOUNT; that he was a native of IRELAND; that he was bred to the sea; that he served in the ROYAL NAVY of England; that he was the owner of a passenger ship; that he traded (maybe lived) at what is known or was then known as HOBBS'S HOLE on the RAPPAHANNOCK RIVER, and that he "had crossed the Atlantic as many as twenty-five times," all, of course, previous to his settlement in William Beverly's Manor, in Augusta County. The voluminous pages of CHALKLEY'S ABSTRACTS and records of AUGUSTA County, Virginia, reflect innumerable land transactions by him with the settlers there, and particularly with the THOMPSONS and THOMSONS (some of which have already been referred to heretofore), the WILSONS, ALEXANDERS, CHRISTIANS, FINLEYS, CRAIGS, LEWIS' and CURRINGHAMs. The name of HENRY DOWNS, both Sr. and Jr. often appears in these items, also.

The descendants of Col. James Patton, who left only two daughters and no sons, have it handed down to them that his wife was named OSBORNE. This is but a family tradition, but the writer is impressed with the fact that all the surrounding circumstances and family history tend to establish it as a FACT, which may be relied upon. I firmly believe that his wife (who is declared by Mrs. Gov. Floyd to have been a haughty woman) was a sister of HON. ROBERT OSBORNE, of NORTHUMBERLAND, ESSEX and OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, Virginia, and of ALEXANDER OSBORNE who settled in the bounds of "CENTER CHURCH" in that part which is now in FREDELL COUNTY, North Carolina, the father of ADLAI OSBORNE, somewhat distinguished in the annals of the Old North State.

So far as can be found no member of the OSBORNE FAMILY of the name married into the THOMPSON FAMILY, but ROBERT OSBORNE'S wife was a MISS WADDY, and certainly the WADDY FAMILY did intermarry with the THOMPSONS, particularly those in HANCOVER and NEW KENT COUNTY.

But, (and this makes it of much interest in this study) MARY PATTON, one of the two daughters of COL. JAMES PATTON, became the wife of WILLIAM THOMPSON, while his other daughter, MARGARET PATTON married COL. JOHN BUCHANAN. Col. Patton was killed by the INDIANS, while on a trip to the DRAPERS about 1755 and his will was proven at the November term of the Augusta County

Court in November of the same year. However, the abstract shows that the will had been executed in the month of September, 1750, and in it he refers to "Mary, the wife of William Thompson" and "Margaret, wife of Col. John Buchanan" between whom his estate is to be divided, "and their children", presupposing they had children at that time. From this it can safely be inferred that in 1750 both daughters were married and had children, so that WILLIAM THOMPSON must have married MARY PATTON somewhere between 1745-48, at which time he would have been a grown man, born perhaps before 1720. He could have been contemporaneous with MOSES and ADAM THOMPSON, or, on the other hand, he may have been the son of one or the other. It certainly seems inescapable that he must have been related to them very closely.

The writer has been unable to find a will of this WILLIAM THOMPSON, who married MARY PATTON, but from the papers in two lawsuits filed in Augusta and Montgomery Counties, what is believed to be a complete list of his children have been secured. They were Shaffey v. Clowd (Vol. II Chalkley pp 206-7) and Patton Thompson v. James Thompson, from the same source and volume. From these papers it is shown that WILLIAM THOMPSON and his wife MARY had the following children:

1. PATTON THOMPSON, m. JUDITH.
2. JAMES THOMPSON m. JANE.
3. HENRY THOMPSON
4. MARY THOMPSON m. a McCARTY
5. NANCY THOMPSON m. HENSON GARDNER.
6. MARGARET THOMPSON m. SAMUEL HICKMAN.
7. ISABELLA THOMPSON m. WILLIAM GLOVER
8. SARAH THOMPSON m. PATRICK McMAHON
9. JOHN THOMPSON.
10. ELIZABETH THOMPSON m. WILLIAM PARKER.

Thus, WILLIAM THOMPSON and wife MARY PATTON had ten children. In examining the notes pertaining to these children, it becomes obvious that what has been said about COL. JAMES PATTON, the name of his wife, and previous place of residence on the RAPPAHANNOCK, that these facts are corroborated by the names. For instance:

MARY THOMPSON married a man named McCARTY. The Montgomery County suit (Thompson v. Thompson) shows that Mary and her husband McCARTY had two daughters; that their names were VIOLET and LETTICE. Attention is called to these notes:

ROBERT OSBORNE (m. Miss Waddy) lived in NORTHUMBERLAND County, Virginia, and was a prominent lawyer. Probably a brother of the wife of COL. JAMES PATTON.

DENNIS McCARTY (patented lands) lived in NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY, Virginia, 1691 and afterwards. His wife was a MISS BIL-LINGTON (Da. of LUKES) whose sister MARY, married HUGH DANIEL. His son was DANIEL McCARTY.

DANIEL McCARTY was an eminent lawyer, contemporaneous with ROBERT OSBORNE. He left will in about 1724, and among the legatees was a daughter LETTICE. This name remained in the McCarty family, and thus shows that the daughter of WILLIAM THOMPSON married into this particular RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY family.

SAMUEL HICKMAN who married MARGARET THOMPSON appears to have been a descendant of THOMAS HICKMAN, who settled in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and whose name frequently appears on the records there before 1750. His father of brother, NATHANIEL HICKMAN, patented lands also in NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY as early as 1653, according to one record. SAMUEL HICKMAN and MARGARET THOMPSON had three children: LETTICE (who married HOWARD RANK and finally went to Alabama), a JOHN and a WILLIAM HICKMAN. The two sons were revolutionary soldiers and moved to ORANGEBURG COUNTY, S. C., where their names are found on the BARNWELL COUNTY records. REBECCA HICKMAN, said to have been a daughter of JOHN, married ISAAH WHOTEN, whose daughter SARAH married JESSE RICE. JESSE RICE came to S. C. from HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where so many THOMPSONS lived, and was a descendant of the RICE FAMILY of OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, who were related in some way to the McCARTYS. Doubtless the name LETTICE, given to their daughter by SAMUEL HICKMAN, comes down from the previous connection of the HICKMANS with the McCARTY or CORBIN FAMILY. One THOMAS HICKMAN (died in YORK County in 1731) was Clerk of the Council, and his brother EDWIN was Sheriff of SPOTSYLVANIA COUNTY in 1729-30.

WILLIAM THOMPSON, son in law of COL. JAMES PATTON (Assuming he was born about 1720) was nearly eighty years old at the time of his death in 1796.

PATTON GARDNER and CYNTHIA GARDNER were two of the children of NANCY THOMPSON and her husband HENSON GARDNER. They moved to GEORGIA and settled in JACKSON COUNTY. CYNTHIA became the wife of DAVID S. McCREARY, the son of an old neighbor of the Pattons and Thompsons in Augusta County, and WILLIAM HICKMAN, their cousin, visited them in the year 1804, when they executed a deed to some of the other heirs of COL. JAMES PATTON, who had then been dead for nearly fifty years. It is an established FACT that some of the descendants of the WHOTENS of Barnwell, S. C. into which family the daughter of JOHN HICKMAN married were descended from REV. JOHN THOMPSON.

SOME NOTES RELATING TO THE WILSON AND CUNNINGHAM FAMILIES  
OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA

The significance of some of the relationships between the THOMPSONS, PATTONS and others of early AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, can be better understood in connection with facts about the WILSONS and CUNNINGHAMS, who were mixed up with them in various ways.

When WILLIAM BEVERLY obtained his immense grant of land where the town of STAUNTON was almost immediately thereafter located, the country was opened up and the settlers flocked in, and with the first contingent came the CUNNINGHAMS, the WILSONS, COL. JAMES PATTON and his brother in law JOHN PRESTON, IRISH JOHN LEWIS, the THOMPSONS, DUNLAPS, FINLEYS, CROCKETTS and various other clans. This newly opened country, which had been detached from ORANGE COUNTY, was entitled to representation in the House of Burgesses, and the first person selected to represent it in that capacity was ROBERT CUNNINGHAM. His brother JOHN CUNNINGHAM had bought the first lot sold by WILLIAM BEVERLY, and SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM, another brother had followed BEVERLY to his new Eldorado, and doubtless invested in some of his lands. Of course it may have been due to BEVERLY'S influence and Robert Cunningham's other connections that he was selected.

Mr. William G. Stannard in his COLONIAL VIRGINIA REGISTER prints the following interesting note on page 114 of his Volume:

"There was a Mr. Lee, a member in 1742, and perhaps other years, and a MR. CUNNINGHAM in 1745, 1746 and 1747, who cannot be identified, or their counties fixed. A WILLIAM RANDOLPH was a member in 1745, 1746 and 1747, after the death of WILLIAM RANDOLPH of 'TUCKAHOE', who represented Goochland. This seems to be certainly WILLIAM RANDOLPH of 'WILTON', but he did not apparently represent HENRICO or GOOCHLAND. Possibly it was Goochland."

Thus Mr. Stannard finds a CUNNINGHAM in the House of Burgesses of Virginia, whom he can not identify. But the identification is cleared up by the CHALKLEY records of AUGUSTA COUNTY. It appears that at that period the Counties or Districts were called upon to pay the members of the House who served from their different districts, by the collection of a tax levied for that particular purpose, and the Chalkley records contain this notation from the records of AUGUSTA COUNTY for the year 1747:

1747. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM for expenses in attending the Council and going down; 1670 tythables at 23 pounds of tobacco at three farthings per pound.

This settles the identity of the CUNNINGHAM who served from AUGUSTA COUNTY in the years 1745, 1746 and 1747.

These further items from the same source are of interest in this connection:

ROBERT CUNNINGHAM in 1745 was surety for JOHN WILSON, administrator for ROBERT WILSON.  
In 1746 ROBERT CUNNINGHAM was surety for JAMES PATTON, administrator for JAMES JANNETT or JARETT.  
1752. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM mentioned in deed to "lands in BEVERLY MANOR on CHRISTIAN'S CREEK, corner of ROBERT CUNNINGHAM."  
1752. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM and WILLIAM PRESTON attorneys for GEORGE RUTLEDGE.  
1753. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM and wife MARTHA 322 acres in BEVERLY MANOR on CEDAR SPRINGS.

From the above we see that ROBERT CUNNINGHAM in 1746 was surety for COL. JAMES PATTON, whose daughter married WILLIAM THOMPSON.

That he and WILLIAM PRESTON were attorneys together. WILLIAM PRESTON was the son of JOHN PRESTON and his wife, who was a sister of COL. JAMES PATTON.

That he owned lands and probably lived on CHRISTIAN'S CREEK in Beverly Manor, having bought lands from WILLIAM BEVERLY.

That he was surety in 1745 for COL. JOHN WILSON. Col. John Wilson was either the son or a brother of ROBERT WILSON who died at about this time. COL. JOHN WILSON succeeded ROBERT CUNNINGHAM as a member of the House of Burgesses from AUGUSTA COUNTY. When COL. JOHN WILSON died in 1773, his son MATTHEW WILSON was given charge of his estate as administrator; and as there was an older MATTHEW WILSON shown on the AUGUSTA RECORDS, the writer is convinced that Colonel WILSON had a brother named MATTHEW WILSON. Note the following item from the records:

1750-51: Inhabitants near CAPT. JOHN WILSON petition for a road from CAPT. JOHN WILSON and JOHN MCCLERY'S field to JAMES WILSON'S, to JOHN CHRISTIAN'S, there to join road from COLONEL PATTON'S MILL, to TINKLING SPRINGS MEETING HOUSE. ROBERT CAMPELL, MATTHEW WILSON, and others.

It will be noted that COLONEL WILSON thus early was called CAPTAIN. Later he appears on the records invariably as COLONEL JOHN WILSON. It is hardly probable that the MATTHEW WILSON whose name is signed here in 1750, would be the son of 23 years later, intrusted with the management of COL. WILSON'S estate and called his "son". He was perhaps his brother.

The Christian name MATTHEW, according to the records we have examined, appears to have been in common and constant use in both the WILSON and the THOMPSON families of this time and place, as witness the will of a MATTHEW THOMPSON proved in AUGUSTA COUNTY, May 16, 1753, in which he mentions his wife MARTHA and sons MATTHEW, WILLIAM and JOHN THOMPSON, in which JOHN DAVISON and the testator's daughter MARGARET THOMPSON and her FIVE children are also referred to. The son MATTHEW THOMPSON was made executor. Thus MATTHEW THOMPSON dates back contemporaneously with ADAM, MOSES and HUGH THOMPSON. These same records also disclose that there was a JOHN THOMPSON of the same vintage, who was deceased by 1761, when a son THOMAS THOMPSON left a will, naming his wife MARY and a brother JAMES THOMPSON.

Thus, considering these records we have ADAM, MOSES, HUGH, WILLIAM, MATTHEW and JOHN THOMPSON living in AUGUSTA COUNTY in "Beverly's Manor" among the very first settlers. The reader can therefore, very easily, surmise that the records suggest a marriage between the THOMPSONS and the family of COL. JOHN WILSON may have been consummated at an early day.

As for the MATTHEW WILSONS. There was one whose will was proven in December, 1795, whose wife was MARY. The will appears in Will Book No. 1. He had sons THOMAS, JOHN, SAMUEL, MATTHEW, JANNET, BETSY, POLLY, SALLY and NANCY.

Still another MATTHEW WILSON had a wife named HELENA. His will was proved in June of 1804. He left his son WILLIAM WILSON land on Little Back Creek adjoining JOHN and THOMAS SHARP; also son MATTHEW WILSON, JOHN WILSON and daughters SARAH, MARTHA, ELEANOR, ELIZABETH and MARY. His executors were wife HELENA, son JOHN WILSON and JAMES MITCHELL. He also left two Grandsons by the name of MATTHEW WILSON. That is to say, at least two of his sons had a son named MATTHEW WILSON. I am of the opinion that one of the MATTHEW WILSONS who left the two above wills may have been the son of COL. JOHN WILSON, who had died in 1773, while the MATTHEW who died in 1804 may have been a son of a brother - maybe MATTHEW - of COL. JOHN WILSON. When these two died, we know from their wills that they left at least THREE or FOUR other MATTHEWS of a later generation.

COL. JOHN WILSON appears to have been a man of considerable influence and property as well. As he served in the House of Burgesses for about 20 years, he was probably a statesman of some note. But scattered notes from the records disclose that several members of this same WILSON family were ministers, although I have not been able to find a preacher among them named MATTHEW. That there was a REV. MATTHEW WILSON, however, of that day and time is established by the following item from Dr. John G. Bernden's life of REV. JOHN THOMSON:

REV. JOHN THOMSON "lived from 1717 to 1729 in Sussex County, Delaware, while he was pastor of the Church at LEWES. In the Records of the United Presbyterian Churches of Lewes, Indian River and Cool Springs, Delaware, it is stated that the burial of 'WIDOW, ESTHER WARRENTON, ye REV. JOHN THOMSON'S sister' took place on April 6, 1768, and elsewhere it is noted that at her funeral the PREACHER WAS REV. MATTHEW WILSON".

So, we have thus found that REV. JOHN THOMSON (who died in Mecklenburg County, N. C. in 1753) had a sister ESTHER, for whom, no doubt, his daughter ESTHER (who became the wife of SAMUEL CROCKETT) was named; that she died on or about 1768, and that, although she was in DELAWARE at the time of her death, the officiating minister who attended her last rites was a MATTHEW WILSON. Whether he was the brother MATTHEW of Col. John Wilson, of Augusta County, we can only surmise.

Who were these Wilsons?

We think the ancestor of the family is referred to in the following items from the records of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, before 1650:

That WILLIAM KNIGHT stands indebted to the estate of EDW. CHISWELL, deceased, 800 lbs tobacco, which debt THOMAS BROUGHTON undertook to answer "for at the request of THOMAS WILSON, Master of the good ship DESIRE".

THOMAS BROUGHTON to have attachment against the estate of THOMAS WILSON, Master of the ship DESIRE

March 24, 1647/8. MR. DENNIS STEPHENS makes oath that he received the goods listed in this entry, out of the ship DESIRE, whereof THOMAS WILSON was Master, and delivered in YORK RIVER in Virginia by bill of lading to him from MR. WILLIAM CARY, of London, merchant.

(Fleet's Colonial Abstracts Vol. 25 pp. 73-74-82)

From Vol. 25, Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, pp. 199-200, there is an attempt by some enterprising genealogist to give an account of a family, which the writer identifies as that of which MR. THOMAS WILSON, Master of the ship DESIRE was undoubtedly the ancestor. The writer of the account denominates his ancestor as

"THOMAS WILSON, emigrant from ENGLAND, who married a MISS WILLIS, and settled in PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY, Virginia."



The genealogist then says that this THOMAS WILSON had four sons, no daughters being mentioned. Nothing is said about his being "Master of the good ship DESIRE". The sons by his wife MISS WILLIS were:

1. JOHN WILSON who moved up the POTOMAC.
2. SOLOMON WILSON
3. WILLIS WILSON

4. SAMUEL WILSON married a MISS MASON, and adds that he died in NORFOLK in 1710. This is the only date mentioned. SAMUEL WILSON and his wife, the writer volunteers, had a son named

WILLIS WILSON

who became a sea captain, and married a daughter of BENJAMIN GOODRICH. Her name was ELIZABETH and her sister was the wife of SAMUEL HOUSE, a good old NORFOLK name, familiar to research workers in Norfolk annals, as are the GOODRICHES of Isle of Wight and elsewhere.

(This is one of those tantalizing genealogies one finds tucked away in these old Magazines, that starts out like it would give a history of the family, then selects a lone son, out of anywhere from three to a dozen or more children, chases down some of his descendants and lets all the rest multiply and replenish the earth and ignores them all) But to continue:

WILLIS WILSON, grandson of the old sea dog of the DESIRE, himself became a sea Captain and he and his wife ELIZABETH GOODRICH had children, the Lord only knows how many, but notice is taken of just ONE:

BENJAMIN WILSON who married ANNE SEAY

ANNE SEAY was the daughter of JAMES SEAY of "York River". This BENJAMIN WILSON and his wife ANNE SEAY joined the tide of emigrants Westward Ho! and settled on lands situated on WILLIS RIVER, in Cumberland County, where JAMES CUNNINGHAM had lands already located in 1733, as shown by McILWAIN'S "Journals of the Council" heretofore quoted. Having given us thus much of the family history, somewhat sketchy though it is, our genealogist sets out the names of the children:

1. MARY WILSON
2. ELIZABETH WILSON
3. WILLIS WILSON
4. BENJAMIN WILSON
5. ANNE WILSON
6. JAMES WILSON
7. MASON WILSON
8. SAMUEL WILSON
9. MATTHEW WILSON
10. ALEXANDER WILSON
11. GOODRICH WILSON
12. MARTHA WILSON
13. UNITY WILSON

Then we are given three more dates to help us. BENJAMIN WILSON died in 1814. He had settled in Cumberland County about 1750, and his daughter MARY (who is said to have married THOMAS MONTFORD) died in Cumberland County in 1822.

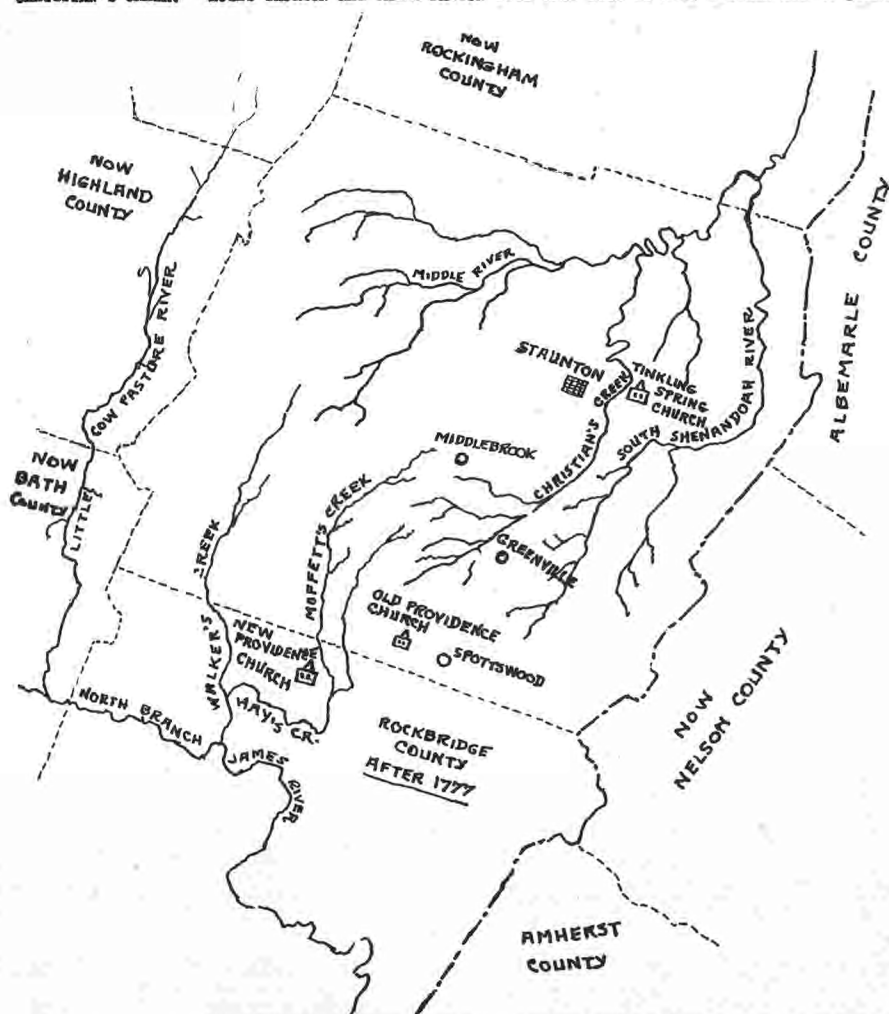
So you see, examining this list of the children of BENJAMIN WILSON, we find another MATTHEW WILSON, of Cumberland County; we also find a GOODRICH WILSON. Can there be any question but what BENJAMIN WILSON and ANNE SEAY are the ancestors of our good friend, REV. GOODRICH WILSON of WILMINGTON, N. C. and LYNCHBURG, VIRGINIA?

From all of which we conclude that COL. JOHN WILSON, of BEVERLY MANOR, very likely was a descendant of CAPT. THOMAS WILSON, Master of the good ship DESIRE, but the family being so numerous and its branches so varied in extent, an ordinary mortal after some three hundred years with no records to guide him, would ever be able to find his parent stem among the children of the old sea Captain. The odds however, would be in favor of the oldest son JOHN "who moved up the POTOMAC". The tradition is that COL. JAMES PATTON "retired from the sea", so it would not be unreasonable to say that his neighbor and close friend COL. JOHN WILSON sprang also from that tribe of men who "go down to the sea in ships", in the light of the above family chart.

ESTHER THOMSON "WARRINGTON" who died in Sussex County, Delaware, in 1768, and whose funeral rites were performed by REV. MATTHEW WILSON, was sister of REV. JOHN THOMSON, the subject of these notes. We are indebted to DR. HENNING'S notes for this information. He has, of course, copied correctly from the records referred to, but sometimes records by repeated transcriptions are slightly varied, and we believe that the correct name of her husband (then deceased) was WARRINGTON, and that he was related in some way to REV. THOMAS WARRINGTON, of Hampton, Virginia, the close friend of REV. DR. CAMM and REV. PATRICK HENRY, heretofore mentioned. Another close friend of REV. CAMM, REV. HENRY and WARRINGTON was REV. WILLIAM ROBERTSON (possibly the William Robertson, who with SAMUEL COBBES and SUBANIAN ALLEN was an executor of the will of DAVID CUNNINGHAM, in 1719/20 in YORK COUNTY). These were the men who were plaintiffs in the "parson's case" in which PATRICK HENRY, the younger, distinguished himself, when he started out in the law business at HANOVER COURTHOUSE. The case of WARRINGTON v. JEGGITS was tried at HAMPTON, VIRGINIA, in 1763, and was a prototype and companion case to the one tried for DR. MAURY at Hanover. Like MAURY, MR. WARRINGTON lost his case.

THE SETTLEMENT ON "CHRISTIAN'S CREEK" IN BEVERLY MANOR, AUGUSTA COUNTY

Below is shown an improvised map of the settlement immediately surrounding the town of STAUNTON, in AUGUSTA COUNTY, an on which CHRISTIAN'S CREEK is shown. Reference to previous notes disclose that JAMES PATTON, GENT, as early as 1744 bought land from MOSES THOMPSON, located on CHRISTIAN'S CREEK. MOSES THOMPSON and JAMES PATTON sold this land to JOHN MADISON and it joined



MAP OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA - PRESENT LINES DOTTED

the land of JAMES ARMSTRONG, JOHN RAMSEY and ADAM THOMPSON. The Tythe list of CAPTAIN (WILLIAM?) THOMPSON in 1765, contained, among others, the following names of land owners evidently residing in the same general community:

WIDOW THOMPSON  
WILLIAM THOMPSON  
ALEX THOMPSON  
THOMAS THOMPSON

MATTHEW PATTON  
WILLIAM DYER  
ISAAC WHITE  
ADAM MORROW

JOHN FINLEY  
ROBERT FINLEY  
WILLIAM FINLEY  
JOHN FINLEY (JR.)

and JOHN RAMSEY. Of course, this is only a partial list, and many of the other families that have been mentioned in these notes had lands along CHRISTIAN'S CREEK, on which TINKLING SPRINGS CHURCH had been erected on lands sold by JOHN and WILLIAM THOMPSON in 1747 to JAMES PATTON, JOHN FINLEY & JOHN CHRISTIAN, Trustees for the Congregation. On LITTLE CALF PASTURE over across LITTLE NORTH MOUNTAIN lived ROBERT CROCKETT, ALEXANDER DUNLAP, THOMAS GILLIAM and others, on lands laid out and sold to them by COL. JAMES PATTON and IRISH JOHN LEWIS.

The preceding pages of this account have been devoted to a study of some of the people with whom the subject, REV. JOHN THOMSON, came in contact with, prior to the year 1751, when he came to what is now MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, and the bounds of old CENTRE CHURCH, of which he was undoubtedly the first preacher, and which at that time embraced practically all of the northwestern part of what afterwards became MECKLENBURG COUNTY. This, in order that the student may more easily understand his various relationships, and determine for himself whether or not he was related by ties of blood and kinship to any of them, considering all the other circumstances.

(This compiler does not undertake to say that the young cleric, REV. JOHN THOMSON, supposedly fresh out of the University of Glasgow, landing at YORKTOWN, VIRGINIA in 1714, with his wife "and family" was a kinsman of all these other THOMSONS and THOMPSONS, at the time and place, and thereafter prominent in the affairs of the then young Colony of VIRGINIA. Speaking in the first person, I only know that the records, only part of which I have here reviewed, tell a most peculiar story, and a very convincing one, and that it would indeed be most singular, if not unreasonable, if in fact he actually landed among TOTAL STRANGERS, lived with them for at least TWO LONG YEARS, formed alliances between his own and their families of the most intimate nature, and afterwards had innumerable transactions with them, and yet was not related to them in any way. Further evidences of these intimacies will crop out in the study of his DESCENDANTS, in the pages that follow.)

#### DESCENDANTS OF REV. JOHN THOMPSON, V. D. M.

REV. JOHN THOMSON was twice married. There are RECORDS to support the identity of his second wife, but the surname of his first wife is supported only by circumstantial evidence, and while her name, as so ascertained, may be doubtful, the compiler is taking the responsibility of using in this account of the THOMSON FAMILY.

His first wife was a MISS OSBORNE.

His second wife was a MRS. REID, the widow of a THOMAS REID. Her maiden name was MARY McKEAN, and she is described as a "Highland woman of dark complexion". By his second wife REV. JOHN THOMSON had only one child, HANNAH, who married ROGER LAWSON. His first wife was the mother of twelve children. He had thirteen children, altogether, born, it is believed, in the order as their names are given below:

1. ESTHER THOMSON (1709-10) m. (1) SAMUEL CROCKETT (2) WILLIAM SAYERS.
2. MARY THOMSON (1712) m. ROBERT BAKER, JR.
3. JOHN THOMSON (1714) m. MARGARET DAVIDSON
4. ABRAHAM THOMSON (1716) wife's identity unknown. Had son JOHN THOMSON.
5. SARAH THOMSON (1719) m. REV. RICHARD SAINTRY.
6. \_\_\_\_\_ THOMSON (1721) m. JOHN GRAHAM.
7. ROGER THOMSON (1723) m. ANN FERGUSON
8. \_\_\_\_\_ THOMSON m. JOHN FINLEY, JR.
9. JANE THOMSON (1726) m. (1) DOUGLAS BAKER (2) WILLIAM WATSON.
10. ANN THOMSON (1728) m. JAMES CUNNINGHAM
11. MARGARET THOMSON (1730) m. JOHN SHIELDS
12. ELIZABETH THOMSON (1731-2) m. (1) SAMUEL BAKER (2) CHARLES HARRIS
13. HANNAH THOMSON (1735) m. ROGER LAWSON.

All of the dates of birth of these children are estimated, and the list as given is identical with the list published in the "Life of Rev. John Thomson" by Dr. John Goodwin Herndon in 1942, who was good enough to give this compiler credit for having assisted him in securing the list of children named and in ascertaining the facts on which the dates are based. However, the writer has deviated just a little from Dr. Herndon's account of the dates of birth of some of the children, as well as the date of birth of REV. THOMSON himself, which he is convinced was earlier than 1730, as usually given.

We will now undertake to give some account of each one of these children, including such information as we have been able to find about their children and their descendants, and hope to do this without becoming too tiresome in the recital.

#### 1. ESTHER THOMSON

ESTHER THOMSON was obviously born in Glasgow, Scotland, at the time when her father was a matriculated student in the University, which he had entered in 1706.

She was named for her father's sister, ESTHER, who married a man named WARRINGTON, whether in Scotland, Ireland or America, is not known. (She may have accompanied her brother REV. JOHN THOMSON when he came to Yorktown, Virginia, in 1714, and may have been a part of his "family" referred to in the letter read before the Presbytery the following year by REV. MCWISSE. That she came to Yorktown, where she met some relative of REV. THOMAS WARRINGTON, of Elizabeth City County or the town of HAMPTON, and there was married to him, is probable. The date of her husband's death is unknown, but she died in 1768, and REV. MATTHEW WILSON preached her funeral. This, of course, has reference to the sister, ESTHER.)

We have already repeated the tradition cherished by the descendants of ESTHER THOMSON, to the effect that when she was a child, she met SAMUEL CROCKETT on the ship coming to this country with her father and "his family", and that years afterwards they were married. This tradition the writer has discounted in the belief that the parents and perhaps grand-parents of SAMUEL CROCKETT were already here at that time and living on TANGIER ISLAND, in Accomac County, Virginia, but we shall not be hide-bound about it, and shall leave the reader to consider the facts we have offered and be his own judge. Anyway, SAMUEL and ESTHER THOMSON CROCKETT settled before 1735 in AMELIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where their first child was born, it is said in 1735. The place where they settled, while at that time (1735) was in AMELIA, it later became the part detached from AMELIA to form PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY. The children of SAMUEL and ESTHER CROCKETT were:

1. SAMUEL CROCKETT, JR. b. 1735 d. 1795 in Prince Edward County.  
m. (1) JANE STURGE (2) MRS. ELIZABETH YOUNG.
2. ANN AGNES CROCKETT (b. 1736) m. JOHN MONTGOMERY in 1753.
3. JOHN CROCKETT (1737-1797) m. ELIZABETH MONTGOMERY.
4. JANE CROCKETT (b. 1739) m. HENRY DAVIS.
5. CATHERINE CROCKETT (b. 1741).
6. ROBERT CROCKETT (b. 1743) m. JANE STUART.
7. ANDREW CROCKETT (b. 1745) m. SALLIE ELLIOTT.
8. JAMES CROCKETT (b. 1749) d. 1826 m. MARY DRAKE.

The above is the list of children as same appears on page 12 of the "Crockett Family" by French and Armstrong, but we are advised that the list is based on Bible Records in possession of descendants.

Sometime prior to 1745, we imagine, SAMUEL CROCKETT and ESTHER his wife left what was to become PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, and went to AUGUSTA COUNTY, where SAMUEL CROCKETT bought land from COL. JAMES PATTON, on which he and his family settled, and where he apparently died. This land adjoined other lands owned by a young man named WILLIAM SAYERS. After the death of SAMUEL CROCKETT, the widow, ESTHER, married this WILLIAM SAYERS, by whom she had, according to the family Bible, three sons: ROBERT SAYERS (b. 1754), ALEXANDER SAYERS (b. 1756), and JOHN THOMSON SAYERS (b. July 19, 1758).

JOHN THOMSON SAYERS married SUSANNAH CROCKETT in 1764, and had a daughter ESTHER ARMSTRONG SAYERS, who married a cousin ABNER SAYERS. ABNER SAYERS was the father of DR. DAVID SAYERS, who settled at BASTROP, TEXAS, and whose son BEN. JOSEPH DRAPEY SAYERS, served for many years in the Congress of the United States, and afterwards two terms as GOVERNOR OF TEXAS. Thus GOVERNOR SAYERS, of Texas, was a great grandson of JOHN THOMSON SAYERS, and a great great grandson of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

(What motive impelled ESTHER THOMSON and her husband SAMUEL CROCKETT to leave PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, (before that county was erected) and purchase land in AUGUSTA COUNTY from Col. James Patton? Did the possibility or probability that COL. PATTON'S wife was an OSBORNE, and ESTHER THOMSON'S mother was also an OSBORNE, have anything to do with it?)

SAMUEL CROCKETT, the first son of SAMUEL and ESTHER is said to have lived and died in Prince Edward County. If so, he must have had other relatives in PRINCE EDWARD besides his parents, or else he came back there from AUGUSTA COUNTY, because he could not have been over 10 years old when they left there and moved to Augusta. The children of SAMUEL JR. were JOSEPH (who is said to have gone to Georgia), MAJ. ROBERT CROCKETT (who married JANE LEWIS STUART, daughter of the LEWIS FAMILY - and of MRS. FROGG), JANE, ESTHER, MARGARET, JOHN, CATHERINE (who married ROBERT BUTLER), and SAMUEL CROCKETT, III, who married FRANCES DUDLEY, a descendant of CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY and his wife MISS DANIEL, of Granville County, N. C.

CATHERINE CROCKETT (b. 1771 in AUGUSTA COUNTY, Va.) married ROBERT BUTLER (1764-1853) and they had seven children; among them being KELLY BUTLER, who married GEORGE KEYS, a soldier under ANDREW JACKSON in 1812, and who moved with his family to ALABAMA, where their son, HON. WADE BUTLER, a prominent and brilliant lawyer in that State who became CHANCELLOR JUSTICE of ALABAMA, who lived at MEMPHIS, his wife being a daughter of GEN. GEORGE WHITEFIELD. A daughter of Chancellor WADE KEYS became the wife of HON. NORMAN COREY KITTRELL, of Houston, Texas, noted orator and jurist, and a direct descendant of the KITTRELL FAMILY of the town of KITTRELL in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina. I have often heard JUDGE KITTRELL (before whom I have tried cases in Texas courts) boast of the fact that through the veins of his children flowed the blood of the immortal DAVID CROCKETT. His eulogies on the "Immortal David Crockett" were gems and are to be found in several of the interesting volumes of which he was the author.

DR. SAMUEL CROCKETT III, son of SAMUEL CROCKETT JR. and his first wife JANE STURGE married FRANCES BLAND DUDLEY, of FRANKLIN, TENNESSEE, who was born June 30, 1786 and who was the daughter of HON. GUILFORD DUDLEY (son of Christopher Dudley) and his wife ANNE EATON. The mother of GUILFORD DUDLEY was ELIZABETH DANIEL, daughter of JOHN DANIEL, who was born in YORK COUNTY in old BERTON PARISH, and died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. leaving a will in 1783, in which he mentions his daughter ELIZABETH wife of CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY. The mother of the wife of DR. SAMUEL CROCKETT III was ANNE EATON, daughter of GEN. THOMAS EATON, and grand-daughter of COL. WILLIAM EATON, one of the original founders of GRANVILLE COUNTY and the commander of its militia troops in 1754. Both the EATONS and DUDLEYS, as well as the DANIELS were YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, stock, and the children of DR. SAMUEL CROCKETT III, Great Grandson of REV. JOHN THOMSON are thus related to York County, for their ancestry. It follows, logically, that the CROCKETTS may be safely placed in the same category.

The children of DR. SAMUEL CROCKETT III and FRANCES BLAND DUDLEY, were MRS. LEWIS, SARAH J. (who married WILLIAM PARK) MARY, FRANCES, ANNA (m. ROBERT GORDON and CHARLES (d. 1844).



ANDREW CROCKETT, son of SAMUEL CROCKETT and ESTHER THOMSON, married SARAH ELLIOTT, who was the daughter of ROBERT ELLIOTT, of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, who had married MARY BAKER. MARY BAKER was a sister of ROBERT, DOUGLAS and SAMUEL BAKER, each of whom had married a sister of ESTHER CROCKETT, his mother; therefore he and his wife were first cousins. The date of ANDREW CROCKETT'S birth is given as 1746, in AUGUSTA COUNTY, which shows that SAMUEL and ESTHER had thus early left AMELIA COUNTY and purchased lands from COL. JAMES PATTON. ANDREW CROCKETT and his wife moved to and settled in DAVIDSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE, (now WILLIAMSBURG), where he received lands for his services as a revolutionary soldier. He and his wife are buried at BRENTWOOD, not far from FRANKLIN, TENNESSEE. It may not be tiresome to the reader to see a list of their children:

1. SARAH CROCKETT m. JOHN MALLORY.
2. POLLY CROCKETT m. JOSEPH CROCKETT, her cousin, son of JOHN.
3. JAMES CROCKETT m. MARTHA HILL.
4. SAMUEL CROCKETT m. JOANNAH SAYERS, a cousin.
5. JOHN HAMILTON CROCKETT m. NANCY CROCKETT, her cousin, daughter of JOHN.
6. NANCY BAKER CROCKETT m. ROBERT SAYERS, brother of JOANNAH.
7. ANDREW CROCKETT, JR. m. ABNIE POWELL.
8. ROBERT SAYERS m. ELIZABETH GIBSON

Practically all of the descendants of these children are given in the "CROCKETT FAMILY" by ZELLA ARMSTRONG and MRS. FRINCE.

JAMES CROCKETT was the youngest son of SAMUEL CROCKETT and his wife ESTHER THOMSON, and he was born in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1750. When he was 21 years old he married MARY DRAKE, a daughter of SAMUEL DRAKE. No, I do not believe he was a son of SIR FRANCIS DRAKE, as claimed, but of course he may have belonged to the same family or some of its branches. We are cautioned not to mistake this JAMES CROCKETT for the one who served in the House of Burgesses for VIRGINIA, laying that honor to another JAMES, son of a ROBERT WATKINS CROCKETT (meaning, of course, plain ROBERT CROCKETT) whose name we have never found on the records except as ROBERT, and whose son JAMES was living in MCKENZIE COUNTY, N. C. at the time he is supposed to have been a Burgess. JAMES CROCKETT and his wife MARY DRAKE had twelve children, whose names would be of little value to the reader, with the exception of a daughter:

ESTHER CROCKETT, named for her grandmother, ESTHER THOMSON. Esther was born in January, 1780 and died July 9, 1870, over 90 years of age, and is buried at MADISONVILLE, TENNESSEE, the birthplace of this writer, in the old Baptist Churchyard. ESTHER CROCKETT married FRANCIS JACKSON CARTER, in Virginia. The "CROCKETT FAMILY" thus identifies FRANCIS J. CARTER:

"He was the son of GEORGE CARTER and wife 'MARY' (probably 'Craig') = \* and brother of WILLIAM CARTER, who married UNITY BATES; also a brother of ROBERT CARTER who married JANE CROCKETT, daughter of COL. WALTER CROCKETT. These CARTERS were descendants of ROBERT CARTER ( KING CARTER ) who settled on the JAMES RIVER, near RICHMOND, in VIRGINIA."

( In Virginia genealogy ALL CARTERS are supposed to come down from old KING CARTER, otherwise the accounts would not be orthodox; but my information is that old "King" lived in Lancaster County, some distance from the JAMES RIVER ). However, here we find the CROCKETTS, marrying into the old F. F. Ve from EASTERN VIRGINIA, which does not seem to conform to MR. MAURY'S description of the flying CROCKETTAIRES frightened by the annulment of the MIGHT OF WATERS.

THERESA NEWELL CARTER, daughter of ESTHER CROCKETT and FRANCIS J. CARTER, married REV. JOHN SCRUGGS of SUSCULUM COLLEGE, of GREENEVILLE, TENNESSEE. He was also a BAPTIST MINISTER and was a son of RICHARD SCRUGGS and ELIZABETH McMakin, as well as a descendant of the family of the old GROSS SCRUGGS, of BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who in turn came from the marriage of one of his name to a young lady named GROCE, back in 1815 OF WIGHT or some of those early divisions immediately outside of JAMESTOWN. Again we find the CROCKETTS intermarrying with the early Eastern Virginia families. REV. JOHN SCRUGGS and his wife THERESA CARTER were the parents of 12 children, and among them was

ELIZABETH ESTHER SCRUGGS, born in MADISONVILLE, TENNESSEE, who married HORACE BURTON YEARWOOD, and LAVINIA WALKER SCRUGGS who married THOMAS YEARWOOD. This last couple were the parents of EIGHT CHILDREN, including:

JOHN FRANCIS YEARWOOD, who was born in 1859, and who moved to Texas and became a noted ranchman employed on the famous I. X. L. Ranch in the HANDBAND OF TEXAS, which was owned by the syndicate that built a five million dollar CAPITOL in Austin in exchange for several million acres of land. JOHN FRANCIS YEARWOOD married ELLA JOSEPHINE COFFEY, daughter of CAPT. JOHN COFFEY, of the Andrew Jackson Coffee family in Tennessee. The writer knew MR. YEARWOOD, whose father THOMAS YEARWOOD was a brother of ELISHA YEARWOOD, who married JUDITH WALKER MORROW, the great aunt of this scribe, and sister of ARMSTRONG MORROW, of Madisonville, Tennessee, his own grandfather. JOHN F. YEARWOOD died about four years ago leaving a fine family of children.

To set out or attempt to here record all of the descendants of SAMUEL CROCKETT and wife ESTHER THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, would be not only tiresome, but practically impossible. What has been given should furnish the reader with a pretty fair idea of their part of the family. We will now take up the others.

THE BAKER FAMILY OF PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, AND ITS CONNECTION

WITH THE FAMILY OF REV. JOHN THOMSON, V.D.M.

Since no less than THREE members of the BAKER FAMILY, of Prince Edward County, Virginia, married into the family of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. in the year 1753, it is essential for an understanding of the THOMSON FAMILY and its numerous connection, to give some kind of an account of the BAKERS. The THREE BAKER BROTHERS who married as many daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON, were as follows:

2. MARY THOMSON (b. about 1712 ) married ROBERT BAKER, JR.
9. JANE THOMSON (b. about 1726 ) married DOUGLAS BAKER.
12. ELIZABETH THOMSON (b. about 1730-31) married SAMUEL BAKER.

These THREE UNITS of the THOMSON DESCENDANTS, bearing the name of BAKER, by reason of the above marriages will be discussed jointly, though we shall try to so segregate the members of each family that their particular branch may be identified.

In an ably written article in Vol. 49, of the Virginia magazine of History and Biography, beginning on page 311, a few years ago, DR. JOSEPH DUPUT EGGLESTON, then President of the Virginia Historical Society, presented an outline of this BAKER FAMILY, and I think pretty clearly established the parentage of these Baker sons who married Thomson daughters. Beyond the name of the father, however, no further ancestral lines were established. Dr. Eggleston's account is the basis of most of the material here presented, and this writer, is unable to add with any certainty to the ancestral history of this family. The father of the family appears to have been a certain ROBERT BAKER, SR., who died in the year 1728, in LANCASTER COUNTY, Pennsylvania, intestate, but with a CALB BAKER as administrator, witnessed by a DOUGLAS BAKER. A subjoined signature to the papers was that of a "ROBERT BAKER, JR."

It is easy for this writer to conjecture, and by considering certain isolated notes to be found on the earliest records of the Colony of Virginia, to deduce, that although this family of Bakers are thus discovered first on the records of Pennsylvania, it is nevertheless possible that they may have gone there from either MARYLAND or VIRGINIA. However, the point is not important for the purposes of this study.

As to when this family first came to VIRGINIA, from Pennsylvania, we can draw on the fact that as late as July 14, 1741, ROBERT BAKER (then called Sr.), CALB BAKER and his wife MARTHA, sold land in Lancaster County to one Jacob Good, in which it is stated that part of the land had originally belonged to "ROBERT BAKER, father of CALB BAKER". If I mistake not, Dr. Eggleston drew some of this early material from the "Life of Calb Baker Wallace" by DR. W. E. WHITSETT. In the light of this deed the Virginia pilgrimage ( and it appears to have been made by the entire Baker family ) took place after 1741. Subsequent dealings and intermarriages between the persons named, and their allied connections pretty conclusively establish the fact that all of these on the list given below, were the sons and daughters of the ROBERT BAKER SR., who died in 1728:

1. SAMUEL BAKER m. ELIZABETH THOMSON.
2. CALB BAKER m. MARTHA BROOKS
3. ROBERT BAKER, JR. m. MARY THOMSON
4. DOUGLAS BAKER m. JANE THOMSON
5. MARY BAKER m. ROBERT ELLIOTT.

CALB BAKER had married his wife MARTHA and she was living in Pennsylvania when the Jacob Good deed was executed in 1741; the record further shows that a child, CALB BAKER, son of CALB and MARTHA was born in Pennsylvania in 1734. Considering these facts and the other dates of births and deaths in Dr. Eggleston's chart, it is not unreasonable to suppose that the five marriages of the five children of ROBERT BAKER, SR. may all have occurred in Pennsylvania, before the family moved to PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia. This may not be true, but it does seem that it could be true.

FAMILY OF SAMUEL BAKER AND HIS WIFE ELIZABETH THOMSON

As has been stated at the beginning of this study of the family of THOMSON, the REV. JOHN THOMSON died at the home of his son in law SAMUEL BAKER in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in 1753.

SAMUEL BAKER and his wife ELIZABETH are supposed to have had FIVE CHILDREN at the time of his death, which probably occurred in 1757, because his will was probated december 24th of that year, in ROWAN COUNTY. The fact that his will was recorded in ROWAN COUNTY does not mean that he lived in ROWAN COUNTY, but it means that SALISBURY was the nearest place where an instrument pertaining to land titles could be recorded at that time. There was then NO MECKLENBURG COUNTY. The latter County was not established until FIVE YEARS LATER, 1762, and even then for some years there was no office where a will could be placed of record; no books or regular courthouse.

WILL OF SAMUEL BAKER: Rowan County, N. C. Dec. 24, 1757. Names his wife ELIZA BAKER. Sons ROBERT BAKER and JOHN BAKER. Daughters MARGARET BAKER and MARY BAKER.

Provided: "My loving friend EUGEN LAWSON, overseer of my last will and testament."  
Witnesses: MOSES WHITE, ANDREW MCCONNELL and GEORGE DAVIDSON.

MOSES WHITE was the father of HON. EUGEN LAWSON WHITE; ANDREW MCCONNELL was a brother in law of MOSES WHITE; GEORGE DAVIDSON was the father of GENERAL WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON.

It will be noticed that SAMUEL BAKER in his will mentions only FOUR of his children. We have never been able to ascertain the name of the fifth child. It is said that he had another son. Who was he? Was it GEORGE BAKER who lived in the Steele Creek census district (No. 1) in 1790 with four young sons and three daughters, or Christopher Baker of Sugar Creek District with the same number of children, at the same time? In District No. 9 East of Backy River there was a JOHN, JOSHUA and CHRISTOPHER living on Scotch Buffalo, but they were perhaps a Dutch or Scotch family of Bakers and not related.

Of HUGH LAWSON, who was made the overseer of SAMUEL BAKER'S will, there is much yet to be said. He was buried four or five years later in Baker's Graveyard, where the remains of JOHN THOMSON and his son in law SAMUEL BAKER were interred. His son ROGER LAWSON married the youngest sister of SAMUEL BAKER'S wife, ELIZABETH THOMSON, and in that way was what is commonly called a brother in law of SAMUEL BAKER.

MOSES WHITE, one of the witnesses, whose home was on DAVIDSON'S CREEK in upper MECKLENBURG COUNTY, not far from the present DAVIDSON'S COLLEGE, had a son, JAMES WHITE, who married MARY LAWSON, a daughter of HUGH LAWSON, who became the mother of HUGH LAWSON WHITE, of THAMMESBORO. The first wife of MOSES WHITE was a MCCONNELL, and ANDREW MCCONNELL may have been her brother, or a nephew. I have never seen another will so well illustrating the custom of using relatives and their connections as signatories and witnesses as this. But how about GEORGE DAVIDSON? Does this man, the father of GENERAL WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON (killed at COWAN'S FORD during the revolution), come within the same category? The answer is in the affirmative.

HUGH LAWSON, made overseer of the will of SAMUEL BAKER in this ancient instrument, had a daughter who married GEORGE EWING, who had several sons, among them a HUGH EWING, who settled in what is now LINCOLN or GASTON COUNTY; also there were several EWING daughters. I believe my notes show that at least THREE of the off-spring of GEORGE EWING and his wife MISS LAWSON married persons named DAVIDSON, whose relationship with the witness GEORGE DAVIDSON was very close, as was their relationship also with the family of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

This writer is compelled to confess that, in all his researches conducted on the family of SAMUEL BAKER of the foregoing will, he has been unable to find and identify any record pertaining to either a ROBERT or a JOHN BAKER, who might have been one of the two sons mentioned by name in Samuel's will. The nearest approach to an identification of the son JOHN is in the will of a certain JOHN BAKER, with wife "POLLY" who died leaving a will in WARREN COUNTY, GEORGIA, near where ROGER LAWSON, who married his wife's sister, resided after the revolution, in which he mentioned children WILLIAM, AUSTIN, EDWIN, PETER, JONATHAN, HENRY, a daughter POLLY, who married a man named HATTIE and ELIZABETH who married a WILLIAMS. This will was witnessed by three members of the TORRENCE FAMILY, JOHN, SEPTIMUS and a JOHN W. TORRENCE. Since the TORRENCE FAMILY, including the "Widow Terrence" resided in the neighborhood of where DAVIDSON COLLEGE is now located, during the days of the revolution, the names of members of this family signed to the will of a JOHN BAKER suggests that he may have been JOHN BAKER, son of SAMUEL.

Neither have we been able to find trace of the daughters MARGARET and MARY BAKER mentioned in this will.

But after the death of SAMUEL BAKER, his widow, ELIZABETH THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, married a second time, and after we review the connections thus made by the widow, the intimacy between SAMUEL BAKER'S FAMILY and the old patriarch GEORGE DAVIDSON, becomes a bit more interesting.

#### ELIZABETH THOMSON MARRIED (2nd) CHARLES HARRIS

CHARLES HARRIS, the second husband of ELIZABETH (THOMSON) BAKER belonged to the HARRIS FAMILY of ROCKY RIVER, in CABARRUS COUNTY (now). He dates away back, and it is claimed that he was one of the eight children of a ROBERT HARRIS, whose wife was a DOROTHY WILEY, and all of whom, except the parents settled in what is now CABARRUS COUNTY before 1790. The CHARLES HARRIS, who became the second husband of the daughter ELIZABETH THOMSON, was the father (by his first wife) of ROBERT HARRIS, JR. the "signer".

The first wife of CHARLES HARRIS had been a JANE McILHENRY, and by her he had all of his children except two, who were by his second marriage to ELIZABETH THOMSON, the widow of SAMUEL BAKER. Children by his first wife were MARTHA, ROBERT (the signer), THOMAS, MARGARET, JANE and a JAMES; by ELIZABETH (THOMSON) BAKER he had SAMUEL HARRIS, a graduate of PRINCETON in 1787, who became a tutor there, where he died in 1789, and the famous DR. CHARLES HARRIS, of CONCORD, who conducted a famous Medical school; the latter the ancestor of WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE HARRIS, well remembered in the annals of MECKLENBURG COUNTY.

ELIZABETH THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, helped to raise the children of her second husband by his first marriage, since she was their step-mother. Her step-daughter MARTHA, married her cousin SAMUEL HARRIS, and her step son ROBERT HARRIS, married first MARY WILSON, and after her death and after the death of GEN. WILLIAM DAVIDSON, he married his widow, who had been MARY BREVARD, the daughter of JOHN BREVARD. GEN. WILLIAM DAVIDSON being the son of GEORGE DAVIDSON who witnessed the will of SAMUEL BAKER, thus it happened that BAKER'S widow, having afterwards married CHARLES HARRIS, her step son married the widow of the distinguished son of the same GEORGE DAVIDSON. Further, it appears from the records that GEN. WILLIAM DAVIDSON'S posthumous son (not mentioned in his will) who bore the name of WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON II, married ELIZABETH DAVIDSON, daughter of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON.

Another step-child of ELIZABETH (THOMSON) BAKER, was little JANE HARRIS, who became the wife of a young preacher, THOMAS REESE, the son of DAVID REESE, the "signer". Jane must have been a very young child at the time her father married MRS. SAMUEL BAKER. That she received the parental care and training in her childhood of one of the daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON, she doubtless remembered "all the days of her long life" - for she did live a long life, and finally died in Pendleton District South Carolina, having outlived her distinguished husband and married another in her old age.

She became the third wife of COL. ROBERT ANDERSON, a distinguished revolutionary soldier of Pendleton District. And thereby hangs an interesting "tale" germane to this study.

Among the patriots of the American Revolution COL. ROBERT ANDERSON ranks high in the history of his country, and many outstanding members of the Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution boast of him as an ancestor. At the battle of the COWpens he served under the daring and intrepid ANDREW PICKENS, and when Pickens was made a Brigadier General, Anderson became COL. ROBERT ANDERSON. From Louise Ayer Vandiver's traditions and History of Anderson County, S. C. we "lift" the following account of Col. Anderson's family history:

ROBERT ANDERSON was born in VIRGINIA in 1741, the fifth child and second son of JOHN and JANE ANDERSON, who owned a comfortable farm in AUGUSTA COUNTY about five miles from STAUNTON. Young Robert was baptised on the 15th day of November, 1741, by REV. JOHN CRAIG. He grew up living the ordinary life of a VIRGINIA Planter's son, receiving the average education of a Virginia gentleman; and became a surveyor by profession.

Among the neighbors of the ANDERSONS was a family whose name was THOMPSON, having a daughter called ANNE, whom Robert regarded as his "best girl", though he used no such undignified terms in telling her about it, prattling instead of starchy eyes, soul's ideal, and other such poetical things. But though young Anderson talked sentiment, he had an eye to business; and in pursuance of his profession he left home, carrying a chain over trackless woods, bogs and marshes. In those days journeys took a long time, and such trips as young Anderson made required years. For two years he had been away, his destination was the new Cherokee Country, which had been opened up in South Carolina; and after so long with no word from him his friends believed that he must be dead.

To pretty ANN THOMPSON or THOMPSON came other suitors \* \* the girl finally consented to wed one of her admirers, and \* \* the preparations went on. \* \*

The appointed day for the wedding dawned. A bevy of merry girls filled the THOMPSON home. Anne, surrounded by her bridesmaids, was in an upper room dressing for the ceremony, when looking out of an upper window she saw a rider approaching \* \* she exclaimed: "By my soul Yonder comes ROBERT ANDERSON and I love his little finger better than I do the other man's whole body!" Thereupon she seized a shawl and throwing it over her head sped away to meet the man she really loved. The Young Lochinvar had come out of the West, and mounting his horse behind him, they rode away to seek for Eldorado. From that moment ANNE THOMPSON is lost to history, though she lived for twenty-five years longer, and left five children, ROBERT ANDERSON, JR. and four daughters, ANNE, ELIZABETH, MARY and LIDIA.

ROBERT ANDERSON married twice more, the second being MRS. MAVERICK, a wealthy widow of PENNINGTON; Lydia Anderson, one of the daughters married young SAMUEL MAVERICK.

COLONEL ANDERSON becoming again a widower, asked MRS. REESE, widow of his former pastor REV. THOMAS REESE, to marry him, which she did, and he outlived her. MRS. REESE was JANE HARRIS, as a girl, and had been raised and cared for as her step daughter by MRS. CHARLES HARRIS, second wife of COLONEL CHARLES HARRIS, who as a girl was ELIZABETH THOMPSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMPSON, the early minister of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina.

Thus, it seems, COL. ROBERT ANDERSON, appeared to be very fond of marrying into the THOMPSON FAMILY.

At this point it will be noticed that REV. JOHN CRAIG, of Augusta County, Virginia, who had baptised COL. ROBERT ANDERSON as a child in 1741, and known to have been a kind of protégé of REV. JOHN THOMPSON, had been one of the witnesses to the will of HUGH THOMPSON, of Augusta County, Virginia in 1750. The identity of the several THOMPSONS and THOMPSONS of Augusta have been heretofore discussed, but there were several the names of whose children have not been found, and ANNE THOMPSON who became the first wife of COL. ROBERT ANDERSON, must have been the daughter of one of these. Which one we have never ascertained, and we do not believe that the records show, or that any person, even descendants of the family, knew.

At this point it would be interesting to give a lot of information now available on the family and descendants, mostly through his daughters, of the family of COL. ROBERT ANDERSON, who to all intents and purposes married TWICE into the THOMPSON FAMILY, through his final marriage to a daughter of CHARLES HARRIS, as shown above, one of the patriarchs of the HARRIS FAMILY of Eastern Mecklenburg. But Col. Robert Anderson properly belongs to South Carolina's long list of interesting patriots, and for that reason, further of his family history will be reluctantly omitted from these annals of MECKLENBURG FAMILIES.





DOUGLAS BAKER and his wife JANE THOMSON were the parents of a most interesting lot of children, as follows:

1. ROBERT BAKER who died in 1773, and who married MARGARET GRAHAM. Thomas Graham, James Graham and JOSEPH PARKER were the witnesses to his will. THOMAS and JAMES GRAHAM were the sons of JOHN GRAHAM who married another daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, whose Christian name has never been found, but who, with her husband located in Prince Edward County, Virginia. This writer believes that another son of JOHN GRAHAM and his wife MISS THOMSON was the WILLIAM GRAHAM, who settled in the Hopewell section of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, who with his wife MARGARET is buried at Hopewell Churchyard, and who was one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE.
  2. JOSHUA BAKER, who never married, but who left a will in 1777.
  3. DOUGLAS BAKER, JR. who died in 1778, and whose wife was his cousin MARY ELLIOTT, the daughter of ROBERT ELLIOTT and his wife MARY BAKER, sister of all the Baker brothers who married into the THOMSON FAMILY. Another daughter of ROBERT ELLIOTT and MARY BAKER became the wife of ANDREW CROCKETT, revolutionary soldier, who, like his second cousin, FINIS EWING, settled in DAVIDSON COUNTY, TENNESSEE, where he left hundreds of descendants. DOUGLAS BAKER JR. and his wife MARY ELLIOTT had three children, one of whom we know was NANCY BAKER who married JOSEPH MORTON, of an old Virginia family; also sons ANDREW BAKER and DOUGLAS BAKER III.
  4. JOSEPH BAKER was born in 1763 and died the year following.
  5. ANDREW BAKER. He was known as ANDREW BAKER, SR., and his wife was CATHERINE. He died leaving will in January, 1804, and his wife CATHERINE thereafter in 1811 married her husband's first cousin, CALNE BAKER JR., by whom she had no children. CALNE BAKER, JR. was already the father of 10 children by his first marriage to CATHERINE HODNETT, deceased.
  6. JEAN BAKER married JOHN ARMSTRONG. Just when JOHN ARMSTRONG left Prince Edward County we have no way of accurately telling, but he and his wife JEAN became the ancestors of a numerous tribe of ARMSTRONGS who settled at ROGERSVILLE, TENNESSEE, in close proximity to their cousins, the CROCKETTS and MORGANS. There in 1813 JOHN ARMSTRONG died, leaving a will which we found on record, in which he mentions the following legatees: JEAN, THOMAS, WILLIAM, BAKER, JOHN, and JAMES ARMSTRONG, and also a SAMUEL BAKER, who was the husband of ANNIE ARMSTRONG, probably and apparently a daughter. This SAMUEL BAKER, who married ANNIE ARMSTRONG suggests the possibility - even the probability - that here was the FIFTH CHILD of SAMUEL BAKER and ELIZABETH THOMSON, of Mecklenburg, who married his cousin ANNIE ARMSTRONG. The son WILLIAM ARMSTRONG died in 1817 following, and named JANE, THOMAS, ANNIE and NANCY ARMSTRONG, the latter - NANCY - having married a man named FERGUS.
  7. ESTHER BAKER married one GEORGE SHILLADAY. A daughter ESTHER SHILLADAY married a VANCE down in Washington County, Virginia.
  8. MARTHA BAKER married WILLIAM DAVIDSON.
  9. SAMUEL BAKER who died in 1802, married MARY, and had seven children, whose names have not been found.
- Dr. BOGLESTON believed that there was still one other daughter and that she also married a SHILLADAY, first name unknown, but could not establish this by the records.
- After the death of DOUGLAS BAKER in 1765, his wife JANE THOMSON married an old friend and neighbor, WILLIAM WATSON, by whom she had no children, though it appears her second husband was probably a widower with several grown children of his own by a first marriage.

#### MARY BAKER AND HER HUSBAND ROBERT ELLIOTT

ROBERT ELLIOTT who married MARY BAKER was brother of SOLOMON ELLIOTT "of the Province of Pennsylvania and County of Chester, Trader", who died in 1773, and also had brothers JOHN, JOSEPH, ANDREW, and sisters MARGARET ELLIS, MARTHA BOGGS, SARAH McLELLAN and ALICE and RACHEL ELLIOTT. The father of ROBERT and all these children was ANDREW ELLIOTT.

As near as can be ascertained from all available records, ROBERT ELLIOTT and his wife MARY BAKER had the following children:

1. SARAH ELLIOTT married ANDREW CROCKETT.
2. MARY ELLIOTT married DOUGLAS BAKER, JR.
3. JAMES ELLIOTT married MARY (last name unknown).

3. JAMES ELLIOTT died leaving a will (Beak C-p.49) in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, which was dated March 13, 1772, in which he names:

Wife: MARY.

Son: ROBERT ELLIOTT.

Daughter: MARTHA ELLIOTT.

Daughter: ISABELLA ELLIOTT.

Father: ROBERT ELLIOTT and wife MARY, Executors.

Witnesses: ANDREW McNEAL and WAITER DAVIS.

In Beak C of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. the will of SOLOMON ELLIOTT, brother of ROBERT ELLIOTT, apparently executed in Pennsylvania somewhere, where as a "trader" he must have been temporarily sojourning, is on record. In this will SOLOMON mentions his brothers ANDREW, JAMES and JOSEPH, and his sisters MARGARET and RACHEL.

The witnesses to this very interesting document were EZEKIEL JAMES RALPH, JEMUEL PATTON, and one WILLIAM McWHERTER.

All of which shows that among the other connections of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, were the ELLIOTTS who, like his three daughters, married into the BAKERS.

This ELLIOTT family came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY at a very early day, and married into the families of some of the other families who came early. ANDREW ELLIOTT, born March 29, 1766, with later members of the family, is buried at HOPEWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, which is an indication that they were Presbyterians. "My daughter MARGARET ELLIOTT" is mentioned in the will of DAVID MOORE, proved in February, 1778, of which JOHN BARNETT was an executor. The will of SUSAN SMART in 1850, which will be found in this volume and section among the early wills, mentions various relatives named SPRATT, BARNETT and ELLIOTT, and she makes her "friend and relative" SAMUEL H. ELLIOTT her executor. The JACKS are also mentioned in her will.

#### ABRAHAM THOMPSON, SON OF THE REV. JOHN THOMPSON

The material relating to ABRAHAM THOMPSON, one of the sons of REV. JOHN THOMPSON is very scarce. Various deeds and documents pertaining to lands in the Buffalo region of Prince Edward County, Virginia, can only be explained by the assumption that he was a son of the subject of these sketches. In Volume 3, page 448, dated April 14, 1770, appears a record of the following deed:

George Ewing, Alexander Ewing, William Ewing and Jane Ewing, John Caldwell and Ellener Caldwell, James Ewing Jr. & Margaret Ewing and Ann Ewing of Prince Edward and Beaufort Counties in the Colony of Virginia, all of the ONE PART, and JOHN THOMPSON, Smith, and ABRAHAM THOMPSON, of Prince Edward County, of the OTHER PART, for 120 pounds, 395 acres on both sides of the North Fork of Port Creek, deed. Witnessed by SAMUEL WALLACE, JOSEPH PARKS, JOHN CALDWELL and ANDREW WALLACE.

In Volume 5, page 136, dated March 28, 1772:

ABRAHAM THOMPSON, of Prince Edward County, to JOHN THOMPSON, of said County, his interest in the 395 acres described in the above deed.

SAMUEL EWING married MARGARET. Samuel died and his will was proved in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia September 30, 1758. In it he mentions his wife Margaret and the following children: GEORGE, ALEXANDER, JANE, ELLENER, MARGARET and ANN. If you will check this list of children with the underscored names of the first parties mentioned in the first deed above, you will see they are the same. It shows that WILLIAM EWING married JANE, JOHN CALDWELL had married ELLENER and JAMES EWING JR. had married MARGARET EWING. The 395 acres of land belonged to the estate of SAMUEL EWING, who had been dead for many years, and the heirs sold it to JOHN THOMPSON and ABRAHAM THOMPSON, brothers, who were both sons of REV. JOHN THOMPSON.

To again use that hackneyed expression of the genealogists "It is interesting to note", Samuel Ewing in his will, mentions his grandson SAMUEL EWING, the son of his eldest son GEORGE EWING. Here we will insert a marriage record from Prince Edward County:

JAN. 2, 1773: SAMUEL EWING and MARY DANIEL. Letter of consent from GEORGE EWING for his son to get the license.

MARY DANIEL who married SAMUEL EWING (son of GEORGE and grandson of SAMUEL) was the younger sister of JAMES, WILLIAM and JOHN DANIEL each of whom married a grand-daughter of REV. JOHN THOMPSON, all three daughters of JAMES CUNNINGHAM and his wife ANN THOMPSON.

DR. JOHN G. BERNDON, of Haverford College, in his "Life of Rev. John Thomson" is perhaps correct in evaluating these records and in his conclusion that, while the name of the wife of ABRAHAM THOMPSON is lost in obscurity, that he did marry and that he had one son, at least, named JOHN THOMPSON, who left a will in Prince Edward County, Virginia, in 1795.

The will of this JOHN THOMPSON, grandson of REV. JOHN THOMPSON was dated March 26, 1793, but was proven in Court June 15, 1795. In it he does not mention his wife, but names three sons and two daughters:

1. ROBERT THOMPSON
2. ROGER THOMPSON
3. JOHN THOMPSON
4. SARAH THOMPSON
5. JANE THOMPSON
6. Grand-daughter SARAH BAKER.

ROBERT and ROGER THOMPSON were his Executors, and the witnesses were FRANCIS WATKINS, SAMUEL W. VENABLE, JOSEPH PARKS and WILLIAM WOMACK, JR.

JANE THOMPSON, one of the daughters, married CALIB BAKER (evidently a cousin) and had these children: THOMPSON BAKER, MARY BAKER (m. JAMES RICE), SARAH BAKER (never married), NANCY BAKER (married THOMAS VERNON) and BETSY BAKER (m. WILLIAM THORNTON).

BETSY BAKER (Daughter of JANE THOMPSON and CALIB BAKER) and her husband, WILLIAM J. THORNTON were the parents of NANCY, JANE, HARRIETT and BETSY THORNTON.

The names of these grandchildren and great grand-children of JOHN THOMPSON (son of ABRAHAM) are taken from the papers in a suit for a division of property after the death of CALIB BAKER.

THE EWINGS, DAVIDSONS, CALDWELLS, LAWSONS, HENDERSONS AND BARRYS

AND THEIR RELATION TO THE REV. JOHN THOMSON

EVERY NAME in the above headline is represented numerously among the early settlers of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina. That each of these families were related directly or indirectly to the distinguished pioneer apostle of the Presbyterian Faith who died near Beattie's Ford in Mecklenburg County in 1753, this writer is able to establish. Many of these families may have been preceded by him to the Yadkin-Catawba valley, but some of them came there and settled perhaps a short time before his "visit" to the section. Not only the above families, but several others, including ALEXANDER OSBORNE, whom the writer thinks was a brother of REV. JOHN THOMSON'S first wife and the uncle of all his children, save one - HANNAH.

Who were these people?

**THE EWING FAMILY.** The family came from NORTH OF IRELAND to CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, as did the ALEXANDER and other MECKLENBURG COUNTY (N. C.) families. WILLIAM EWING was the father of two sets of children, NATHANIEL EWING by his first marriage, and WILLIAM, JOSHUA, JAMES, SAMUEL and perhaps THOMAS by his second marriage, as well as ANNE and perhaps other daughters. A brother of the ancestor, WILLIAM, was the father of CHARLES and ROBERT EWING, who married the two BAKER SISTERS heretofore mentioned. CHARLES and ROBERT were first cousins of NATHANIEL and his half-brothers, whose families have been briefly sketched in a preceding page. With the EWING FAMILY were representatives of two other families, the PORTERS and GILLESPIES; these two families were also cousins of the EWINGS.

NATHANIEL EWING had married RACHEL PORTER. Rachel was the sister of JAMES PORTER, who had married his cousin ELLEN GILLESPIE, and also of JOHN PORTER who married MARY ANTHONY, and was the father of OLIVER PORTER (m. MARGARET WATSON), WILLIAM PORTER and FRANCIS PORTER. NATHANIEL EWING remained in MARYLAND for a long time (though his children came to Virginia) and his half-brothers settled in what is now PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

**THE DAVIDSON FAMILY.** GEORGE DAVIDSON (father of GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON); JOHN DAVIDSON (father of MAJ. WILLIAM DAVIDSON, of SWANANOA, N. C.); and ROBERT DAVIDSON (father of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON) all apparently brothers, were the ancestors of most of the DAVIDSONS in and around MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. However, there was another brother of this family that settled in VIRGINIA, whose descendants lived in AMELIA COUNTY, but afterwards in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, whose name was WILLIAM. His sons and grandsons married into the EWINGS, BAKERS and THOMSONS, of VIRGINIA. Each of the four brothers named became the head of a numerous and distinguished family of children, and apparently all four of these brothers were born at ELKTON, MARYLAND, on the SUSQUEHANNA RIVER, in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, where the will of JAMES ALEXANDER (father of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER) appears on record.

**THE LAWSON FAMILY.** It has become customary among genealogical writers on the LAWSON family to say that HUGH LAWSON first settled in PENNSYLVANIA, from whence he came to VIRGINIA with brothers JOHN and ROGER. One who has traced his connecting lines back, however, states that he and his brothers were cousins, some degrees removed, from the early VIRGINIA EMIGRANTS, ROWLAND & EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON and CHRISTOPHER LAWSON. The exact statement of MRS. CAROLINE BELLE PRICE on this matter is:

"The record of EPAPHRODITUS LAWSON and ROWLAND LAWSON, of VIRGINIA, shows that their ancestor, SIR HENRY LAWSON of 'Brough Hall' (in ENGLAND) was the father of their cousin CAPT. JOHN LAWSON, from whom COL. HUGH LAWSON descended".

Mrs. Price further says:

"HUGH LAWSON married MARY MOORE, daughter of CHARLES MOORE and MARGARET BARRY."

**THE HENDERSON FAMILY.** A very complete account of this family will be found on pages 221 to 230 inclusive of this completed work (at first bound in a separate volume styled "COLONIAL GRANVILLE COUNTY AND ITS PEOPLE"), to which reference for data not set out under this particular headline, is made.

**THE BARRY FAMILY.** It is the intention to give a separate account of the BARRY FAMILY, but the REV. JOHN THOMSON connection will be given somewhat in the course of this particular note. THE BARRY FAMILY is a necessary part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, since RICHARD BARRY was one of the signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence.

With above predicate the writer will now undertake, as briefly as possible to show how all these families were related to REV. JOHN THOMSON, and to each other.

COL. HUGH LAWSON

At the May Court, 1746, the County Court of LUNenburg COUNTY, VIRGINIA, made appointments of tythe takers. Those appointed were JOHN PHIPPS, MATTHEW TALBOT, GENT., WILLIAM CALDWELL, CORNELIUS CARROLL, WILLIAM HILL, LEWIS DELONEY (formerly of York County, who had appraised the estate of DAVID CUNNINGHAM, uncle of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of Oak Creek), LEIDAL RACON and HUGH LAWSON, Gent.



the latter being "appointed to take the list of tythables in this county from the line that divides this from BRUNSWICK COUNTY, upwards to the mouth of HOUNDS CREEK."

The list taken for that year (1746) has never been found, but subsequent lists for the years 1748, 1749, 1750, 1751 and 1752, by Col. Lawson appear in the London C. Bell's "Smalight on the Southside".

After 1752 the name of HUGH LAWSON does not appear on the VIRGINIA RECORDS, and he perhaps settled immediately thereafter in NORTH CAROLINA, where he owned lands on both sides of DAVIDSON'S CREEK, and where he built a home. Davidson's Creek is in the upper part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY and is NOT in IRWELL or BOWAN COUNTIES. He died sometime after writing his last will and testament, in 1764, which will be found elsewhere in this work, and in it he mentioned his sons HUGH and ROGER LAWSON, his daughter MARY (who married JAMES WHITE) and FOUR sons in law, as follows:

1. THOMAS IRWIN
2. GEORGE EWING
3. HUGH BARRY
4. JAMES HENDERSON.

JAMES HENDERSON married VIOLET LAWSON. HUGH BARRY married MARGARET LAWSON. GEORGE EWING married CATHERINE LAWSON. We have never been able to identify the Christian name of the daughter who married THOMAS IRWIN. It is believed, however, that THOMAS IRWIN had married HANNAH LAWSON, who after his death became the second wife of ROGER LAWSON, who had first married ANN FERGUSON in AMELIA COUNTY, Virginia.

GEORGE EWING, who married CATHERINE LAWSON, daughter of HUGH LAWSON and his wife MARY MOORE, was the son of SAMUEL EWING, one of the half-brothers of NATHANIEL EWING, who settled in AMELIA, afterwards PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA. The names of all of the children of SAMUEL EWING, the first, are to be found in the notes on next to the preceding page. GEORGE EWING (the son of SAMUEL) had the following children:

1. SAMUEL EWING m. MARY DANIEL in 1773.
2. HUGH EWING
3. ELIZABETH EWING m. JOHN DAVIDSON in 1775.
4. GEORGE EWING JR.
5. ELIZABETH EWING m. WILLIAM DAVIDSON.

To further enhance the interest in these family connections, the records show that JOHN THOMSON, son of REV. JOHN THOMSON married MARGARET DAVIDSON, and SAMUEL CALDWELL married SARAH CUNNINGHAM (Daughter of JAMES CUNNINGHAM and ANN THOMSON) grand-daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON. MARGARET DAVIDSON who married JOHN THOMSON was a daughter of WILLIAM DAVIDSON and a first cousin of GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON, of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. ALEXANDER EWING, brother of the GEORGE EWING who married CATHERINE LAWSON moved to and settled in BOWEN COUNTY, then a part of AUGUSTA where TWO MATTHEW WILSONS left families and wills, and JAMES EWING, the emigrant, uncle of GEORGE and ALEXANDER, had preceded him there many years where he died and is buried in the same graveyard with COL. JOHN WILSON, previously mentioned.

GEORGE EWING, HUGH BARRY and JAMES HENDERSON, all sons in law of HUGH LAWSON moved to what is now LINCOLN COUNTY, North Carolina, and settled on the South Fork of the Catawba River; or more strictly speaking the particular neighborhood may have been in GASTON COUNTY. GEORGE EWING and his son HUGH EWING were both revolutionary soldiers, and fought at the battle of KING'S MOUNTAIN, as did ANDREW BARRY, the son of HUGH BARRY and grandson of COL. HUGH LAWSON. (Puett's History of Gaston County, N. C.)

---

NOTE: What the compiler is setting down in the above notes is real HISTORY, which to his certain knowledge has never before been committed to the public prints. It is positively thrilling to have been able to work out here problems of family relationships that for 150 years have been in total obscurity. The reader, it is hoped, will appreciate the tenacity with which much material is thus presented.

More than 100 years ago, a distinguished planter, whose domain is said to have extended for some ten miles along the country road near the famous Broad River settlement, bearing the name of SAMUEL EWING DANIEL, lived and flourished, died and left his broad acres to a numerous progeny who claim Virginia descent. This writer has visited with his great grand-children, who were asked about the origin of his name SAMUEL EWING, and which they have always been unable to explain. They had never heard, of course, what became of his grandfather's sister, MARY DANIEL, of VIRGINIA, who was the own aunt of CUNNINGHAM DANIEL, son of JAMES DANIEL and ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM of Prince Edward County, Virginia, and which ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM (grandmother of SAMUEL EWING DANIEL) was a grand-daughter of our old V.D.M. REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in North Carolina. In delving into the History of the EWING FAMILY, the records on which these notes are based came very readily to light.

The mother of SAMUEL EWING DANIEL was JANE COFFEY, who married CUNNINGHAM DANIEL. This JANE COFFEY was the daughter of a certain PETER COFFEY, from Prince Edward County, Virginia, who followed the DANIEL and CUNNINGHAM FAMILY to GREENE and COLLETHORPE COUNTY, Georgia, after the opening up of lands for revolutionary soldiers along Broad River. PETER COFFEY, the father of JANE, who married CUNNINGHAM DANIEL, was the son of another PETER COFFEY, who is mentioned in the will of JAMES DANIEL, grandfather of CUNNINGHAM DANIEL, which provides among other things that "I give and bequeath to my son JAMES DANIEL, 400 acres of land (on which) JANE BARROT liveth, joining PETER COFFEY". Thus a descendant of an old neighbor in VIRGINIA, became the wife of the descendant of another old neighbor, a custom so often followed that it became practically a RULE OF CONDUCT,

HUGH EWING, son of GEORGE EWING and his wife CATHERINE LAWSON, is mentioned in the Colonial Records of North Carolina as being a road overseer, as serving in the revolution during the last year of the War and participating in the battle of King's Mountain, and as receiving pay for his military services. He married and raised a family of three sons and three daughters:

1. SAMUEL EWING
2. ROBERT EWING
3. HUGH EWING
4. MARGARET EWING married a man named GINGLES.
5. SALLIE EWING m. JAMES ALLISON.
6. MARY EWING married a DAVIS.

The following is copied from the HISTORY OF GASTON COUNTY (N. C.) written by MRS. MINNIE STONE FURTT, of Gastonia:

On the hills and bluffs overlooking the CATAWBA and SOUTH FORK RIVERS, many places of unparalleled scenic beauty were the homes of the Gaston County pioneers. \* \* one such settlement was that of the EWINGS on a hillside near the present location of the STONE Thread Mill of BELMONT. The Spring from which the family used water was in the creek bottom near by. HUGH EWING, a son of the pioneer GEORGE EWING, was a revolutionary soldier, who, though only seventeen or eighteen years of age, took part in the battle of KING'S MOUNTAIN. After the battle HUGH EWING and ANDREW BARRY, brought home ROBERT HENRY, a youthful companion, who was badly wounded.

(ROBERT HENRY was afterwards a distinguished surveyor, teacher and pioneer of BUNCOMBE COUNTY).

JAMES HENDERSON, who married VIOLET LAWSON, daughter of COL. HUGH LAWSON and sister of the wife of GEORGE EWING and also the wife of HUGH BARRY, along with possibly his own father and several brothers, came down from AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and settled in that territory which was first a part of ANSON, later Mecklenburg and afterwards TRYON and finally LINCOLN and GASTON COUNTIES. He established a mill in the same neighborhood with the EWINGS, his relatives, and lived and died there. His grave is on top of the high bluff, opposite the old mill site, now the STONE MILLS, and the little mill town of WEAVERVILLE. In the same burial plot, surrounded by a high stone wall, is buried some of the LITTLES, and ABRAHAM SPRINGS ( grandson of ADAM ALEXANDER) who bought the Henderson property from the heirs of JAMES HENDERSON after his death. This JAMES HENDERSON was the grandfather of JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON who became the first Governor of the great State of Texas after it ceased to be a Republic.

( At this point, in order that the reader may more fully understand the relationships between these several families, kinsmen of REV. JOHN THOMSON, the compiler believes that it is best to give a kind of outline of the history of the CALDWELL FAMILY )

#### ABOUT THE CALDWELL FAMILY - CUB CREEK, VA.

( THE FAMILY TRADITION: That the family is of FRENCH ORIGIN (This I doubt); that after the restoration of CHARLES II. in England, DAVID CALDWELL and ANDREW CALDWELL, brothers, and their nephew, JOHN, a son of their brother JOHN came to AMERICA, landing in DELAWARE; that two other brothers, JOSEPH and DANIEL, remained in IRELAND, but their sons came to AMERICA and settled on JAMES RIVER, in Virginia. The nephew JOHN CALDWELL settled in what is now CHARLOTTE COUNTY, Virginia, after having married MARGARET PHILLIPS ( in Ireland? ), and was the ancestor of what is known as the CUB CREEK CALDWELLS, of the "Caldwell Settlement". There are many variants of this tradition, none of which agree, all seemingly coming from persons who should know, but THEY ALL can not possibly be true, because they contradict each other, as to dates, places, etc. ).

These CALDWELLS of CUB CREEK (Virginia) according to pretty well established accounts, were for a short time domiciled in Pennsylvania, from whence they found their way South to the Valley of Virginia, and at one time it is believed were members of a Presbyterian Congregation of which REV. RICHARD SANKEY ( who married SARAH THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON ) was the minister. Rev. JOHN THOMSON, on frequent visits to the Valley of Virginia, brought glowing accounts of the Roanoke River country back with him, since his daughter ESTHER and her husband had settled there by 1735, and JOHN CALDWELL and his wife and children and four brothers in law went to "spy out the land" and moved down there. Rev. Richard Sankey was also interested and moved down into the same general locality and took charge of the BUFFALO Congregation, in what became Prince Edward County. The Caldwelles settled along CUB CREEK and its tributaries in what became CHARLOTTE COUNTY. The Caldwell contingent consisted of:

1. JOHN CALDWELL, his wife, MARGARET (Phillips), six sons and daughter MARGARET.
2. GEORGE ( Or ALEXANDER ) MOORE, and wife a sister of JOHN CALDWELL.
3. ALEXANDER NICHOLS and wife, a sister of JOHN CALDWELL.
4. RICHARD DOUGHERTY and wife, a sister of JOHN CALDWELL.
5. THOMAS DOUGHERTY and his wife, (MISS PHILLIPS) sister of the wife of JOHN CALDWELL.

According to the various family accounts, JOHN CALDWELL and his wife MARGARET PHILLIPS had six sons and one daughter, as follows:

1. WILLIAM CALDWELL
2. THOMAS CALDWELL
3. DAVID CALDWELL
4. MARGARET CALDWELL
5. JOHN CALDWELL
6. ROBERT CALDWELL
7. JAMES CALDWELL (b. 1734)

The Christian names of the FOUR brothers in law of JOHN CALDWELL have been supplied by extraneous sources, as all four of them are left blank in the family accounts, but the writer is reasonably sure the names, as given are correct.

7. JAMES CALDWELL, in the family account, is said to have been born in 1734, and to have been the youngest of the seven children. In the light of discoveries made by this writer in working on this family, this statement is greatly in error, or else the framework of this family has been given wrong, because in 1749 both JAMES CALDWELL, SR. and JAMES CALDWELL, JR. appear on the Cub Creek ty the list of WILLIAM CALDWELL, and under the rules followed in those days even the "Jr." would have then been over 15 years of age and born by 1731 to be listed. And also for the same year and the year preceding, 1748, and afterwards, there were TWO WILLIAM CALDWELLS, and no THOMAS or ROBERT. These records make it very awkward to reconcile the family history, for one finds it hard to escape the conclusion that there were three brothers who first settled on CUB CREEK in the then LUNENBURG COUNTY, named JOHN, WILLIAM and JAMES, and that each of these brothers had a numerous family, the members of which have been badly "mixed up" with the descendants of the JOHN who appears to have "hogged" all the history of the family. But the compiler, to save time and space will, in this case, assume that the family accounts are approximately correct and will endeavor as far as possible to follow up the descendants as far as possible. JOHN, the principal head of the family died in OCTOBER, 1750.

1. WILLIAM CALDWELL, the oldest son, married MARGARET PARKS, and died in 1761 in Lunenburg County, on CUB CREEK. After his death, his widow and children moved to South Carolina and settled in NEWBERRY DISTRICT.
2. THOMAS CALDWELL died on CUB CREEK. He was alive March 25, 1763, when he and his wife ELIZABETH CALDWELL witnessed the last will and testament of JAMES DANIEL, of Prince Edward County, who lived in what was known as the BUFFALO SETTLEMENT. He afterwards died and is buried with his brothers WILLIAM and DAVID in the old CUB CREEK Churchyard.
3. DAVID CALDWELL died at some uncertain time contemporaneous with his brother THOMAS, and after his death his widow and children moved to KENTUCKY.
4. MARGARET CALDWELL was the only daughter and she married, probably by 1740, a man by the name of RODGERS (either WILLIAM or THOMAS RODGERS), by whom she had FIVE CHILDREN. Her first husband died in OCTOBER, 1750, within fourteen days of the death of her father JOHN CALDWELL; she then married JAMES MITCHELL, by whom she also had five children. She lost three daughters (probably by the first marriage) in Virginia, and then she and her family removed to KENTUCKY. Her son ROBERT RODGERS died in KENTUCKY.
5. JOHN CALDWELL married MARGARET EWING, the daughter of SAMUEL EWING, who died in 1768, leaving a will in which his daughter and grandson SAMUEL EWING CALDWELL is mentioned. He moved down into MECKLENBURG, first, and settled West of the CATANNA RIVER in what is now either LINCOLN or GASTON County (near the line), where he raised a numerous family, his son SAMUEL having fought at KING'S MOUNTAIN.
6. ROBERT CALDWELL. He died in MERCER COUNTY, Kentucky, it is said in 1806. He moved first to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, with his brother JOHN, but about 1787, moved to Kentucky. He is known to have been the father of JOHN CALDWELL, SAMUEL CALDWELL, ROBERT CALDWELL and MARY CALDWELL who became the wife of DR. B. C. PALMER. The son John Caldwell died while holding the office of Lieutenant Governor; the son SAMUEL, who married the daughter of REV. HEZEKIAH JAMES BAILEY - one of the signers - in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., was a Major General in the war of 1812, and was the first Clerk of LOGAN COUNTY, KENTUCKY, at Russellville. He and his wife ANN BAILEY had nine children.
7. JAMES CALDWELL (b. 1734) married HANNAH OGDEN. He graduated at PRINCETON in 1769, and after his marriage settled in ELIZABETHTOWN, N. J. where he was pastor of the Church. Both he and his wife were victims of malicious sharp shooters during the revolution. They had eight children, among them being HON. ELIAS BOUDINOT CALDWELL, who for 25 years served as Clerk of the Supreme Court of the United States in Washington, D. C. Another son, JOHN EDWARDS CALDWELL became a protégé of GEN. LAFAYETTE and was educated in France. At the time of the death of REV. JAMES CALDWELL his children, all minors, were placed around his bier in the Church at Elizabethtown, by their father's friend, COL. ELIAS BOUDINOT, who delivered an eloquent and impassioned funeral oration on that occasion. A daughter ETTIE CALDWELL married REV. ROBERT FINLEY, who was later President of FRANKLIN COLLEGE, in GEORGIA.

A LIST OF THE GRANDCHILDREN OF JOHN CALDWELL AND HIS WIFE MARGARET

PHILLIPS - SO FAR AS CAN BE ASCERTAINED

- |   |  |  |
|---|--|--|
| 1. WILLIAM CALDWELL (d. 1761)<br>m. MARGARET PARKS;<br>had:   | 2. THOMAS CALDWELL (d. after<br>1763) m. ELIZABETH.....<br>(Buried on CUSE Creek in Va.)<br>(Names of children unknown.)   | 5. JOHN CALDWELL married<br>ELIZABETH SWING, daughter<br>of SAMUEL SWING,<br>who died in Va. 1758.<br>Had children:  |
| 100. MAJ. JOHN CALDWELL   |  | 110. ROBERT CALDWELL.  |
| 101. WILLIAM CALDWELL   |  | 111. WILLIAM CALDWELL  |
| 102. JAMES CALDWELL   |  | 112. JOHN CALDWELL   |
| 103. DAVID CALDWELL   | 3. DAVID CALDWELL (d. after<br>1776) at which time he<br>signed DISSENTERS PETITION)   | 113. SAMUEL CALDWELL   |
| 104. MARGARET CALDWELL  | (Name of his wife unknown and<br>names of children also. Widow<br>and children went to KENTUCKY)   | He probably married by<br>1745 at least, as his<br>sister MARGARET married<br>and had FIVE children by<br>1750.  |
| 105. MARTHA CALDWELL  |  |  |
| 106. ELIZABETH CALDWELL   |  |  |
| 107. ELIZABETH CALDWELL   |  |  |
| 108. BEBECCA CALDWELL   |  |  |
| 109. SARAH CALDWELL   |  |  |
| (Widow and above children all<br>settled in NEWBERRY DISTRICT<br>in South Carolina.)  | 4. MARGARET CALDWELL married<br>(1) RODGERS (2) a JAMES<br>MITCHELL (5 children by<br>each marriage.) First husband,<br>RODGERS, died 1750.<br>She must have married ca.<br>1740 and born ca. 1721-2.<br>(Moved with her second husband<br>and children to KENTUCKY) | { JOHN CALDWELL moved to<br>what is now LINCOLN or<br>GASTON COUNTY, North Carolina,<br>and it is known<br>that WILLIAM and SAMUEL<br>were Revolutionary soldiers<br>at KING'S MOUNTAIN.<br>ORIGINALLY settled in MECK-<br>LENBURG COUNTY territory. |
| 6. ROBERT CALDWELL (Name of<br>his wife unknown) He first<br>went to MECKLENBURG COUNTY<br>where one of his sons married<br>a daughter of REV. HEZEKIAH<br>JAMES BAICE. Afterwards he<br>moved to MECKLENBURG COUNTY<br>where he is supposed to have<br>died in 1806.<br>Four children known: | 7. REV. JAMES CALDWELL married<br>HANNAH OGDEN<br>He was a graduate of PRINCETON.<br>had children:   |  |
| 114. JOHN CALDWELL  | 118. MARGARET CALDWELL m. MR. CAUFIELD, of New Jersey.   |  |
| 115. SAMUEL CALDWELL  | 119. JAMES CALDWELL, JR. settled in East Jersey.   |  |
| 116. ROBERT CALDWELL  | 120. JOHN EDWARDS CALDWELL. Taken to France and educated by<br>General LaFayette. Died in New York.  |  |
| 117. MARY CALDWELL  | 121. BETTIE CALDWELL married REV. ROBERT FINLEY (to Georgia).  |  |
| (There were probably others<br>whose names have not been<br>found by the compiler.)   | 122. SARAH CALDWELL m. REV. NOEL, of New Jersey.   |  |
|   | 123. HANNAH CALDWELL m. JAMES R. SMITH, merchant of New York.  |  |
|   | 124. ELIAS BOUDINOT CALDWELL, Clerk of U. S. Supreme Court.  |  |
|   | 126. JOSIAH F. CALDWELL, of WASHINGTON, D. C.  |  |

100. MAJ. JOHN CALDWELL (Son of William Caldwell and Margaret Parks) married but had no children. He was killed during the revolution in South Carolina by "Bloody Bill" Cunningham.

101. WILLIAM CALDWELL was a revolutionary soldier in South Carolina and belonged to the Company of his brother, then CAPT. JOHN CALDWELL. He married a MISS WILLIAMS, daughter of MAJOR JOHN WILLIAMS, and was the father of ten children, five of whom survived him. They were JOHN, WILLIAMS, JAMES, PATRICK C. and ELIZABETH.

102. JAMES CALDWELL was born July 8, 1755. He took a prominent part in the revolution in South Carolina. He married a MISS FORREST, by whom he had ten children. We can't give their names. In 1807 he was elected SHERIFF of NEWBERRY DISTRICT, S. C. He died in 1813. He served one term in the Legislature. "Uncle Jimmie" Caldwell as he was called had a badly disfigured face, due to sabre wounds received during the revolution. One son was GEORGE CALHOUN CALDWELL.

103. DAVID CALDWELL. He was a mere boy in the revolution and was so deaf as to be, in a great degree, incapacitated for the active duties of life. However, he lived to be an old man, moved to ABBEVILLE DISTRICT and later to GEORGIA, where he lived with two of his sons. He had four sons, JOHN ELLIOTT, JOSEPH, ANDREW (died a bachelor in Wilkes County, Ga.) and MEREDITH CALDWELL. JOHN ELLIOTT CALDWELL married ELIZABETH GARDNER and had THOMAS, MILTON PASCHAL, FRANKLIN, JOHN CALHOUN, HENRY LEE, ANDREW HAMILTON, MIRIAM, ELIZABETH, MARTHA and LOUIS FRANCES CALDWELL.

104. MARGARET CALDWELL married JOHN RITCHIE, a grandson of ALEXANDER RITCHIE, whose wife was her father's aunt.

105. MARTHA CALDWELL became the second wife of PATRICK CALHOUN, whose first wife had been the daughter of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHHEAD, and sister of the wife of REV. DAVID CALDWELL, the famous North Carolina minister and teacher. She was the mother of JOHN C. CALHOUN, the statesman.

106. ELIZABETH CALDWELL married JOHN MOORE.

108. BEBECCA CALDWELL became the wife of JOSIAH EAST.

109. SARAH CALDWELL married a DR. MARTIN.

107. ELIZABETH CALDWELL became the wife of ROBERT GILLIAM (\*)

(\*) ROBERT GILLIAM who married ELIZABETH CALDWELL, daughter of WILLIAM CALDWELL and his wife MARGARET PARKS, of CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, through his mother, was a great grandson of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in the year 1753.



SARAH THOMSON MARRIED REV. RICHARD SANKEY

SARAH THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON was born about 1718-19, probably in LEWES, DELAWARE, where her father was pastor of the Presbyterian Church at that time. When Rev. John Thomson severed his connection with the Church at LEWES about the beginning of 1730, he spent several years at various points in MARYLAND and PENNSYLVANIA doing work for his Church, and in the mean-time making frequent visits and "tours" throughout VIRGINIA, sometimes visiting relatives and friends and always looking after the interest of his religious duties as a minister. During this period he had moved his family along with him, and while they were sojourning in Pennsylvania his daughter SARAH met and married a young Minister named RICHARD SANKEY. This RICHARD SANKEY, like her father, though of a later period, was a student of the University of Glasgow, Scotland. The name was sometimes spelled "SINQUE". Richard Sankey and SARAH THOMSON were married probably about 1735-6. Just how many children were born to this marriage is problematical. So far only a half dozen children have been certainly identified, as follows:

1. JOHN THOMSON SANKEY m. ANNE THOMSON DANIEL.
2. SARAH SANKEY m. WILLIAM HAMMERSTAY
3. MARY SANKEY who m. ARCHIBALD SIMPSON.
4. ELIZABETH SANKEY m. JAMES PARKS, JR.
5. ESTHER SANKEY m. JOSEPH PARKS
6. .... SANKEY m. ROBERT GILLIAM.

We shall not tire the reader by extending a table or chart of all of the long line of children and grand-children of these off-spring of SARAH THOMSON and REV. RICHARD SANKEY, who were all grand-children of REV. JOHN THOMSON. Just a few brief notes will be sufficient to show connecting links of this with other families mentioned in these notes. DR. JOHN THOMSON SANKEY of WILKES and GREENE COUNTIES, GEORGIA, named a son WILLIAM DANIEL SANKEY, and he in turn, married a daughter of WILLIAM DANIEL, who was herself a grand-daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

ESTHER SANKEY who married JOSEPH PARKS SR. was the mother of BETSY ANN PARKS who became the wife of REV. ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM, whose first wife had been ELIZABETH MOORE, the daughter of PROF. CHARLES MOORE, of Mecklenburg County, N. C. and SPARTANBURG DISTRICT, South Carolina, a sister of the wife of ANDREW BARRY, brother of RICHARD BARRY, one of the "Signers". Rev. Robert Moore Cunningham was the son of ROGER CUNNINGHAM who is buried at PROVIDENCE CHURCH, in Mecklenburg County.

ELIZABETH SANKEY who married JAMES PARKS JR. was the ancestress of SON. CLARK HOWELL, of the ATLANTA CONSTITUTION, now deceased, and of JUDGE JAMES BILLINGSLEA PARKS, of the OCONEE Judicial Circuit of Greensboro, Georgia.

ARCHIBALD SIMPSON married MARY SANKEY as his second wife, his first marriage being to KITTIE NELSON. This writer has been unable to establish with certainty the parentage of this son in law of REV. RICHARD SANKEY, but he is constrained to believe that here was a son of that venerable and distinguished minister of the Presbyterian Church who spent some forty years, more or less in the Province of South Carolina, married a MISS MUIR in Scotland and had a number of children whose names are not mentioned. He, like REV. JOHN THOMSON and REV. RICHARD SANKEY was educated at the University of Glasgow, and in his old age returned to Scotland, where he died.

The following is taken from BOWEN'S HISTORY of WILKES COUNTY, Georgia:

The HOPKINS PRESBYTERY met in 1797 in the Old LIBERTY CHURCH in Wilkes County Georgia. Present were Revs. Messrs. SPRINGER, WALDELL, NEWTON, CUNNINGHAM, (Rev. Robert Moore Cunningham) and MONTGOMERY; elders JAMES DANIEL, of Liberty, EZEKIEL GILLIAM of BETHSALEM and EDWIN TUGOLE, first elder of Bethany.

Old LIBERTY CHURCH was nearly nine miles southwest of WASHINGTON (Wilkes County). There is a burying ground on the other side of the road. There are no inscribed tombstones, but frequent head stones and foot stones. Here lies buried JAMES DANIEL (revolutionary soldier) and his wife; ARCHIBALD SIMPSON and KITTIE NELSON (who rode on horseback from Virginia) & also MARY SANKEY, whom ARCHIBALD SIMPSON married when KITTIE NELSON died.

Both JAMES DANIEL'S wife (ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM) and MARY SANKEY, wife of ARCHIBALD SIMPSON, were grand-daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON. EZEKIEL GILLIAM of Bethesda (later LEXINGTON) was a relative of ROBERT GILLIAM, who married a sister of MARY SANKEY.

THE GILLIAM FAMILY

MAJOR ROBERT GILLIAM, of Newberry District, South Carolina, who married ..... SANKEY, daughter of REV. RICHARD SANKEY, of the Buffalo Settlement in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, was the father of ROBERT GILLIAM who married ELIZABETH CALDWELL, daughter of WILLIAM CALDWELL and his wife MARGARET PARKS.

The father of MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM was JOHN GILLIAM, whose wife was LUCY HENRY, daughter of REV. PATRICK HENRY, uncle of the orator of the revolution, and friend of REV. JOHN THOMSON,

who wrote the friendly appraisal of REV. THOMSON to REV. WILLIAM HANSON in 1744, which has been previously mentioned, when the subject of these notes had been invited to the HENRY HOME.

Who were these GILLIAMS? That is a large order.

After much and prolonged research the writer has concluded there were two parent stems of the GILLIAM FAMILY in early colonial Virginia, headed by a WILLIAM DEVEREAUX GILLIAM and a JOHN GILLIAM, branded by tradition only, as brothers.

JOHN GILLIAM died leaving a will in NORFOLK COUNTY in 1661, in which he mentions his "oldest son" JOHN GILLIAM and a brother in law ROGER FONTAINE. This implies other children.

WILLIAM GILLIAM (possibly William Devereaux Gilliam) by tradition only was the father of a RICHARD GILLIAM, of NEW KENT COUNTY (close by YORK and CHARLES CITY COUNTY, in both of which the name GILLIAM infrequently is to be found on the records), whose wife was MARGARET and to whom was born numerous children.

Thus there were two sets of GILLIAMS, the JOHN GILLIAM set we call No. 1, and the WILLIAM GILLIAM set No. 2. There are times when the evidence indicates there was really only one set, but other items compel the assumption that there were two. In as few lines as possible (for us) we will endeavor to describe them and differentiate between them, a difficulty that is greatly enhanced by the fact that they migrated together to different sections and were so intermingled as to make the identification almost impossible.

JOHN GILLIAM (Set No. 1) had a son JOHN who evidently married a MARGARET HEYNSHAW and left sons JOHN, HEYNSHAW (HINSHAW) and ELIZABETH. This second JOHN was granted land in 1663 in BRISTOL PARISH. Ten years later he had deserted the land and it was patented to HENRY RANDOLPH (Book 6 Virginia Land Office). Nearly a hundred years later (June 17, 1769) a later HENRY RANDOLPH in his will made MAJ. PETER POTTERESS and JOHN GILLIAM SR. and JOHN GILLIAM JR. his executors. In that long interim a marriage had taken place between the GILLIAMS and the POTTERESS family. Among the ancient members of this POTTERESS family were PETER and JOSHUA POTTERESS. Thereafter the names PETER and JOSHUA appear in this particular branch of the GILLIAM FAMILY, and for that reason this writer has dubbed the No. 1 GILLIAMS as the "POTTERESS GILLIAMS". Dr. Phil Slaughter in his "BRISTOL PARISH" register is authority for the statement that WILLIAM GILLIAM married a POTTERESS. ROBERT GILLIAM, who married MISS SANKET, daughter of REV. RICHARD SANKET, was a POTTERESS GILLIAM. These POTTERESS GILLIAMS are to be found on the records of PRINCE GEORGE, SUSSEX, LUNenburg, ALBEMARLE, and HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, during the eighteenth century.

HINSENA GILLIAM, CHARLES GILLIAM and JOHN GILLIAM each patented lands along the NOTTOWAY RIVER in SUSSEX COUNTY, Virginia, in 1714, 1715 and 1723. THOMAS POTTERESS and HENRY, THOMAS and NATHANIEL HARRISON patented lands in the same exact localities approximately at the same time, as did WILLIAM GLOVER. The patent to THOMAS POTTERESS and CHARLES GILLIAM were both issued on the same day and year, with practically the same description, March 23, 1715.

JOHN GLOVER, in 1767, sold land on the waters of NUTBUSH CREEK in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, on what was afterwards known as GILLIAM'S CREEK, to JOHN GILLIAM, of Lunenburg County, Va. In the year 1769 ROBERT GILLIAM (the then son in law of REV. RICHARD SANKET) sold to EDMUND TAYLOR a tract of 1220 acres of land in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, located on GILLIAM'S BRANCH near the Virginia line.

On page 327 of the Cumberland Parish Register (Lunenburg County, Virginia, at a meeting of the Vestry on September 8, 1747 it was ordered: "That to the County line be one precinct and that JAMES MITCHELL and JOHN GILLIAM be the processioners of same"; also that JOHN CARROLL and SAMUEL HARRIS be appointed processioners.

The JOHN GILLIAM above mentioned was the father of ROBERT GILLIAM, and JAMES MITCHELL married MARGARET CALDWELL, the aunt of ELIZABETH CALDWELL, who married ROBERT GILLIAM JR., in Newberry District, S. C. Also JANE THOMSON, daughter of JOHN THOMSON JR. (Son of Rev. John) married a MITCHELL and had a son named JAMES MITCHELL. Note should be made of the fact also that ANNE GILLIAM, a sister of JOHN and an aunt of ROBERT married NATHANIEL HARRISON (See patent in SUSSEX), and ELIZABETH HARRISON a cousin of NATHANIEL was the wife of JOHN CARROLL. On the tythe list of Lunenburg County, Virginia, in 1752, taken by FIELD JEFFERSON, the names of JOHN GILLIAM with a son ROBERT appears.

On the tythe list of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia, for 1755, appears the names of CHARLES GILLIAM and JOSHUA GILLIAM.

WILLIAM GILLIAM, a brother of MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM, who married MISS SANKET, died sometime prior to May 10, 1791, and either lived in or owned property subject to the management of his executors in HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA. His sons JOHN, PETER and WILLIAM GILLIAM were the executors of the estate. The administration or winding up of this estate was not completed or finally distributed until 1799, when most of the heirs had removed from Virginia to GEORGIA and TENNESSEE. It is shown on the records of WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA. The wife of WILLIAM GILLIAM was MARY JARRETT, and their children were:

1. SARAH GILLIAM m. MICHAEL WILLIAMSON
2. DEVEREAUX GILLIAM m. EDITH KELIS
3. PETER GILLIAM m. ANNE or MARY HEARD
4. CHARLES GILLIAM
5. JOHN GILLIAM
6. JARRETT GILLIAM m. THEODOSIA DAVIS
7. JOYCE GILLIAM m. JOHN HOOD
8. THOMAS GILLIAM m. WINNIFRED
9. WILLIAM GILLIAM m. ELIZABETH KELIS.

JOHN GILLIAM and his wife LUCY HENRY (Daughter of REV. PATRICK HENRY) had a number of children, all of whom have not been certainly identified by the compiler, but the following list is believed to include at least part of them:

1. WILLIAM GILLIAM m. MARY JARRETT
2. ROBERT GILLIAM m. MISS SAWNEY
3. CHARLES GILLIAM m. FRANCES
4. JOSHUA GILLIAM
5. PETER GILLIAM
6. JOHN GILLIAM

A list of the children of WILLIAM GILLIAM and his wife MARY JARRETT is given on the page just preceding. MARY JARRETT was the daughter of DEVEREAUX JARRETT, and a FIRST COUSIN of REV. DEVEREAUX JARRETT. Their oldest daughter, SARAH GILLIAM became the wife of MICAJAH WILLIAMSON, the famous Georgia revolutionary soldier, who was the grandfather of ROBERT McALPIN WILLIAMSON, who was an early Texas patriot, known as "Three Legged Willie", and who was called "The Patrick Henry of Texas", and whose Great Great grandmother was in fact the daughter of the elder PATRICK HENRY.

2. MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM and his wife MISS SAWNEY were the parents of at least three children, though accounts of MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM'S family indicate that he had a number of others. The three thus referred to were:

1. WILLIAM GILLIAM (will proved 1804)
2. ROBERT GILLIAM, JR. (Revolutionary soldier).
3. SUSAN GILLIAM m. her cousin .... FINLEY.

WILLIAM GILLIAM who died leaving a will in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. in 1804, married ELIZABETH and in his will mentioned the following children:

1. WILLIAM H. GILLIAM
2. LESLIE GILLIAM (m. ELIZABETH BALLARD in 1801)
3. AMY GILLIAM m. ISHAM HARRISON in 1783.
4. PRISCILLA GILLIAM m. JAMES HARRIS in 1783.
5. ELIZABETH GILLIAM m. RAMSON HARRIS in 1785.
6. DOLLY GILLIAM m. WILLIAM KING in 1790.
7. DEILAH GILLIAM m. a THORNE.
8. LUNDY GILLIAM m. WILLIAM SIMS in 1800.

ROBERT GILLIAM JR. moved with his father to NEWBERRY DISTRICT, S. C. where both son and father, took a prominent part in the revolution as a soldier. He was born in GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina on January 11, 1760. In October, 1781 he and his father both narrowly escaped the wrath and bloody sword of the notorious "Bloody Bill" Cunningham.

This ROBERT GILLIAM JR., following the revolution married ELIZABETH CALDWELL, daughter of WILLIAM CALDWELL, who had removed with her brothers, sisters and her mother to South Carolina, after the death of her father in Charlotte County (Cubb Creek), Virginia. They had two sons and four daughters. They lived on what is known as PAGE'S CREEK, in Newberry District. The two sons were:

1. WILLIAM GILLIAM
2. GEN. JAMES GILLIAM

CHARLES and JOSHUA GILLIAM were living in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in the year 1755, and the name of JOSHUA GILLIAM thereafter appears on the records of South Carolina. CHARLES GILLIAM moved over into GRANVILLE COUNTY, North Carolina, where he joined some of his kinsmen. His last will and testament was recorded there in 1780, and in it he mentions his wife FRANCES and the following other legatees:

1. ELIZABETH GILLIAM m. ATWOOD.
2. MARTHA GILLIAM m. JOHN MITCHELL

Grand-daughters:

- ANN MITCHELL,  
PATSY GILLIAM GLOVER.  
FRANCES MITCHELL  
FRANCES ATWOOD

Grand-sons:

- CHARLES, JOSHUA and JAMES MITCHELL  
(Sons of JOHN MITCHELL and daughter MARTHA GILLIAM).

(In the year 1763 in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., JOHN GILLIAM deeded certain lands in that county to DAVID MITCHELL. JANE THOMSON (Daughter of JOHN THOMSON, JR.) married a MITCHELL and had a son JAMES MITCHELL)

WILLIAM GILLIAM had a son: RICHARD GILLIAM, of NEW KENT COUNTY (Set No. 2), married into the LAWSON FAMILY, by which is meant the old Eastern Virginia LAWSONS, who were distant cousins of COL. HUGH LAWSON. The wife of RICHARD GILLIAM, in New Kent County, Virginia, BEFORE 1687, was MARGARET LAWSON. The births and baptisms of SIX of their children are recorded in the old ST. PETERS PARISH REGISTER, as follows:

1. JOHN GILLIAM bapt. Aug. 25, 1687.
2. ELIZABETH GILLIAM bapt. October 5, 1790.
3. WILLIAM GILLIAM March 26, 1699.
4. MARGARET GILLIAM bapt. Nov. 2, 1701.
5. RICHARD GILLIAM bapt. April 1, 1705.
6. EPAPRODITUS GILLIAM .....1707(?)

1. JOHN GILLIAM (Baptised Aug. 26, 1687). I have concluded, from all the records in regard to him that he had the following children:

- 100. JAMES GILLIAM
- 101. AGNES GILLIAM
- 102. JOHN GILLIAM
- 103. MARGARET GILLIAM
- 104. ELIZABETH GILLIAM
- 105. SARAH GILLIAM

The first child of the above JOHN GILLIAM having been born in 1711 and the last named in 1728, it is probable that he was twice married. His last wife was MARTHA on the old Register.

3. WILLIAM GILLIAM (born March 26, 1699) is believed to have married AGNES HARRIS, who was probably a daughter of either EDWARD or JOHN HARRIS of New Kent County. The ELIZABETH GILLIAM wife of a WILLIAM GILLIAM who died in 1723, may have been a first wife. This WILLIAM GILLIAM lived in LUNEBURG COUNTY (Cumberland Parish Records) VIRGINIA, for many years, but moved to and died in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., where he left a last will and testament in 1778, in which he mentions his wife AGNES and his children. He had the following children:

- 106. RICHARD GILLIAM
- 107. HARRIS GILLIAM m. a JORDAN.
- 108. WILLIAM GILLIAM
- 109. WINIFRED GILLIAM m. CHRISTOPHER ROBERTSON.
- 110. AGNES GILLIAM
- 111. ANNY GILLIAM.

4. EPAPRODITUS GILLIAM (b. in 1707(?) -) married, but we have been unable to locate the name of his wife, or any of his children, except:

- 112. EPAPRODITUS GILLIAM.

112. EPAPRODITUS GILLIAM (Son of EPAPRODITUS). According to some of his direct descendants, the name of his wife was ELIZABETH - last name unknown. Based on all available records he appears to have been the father of THREE SONS:

- 113. JOHN GILLIAM m. JUDITH ROBERTSON
- 114. RICHARD GILLIAM m. ELIZABETH GLOVER
- 115. WILLIAM GILLIAM (d. Sept. 16, 1800).

(NOTE: It has already been shown in these notes how MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM, of "Set No. 1" of the GILLIAM FAMILY married a grand-daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, our subject. Below we attempt now to show how the descendants of "Set No. 2" also married into the descendants and family of REV. JOHN THOMSON.)

113. JOHN GILLIAM married JUDITH ROBERTSON, and became the father of at least two children:

- 200. JOHN ROBERTSON GILLIAM m. MARGARET CALHOUN.
- 201. MARGARET GILLIAM m. WILLIAM DANIEL MATTHEWS.

MARGARET CALHOUN, who married JOHN R. GILLIAM, was the daughter of JANE DANIEL who married ADAM CALHOUN, JR. JANE DANIEL was the daughter of JOHN DANIEL and his wife SARAH CUNNINGHAM, and the mother of SARAH CUNNINGHAM was ANNE THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

WILLIAM DANIEL MATTHEWS, who married MARGARET GILLIAM, was the son of FRANCES DANIEL who married WILLIAM MATTHEWS, and the mother of FRANCES DANIEL was also SARAH CUNNINGHAM, whose mother was ANNE, the daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON.

ADAM CALHOUN, who married JANE DANIEL, grand-daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, and his brother JAMES CALHOUN, of LUNEBURG and PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, were cousins of the famous PATRICK CALHOUN, of South Carolina, who married MARTHA CALDWELL, sister of ELIZABETH CALDWELL, who became the wife of ROBERT GILLIAM JR., revolutionary soldier.

114. RICHARD GILLIAM married in 1798 ELIZABETH GLOVER, and from his old family BIBLE, which contains the names of all his children, we find he had a son RICHARD HOLLAND GILLIAM, who married MARY VIRGINIA HOITMAN; they had a son WILLIAM EDWARD GILLIAM who married his cousin MARGARET DANIEL MATTHEWS daughter of MARGARET GILLIAM and WILLIAM DANIEL MATTHEWS, the latter being also a descendant of REV. JOHN THOMSON. WILLIAM EDWARD GILLIAM was the father of EDWARD HOLLAND GILLIAM and his wife LUCY ELGAN who was a prominent business man in CHARLOTTE, North Carolina, until he met an untimely accidental death shortly before the PEARL HARBOR CONFLICT, which has just ended. Their daughter, MRS. MARGARET (GILLIAM) SHROCK still resides in Charlotte, MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and is thus a descendant of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who is buried at BAKER'S GRAVEYARD on the Catawba River "out the Beattie's Ford Road".

To the reader it may appear as a singular fact that EPAPRODITUS GILLIAM, according to this record was a descendant of the emigrant EPAPRODITUS LAWSON (which he was) and that his GILLIAM descendants married into the family of REV. JOHN THOMSON, one of whose sons and one of whose daughters married children of COL. EUGEN LAWSON. To the compiler this is not singular, but a mere natural result of the social rules that prevailed during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries among the old families of the early colonies, particularly VIRGINIA, i. e. that kindreds should intermarry with their own cousins and their own kin. The fact that it happened in this instance verifies the rule.



MICAJAH WILLIAMSON married SARAH GILLIAM. ( See fourth page back of this at bottom of the page.) SARAH GILLIAM was the daughter of WILLIAM GILLIAM and his wife MARY JARRETT, and the grand-daughter of JOHN GILLIAM and his wife LUCY HENRY. MICAJAH WILLIAMSON and SARAH GILLIAM were cousins. This relationship requires explanation and somewhat of the

### WILLIAMSON FAMILY

The WILLIAMSON FAMILY of VIRGINIA, according to LANDON C. BELL in his "OLD FREE STATE" p. 375 are descendants of SIR JOSEPH WILLIAMSON, KNIGHT, the son of an English clergyman. This Sir Joseph Williamson was born in 1630, and purchased the large estate of the Duke of Richmond, in KENT, ENGLAND, with its magnificent seat COBHAM HALL. He married CATHERINE O'BRIEN STEWART, and was once Secretary of State. In the will of NATHANIEL WEST, Citizen and Mercer of London, proved September 8, 1630, he mentions cousins GEORGE, ELIZABETH, RICHARD and WILLIAM WILLIAMSON, and an uncle and aunt THOMAS and ANN WILLIAMSON.

As the "cousin" RICHARD WILLIAMSON mentioned came to VIRGINIA and was old enough to be the father of SIR JOSEPH WILLIAMSON, Mr. Bell's deduction should be amended to show that the WILLIAMSONS of Virginia, instead of being descendants, were "of the same family" as Sir Joseph Williamson, because they were here so early that they could not possibly have been his "descendants". This RICHARD WILLIAMSON was the ancestor of all of the Virginia family of the name, and he could have been an uncle of Sir Joseph, and in all probability was, because the WILLIAMSON HOME, in SURREY COUNTY, across the river from JAMESBORO was named COBHAM HALL, after the Kentish seat of SIR JOSEPH.

RICHARD WILLIAMSON was in Virginia by 1640, in which year he witnessed a deed in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY to Capt. John Upton, and in 1646, six years later, as "RICHARD WILLIAMSON, SR." he also witnessed a deed by WILLIAM JARRETT, a well known Quaker, in the same county. By 1659 RICHARD WILLIAMSON was deceased and his widow had married JOHN JARRETT. He and his wife had the following children:

1. RICHARD WILLIAMSON
2. DR. JAMES WILLIAMSON
3. JOHN WILLIAMSON
4. DR. ROBERT WILLIAMSON
5. HENRY WILLIAMSON

As to 1. RICHARD WILLIAMSON, we have no definite information as to the date of his death or the name of his wife. After the death of his father as RICHARD WILLIAMSON "son and heir" of RICHARD WILLIAMSON, SR. he sold a large tract of land to one ARTHUR DAVIS.

2. DR. JAMES WILLIAMSON married ANN UNDERWOOD, the step daughter of CAPT. JOHN UPTON, and Capt. Upton in his will January 16, 1652 left to his daughter "ANN WILLIAMSON, wife of JAMES WILLIAMSON, an equal share of my lands at BAPPANNOCK". Thereafter Dr. James Williamson and his wife moved over on the Bappannock, where he played important roles in the life of the early Virginia settlers, and whose wide influence extended across the Potomac into Maryland. He and his brother in law WILLIAM UNDERWOOD left innumerable descendants, as did his wife's sisters, the Underwood girls.

3. DR. ROBERT WILLIAMSON married JOAN ALLEN, the daughter of COL. ARTHUR ALLEN, of SURREY COUNTY, Virginia, who is credited with having erected the first brick mansion South of the James River, which is known in History as "Bacon's Castle" due to its connection with the famous Bacon's Rebellion, and which, we are told perhaps still stands. Dr. ROBERT WILLIAMSON died sometime during the year 1669, and by 1678 his widow had married ROBERT BURDET. He made ROBERT WILLIAMSON, his eldest son his principal heir. The will of Dr. ROBERT WILLIAMSON was witnessed by JOHN HARDY and the famous lawyer, WILLIAM SHERRWOOD. (See notes on the Jarretts, which follow). JOHN HARDY's sister had married CHARLES JARRETT, a nephew of WILLIAM SHERRWOOD. Dr. ROBERT WILLIAMSON and his wife JOAN ALLEN were the parents of the following children:

100. ROBERT WILLIAMSON
101. GEORGE WILLIAMSON
102. ARTHUR WILLIAMSON
103. FRANCIS WILLIAMSON.

100. ROBERT WILLIAMSON died in 1688 without issue and his brothers and sisters divided his estate long afterwards, including lands that had been patented to him on BLACKWATER, two years previous to his death. At that time most of his brothers and sisters had moved to HERRICK COUNTY, with the DAVIS and other families with whom they were intermarried or related. So far as the compiler can ascertain Arthur and Francis Williamson may not have left descendants, but 101 GEORGE WILLIAMSON married ESTHER BRIDGER, daughter of COL. JOSEPH BRIDGER and his wife HESTER PITT, and left the following children, as shown by his will: ( Dated in 1723 ).

200. GEORGE WILLIAMSON m. FRANCIS DAVIS
201. ROBERT WILLIAMSON ( Moved to HERRICK ).
202. THOMAS WILLIAMSON m. OLIVE KEUM.
203. PATIENCE WILLIAMSON m. ROBERT KEUM.
204. ELIZABETH WILLIAMSON m. JOYNER.
205. JULIANA WILLIAMSON (never married).
206. ANN WILLIAMSON m. JACOB DANFORD.
207. JOHN WILLIAMSON m. SUSANNAH LOWE.

209. JOHN WILLIAMSON, the grandson of Dr. ROBERT WILLIAMSON and his wife SUSANNAH LOWE were married about 1735-6, and they were the parents of MICAJAH WILLIAMSON, who married SARAH GILLIAM about 1765, according to one descendant, who relies on a Bible record, and which appears to be about what it ought to be, with respect to dates. Having thus identified the parents of MICAJAH WILLIAMSON, it is now necessary to identify his wife, which will be accomplished in the account of:

## THE JARRETT FAMILY

RICHARD WILLIAMSON ( father of DR. ROBERT WILLIAMSON ) died prior to 1862, and his wife MARGARET married JOHN JARRETT. MARGARET (WILLIAMSON) JARRETT had been MARGARET SHERWOOD, the sister of JUDGE WILLIAM SHERWOOD. By her first marriage to RICHARD WILLIAMSON she had four known sons, whose names have been heretofore given. By her marriage to JOHN JARRETT she had the following children:

1. ROBERT JARRETT m. MARY.
2. CHARLES JARRETT m. MARY HARDY.
3. JOHN JARRETT m. JOANNA LOWE.

JOANNA LOWE was a sister of MICAJAH LOWE and the daughter of MICHAEL LOWE. MICHAEL LOWE and his wife were the parents of four known children:

1. MICAJAH LOWE who married SARAH.
2. JOANNA LOWE m. JOHN JARRETT
3. MARY LOWE
4. SUSANNAH LOWE m. JOHN WILLIAMSON.

MICAJAH LOWE and his three sisters above were nephew and nieces of MICAJAH PERRY, the wealthy London merchant and ship owner, head of the firm of PERRY, LANE & COMPANY, who for over a half century advanced funds to planters of the Jamestown area as well as other parts of Virginia, to finance their tobacco crops, as well as for other purposes. Incidentally MICAJAH LOWE represented his uncle's vast interests among the planters of the Colony for many years. Perry, Lane & Company was composed of MICAJAH PERRY, THOMAS LANE and RICHARD PERRY, and PETER PERRY an older brother at one time had been their resident agent in Virginia. These PERRYS and LANES contributed considerable sums towards the establishment of William & Mary College, as shown by the records of the period. MICAJAH LOWE died in England, while there on business in 1703. His uncle, MICAJAH PERRY lived until 1820. His grandson MICAJAH PERRY was Lord Mayor of London in 1728. The Lowe children are mentioned in the will of their uncle MICAJAH PERRY, and neither MARY or SUSANNAH were married at that time.

JUDGE WILLIAM SHERWOOD ( who appears to have been an uncle of DR. ROBERT WILLIAMSON and his brothers ) who was certainly the uncle of ROBERT, CHARLES and JOHN JARRETT, was a distinguished lawyer in JAMES CITY and also in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. The encyclopedic accounts say he was "bred to the bar". (W. & M. 17, pp. 205 et seq.) When a young man he served in the office of SIR JOSEPH WILLIAMSON, known kinsman to RICHARD WILLIAMSON, father of DR. ROBERT WILLIAMSON, and the story is that tempted into evil ways by high life in LONDON he had appropriated fines belonging to Williamson, but was saved from punishment by the latter's generous interposition. Naturally, this created a bond between JUDGE SHERWOOD and the WILLIAMSONS perhaps equally as strong as blood relationship, if we be mistaken about the latter. At any rate the records disclose that he witnessed and perhaps wrote DR. WILLIAMSON'S will, in 1869. He died in 1897, leaving his "history books" to JOANNA JARRETT and all his law books to WILLIAM EDWARDS and DIONCIOUS WRIGHT.

ROBERT JARRETT, nephew of JUDGE WILLIAM SHERWOOD married MARY, and they were the parents of two sons and one daughter. The daughter became the wife of WALTER CLOFTON, of NEW KENT and YORK COUNTY, Virginia. The sons were:

1. ROBERT JARRETT m. SARAH BRADLEY.
2. DEVEREAUX JARRETT m. ELIZABETH

1. ROBERT JARRETT and his wife SARAH BRADLEY had three sons and a daughter who lived beyond infancy, viz. Robert, Joseph and REV. DEVEREAUX JARRETT, long minister of St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County. The daughter's name was Susannah.

2. DEVEREAUX JARRETT, the grand-nephew of JUDGE WILLIAM SHERWOOD, married ELIZABETH (her last name unknown) and on the old ST. PETER'S PARISH REGISTER is listed the names of their four children and the dates of their respective births, as follows:

1. MARY JARRETT, daughter of DEVEREAUX JARRETT, born May 5, 1724.
2. ARCHELAUS JARRETT, son of Devereaux Jarrett, born Jan. 5, 1725/6.
3. ANNIE JARRETT, daughter of DEVEREAUX JARRETT and wife ELIZABETH born Nov. 13, 1727.
4. FANNIE JARRETT, daughter of DEVEREAUX and ELIZABETH JARRETT b. Jan. 15, 1729/30.

1. MARY JARRETT, grand-daughter of ROBERT JARRETT and his wife MARY, married about the year, 1749, WILLIAM GILLIAM, son of JOHN GILLIAM and MARY HENRY, and they were the parents of SARAH GILLIAM who married MICAJAH WILLIAMSON, her somewhat distant cousin.

MICAJAH WILLIAMSON, had among others, a son PETER WILLIAMSON, who became the father of ROBERT McALPIN WILLIAMSON, a famous Texas patriot. This ROBERT M. WILLIAMSON on April 21, 1837 married MARY JANE EDWARDS, the only child of GUSTAVUS E. EDWARDS, of Austin County, Texas. GUSTAVUS E. EDWARDS was the son of GEORGE EDWARDS and ELIZABETH MONROE who were married in KENTUCKY in 1788; and GEORGE EDWARDS was the son of HAYDEN EDWARDS (b. 1716) and his wife PENELOPE SANFORD; HAYDEN EDWARDS was the son of WILLIAM EDWARDS who married MARY HAYDEN; WILLIAM EDWARDS was the son of JOHN EDWARDS of SURREY COUNTY, VIRGINIA; JOHN EDWARDS was the son of WILLIAM EDWARDS mentioned in the will of JUDGE WILLIAM SHERWOOD and to whom, jointly with DIONCIOUS WRIGHT, Judge Sherwood left his law library in 1697. The wife of WILLIAM EDWARDS was SARAH LOWE, the widow of MICAJAH LOWE, and the sister in law of SUSANNAH LOWE who married JOHN WILLIAMSON. William Edwards and Sarah Lowe had MICAJAH EDWARDS, JOHN EDWARDS and a THOMAS EDWARDS besides some daughters. After the death of SARAH LOWE, WILLIAM EDWARDS married ELIZABETH HARRISON, daughter of the second BENJAMIN HARRISON, of SURREY COUNTY.

A little more information on the GILLIAM FAMILY will help:

The family genealogist of one set tells me that the HINCHER GILLIAM, who patented lands in SURRY COUNTY died in 1737, and his children were JOHN, THOMAS, CHARLES, WALTER, FRISCELLA, LINDA and WILLIAM, also a son HINCHER. It may have been his son who several years later (1738) patented lands in the same neighborhood. Anyway these SURRY COUNTY GILLIAMS, CHARLES, JOHN and HINCHER, were probably sons of the first HINCHER GILLIAM (son of JOHN) who had a brother named JOHN, and it is believed that the brother JOHN was the father of another set of children, and among them a WILLIAM GILLIAM, who married perhaps a sister of MAJ. PETER POTTERESS. This latter WILLIAM GILLIAM was the father of JOHN GILLIAM, who married LUCY HENRY and settled in LENOIR COUNTY, being on the procession list with JAMES HITCHCOCK and SAMUEL HARRIS in Lenoir County in 1747. Later, he bought lands from JOHN CLOYNE on Nutbush and Gilliam's Branch in Granville County, N. C. His son, JOHN GILLIAM, Jr., who was one of the witnesses to the will of HENRY RANDOLPH and an executor thereof with his father and PETER POTTERESS. This JOHN GILLIAM JR. was a revolutionary soldier, and had some HINCHER, ISHAM, CANTER and ANSEL GILLIAM. His son HINCHER GILLIAM, left a will in SUSSEX COUNTY, Virginia, which somebody has dug up, which describes him as being the "Heir of John Gilliam, revolutionary soldier", in which he names one son JOHN GILLIAM and six daughters, MARY, SARAH, LUCY, PEGGY, EDNA and ELIZA - BETTE. The daughter LUCY married DAVID BARROW (of the later GEORGIA BARROWS) and two of the daughters married persons named JONES.

JOHN WILLIAMSON, the son of GEORGE WILLIAMSON and his wife HESTER BRIDGER, and who was the father of MICHAEL WILLIAMSON (who married SARAH GILLIAM) had moved to BRUNSWICK COUNTY at that time (which joined SUSSEX) and was one of the witnesses to this will. JOHN GILLIAM, JR., the revolutionary soldier, was an uncle of SARAH GILLIAM, and she and HINCHER GILLIAM were first cousins. Some of the HINCHER GILLIAM children moved to GEORGIA (Wilkes County) and some of them moved to KENTUCKY.

ROBERT POTTERESS, we are told, was the grandson of CAPT. FRANCIS POTTERESS, the emigrant of 1633. This may or may not be correct. ROBERT POTTERESS had only one son, but NINE daughters. The son was PETER POTTERESS, mentioned above. The names of NONE of the nine daughters have been found and identified, but in 7 Va. Mag pp. 438-9, what purports to be the surnames of their husbands are given as follows: Goods (of Whitty); GILLIAM (this was WILLIAM, of course); EPPES, Hubbsman, Morrison, Lee, Cocke, Baird and HARRISON.

ROBERT GILLIAM, the oldest brother, according to Phillip Slaughter, married LUCY SKELTON. His brother JOHN GILLIAM married LUCY HENRY. LUCY SKELTON was the daughter of MARTHA WAYLES and her first husband BATHURST SKELTON, after whose death she married PRESIDENT THOMAS JEFFERSON. LUCY WAYLES was the daughter of JOHN WAYLES and MARTHA EPPES, sister of FRANCIS EPPES No. 4. An ANNE EPPES, sister of MARTHA EPPES (who first married Llewellyn Eppes) married BENJAMIN HARRIS, who was a brother of AGNES HARRIS, who married WILLIAM GILLIAM, of New Kent County, born in 1699, the son of JOHN HARRIS. The wife of ROBERT POTTERESS was ELIZABETH GILLIAM, sister of JOHN and HINCHER GILLIAM, of Bristol Parish. The children of ROBERT GILLIAM and LUCY SKELTON were JOHN, ELIZABETH, REUBEN, JAMES S., SUSANNAH, JANE, ANNE and MORDECAI B. SKELTON, GILLIAM.

It will be noticed that the WILLIAM GILLIAM who left will in GRANVILLE COUNTY in 1804 had two daughters who married men by the name of HARRIS, RANSOM and JAMES, and one daughter AMEY, in 1783, married ISHAM HARRISON. This William Gilliam was 108 William, son of WILLIAM GILLIAM and his wife AGNES HARRIS (will in Granville in 1778). JAMES HARRIS who married FRISCELLA GILLIAM was the father of W. W. HARRIS (b. about 1795 in Granville County) who moved to SPARTANBURG DISTRICT, South Carolina, where he left a long line of descendants.

The family of CHARLES ELLIS, who died in AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA, dated in 1760 and probated the same year is of interest in connection with the GILLIAM FAMILY. He and his wife SUSANNAH HARDING, who had moved there from HENRICO COUNTY, had the following children: HANNAH, EDITH, SARAH, JOSIAH, MARION, CHARLES, SARAH, BETHSHEA, ELIZABETH and ROSANNAH ELLIS. Two of these daughters married into the GILLIAM FAMILY, EDITH having married DEVEREAUX GILLIAM, while ELIZABETH married WILLIAM GILLIAM. William and Devereaux Gilliam were brothers of SARAH GILLIAM, who married MICHAEL WILLIAMSON. Devereaux Gilliam moved to the vicinity of KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE, where he erected a fort against the Indians at the junction of the Holston and French Broad rivers. One of his daughters became the wife of HUGH DUNLAP, and their son GEN. ROBERT GILLIAM DUNLAP commanded the Tennessee troops in Alabama during the Indian campaign of 1836, in which a number of the relatives of this compiler participated under his command. HUGH DUNLAP's grave and monument is in the Presbyterian Churchyard at Paris, Tennessee, which this writer has visited and copied. THOMAS GILLIAM, another brother of the wife of MICHAEL WILLIAMSON, was murdered by Indians about 15 miles from the town of KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE in 1793.

These notes will be of additional interest:

ARCHELAIN JARRETT, brother of MARY JARRETT (wife of WILLIAM GILLIAM), like the WILLIAMSONS, moved to GEORGIA. Either he or a son of the same name died in ELBERT COUNTY in 1787, in which he named his children and makes provision for them.

DEVERAUX JARRETT and wife ELIZABETH, of BURKE COUNTY, Ga. on July 17, 1777, sold to ROBERT JONES, of Richmond County, Ga. 300 acres of land originally granted said JARRETT in 1770 and 1774, bounded by the lands of JOEL WALKER, JOHN STUART and JOHN PHILLIPS. Final payment June 25, in 1790. (Page 229 Ga. D. A. E. Historical Collections, Vol. 2).

These extracts from the records tend to strengthen the supposition that the wife of WILLIAM GILLIAM was the MARY JARRETT born in St. Peter's Parish on May 5, 1724.

A DAUGHTER OF REV. JOHN THOMSON MARRIED A MAN NAMED JOHN GRAHAM in Pa.

The name of this daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON is unknown. Her name could have been MARTHA THOMSON. Dr. Herndon says that this JOHN GRAHAM was the son of another JOHN GRAHAM who died leaving a will dated April 12, 1743, in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, and probated in February 1743/4, and witnessed by REV. RICHARD SANKET and a BRICE SANKET. This JOHN GRAHAM removed to and lived in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia. ROBERT BAKER, the son of DOUGLAS BAKER, who married another daughter JANE THOMSON, married MARGARET GRAHAM, and when Robert Baker died in 1773, his will was witnessed by JOSEPH PARKS and THOMAS and JAMES GRAHAM. If we follow the natural trend of marital relationships in the Baker and Thomson families, as amply evidenced by the record, we very naturally conclude that ROBERT BAKER married his first cousin, MARGARET GRAHAM, and that THOMAS and JAMES were her brothers. Then we find in the Hopewell section of Mecklenburg County a certain WILLIAM GRAHAM, who was one of the signers; a modest, unassuming farmer, with his wife MARGARET, settled there among his kindred and pursuing the even tenor of his way, only to rest at last in the peaceful churchyard near his home with his wife MARGARET. Obviously, since he is otherwise unaccounted for, all of the surrounding circumstances convincingly testify to the fact that he was another son of JOHN GRAHAM and his wife MARTHA(?), who seem to have at least these children:

1. WILLIAM GRAHAM m. MARGARET
2. THOMAS GRAHAM
3. JAMES GRAHAM
4. MARGARET GRAHAM m. ROBERT BAKER.

In all probability, likewise, this JOHN GRAHAM, may have been related to GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM, whose father, JAMES GRAHAM, is said to have died in Pennsylvania, and whose mother, MARY GRAHAM came to Mecklenburg County after 1760. To the Grahams themselves this relationship may have been well known, but the lapse of time has dimmed these recollections of kinship, so that no record has been left to testify to the same with certainty.

ROGER THOMSON MARRIED ANN FERGUSON IN AMELIA COUNTY

After a careful study of the fragmental records apparently relating to ROGER THOMSON (usually spelled THOMPSON thereon) the writer has concluded that he was twice married; that his first wife was ANN FERGUSON, whom he married in what is now PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA (then AMELIA) in 1750, and afterwards to HANNAH, the daughter of RUGH LAWSON, and sister of ROGER LAWSON, who married HANNAH THOMSON, his sister. The first husband of HANNAH LAWSON had been THOMAS ERWIN or IRWIN.

In previous notes herein on REV. JOHN THOMSON'S early connections with the COBBS and SHIELDS and BOOKERS, the reader will find evidence to convince him of the fact that there was a close connection between them all, as their history reveals. For that reason the notes below containing marriage records of AMELIA COUNTY, all contemporaneous, are interesting as far as they strengthen these facts:

EDWARD BOOKER and ANN COBBS were married Feb. 1, 1739.  
EDWARD BOOKER and EDITH MAROT COBBS were married MAY 17, 1746.  
GEORGE BOOKER and SARAH COBBS were married OCT. 12, 1749.  
THOMAS TABB and REBECCA BOOKER were married Sept. 27, 1736.  
ROGER THOMSON and ANN FERGUSON were married MAY 12, 1750.

The space available will not permit the setting forth of data obtained by the writer showing the COBBS and BOOKER connection with the FERGUSON FAMILY, to which ANN FERGUSON belonged, but they all belonged to the YORK COUNTY BRIDGES who have been heretofore reviewed; and these included also the CUMMINGS. By his last marriage to HANNAH LAWSON (the widow of THOMAS IRWIN) ROGER THOMSON may not have had any children. Just how many he did have has not been ascertained, and we think cannot be. For a time ROGER THOMSON lived in ROWAN and in Mecklenburg Counties, in North Carolina, but he probably later removed to the TIGER RIVER section of Upper South Carolina (once a part of Mecklenburg territory) with the BARRY FAMILY, who were kinsmen of his second wife, HANNAH LAWSON and his sister's husband ROGER LAWSON. We find some data on the THOMSON - THOMPSON family there afterwards. Among the children of ROGER THOMSON, we think, were these:

1. ANDREW THOMSON (So spelled).
2. LAWSON THOMSON (So spelled).
3. MATTHEW THOMSON (So spelled).

In 1899, COL. THOMAS MOORE, writing from the town of MOORE, S. C. (in Spartanburg County) said: "I have in my library a Greek testament with this inscription in a beautiful hand 'ANDREW THOMSON, Ego Labor, Anno Domini 1772' thus showing his acquaintance with two classic languages. In the back of the same book is inscribed 'LAWSON THOMSON, A. D. 1791' and 'ANDREW W. THOMSON, A. D. 1809' thus showing for many years they studied the Scriptures of the New Testament in the original language".

I am firmly convinced that both ANDREW and LAWSON THOMSON, of Spartanburg County, S. C. were sons of ROGER THOMSON, and that ANDREW W. THOMSON, A. D. was a great grandson of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. in 1753.

An ANDREW BARRY, called CAPTAIN, settled on the TIGER RIVER, in Spartanburg District, & married MARGARET MOORE, daughter of CHARLES MOORE. This ANDREW BARRY was born in 1746, and was perhaps a nephew of RICHARD BARRY, the MECKLENBURG SIGNER. See later.



ANOTHER DAUGHTER OF REV. JOHN THOMSON MARRIED JOHN FINLEY

Apparently none of the researchers on the THOMSON family have ever been able to discover the given name of this daughter. Your guess would be as good as any. That this marriage occurred is a fact ascertained from an old letter written by REV. RICHARD SAWLEY, who married SARAH THOMSON, which was a discovery made by our good friend DR. JOSEPH D. EGGLESTON, of Hampden-Sydney College many years ago and about which he wrote the compiler at the time. Contrary to the popular conception among numerous genealogists, the FINLEYs first settled in AMELIA, or PRINCE EDWARD COUNTIES and were long time neighbors of the WINGES, CALDWELLS, FOSTERS, GILLESPIES and CUNNINGHAMS, as well as the THOMSONS and CROCKETTS. GEORGE and WILLIAM FINLEY (brothers of JOHN) lived on BUFFALO in Prince Edward, as did their sister ELIZABETH, who married a GILLESPIE, and did move to AUGUSTA COUNTY.

The father of JOHN FINLEY was also named JOHN and his wife is said to have been THANKFUL DOAK, and one genealogist, at least, has stated that the wife of JOHN FINLEY JR. was MARY CALDWELL, daughter of MAJ. JOHN CALDWELL, of the Revolution. Maj. John Caldwell, of the revolution, lived in South Carolina, was the son of WILLIAM CALDWELL and the brother in law of MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM and PATRICK CALHOUN, and while he married, he was slain by Bloody Bill Cunningham before they had children. As a matter of fact, SUSAN GILLIAM, a sister of MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM, married a son of JOHN FINLEY and his wife MISS THOMSON. (See previous notes on the Gilliam family, herein).

JOHN FINLEY (the first), who lived on BUFFALO in Prince Edward County, Virginia, had the following children, according to what is probably a correct account:

1. JOHN FINLEY m. MISS THOMSON.
2. GEORGE FINLEY
3. ELIZABETH FINLEY m. GILLESPIE
4. ROBERT FINLEY (b. in 1726)
5. JAMES FINLEY (b. about 1728).
6. DAVID FINLEY
7. MARGARET FINLEY
8. SAMUEL FINLEY
9. WILLIAM FINLEY. (possibly others).

In the year 1771 there was a deed executed in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, which establishes as a fact that JOHN FINLEY at least had lived there, though he may not have been residing there at that date. The deed was by his wife's brother in law JOHN SHIELDS, who had married MARGARET THOMSON, which makes it doubly valuable as evidence of the presence in Mecklenburg of these two sons in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON. Although this deed will be found among the miscellaneous records published elsewhere herein, we reproduce the abstract here again:

JOHN SHIELDS and MARGARET, his wife, PLANTER, to DAVID BEAUFORD, consideration 52 pounds, a tract of 205 acres, part of original grant to AMBROSE HARDING, on McQUISTIAN'S line to ROBERT McPHERSON, thence MOSES ANDREW'S line to JOHN FINLEY'S.  
Wit: JAMES SHIELDS (Signed) JOHN SHIELDS  
AGNES SHIELDS. MARGARET SHIELDS

The name of JOHN FINLEY, as a son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON, about whom these sketches are being written, adds a colorful tinge to the THOMSON FAMILY. Eminent historians, like RAMSAY, whose wife was a native of MECKLENBURG, HAYWOOD, also a native of North Carolina, Collins, of Kentucky, and others have searched in vain for the life story of this great "long hunter" who was one of the trusty scouts and woodsmen who guided DANIEL BOONE, JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON, COL. RICHARD GALLOWAY and others across Cumberland Gap and into the bloody grounds of Kentucky, when American Explorations were thrilling the country. The following tablet, erected on the corner of a busy street in the town of SALISBURY, NORTH CAROLINA, tells its historic story, as written by the Elizabeth Steele Chapter of the D. A. R.:

Boone Trail 1769.  
From this town RICHARD HENDERSON, in behalf  
of RICHARD HENDERSON & COMPANY  
Dispatched  
DANIEL BOONE, JOHN FINLEY,  
John Stuart, Joseph Holden, James Medney  
and William Cooley  
to  
Explore the wilderness of Kentucky.

Hon. BENNETT HENDERSON YOUNG in his wonderful History of JESSAMINE COUNTY, KENTUCKY, opens his enthralling story of that infant settlement with this paragraph:

"In 1767, JOHN FINLEY, a woodsman and hunter from NORTH CAROLINA, moved by a spirit of adventure and love for hunting, entered the country known as the Bluegrass region. He was the first white man, history asserts, that ever penetrated the wilderness and forests of Kentucky sufficiently to see the central part of the state. Who came with him, whither they went and how long the party remained, neither traveler, legend nor written story tells. Two years later Finley returned with DANIEL BOONE to that wonderful land he had described to his neighbors and associates in NORTH CAROLINA." The story is finished by Col. Young with the assumption that Finley was eventually killed by the Indians and sleeps under the leaves of the forest he loved.

# ANNE THOMSON MARRIED JAMES CUNNINGHAM

It is estimated that ANNE THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who married JAMES CUNNINGHAM, was born about 1727-8, and that he was born about 1720 to 1722, possibly a little earlier. Their children were:

- (1) SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM (died Greene County Ga. in 1805).
- (2) ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM married JAMES DANIEL. (To Georgia).
- (3) SARAH CUNNINGHAM married (1) SAMUEL CALDWELL (2) JOHN DANIEL.
- (4) MARGARET CUNNINGHAM married RICHARD GAINES, JR.
- (5) JANE CUNNINGHAM married JAMES ADAMS, JR.
- (6) ANN CUNNINGHAM married ANDREW HANNAH (Son of GEORGE HANNAH).
- (7) MARY CUNNINGHAM married WILLIAM JOHNSTON.
- (8) HANNAH CUNNINGHAM married WILLIAM DANIEL (Died GREENE COUNTY, GA.)
- (9) ANDREW CUNNINGHAM married ISABELLA HANNAH (Daughter of GEORGE HANNAH).
- (10) JAMES CUNNINGHAM married FRANCES REED (Died in 1812 in GEORGIA).

As a rule tables or charts containing long lists of names are boresome, but by the use of the above charted list of the children of JAMES CUNNINGHAM and his wife ANNE THOMSON, one is able to get a "bird's-eye view" of this set of grandchildren of REV. JOHN THOMSON, and some inkling of what became of them. Each one of the ten had a family of his or her own, and all had descendants, whose connections spread out over the entire South.

JAMES CUNNINGHAM, father of the above list of children, was twice married. He married ANNE THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, perhaps about 1743-4. She was the mother of all of his children. After her death and in his old age he married JEAN (KELSO) DANIEL, mother of the three Daniel brothers, who married three of his own daughters. They had no children, and both died not very long afterwards.

Dr. John G. Herndon, in an able article in the Virginia Historical Magazine, beginning on page 135 of Volume 52, styled "The Cunninghams of Oak Creek", declares that JAMES CUNNINGHAM was "born probably about 1720, presumably at Cunningham Manor, Northern Ireland". That this compiler differs with his erudite and accomplished friend of Haverford College, should not and does not disturb a long friendship and the common desire of both to ascertain the true facts, and when the writer here asserts that JAMES CUNNINGHAM never saw Northern Ireland, but was a native of the Colony of Virginia and an intimate and in many instances a kinsman of some of its oldest and most distinguished families, he does not desire to detract one iota from the high esteem in which he holds his fellow research worker on the Cunningham family. Furthermore, save and except for one thing, there is not a scintilla of evidence, or any slightest record tending to establish it as a fact that the CUNNINGHAMS OF OAK CREEK (headed by this particular JAMES CUNNINGHAM) were Scotch-Irish themselves, or of Scotch-Irish descent. The exception is that the Oak Creek Settlement did have a considerable quota of Scotch-Irish families, but on the contrary the older Virginia families from York, Henrico, Warwick, Hanover, Essex, Richmond, Lancaster, Spotsylvania and even old RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, likewise were seated in that neighborhood and in AMELIA and PRINCE EDWARD COUNTIES, and the children of JAMES CUNNINGHAM and his wife ANNE THOMSON preponderantly intermarried, they and their descendants, into these older VIRGINIA FAMILIES. Their business transactions, as shown on the old records, were with these older families, as witnesses.

JAMES CUNNINGHAM's first land transaction was the purchase of 900 acres of land on Spring Creek, from SAMUEL COBB, Clerk of AMELIA COUNTY, who in 1720 was the executor of the will of DAVID CUNNINGHAM, in York County, Virginia.

In 1756 he sold 700 acres of this land to WILLIAM RANDOLPH, who had served as a member of the House of Burgesses of Virginia (about that time) with ROBERT CUNNINGHAM, the first Burgess from the Augusta area of Virginia.

His daughter, JANE CUNNINGHAM married JAMES ADAMS, JR., a member of a well known HENRICO COUNTY family, and kinsman of ROBERT ADAMS, Quaker, who married into other Quaker families from York and other Eastern Virginia parts.

His daughter MARY CUNNINGHAM married CAPT. WILLIAM JOHNSTON, of an old Colonial family of Eastern Virginia.

His daughter MARGARET CUNNINGHAM married a scion of the House of GAINES, one of the very oldest families of the YORK and RAPPAHANNOCK section of VIRGINIA.

His son JAMES CUNNINGHAM married FRANCES REED, who, (according to Dr. Herndon) was a direct descendant of the HANOVER AMERSONS, from ENGLAND, and the Great Great Grand-daughter of ROGER WILLIAMS, who died in Old Rappahannock County in 1677.

As the above chart of JAMES CUNNINGHAM'S children shows, no less than THREE of them married as many sons of JAMES DANIEL, of an old YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, family, of whom considerable mention has been heretofore made in these notes; while TWO of them married descendants of that GEORGE HANNAH, who was Provost Marshall of the BARBADOS, from England, whose brother ANDREW was living there at the same time. These HANNAHS came from the BARBADOS along with the first GEORGE CARRINGTON and other families in the early part of the eighteenth century, and were certainly not to be classed as Scotch-Irish, the category into which friend HERNDON attempts to place JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of Charlotte County.

That the name CUNNINGHAM is widely prevalent in SCOTLAND, or that there were any family of Cunninghams (even in Charlotte and Prince Edward County) of the Scotch-Irish persuasion or lineage the writer admits, but the "OAK CREEK CUNNINGHAMS" were of a different set altogether.

THE CUNNINGHAMS OF CUB CREEK AND  
THEIR VIRGINIA ANCESTORS

JAMES CUNNINGHAM who married ANNE THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in 1753, belonged to what is known as the "CUB CREEK CUNNINGHAMS" of CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VIRGINIA. The ancestor of this JAMES CUNNINGHAM was the emigrant WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, who came to Virginia on the "SPEEDWELL", which weighed anchor and sailed from Gravesend, England on May 28, 1635.

CAPT. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM belonged to a family of merchants in ENGLAND, and his first visit to the Colony of Virginia, was probably in the capacity of a seaman, or the agent of his family in charge of business interests of the firm. Thereafter, apparently, he made other trips back and forth across the Atlantic, bringing over two sons, JONATHAN and NHEMIAM CUNNINGHAM on later trips. Capt. Cunningham's name does not appear among the patentees of lands in York County, probably for the reason that he traded his own headright twice, and that of his two sons, for other lands in York County. His own first headright was bought by SAMUEL EDWARDS, of JAMESTOWN, of an old family afterwards established there and in Old Rappahannock County; his second went to his old neighbor and friend, nineteen years later, CAPT. THOMAS BALLARD, of York County, into whose family the Cunninghams later intermarried.

CAPT. THOMAS PAULETT purchased the headright of JONATHAN CUNNINGHAM, and WILLIAM BURDETT, who married ALICE TRAVELER in Accomac, a connection of the STONE and GRAVES FAMILY, secured the headright of NHEMIAM CUNNINGHAM in 1641. The lands owned thereafter by the emigrant WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM were apparently located on QUEEN'S CREEK in York County, near to the DANIEL, WHITE, GRAVES, WEST, BOOTH, PINKETMAN, BENNETT and WHOR FAMILIES, data regarding which will be hereafter given.

The compiler must admit that the direct evidence BY THE RECORD, to support the presence in YORK COUNTY before 1650 of a CUNNINGHAM FAMILY headed by the emigrant WILLIAM is represented by only a few sketchy fragments, which are included in the following tabulated paragraph of just FIVE LINES:

WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM came in the "SPEEDWELL" to Virginia in 1635 (Hotten).  
JOHN CUNNINGHAM died in Lower Norfolk 1670 (Lower Norfolk Wills).  
ARCHIBALD CUNNINGHAM on LANCASTER COUNTY, (Va.) records 1663. (Book 2 p. 295).  
WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM of OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY in 1683 (29 Va. Mag p. 75).  
GEORGE CUNNINGHAM and wife JEAN, York County, Va. 1696. (Chas. Parish Register).

Even as the scientific wizards of the Smithsonian variety take a fragment of jaw bone, a short length of vertebra and a petrified foot-print a million years old and from them construct a complete skeleton of a monster of pre-flood days, who stalked across the plains of Hindustan and scared the living daylight out of lesser animals, this compiler must, from the fragments in this paragraph reconstruct and rebuild the chart of this CUNNINGHAM FAMILY buried under the debris of centuries and make its members move about among their friends, relatives and neighbors and live again. As, declares the cartoonist of strange things, "believe it or not!"

(I expect the foregoing paragraph to shock my genealogical public. It is so intended that it should. But after all everything set down will be based upon RECORDS. Not records which say in so many words that so and so was the son of so and so, or the father of this or that person. Anybody can copy what a record says - if they can find one they can read. But, first, not everybody can read a record, and many who can read them do not understand them. So, the scientist reads the BONES OF EXTINCT ANIMALS because he knows BONES, while the average person would not be sure it was a bone in the first place. Some persons don't know a record any better than they would know a bone, so of course they would not understand what a record means even if they could read what it says. The scientists interpret the meaning of bones. The genealogist must know how to interpret records and analyze their meaning. What records? All records that tend to throw light on the meaning of such fragments as are available to be interpreted. Selah.)

Now to start with we are trying to establish, first, the identity of the Cunninghams of Cub Creek; second, that they were related to the DANIEL FAMILY of Prince Edward County. Both the Daniel family of Prince Edward County and the Cunninghams of Cub Creek had forebears who knew each other a hundred years earlier in YORK COUNTY, Virginia. They may even have known each other back in ENGLAND before coming to this country. Is there any record to that effect? Well, not much - but some.

It is established by record evidence that there were CUNNINGHAMS in Northumberland and Lancaster Counties, Virginia. (Book 2 p. 295). This particular entry shows that a JOHN DANIEL was a notary in ENGLAND in 1663, and that an ARCHIBALD CUNNINGHAM's name is attached to an instrument pertaining to the collection of certain indebtedness from planters in LANCASTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, at that time. JOHN DANIEL, Notary.

This is not much evidence, but it is some. Follow these notes and see it develop.





HUNGAR'S PARISH by one REV. JOHN BOSIER, whose son JOHN BOSIER afterwards married a niece of CAPT. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, as the genealogists say, "whom see!"

The following note from Virginia Magazine of History & Biography Vol. 39, page 35, based on the abstract of a record of Old Rappahannock Volume for 1683-1686, relates to 2. WILLIAM CUN - NINGHAM:

WILLIAM COMBE is apprenticed to WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, by the Vestry of WITTINGBOURNE PARISH. He was probably the half-brother of WILLIAM UNDERWOOD. In the records of 1666, ARCADEALE COMBE conveyed to his "son in law" (a term then used in lieu of step-son) one black cow and calf and 1500 pounds of tobacco. This deed was witnessed by WILLIAM MOSLEY and RICHARD MURLEY.

Who was this WILLIAM COMBE?

JOHN COMBE, merchant of London, married in 1587, MARGARET ARCADEALE, who was born in 1569, the daughter of THOMAS ARCADEALE. (The family later began to call and write the name plain COMBE). Their son ARCADEALE COMBE, who died in 1626, settled in OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, in VIRGINIA, and married in 1663 ELIZABETH BUTLER, the second wife and widow of CAPT. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD. They had a son WILLIAM COMBE, referred to in the above note, who was apprenticed to WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM (above) after his father's death. WILLIAM COMBE afterwards married MARY ROE, the daughter of EDWARD ROE and his wife MARY. The ROE or ROE family was related by marriage to the CUNNINGHAM FAMILY, and it is believed that the wife of WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM was the sister of EDWARD ROE. WILLIAM COMBE settled in WESTCHESTER COUNTY, where his will was dated AUGUST 7, 1717, naming several children.

The will of JOHN CUNNINGHAM, uncle of 2. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM (of the note - see chart) in LOWER NORFOLK in 1670 was proved by the affidavit of AMER WROE.

#### THE INTERESTING UNDERWOOD FAMILY

Two brothers, JOHN UNDERWOOD and WILLIAM UNDERWOOD came to Virginia shortly after the INDIAN MASSACRE of 1622, and settled in YORK COUNTY.

#### JOHN UNDERWOOD

JOHN UNDERWOOD married DOROTHY CATHERWOOD, the widow of REV. WILLIAM CATHERWOOD, of YORK PARISH, after the latter's death. The REV. CATHERWOOD left a daughter STELLA, who became the wife of MATTHEW HUBBARD and the ancestress of a lot of HARRISONS. Incidentally ROBERT HARRISON and JOHN UNDERWOOD in 1646 had a "run in" which reached the County Court, over the tobacco crop raised on the CATHERWOOD plantation, after the Parson's death, while JOHN UNDERWOOD was the administrator of the estate, many of the details of which controversy can be gleaned from Beverly Fleet's enlightening Colonial Abstracts, Vols. 24 and 25.

That this JOHN UNDERWOOD was the brother of the first WILLIAM UNDERWOOD is clearly shown by certain records covering his business transactions from time to time.

For instance: At a Court held in YORK COUNTY, July 24, 1646, the following note appears on the proceedings:

Record, p. 149. That by confession of JOHN UNDERWOOD he owes TOBY SMITH for certain clothes and SMITH owes JOHN UNDERWOOD for tobacco; this debt was assigned to RICHARD LEE (sic) and all was referred to the next Court. Fleet's Abstracts.

Now, who was TOBY SMITH? He was Lieut. Col. TOBY SMITH, who had left York County by about 1650 and settled in LANCASTER, and when in 1656 OLD RAPPAHANNOCK WAS organized he became a member of the first court of that county, with MR. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, MR. THOMAS LUCAS SR., and MR. RICHARD LEE - possibly the "Richard Lee" of the above note, to whom JOHN UNDERWOOD assigned the debt in question. Again:

TOBY SMITH was granted a patent to 650 acres in WARWICK COUNTY, upon the head of BACK RIVER, called "Smith's Ford", adjoining THOMAS FAULKNER and THOMAS BOULDING. Was formerly granted to said TOBY SMITH, February 14, 1640. The later patent was January 10, 1643.

#### WILLIAM UNDERWOOD

WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, the brother of JOHN UNDERWOOD, had a most remarkable and interesting family, whose history absorbs this writer. The identity of this man has been heretofore relegated to the background by those writers who have had occasion to mention his family and descendants. It is common knowledge among genealogists that his wife MARGARET, after she became a widow about 1642, married CAPT. JOHN UPTON, the ancient planter and neighbor of CHRISTOPHER REYNOLDS, CAPT. WILLIAM PIERCE, JUSTINIAN COOPER and others, but it seems so very obvious and plain that MARGARET was the daughter of CAPT. JOHN MASON that the writer cannot understand why they have not said so. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, the first husband of MARGARET MASON left no will and we therefore have to look to the will of CAPT. JOHN UPTON, in 1652, for a list of the Underwood children. Nor is it generally noticed that MARGARET UPTON married a third husband after Capt. Upton's death, in the person of MR. THOMAS LUCAS, SR., who was also a member of the first court in OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY in 1656.

# UNDERWOOD FAMILY CHART

WILLIAM UNDERWOOD married MARGARET MASON and had:

CAPT. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD  
m. (1) MARY MOSELEY  
m. (2) ELIZABETH BUTLER

His first wife was daughter of WILLIAM MOSELEY, of the LYBURN MOSELEYS in lower Norfolk.

His second wife was ELIZABETH BUTLER, sister of WILLIAM and AMORY BUTLER.

He had 2 sons by 1st marriage: JOHN UNDERWOOD (d. in KING GEORGE COUNTY, 1722, leaving son WILLIAM who married a SPROUTER and had one son JOHN; also a daughter MARGARET m. BENJ. EDMONDSON.

WILLIAM UNDERWOOD died in RICHMOND COUNTY in 1718 leaving sons JOHN and WILLIAM and daughters MARY, ELIZABETH and SARAH.

After CAPT. UNDERWOOD'S death about 1661 his widow ELIZABETH married ABCE-DALE COMBE and left a son WILLIAM COMBE, apprenticed to WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM. Also a son JOHN COMBE, RICHMOND COUNTY (will) children:

MASON COMBES  
ARCHDALE COMBES  
ELIZABETH KENDALL  
JUDITH ( wife  
MARY ( wife  
SARAH ( HANNAH  
AMIE COMBES.

MARGARET UNDERWOOD  
m. HUMPHREY BOOTH  
had

HUMPHREY BOOTH, JR.  
GRACE BOOTH  
CATHERINE BOOTH  
m. ROBERT BROOKE

ROBERT BOOTH, Clerk of YORK County (Va.) died in 1651, & had:

HUMPHREY BOOTH  
m. MARGARET UNDERWOOD  
ELIZABETH BOOTH  
...ROBERT BOOTH m. ANN RAY  
WILLIAM BOOTH m. MRS. CHAPMAN.

They had daughter ELIZABETH BOOTH who married CAPT. ROBT. ARMISTEAD and they had:

...ELIZABETH ARMISTEAD and BOOTH ARMISTEAD

He had ROBERT BOOTH ARMISTEAD who married

ANN SHIELDS, a relative of the CUNNINGHAMS -YORK CO.

ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD  
m. (1) DR. JAMES TAYLOR  
m. (2) CAPT. FRANCIS SLAUGHTER  
m. (3) JOHN CATLETT  
m. (4) REV. AMORY BUTLER

Her will 1673 (21 Va-Mag 307)  
FRANCIS SLAUGHTER (Richmond Co)

died 1718 m. MARGARET HUDSON (Ancestors of all the Slaughters)

JOHN CATLETT (son) m. ELIZABETH GAINES dau. of DANIEL GAINES

Mentions FOUR CHILDREN of her husband JOHN CATLETT

Her cousin CAPT. THOS. HAWKINS Cousins HUMPHREY and CATHERINE BROOKE

Her daughter SARAH Her daughter ELIZABETH Her sister PIERCE.

Her "beloved husband" AMORY BUTLER.

"My brother" EDWARD HOWE and MR. DANIEL GAINES overseers of her will.

REV. AMORY BUTLER was a brother of REV. WILLIAM BUTLER, of WESTMORELAND COUNTY.

REV. WILLIAM BUTLER was the "god-sister WILLIAM BUTLER" mentioned in the will of ANTHONY BAHAM, of MULBERRY ISLAND, Warwick County, Virginia, in: 1641 (Eoddis p. 291), who also mentions MRS. JOANE PIERCE wife of WILLIAM PIERCE, whose son WILLIAM married SARAH UNDERWOOD her sister.

## BUTLER

THOMAS, JOHN and CHRISTOPHER BUTLER were also brothers of AMORY BUTLER who married ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD.

JANE BUTLER the first wife of AUGUSTINE WASHINGTON was of this family. MARY BALL second wife descends from MARGARET WILLIAMSON, daughter of her sister ANN UNDERWOOD.

AUGUSTINE WASHINGTON, JR. son of MARY BALL; BUTLER WASHINGTON son of JANE BUTLER; in will 1762:

"Children of my sister LEWIS (Betty) and my sister in law MRS. BOOTH, wife of WILLIAM BOOTH."

A CATHERINE BROOKE m. MAJ. JOHN BROCKETT and her sister MARTHA BROCKETT m. CALBE BAKER, three of whose brothers married daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON. (See CALBE BAKER NOTES) elsewhere. Another daughter became

wife of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of OUR CHURCH; CALBE BUTLER (will 1708) Westmoreland names daughter m. JOHN BAKER who had BUTLER, JOHN and also comes CALBE.

ANN UNDERWOOD  
m. DR. JAMES WILLIAMSON (Oldest daughter)

They had THREE CHILDREN:

WILLIAM WILLIAMSON  
no issue.  
MARGARET WILLIAMSON  
m. WILLIAM BALL (Disputed by the BALL descendants)  
MARY WILLIAMSON  
m. JOHN ROSIER.

JOHN ROSIER was the son of REV. JOHN ROSIER, who succeeded in 1640, the REV. WILLIAM COTTON, of Hungar's Parish in ACCOMAC COUNTY.

Both father and son settled in OLD RAPPAHANNOCK, and WESTMORELAND after they left the "EASTERN SHORE" of Virginia.

DIED in Westmoreland County, August, 1674: From JOHN ROSIER, of WESTMORELAND, Gent., son of JOHN ROSIER, Clerk, to his father in law ANTHONY BRIDGES, Gentlemen, whose NOW wife ELIZABETH BRIDGES, was the widow of REV. JOHN ROSIER and mother of said JOHN ROSIER.

SARAH UNDERWOOD  
m. WILLIAM PIERCE

(Son of CAPT. WILLIAM PIERCE of MULBERRY ISLAND) He left will 1708 (W & M p 270)

JOHN PIERCE (Dau.) m. RAYLEY. ELIZABETH m. BRIDGES; (2) MARGARET m. GRAHAM MARY m. EDWARD BOWEN. (Dau.) m. FRANCIS GOWER.

Gr. Dau. ELIZABETH POPE had son in law GOV. WILLIAM POPE DUVAL She m. (2) WILLIAM WHOLE. And through the WHOLE -BON family was related to the CUNNINGHAM FAMILY.

(HENRY WILLIAMSON, brother of DR. JAMES WILLIAMSON married a daughter of COL. RICHARD LOWE, of OLD RAPPAHANNOCK and LANCASTER COUNTIES, erroneously spelled LOWE on the record. He was employed in 1628 in VIRGINIA by PERRY & LAKE's predecessors. p 11 George Sherwood's Vols.)

JULY 22, 1653. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, son and heir of WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, late of RAPPAHANNOCK, in VIRGINIA, in the parts of AMERICA, appoints UNCLE, WILLIAM MOSELEY, guardian and Attorney for me to dispose of \* \* given and bequeathed to me by his last will and testament; to my uncle EDWARD BURTON, in County of Worcester, Gent. 1, the said WILLIAM UNDERWOOD an under age, - that is fourteen and one-fourth years. Before Thomas Hartwell, Notary, in the City of Bristol. -- 7 Vir. Mag. of Hist & Biog. p. 62.

DEC. 8, 1656. MR. JAMES WILLIAMSON died intestate and MR. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, UNCLE of his orphans on the mother's side, was appointed administrator and guardian to the said orphans. Vol. 38 Va. Mag. p. 391.

A. D. 1644. CAPT. JOHN UPTON and his wife MARGARET, of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, conveyed certain land to JOHN MASON, of said County. Vol. 38 Va. Mag p. 386.

March 8, 1655. Mrs. MARGARET UPTON refers in deed in Isle of Wight County, to her son in law FRANCIS SLAUGHTER.

ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD married MR. JAMES TAYLOR, but in 1655 she asked separation of the Governor and Council, to go and live with her mother. Dr. Taylor, however, died, and on MAY 1, 1655, his estate came up for settlement and MR. SLAUGHTER in right of his wife asked for his one-third of the estate. The returns were made by MAT. NICHOLAS HILL and LAWRENCE BAKER, with JAMES MASON and WILLIAM BATTE as witnesses or bondsmen. - Va. Mag Vol. 38 p. 270.

DEC. 11, 1691. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, JR. conveys land on RAPPAHANNOCK, whereof 600 acres was conveyed by MR. AMORY BUTLER to MR. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, SR., as marrying the SISTER of Mr. Amory BUTLER, and afterwards conveyed with the consent of MRS. ELIZABETH COMBS to WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, JR., JOHN COMBS and WILLIAM COMBS. 17 W. & M. p. 78.

AUGUST 3, 1696. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, of RICHMOND COUNTY to NATHANIEL POPE als BRIDGES, of same County, land he now liveth on. Ibid.

MAY 30, 1699. WILLIAM UNDERWOOD and his wife MARY, for 30 pounds Sterling, sells lands on the North side of the Rappahannock River to CAPT. RICHARD LOWE (LOWE) and RICE JONES. 7 Tyler 62.

From RECORDS OF LANCASTER COUNTY (22 Fleet's Col. Abs. p. 66) AUG. 6, 1653. RICHARD LOWE records a heifer given by him and MR. TONY SMITH to HENRY WILLIAMSON, son in law to the said RICHARD LOWE.

From GEORGE SHERRWOOD'S EARLY EMIGRANT NOTES, Vol. II (p. 11) Chancery Bills and Answers, Charles 1 p. 88/602 FERRY v. LOWE. July 2, 1628. RICHARD FERRY, of LONDON, Merchant, and SHYAN HARRISON, of WAPPING, Mariner, and wife SUSAN, late wife of JAMES CARTER, Master of the Ship "ANNE of LONDON". Voyage to Virginia. RICHARD LOWE, in Virginia, employed to collect CARTER'S debts.

CATHERINE BOOTH, daughter of MARGARET UNDERWOOD and HUMPHREY BOOTH, married ROBERT BROOKE (b. 1653) and had ROBERT, HUMPHREY and WILLIAM BROOKE. ROBERT BROOKE JR. was a Deputy Clerk of ESSEX COUNTY, Va. in 1700. He was a "Knight of the Golden Horseshoe". His father was still alive in 1700. WILLIAM BROOKE married SARAH TALLAFERRO, daughter of LAWRENCE TALLAFERRO and grand-daughter of JOHN CATLETT, son of JOHN CATLETT and ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD. A daughter of HUMPHREY BROOK is believed to have married a CUNNINGHAM, though proof is lacking, but there was a HUMPHREY CUNNINGHAM, of this period and we have seen that the CUNNINGHAMS lived in SITTINGBOURNE PARISH. The will of ROBERT BROOKE JR. (W. R. 7 p. 276) proved April 5, 1736, names his children: WILLIAM BROOKE (to be under care of COL. WILLIAM BEVERLY until 21); ROBERT BROOKE (land the testator bought from WILLIAM MOSELEY); RICHARD BROOKE; HUMPHREY BROOKE; daughters KATHERINE BROOKE, SUSANNAH BROOKE, MOLLYE (MARTEA) BROOKE (the one who married CALDER BAKER) and ELIZABETH BROOKE. His will was made at the time when he was leaving "to finish the survey" of BEVERLY MANOR, granted to his close friend and associate COL. WILLIAM BEVERLY, April 23, 1735, in the "forks of the Shenandoah". PROBERT, the wife of ROBERT BROOKE JR. at the time of his death (1736) was the great grand-daughter of COL. TONY SMITH, an old friend of the Underwood family, heretofore mentioned, from YORK COUNTY. Her surname was either RODGKINS or PEACHT. (2 Virginia Magazine 436).

CAPT. FRANCIS SLAUGHTER, the ancestor of the SLAUGHTER FAMILY of Virginia, came from ISLE of WIGHT COUNTY, THE BAKER FAMILY of ESSEX, and ST. ANNE'S PARISH, also came from the LAWRENCE and HENRY BAKER FAMILY of Isle of Wight County. DR. JAMES WILLIAMSON and his brother HENRY WILLIAMSON, who married the daughter of RICHARD LOWE came also from ISLE of WIGHT. RICHARD LOWE was a relative, if not a brother, of MICHAEL LOWE, father of MICHAEL LOWE, whose sister married a JOHN WILLIAMSON. All of these WILLIAMSONS were of the "CORHAM" WILLIAMSONS, of SURRY COUNTY.

WILLIAM COMBE (apprenticed to WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM) married MARY ROE, the daughter of EDWARD ROE. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, nephew of the elder WILLIAM, also married a daughter of EDWARD ROE the brother in law of WILLIAM COMBE. William Combe had a son IGNATIUS ROE. These ROES lived in MARYLAND for a time, but finally came back over into VIRGINIA. In MARYLAND they intermarried with the RICHARDSONS (from ADOCOMAC) and the family of MARQUIS CAJANE. Out of these intermarriages came MARQUIS COMBES of Frederick County. The name of RICHARD LOWE appears on the records of VIRGINIA always as RICHARD LOWE, and it is only in SHERRWOOD'S AMERICAN EMIGRANTS that the name is properly spelled LOWE. He was appointed the agent of one CARTER in behalf of the estate, and BRIAN HARRISON had married the widow of CARTER, the first record of an intermarriage between these two notable families - a habit that continued until this day.

The foregoing notes tend to explain statements on the Underwood Chart. Lack of space precludes going into further details.

SOME NOTES RELATING TO THE DESCENDANTS OF 1 ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM  
 THE SON OF NHEHEMIAM CUNNINGHAM (SEE THE CHART)

10 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM (Son of ALEXANDER and grandson of NHEHEMIAM) married a sister of the EDWARD ROE, whose daughter MARY became the wife of WILLIAM COMBES and the mother of IGNATIUS COMBES. This EDWARD ROE had a son EDWARD ROE who married and had JOHN ROE and a daughter who became the wife of REV. DAVID MOSSOM, minister of ST. PETER'S PARISH preceding REV. DEVEREAUX JARETT (See WILLIAMSON and GILLIAM NOTES), and who is said to have performed the wedding ceremony between GEN. GEORGE WASHINGTON and the widow MARTHA CUSTIS at the "White House", the Custis home on PARADEY, in NEW KENT COUNTY. REV. DAVID MOSSOM had a son DAVID and a daughter NELLY. David Mossom was a CAPTAIN in the American Revolution, and NELLIE MOSSOM married her cousin, WILLIAM ROE CUNNINGHAM, a Lieutenant in the Navy, who served on the Schooner "LIBERTY" as testified to by COMMODORE BARRON, a relative of the ROES and CUNNINGHAMS. (Tyler's Hampton p. 41. Burgess Va. Soldiers of '76).

WILLIAM ROE CUNNINGHAM, son of 10 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM and his wife MARY ROE, had the following children:

1. JAMES CUNNINGHAM m. MARY ROE
2. DAVID CUNNINGHAM
3. WILLIAM ROE CUNNINGHAM (II) m. SUSANNAH ROE.
4. JOHN CUNNINGHAM m. (1) ANN BENNETT (2) ELIZA HOLSTON.
5. MARY CUNNINGHAM.

JOHN ROE (son of EDWARD ROE 2nd) had MARY ROE, who married JAMES CUNNINGHAM; SUSANNAH ROE, who married WILLIAM ROE CUNNINGHAM; ELIZABETH ROE who married (1) RICHARD BARRON SERVANT (2) CHARLES PASTEUR; CATHERINE ROE married ADAM BOUTWELL, and it also appears, though this is not plain, that there was a MARGARET ROE who married DAVID MOSSOM. (Burgess).

JAMES CUNNINGHAM (Son of WILLIAM and grandson of 10 WILLIAM) and his wife MARY ROE had, as near as can be ascertained from the jumbled records, the following children:

- (1) WILLIAM ROE CUNNINGHAM
- (2) ELIZABETH ROE CUNNINGHAM
- (3) MARY CUNNINGHAM married JAMES LATTIMORE.

Had son ROE LATTIMORE.

WILLIAM ROE CUNNINGHAM (II) and his wife SUSANNAH ROE had the following children:

- (6) SAMUEL BARRON CUNNINGHAM
- (7) ANNE CUNNINGHAM married THOMAS GATEWOOD.
- (8) ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM married RICHARD GATEWOOD
- (9) ROBERT BARRON CUNNINGHAM
- (10) JOHN CUNNINGHAM
- (11) MARY CUNNINGHAM married ALEXANDER WILSON.

JOHN CUNNINGHAM (Son of WILLIAM R. CUNNINGHAM and MARY ROE) married ANN BENNETT as his first wife and had MARY, ANNE, JOHN, THOMAS, WILLIAM ROE, JAMES, SAMUEL, ELIZABETH and ELLENOR CUNNINGHAM. By his second marriage he had CATHERINE CUNNINGHAM who married MARSHALL WHITEHURST of Portsmouth, Virginia. ROE LATTIMORE, son of MARY had children BARBARA, PORCHO and JOHN LATTIMORE.

ANNE CUNNINGHAM and her husband THOMAS GATEWOOD were the parents of PHILEMON GATEWOOD, WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM GATEWOOD and ELIZABETH A. GATEWOOD.

ELIZABETH GATEWOOD, the grand-daughter of WILLIAM ROE CUNNINGHAM (II) of the Navy service married GABRIEL CAIT WILLIAMSON, son of THOMAS WILLIAMSON and the great grandson of another THOMAS WILLIAMSON and his wife JUDITH FLEMING (Daughter of BARLTON FLEMING).

BARLTON FLEMING was a first cousin of JOHN DANIEL (will YORK County in 1723) and the guardian of HANNAH DANIEL, sister of JAMES DANIEL, whose three sons married each a CUNNINGHAM and the grand-daughters of REV. JOHN THOMSON. THOMAS WILLIAMSON was the son of JOHN WILLIAMSON, member of the vestry of CURLE'S CHURCH, and who married REBECCA CHAMBERLAINE of New Kent County. He was a cousin, some degrees removed in a later generation of DR. JAMES WILLIAMSON and HENRY WILLIAMSON, of the Underwood Chart. The old Williamson home was called "CORHEAMS" and was located in SURRY COUNTY, just across the JAMES RIVER from Jamestown Island.

11 CHRISTOPHER CUNNINGHAM (Son of ALEXANDER and grandson of NHEHEMIAM) was the father of a bevy of sons who settled on the "North Fork" of Shenandoah County, Virginia, including a son CHRISTOPHER who probably married a daughter of JACOB PATTON, in whose will he appears as a legatee. This son CHRISTOPHER CUNNINGHAM died leaving a will in WASHINGTON COUNTY, TENNESSEE (then N. C.) in 1782, in which he mentioned MARY "my dearly beloved wife" - who was perhaps his second or third, and who was a daughter of JOHN MORGAN. The will names 15 children, and was witnessed by MATTHEW TALBOTT, JOSEPH TIPTON, and executed by ROBERT ORR and ISAAC TAYLOR, whose wife, as I recall, was a PATTON. The 15 children were ELIZABETH, SUSANNAH, LYDIA, JOHN, MARY, ANN, SARAH, JANE, JACOB, JOSEPH, MATTHEW, MOSES, AARON, ELEANOR and DAVID CUNNINGHAM. Robert Orr married ANN. Most of the West Tennessee Cunninghams and some in Texas come down from CHRISTOPHER and his fifteen.

12 ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM moved to GOOCHLAND COUNTY, with the DANIEL FAMILY, and where his children intermarried with a French Huguenot family named MICHAUX. He was the father of MAJ. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, who after the revolution settled in TENNESSEE. One of his daughters married PHILIP MAURY. MAJOR WILLIAM had nine children. Revolutionary warrants were issued to them based on a statement witnessed by JOHN PATERSON or PETERSON and one WILLIAM LATTIMORE, a relative of the ROE LATTIMORE family of ELIZABETH CITY and YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA.



NOTES RELATING TO THE FAMILY OF 2 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, SON OF NHEMELIAN  
THE SON OF WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, THE EMIGRANT TO YORK

This 2. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, according to the conclusions of this compiler, was the grand-father of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of OUR CREEK, Charlotte County, Virginia, who married ANNE THOMSON, the daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. His oldest son, perhaps, was 16 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM (See Chart). The name of the wife of 16 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM has not been ascertained, but it is not improbable that she was a BUTLER and a sister of REV. AMORY BUTLER, or a SLAUGHTER. They had children: (1) WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM (2) JAMES CUNNINGHAM (3) JOHN CUNNINGHAM (4) JOSIAS CUNNINGHAM (5) ROBERT CUNNINGHAM (6) THOMAS CUNNINGHAM.

(1) WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM married a LEWIS and died in Fairfax County, Virginia, in 1797, naming brothers JOHN and JOSIAS. (King's Fairfax Records p. 60).

(2) JAMES CUNNINGHAM died in SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY (Va.) in 1782. His wife was ANN KIRK, & she was a sister of EDWARD KIRK of the ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY family of the name. The widow ANNE died leaving will dated April 25, 1789, named "my brother" EDWARD KIRK and children ELIZABETH, ANN, JAMES, WILLIE, WILLIAM, HENRY and GEORGE CUNNINGHAM. John Herndon was guardian of the two youngest children HENRY and GEORGE. This (2) JAMES CUNNINGHAM was a first cousin of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of CHARLOTTE County (Oak Creek) who married ANNE THOMSON.

(5) ROBERT CUNNINGHAM moved to Frederick County (Va.) where his father had left him property and died there, where his will was probated in 1769. The will was proven by his son GEORGE CUNNINGHAM and JAMES CREW of Spottsylvania County. He obtained lands from Lord Fairfax in 1760. His children named in his will were JAMES, GEORGE, WILLIAM, ROBERT, ELIZABETH, KILLWATER and JANE CUNNINGHAM.

(6) THOMAS CUNNINGHAM married JANE MCKENIE, a sister of MARY MCKENIE, the wife of his first cousin SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM, and his will, probated in 1761, names his wife and JOHN MCKENIE as executor of the will. (These McKenies were the collateral relatives of REV. FRANCIS MCKENIE, Presbyterian Minister of FLORENCE (Va.) whose successor in America was REV. JOHN THOMSON.

(The SLAUGHTERS, some of them, were associated with 16 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM and his children. They owned lands in FREDERICK COUNTY, also. See notes on same page with the CUNNINGHAM CHART).

17 JAMES CUNNINGHAM (see later).

18 ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM. He was associated with his brother WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, and they worked in the mercantile business together in SPOTTSYLVANIA and STAFFORD and PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTIES during the first half of the eighteenth century. One of their enterprises was located at what is now called PALMOUTH old trading post, but which was then a flourishing little town at the head of navigation on the RAFFAERNOCK RIVER, first in KING GEORGE and later STAFFORD COUNTY. The SLAUGHTER family, descendants of CAPT. FRANCIS SLAUGHTER who married ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD and cousins of the WILLIAM COBURN (raised by WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM) were their neighbors and sometimes business associates. These CUNNINGHAMS had establishments in SPOTTSYLVANIA, KING GEORGE, STAFFORD, PRINCE WILLIAM and over beyond the mountains, whence some of them drifted and took up lands. It is believed that the wife of 18 ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM was a BELL, from whence came so many ALEXANDER BELLS, WILLIAM BROWN BELL and JANE BELL, wife of ROBERT CUNNINGHAM and RACHEL BELL wife of JOHN CUNNINGHAM, will March 3, 1813 in AUGUSTA COUNTY (Vol. 11, Chalkley p. 241), witnessed by SAMUEL BELL, WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM and FRANCIS BELL. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, son of ALEXANDER (18) became a merchant at PHOENIX in Prince WILLIAM during revolutionary days. 18 ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM had children: (1) WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM (2) DAVID CUNNINGHAM (3) ALEXANDER CUNNINGHAM (4) JAMES CUNNINGHAM. (2) DAVID CUNNINGHAM's will proved Nov. 19th, 1774 in AUGUSTA COUNTY. His wife was ANN (perhaps EWING), and as near as we can tell he had children DAVID, PATRICK, WILLIAM, JOHN, JAMES, ALEXANDER, ANNE, MARY, JANE and SARAH CUNNINGHAM.

19. GEORGE CUNNINGHAM remained in YORK COUNTY, where he was probably born about the year 1665, and where the old CHARLES PARISH REGISTER shows he was married to a wife named JANE and had a daughter JANE CUNNINGHAM born July 11, 1696. While the actual relationship cannot be proven, every inference indulged points to the fact that he was probably the father of (1) WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM who died about 1731 in YORK COUNTY, whose wife was MARY and who had (10) WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM who died in 1787 leaving children: ELIZABETH, FRANCES, JAMES, MARY and THOMAS CUNNINGHAM and perhaps others. (Charles Parish Register).

20. DAVID CUNNINGHAM was probably the father of NATHANIEL CUNNINGHAM, the latter being the ancestor of the CUNNINGHAMS who settled in PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, as shown by the records of that county. Nathaniel Cunningham's will was proven in ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY, Virginia, in 1762, and was witnessed by JOHN SHEPPARD, JAMES SHEPPARD and FRANCIS BALLARD. The children of NATHANIEL CUNNINGHAM, who settled in PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, were NATHANIEL, JOSEPH and THOMAS CUNNINGHAM. MARY CUNNINGHAM, daughter of THOMAS married THOMAS SHIELDS in 1787, and her brother WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM married MAGGNET DEAN; another sister MARTHA married LARAH GRISHAM in 1790; also a sister ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM married her cousin JONKER, son of THOMAS CUNNINGHAM. THOMAS CUNNINGHAM left will in 1797 (D & W BOOK No. 11), which was witnessed by JOHN SHIELDS (all these SHIELDS were neighbors of the Cunnings in York County, as heretofore shown), and his children were JANE, ELIZABETH, ISABELL, JOSEPH, WILLIAM, ELIZABETH, FROST, MARTHA, EPHRAIM and THOMAS CUNNINGHAM.

21. JOHN CUNNINGHAM. Hard to place him accurately, but it is believed that he had a son who settled across the JAMES RIVER in Isle of Wight or Hanover County, who was the father of JOHN CUNNINGHAM who married POLLY FULGHAM, daughter of JOSEPH FULGHAM in 1782, and PETER CUNNINGHAM who married her sister LOUISA FULGHAM Dec. 6, 1786 in Isle of Wight County.

THE CUNNINGHAM STORES: On Hyco, in Person County, N. C. in Georgia, in Tennessee, in Richmond Virginia, name "Cunningham Stores". They were owned by CUNNINGHAM & CO. The owners were of this family and of the WILLIAM ROSE CUNNINGHAM of YORK and ELIZABETH CITY County, headed by a SAMUEL BARROW CUNNINGHAM, after the Revolution. (Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Vol. 1 p. \_\_\_\_).

17 JAMES CUNNINGHAM, GREAT GRANDSON OF WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, THE  
EMIGRANT, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

17. JAMES CUNNINGHAM ( Son of 2 WILLIAM, grandson of NHEEMIAH and Great grandson of WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, the emigrant, of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, was the father of JAMES CUNNINGHAM of CUB CREEK, Charlotte County, Virginia. The name of the wife of 17 JAMES CUNNINGHAM, we do not know. It is the compiler's opinion that she belonged to one of the early and prominent families of the Old Dominion who perhaps lived in OLD HAPPAHANNOCK, from whence they had migrated Northward from YORK County. On page 430 of these notes appear some of the proceedings of the Virginia Council on Dec. 12, 1733, in which it is shown that this 17 JAMES CUNNINGHAM had already been granted patents to lands situated on WILLIS CREEK ( or RIVER ) in Goochland County, and that his immediate neighbors at that time were TARLTON FLEMING, STEPHEN HUGHES, COL. BENJAMIN HARRISON, WILLIAM MAYO, HENRY CARY and others; and we are justified in assuming that all these prominent persons, including the RANDOLPHS, some of whom, the records show, were associated with the CUNNINGHAMS, were his close friends, whom he knew intimately, as in the case of SAMUEL COBBS, who had been Executor of the estate of his brother DAVID CUNNINGHAM in York County, a few years previously.

SONS OF 17 JAMES CUNNINGHAM AND HIS WIFE ( NAME UNKNOWN )

101. SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM m. MARY McKEMIE ( Relative of REV. FRANCIS McKEMIE ).
102. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM m. MARTHA KIRKPATRICK ( Sister of SARAH KIRKPATRICK, the wife of REV. SAMUEL DAVIES of HANOVER.
103. CAPT. JOHN CUNNINGHAM of Staunton, Va., m. SARAH DAVIS.
104. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM m. JEAN KIRKPATRICK ( Sister of MARTHA and SARAH ).
105. DAVID CUNNINGHAM. Died YORK COUNTY VA. 1719/20. SAMUEL COBBS, Executor.
106. CHARLES CUNNINGHAM of NEW KENT COUNTY. On petition with JOHN THOMSON.
107. JAMES CUNNINGHAM m. ANNE THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON - died in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina in 1753.

Doubtless there were also some daughters, who married, and for that reason the records are more difficult of identification.

1. SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM married MARY McKEMIE, daughter or sister of JOHN McKEMIE. SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM died a very young man in 1747, leaving one daughter MARGARET CUNNINGHAM, who married ROBERT ARMSTRONG. The widow MARY CUNNINGHAM married ANDREW MITCHELL. ROBERT ARMSTRONG and his wife MARGARET settled in the Watuga Valley, and finally in KNOX COUNTY, TENNESSEE, where they left a large family of children and grand-children; the genealogists have it that they came to Tennessee by way of South Carolina, where they resided for several years. JOHN ARMSTRONG, a brother of ROBERT, married JEAN BAKER, a daughter of DOUGLASS BAKER and his wife JANE THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON and brother in law of JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of CUB CREEK, in Charlotte County. Both ROBERT ARMSTRONG and his brother JOHN ARMSTRONG moved to Tennessee.

2. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM married MARTHA KIRKPATRICK, daughter of CHARLES KIRKPATRICK, a descendant of ROBERT KIRKPATRICK, head of an ENGLISH FAMILY of the name. JEAN KIRKPATRICK, sister of MARTHA married 4 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM, and SARAH KIRKPATRICK, another daughter, became the first wife of REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, the friend and co-laborer of REV. JOHN THOMSON. SARAH DAVIES died Sept. 15, 1757, long before CHARLES KIRKPATRICK made his will, in which he mentions his son in law ROBERT CUNNINGHAM. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM was a member of the House of Burgesses of VIRGINIA, and served in the years 1745, 1746 and 1747, with WILLIAM RANDOLPH, of Wilton, to whom JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of CUB CREEK, sold lands he had bought from SAMUEL COBBS on ~~MECKLENBURG COUNTY~~ SPRING CREEK IN ANNELLA (later Prince Edward County) giving a deed therefor to Randolph in 1756. (82 Va. Mag p. 139).

3. CAPT. JOHN CUNNINGHAM, of Staunton, bought lots Nos. 1 and 7 from COL. WILLIAM BEVERLY in 1749. These Cunningshams had been induced to come to AUGUSTA COUNTY through the influence of their old friend and neighbor, the Clerk of ESSEX COUNTY, and also by their relative, ROBERT BROOKE, who had helped originally to survey the land, prior to his death. In 1761 JOHN CUNNINGHAM was witness to a deed by WILLIAM JOHNSON or JOHNSON, and the same year WILLIAM JOHNSON died and both JOHN and ROBERT CUNNINGHAM witnessed his will. It is not strange, therefore that a son, WILLIAM JOHNSON, married MARY CUNNINGHAM, daughter of JAMES of CUB CREEK, and a grand-daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON. CAPT. JOHN CUNNINGHAM had only one son, WALTER CUNNINGHAM, who in 1773, with the consent of SARAH, the widow of CAPT. JOHN CUNNINGHAM, gave bond as administrator of the estate of his father, with ROBERT ARMSTRONG, who had married his cousin MARGARET CUNNINGHAM, as surety. (This shows that ROBERT ARMSTRONG was still living in Augusta County in 1773, and had not yet moved either to South Carolina or Tennessee.) CAPT. JOHN CUNNINGHAM had at least one daughter, MARGARET CUNNINGHAM, who married ROBERT REID or REED, by whom she had three children, ROBERT REED, CARON REED and FRANCIS, who married HUGH BALDWIN ( Of an old NORFOLK family, South of the James River ). MARGARET (CUNNINGHAM) REED, after the death of her husband, married GOVERNOR GEORGE MATTHEWS, of GEORGIA. In 1769 WALTER CUNNINGHAM had witnessed a deed by COL. ANDREW LEWIS and GEORGE MATTHEWS. WALTER CUNNINGHAM moved to JESSEMAN COUNTY, Kentucky, where he died about 1807 leaving a will. He had MARY CUNNINGHAM, who became the wife of ROBERT LOWERY (another NORFOLK family), AGNESS, m. WILLIAM DRAKE, and daughters JEAN and ISABELLA CUNNINGHAM. Walter's wife was JEAN STEELE, of Augusta County.

4. WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM married JEAN or JENNETT KIRKPATRICK, sister of the wife of ROBERT CUNNINGHAM and of the wife of REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, of Hanover County. In 1755 he and his wife deeded a tract of land at the head of MOFFITT'S BRANCH to CHARLES KIRKPATRICK, witnessed by JAMES HOSSEBARD, JOHN DAVIS and JOHN McKEMIE. JOHN DAVIS, probably a brother in law of CAPT. JOHN CUNNINGHAM, bought from him his Lot No. 1 in the town of STAUNTON. The names of the children of 4 WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM and his wife JEAN have not been identified.

5. DAVID CUNNINGHAM, died in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1719/20, leaving a will in which he mentions two children, DAVID and JANE CUNNINGHAM. JANE became the wife of JOHN WHITE of ELIZ-

ARETH CITY COUNTY, and her brother DAVID CUNNINGHAM moved to AUGUSTA COUNTY, where in 1749 he witnessed a deed by WILLIAM BEVERLY, the proprietor of BEVERLY MANOR, who was born and raised in the town of HAMPTON, in Elizabeth City County, where many of the CUNNINGHAMS had grown up with and known him, before he went to ESSEX COUNTY and became Clerk of the Court.

6. CHARLES CUNNINGHAM lived in NEW KENT COUNTY and sometime in 1749 signed a petition with some of his neighbors as a protestant dissenter. On this list appears the names of BLACKMORE HUGHES, SIMON CLEMENT, ABRAHAM LEWIS and also the name of JOHN THOMSON, who, it is believed was REV. JOHN THOMSON, who frequently spent time in this neighborhood with some of his old friends, when on his way to WILLIAMSBURG and other points. This was just shortly before REV. THOMSON left Virginia and went down into South Carolina, where he died some three years later.

This brings us down to 107 JAMES CUNNINGHAM, of CUB CREEK, who married ANNE THOMSON. The names of their 10 children have already been given on page 463, to which reference is here made.

#### GRANDCHILDREN OF JAMES CUNNINGHAM OF CUB CREEK

- (1) SAMUEL CUNNINGHAM (wife unknown) had children: SAMUEL, ANDREW and HANNAH. (GEORGIA.)
- (2) ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM married JAMES DANIEL, and had children: JAMES CUNNINGHAM DANIEL, CUNNINGHAM DANIEL, JOHN THOMSON DANIEL, WILLIAM T. DANIEL, JANE DANIEL, SARAH DANIEL, (Dea) M. COLBERT, SAMUEL DANIEL, THOMAS DANIEL, RICHARD SANKEY DANIEL and DAVID DANIEL. (To Georgia).
- (3) SARAH CUNNINGHAM married (1) SAMUEL CALDWELL (2) JOHN DANIEL (brother of JAMES) and had children: JAMES KELSO DANIEL (To Georgia), BETSY ANN DANIEL, JANE DANIEL, SARAH DANIEL, POLLY DANIEL, MARGARET DANIEL, FRANCES DANIEL, SAMUEL J. DANIEL. JOHN DANIEL died in Va. and most of his children remained there.
- (4) MARGARET CUNNINGHAM married RICHARD GAINES JR., and had children: HEIRON GAINES, MARY FENTLETON GAINES and ANNE GAINES. Perhaps others. (To Georgia).
- (5) JANE CUNNINGHAM married JAMES ADAMS JR., and had children: WILLIAM, SAMUEL, ANNE T., ELIZABETH, JOHN C., THOMAS F., JAMES B., ANN THOMSON, MOURNING, CALVIN, RICHARD and AEWER ADAMS. (To Elbert County, Ga.)
- (6) ANN CUNNINGHAM married ANDREW HANNAH and had children: ANN THOMSON, JOHN, GEORGE, JANE, ANDREW, JAMES CUNNINGHAM, MARY, WILLIAM and SAMUEL HANNAH. (Some to GEORGIA).
- (7) MARY CUNNINGHAM married WILLIAM JOHNSON. Only one child - ANN JOHNSON - identified.
- (8) HANNAH CUNNINGHAM married WILLIAM DANIEL (brother of JAMES and JOHN) and had children: JAMES, ANN, MARY, JANE, SAMUEL C., and WILLIAM DANIEL.
- (9) ANDREW CUNNINGHAM married ISABELLA HANNAH (Dea. of GEORGE HANNAH) Source furnishes no children, or history of his family.
- (10) JAMES CUNNINGHAM married FRANCES REED and they had children: THOMAS, ELIZABETH, JOHN, SAMUEL, MARY M., JAMES T., HARRIET FRANCES, MARTHA INDIANA, ELIZA EARLY and WILLIAM REED CUNNINGHAM.

ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM daughter of (10) JAMES CUNNINGHAM, first above, married JEREMIAH EARLY a brother of GOV. PETER EARLY, of GEORGIA, whose youngest sister LUCY EARLY married CHARLES MATTHEWS, son of GOV. GEORGE MATTHEWS, one of whose wives was MARGARET CUNNINGHAM, a daughter of CAPT. JOHN CUNNINGHAM, of Staunton, Virginia, brother of JAMES CUNNINGHAM OF CUB CREEK.

MARY HANNAH, daughter of ANN CUNNINGHAM and ANDREW HANNAH, married JOSIAH DABBS, the son of RICHARD DABBS, who married her mother ANN (CUNNINGHAM) HANNAH after ANDREW HANNAH'S death. This RICHARD DABBS and his son were descendants of JOSEPH DABBS, who with COL. THOMAS WALKER was granted 2500 acres of land on the upper side of WILLIS CREEK by the Council on December 12, 1733, the same day that the patent to JAMES CUNNINGHAM (Father of 107 JAMES), HENRY CARY and others was mentioned. Also numerous transactions are mentioned between this JOSEPH DABBS and JAMES DANIEL on the records of GOOCHLAND COUNTY thereafter. (McIlwain's).

This genealogical story of the REV. JOHN THOMSON and his associated families, the Sankeys, Gilliams, Underwoods, Bakers, Cunninghams and others is based upon unimpeachable records, as to the essential facts, and some of it on that indefinable element of magnetism, equally as dependable, in the view of the writer, that has always impelled the human race, consciously or unconsciously, to seek homogenous fields of endeavor among fellow-beings of the same blood, origin and traditions; whose common experiences, environment and understanding leads more surely to happiness and contentment. In the days of which we have written it was the exception and not the rule, that nuptial bonds, wills and intimate business transactions were celebrated or executed between utter strangers, or those outside the same cultural circle, and new acquaintances were only in rare instances commended as witnesses to such indentures. Even as the trends and laws of nature, familiar to the scientist, enables him to ponder the jaw bone of an ancient mammoth, in connection therewith, and reconstruct his entire skeleton, so a working knowledge of history and these customs and rules of action among the people of the past, enables the writer to fill in missing gaps and rebuild the story of these ancient families, which would otherwise be lost to the world.

## THE JACK FAMILY OF MECKLENBURG

No history of old Southern families could be complete without some mention of the JACK FAMILY, of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. This family and many of the men and women it produced, wielded a wide influence in practically all of the Southern States. There have been a few sketches of certain branches of this family appearing in print from time to time in the last hundred years, all of which have been inadequate to give the student of old families a true perspective of this particular clan. There are a few points this writer would like to bring out that have never before been mentioned, aside from a mere tabulated list of the descendants, so that the reader may get a better view of this family.

PATRICK JACK was the North Carolina ancestor of the family. WILLIAM JACK, presumably of Pennsylvania, has been called the "ancestor" of PATRICK of Mecklenburg, but those historians who have mentioned him were careful not to say that he was the PATRICK. As a matter of fact they did not know, nor does the writer of these sketches. Undoubtedly the best outline of the family was written by Cyrus L. Hunter in his "Western North Carolina" in 1877. The following, appearing on page 62 of his rare volume, bears on the ancestry of PATRICK JACK:

In the reign of Charles II, in 1661 \* \* that despotic monarch \* in Ireland ejected from their benefices or livings, under Jeremiah Taylor, thirteen ministers of the Presbytery of Lagan, in the Northern part of Ireland, for their non-conformity to the Church of England. Among the honored names of these thirteen were:

ROBERT WILSON, ancestor of the REV. FRANCIS MCKENIE, who twenty years later, was the first Presbyterian Preacher that had ever visited the Western Continent, and near relative of GEORGE MCKENIE, of the Waxhaw settlement, and brother in law of Mrs. Elizabeth Jackson, the mother of General ANDREW JACKSON.

ROBERT CRAIGHHEAD, ancestor of the Rev. Alexander Craighhead, the first settled pastor of SUGAR CREEK CONGREGATION, the early apostle of civil and religious liberty in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and who ended his days there in 1766.

THOMAS DRUMMOND, a near relative of WILLIAM DRUMMOND, the first Royal Governor of NORTH CAROLINA, who was hung by BUREKLEY.

ADAM WHITE, ancestor of HUGH LAWSON WHITE, a native of NORTH CAROLINA (who rose to political heights of leadership in TENNESSEE).

WILLIAM JACK, ancestor of PATRICK JACK, of CHARLOTTE, N. C. (and of CAPT. JAMES JACK, who carried the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence to the convention in session in Philadelphia.)

At this point in these annals, and before precipitating an account of the descendants of PATRICK, the father of CAPT. JAMES JACK, the messenger, it is proper to state that there were TWO DIFFERENT PATRICK JACKS who lived, for a time at least, simultaneously in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. One was the father of CAPT. JAMES JACK, of Charlotte, and the other the father of a JOHN FINLEY JACK, a distinguished lawyer, who settled in KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE, and married ELIZABETH COCKE, the daughter of GEN. WILLIAM COCKE, Captain in the revolution, and member of the United States Congress from Tennessee, who died in COLUMBUS, MISSISSIPPI, in 1828, in his 87th year. His son, JOHN FINLEY JACK was the namesake of the intrepid Indian fighter and companion of Daniel Boone, of whom mention has been heretofore made - the son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON. John Finley and this second Patrick Jack were not only near neighbors in Mecklenburg County, on the Catawba River, but were kindred spirits with an adventurous disposition in common that made them close friends. For convenience the second PATRICK will be referred to as PATRICK JACK II.

PATRICK JACK II was an "armorer" and is one of the few persons who have been identified in history as having been at the fall of the garrison at FORT LOUDON, erected by the British on the Little Tennessee River, on its South Bank, in what is now MONROE COUNTY, TENNESSEE. At the general massacre of the inmates treacherously engineered by the Indians, his was one of the three lives that were spared, through the influence of an Indian leader called the "Little Carpenter".

On page 68 of RAMSEY'S ANNALS of Tennessee, there is a note reading:

A grant signed ARTHUR DOBBS, Governor of North Carolina; WILLIAM BRAMER, Sr., Superintendent and Deputy Adjutant in and for the CHEROKEE NATION; WILLIAM BRAMER, JR., interpreter; and the "Little Carpenter," half king of the Cherokee Nation of the Overhill Towns, and MATTHEW TOOLE, Interpreter, made to CAPT. PATRICK JACK, of the Province of Pennsylvania, is recorded in the Register's Office of KNOX COUNTY, TENNESSEE. It purports to have been made at a Council held at Tennessee River, on the first of March, 1757. The consideration is four hundred dollars, and conveys to CAPT. JACK fifteen miles square South of the Tennessee River. The grant itself, confirmatory of the purchase by Jack, is dated at a general council, MET AT THE CATAWBA RIVER, on the 7th of May, 1762, and is witnessed by NATHANIEL ALEXANDER.

MATTHEW TOOLE, mentioned in this note, lived on the eastern bank of the CATAWBA RIVER in Mecklenburg County and after him TOOLE'S FORD was named.

NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, the subscribing witness, was then an acting magistrate of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and a man of wide and extensive influence.



PATRICK JACK II, who was in Fort Loudon, according to Hunter, returned to Pennsylvania, where he became a gallant officer in the American Revolution. The writer trusts this personal note will not be considered out of place, in making the statement that he was born on a part of the land embraced in the "fifteen miles square" allegedly purchased by this Patrick Jack from the Indians in 1757, later (in 1762) confirmed at a Council held in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. Since this Patrick returned to Pennsylvania, no further reference to him will be necessary here, but we will return to the family of PATRICK JACK, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY. We think the chart below will make it easier to understand the ramifications of this family:

(1) PATRICK JACK married LILLIS McADOO (In IRELAND?)  
and had:

Sons:	100. JAMES JACK	Daughters:	104. CHARITY JACK
	101. JOHN JACK		105. JANE JACK
	102. SAMUEL JACK		106. MARY JACK
	103. ROBERT JACK		107. MARGARET JACK
			108. LILLIS JACK

100. CAPT. JAMES JACK m. MARGARET HOUSTON  
They were married Nov. 20, 1766,  
and had five children, as follows:

200. CYNTHIA JACK (b. 1767)  
201. PATRICK JACK (b. 1769)  
202. WILLIAM HOUSTON JACK (b. 1771).  
203. ARCHIBALD JACK (b. 1773). d. y.  
204. JAMES JACK (b. 1775).

102. SAMUEL JACK m. (1) MISS KNIGHT and  
Chi (2) MARGARET STEWART.

205. ELIZA D. JACK m. Rev. HODGE  
206. JAMES JACK died young.

207. SAMUEL STEWART JACK m. ELIZA MCKENITH.  
208. JOHN MCCORMICK JACK  
209. WILLIAM D. JACK  
210. MARY E. JACK  
211. AMANDA M. JACK

101. JOHN JACK married MARY BARNETT and had

220. ANNE JACK m. MOSES WILLY.  
221. MARY A. JACK m. JOHN J. BARNETT  
222. DR. THOMAS A. JACK  
223. JOHN JACK  
224. SAMUEL JACK m. ANNIE LESLIE  
225. SUSAN JACK m. ALEXANDER BOWIE  
(Moved to ALABAMA).

ALEXANDER BOWIE became a Judge of the  
Court of Chancery in ALABAMA, where  
he settled with his family before the  
Indians had given up the territory.  
He appears to have been a son of JOHN  
BOWIE who fought in the revolution.

207. SAMUEL STEWART JACK m. ELIZA MCKENITH. 103. ROBERT JACK (Campbell Co. Va.) He came  
there from MARYLAND and never lived  
in Mecklenburg County, N. C. Had:  
212. JAMES JACK  
213. JOHN JACK (b. 1763) Only one who  
married. His  
214. CYNTHIA JACK wife REBECCA  
215. MARGARET JACK SINGLETON.  
213. JOHN JACK became a successful merchant and banker in ROANOK, VIRGINIA. He and his wife  
Rebecca Singleton had the following children:

300. ROBERT Y. JACK  
301. CARLTON T. JACK  
302. JAMES R. JACK  
303. JOHN JACK  
304. MARGARET JACK  
305. JULIETTE M. JACK  
306. JOHN G. JACK (Louisville, Ky.)  
307. EDWARD W. JACK (Salem, Va.)

108. LILLIS JACK m. JOSEPH NICHOLSON  
and they had six children.  
They moved to GEORGIA, where  
the name of JOSEPH NICHOLSON  
and his children and descendants  
are often found on the records.

104. CHARITY JACK m. DR. CORNELIUS DYSART  
They had two sons:  
216. JAMES DYSART (To GEORGIA)  
217. ROBERT DYSART (To GEORGIA)

105. JANE JACK m. WILLIAM BARNETT (Son of JOHN  
BARNETT and ANNE SPRATT (the first  
child born in what is now MECKLENBURG  
COUNTY, of English Speaking parents.  
They had:

106. MARY JACK m. CAPT. ROBERT ALEXANDER  
(Of Lincoln County, N. C.)  
They had:

218. ANSIE BARNETT m. 204 JAMES JACK  
219. SAMUEL BARNETT m. (1) ELIZA JOYNER  
(2) ELIZA WORSHAM.

226. MARGARET ALEXANDER m. SAMUEL LOWRIE  
227. LILLIS ALEXANDER m. CAPT. JAMES MARTIN  
228. ROBERT W. ALEXANDER m. LOUISA MOORE  
229. MARY ALEXANDER m. (1) JAMES J. SCOTT  
(2) GEN. JOHN MOORE  
230. ANNIE ALEXANDER m. JOHN SUMPTER

107. MARGARET JACK m. SAMUEL WILSON (His third  
wife) and had:

231. ELIZA ALEXANDER  
232. EVALINE ALEXANDER  
233. AMANDA ALEXANDER m. DR. J. C. HUDISILL.  
(By 2nd wife MARGARET EMERY)

234. SARAH WILSON m. BENJ. MCCONNELL.  
235. CHARITY WILSON d. y.  
236. ROBERT WILSON m. MARG. ALEXANDER  
237. LILLIS WILSON m. JAMES CONNER  
238. WILLIAM JACK WILSON m. ROCINDA  
WINSLOW, daughter of MOSES WINS-  
LOW.  
William J. Wilson and wife Rocinda left  
FOUR children.

DESCENDANTS OF CAPT. JAMES JACK OF MECKLENBURG

100 CAPT. JAMES JACK, of Charlotte, was the son of PATRICK JACK, the old hotel keeper on South Trade Street, about a block from where the Mecklenburg Declaration was signed on May 20th, 1775, who made the trecherous and perilous journey all the way from Charlotte to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, where the Colonial Convention was then deliberating to present them with the immortal document. Of all of the sons of PATRICK JACK, perhaps CAPT. JAMES is best known in history, but not a great deal is known about his family. Thanks to Dr. Cyrus L. Hunter ( son of the old Steele Creek Minister, HUMPHREY HUNTER ) some of this information has been preserved, and, together with other items found here and there, is presented below:

200. CYNTHIA JACK (Oldest child and only daughter of CAPT. JAMES JACK ) married A. S. COSEY and moved with him to MISSISSIPPI, and after his death with her family of children went on over into LOUISIANA about 1814. Their children were

- 308. MARGARET COSEY
- 309. CYNTHIA COSEY
- 310. JAMES COSEY
- 311. DR. CHARLES COSEY

No further history of CYNTHIA JACK'S family has been found and identified.

201. PATRICK JACK ( Oldest son of CAPT. JAMES JACK ) married and raised a family of at least three sons, but the name of their mother is not contained in the account by Dr. Hunter. His mother, the wife of CAPT. JAMES JACK, as shown heretofore, was MARGARET HOUSTON, for whom 201 PATRICK named one of his sons. The children were:

- 312. PATRICK JACK
- 313. WILLIAM HOUSTON JACK
- 314. JAMES W. JACK.

Information as to the families of the last two sons is lacking. There is a well authenticated statement, however, that PATRICK JACK, their father, was Colonel of the 8th Regiment of the U. S. Infantry in the war of 1812.

312. PATRICK JACK, ( Son of PATRICK, the COLONEL ) married HARRIETT SPENCER, a member of an old Southern family; and the SPENCER FAMILY as well as the JACK FAMILY, left GEORGIA, where CAPT. JAMES JACK the grandfather had moved, after the revolutionary war, and settled around GREENESBORO, in Greene County, Alabama. The children of 312 PATRICK JACK and HARRIETT SPENCER, some of whom, at least, were born in GEORGIA, according to Dr. Hunter's account, were as follows:

- 400. JAMES JACK
- 401. WILLIAM H. JACK
- 402. PATRICK C. JACK
- 403. SPENCER JACK
- 404. ABNER JACK
- 405. CHURCHILL JACK
- 406. HARRIETT JACK
- 407. MARGARET JACK.

400. JAMES JACK ( Oldest son of PATRICK JACK and HARRIETT SPENCER ) was born May 7, 1800, in ELBERT COUNTY, Georgia. He was the Great Grandson of CAPT. JAMES JACK and his wife MARGARET HOUSTON. He was twice married (1) to ANN SCOTT GRAY ( Of GEORGIA ) and (2) to MARY JANE WITHERSPOON. Dr. Hunter says he was the father of ten children by his first marriage and eleven by the second. We have found the names of fourteen only, as follows:

- 500. EDWARD JACK (Moved to Mississippi).
- 501. JAMES M. JACK, C.S.A. m. MARY SPENCER of Tuscaloosa Co. Ala.
- 502. HEZEKIAH JACK
- 503. PATRICK JACK never married.
- 504. HARRIETT JACK m. J. T. B. COCKE, of MISSISSIPPI.
- 505. SAMUEL JACK m. DELIA MILLER.
- 506. JOHN H. JACK m. (1) LENA STICKNEY (2) SUSIE EDWARDS
- 507. GRACE JACK m. W. C. CHRISTIAN
- 508. JULIA M. JACK m. A. C. CHRISTIAN, CORSICANA, TEXAS.
- 509. EVIE JACK m. JUDGE J. S. CALLIOUT, CORSICANA, TEXAS.
- 510. LILLIE JACK m. .... RANSOM, of CORSICANA, TEXAS.
- 511. WILLIAM SPENCER JACK m. ANNIE STOLLINBERCK.
- 512. CHARLES ELMERT JACK
- 513. THOMAS HOWARD JACK, ATTORNEY, BLOOMING GROVE, TEXAS.

501. JAMES M. JACK ( Confederate Soldier, of GREENESBORO, ALABAMA, who married MARY SPENCER, of the same place ) had one son:

600. THEODORE HENLEY JACK, a distinguished teacher and educator, who at this writing (1946) is connected with College Work in VIRGINIA.

401. WILLIAM H. JACK ( Son of 312 PATRICK JACK and HARRIETT SPENCER and GREAT GRANDSON of CAPT. JAMES JACK ) married LAURA HARRISON, and thus connected himself with another old North Carolina and Virginia family - the HARRISONS. LAURA HARRISON was the second daughter and child of ISHAM HARRISON and his wife HARRIETT KELLEY, and ISHAM HARRISON was the son of JAMES HARRISON and his wife ELIZABETH HAMPTON, sister of Col. Wade Hampton, of the Revolution, who was the son of ANTHONY HAMPTON who was massacred by the Indians on Tyger River in South Carolina, before the Revolution started, or about the time of its beginning. (See pages 255 and 253 of this work for an account of this family of HARRISONS). Hon. William H. Jack, with two of his brothers and many members of the HARRISON FAMILY emigrated to Texas from Alabama about 1831. The brothers were PATRICK C. and SPENCER JACK, and all three were prominent and successful lawyers. PATRICK C. JACK, one of the brothers was captured by the Mexicans and the settlers raised a small army for their rescue from Gen. Bradburn, at Anahuac, led by ROBERT M. WILLIAMSON and others. WILLIAM H. JACK was in the battle of San Jacinto with Sam Houston's forces. He died in 1844 in Galveston, as did his brother PATRICK C., where both are buried. WILLIAM H. JACK left one son, THOMAS McKINNEY JACK, a noted Texas jurist, and two daughters. One of his daughters married GUY M. BRYAN, and the other became the wife of HON. WILLIAM PITT BALLINGER, of Galveston, the grandfather of JUDGE BALLINGER MILLS, who is at this writing ( 1946 ) still one of the leading lawyers of the Galveston bar and of the State of Texas. Spencer H. Jack, died young without leaving issue.
402. PATRICK C. JACK, died and is buried at Galveston, Texas. (See above paragraph).
403. SPENCER JACK, died leaving no issue. (See above paragraph).
404. ABNER JACK. We have no record of his family.

405. CHURCHILL JACK was still alive and residing in ARKANSAS in the year 1876. He was the only one of the sons of PATRICK JACK and HARRIETT SPENCER who was alive at that time.

202. WILLIAM HOUSTON JACK (Second son of CAPT. JAMES JACK ) was one of the first settlers and was a successful and prosperous merchant at AUGUSTA, GEORGIA. Eventually, however, he retired from the mercantile business and settled in WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA, where he took care of his aged father and mother until their death. The wife of 202. WILLIAM HOUSTON JACK, was FRANCES CUMMINS, daughter of the REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS, one of the youthful witnesses, with SUSAN (BARNETT) SPRATT, of the actual signing of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE in 1776. REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS was the son of a CHARLES CUMMINS, whose will is to be found on p. 334 of these notes. FRANCIS CUMMINS was both a teacher and a preacher, and one of his pupils was ANDREW JACKSON, afterwards President of the United States. WILLIAM HOUSTON JACK left one son, WILLIAM CUMMINS JACK, who became a teacher by profession and a profound classical scholar, who in 1876 was living with his second son, also named WILLIAM HOUSTON JACK, a distinguished lawyer of NATCHITOCHES, LOUISIANA, who had one brother, DR. SAMUEL JACK of COLUMBIA COUNTY, ARKANSAS, as well as two other brothers, who were industrious and successful farmers.

203. ARCHIBALD JACK (Third son of CAPT. JAMES JACK) died young without issue.

204. JAMES W. JACK (Son of CAPT. JAMES) married ANNIE BARNETT, a daughter of JOHN BARNETT and his wife ANN SPRATT ( the old pioneer -first to wheel across the Yackin River), and had the following children:

- 315. SAMUEL T. JACK
- 316. JANE JACK
- 317. JAMES C. JACK
- 318. LILLIS JACK
- 319. PATRICK JACK
- 320. CYNTHIA JACK

315. SAMUEL T. JACK married MARTHA WEBSTER, of MISSISSIPPI.

316. JANE JACK married DR. JAMES BARNETT.

317. JAMES C. JACK was a volunteer soldier in the Texas Revolution and was a second corporal in the Company of Capt. Isaac Tidmore, under JAMES W. FANNIN, at Goliad, where he was slaughtered through the treachery of the Mexicans in the Spring campaign of 1836, with other members of his command.

318. LILLIS JACK married OSBORNE EDWARDS and

319. PATRICK JACK married EMILY HANSON, of Texas.

#### 101. JOHN JACK, SON OF PATRICK

101. JOHN JACK, second son of the pioneer Inn Keeper, PATRICK JACK, lived on McALPIN'S Creek in Mecklenburg County, and served in the Revolution. This writer thinks he was the JOHN JACK who married MARY BARNETT, but DR. HUNTER makes the very positive statement that this JOHN JACK was a cousin and not a brother of CAPT. JAMES JACK. If so, the elder PATRICK JACK must have had a brother living in MECKLENBURG COUNTY at an early day, though PATRICK II (heretofore mentioned) is said to have been the first PATRICK'S nephew.

102. SAMUEL JACK was a Revolutionary soldier. Lived in SUGAR CREEK settlement.

## THE BARRY AND MOORE FAMILY

RICHARD BARRY was one of the "SIGNERS" of the MOCKLENSBURG DECLARATION.  
 CHARLES MOORE was the SPARTANBURG SCHOOL TEACHER, who was a cousin of MRS. MARY GRAHAM,  
 the mother of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM.

MRS. MARY GRAHAM, as a girl, was MARY McCONNELL, daughter of MARY BARRY and HUGH McCOE-  
 WELL, JR., and grand-daughter of CATHERINE MOORE and ANDREW BARRY.

ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM, son of ROGER CUNNINGHAM, who is buried at PROVIDENCE CHURCH  
 married ELIZABETH MOORE, daughter of CHARLES MOORE.

ROBERT HANNA or HANNAN, was the old Deputy Surveyor of South Carolina, whose son ROBERT  
 HANNAN married a daughter of CHARLES MOORE; who went to INDIANA, where two of his descendants  
 served in the UNITED STATES SENATE from that State.

ANDREW BARRY married MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE, daughter of CHARLES MOORE, and his broth-  
 er RICHARD BARRY married ROSANNA MOORE her sister.

HUGH BARRY, another brother of ANDREW and RICHARD BARRY, married KATE or CATHERINE LAW-  
 SON, daughter of HUGH LAWSON and his wife MARY MOORE, the latter a sister of CHARLES MOORE.

CHARLES MOORE, JR., son of the SPARTANBURG SCHOOL TEACHER, married JANE BARRY, daughter  
 of RICHARD BARRY and sister of ANDREW, RICHARD and HUGH BARRY, and was the father of ANDREW BARRY  
 MOORE, who became Governor of ALABAMA.

ALICE MOORE, another daughter of CHARLES MOORE, became the wife of JOHN LAWSON, a cousin  
 of CATHERINE LAWSON who married HUGH BARRY.

GEN. THOMAS MOORE and his brother CHARLES MOORE, JR., both sons of CHARLES MOORE, School  
 teacher, each had a son named CHARLES HAMILTON MOORE.

CHARLES HAMILTON, brother of ALEXANDER, ROBERT and ANDREW HAMILTON, who were on the tythe  
 lists of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1755, with GEORGE MOORE and CHARLES MOORE.

Thus it will be seen that it would be practically impos-  
 sible to write a connected story of the family of either the  
 MOORE or BARRY families without including both of them; also  
 without numerous references to the McCONNELL, LAWSON, HANNA and  
 other families with which they were connected.

## THE EARLY EMIGRANTS

**BARRY FAMILY:** ANDREW BARRY who married CATHERINE MOORE, and MARGARET BARRY who mar-  
 ried CHARLES MOORE.

**CALDWELL FAMILY:** ANDREW CALDWELL, the father of JOHN CALDWELL, of CUB CREEK, Virginia;  
 MARY CALDWELL, his sister, who married HUGH McCONNELL. The wife of ANDREW CALDWELL was MARGARET  
 MOORE.

**McCONNELL FAMILY:** HUGH McCONNELL, who married MARY CALDWELL, and MARY McCONNELL, who  
 married JOHN LAWSON; JOHN McCONNELL who married VIOLET LAWSON; ALEXANDER McCONNELL.

**MOORE FAMILY:** (1) CHARLES MOORE, (2) EPHRAIM MOORE, (3) ALEXANDER MOORE, (4) ROBERT  
 MOORE, (5) CATHERINE MOORE and (6) MARGARET MOORE.

**LAWSON FAMILY:** JOHN LAWSON who married MARY McCONNELL, VIOLET LAWSON who married JOHN  
 McCONNELL.

That is about as brief an account of the ancestry of the BARRY and MOORE families as  
 can be contrived. If space would permit it would be comparatively simple to spend a few pages of  
 space copying some of the English notes on these families - also Ireland and Scotland - embraced  
 in an interesting little tome by MRS. CAROLINE BRALL PRICE, a descendant of the LAWSON, McCONNELL,  
 McKISSICK and HENDERSON FAMILIES, in which she goes back to "BROUGH HALL" in England and shows  
 how these LAWSONS connect with and belong to the same family as EPAPRODITUS and ROWLAND LAWSON of  
 early Virginia; how Lawson descendants, through HUGH, are eligible to the "Barens of Bunniside",  
 the "Colonial Dames" and other patriotic societies.

In what follows an effort will be made to give as clear an account as possible of the  
 descendants of the above ancestors. We will start off with

### CHARLES MOORE who married MARGARET BARRY

CHARLES MOORE and his wife MARGARET BARRY were the parents of several children and we  
 cannot be sure, either that the list is complete, or that, in every instance it is correct. No  
 will has been found and no Bible Records are available to substantiate what contemporaneous and  
 extraneous evidence seem to reveal. They seem to have been the parents of:

100. CHARLES MOORE m. MISS HAMILTON.
101. DAVID MOORE m. MARGARET CAMPBELL.
102. MARY MOORE m. HUGH LAWSON.
103. HUGH MOORE m. MARTHA CALDWELL.
104. GEORGE MOORE m. MISS CALDWELL.



105. WILLIAM MOORE m. MARY
106. JAMES MOORE
107. JOSEPH MOORE
108. JOHN MOORE.
109. VIOLET MOORE m. WILLIAM WATSON.

100. CHARLES MOORE m. MISS HAMILTON, was the School Teacher of SPARTANBURG COUNTY, S. C., heretofore mentioned, and the cousin of MRS. MARY GRAHAM, mother of GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM. A list of his children will be given later.

101. DAVID MOORE, who married MARGARET CAMPBELL, died in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. in 1778. An abstract of his will is shown on page 322. His will was witnessed by his brother, JAMES MOORE and by ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL.

102. MARY MOORE was the wife of COL. HUGH LAWSON, who died leaving a will in 1774, which had been executed in 1764. The will was placed on record in ROWAN COUNTY, as there was an unsettled line near his land on DAVIDSON'S CREEK. (See map pp. 369 and 380). HUGH LAWSON was buried in BAKERS GRAVEYARD in Mecklenburg County.

103. HUGH MOORE married MARTHA CALDWELL, and died leaving will in HALIFAX COUNTY, Virginia, in 1760, in which he mentions his wife MARTHA and his brother JOHN MOORE.

104. GEORGE MOORE married a sister of the wife of HUGH MOORE. Their wives were SISTERS of JOHN CALDWELL, of CUB CREEK, in Charlotte County, Virginia, and daughters of ANDREW CALDWELL and his wife MARGARET MOORE, the sister of CHARLES MOORE who married MARGARET BARRY. GEORGE MOORE, like his brother CHARLES, moved to SOUTH CAROLINA, where his name appears frequently on the records.

105. WILLIAM MOORE married MARY (her last name unknown) and moved to and settled in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, before TRYON was established, but in that part which later became TRYON and then LINCOLN. In 1768 he was one of the Commissioners to divide MECKLENBURG and TRYON COUNTIES.

106. JAMES MOORE is said to have married RACHEL BLACK, of a family of BLACKS who settled in what is now LINCOLN or GASTON, from VIRGINIA. James Moore and Rachel Black were married in Virginia. Before coming to North Carolina the Blacks lived in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

107. JOSEPH MOORE, while undoubtedly one of the brothers, is shown by a deed to have come to MECKLENBURG COUNTY in 1765, from the "Colony of PENNSYLVANIA". Twin deeds, executed the same day by JOHN McDOWELL and his wife ANN (June 8, 1765), one to JAMES MOORE and the other to JOSEPH MOORE furnish ample proof of their relationship. Both deeds had the same witnesses: RICHARD BARRY, WILLIAM BARRY and CHARLES MOORE. The lands were on McDOWELL'S CREEK in upper Mecklenburg.

108. JOHN MOORE. The will of HUGH MOORE in 1760 in VIRGINIA mentions JOHN MOORE as being his brother. At that time JOHN was perhaps the only brother remaining in VIRGINIA. He also came later to North Carolina, and perhaps settled below the present line in SOUTH CAROLINA.

109. VIOLET MOORE was a namesake of VIOLET LAWSON, a sister of COL. HUGH LAWSON, who married her sister MARY MOORE. VIOLET LAWSON married a WILLIAM WATSON, of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, who moved to the North side of FISHING CREEK (then in Mecklenburg County) where he obtained a land grant in 1753, part of which he deeded to WILLIAM MOORE May 21, 1764.

#### 100. CHARLES MOORE and his wife MISS HAMILTON

100. CHARLES MOORE (the SPARTANBURG S. C. SCHOOL MASTER) and his wife MISS HAMILTON, had the following children:

200. MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE m. ANDREW BARRY
201. ALICE MOORE m. JOHN LAWSON.
202. ROSANNA MOORE m. RICHARD BARRY
203. .... MOORE m. ROBERT HATNA, JR.
204. JANE MOORE m. MATTHEW PATTON.
205. .... MOORE m. MATTHEW PATTON (His 2nd wife).
206. GEN. THOMAS MOORE m. (1) PATSY PRICE (2) MARY REAGAN.
207. ELIZABETH MOORE m. REV. ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM.
208. ANDREW BARRY MOORE m. (1) ANNE MAXWELL (2) HANCI MILLER MONTGOMERY.
209. CHARLES MOORE, JR. m. JANE BARRY.

#### 200. MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE and husband ANDREW BARRY had children:

300. JOHN BARRY married his cousin VIOLET WATSON.
301. CHARLES BARRY
302. ANDREW BARRY
303. HUGH BARRY m. MALINDA KILGORE.
304. RICHARD BARRY m. MARGARET KILGORE.
305. POLLY BARRY m. THOMPSON LAWSON (Son of ROGER LAWSON & grandson of HUGH LAWSON).
306. VIOLET BARRY m. JAMES HANNA.
307. MARGARET BARRY m. DAVID THOMAS
308. CATHERINE BARRY m. JESSE CROOK.
309. ALICE BARRY m. DR. FORREST ALLGOOD.  
(LAWSON'S SPARTANBURG COUNTY FOLLOWED).

206. GEN. THOMAS MOORE m. (1) PATSY PRICE; m. (2) MARY BRAGAN

The will of GEN. THOMAS MOORE, dated October 26, 1817, proved August 2, 1822, is on record in SPARTANBURG COUNTY, S. C. From this will and the account given by DR. LANDRUM in his history of SPARTANBURG COUNTY, he appears to have had the following children by both marriages:

- 310. JOHN MOORE, who died while in school.
- 311. POLLY MOORE m. DR. REER SMITH.
- 312. ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM MOORE m. COL. S. H. EVINS.
- 313. VIOLET MOORE m. J. H. BARRY.
- 314. MARGARET MOORE m. JOHN RODDY.
- 315. RACHEL MOORE m. MR. MEANS, of MEMPHIS, TENN.
- 316. MARTHA MOORE m. MR. BENSON, of ALABAMA.
- 317. BARRY MOORE moved to the WEST.
- 318. THOMAS J. MOORE m. MISS IRWIN, of CHARLOTTE, N. C.
- 319. ANNIE MOORE m. (1) MR. CRUMP, (2) DR. RICHARD HARRISON (3) a man named MARTIN, of MISSISSIPPI.
- 320. AMANDA MOORE (a) m. (1) HENDERSON, (2) DR. KFFINGER, of OREGON.

The first son (310) was named JOHN PRICE MOORE, and his mother was PATSY PRICE, who was a daughter or grand-daughter of JOHN PRICE who married MARY DAVIDSON, sister of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY. MARY (DAVIDSON) PRICE is buried in the old BAKERS GRAVEYARD near COWAN'S FORD in Upper Mecklenburg, with RUTH LAWSON and REV. JOHN THOMSON.

(\*) AMANDA MOORE is not mentioned in the will of GEN. THOMAS MOORE, for some reason, but her name appears in the account by DR. LANDRUM, and the abstract may have omitted it by mistake. GEN. THOMAS MOORE was born in 1759. (1) Landrum.

208. ANDREW BARRY MOORE m. (1) ANNA A. MAXWELL, m. (2) NANCY MILLER MONTGOMERY.

ANDREW BARRY MOORE (b. 1772) had no children by his first marriage to ANNA A. MAXWELL, and all of his children, named below were by his second marriage to NANCY MILLER MONTGOMERY, who married second SAM N. EVINS, whose first wife had been ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM MOORE, daughter of GEN. THOMAS MOORE. By NANCY MILLER MONTGOMERY, ANDREW BARRY MOORE had the following children:

- 321. MARGARET ANNA MOORE (b. 1834) m. CAPT. SAMUEL C. MEANS.
- 322. MARY ELIZABETH MOORE (b. 1836) and died the same year.
- 323. ANDREW CHARLES MOORE (b. 1838) Killed at MANASAS in 1862.
- (\*) 324. THOMAS J. MOORE (b. 1843) m. MARY ELIZABETH ANDERSON

(\*) The children of THOMAS J. MOORE and MARY ELIZABETH ANDERSON were (1) ANDREW CHARLES, (2) JAMES ANDERSON, (3) THOMAS BROCKMAN (4) ANNIE MARY (5) PAUL VERNON (6) HARRIETT MEANS (7) HENRIETTA SUE and (8) NANCY MONTGOMERY MOORE.

209. CHARLES MOORE JR. (b. 1774) m. JANE BARRY

CHARLES MOORE, JR. was the tenth child of CHARLES MOORE and his wife MISS HAMILTON (if that was his wife's name?), and he moved to PERRY COUNTY, ALABAMA, whence a number of the SPARTANBURG old timers had migrated. CHARLES MOORE JR. died at the age of 62 years and 8 months. All of his children were born in SPARTANBURG COUNTY, near the town of MOORE, which was named for the family. He and his wife JANE BARRY had the following children:

- 325. WILLIAM MOORE
- 326. ANDREW BARRY MOORE (Governor of ALABAMA).
- 327. CHARLES HAMILTON MOORE
- 328. ALFRED MOORE m. MISS HANNA
- 329. MARY MOORE m. JAMES EVINS
- 330. JULIET MOORE m. DR. ROBERT FOSTER
- 331. ADALINE MOORE (never married)
- 332. ELIZABETH MOORE (never married).

325. WILLIAM MOORE married (wife's name unknown) and had the following children: (1) CHARLES HAMILTON MOORE (2) ANDREW MOORE (3) RHODA JANE MOORE m. DR. JAMES A. MOORE (4) JAMES A. MOORE (5) SAMUEL MOORE (6) MITTIE MOORE m. MR. WYATT.

326. GOV. ANDREW BARRY MOORE m. MARY GOREE, of an old and prominent South Carolina family, and had (1) MARTHA J. MOORE m. POWHATTAN LOCKETT (2) ANNIE MOORE m. ALBERT LOCKETT, and ANDREW BARRY MOORE m. MARY SMITH.

327. CHARLES HAMILTON MOORE m. MARY BILLINGSLEY, of a prominent GEORGIA FAMILY that was connected with JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE, of Tennessee fame, and had: (1) DR. JAMES A. MOORE, who married his cousin RHODA JANE MOORE (see above), (2) ANDREW BARRY MOORE (3) CORNELIA JOSEPHINE MOORE and (4) THOMAS MOORE.

328. ALFRED MOORE married MISS HANNA and had (1) WILLIAM J. MOORE and (2) EMMA MOORE.

329. MARY MOORE married JAMES EVINS (probably a son of COL. SAM N. EVINS). His full name was JAMES GILLILAND EVANS. They had children: (1) CHARLES ALEXANDER, (2) TRAD A., (3) T. J., (4) JAMES S. (5) JULIA (GRAHAM), (6) ROBERT HAMILTON (7) ANDREW (8) LUCIUS SEPTIMUS and (9) JANE ANNA EVINS.

330. JULIET MOORE m. DR. R. FOSTER, and had children: (1) MARY J. FOSTER m. A. C. MOORE and m. (2) DR. WILLIAM R. BARRON; (2) MELIZA FOSTER m. LEONARD H. SWANWELL (3) MATTIE FOSTER m. C. F. FERNELL (4) ROSENA FOSTER m. LUCIUS S. EVINS (5) LUTIE FOSTER m. PITTS (6) ROBERT m. BARRON.

302. ROSANNA MOORE and husband RICHARD BARRY

This RICHARD BARRY was the brother of ANDREW BARRY who married MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE, sister of ROSANNA. On page 204 of Landrum's History of Spartanburg County, S. C. is the following which refers to this Richard:

RICHARD BARRY, brother of ANDREW and JOHN, was born in 1751; died July 29th, 1816, aged 65 years. Coming here with CHARLES MOORE, he married his daughter ROSA, who survived him and went West with some of her children, where she died. He is buried in the MOORE CEMETERY. What part he took in the Revolution is not known. He stuttered in conversation, but it is related that in his public prayers, in which he was fluent, he never did so.

His children by ROSA MOORE were: RICHARD BARRY, familiarly known as "Devil Dick"; KATT, who married a SLOAN and lived about ROME, GEORGIA; Polly married COL. ISAAC SMITH.

There may have been other children.

Note the statement that ROSANNA (MOORE) BARRY "went west with some of her children, where she died", and that "there may have been other children". This writer thinks it not improbable that she and possibly several sons went to COLUMBUS, MISSISSIPPI, together with their cousins, the sons and daughters of MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE and her husband ANDREW BARRY.

With respect to the children of ANDREW BARRY and MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE, Dr. Landrum has this to say in the same volume:

All these ( the children of ANDREW BARRY ) moved westward except KATT, who married JESSE CROOK, and ANDREW BARRY, who was known as MAJOR BARRY, who located near the home of his father, one mile North of MOORE, S. C., on TYGER RIVER, dying there December the 18th, 1860, aged 73 years, 3 months and 23 days (b. about 1787). He married SARAH F. HARRISON, who was born January 21st, 1791, and died November 30th, 1843. They were married September 19th, 1815.

(For list of these children see bottom of page 478)

From a HISTORY OF COLUMBUS, MISSISSIPPI, by WILLIAM LOWMEDES LIPSCOMB, published only in the past few years we copy the following notes relating to the BARRY FAMILY of that place:

RICHARD BARRY came in 1819 to what is now COLUMBUS and ran the first hotel. He had several brothers and sisters, including IR. B. C. BARRY. He had another brother, .....BARRY, who had a daughter NANCY BARRY who married COL. MADISON BROOKS. He had a sister ..... BARRY who married DR. B. C. HUNT. RICHARD BARRY'S children included a son W. S. BARRY, born in COLUMBUS, who was a graduate of YALE and who became Speaker of the ALABAMA LEGISLATURE. His oldest daughter .....BARRY married B. W. HENSON, and his second daughter married DR. R. F. MATTHEWS.

Dr. Landrum in the second quotation above says that all of the children of ANDREW BARRY and MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE left South Carolina except KATT and MAJOR ANDREW BARRY, and he further says that "RICHARD married MARGARET KILGORE and went to MISSISSIPPI". With these authentic clues it seems easy to identify the COLUMBUS, MISSISSIPPI, BARRY FAMILY.

DR. B. C. BARRY was the second son on the list ( p. 478 ), and the other brother, who had a daughter NANCY was either JOHN or HUGH BARRY, more likely HUGH. The sister who married DR. B. C. HUNT must have been one of those on the list whose first husband's name is given, who had died, and her marriage to Dr. Hunt would have been her second marriage.

NANCY BARRY, daughter of HUGH BARRY ( possibly of JOHN ) married COL. MADISON BROOKS. Col. Brooks was a man of considerable means and wealth, and after the close of the War between the States, he sold out his plantation and with his wife and family moved to Texas, where he arrived, it is said, with \$140,000.00 in cash. A large part of this money he immediately invested in Texas lands, and some in good securities, including, we are told \$40,000.00 in Tarrant County courthouse bonds ( Fort Worth, Texas ). His lands were mostly in KAUFMAN COUNTY, TEXAS, where he and his wife lived and died and are buried, in the little town of FORNEY, named for an old CATANBA RIVER family in North Carolina. Their son MADISON MORGAN BROOKS rose to prominence in the State of Texas, becoming a member of the highest criminal court in the State. He made the race for Governor of Texas, receiving an enormous vote, but was defeated, under the "pro rata" rule adopted for the conventions at that time. He and his brothers remained wealthy and were rated as millionaires in that part of the State where they lived. They left many descendants who reside in Kaufman and Dallas County (Texas) to this day. NANCY BARRY was a grand-daughter of ANDREW BARRY and his wife MARGARET CATHERINE MOORE.

302. ANDREW BARRY JR. who remained in SPARTANBURG and married SARAH PATILLO HARRISON, the daughter of RICHARD HARRISON and his wife ANN PATILLO (Daughter of REV. HENRY PATILLO) had (1) MARGARET ANN m. MAJ. WILLIAM ROY; (2) RICHARD ALBERT; (3) HENRY PATILLO m. MARY JANE EYING; (4) CHARLES A. m. ANN MARIA BUDDENH, and (5) EMILY AUGUSTA BARRY who married JOSEPH WOFFORD TUCKER, who was a brother of SAMUEL TUCKER, father of LOUIZA D. TUCKER, who married JAMES MADISON LANHAM - and they were the parents of HON. S. W. T. LANHAM, a long time member of the U. S. Congress from and GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF TEXAS.

101. DAVID MOORE m. MARGARET CAMPBELL

This DAVID MOORE was the son of CHARLES MOORE and his wife MARGARET BERRY, and the brother of the CHARLES MOORE who married MISS HAMILTON. DAVID MOORE and his wife MARGARET left a "joint" will in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., dated February 5, 1778, an abstract of which is shown on page 322 of these notes, in which the following children are mentioned:

- 210. JOSEPH MOORE (d. 1797) twice married.
- 211. HUGH MOORE (d. between 1790-1793).
- 212. WILLIAM MOORE
- 213. DAVID MOORE
- 214. MARY MOORE m. MCCRORY.
- 215. MARGARET MOORE m. ELLIOTT.

210. JOSEPH MOORE left a will in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, dated November 3, 1797, in which he named his wife MARY; but the mention of two sets of children indicate a previous marriage. In the table below the older set is given first and the younger set last:

- 333. JOHN MOORE
- 334. MARY MOORE m. TESSER.
- 335. MARGARET MOORE m. (1) STONE (2) NELSON.
- 336. GEORGE MOORE
- 337. JANE MOORE m. KILL
- 338. SARAH MOORE m. DICKSON.
- 339. ESTHER MOORE m. DICKSON
- 
- 340. ARAMINTA MOORE
- 341. JOSEPH MOORE
- 342. JAMES MOORE
- 343. LUCINDA MOORE
- 344. NARCISIA MOORE
- 345. EPHRAIM MOORE

211. HUGH MOORE died between 1790 and 1793, without leaving a will. The U. S. Census for that year (1790) shows him to have been the head of a considerable family - two males sixteen years of age and over (including himself) and four males under 16; also four females (probably including his wife - who may have been a CUMMINS). The names of his sons but not of his daughters are shown in a deed on record in MECKLENBURG COUNTY (Book 19, p. 21), executed November 3, 1807, in settlement of the 211 HUGH MOORE estate. An abstract of this deed is shown on page 331 of these notes. From family records and other sources we have obtained the names of his three daughters. His children were:

- 346. DAVID MOORE
- 347. JOHN MOORE
- 348. WILLIAM MOORE m. (1) POLLY FITTEN (2) MARTHA JACKSON(?)
- 349. HUGH MOORE
- 350. JOSEPH MOORE
- 351. MARTHA (PATSY) MOORE m. GOL. SMITH.
- 352. FRANCES MOORE m. ALLEN REED
- 353. MARGARET MOORE m. ROBERT McKNIGHT.

212. WILLIAM MOORE appears to have settled in GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, for a time at least. In the will of DAVID MOORE and MARGARET CAMPBELL, his parents, JOHN HARRIS and JOHN BARNETT were named as executors. In the course of time JOHN HARRIS died and JAMES HARRIS was substituted as the executor. Thereafter the following entry appears on the records of GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA:

GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, COURTHOUSE: I, WILLIAM MOORE, of the County of GREENE, State of Georgia, ordain my friend JAMES ORR, of the County of MECKLENBURG, State of North Carolina, to sue JAMES HARRIS, of the said County of MECKLENBURG, N. C. October, 1790.

(JOHN HARRIS, the executor, married JANE MOORE, who was perhaps a daughter of one of the brothers of 101 DAVID MOORE. JOHN BARNETT, the other executor, was the father of the famous SURAN (BARNETT) SMART, whose will appears on page 313 of these notes).

213. DAVID MOORE. These records disclose that there were innumerable persons by the name of DAVID MOORE; at least two of them were cousins and died at approximately the same time, and both had lived in the general vicinity of the PROVIDENCE CHURCH on McALPIN and GOOSE CREEK. After a great deal of study and research the one whose wife was AGNES, has been identified as the son of 101 DAVID MOORE and MARGARET CAMPBELL. His will was dated August 4, 1793 and was proved in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and it was his descendants who remained in MECKLENBURG and many of them are there to this good day.

HOPEWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH FAMILY. On pages 167 to 170 inclusive of DR. CHARLES WILLIAM SUMNERVILLE'S History of Hopewell Presbyterian Church (1939) appears an extended account of the family and descendants of JOHN WILSON MOORE, ancestor of the MOORES of that part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY of the present time. John W. Moore was the son of SAMUEL MOORE and his wife EVELYN WALLACE, who was the son of JAMES MOORE, one of the sons of 213 DAVID MOORE and his wife AGNES, as shown on the next page of these notes.



The will of 213 DAVID MOORE, whose wife was AGNES, as shown by the will, mentions NINE children and two grandchildren, as follows:

354. ANDREW MOORE
355. DAVID MOORE
356. JAMES MOORE
357. HANNAH MOORE
358. ELIZABETH MOORE m. SOLOMON STANFIELD.
359. JOSEPH MOORE
360. JACOB MOORE
361. AGNES MOORE m. EVAN ALEXANDER.
362. MARGARET MOORE m. BROWN.

WILLIAM BROWN and DANIEL BROWN  
are mentioned as grandchildren

An abstract of the will of 356 JAMES MOORE appears on page 332 of these notes, and among the children he mentions are SAMUEL MOORE and ELAM MOORE.

An abstract of ELAM MOORE'S will appears on the same page.

SAMUEL MOORE, son of 356 JAMES MOORE married EVELYN C. WALLACE in 1831 (See page 344) and they were the parents of four children (1) ANDREW MOORE (2) EUFUS MOORE (3) JOHN WILSON MOORE, and (4) ELIZABETH MOORE, who died at an early age.

(3) JOHN WILSON MOORE was a Confederate Soldier, and married MARGARET GIBSON of an old and prominent HOPEWELL family, although the SAMUEL MOORE family had lived in the SUGAR CREEK neighborhood all their lives. John W. Moore was an Elder of Hopewell Church, a member of the Legislature and an active civic worker and citizen. He and his wife MARGARET GIBSON had the following children:

1. REV. JOHN WALLACE MOORE, who was twice married.
2. DR. NICHOLAS GIBSON MOORE, of Mooresville, N. C.
3. REV. LYMFORD LARDNER MOORE m. MARY TORRENCE.
4. ELIZABETH C. MOORE, of TAYLORSVILLE, N. C.
5. MARGARET ANN MOORE who married ADRIAN M. SAMPLE.
6. MARY AMELIA MOORE m. THOMAS J. SMITH.
7. FRANCES LARDNER MOORE m. DANIEL T. MCCARTY.

346. DAVID MOORE ( Son of 211 HUGH MOORE ). Neither space or the information available will permit an extended account of either him or his family. These notes from the records may disclose some records pertaining to him, but we confess an inability to segregate them. In 1807 he was living in MECKLENBURG and bought out the interest of his three brothers in the lands left them by their father's estate. Presumably he may have continued to live in Mecklenburg County.

347. JOHN MOORE. From his gravestone in the SIX MILE CHURCH, which is located now in South Carolina, a short distance over the line from the PROVIDENCE TOWNSHIP, we know that he died in 1835, and from his age that he was born in 1775, which gives us a fairly good idea of the dates of birth of his brothers and sisters. The name of his wife was OLIVIA, and the markers on the family tombstones disclose the names of three of their children:

400. HUGH MOORE
401. JOHN P. MOORE
402. OLIVIA MOORE m. RICHARD J. MILLER.

These tombstone records for SIX MILE CHURCH will be found on page 408 of these notes. In Howe's History of the Presbyterian Church in South Carolina, is the statement that when SIX MILE CHURCH was organized, it greatly depleted the membership of the OLD WATKIN CHURCH further down in Lancaster County, though it is unlikely that this included the MOORE FAMILY, which probably came mostly from PROVIDENCE, farther North and East.

One wonders, however, if RICHARD J. MILLER, who married OLIVIA MOORE, was not a descendant of the old preacher ROBERT MILLER, of the earliest period of the WATKIN CHURCH, who sold his farm to a MR. BARNETT in 1758, reserving lands for the Church which were deeded to ROBERT DAVIS, ROBERT RAMSEY, JOHN LYNE, SAMUEL DUNLAP and HENRY WHITE, which deed was witnessed by ROBERT McCLANAHAN, JOHN GROCCEFF and ANDREW PICKENS.

348. WILLIAM MOORE. This is the WILLIAM MOORE who married POLLY FITTEN, in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, February 19, 1806, with JAMES REED as surety on the marriage bond ( See page 344 ). That this WILLIAM MOORE removed from MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. to GREEN COUNTY, Ga., by 1814, is evidenced by the fact that the will of ISALAN CUNNINGHAM FITTEN, probated in GREEN COUNTY, GEORGIA, July 21st of that year, leaves a bequest in money "to be paid to WILLIAM MOORE, for the purpose of schooling the children of my sister POLLY MOORE", and he also leaves "to my brother, JOHN FITTEN all of my clothes", and "to my beloved friend, ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM" \$75.00 for buying a suit of clothes". Which also suggests very strongly a relationship between REV. ROBERT MOORE CUNNINGHAM ( son of ROGER ) and these particular MOORES.

A number of these MECKLENBURG people who moved to GREEN COUNTY, Georgia, about 1833 moved to and settled in CHAMBERS COUNTY, ALABAMA, as did both WILLIAM and HUGH MOORE; also JOHN FITTEN. But 348 WILLIAM MOORE appears to have married again, probably to MARTHA JACKSON, as the administrators of his estate in June, 1836 (Book 1, pp 117-118) were MARTHA MOORE and DANIEL M. JACKSON, with WILKIE J. BEAN, THOMAS D. GORDON, CHARLES McLEMORE and JOSEPH MURKIN, who appointed EVAN G. RICHARDS to sign their names to the bond as sureties.

# THE FAMILY OF 349 HUGH MOORE

349. HUGH MOORE moved from MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. to GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, where his uncle 212 WILLIAM MOORE had evidently preceded him by several years, and may have been living there when he arrived. HUGH MOORE married MARTHA FITZGERALD, whose parentage has not been identified, but who is believed to have been of the same family of FITZGERALDS who married into the DANIEL and HILLIARD FAMILIES in GEORGIA, and at least one of whom settled in PERRY COUNTY, ALABAMA, before the Civil War and was associated in business with the MOORES from SPARTANBURG COUNTY, S. C., doing business, first, under the name of EVINS and BARRY, and later as MOORE & FITZGERALD.

The home of HUGH MOORE, when he lived in GREENE COUNTY, was located somewhere between UNION POINT and WHITE PLAINS adjacent to the OLD BETHANY PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, of which he was a RULING ELDER, while the distinguished minister FRANCIS CUMMINS was pastor of the Church. The relationship between HUGH MOORE and REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS seems to have been so close and continued, that, notwithstanding the absence of positive proof, it is believed they were in some way related. It may be that the wife of 211 HUGH MOORE, father of 349 HUGH was the sister ELIZABETH or REBECCA CUMMINS mentioned in the will of CHARLES CUMMINS of Mecklenburg County in 1777. (See page 324 of these notes).

The children of HUGH MOORE and his wife MARTHA FITZGERALD were:

403. MARY MOORE (b. 1805) m. (1) DAVID RANKIN m. (2) ... EVANS.
404. ELIZABETH MOORE m. JAMES CARTER KING. (His first wife).
405. ADELINE MOORE in 1827 m. (1) WILLIAM HANNAH DANIEL m. (2) KINDRED JACKS m. (3) JAMES CARTER KING (Her sister's relict).
406. MARTHA SELINA MOORE (b. 1813) m. (1) HENRY F. DANIEL; m. (2) THOMAS BOYD. (Her daughter FRANCES m. FRANCIS BILLINGSLEA, of ALABAMA).
407. CAROLINE MOORE m. (1) WILLIAM THOMAS, of CHAMBERS COUNTY, ALABAMA. m. (2) REV. JOSEPH BROWN, Presbyterian Minister.
408. WILLIAM MOORE (b. 1807-8) known on the records as WILLIAM MOORE JR., an indication that 348 WILLIAM MOORE, brother of HUGH, was then living in GEORGIA also.
409. ALFRED CUMMINS MOORE. He settled in LA GRANGE, GEORGIA, married and had a family. Was killed in the C. S. A.
410. MILES MOORE (b. 1820). Lived in CHAMBERS COUNTY, Alabama, when the U. S. Census of 1850 was taken. He is also believed to have been killed while serving in the C. S. A.

There are several interesting points relating to these children of 349 HUGH MOORE that should here be mentioned, at the cost of a little space:

MARY MOORE married DAVID RANKIN. The following note is found on page 159 of Sherrill's annals of LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. (1937)

"WILLIAM RANKIN was born January 10, 1761. He came to TRYON, afterwards LINCOLN COUNTY, when a young man. He married MARY MOORE, sister of GEN. JOHN MOORE. \* \* His son, COL. RICHARD RANKIN \* represented LINCOLN COUNTY in the Legislature of 1844 and 1850, and GASTON in 1856."

According to the same authority ( page 112 ) GEN. JOHN MOORE, son of WILLIAM MOORE, was born in 1759, in what was later LINCOLN, now GASTON COUNTY. WILLIAM had four sons, JAMES, WILLIAM, JOHN and ALEXANDER, all loyal patriots during the revolution. GEN. JOHN MOORE'S first wife was the sister of GOV. ADAIR, of KENTUCKY, and his second wife was MARY SCOTT, widow of JAMES SCOTT and daughter of ROBERT ALEXANDER.

The will of ELIZABETH M. HAMILTON was probated in RICHMOND COUNTY (Augusta) GEORGIA, Nov. 27, 1839, and same was witnessed By JOHN MOORE and WILLIAM RANKIN.

Children of MARY MOORE and DAVID RANKIN were:

- (1) MARGARET A. RANKIN m. B. W. JONES (She died 1887).
- (2) MARTHA MOORE RANKIN m. COL. JOHN W. DANIEL, of TEXAS (2nd wife).
- (3) DAVID F. RANKIN (b. 1835)
- (4) JESSE RANKIN (b. 1838). ( RANKIN DRUG COMPANY, ATLANTA, GA.)

COL. JOHN W. DANIEL was the son of ADELINE MOORE and WILLIAM HANNAH DANIEL ( above), was Colonel of the 15th Texas Infantry C. S.A. and the grandfather of MRS. WORTH S. RAY, the writer.

406. MARTHA SELINA MOORE and her husband HENRY F. DANIEL were married in 1832, and they had two daughters:

500. FRANCES GOULDING DANIEL m. FRANCIS BILLINGSLEA
501. CORNELIA CAROLINE DANIEL m. REV. WILLIAM WALKER MORRISON

CHARLES HAMILTON MOORE, brother of ANDREW BARRY MOORE, Governor of ALABAMA, married MARY BILLINGSLEA, and had a daughter CORNELIA JOSEPHINE MOORE (See p. 479). JUDGE JOHN MOORE, father of HON. JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE, of TENNESSEE, married EMILY BILLINGSLEA, PERRY COUNTY, ALABAMA.

#### 407. CAROLINE MOORE

This CAROLINE MOORE, daughter of HUGH MOORE and MARTHA FITZGERALD was twice married; the first time to WILLIAM THOMAS, of Chambers County, Alabama, whither HUGH MOORE and his family, together with his brother 348 WILLIAM MOORE, and HON. ROBERT REA, son in law of COL. SMITH, who had married their sister PATSY MOORE, and the DOZIERs, and FITZGERALDS and BILLINGSLEAs, all closely allied and associated in GEORGIA, from whence they came, had moved about 1835-6.

However, it was the second marriage of CAROLINE MOORE, after her first husband CAPTAIN WILLIAM THOMAS had lost his life as a Confederate soldier, that is of great interest in the development of this MOORE STORY. When CAROLINE MOORE married REV. JOSEPH BROWN, the Mecklenburg County (N. C.) Moore and the AUGUSTA COUNTY (Va.) MOORES were united, for REV. JOSEPH BROWN was the son of REV. SAMUEL BROWN, of Rockbridge County, and his wife MARY MOORE "The Little Captive", famous in the annals of Southwest Virginia. MARY MOORE was the daughter of CAPT. JAMES MOORE and his wife MARTHA POAGUE, the first having been killed by the Indians, and the second carried away with her youngest child and daughter MARY, she never to return alive, while MARY MOORE lived to make her escape and return to the arms of her anxious relatives, where she married SAMUEL BROWN. The story of these MOORES OF ABB'S VALLEY is too long and complicated to detail in these notes, but their relationship embraces many interesting families, including the WALKERS, DABNEYs, HOUSTONS, TODDS and a long list of interesting personages. Also:

RACHEL MOORE, aunt of MARY MOORE and sister of CAPT. JAMES MOORE (who was killed by the Indians in Abb's Valley, Virginia, in Taxwell County, about 1785-6) married WILLIAM McPHEETERS, and they were the parents of REV. WILLIAM McPHEETERS, D. D., who in 1840 was elected President of DAVIDSON COLLEGE, in Mecklenburg County, which he declined on account of ill health. REV. WILLIAM McPHEETERS, the son of RACHEL MOORE and cousin of MARY MOORE the Captive, married into still another branch of the MOORE FAMILY, of Virginia, when on MARCH 18, 1809, he married LAVINIA MOORE in Mount County, Tennessee, who was a daughter of ALEXANDER SPOTSWOOD MOORE and his wife ELIZABETH ATLEE, and grand-daughter of RICHARD MOORE and his wife ANN CATHERINE SPOTSWOOD.

Again, FRANCES BROWN, a daughter of MARY MOORE, "The Little Captive" and her husband REV. SAMUEL BROWN, became the wife of REV. JAMES MORRISON, third Pastor of NEW PROVIDENCE CHURCH in Rockbridge County, Virginia. The father of REV. JAMES MORRISON was JOHN MORRISON (1768-1846) was an elder in ROCKY RIVER CHURCH in what is now CABARRUS COUNTY, who married MARY McCURDY and had 10 children, of which REV. JAMES MORRISON was the oldest. REV. JAMES MORRISON and his wife FRANCES BROWN were the parents of eleven children, including REV. WILLIAM WALKER MORRISON, who on June 30th 1856 married CORNELIA CAROLINE DANIEL, daughter of 406 MARTHA SELINA MOORE and her husband HENRY F. DANIEL. Thus the MOORE FAMILY of GOOSE CREEK and the ROCKY RIVER section of MECKLENBURG furnish a descendant to become the wife of a grandson of MARY MOORE, whose father was one of the MORRISONs of the ROCKY RIVER Congregation, whose education was obtained under JOHN McKAMIE WILSON in Mecklenburg County. Two daughters of REV. WILLIAM WALKER MORRISON live at this writing in STATESVILLE.

349 HUGH MOORE died in CHAMBERS COUNTY, ALABAMA. His death must have occurred during the summer of the year 1848. On pages 161-162, of Will Book 2, of Chambers County, Alabama, we found set out the bond of the administrators of his estate, dated the 15th of July of that year. Slightly abridged, it reads:

Know all men, etc. \*\* that we, MILES MOORE, ALFRED C. MOORE, CYRUS BILLINGSLE and ROBERT REA of the County and State aforesaid (State of Alabama, Chambers County) are held and firmly bound unto CLEMENT C. FORBES, Judge of the County and Orphans Court for said County \*\* in the penal sum of \$50,000, for the payment of which, etc.

The condition of the above \*\* the above bound MILES MOORE and ALFRED C. MOORE, have been appointed administrators of the estate of HUGH MOORE, deceased, etc. "

Acknowledged before me, this 15th day of July, 1848.

C. C. FORBES, J. E. C.

MILES MOORE (Seal)  
ALFRED C. MOORE (Seal)  
CYRUS BILLINGSLE (Seal)  
ROBERT REA (Seal).

Alfred C. Moore's full name was ALFRED CUMMINS MOORE. His parents were married by REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS and all were from MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., and his father HUGH MOORE was an elder in OLD REHOBOTH in Greene County, Georgia, whither Rev. Francis Cummins was the minister. The question, however, still remains, were they related?

Again, we find the BILLINGSLE connection with the MOORES. Hugh Moore's grand-daughter married FRANCIS BILLINGSLE in GEORGIA. CHARLES HAMILTON MOORE, of MARIAN, ALABAMA, married MARY BILLINGSLE, and the mother of JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE, of Tennessee fame, was EMILY BILLINGSLE, the daughter of DR. CLEMENT BILLINGSLE, of Washington, Wilkes County, Georgia, who was a lineal descendant of FRANCIS BILLINGSLE, the emigrant in 1657, from ENGLAND, to MARYLAND. And the MOORES of MECKLENBURG also came from MARYLAND.

The BILLINGSLEs went to Texas with the DANIEL FAMILY, and a younger CYRUS BILLINGSLE as well as a FRANCIS, was personally known to the writer. FRANCIS BILLINGSLE is buried AUSTIN, TEX.

102. MARY MOORE, SISTER OF CHARLES AND DAVID MOORE, MARRIED HUGH LAWSON

COL. HUGH LAWSON is said to have come to VIRGINIA at some uncertain date, from PENNSYLVANIA, but this has never been verified by any record. We think it probable that he came, like the MOORES surely did, from MARYLAND. The name of HUGH LAWSON is on the early tythe lists of VIRGINIA, and the records show that he was one of the tythe takers for LUNEBURG COUNTY, in the years 1748, 1749 and as late as 1752, after which time he had probably removed to the upper part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, near the supposed line between the present Mecklenburg and Rowan County. Dr. Hunter in his SKETCHES says that he built a fine home on DAVIDSON'S CREEK and owned lands on both sides of that stream. See map on page 380 of these notes for its location. When HUGH LAWSON died his will was proven in ROWAN COUNTY, though it is well known that he was buried in BAKER'S GRAVEYARD near COWAN'S FORD in Mecklenburg County. Hugh Lawson and his wife MARY MOORE were the parents of the following children:

- 200. ROGER LAWSON m. (1) MISS IRWIN (2) HANNAH THOMSON.
- 202. HUGH LAWSON, JR. m. REBECCA McCONNELL, May 26, 1770.
- 203. HANNAH LAWSON m. (1) THOMAS IRWIN (2) ROGER THOMSON.
- 204. JANE LAWSON m. GEORGE EWING
- 205. MARGARET LAWSON m. HUGH BARRY
- 206. VIOLET LAWSON m. JAMES HENDERSON
- 207. MARY LAWSON m. JAMES WHITE.

The only one of the several daughters whose name we are in doubt about is the one who married GEORGE EWING. Her name may not have been JANE, but we think it probably was. In his will, Colonel Lawson only gave the names of his sons in law, and, with the exception of MARY (who had not then married JAMES WHITE,) none of their given names were mentioned. Their names have been obtained from other isolated records. The names of the witnesses to the HUGH LAWSON will were DAVID and JOHN BYARS, and JOHN and HUGH BARRY. At that time HUGH BARRY was the testator's son in law.

In regard to ROGER LAWSON, the following is taken from MECKLENBURG COUNTY (N. C.) Deed Records, Harris Register, Book 5 pages 156-157:

CHARLES MOORE ( See p. 478) of ANSON COUNTY, Schoolmaster, purchased of ROGER LAWSON, 600 acres of land in ANSON COUNTY, on the South side of BROAD RIVER, and South side of PACOLET RIVER, on a large creek, now called LAWSON'S CREEK, which 600 acres was granted to said LAWSON, February 23, 1754. This deed dated December 23, 1762, and witnessed by WILLIAM ALEXANDER, ROBERT LOWERY & RICHARD BARRY,

which shows that ROGER LAWSON probably moved to the TYGER RIVER SECTION of upper South Carolina, by 1764, where he was granted lands, supposed at that time to have been in ANSON COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. At that time ROGER LAWSON'S father in law, REV. JOHN THOMSON, had been dead about one year. That COL. HUGH LAWSON also owned lands in the TYGER RIVER section of upper South Carolina, is evidenced by a deed from CHARLES MOORE "Of Tryon County" to his son in law, ANDREW BARRY, an abstract of which is shown on page 321. Also at the time ROGER LAWSON made the deed to CHARLES MOORE in 1762, ROGER LAWSON was living in GEORGIA. See deed on page 319.

204. JANE LAWSON m. GEORGE EWING. In the section of these notes dealing with REV. JOHN THOMSON we have already given some information in regard to the family of GEORGE EWING, that he was the father of HUGH EWING and others.

GEORGE EWING and JAMES HENDERSON who were both sons in laws of COL. HUGH LAWSON, were both living in the year 1785, in LINCOLN COUNTY ( that part of it now GASTON ) and were made executors of the will of WILLIAM CHRONICLE, the father of MAJ. WILLIAM CHRONICLE, who was killed in the battle of KING'S MOUNTAIN, and who, at the time of his death, was engaged to MARGARET ALEXANDER, daughter of ROBERT ALEXANDER. (Puetz's History of Gaston County, p. 115). JOHN SCOTT, whose widow MARY afterwards married GEN. JOHN MOORE, was a grandson of this WILLIAM CHRONICLE.

205. MARGARET LAWSON and her husband HUGH BARRY in the year 1771, lived on the North side of the CATAWBA RIVER and the South side of McDowell's Creek, as shown by the deed on page 317. This was in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. In 1790 HUGH BARRY lived in what was then LINCOLN COUNTY, a close neighbor to his brother in law JAMES HENDERSON. See under the BARRY FAMILY.

206. VIOLET LAWSON m. JAMES HENDERSON

Much has already been said about JAMES HENDERSON and his wife VIOLET LAWSON in another section of these notes. (See pages 225 and 226 of the GRANVILLE COUNTY Section of this Volume ). The names of their children and two sets of grandchildren, including HON. JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, the first Governor of the State of Texas, are given on page 226, and the name of JAMES HENDERSON'S father ( believed to have married a LOGAN ) on pages 223-224. Since that account was written, however, this compiler, through the assistance of some of the North Carolina descendents and other records theretofore unavailable, has obtained more material bearing on this family, which will now be included in this "addenda" to the account, which should be considered in connection with that already written.



## THE HENDERSON FAMILY

Some CORRECTIONS and ADDITIONS to the HENDERSON FAMILY, as same appears 223 to 226 of these notes, and a more particular account of the H. C. HENDERSONS

Where so much is written and so many families are discussed, as in these notes, considerable charity in judgment should be extended to the compiler, who will be forced to admit innumerable mistakes have occurred. Here an effort will be made to correct some of them and to add other information obtained since the material on pages 223 to 226 was collected.

First, the wife of (1) JOHN HENDERSON, of ALBERTA COUNTY, Virginia, one of the brothers of SAMUEL HENDERSON, the Granville County (N. C.) ancestor, was not named BENNETT, as there stated (p. 223), but she was a MISS GOODE, a daughter of BENNETT GOODE. BENNETT GOODE belonged to the GOODES of HENRICO COUNTY, and probably lived in CUMBERLAND COUNTY at the time his daughter (perhaps SUSAN or FRANCES) married (1) JOHN HENDERSON. BENNETT GOODE was closely allied to the WOODSONS, FLEASANTS and JORDANS of HENRICO. This fact accounts for one of the sons of (1) JOHN HENDERSON being named BENNETT HENDERSON, and for his also having a son named BENNETT (See page 224).

For a list and an account of the children of the above, see the pages referred to.

On page 224 the statement is made that (5) WILLIAM HENDERSON, another brother of SAMUEL HENDERSON, as well as of (1) JOHN HENDERSON, married, or probably married a LOGAN. That her Christian name was SUSAN was based on a will of a WILLIAM HENDERSON, shown on the Augusta Records, whose wife was SUSAN. This may not have been (5) WILLIAM. That her name was LOGAN, as a girl, was based on the use of the name LOGAN as a Christian name by JAMES, the son of this WILLIAM, who married VIOLET LAWSON. It now develops that there was a relationship between the IRVINS and LOGANS, and that THOMAS IRVIN married a sister of VIOLET LAWSON, as shown on the preceding page.

The writer has concluded, basing his idea on an account to be found on page 405 of WADDILL'S annals of AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, that WILLIAM HENDERSON married a daughter of JAMES LOGAN, who lived on KERR'S CREEK, in Augusta County, Virginia, in 1743, and whose son GEN. BENJAMIN LOGAN of Kentucky fame, was born there that year. His son JAMES LOGAN married HANNAH IRVIN (probably a brother of THOMAS IRVIN, whose first wife was HANNAH LAWSON) and their son, JOHN LOGAN married RACHEL McPHEETERS, daughter of WILLIAM McPHEETERS and his wife RACHEL MOORE, the sister of REV. WILLIAM McPHEETERS, who married LAVINIA MOORE, daughter of ALEXANDER SPOTSWOOD MOORE and his wife MISS AT-LETT. RACHEL MOORE was the sister of JAMES MOORE who married MARTHA FOAGE, the latter the parents of MARY MOORE, "The Little Captive" (p. 494) and also the sister of ELIZABETH MOORE, who married MICHAEL COULTER and JOSEPH MOORE who married MARGARET COULTER. This means that:

JAMES HENDERSON who married VIOLET LAWSON was a first cousin of GEN. BENJAMIN LOGAN of KENTUCKY. JAMES HENDERSON had son LOGAN - Logan County, Kentucky, was named for BENJAMIN LOGAN. DAVID COULTER, son of ELIZABETH MOORE and MICHAEL COULTER, moved to LENOIR COUNTY, North Carolina, or the upper part of S. C., and an account written by REV. WILLIAM McPHEETERS declares that one of his daughters became the wife of U. S. Senator WILLIAM C. PESTON.

### (5) WILLIAM HENDERSON'S FAMILY

The account of this man's family, as same appears on page 224 of these notes, only mentions two of his sons, JAMES and SAMUEL HENDERSON. Since writing that further evidence has come to light and we are convinced that he had the following children:

- (50) JAMES HENDERSON m. VIOLET LAWSON
- (51) SAMUEL HENDERSON m. JEAN.
- (52) JOHN HENDERSON (b. 1734) See p. 388.
- (53) WILLIAM HENDERSON m. NANCY. See p. 406.

The children and descendants of (51) SAMUEL HENDERSON have been detailed at some length on pages 224 and 225, and the account shows he was the ancestor of a large progeny who went to KENTUCKY and TENNESSEE and settled; while JAMES HENDERSON (who married VIOLET LAWSON) had numerous children and grandchildren listed on page 226.

It now develops that (52) JOHN HENDERSON and his brother (53) WILLIAM HENDERSON accompanied (50) JAMES HENDERSON to the Catawba River section in North Carolina; JAMES HENDERSON becoming a pioneer of LENOIR COUNTY, while JOHN and WILLIAM HENDERSON settled in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and are to be found listed on the 1790 census in "District No. 7" as shown on the map on page 369. For this list see page 360.

NANCY HENDERSON, the wife of (53) WILLIAM HENDERSON, SR., died June 25, 1813, at the advanced age of 78 years and is buried at the old GILZARD CHURCH GRAVEYARD in Upper MECKLENBURG COUNTY. The inscription on her tombstone will be found on page 406. The writer is indebted to MR. WALTER S. HENDERSON, of DAVIDSON, N. C., a descendant of JAMES HENDERSON and his wife VIOLET LAWSON for this and other valuable information, which follows:

Space available prohibits publishing here a list of the descendants of (52) JOHN and (53) WILLIAM HENDERSON, even if the writer could do so. Among their descendants, however, was the pioneer physician, DR. THOMAS HENDERSON, and numerous others who resided for a time in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. As before stated, JOHN HENDERSON died in MECKLENBURG COUNTY in 1794, and the wife of WILLIAM HENDERSON in 1813. Mr. W. S. Henderson writes that there are many unmarked graves in the GILLEAD CHURCH burial ground, and it is more than probable that WILLIAM HENDERSON is buried there.

The names of the children of JAMES HENDERSON and his wife VIOLET LAWSON, who lived in LINCOLN COUNTY (the part now GASTON) will be found on page 226 of this completed work, and we will not repeat them here. However, they are all mentioned in the will of JAMES HENDERSON, who died in LINCOLN COUNTY sometime after he wrote and executed it on September 9, 1793. The will was as follows:

THE WILL OF JAMES HENDERSON OF LINCOLN COUNTY  
Grandfather of GOVERNOR JAMES  
PINCKNEY HENDERSON.

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN. I, JAMES HENDERSON, being very weak in body but sound in mind and memory, calling to mind that it is appointed for all men to die, I make this my last will and testament. I leave to my son JOHN PETERSON and to my son LAWSON HENDERSON and to my daughter MARTHA HENDERSON, six shillings to each of the before named for to buy the Gospel meetre of Sanctify Gation. I leave to my grandson JAMES HENDERSON, PETER'S son, two hundred acres of land on DUCK RIVER (in Tennessee), the track of land I bought JAMES HOLLAND. I also leave to my daughter CATHERINE the tract of land of twelve hundred acres I bought of the Reverent ARCHIBALD (Archibald) in WILSON'S VALLEY and one negro wench about the age of twelve years, a good helthe sound wench and a hors and saddle worth thirty pounds, all to be delivered to her at the age of eighteen years.

I leave all the rest of my estate Real and personall to my beloved wife VIOLET HENDERSON and to my son JAMES HENDERSON and to WILLIAM HENDERSON in the way and manner as folling. I leave the land I now live on and all my other land that is not before mentioned to JAMES HENDERSON and WILLIAM HENDERSON and LOGAN HENDERSON only my beloved wife VIOLET HENDERSON is for to have a good sufficient maintainance out of said land during her life but if it sute them to sell said land the are for to pay my well beloved wife VIOLET HENDERSON two hundred pounds out of the price of said land, and after my decesse I order my personall Estate to be valued by two men on oah to be chosen by all partys or by a megorety of them and the above JAMES HENDERSON and WILLIAM and LOGAN HENDERSON is for to pay my beloved wife VIOLET HENDERSON the forth part of the value of said personal estate at any time or times she sees cause to demand the same; and I do testify this to be my last will and testament and do declare all other wills and testaments void and recommend my soul to God that gave it and my Body to be buried in decent form by my Executors which I appoint my beloved wife VIOLET HENDERSON and JAMES HENDERSON my son to execute this my last will and testament. In witness I have here unto set my hand and Seal this ninth day of September, Tr. 1793.

JAMES HENDERSON ( Seal ).

Witness:  
Sam Chatswell  
HUGH EWING.

HUGH EWING the witness to the will of JAMES HENDERSON was the son of GEORGE EWING, who married JANE LAWSON, sister of VIOLET LAWSON, wife of the testator in the above will.

The statement on page 226 that all of the children of JAMES HENDERSON, the testator, moved to TENNESSEE with their mother VIOLET HENDERSON about 1803, is error. Both LAWSON (who m. ELIZABETH CARRUTH) and WILLIAM (who m. ELIZABETH ABERNATHY) remained and lived and died in Lincoln County, North Carolina.

JAMES, LOGAN and JOHN HENDERSON appears to have migrated to the "Duck River" section of Tennessee. KATHERINE HENDERSON married a cousin, WILLIAM M. LOGAN and lived in TENNESSEE, and MARGARET (daughter of JAMES) married DANIEL MCKISSICK, of Lincoln County, and also moved to TENNESSEE with her parents. She and her husband were the ancestors of CAROLINE BRALL PRICE, whose life-time of intense research has enabled the writer to assemble these facts on the HENDERSON and LAWSON family.

MAJOR LAWSON HENDERSON, father of GOV. JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, of Texas, was born MARCH 22, 1774 and died Nov. 21, 1843. He was a native of LINCOLN COUNTY. He married ELIZABETH CARRUTH (who died in CANTON, MISSISSIPPI) and was Sheriff of the County (LINCOLN, N. C.) from 1796 to 1801. When the Legislature of North Carolina changed the law by providing that sessions of the SUPERIOR COURT be held in each county MAJ. LAWSON HENDERSON (in 1807) was appointed Clerk of the SUPERIOR COURT for the term of his life. In 1832 the Legislature made the office elective, and JOHN D. HOKE was elected Clerk, but MAJ. HENDERSON, who had not been a candidate refused to vacate the office on the ground that it was his property for life. Hoke entered suit for it and lost when the SUPREME COURT in a decision written by JUDGE HUFFIN, sustained MAJ. HENDERSON'S claim to the office. Later in 1837, he resigned.

He was married to ELIZABETH CARRUTH, July 20, 1798. He was 70 years old at his death.

GOVERNOR JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, OF TEXAS

JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON was the first Governor of the State of Texas, after it was admitted to the Union. In 1837 he was Minister to England and France, from the Republic of Texas, but in 1840 he returned to Texas and practiced law in East Texas, in partnership with KENNETH L. ANDERSON and THOMAS J. HUSE. By authority of the Legislature he commanded the Texas troops in the War with Mexico with the rank of Major-General of Volunteers. In 1867 he was elected United States Senator from Texas, but, according to the histories, died before taking his seat. He was the son of LAWSON HENDERSON, the old Clerk and Sheriff of LINCOLN COUNTY, and the grandson of JAMES HENDERSON and VIOLET LAWSON, his wife.

CHARLES COTSWORTH HENDERSON, a brother, visited him in Texas, a short time before his death and while he was still Governor. In 1856 in Lincoln County, North Carolina, he gave the following account of his visit to GOVERNOR HENDERSON at the Capitol in Austin:

"I went to New Orleans on business a few weeks ago and got through with the business quicker than I expected, and as I had not seen my brother PINCKNEY, for fifteen years decided to take a stage and go to Austin, Texas, to visit him. When I reached Austin about 11 o'clock in the morning, I went to the hotel and prepared to meet my brother. Coming down into the lobby I enquired where I might find Governor Henderson. Some gentleman spoke up and said Governor Henderson was in the Senate Chamber addressing the Senate on some matter. So I went to the door and the door-keeper gave me a direct look and said, 'You must be a brother of the Governor,' and I told him I was, but my brother had not seen me for fifteen years and would not know me. He took me down the aisle and gave me an end seat. As I sat down I noticed my brother halt in his talk and give a look in my direction, and in a few words told the Senate he would finish what he had to say later. He picked up his hat and when he got to me caught me by the ear and led me out, saying:

"'Even a HENDERSON can't get lost in Texas' "

In an account of a Fourth of July celebration held in LINCOLNTON in 1836 as reported by the Raleigh (N. C.) Standard, there were twelve revolutionary soldiers seated at the table of honor, and the account is ended with the statement that "Toasts were drunk to HENRY W. CONNOR, the Congressman, and to JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, who was at the time doing valiant service with SAM HOUSTON, for TEXAS INDEPENDENCE."

JOHN PETER HENDERSON (So called in the will of his father JAMES HENDERSON) was living in Williamson County, Tennessee, when his brother in law, WILLIAM M. LOGAN died leaving a will, and with his sister CATHERINE LOGAN was made executor of the will. JOHN PETER HENDERSON married in North Carolina, before moving to Tennessee, since his son JAMES is mentioned in the will of JAMES HENDERSON, his grandfather in 1794. From all sources we gather the names of the following children of JOHN HENDERSON, though we do not find the name of his wife:

100. ROBERT HENDERSON m. (1) PRIGY SHEPHERD (2) MARY WOOTEN.
101. JAMES HENDERSON m. AMANDA M. VOORHEES.
102. VIOLET HENDERSON m. WILLIAM F. LITTLE.
103. JANE HENDERSON m. WILLIAM B. MOORE.

The "TENNESSEE RECORDS" suggest that JOHN HENDERSON went to Tennessee, not only with his brother JAMES and brother in law WILLIAM LOGAN, but that along with them went a large contingent of the MCNIGHT FAMILY, from the GILGAD-COWAN FORD neighborhood, who settled along STONE RIVER.

In 1818 LOGAN HENDERSON went to TENNESSEE and purchased much valuable land near MURFREESBORO, in RUTHERFORD COUNTY. He married MARGARET EWART JOHNSTON, the daughter of COL. JAMES JOHNSTON and his wife JANE EWART, the daughter of ROBERT EWART. LOGAN HENDERSON died in 1848 and his wife Margaret died August 13, 1863.

The will of WILLIAM LOGAN, proved at FRANKLIN, in WILLIAMSON COUNTY, Tennessee, in October, 1823 shows that he had over a thousand acres of land, slaves, etc., with six sons and two daughters. He left his library to his son NEWTON WILSON LOGAN. The two daughters were VIOLET BARRY LOGAN and MARY PATTERSON LOGAN. The latter married (as his second wife) W. F. LITTLE, whose first wife had been LOE VIOLET HENDERSON, her cousin. Other sons of WILLIAM H. LOGAN and CATHERINE HENDERSON were JAMES HENDERSON LOGAN, WILLIAM H. LOGAN and ROBERT LOGAN. DR. THOMAS COBLE, of Shelbyville, BEDFORD COUNTY, TENNESSEE, is a descendant of VIOLET LOGAN and her husband WILLIAM F. LITTLE.

In the old private burial plot on top of the bluff, opposite the MCADENVILLE, MILLS in what is now GASTON COUNTY, N. C., where the remains of JAMES HENDERSON (m. VIOLET LAWSON) are buried, this writer copied two tombstone inscriptions, besides that of ADAM ALEXANDER SPRINGS, which suggest the LITTLES were closely related to the HENDERSONS. They were:

ADAM T. LITTLE, b. Aug. 13, 1838; d. April 1850.  
WILLIAM H. LITTLE 1841-1843.

The difference is that the name was spelled "LITTLE" and not "LITTLE" as it is over in TENNESSEE. But the writer is of the opinion that this was the same identical family.

# FAMILY OF WILLIAM HENDERSON

This WILLIAM HENDERSON was the son of JAMES HENDERSON and his wife VIOLET LAWSON, the grandson of HUGH LAWSON and his wife MARY MOORE, and the uncle of JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, the first GOVERNOR OF TEXAS.

He is mentioned in his father's will in LINCOLN COUNTY (N. C.) in 1793; was born JULY 27, 1774, and died OCTOBER 31, 1857. On January 2, 1798, he was married to ELIZABETH ABERNATHY, of LINCOLN COUNTY, who was born November 11, 1779, and died on May 4, 1839.

They had the following children:

104. JAMES ABERNATHY HENDERSON, born September 28, 1798, and died April 8, 1888, who married SINA PEARRE ABERNATHY, who was born July 31, 1811, and died November 20, 1888.
105. LAWSON HENDERSON, born March 17, 1800.
106. ISABELLA HENDERSON, born February 2, 1802.
107. ROBERT HENDERSON, born March 21, 1804, died 1863.
108. ELIZABETH HENDERSON, born March 10, 1806.
109. ADALINE HENDERSON, born December 4, 1808.
110. POLLY HENDERSON, born May 13, 1811.
111. JANE A. HENDERSON, born August 17, 1813.
112. WILLIAM H. HENDERSON, born June 1, 1816; died AUGUST, 1855, in ARKANSAS.
113. JOHN HENDERSON, born February 4, 1819; died February 14, 1887.
114. AUGUSTUS L. HENDERSON, born March 6, 1825.
115. MARY HENDERSON, born December 10, 1823; died May 13, 1831.

## Children of 104. JAMES ABERNATHY HENDERSON:

- Mary Asinthe Adeline (1831-1855)  
m. 1853, S. W. Craig.
- Susan Elizabeth (1832-1893)  
m. 1865, John Fite.
- Jane Wilson (1835-1898)  
m. Calvin Abernathy.
- Emeline Amanda (b. 1837).
- James Lawson (1839-1864) died in War Between the States.
- William Adolphus (1842-1862) died in War Between the States.
- MILES ABERNATHY (1844-1908) m. Margaret Slagle in 1886.
- Francis Augustus (b. 1847) m. Elizabeth Linsberger.
- Isabella Adelaide (b. 1849) m. 1880, James M. Collins.
- Lucinda Eliza (b. 1852) m. 1871 Will I. Friday.

## Children of ROBERT HENDERSON and his wife MARTHA CAROLINE SAMPLE:

- Isabella Elizabeth (b. 1834) married Theodore Newton McNeely.
  - James Sample Henderson m. Margaret E. Barry.
  - Martha Jane Louise m. 1892 Isaac Henderson, of Mooresville, N. C. No issue.
  - Lawson Pinckney died in War Between the States (1839-1861). Killed at Yorktown, Virginia.
  - William Augustus Henderson, died in Civil War (1844-1863). Both of these brothers are buried at HOPWELL CHURCH.
  - Mary Margaret Caroline m. in 1898 J. S. Collins, of Steele Creek settlement.
106. ISABELLA HENDERSON m. in 1820, WILLIAM DAVENPORT, and had children:  
JOHN W., ELIZABETH, MARY E., JAMES A. and WILLIAM L. DAVENPORT, who went to Texas.

## Children of MILES ABERNATHY HENDERSON and his wife MARGARET SLAGLE:

- Walter S. Henderson (Of DAVIDSON, N.C.)
  - Bessie E. Henderson
  - Mary Henderson
  - Miles Palmer Henderson
  - Annie Henderson
  - Gladys Henderson
  - Willie Rachael Henderson
  - Ruth E. Henderson.
- (Data furnished by Walter S. Henderson above).

## 109. ADALINE HENDERSON (b. 1808) m. ROBERT MILAN SAMPLE (b. 1807) and had children:

- Elizabeth Sample m. John Houston.
- Harriet Sample m. A. J. Hunter, of Huntersville.
- Mary Sample m. Clement Vance Blythe.
- Martha Sample m. C. W. McCoy.
- Agnes Sample m. Marion Ransom of Huntersville.
- J. Wilson Sample, killed in War Between the States.
- Leroy Sample, killed 1862 in Civil War.
- Eliza Augustus Sample, minister, m. Margaret McKey.

107. ROBERT HENDERSON, who married MARTHA CAROLINE SAMPLE, on December 15, 1832, is designated in the Summerville History of Hopewell Presbyterian Church, as the ancestor of the "Henderson Family of Long Creek". He is said to have settled near Long Creek bridge one mile and a half southeast of Hopewell Church, probably after his marriage into the Sample family of Mecklenburg. One is left to infer that all of the other Hendersons in Mecklenburg County, belonged to a different family of the same name. We think this is error, and that ROBERT HENDERSON'S grandfather had at least two brothers, with many descendants, who settled in a few miles North of Long Creek, nearly a hundred years previous - coming there from Virginia. 107 ROBERT HENDERSON, however, was possibly the first of the Lincoln County Hendersons, who bulged across the Catawba into Mecklenburg to make it their home, unless his older brother, James Abernathy Henderson, also came, since some of his descendants now live at Davidson. The lapse of time has obliterated any memory of these HENDERSONS, and the records are so crowded by various Hendersons today, that the old ones cannot be successfully segregated.



207. MARY LAWSON m. JAMES WHITE

MARY LAWSON was the youngest daughter of HUGH LAWSON and his wife MARY MOORE. Her marriage to JAMES WHITE had not taken place when her father's will was written in 1764. They were married May 13, 1770. JAMES WHITE was the son of MOSES WHITE and his first wife MARY MCCONNELL. The children of JAMES WHITE and his wife MARY LAWSON were as follows:

- 300. MARGARET WHITE born April 8, 1771.
- 301. HUGH LAWSON WHITE, born October 30, 1773.
- 302. MOSES WHITE, born April 22, 1775.
- 303. ANDREW WHITE born May 19, 1779.
- 304. MARY MCCONNELL WHITE born November 11, 1782.
- 305. CYNTHIA BARRY WHITE, born April 7, 1786.
- 306. MALINDA WHITE, born February 15, 1789.

GEN. JAMES WHITE, according to the family Bible, died August 14, 1831; and MARY (LAWSON) WHITE, his wife, died March 10, 1819, aged 77 years. Therefore, MARY LAWSON, the youngest child of COL. HUGH LAWSON, was born about 1742.

301. HUGH LAWSON WHITE, a distinguished Judge and United States Senator, from TENNESSEE, and the son of JAMES WHITE and MARY LAWSON, had the following children by his marriage to ELIZABETH CARRICK, daughter of REV. SAMUEL CARRICK:

- 400. CHARLES ANDREW CARRICK WHITE (1797-1826)
- 401. JAMES MOON MAY WHITE (1801-1828) died TUSCALOOSA, ALABAMA.
- 402. BETSY MOON WHITE (b. 1803) m. JOHN NEWTON SCOTT.
- 403. MARY LAWSON WHITE (b. 1805) m. WILLIAM SWAN.
- 404. LUCINDA BLOUNT WHITE (1807-1827) never married.
- 405. MARGARET ANN WHITE (b. 1809) m. WRENSFORD ALEXANDER.
- 406. CYNTHIA WILLIAMS WHITE (1812-1829).
- 407. MALINDA McDOWELL WHITE (1815-1830).
- 408. HUGH LAWSON WHITE (1818-1819).
- 409. ISABELLA HARVEY WHITE born May 19, 1820.
- 410. SAMUEL DAVIS CARRICK WHITE, born May 26, 1825.

GEN. HUGH LAWSON WHITE died April 10, 1840, at the age of 67 years, and his wife ELIZABETH CARRICK WHITE died March 25, 1831. REV. SAMUEL CARRICK, father of ELIZABETH CARRICK WHITE, and a distinguished Minister, died August 18, 1809.

THE WHITE FAMILY

On page 424 of these notes appears a brief mention of the "Moses White Family" bearing mostly on the history of where the family lived in North Carolina, and the migration of GEN. JAMES WHITE (son of MOSES) to Tennessee.

A few notes relating to the history of MOSES WHITE and his family, inserted here will enable the student to better understand, not only the WHITE FAMILY, but other families we have and will mention in these notes.

One JAMES CAMPBELL died in AUGUSTA COUNTY, Virginia, leaving a will dated November 5, 1753, at about the age of 71 years.

He was the ancestor of MARGARET CAMPBELL, who married DAVID MOORE (See pages 477-481), and of ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL, who witnessed the will of this DAVID MOORE.

From his will and other records JAMES CAMPBELL had the following children:

- (1) JOHN CAMPBELL
- (2) DAVID CAMPBELL
- (3) MOSES CAMPBELL
- (4) JANE CAMPBELL m. ISAAC WHITE
- (5) SARAH CAMPBELL m. SAMUEL STEELE
- (6) MARY CAMPBELL m. MOSES WHITE.

This will of JAMES CAMPBELL was witnessed by ROBERT CUNNINGHAM and BENJAMIN STUART. ROBERT CUNNINGHAM was a member of the House of Burgesses from AUGUSTA COUNTY, Virginia. The wife of ROBERT CUNNINGHAM was MARTHA HAMILTON, a widow, who had been MARTHA KIRKPATRICK, daughter of CHARLES KIRKPATRICK, and one of her daughters MARY HAMILTON became the wife of DAVID CAMPBELL, and still another the wife of COL. CHARLES MOORE, whose brother DAVID married MARGARET CAMPBELL.

ISAAC WHITE and MOSES WHITE, brothers, married respectively, JANE and MARY CAMPBELL, two of the daughters of JAMES CAMPBELL (who was born about 1682) who left the will in 1753. They were sisters of JOHN CAMPBELL. This much has been heretofore admitted by the genealogists, but the same source asserts that the JOHN CAMPBELL they mean, was the JOHN who came from IRELAND to AMERICA in 1726 with five or six grown sons and several daughters and settled first in LANCASTER COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA, later in Augusta County, accompanied by sons PATRICK, ROBERT and DAVID CAMPBELL. This JOHN CAMPBELL was a different one - the son of JAMES CAMPBELL, whom they never mention.

ISAAC WHITE, who married JANE CAMPBELL left a will in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, dated August 10, 1775 ( Vol III Chalkley p. 162) in which he mentioned his wife JANE, and the following children:

1. DAVID WHITE
2. ISAAC WHITE (d. Jonesboro, Tenn.)
3. JAMES WHITE
4. GORDON WHITE
5. JANE WHITE
6. ISABELLA WHITE
7. MARGARET WHITE
8. MARY WHITE m. JOHN YOUNG
9. ELIZABETH WHITE m. ANDREW RUSSELL
10. SARAH RODGERS.

MOSES WHITE ( brother of ISAAC, above ) so far as we can find, left no will on the records, but according to a history of "The White Family" he married MARY "sister of John Campbell, the emigrant, great grandfather of Gen. William Campbell, of King's Mountain fame," and had one son ( perhaps others ) named:

1. MOSES WHITE

1. MOSES WHITE ( the son of MOSES and MARY CAMPBELL WHITE ) married first, MARY MCCONNELL, and second, ELEANOR ...? His will, probated in ROWAN COUNTY, N. C., June 14, 1783, mentions the following children:

100. DAVID WHITE
101. WILLIAM WHITE
102. JOHN WHITE
103. JAMES WHITE m. MARY LAWSON in 1770.
104. JEAN WHITE m. .... TEMPLETON.
105. ELIZABETH WHITE m. SAMUEL PEDEN
106. MARY WHITE m. McGAY
107. SARAH m. JOSEPH WILSON ( To Tennessee ).
108. CATHERINE WHITE m. ... PEDEN
109. ELEANOR WHITE
110. MARGARET WHITE.

The last two children are not mentioned in the will, but their names do appear in the account of the family from which this data is taken. They were doubtless children of the second marriage. The wife ELEANOR and the testator's sons DAVID and JAMES were named Executors. The will is witnessed by SAMUEL PEDEN and JOHN MORTON. Samuel Peden was the son in law of MOSES WHITE, and after PEDEN died his widow married MORTON, by whom she had several children, lost her second husband, and again married - this time to SAMUEL MORGOW, a revolutionary soldier, whose sons moved to MORGAN COUNTY, ALABAMA, and some of their descendants to TEXAS. Descendants of SAMUEL PEDEN, among them a MOSES WHITE PEDEN, also moved to Texas.

The children of 103. JAMES WHITE and his wife MARY LAWSON have been set out on the preceding page.

JOSEPH WILSON and his wife SARAH WHITE moved to TENNESSEE and settled in the vicinity of Nashville, where JOSEPH was killed by Indians. His widow SARAH WILSON, for her extraordinary heroism and pioneer courage finds an enviable place in Mrs. Ellett's "Women of the Revolution".

2. ISAAC WHITE ( a cousin of 1. MOSES ) married his cousin SARAH LAWSON, and his will is on record in W. B. No. 1, p. 124 at JONESBORO, Washington County, Tennessee, where it was probated May 5, 1819. All of his children are not mentioned in his will. He names

111. TERRY WHITE
  112. WILLIAM WHITE
  113. FLETCHER WHITE ( May be STURGEON ).
  114. RICHARD WHITE
  115. MARY WHITE wife of THOMAS GIBSON.
  116. SUSANNA WHITE wife of DANIEL DENTON.
  117. ANNIE WHITE wife of ELIJAH KERN.
- "My other sons already taken care of".  
Wife and son TERRY WHITE named Executors.  
NATHAN SHIPLEY and WILLIAM GORMLEY witnesses.

114. RICHARD WHITE was twice married. Married (1) MISS LAWSON, his cousin; (2) MRS. HENRY, said to have been the widow of a son of PATRICK HENRY. There were two sets of children:

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| (1) ANNA WHITE m. ....WRIGHT           | (8) ELLEN WHITE m. JOSIAH BRATTIN               |
| (2) ELIZA WHITE m. ....WRIGHT          | (9) PAULINA WHITE m. ROBERT BRATTIN             |
| (3) MARY WHITE m. DAVID RUSSELL        | (10) RHODA WHITE m. ... WHITTEN                 |
| (4) THEODOSIA WHITE m. THOMAS FINLEY   | (11) REBECCA WHITE m. (1) STD ROGUE (2) BRATTIN |
| (5) LAWSON WHITE m. BRATTIN            | (12) RACHEL WHITE m. .... TRIGG.                |
| (6) RICHARD WHITE m. MISS BRATTIN      | (13) JOHN WHITE m. MARGARET AIKINS              |
| (7) CLATBORNE WHITE m. LEONIDAS ROGUE. | (14) THOMAS WHITE m. JANE YOUNG.                |

EWING YOUNG WHITE m. MARGARET MORROW, sister of the compiler's mother, SARAH LAVINIA MORROW.

had 1  
EWING YOUNG WHITE.

3. ISAAC WHITE commanded a Company of what is called the "South Fork Boys" from the then LINCOLN COUNTY, in the battle of King's Mountain, though at the time CAPT. WHITE was with his kinman, GEN. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, in charge of the contingent from the Watauga Valley and Washington County, Va., whither Captain White had previously moved. SAMUEL CALDWELL, the young man heretofore mentioned, was a member of his company. ( page 153 Puett's Gaston County.) In 1779 Captain ISAAC WHITE probably lived in GRANVILLE COUNTY (page 213 of these notes).

#### THE CAMPBELL CLAN

What Mr. JOS. A. WADDELL, in his annals of AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, has had to say about the pioneers of that section from the beginning of its settlement has generally been accepted as final, and the same is true of his account of the CAMPBELL FAMILY. The writer joins in this universal acclaim except in instances where he finds a positive record to the contrary. Mr. Waddell's account of the family of GEN. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, which is to be found on pages 396 to 398, of his work, mentions only the descendants of a JOHN CAMPBELL, whose sons are PATRICK, ROBERT and DAVID. Patrick had a son CHARLES, who he says was the father of GEN. WILLIAM CAMPBELL. Thus Waddell's version is that GEN. WILLIAM CAMPBELL was the great grandson of JOHN CAMPBELL. Nothing is said about the JAMES CAMPBELL, who left will in Augusta in 1753, and who mentioned his son in law ISAAC WHITE, as well as a son JOHN CAMPBELL and others. Mr. Waddell ends his account, however, with the statement that:

"Several other families of CAMPBELLS, not related as far as known to those just mentioned, were among the early settlers of Augusta."

Descendants of the CAMPBELLS themselves are not sure about their ancestry, as shown by correspondence with some of them, nor of the identity of certain JOHN CAMPBELLS shown on the records. JOHN CAMPBELL was probably the ancestor of GEN. WILLIAM CAMPBELL, even as Waddell claims, but what John Campbell? Could it not have been JOHN CAMPBELL, son of JAMES of this will? And, anyway, since there were other Campbells there, how does he know they were not related? If there was an earlier JOHN, could he not have had a brother James? We have found no record to foreclose such a conclusion, only the Waddell assertion that the other Campbells were "not related, as far as known". Certainly there was a JAMES CAMPBELL as well as a JOHN CAMPBELL, and they may or may NOT have been brothers, and they may or may not have been close kin. Though, as we see it, it makes no difference, yet how do the descendants know that JAMES and not JOHN was not the ancestor of the General?

Anyway:

(1) JOHN CAMPBELL ( Son of JAMES ) was a brother in law of ISAAC and MOSES WHITE, and became the father of a family of children. Among those children, apparently, were three, whose names occur in these records:

- (10) JOHN CAMPBELL m. MARY EDWARDS
- (11) ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL m. ELIZABETH
- (12) MARGARET CAMPBELL m. 101 DAVID MOORE.

(10) JOHN CAMPBELL and his wife MARY EDWARDS had a son ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL (d. 1821). His wife was said to have been a REBECCA KEITH, and they were the parents of DUNCAN G. CAMPBELL, revolutionary soldier, who married MARY WILLIAMSON, daughter of MICAHAH WILLIAMSON and his wife SARAH GILLIAM ( See GILLIAM notes herein ) and they were the parents of JOHN A. CAMPBELL, who became a member of the Supreme Court of Alabama. John A. Campbell m. Anne Wether Goldthwaite and had GLARA CAMPBELL who married Frederick Morgan Colston (b. 1835), the parents of BESSIE MASON COLSTON, who became wife of COL. HUGH HAMPTON YOUNG. (Viridia 2 p. 334)

COL. HUGH HAMPTON YOUNG was the son of Brig. Gen. Hugh Young (b. 1838), the son of HUGH FRANKLIN YOUNG (b. 1808) who was the son of HUGH YOUNG (b. 1772) who married his cousin SARAH STEWIS grand-daughter of JAMES STEWIS and SARAH CAMPBELL. Hugh Young was the son of JOHN YOUNG and S. MARY WHITE, daughter of ISAAC WHITE and his wife JANE CAMPBELL. (Ibid.)

(11) ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL lived in MCKENZIEBURG COUNTY, W. C., and in 1778 was one of the witnesses to the will of DAVID MOORE and his wife MARGARET, sister of ARCHIBALD. When JOSEPH JAMES WHITE, grandson of MOSES WHITE and MARY CAMPBELL, settled in what is now KNOX COUNTY, TENNESSEE, ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL, nephew of MARY CAMPBELL, and a cousin of JAMES WHITE's father, followed him to that section, where he died in 1800, leaving a will, in which he named his wife ELIZABETH, proved September 8, 1801. His children were AGNES, JAMES, JOHN, ELIZABETH, JANET, WILLIAM, SAMUEL and MARY. The will was witnessed by JOHN PAUL and JOHN DOUGAN.

#### ( 2 ) EPHRAIM MOORE

EPHRAIM MOORE ( See p. 477 ) is supposed to have been a brother of CHARLES MOORE, whose wife was MARGARET BARRY, the ancestor of all of the MOORES we have been writing about, back to page 477, of these notes. Only one thing is known about him and his family. One of his daughters ( and even her Christian name is unknown ) became the wife of JOHN McLEAN, and she and her husband JOHN McLEAN had two sons:

- 100. EPHRAIM McLEAN m. ELIZABETH DAVIDSON
- 101. COL. CHARLES McLEAN m. SARANNA HOWARD

100. EPHRAIM McLEAN was born, it is said in 1730, while COL. CHARLES McLEAN was perhaps three or four years older. They were both revolutionary soldiers, and their mother was a MOORE, they were cousins of CHARLES, DAVID and HUGH MOORE, sons of CHARLES MOORE and MARGARET BARRY.

100. EPHRAIM McLEAN married ELIZABETH DAVIDSON in 1761. Elizabeth was the daughter of JOHN DAVIDSON, a brother of ROBERT DAVIDSON and GEORGE DAVIDSON, of North Carolina, and of WILLIAM DAVIDSON, of Prince Edward County, Virginia. The children of EPHRAIM McLEAN and his wife ELIZABETH were, according to the McLEAN family history, as follows:

200. JOHN McLEAN (b. 1762)
201. GEORGE McLEAN of (Logan County, Ky.)
202. EPHRAIM McLEAN (Maury County, Tenn.)
203. JANE McLEAN b. 1769, m. GEN. ROBERT SWING.
204. \_\_\_\_\_ McLEAN m. ROBERT BRANT
205. SAMUEL McLEAN (b. 1772) of Lawrenceburg, Tenn.
206. JUDGE OINKEY McLEAN (Of Ky.)
207. CHARLES McLEAN (b. 1776) of Maury County, Tenn.
208. WILLIAM McLEAN (b. 1778) Snow Creek, Tenn.
209. JAMES McLEAN (b. 1780) Hinds County, Miss.
210. ROBERT McLEAN (b. 1782) Harrodsburg, Ky.

The father of this family lived for many years in his old age in Maury County, Tennessee, on Knobb Creek. In about 1820, at the age of 90 years he returned to his former home at HARRODSBURG, KENTUCKY to reside with his sons ROBERT and OINKEY, where he died in 1823, aged 93 years. The descendants of him and his children are innumerable and are scattered throughout practically all of the Southern States

206. JUDGE OINKEY McLEAN married in 1845, MARTHA J. MOORE, a sister of WILLIAM B. MOORE, of Memphis, Tenn, who was elected to Congress in 1882. He was born in HUNTSVILLE, ALABAMA (Moore) on March 28, 1830, his family having moved to Tennessee.

101. COL. CHARLES McLEAN married SUSAN HOWARD, who was the widow ALLISON, who had two sons by her first marriage, named ALLISON. Her first husband is said to have been THOMAS ALLISON, & the two sons were named

- (1) ROBERT ALLISON
- (2) SAMUEL TURNER ALLISON.

The children of COL. CHARLES McLEAN and his wife SUSAN (HOWARD) ALLISON were

211. JOHN McLEAN (Died after King's Mountain).
212. EPHRAIM McLEAN
213. SUSANNA McLEAN married a WHITE.

About 1796, COL. CHARLES McLEAN and his wife (who outlived her husband several years) migrated to LOGAN COUNTY, KENTUCKY. They were accompanied by 212 EPHRAIM McLEAN and his wife and three children, and also, it is believed by SAMUEL TURNER ALLISON, whom the land records show, obtained lands on some of the streams traversing LOGAN COUNTY, he having been a revolutionary soldier.

#### THE MOORE AND ALLISON FAMILIES

The MOORE, ALLISON and McLEAN families were all related. COL. CHARLES McLEAN and his brother EPHRAIM were grandsons of (2) EPHRAIM MOORE, a brother of CHARLES MOORE who married MARGARET BARRY. COL. CHARLES McLEAN married the widow ALLISON and became the step-father of ROBERT and SAMUEL ALLISON. ROBERT ALLISON then married a widow LAMPKIN, who had been JANE MOORE, and this JANE MOORE was the daughter of:

#### 103. WILLIAM MOORE m. MARY

one of the brothers of 100 CHARLES MOORE, the School Master, of Spartanburg. (pp. 477-478). This WILLIAM MOORE, with COL. CHARLES McLEAN, JOHN HILL and CHRISTOPHER CARPENTER, was named on the commission to select the site of the first courthouse of TRYON COUNTY, and made their report on July 28, 1774. (Page 100 Puetts's History of Gaston County). The name of WILLIAM MOORE'S wife MARY has not been found. He and MARY, his wife, made the following deed in 1765:

WILLIAM MOORE and wife MARY, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, to EPHRAIM McLEAN, of the same place, lease of land at the head of the South Fork of FISHING CREEK, adjoining lands on branches of TURKEY CREEK. October 19, 1765. (Harris Register, Book 3, pages 1 and 2, of Mecklenburg County. See also page 320 of these notes, which shows the instrument was witnessed by WILLIAM DUNLAP and JOHN WILSON.

This is the same WILLIAM MOORE who was appointed by the General Assembly in 1768 to collect the taxes for the new county of TRYON, set up from the Western territory of what had been regarded for several years as embraced in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. The lands he leased to EPHRAIM McLEAN down on FISHING CREEK are now in YORK COUNTY, South Carolina, though at that time they were considered in MECKLENBURG, and the deed or indenture, for that reason was recorded at CHARLOTTE. This WILLIAM MOORE was the father of GEN. JOHN MOORE who served for seventeen terms in the General Assembly.



In the ANNALS OF LINCOLN COUNTY, by William L. Sherrill (1937), appear the following items relating to 103. WILLIAM MOORE:

The Assembly appointed and empowered WILLIAM MOORE to collect Tryon County taxes for 1768. Colonial Records Vol. 8 p 293.

The Assembly of 1770 appointed THOMAS WHEEL, WILLIAM MOORE, ROBERT ADAMS, EPHRAIM MCLEAN and JOHN BEARD, a commission to agree upon a site for the courthouse, etc. Colonial Records Vol. 8 p. 344.

1773 and 1774. WILLIAM MOORE and CHRISTIAN REINHARDT mentioned. Colonial Records Vol. 9 p. 491.

Report of the Commission to select site for courthouse made and those signing it, July 26, 1774, were CHARLES MCLEAN, WILLIAM MOORE, JOHN HILL and CHRISTOPHER CARPENTER. p. 17 of the "Annals".

District Court in Salisbury, June 1, 1775. The jurors from TRYON COUNTY were WILLIAM MOORE, FREDERICK HAMERIGHT, MOSES MOORE, William Gilbert, James McIntyre, JOHN McKINNEY, JAMES JOHNSTON and ABRAHAM KERKIN - DALL. Colonial Records Vol. 10 p. 1.

1775. WILLIAM MOORE and WILLIAM ALSTON were the Assemblymen from TRYON in 1775. Colonial Records Vol. 9, p. 1183.

On page 112 of the "Annals" appears an account of WILLIAM MOORE, which gives the names of his four sons, but mentions no daughters.

103. WILLIAM MOORE and his wife MARY, according to the ANNALS OF LINCOLN COUNTY and information obtained from other and numerous sources, had the following children:

- 200. WILLIAM MOORE m. a GULLICK.
- 201. ALEXANDER MOORE
- 202. JAMES MOORE
- 203. JOHN MOORE (1759-1836)
- 204. AGNES MOORE m. JAMES DICKSON.
- 205. MARY MOORE m. (1) THOMAS CAMPBELL (2) WILLIAM RANKIN.
- 206. ROSANNAH MOORE, said to have married a HENRY.
- 207. JANE MOORE m. (1) WILLIAM LAMKIN (2) ROBERT ALLISON.

The dates on 203. JOHN MOORE are copied from the Lincoln "Annals". They appear to be all right. The names of the daughters come to us originally in a "family account", but we have checked them with other data and believe they are probably correct. The "Annals" account has this to say about 203. JOHN:

"The first wife of GEN. JOHN MOORE was a sister of GOVERNOR ADAIR, of Kentucky. His second wife was MARY SCOTT, widow of JAMES SCOTT and a daughter of ROBERT ALEXANDER".

This means that his second wife was a grand-daughter of PATRICK JACK and a niece of SEPT. JAMES JACK, whose first wife, Mrs. Moore's mother, was MARY JACK, mentioned in the will of PATRICK JACK ( p. 328 of these notes).

The HENRY who is said to have married ROSANNAH MOORE was related to the GULLICK, who became the wife of WILLIAM MOORE. MOSES HENRY married MARGARET BAIDREICH, and after the death of MOSES HENRY she married JONATHAN GULLICK. Elizabeth GULLICK, a sister of JONATHAN, became the wife of SAMUEL CALDWELL, the young Revolutionary soldier, who was himself related to the MOORES.

COL. ROBERT ALEXANDER, whose daughter MARY married first JAMES SCOTT and second GEN. JOHN MOORE, had a sister ELLEN ALEXANDER, who married SAMUEL RANKIN. WILLIAM RANKIN, a son of this last couple, married MARY MOORE, sister of the WILLIAM MOORE who married the GULLICK. COL. RICHARD RANKIN was the son of WILLIAM RANKIN and his wife MARY MOORE, and his daughter CATHERINE RANKIN also married a MOORE.

Thus, considering the above, one gets a pretty fair idea of the relationship existing between the Moores, Rankins, Gullicks and Henrys.

#### 207. JANE MOORE

This JANE MOORE was born January 27, 1753. She was six years older than her brother, GEN. JOHN MOORE, one time Speaker of the North Carolina Assembly, who was born in 1759, according to the "Annals of Lincoln County".

She married first, WILLIAM LAMKIN or LAMPEIN. He was perhaps a brother of GEORGE LAMKIN, who was Sheriff of TRYON COUNTY in 1772, and of SAMUEL LAMKIN. This note (1778) from the "Annals of Lincoln," page 26:

SAMUEL LAMKIN, BENJAMIN HARDIN, JOHN WALKER and JONATHAN GULLICK were appointed as commissioners to run the dividing line between the new counties (LINCOLN and RUTHERFORD) agreeable to the act creating them.

WILLIAM LAMPKIN, the first husband of 207 JANE MOORE, is said to have been killed while serving in the revolution. They had at least one son, WILLIAM LAMPKIN, born September 16, 1773, who married ROSANNAH WOODS on December 4, 1798, in Washington County, Tennessee, the ceremony being performed by REV. SAMUEL DOAK, the noted pioneer minister and educator.

SOME DESCENDANTS OF 107 JANE MOORE AND HER HUSBAND ROBERT ALLISON

107. JANE MOORE and her second husband, ROBERT ALLISON ( page 493 ) moved over into what is now, perhaps, GREENE COUNTY, TENNESSEE, where ROBERT ALLISON'S step-son WILLIAM LAMPKIN met and married ROSANNAH WOODS. The children of JANE and ROBERT ALLISON were as follows:

- (20) MARY MOORE ALLISON m. GEN. JOHN BROWN.
  - (21) URIAH ALLISON (b. Feb. 1, 1782); m. NANCY CIARK COX.
  - (22) MARGARET ALLISON m. MOSES PRESTON
  - (23) SUSAN ALLISON m. ISAAC COUNCIL
  - (24) ALICE ALLISON m. JAMES CRAIG.
  - (25) ROBERT ALLISON (b. 1805) m. NANCY BYRD.
  - (26) JANE MOORE ALLISON, m. JAMES PRESTON.
- ( See Chart Below )

GEN. JOHN BROWN m. (20) MARY M. ALLISON  
and had:

- 1. ROBERT ALLISON BROWN (b. 1808)  
m. MARY JANE GILLENWATERS.
- 2. SARAH TAYLOR BROWN m. NATHANIEL R.  
JARETT.
- 3. THOMAS ALBERT BROWN.
- 4. MARY JANE BROWN
- 5. JOHN W. BROWN
- 6. WILLIAM L. BROWN
- 7. SUSAN HOWARD BROWN

m. (2) NANCY COX, widow of URIAH ALLISON  
and had:

- 8. BENJAMIN BROWN
- 9. RACHEL JACKSON BROWN m. JOHN COLEMAN
- 10. ELIZA JANE BROWN
- 11. GEORGE BARTLETT BROWN.

1. ROBERT ALLISON BROWN and JANE GILLEN -  
WATERS had: (among others)

- 12. ELIZABETH GILLENWATERS BROWN (b 1847)  
m. 1868 H. CLAY DANIEL, and had:

- 20. PEARL HALL DANIEL
- 21. CHARLES H. DANIEL
- 22. ROBERT BROWN DANIEL
- 23. H. CLAY DANIEL, JR.
- 24. ELIZABETH DANIEL m. WILLIAM BARNES
- 25. WILLIAM GILLENWATERS DANIEL
- 26. LOUISE MERRILL DANIEL
- 27. MARY MOORE DANIEL m. JOHN TROTWOOD  
MOORE, of NASHVILLE, TENN.

(25) ROBERT M. ALLISON m. NANCY BYRD and had:  
Children:

- 1. JESSE BYRD ALLISON
- 2. ROBERT ALLISON
- 3. WILLIAM ALLISON
- 4. RUFF ALLISON
- 5. SARAH ALLISON
- 6. MARIA ALLISON
- 7. EDNA ALLISON
- 8. URIAH ALLISON
- 9. LAVINIA LAMPKIN ALLISON m. (1) WORK  
(2) JOHN HENRY TAYLOR.

JOHN HENRY TAYLOR and his wife LAVINIA LAMPKIN  
(LOU) ALLISON (MRS. WORK) had:

- 10. ANN ELIZA TAYLOR m. MR. DURKEE.
- 11. SARAH MATILDA TAYLOR
- 12. JOHN HENRY TAYLOR
- 13. WILLIAM PRYTON TAYLOR
- 14. CORNELIA DIXIE TAYLOR
- 15. THOMAS ULVAN TAYLOR m. MARY MOON of VA.

DR. THOMAS ULVAN TAYLOR who married MARY MOON was the beloved "DEAN TAYLOR" of the Engineering Department of the great UNIVERSITY of TEXAS, who died within the past three years at an advanced age, but still active, author of the "CHISHOLM AND OTHER TRAILS", the "LIFE OF JESSE CHISHOLM" an innumerable other books. He wrote:

"My grandfather was ROBERT M. ALLISON, who married NANCY BYRD. My mother was LAVINIA LAMPKIN ALLISON. My father JOHN HENRY TAYLOR was born in ROANE County, Tenn. Feb. 8, 1815; died PARKER COUNTY, TEXAS, in 1867."

103. HUGH MOORE AND HIS WIFE MARTHA CALDWELL

The last will and testament of 103 HUGH MOORE ( p. 477 ) was proved in HALIFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA, July 9, 1760. He was ordered to take the tythe lists of the County just exactly ten years prior to that date. HUGH LAWSON was ordered to do the same thing at the same time. In 1746 Dame MARIA BYRD and CHARLES CARTER, executors of COL. WILLIAM BYRD, began to sell the lands North and South of the DAN RIVER in the large grant to COL. BYRD called "The Heville", and among the first purchasers of these lands were ALEXANDER IRWIN, HUGH LAWSON, DANIEL EVANS, JOHN BOYD and HUGH MOORE. — Clemens' PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY.

In his will HUGH MOORE mentions his wife MARTHA.  
He named four children:

- 275. JOHN MOORE
- 276. ALEXANDER MOORE
- 277. MARY MOORE
- 278. ANNE MOORE.

There may have been other children, for a part of the will is torn off and unreadable.

The will of 103 HUGH MOORE, in 1760 in HALIFAX COUNTY, Virginia, also mentions his brother 108 JOHN MOORE.

The two sons of 103 HUGH MOORE, JOHN MOORE and ALEXANDER MOORE, joined their relatives in the Catawba Valley, in North Carolina, JOHN having married MARY JACKSON and ALEXANDER married RACHEL BLACK. Space will not permit extending these notes to include their descendants.

108. JOHN MOORE, who was probably born as early as 1710, moved to ORANGE COUNTY, N. C., as soon as settlers could enter that territory. He probably lived in what is now either FERNOW or CASWELL COUNTY - possibly ROCKINGHAM. Some of his sons remained in VIRGINIA, or else afterwards returned there to live for a time. His oldest son, William, settled, it is said in ALBEMARLE COUNTY at one time, or in GOOCHLAND, where he married MILDRED HARRISON, a daughter of ANDREW HARRISON. The children of 108 JOHN MOORE were:

- (1) WILLIAM MOORE m. MILDRED HARRISON, daughter of ANDREW HARRISON.
- (2) GEORGE MOORE
- (3) MARK MOORE (To OGLETHORPE CO. GA.)
- (4) DEMPSEY MOORE
- (5) JOHN MOORE m. PHEEBY.
- (6) HUGH MOORE.

MILDRED HARRISON, who became the wife of (1) WILLIAM MOORE was the cousin of RICHARD HARRISON, of SPARTANBURG COUNTY (then believed a part of MECKLENBURG, N. C.) who married ANNE PATILLO, the daughter of REV. HENRY PATILLO, and of his daughter SARAH PATILLO HARRISON who married an ANDREW BARRY. (See pages 479-480).

WILLIAM MOORE and MILDRED HARRISON had children:

100. JOHN MOORE m. MARTHA HARVIE.
101. WILLIAM MOORE m. MARY MARKS.
102. FRANCES MOORE m. JOHN HENDERSON.
103. EDWARD MOORE m. (it is said) MILDRED LEWIS.
104. MATTHEW R. MOORE m. LETITIA DALTON.
105. .... MOORE m. MR. MARTIN.
106. .... MOORE m. DAVID BULLOCK.
107. .... MOORE m. ANDREW McALLEY.

104. MATTHEW R. MOORE lived in STOKES COUNTY, North Carolina, and he and his wife LETITIA DALTON were the parents of

208. MATTHEW R. MOORE, JR.

209. HON. GABRIEL MOORE (Governor of Alabama).

208. MATTHEW R. MOORE, JR. and his son GABRIEL T. MOORE, served in the STATE SENATE of North Carolina, from STOKES COUNTY, from 1829 onward for several terms. -WHEELER, p. 407.

209. HON. GABRIEL MOORE was Governor of ALABAMA, and served in the United States Senate from that State. Back in his mother's family there had been a GABRIEL HARRISON, which may have accounted for his Christian name.

#### ( 5 ) JOHN MOORE AND HIS WIFE PHEEBY

PHEEBY, the wife of JOHN MOORE may have been a COUNCIL. A rather prominent family of that name lived in STOKES COUNTY, and reference to p. 495 of these notes will show that SUSAN ALLISON, grand-daughter of SUSAN HOWARD, married ISAAC COUNCIL. It is known that ISAAC COUNCIL was of this same family in STOKES COUNTY, and among their neighbors was the family of BENJAMIN HOWARD. (Arthur's Western North Carolina). Again, it is possible that she was PHEEBY WOOTEN, since JOHN MOORE had a son WOOTEN MOORE.

The children of JOHN MOORE and his wife PHEEBY were as follows:

310. COUNCIL MOORE
311. MARY MOORE m. HENDERSON.
312. HENRY MOORE
313. ALFRED MOORE, of ALABAMA.
314. ELIZABETH MOORE m. a HUCKLEY.
315. SARAH MOORE m. a WARREN.
316. WOOTEN MOORE, of ALABAMA.

JOHN MOORE and his wife PHEEBY lived in CHATHAM COUNTY, North Carolina, of which the picturesque little town of PITTSBORO is the county seat. It was there in the quaint little old courthouse that the writer ran across the will of JOHN MOORE, in which he not only gave the names of his children but several of his grand-children. The will was dated September 19, 1843 and its execution was witnessed by THOMAS BELL, ALLEN ELLIS and THOMAS WHITEHEAD. ( See p. 199 ).

JOHN MOORE and wife PHEEBY were the ancestors of HON. JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE, of TEN-

WESSEE, for several years deceased, whose widow, MRS. MARY MOORE (DANIEL) MOORE, has been for several years the head of the Department of Archives and History for the State of Tennessee.

316 WOOTEN MOORE, son of 5 JOHN MOORE and his wife PERRY ( the son of 108 JOHN MOORE ), married ELIZABETH TOOLEY. He lived for a time in WAKE COUNTY, North Carolina, and is said to have removed to PERRY COUNTY, ALABAMA, in 1834, where he joined his cousins, the descendants of CHARLES MOORE and his wife MISS HAMILTON, who came there from Spartanburg, S. C. WOOTEN MOORE was a successful and substantial cotton planter, whose plantation was situated about 9 miles west of the town of MARION. He was the father of

400. JUDGE JOHN MOORE m. EMILY ADRIANA BILLINGSLEY.

400. JUDGE JOHN MOORE attended the University of Alabama and Howard College, and in 1850 began the study of law in the town of MARION. In 1865 he was a member of the Alabama Legislature from PERRY COUNTY and in 1866 was elected Judge of the district composed of AUSAUGA, BIRMINGHAM, DALLAS and PERRY COUNTY, to which he was elected over RON, S. F. SAFFORD, who afterwards settled in Dallas, Texas. In 1860 Judge Moore was elected to the Fourth Circuit and re-elected in 1866. He was married to EMILY ADRIANA BILLINGSLEY, February 18, 1851. She was the daughter of DR. C. C. BILLINGSLEY, of Montgomery, who came there from WASHINGTON, WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA, where the BILLINGSLEY family, old neighbors and connections of the MOORES of MARYLAND, had settled in an early day. JUDGE MOORE and his wife were the parents of two sons and 4 daughters; one of the sons being HON. JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE, distinguished writer and Historian of the State of Tennessee.

Deaths - from BIBLE: Ann Elisabeth Moore (d. March 15, 1853); Clement Billingsley Moore (d. March 31, 1857); Emily Moore (d. Jan. 20, 1870); Elizabeth Tooley Moore (d. August 16, 1865); Judge John Moore (d. at Greensboro, Ala., April 27, 1904); Emily Adelia Moore, the mother, wife of Judge John Moore. (d. December 14, 1903); JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE (d. May 10, 1929, at his home "ANDREW PLACE", Nashville, Tennessee.). - Acklin p. 226. These were all "his" of GOVERNOR ANDREW BARRY MOORE, and of GOVERNOR GABRIEL MOORE, of Alabama. ( p. 495-6).

106 JAMES MOORE and wife RACHEL

106. JAMES MOORE, another son of CHARLES MOORE and his wife MARGARET BARRY settled in the extreme Southeastern part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, the part that was afterwards in YORK COUNTY, South Carolina, on ALLISON'S CREEK, and was a neighbor of the ALLISON FAMILY, into which one of his brother's daughters married. On May 17, 1754 he patented lands there. By the year 1768 this JAMES MOORE was dead and his oldest son WILLIAM MOORE applied for and obtained the lands for himself and the other heirs. According to the family historian he had the following children:

- 270. WILLIAM MOORE
- 271. ALEXANDER MOORE
- 272. MAJ. JAMES MOORE m. JANE JACKSON.
- 273. JOHN MOORE
- 274. MARY MOORE m. WILLIAM ADAIR (Tradition).
- 275. JANE MOORE m. JAMES McNEILSWORTHY.
- 276. RACHEL MOORE
- 277. JOSIAH MOORE.

According to HOWE'S History of the Presbyterian Church in S. C., p. 338, these MOORES all belonged to BREKESDA CHURCH, which included a territory some sixteen miles square, and which had been organized about 1765 by REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, uncle of HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIES. The son, JOHN MOORE, had the following children, according to the same authority:

- 380. JOHN MOORE
- 381. SAMUEL MOORE
- 382. NATHANIEL MOORE
- 383. WILLIAM MOORE.

and perhaps some daughters, whose names are not mentioned in the "History". Among the other members of the congregation were JOHN ADAIR and WILLIAM ADAIR, and CAPT. JOHN MCCONNELL and BENJAMIN MCCONNELL, the KUYKENDALLS and others. Many of these members, it is stated, lived across the line in what is now NORTH CAROLINA.

272. JAMES MOORE and his wife JANE JACKSON moved to GEORGIA, where they left a flock of children and other descendants, in which the name HUGH MOORE almost predominated. HANCOCK and GREENE COUNTIES were the homes of these MOORES in GEORGIA.

Old Gum-Log MOORE'S house was built on FISHING CREEK, some twenty feet from the water; often it was surrounded with water. WILLIAM ADAIR'S house, also old RICHARD SADDLER'S, stood in the same way. They were built thus to be as safe as possible from the lurking CHEROKES, who often waylaid them while going for water, or when washing.

At old WILLIAM ADAIR'S in Chester (sic) the old man and lady took hold of JOHN ADAIR, their son and detained him by force; he watched his chance, and springing from them, mounted his horse, and soon overtook his command, leaving his mother screaming. JOHN ADAIR afterwards went to KENTUCKY. Pages 62 and 63 of "LOGAN'S MANUSCRIPT", Vol III, Jos. Babersham D.A.B. Collections.





**KING'S MOUNTAIN**



**OLD SIX MILE GRAVEYARD**



**OLD "WAXHAW" CEMETERY**

# THE ALLISONS

COL. CHARLES McLEAN, the revolutionary patriot of the original MCKEENSBURG COUNTY territory ( afterwards LINCOLN from TRYON ) married a widow SUSANNA ALLISON, whose first husband had been THOMAS ALLISON. There is a tradition that SUSAN was the daughter of a DR. WILLIAM HOWARD, of Philadelphia, who, having refused her the right to marry the man of her choice, swore that she would marry the first man who asked her after that, and that THOMAS ALLISON, having overheard the remark, immediately "pepped the question" and they eloped and went South to North Carolina. This tradition is groundless and is based on the joke they used to tell on her husband, in explanation of how he happened to capture so fine a looking young woman. Neither was THOMAS ALLISON from Philadelphia; nor was Susan.

THOMAS and JAMES ALLISON were original emigrants to VIRGINIA, as shown by the records of LANCASTER COUNTY, and were well settled in that county by 1753-3. - Vol 22 Va. Colonial Abstracts, page 7. JAMES was the headright of ABRAHAM MOORE, while THOMAS was claimed as a headright by the obstreperous CAPT. HENRY FLEET, the "Daniel Boone of Virginia and Maryland".

Eventually, the descendants of these two ALLISONS settled in SOMERSET COUNTY, on the Eastern Shore of MARYLAND and VIRGINIA, while some of them located higher up the POTOMAC on both sides of that stream, some being in PRINCE GEORGES and CHARLES COUNTY in Maryland, and some in WESTMORELAND and FAIRFAX COUNTY, in Virginia. It was perhaps in WESTMORELAND COUNTY, Virginia, where the ALLISONS first contacted the MOORE and LAMPKIN FAMILIES, a connection that lasted all the way down through Virginia, the Carolinas and into TENNESSEE and GEORGIA. The records of WESTMORELAND COUNTY yields up very little information about the ALLISONS save and except the will of THOMAS ALLISON, dated September 2, 1701, his inventory revealing that his wife was MARGARET; the fact that HANNAH, the daughter of HENRY GARNER, married an ALLISON, and that the will of WILLIAM MOORE, as late as April, 1796, left a son VINCENT MOORE and a daughter MARY ALLISON.

But the ALLISON FAMILY unquestionably lived in WESTMORELAND and had many representatives in the settlements. Among these was a ROBERT ALLISON, who moved to FAIRFAX COUNTY. It was this ROBERT ALLISON who became the first "connection" of the DANIEL FAMILY, to which E. CLAY DANIEL, the father of MRS. JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE, belonged.

HUGH DANIEL married MARY BILLINGTON. DENNIS McCARTY married her sister BARBARA BILLINGTON. DENNIS McCARTY and BARBARA were Grand-parents of (1) DANIEL and (2) DENNIS McCARTY. The last named settled in FAIRFAX COUNTY, where he died leaving a will in 1742. His children were some DANIEL, DENNIS and THADDEUS McCARTY, daughter SARAH, who married HON. GEORGE JOHNSTON, and ANNE who married COL. WILLIAM RAMSEY. One of the daughters of COL. WILLIAM RAMSEY married ROBERT ALLISON, & DANIEL McCARTY moved to LINCOLN COUNTY, North Carolina, with the ALLISONS, where he left a will in 1788. Incidentally, the ALLISONS were living in LINCOLN ( or GASTON ) at about the same time. One of the daughters of DANIEL McCARTY, of Lincoln, married SAMUEL JOHNSTON, her cousin, and his daughter, JEMIMA McCARTY married HUGH BLAIR.

It was also in WESTMORELAND COUNTY ( the home, by the way, DANIEL McCARTY grand-father of the LINCOLN DANIEL McCARTY ) that the ALLISONS first - so far as known - had a neighborly connection with the LAMPKIN FAMILY, the fruition of which resulted in the marriage of JANE MOORE, daughter of WILLIAM ( pp. 493-494 ) MOORE, to WILLIAM LAMPKIN. She was not the first JANE LAMPKIN to become JANE MOORE, for JOHN LAMPKIN, of Westmoreland County left a will dated Nov. 15, 1737, in which he mentioned daughters JANE MOORE and WILHELMINE ROWELL. In this case, of course, JANE LAMPKIN, the daughter, had married a MOORE. This JANE (LAMPKIN) MOORE lived until about 1775, when in her will she mentions the names of all her children. They were:

1. JAMES MOORE
2. DOUGLAS MOORE
3. HANNAH MOORE
4. JANE LAMPKIN MOORE
5. SAMUEL LAMPKIN MOORE
6. GARLAND MOORE.

The JANE MOORE who left the above will, was only ONE of the grand-children of DANIEL HANNAH DAMONWELL, whose will was proved in WESTMORELAND COUNTY (Va.) September 25, 1764. The entire list of her grand-children includes JANE MOORE, HANNAH BROWN, MAGDALENE JACKSON, HANNAH HARTLEY, FETTER, son of GEORGE LAMPKIN, JAMES LAMPKIN, SAMUEL LAMPKIN and MARGARET CLAUDENSON. Magdalene DAMONWELL, a daughter of the testator, had married CHRISTOPHER DOMINICK JACKSON, while another daughter HANNAH had married a WILLIAM HARRISON. - Data from FOMBERGILL.

CHARLES ALLISON left will in CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND, Feb. 20, 1688, leaving a son THOMAS ALLISON; JOHN ALLISON witnessed the will of WILLIAM CASTON; up around MT. VERNON in Prince GEORGES COUNTY (Md.) in 1726, and PATRICK ALLISON was in SOMERSET COUNTY, at SNOW HILL, signing the will of ROBERT MARTIN May 12, 1725. THOMAS MOORE, JAMES MOORE and ROBERT MOORE all left wills in WESTMORELAND COUNTY at the turn of the century around 1700. These MOORES, ALLISONS and LAMPKINS all belonged to what this writer has termed the MARYLAND MOORE FAMILY, from which the MOORES of MCKEENSBURG, stemmed.

Space is not available - nor time at the disposal of the writer - to enter into the intricate details of all of these connections. Each family would make a book of its own. I am assuming that those who are patient and inquisitive enough to attempt to digest what we have set down here, will be intelligent enough to figure out most of these connections for themselves.

LAMPKIN WILLS IN WESTMORELAND: JOHN LAMPKIN, will in 1737, daughter JANE MOORE; GEORGE LAMPKIN in 1718, children ELIZABETH, PETER and GEORGE and mentions brother JAMES LAMPKIN; GEORGE LAMPKIN will in 1772, wife AGNES, daughter LUCY and son YOUNG LAMPKIN; SAMUEL LAMPKIN, will AUGUST 27, 1751, married a daughter of MATTHEW RUST and had son DANIEL LAMPKIN, and mentions his brothers ABSTON and CHARLES LAMPKIN.

Can there being any question as to the original family of SAMUEL LAMPKIN, WILLIAM LAMPKIN ( who married JANE MOORE ) and GEORGE LAMPKIN, the old Sheriff of TRYON COUNTY?

THE ALLISONS of MECKLENBURG lived in Census District No. 1 in 1790. (See pages 357 and 369 of these notes ). Their homes were down on the CATANRA RIVER near the BIGGERS FERRY, near the present South Carolina line. ALLISON'S CREEK took its name from this family. There were many of the ALLISONS who settled in that section, and some lived on FISHING CREEK in what is now South Carolina. Only the names of THREE appear on the census. A number of them had departed before 1790. Among these was ALFRED ALLISON, who moved after the revolution to GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA. ALFRED ALLISON married a sister of ANDREW JACKSON, SR., and an aunt of PRESIDENT ANDREW JACKSON. Another sister, it is believed, was JANE JACKSON who married MAJ. JAMES MOORE, and also moved to GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA. In the "Life of ANDREW JACKSON" by Marquis James, it is stated that ANDREW JACKSON, SR. came to the WAXHAWs accompanied by his family and the balance of a small colony of emigrants that his brother HUGH JACKSON ( who had already been fighting Indians in the Waxhaws ) had induced to leave Ireland with him. HUGH "backed out" on his enterprise, but ANDY came on with the remnants, and it is certain that among them was two or more SISTERS of the JACKSON FAMILY. ALFRED ALLISON & his wife had several children. We are sure of the names of only two of the sons, but we know there were other children. They were:

- 190. DAVID ALLISON
- 191. GWINN ALLISON

Both DAVID and GWINN ALLISON were first cousins of PRESIDENT ANDREW JACKSON. This is a known and well established fact in the history of GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA. (Page 31 "Tenants of the Almighty" by Raper.)

GWINN ALLISON lived between the present town of GREENSBORO, and UNION POINT, in GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA. When a new railroad was projected between these points about 1835, he refused to give up a part of his land for the right of way. He was subject to suit, by which the land was awarded to the purposes sought. He then loaded his shot gun and proposed to shoot the first man who came on his place. Finally he was jailed for his conduct, released and the money for his land tendered him, which he refused to accept. He finally became reconciled, and at his death left a bequest, in the form of a trust fund of \$20,000 towards the schooling of poor children in Greene County. He died in 1865. ANDREW JACKSON visited GWINN ALLISON and his father several times, and it is a historical fact that on one of these visits to his uncle ALLISON, Mr. Jackson was entertained at a sumptuous banquet attended by the most prominent citizens of GREENE COUNTY. While there he was always a guest at the home of the ALLISON FAMILY - his uncle and cousins. A part of the GWINN ALLISON trust fund, left to the Commissioners Court of Greene County, Georgia, in 1865, we are informed, still remains intact. The inauguration of the free school system, made its use impractical, and it was specified that the interest only, and never the principal, was to be used for the purposes mentioned in the bequest.

#### 190 DAVID ALLISON, COUSIN OF ANDREW JACKSON

From page 4 of JOHN ALLISON'S "Dropped Stitches in Tennessee History", the following paragraph is copied:

On the old record books of the minutes of the proceedings of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions kept at JONESBORO (Tenn) will be found the following entry: "State of North Carolina, Washington County, Monday the 12th day of May, A. D. One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Eight. ANDREW JACKSON, ESQ, came into Court and produced a license as an Attorney, with a Certificate sufficiently attested of his taking the oaths necessary to said office and was admitted to practice as an Attorney in this County Court."

The entry immediately preceding recites that "Archibald Boone, DAVID ALLISON, and Joseph Hamilton, Esqs, produced sufficient licenses to practice as Attorneys, and were admitted, etc."

In August, 1788, DAVID ALLISON was commissioned "Master of the Rolls and Clerk in Equity of the Superior Court of Law and Equity" for Washington District at JONESBORO, by Judges Samuel Spencer and David Campbell. - p. 6 "Dropped Stitches".

I don't know why it is that Historians totally lose sight of all these interesting family connections, when they are making records of famous lives and characters. It could not be a mere coincidence that ANDREW JACKSON and his first cousin DAVID ALLISON arrived in JONESBORO, Tennessee, from across the mountains, in May, 1788, and were admitted to practice law in the courts of this part of the country on the same day, and apparently at the same hour. The historians do not tell us that ANDREW JACKSONS advent into the Watauga Valley was in company with others, including some of his close kinsmen, with whom he was intimately associated in the new country in numerous business adventures, as the sequel shows.

JOHN ALLISON, in his "Dropped Stitches in Tennessee History" says on page 8, that DAVID ALLISON held the office of Clerk in Equity in JONESBORO for about two years, resigning in 1790, when he went to the settlement on the CUMBERLAND - now NASHVILLE - and engaged - he thinks - in the mercantile business.

One account of the marriage of ROBERT ALLISON to a daughter of WILLIAM MOORE, furnished the writer - but not vouched for - by Mrs. Katie Prince W. Baker, of Washington, D. C., says that at the time of their marriage ROBERT ALLISON lived near COLUMBIA, TENNESSEE, which, at that time, was substantially a part of the Cumberland Settlement.

Other data from the same source, likewise largely charged to tradition and not relied upon absolutely, is to the effect that WILLIAM LAMPKIN (who married JANE MOORE) was born in VIRGINIA and that his son WILLIAM LAMPKIN, JR. was reared in TENNESSEE (apparently near Greenville, or the little town of LIMESTONE close by) by his grandfather, a MR. MOORE; the assumption being that WILLIAM MOORE, father of JANE, had left LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. and settled in his later years over the mountains in that settlement.

Sherrill's History of Lincoln County, which contains an account of WILLIAM MOORE and the names of his sons, including the distinguished GEN. JOHN MOORE, called "brother in law of GOV. JOHN ADAMS", and who in 1808 served as Speaker of the Assembly of North Carolina, says nothing about the later years of the father WILLIAM MOORE. The inference is that the author KNEW NOTHING, or he would have written something. Therefore, there may be some basis for this claim, especially in the light of the fact that ANDREW JACKSON (who came from the same general part of North Carolina) evidently did not come alone. He may have made his TRIP OVER THE MOUNTAINS alone, "estrident a fine race horse, leading another, and with his stuffed saddle bags and a pack of hounds" as the older residents testified, but when he arrived in JONESBORO - named for States-Rights WILLIE JONES, of Halifax County, N. C. - he found (or else they immediately followed him) the following interesting personalities:

- |                    |                     |                     |
|--------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| 1. DAVID ALLISON   | 5. SAMUEL SHERRILL  | 9. WILLIAM MOORE    |
| 2. JAMES ALLISON   | 6. JOHN FUGH        | 10. JOSEPH HAMILTON |
| 3. CHARLES ALLISON | 7. JONATHAN HAMPTON | 11. ISAAC WHITE     |
| 4. JOHN ALLISON    | 8. ALEXANDER OUTLAW | 12. FELIX WALKER    |

1. David Allison we have already mentioned.

2. James Allison MAY have been his brother.

3. Charles Allison MAY have been another brother.

4. John Allison was the grandfather of JOHN ALLISON who wrote "Dropped Stitches". This John Allison went to West Tennessee and settled. He married a daughter of JOHN CHESTER, of Sullivan County, Tennessee, who built the old CHESTER HOTEL in Jonesboro, where ANDREW JACKSON held forth when he was President on his visits to or through JONESBORO.

5. SAMUEL SHERRILL was one of the sons of ADAM SHERRILL, and the father in law of JOHN SEVIER. He had a son named URIAH and a brother URIAH. This being an old LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. family, and neighbors of the ALLISONS, the writer has not the slightest doubt but what COL. URIAH ALLISON (son of ROBERT ALLISON and JANE MOORE) was named for URIAH SHERRILL. I would like to present the proof, but an obvious fact needs no further proof.

6. JOHN or JONATHAN FUGH was from ORANGE COUNTY, where he had been held in duress while following the "regulator" troubles. The people of frontier WASHINGTON COUNTY made his SHERRILL.

7. JONATHAN HAMPTON was the son of the old soldier COL. ANDREW HAMPTON, well known as the records of North Carolina.

8. ALEXANDER OUTLAW was from Duplin County, the son of JAMES OUTLAW, for an abstract of his father's will see page 205, of these notes.

9. In 1779 a certain WILLIAM MORE is mentioned. "Ordered that the Sheriff collect from WILLIAM MORE four-fold; his taxable property being appraised by JOHN WOODS, JACOB BROWN and JONATHAN TIPTON", p. 45 Dropped Stitches.

10. JOSEPH HAMILTON may have been a relative of the HAMILTONS who were related to the Moore family, down in the present YORK COUNTY, S. C.

11. ISAAC WHITE. See page 491 of these notes.

12. FELIX WALKER, who served as Clerk of the County Court, and afterwards settled over in BUNCOMBE COUNTY, serving in Congress from that District for many years. He was the son of JOHN WALKER, who was the first signer and Chairman of the convention that issued the TRYON DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, shortly after the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION was signed in 1775.

190 DAVID ALLISON may have gone to the Cumberland Settlement after he resigned his lucrative office in JONESBORO in 1790, and he may have there engaged in the "mercantile business" but in some mysterious way his fortunes took an upward turn, for just FIVE YEARS later (1795) he had removed his field of business activity to PHILADELPHIA, where if Marquis James' "Life of ANDREW JACKSON" can be relied upon, he was a "secret partner" in the mercantile firm of JOHN B. STARS & CO., of that metropolis, and on the occasion of Andrew Jackson's visit to that city, DAVID ALLISON bought from him 28,810 acres of Tennessee lands lying along DUCK RIVER, paying therefor \$10,000 in notes for it, which the dubious Jackson proceeded to discount, partly, in order to obtain much needed ready money for his Tennessee enterprises in the Cumberland Settlements. Allison's credit at that time was good in Philadelphia, though it appears that afterwards it greatly declined. The same chronicler declares that at the time General Jackson had no title to these lands, but they were to be acquired from the Indians. Ultimately the title, after some litigation, was acquired and General Jackson needed, as he nearly always did, more "ready money" and he began negotiations with "the heirs of DAVID ALLISON" (David having died in the meantime) down in GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA. JOHN ALLISON was one of those heirs, and since the plural is used in the story, there were evidently others, who lived in GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA. The negotiation of this purchase "from the heirs of DAVID ALLISON" furnished the motive for the several trips of ANDREW JACKSON to his cousin in GEORGIA.



## THE BARRY FAMILY

On pages 478, 479 and 480 of these notes, in discussing the MOORE FAMILY some data was necessarily included about the BARRY FAMILY. What is said here should be considered in connection with that material.

Cecil County, Maryland, and not Pennsylvania, furnished the immediate ancestor of the BARRY FAMILY who settled in MECKLENBURG and in South Carolina, to which belonged RICHARD BARRY, who died in 1801, and who was a signer of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION.

RICHARD BARRY and his brothers and sisters were the sons and daughters of the ANDREW BARRY, who on March 15, 1738, by his will was made one of the Executors of ALEXANDER EWING, of Cecil County, Maryland. The tradition that the wife of ANDREW BARRY was CATHERINE MOORE, the sister of CHARLES MOORE, while not established positively by the records, is nevertheless made plausible and probable by the immediate and contemporaneous presence in the same County and neighborhood of THOMAS, WILLIAM, JOSEPH and an ANDREW MOORE. See Baldwin's Calendar of Maryland Wills, Volumes 6, 7 and 8. Subsequent records, gathered from various sources establishes, until refuted by more direct evidence, that

### ANDREW BARRY AND HIS WIFE CATHERINE MOORE

of Cecil County, Maryland, ( the same County from whence came the EWINGS, LAWSONS, ALEXANDERS and others ) were the parents of the following children:

1. RICHARD BARRY (b. in 1726) m. ANN PRICE
2. ANDREW BARRY (died about 1769 in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C.)
3. JOHN BARRY (dying in LUNEBURG COUNTY, Va. in 1748 )
4. HUGH BARRY
5. WILLIAM BARRY

In the year 1748 in LUNEBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA, Hugh Moore and HUGH LAWSON were the tax officers (called Tythe takers) in that County; and on the list turned in by HUGH LAWSON appears the names of JOHN BARRY, ANDREW MCCONNELL and THOMAS IRWIN. A careful tracing of these lists, as shown by BELL'S "Sunlight on the South Side" discloses that JOHN BARRY remained in LUNEBURG COUNTY, where he named one son WILLIAM TAYLOR BARRY, who had two sons WILLIAM TAYLOR and ANDREW BARRY. JOHN BARRY'S grandson WILLIAM TAYLOR BARRY became a United States Senator, a Supreme Court Judge in Kentucky, and Postmaster General of the United States under ANDREW JACKSON.

GEORGE EWING, ( son of SAMUEL EWING ) a grandson of ALEXANDER EWING, for whose estate ANDREW BARRY, the first, was Executor in Cecil County, Maryland, and HUGH BARRY, a grandson of the Executor, both married sisters and the daughters of COL. HUGH LAWSON, the Lunenburg Tythe taker of 1748.

1. RICHARD BARRY ( the oldest son of ANDREW BARRY ) moved to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, with his brothers, ANDREW, HUGH and WILLIAM BARRY. See deed of HUGH BARRY, page 317, and inventory of ANDREW BARRY, on same page. 1. RICHARD BARRY was one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION of INDEPENDENCE in 1776. ANNE PRICE, the wife of RICHARD BARRY, was born in Cecil County, Maryland, in 1735, and was the daughter of ALEXANDER PRICE, who witnessed the will of DR. PETER BOUCHELLE, August 22nd of that year, who owned lands adjoining and was a brother of the wife of DAVID LAWSON. Pages 186-187, Baldwin's Calendar of Maryland Wills. This writer has been unable to find any list of the children of RICHARD and ANN PRICE BARRY, which appears to be correct, or complete. Summerville's History of Hopewell Church and Landrum's History of Spartanburg both deal with this question, honestly and conscientiously, but inadequately, since both fail to understand the generations of the BARRY FAMILY. From all sources, however, it is safe to say they had:

100. RICHARD BARRY m. ROSA MOORE
101. ANDREW BARRY m. MARGARET MOORE (See p. 478)
102. HUGH BARRY m. MARGARET LAWSON
103. JOHN BARRY
104. KATE BARRY
105. VIOLET BARRY

MR. LANDRUM in his "Spartanburg County" professes to know nothing of JOHN BARRY, whom he lists as a brother of RICHARD AND ANDREW, whom he identifies as the OLDER RICHARD and ANDREW by mistake, but does assert that JOHN BARRY lived in the fork of the Middle and North Tyger rivers in Spartanburg County, and was the father of WILLIAM TAYLOR BARRY, of Kentucky, Postmaster General under ANDREW JACKSON. A certain WILLIAM TAYLOR BARRY (in Lunenburg County, Va.) WAS the father of William Taylor Barry, Postmaster General, but he was the JOHN BARRY who was an UNCLE of his RICHARD and ANDREW of South Carolina. From the CONGRESSIONAL DIRECTORY, 1774-1791:

WILLIAM TAYLOR BARRY, appointed Postmaster General by President JACKSON, March 9, 1829, resigned in 1835; taught in PENNSYLVANIA UNIVERSITY; Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Kentucky; member of the ELEVENTH U. S. CONGRESS; U. S. Senator from Kentucky; minister to Spain. Died England; buried Frankfort, Ky; born February 15, 1784 in LUNEBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

S A M U E L   W I L S O N ,   S R .

One of the earliest settlers of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, was SAMUEL WILSON, SR., who, according to Hunter's Sketches of Western North Carolina, died March 13, 1778, in the sixty-eighth year of his age. He was therefore born about 1710. He really dates back. His name is not listed among the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION, though RAMSEY lists a WILLIAM WILSON, as well as ZACHARUS WILSON, the latter known to be a signer.

His son MAJOR DAVID WILSON, with RICHARD BARRY, both of whom participated in the skirmish at COWAN'S FORD on February 1, 1781, secured the body of GEN. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON, after he was killed, and carried it to the home of SAMUEL WILSON, SR., prepared it for burial there, sent for MRS. MARY BREVARD DAVIDSON, who resided some miles distant, perhaps about where DAVIDSON COLLEGE is now located, who was brought down immediately by a neighbor, GEORGE TEMPLETON. Then MAJ. WILSON & RICHARD BARRY, with the help of other neighbors, after nightfall carried the remains to HOPEWELL Church where they were buried by candle-light, late in the evening of the same day.

Dr. Hunter in his "Sketches" says that SAMUEL WILSON was of Scotch-Irish descent, while numerous other accounts say that he was an ENGLISHMAN and a kinsman of an English General, SIR ROBERT WILSON. Hunter adds that he emigrated from PENNSYLVANIA to MECKLENBURG about 1745, where he settled "in the bounds of Hopewell Church". Hopewell Church did not exist at that time. The compiler thinks he was of ENGLISH lineage and a descendant of that REV. ROBERT WILSON, who, about 1661-2 was ejected from the Presbytery of Logan in the northern part of Ireland, with thirteen other ministers, for his non-conformist tendencies towards the Church of England. This does not mean that he was either a Scotchman or an Irishman. The same ROBERT WILSON was the ancestor of REV. FRANCIS McKEEMIE, the early Presbyterian pioneer, of ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and of the McKEEMIES of the lower part of MECKLENBURG, who were related to the famous JOHN McKEEMIE WILSON, well known in the annals of MECKLENBURG. With the exception of the date of his death and his age at the time, dates on the family of SAMUEL WILSON SR. are simply non-existent. An excellent out-line of his family is contained in SOMMERVILLE'S History of Hopewell, pp 195-199, but it is almost wholly devoid of dates to guide the historian.

The writer is inclined to the belief that SAMUEL WILSON, SR. was born in SOMMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, where there was a family of WILSONS, who came there and settled during the life-time of REV. FRANCIS McKEEMIE, who were probably his cousins. Among these was a WILLIAM WILSON and his wife AGNESS, of STEPHEN PARISH, as early as 1709/10, which was about the time - if Mr. Hunter's dates are right - that SAMUEL WILSON was born. The statement has been made in several accounts that SAMUEL WILSON was "not related" to numerous other persons named WILSON who settled and resided in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. We think this is erroneous, also. SAMUEL WILSON, SR. was married three times, to the persons, and in the order named below:

1. MARY WINSLOW (A sister of MOSES WINSLOW m. JEAH OSBORNE).
2. MRS. HOWARD (A sister of JOHN and WILLIAM POTTS)
3. MARGARET JACK (A daughter of PATRICK JACK and LILLIS McADOO)

The children of SAMUEL WILSON, SR. and his first wife MARY WINSLOW, were as follows:

10. MAJ. DAVID WILSON m. SARAH McCONNELL
11. BENJAMIN WILSON (It is agreed he was NOT married).
12. SAMUEL WILSON, JR. married HANNAH KNOX.
13. SARAH WILSON m. BENJAMIN McCONNELL
14. VIOLET WILSON m. MAJOR JOHN DAVIDSON
15. MARY WILSON m. EZEKIEL POLE.
16. REBECCA WILSON m. JOHN HENDERSON

There appears to have been only one child by the second marriage:

17. MARGARET WILSON m. JOHN DAVIDSON (Of S. C.)

The children of SAMUEL WILSON, SR. by his third wife, MARGARET JACK were as follows:

18. ROBERT WILSON m. MARGARET ALEXANDER (Daughter of THOMAS ALEXANDER).
19. WILLIAM JACK WILSON m. ROCINDA WINSLOW
20. LILLIS WILSON m. JAMES CONNOR.
21. SALLY WILSON m. LATTI McCONNELL.
22. CHARITY WILSON died at the age of 16 years.

DR. HUNTER is in error in saying that SARAH McCONNELL, who married 10 MAJ. DAVID WILSON, was sister of the wife of GEN. JAMES WHITE, father of HUGH LAYSON WHITE. GEN. JAMES WHITE (who removed to TENNESSEE) was the son of MOSES WHITE and his wife MARY McCONNELL, but HUGH LAYSON, JR., brother of the wife of GEN. JAMES WHITE, married REBECCA McCONNELL, daughter of JOHN McCONNELL, in Iredeell County, N. C. May 26, 1770, which would be about contemporaneous with the marriage of MAJ. DAVID WILSON, some years before the Revolution began.

HANNAH KNOX, the wife of SAMUEL WILSON, JR., was a daughter of CAPT. PATRICK KNOX, who was killed at Raccoon's Mill, in Lincoln County, during the Revolution. Samuel Wilson Jr. and his wife Hannah raised a large family, among whom was POLLY WILSON who married her cousin BENJAMIN WILSON, a son of MAJ. DAVID WILSON. JEFF WILSON, the only son, left no issue, and the daughter PATSY WILSON became the wife of HUGH McKNIGHT, according to the Sommerville account.

BENJAMIN McCONNELL and LATTIE McCONNELL, both of whom married daughters of SAMUEL WILSON, SR. were sons of JOHN McCONNELL, an early settler of the lower part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, near the MECKLENBURG LINE. HUGH LAWSON JR. had married their sister REBECCA, and MAJ. DAVID WILSON married their sister SARAH McCONNELL. DAVID WILSON and his wife SARAH McCONNELL named one of their sons JOSEPH LAWSON WILSON, and he married SARAH WHITE and moved to TENNESSEE. MARY McCONNELL, the first wife of MOSES WHITE, and the mother of JAMES WHITE, was a sister of JOHN McCONNELL and an aunt of SARAH McCONNELL, the wife of MAJ. DAVID WILSON.

MAJ. DAVID WILSON, revolutionary soldier, and son of SAMUEL WILSON, SR. died in Mecklenburg County, leaving a will dated in SEPTEMBER 1820 (Book 3) in which he gives names of his children alive at that time. The son LAWSON WILSON is not mentioned, as he was killed by the Indians in TENNESSEE some years previous. The children of MAJ. DAVID WILSON and his wife SARAH McCONNELL were:

30. SAMUEL WILSON
31. MOSES WINSLOW WILSON
32. POLLY WILSON m. MR. WAUGH.
33. JOSEPH LAWSON WILSON m. SARAH WHITE.

14. VIOLET WILSON married MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON, of whom much has been said heretofore in these notes, the son of MOSES DAVIDSON and his wife ISABELLA RAMSEY. We have carefully checked the list of their children with DR. SOMMERVILLE and HUNTER'S "Sketches" and find them practically identical, but shall follow the order in which they are placed by HUNTER. They were:

100. ISABELLA DAVIDSON m. GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM, of LINCOLN COUNTY.
101. REBECCA DAVIDSON m. CAPT. ALEXANDER BREVARD.
102. VIOLET DAVIDSON m. WILLIAM BAIN ALEXANDER.
103. ELIZABETH DAVIDSON m. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON (Son of GEN. WILLIAM).
104. MARY DAVIDSON m. DR. WILLIAM McLEAN, REVOLUTIONARY SURGEON.
105. SARAH DAVIDSON m. ALEXANDER CALDWELL, SON OF DR. DAVID.
106. MARGARET DAVIDSON m. MAJ. JAMES HARRIS
107. JOHN (JACKET) DAVIDSON m. SALLIE BREVARD, DAU. OF ADAM.
108. ROBERT DAVIDSON m. MARGARET OSBORNE, DAUGHTER OF ADAM.
109. BENJAMIN WILSON DAVIDSON m. ELIZABETH LATTIE.

15. MARY WILSON, daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and his wife MARY WINSLOW, married EZEKIEL POKE, and her grandson, JAMES KNOX POKE became PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES. Their son SAMUEL POKE was the father of the President. The ancestry and descendants of the POKE FAMILY will appear later in these notes.

16. REBECCA WILSON was the name of another daughter of SAMUEL WILSON and his wife MARY WINSLOW, according to HUNTER'S "Sketches", but about whom nothing is said in the account in SOMMERVILLE'S "History of the Hopewell Presbyterian Church". The Hunter account says that she married JOHN HENDERSON, and after two children had been born, they set out from MECKLENBURG, with the intention of moving to TENNESSEE, accompanied by a brother and sister of HENDERSON. On the way, while they were stopping for dinner, they were attacked by Indians and both HENDERSON and his wife were killed. The brother and sister each seized a child and made their escape. Later those living all made their way to TENNESSEE. (NOTE: This could have been the JOHN PETER HENDERSON mentioned in will of JAMES HENDERSON who married VIOLET LAWSON, mentioned on page 487).

17. MARGARET WILSON m. JOHN DAVIDSON. He was an uncle of HON. WILLIAM DAVIDSON, who was SENATOR from MECKLENBURG. After her husband JOHN DAVIDSON died, she and her three children removed to ALABAMA. The children were SAMUEL, JOHN and MARY DAVIDSON. 17. MARGARET DAVIDSON was the daughter of SAMUEL WILSON, SR. by his second marriage to MRS. HOWARD, a widow.

18. ROBERT WILSON, son of SAMUEL WILSON, SR. and his third wife MARGARET JACK, sister of CAPT. JAMES JACK, married MARGARET ALEXANDER. MARGARET ALEXANDER was the daughter of a THOMAS ALEXANDER and his wife a MISS MORRISON, the daughter of NEIL MORRISON, one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE. THOMAS ALEXANDER was known as "MAJOR" and lived in the SUGAR CREEK SETTLEMENT. The children of 18 ROBERT WILSON and MARGARET ALEXANDER were:

111. DOVEY WILSON m. JUDGE GEORGE W. LOGAN.
112. MARGARET WILSON m. BEN. BRACKETT.
113. ANNABELLA WILSON m. JOHN LOGAN, a brother of JUDGE GEORGE LOGAN.
114. ANGELINA WILSON never married.
115. THOMAS WILSON, C. S. A., m. SALLIE JONES. Killed in CIVIL WAR.
116. CYNTHIA WILSON (1824-1898) m. JOSEPH WADE HAMPTON (1813-1855).

JOSEPH WADE HAMPTON was twice married. His first wife was SARA STIRNWEIT, by whom he had at least one daughter: MARY ANNETTE HAMPTON, who married RICHARD S. HARRIS. His second wife was CYNTHIA WILSON, daughter of 18. ROBERT WILSON, and grandson of SAMUEL WILSON SR. CYNTHIA WILSON's aunt MARY, being the wife of EZEKIEL POKE, CYNTHIA was therefore a first cousin of SAMUEL POKE, the father of JAMES K. POKE, the President.

About the year 1749-50 JOSEPH WADE HAMPTON, moved to Texas and settled with his wife and family at AUSTIN, where he engaged in the newspaper business, and belonged to and was one of the original members and organizers of the FIRST PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH in that city. He died in AUSTIN in 1855, where he is buried, leaving two sons and three daughters, besides his widow, all of whom after his death returned to MECKLENBURG COUNTY. They are buried at the HOPEWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

# THE POLK FAMILY

The advent of the POLK FAMILY into the Yadkin-Catawba valley must not have been so very long after that memorable day when the pioneer adventurer THOMAS SPRAATT and his little family in his "wheeled vehicle" crossed the swirling waters of the YADKIN somewhere North, perhaps, of the present town of SALISBURY. At the door of his rude cabin, in an undetermined spot, South of CHARLOTTE, as the long shadows of lofty pines softened an approaching twilight, the lone traveler, THOMAS POLK, weary and foot-sore, reached for the latch-string, and was welcomed by the lusty pioneer and his family, as an old friend. THOMAS POLK, considering the events which followed, must have been the hardy scout of a numerous clan bearing the same family name, sent ahead to "spy out the land" and send back word to the others, the date of whose appearance on the records bears out this theory.

The tradition is that the POLKS came to MECKLENBURG from PENNSYLVANIA, but this seems to be only a tradition, since the actual records show that here was an old established family from the "Eastern Shore" of perhaps both MARYLAND and VIRGINIA. This same tradition is coupled with another, by which it is claimed that the name was originally POLLOCK, shortened to POLK. The last, as well as the first, must be discounted.

Numerous writers have attempted to commit to print and writing the annals of this POLK family, and all cling to these ill founded traditions, as if for dear life. They all insist that the ancestors of the POLKS were MARGARET POLK and ROBERT POLK, she who was a TASKER, and he the son of an IRISH BARONET named POLLOCK, whose descendants in North Carolina shortened the spelling to plain POLK. They even call him (the ancestor) ROBERT BRUCE POLLOCK, by what authority, we have been unable to ascertain - perhaps, this too, is based on tradition. The will of a MARGARET POLLOCK, who is said to have been 92 years of age, proved in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, in 1729, is given as authority for the names of the first AMERICAN GENERATION of the family, including JOHN, WILLIAM, EPHRAIM, JAMES, ROBERT, JOSEPH, MARGARET and ANN POLK or POLLOCK. Then the first named son, JOHN POLK is given as the ancestor of the North Carolina set, through his only son, WILLIAM POLK, said to have married (1) PRISCILLA ROBERTS and (2) MARGARET TAYLOR. The wife of JOHN POLK was JOANNA KNOX, according to this account, and they were the supposed ancestors. Their son WILLIAM POLK, from the best we can gather, was the father of THOMAS, BENJAMIN and the other MECKLENBURG POLKS.

This well rounded, but wholly unauthenticated story of the POLLOCK or POLK family, fails to take into account the presence in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, of numerous other persons named POLK and NONE called POLLOCK, who resided in the same general neighborhood at and about the same time. The marriage of a JOHN POLK to a JOANNA KNOX seems plausibly true, considering the fact that there was a KNOX family residing there in SOMERSET at the time, with whom the POLKS were evidently very closely, and perhaps intimately associated. Sometimes the name of KNOX was spelled differently, but this is accounted for by the fact that slight differences frequently occurred in the spelling of all the ancient Colonial names, on documents of the records. About the time THOMAS POLK left MARYLAND and went to NORTH CAROLINA, one HENRY KNOCK left a will up above SOMERSET in KENT COUNTY; and FOOTER in his "Virginia Sketches" says that one of the sisters of the wife of REV. FRANCIS McKENZIE married a man named "KNOCK", quite evidently of the regular KNOX FAMILY.

Not only did the POLK FAMILY of SOMERSET have many dealings and intimate relations with the KNOX family in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, but they were also intimately connected with the SPRAATT family, of the same place, as well as with the CALDWELLS and ALEXANDERS and WILSONS. In 1736, the will of ROBERT WILSON, of MONROKIN, in SOMERSET, believed to have been a son of the REV. ROBERT WILSON of the Presbytery of LABAN, in IRELAND, and a relative of REV. FRANCIS McKENZIE, was witnessed by a DAVID POLK and a MOSES ALEXANDER, both obviously relatives of the same families of the name who afterwards flourished in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. In 1696, the will of WILLIAM PORTER in the County of SOMERSET was witnessed by JOHN POLK and WILLIAM POLK; and in 1698, JOHN POLK and WILLIAM KNOX together, were the overseers of the will of one WILLIAM OWENS. These instances could be multiplied several times by a minute search of the records. - Baldwin's Maryland Calendar of Wills.

ROBERT POLLOCK (sic) and his wife MAGDALENE were the parents, according to traditional chronicles of the POLK FAMILY, of SIX SONS and TWO DAUGHTERS. The table of descendants below only includes the POLKS who are said to descend from JOHN POLK and his wife JOANNA KNOX. At most these names include, perhaps, only ONE-SIXTH of the POLK FAMILY. What became of the remainder of them would require a good sized volume, even if we could give a list of them. But this inadequate list seems to include about all the MECKLENBURG SET we have ever heard about, from which the country selected at least ONE OF ITS PRESIDENTS.

## JOHN POLK married JOANNA KNOX

and they were the parents of a son WILLIAM POLK, m. (1) PRISCILLA ROBERTS and (3) MARGARET TAYLOR and became the father of the following children:

1. THOMAS POLK m. SUSANNA SPRAATT (Daughter of THOMAS SPRAATT).
2. CHARLES POLK m. POLLY CLARK
3. DEBORAH POLK m. SAMUEL MCCLEARY
4. SUSAN POLK m. BENJAMIN ALEXANDER (2) DAVID NESSE (?)
5. JOHN POLK m. ELLENOR SHELLEY
6. MARGARET POLK m. ROBERT MORGAN
7. WILLIAM POLK m. .... SPRAATT
8. BENJAMIN POLK m. (1) MARY WILSON (2) SOPHIA NEELY  
- American Historical Magazine, Vol. 1.



1. THOMAS POLK, SON IN LAW OF THOMAS SPRATT

This THOMAS POLK, whose wife was SUSAN SPRATT, is the young man who arrived in what is now MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. with what little he had carried in a knapsack thrown over his tired shoulders, on foot, and whose "journey's end" was the door of THOMAS SPRATT'S cabin, somewhere below CHARLOTTE; though there was no town of Charlotte in Mecklenburg County in those early days. The writers say that he was the oldest of the several sons of WILLIAM POLK, the son of JOHN POLK and his wife JOANNA KNOX.

THOMAS POLK became a surveyor and was largely self-educated from necessity, but as early as 1770 was a representative in the Assembly from Mecklenburg County; he aided in running the western extension of the boundary line between North and South Carolina, about 1771; at the breaking out of the American Revolution he became Colonel of the Mecklenburg County Militia, which then included all of the present CAMERUS COUNTY, afterwards set apart and named for STEPHEN CAMERUS. As Colonel of the militia, in 1775, it was this THOMAS POLK, the tired, lonely traveler of much earlier years, who issued the call for the election of delegates in the various communities then embraced in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, to the famous convention of May 19 and 20, 1775, which brought forth the first real, genuine and uncompromising DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE ever written on American soil.

Though far advanced in years THOMAS POLK served through the revolution, and at his retirement was made a BRIGADIER GENERAL. His valuable service to his country was recognized by GEN. NATHANIEL GREEN and other leaders with whom he was intimately associated, and in the end he was rewarded with numerous valuable grants of lands set apart in what is now TENNESSEE for himself and his heirs. Next to COL. JOHN SPRINGS, Thomas Polk at one time was considered the wealthiest man in MECKLENBURG COUNTY (p. 337).

GEN. THOMAS POLK and his wife SUSANNA SPRATT were the parents of FOUR sons and several daughters. We have searched in vain for a complete list of these children, and still have two of his sons missing from the list. We know, however that among their children these belonged:

10. COL. WILLIAM POLK
11. CHARLES POLK, m. MISS ALEXANDER.
12. MARGARET POLK m. EPHRAIM BREVARD
13. EUNICE POLK m. ALEXANDER CUMMINS
14. \_\_\_\_\_ POLK (Daughter) m. a MR. BROWN.

— ALEXANDER'S History of MECKLENBURG COUNTY.

After the revolution GEN. WILLIAM POLK accompanied his sons to what is now TENNESSEE, for the purpose of surveying the lands granted them for military services, the son COL. WILLIAM POLK, having been appointed to make the surveys. These lands were located in the DUCK RIVER VALLEY, the exact location unknown to the compiler, but it is believed they were located somewhat East of the lands of the sons of the brother BENJAMIN POLK, which were farther West in what is now HANDEMAN COUNTY, TENNESSEE.

10. COL. WILLIAM POLK had a brilliant career as a soldier of the Revolution and was an officer of distinction. At the signing of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION he was only nineteen years of age. He joined the Army thereafter and served throughout the war. He was with General Washington at Brandywine and Germantown in 1777, where he was wounded. He was then ordered South and was with Gen. Horatio Gates at Camden, and with Greene at Guilford Courthouse and was wounded again at Eutaw Springs. In 1787 he represented Mecklenburg in the House of Commons. After that he moved to Wake County, where he engaged in the banking business. His wife was a daughter of GOVERNOR WILLIAM HAWKINS, of Granville County, and a sister of the second wife of MAJ. BENJAMIN MORROW, a distinguished officer in the War of 1812, from MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and a kinsman of the writer. At his death in 1830 he left a widow and several children, three of whom were:

100. GUY, THOMAS G. POLK, of MISSISSIPPI.
101. BISHOP LEONIDAS POLK, of LOUISIANA.
102. MRS. KENNETH RAYNOR.

—WHEELER, p. 416.

The MISS ALEXANDER, who married 11 CHARLES POLK, son of GEN. THOMAS POLK was one of the daughters of REBECCAH ALEXANDER, one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION.

ALEXANDER CUMMINS who married EUNICE POLK, daughter of GEN. THOMAS POLK, was son of REV. ROBERT CUMMINS and his wife MISS BLAIR, sister of the celebrated REV. SAMUEL BLAIR, minister and teacher. MARY, a sister of ALEXANDER CUMMINS, married DR. ALEXANDER McWHORTER, one time President of the "QUEEN'S MUSEUM" in Charlotte, and an early missionary to the valley between the TADKIN and CATAWBA RIVERS. The husband of EUNICE POLK was the nephew of AGNES, the wife of the pioneer, ALEXANDER OSBORNE.

12. MARGARET POLK and her husband EPHRAIM BREVARD (the signer). They were parents of only one child: MARGARET POLK BREVARD who became the wife of GOV. NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, who died in CHARLOTTE, N. C., November 8, 1808, and who is buried in the PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHYARD in Charlotte. See p. 405. \*

---

NOTE: One account says that GOV. NATHANIEL ALEXANDER married a daughter of GEN. THOMAS POLK (Alexander's History of Mecklenburg County, p. 98) while another account states that he married MARGARET POLK BREVARD, daughter of EPHRAIM BREVARD and MARGARET POLK, daughter of GEN. THOMAS POLK (Same authority, p. 396). Dr. Alexander just got mixed up a little in his efforts to keep all these ALEXANDERS, who were so numerous in Mecklenburg, straight.

## 2. CAPT. CHARLES POLK married POLLY CLARK

CHARLES POLK, brother of THOMAS and EZEKIEL POLK was a gallant soldier of the revolution and also commanded a company in the regiment of COL. GRIFFITH RUTHERFORD, in what is known as the Cherokee Indian campaign, which was mustered into the service on March 12, 1776.

According to an account, Vol 1, American Historical Magazine, CAPTAIN CHARLES POLK married POLLY CLARK, and had the following sons, no daughters being mentioned:

15. CHARLES POLK, JR.
16. THOMAS POLK
17. SHELLEY POLK
18. MICHAEL POLK
19. WILLIAM POLK.

In this memorable campaign against the Cherokee Indians, CAPT. CHARLES POLK'S command and those with him, penetrated the Cherokee country clear over the mountains into what is now MONROE and BLOUNT Counties, in TENNESSEE. Rumble's Rowan County History, is authority for the statement that only three or four men in the entire command actually lost their lives in this campaign, but it was a successful effort and resulted in a gain of much valuable territory, which was ceded by the Indians afterwards, to white settlements. On pages 89 and 90 of Hunter's Sketches of Western North Carolina, is preserved a roster of the members of CAPT. CHARLES POLK'S company, which is of great interest historically. Following is the roster:

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. CHARLES POLK, Captain.                    | 20. ROBERT GAIERAITHE                         |
| 2. WILLIAM RAMSEY, 1st Lieut.                | 21. JOHN McCANDLIS                            |
| 3. JOHN LEMMOND, 2nd Lieut.                  | 22. NICHOLAS SILKE                            |
| 4. JOHN MONTGOMERY, 1st Sergt.               | 23. SAMUEL LINTON                             |
| 5. WILLIAM GALBRAITH, 2nd SGT.<br>( erased ) | 24. THOMAS SHELLEY                            |
| 6. HUGH LINDSAY, Drummer.                    | 25. JAMES ALEXANDER                           |
| 7. JOHN SMITH                                | 26. ROBERT HARRIS, JR.                        |
| 8. JOHN POLK, SR. ( erased ).                | 27. JOHN FOARD                                |
| 9. JOHN WILIE                                | 28. JONATHAN BUCKALOW                         |
| 10. JOHN FINDLEY                             | 29. CHARLES ALEXANDER, SR.                    |
| 11. JOHN GALBRAITH                           | 30. HENRY POWELL                              |
| 12. JAMES HALL                               | 31. WILLIAM BEA                               |
| 13. JOHN STANSILL                            | 32. SAMUEL HUGHES                             |
| 14. WILLIAM .. ( illegible ).                | 33. CHARLES ALEXANDER, JR.                    |
| 15. JOHN MILLER                              | 34. WILLIAM SHIELDS                           |
| 16. HUMPHREY HUNTER                          | 35. CHARLES POLK, JR.                         |
| 17. HENRY CARTER                             | 36. JOHN PURSER                               |
| 18. JAMES MAXWELL                            | 37. WILLIAM LEMMOND                           |
| 19. JOHN MAXWELL                             | Clerk to the Company<br>and also the SURGEON. |

JAMES HALL, whose name appears on this roster was the REV. JAMES HALL, was afterwards the Captain in a company in the revolution, and Chaplain of a Regiment to which it was attached; and he was also the famous minister and teacher, an account of whose labors is given at great length in Foote's Sketches of North Carolina.

HUMPHREY HUNTER, another whose name is listed above also became a distinguished minister and for many years was pastor of STEELE CREEK and other MECKLENBURG CHURCHES. When the authenticity of the Mecklenburg Declaration was brought into question many decades later, it was DR. HUNTER, JAMES JACK and REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS ( together with SUSAN SMART ) who testified that they were present at the signing and the meeting, though too young, or not delegates participating in its adoption themselves. This soldier was the father of DR. CYRUS HUNTER who wrote the SKETCHES of WESTERN NORTH CAROLINA and gave them to the World.

SAMUEL LINTON lived and died in MECKLENBURG COUNTY and was the ancestor of the LINTON FAMILY who settled in GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA. This man was the son of EDWARD LINTON, an abstract of whose will appears on 324, dated 1776.

WILLIAM SHIELDS was, it is likely, a son of JAMES SHIELDS, and a grandson of REV. JOHN THOMSON. JOHN FINDLEY, on the same list, married his mother's sister and in that way was the uncle of WILLIAM SHIELDS. On this campaign with COL. RUTHERFORD, this WILLIAM SHIELDS found a bag of gold in the camp of the enemy, which he promptly turned over to his commanding officer to purchase much needed supplies for his fellow soldiers.

JOHN FOARD, listed here, was one of the "Signers" of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION less than one year before he enlisted in CAPT. CHARLES POLK'S Company.

CAPT. CHARLES POLK kept a diary during this campaign, and among other items mentioned by him was the death while over the mountains of a soldier named HANCOCK POLK, whose identity has not been established. As JOHN POLK, Captain Polk's brother, appears to have had a son listed as TAYLOR POLK, it suggests that his full name may have been HANCOCK TAYLOR POLK, and that he was the Hancock Polk who died or was killed in this Indian campaign, though he appears not to have been a member of his uncle's company.

The record shows that CHARLES POLK, JR., was a member of his father's company, but there seems to be no available information before the writer in regard to his younger brothers, (16) THOMAS, (17) SHELLEY, (18) MICHAEL and (19) WILLIAM POLK.

It would not be improbable that some, if not all of these sons of CAPT. CHARLES POLK, in after years followed their cousins over the mountains into TENNESSEE.

### 3. DEBORAH POLK married SAMUEL McCLEARY

The account of this couple, which is set down in the family chart which is being followed in a general way in these notes, says that they had no children.

### 4. SUSAN POLK married BENJAMIN ALEXANDER

The chart referred to makes no mention of a second marriage, and says that BENJAMIN ALEXANDER and SUSAN POLK were the parents of six children: (1) CHARLES, (2) THOMAS, (3) SUSAN, (4) WILLIAM (Captain in Revolution), (5) BENJAMIN and (6) TAYLOR ALEXANDER. A certain THOMAS ALEXANDER, married JANE MORRISON, daughter of NEIL MORRISON, one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION. He was called MAJOR THOMAS ALEXANDER, and may have been one of the sons of SUSAN POLK and her husband BENJAMIN ALEXANDER. Also, the son (4) CAPT. WILLIAM ALEXANDER, may have been the famous "Black Billy" ALEXANDER, who led a bunch of patriots in what is called the "Gunpowder Plot" during the "Regulator" troubles. Further mention will be made under the account of the ALEXANDER FAMILY.

A certain SUSAN POLK, according to ALEXANDER'S HISTORY of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, married DAVID REESE, one of the signers of the DECLARATION, and was the father of REV. THOMAS REESE, minister, who settled in ANDERSON DISTRICT, S. C., where he died. Dr. Alexander declares, without specific identification, that she was a "close kinsman" of THOMAS and EZEKIEL POLK. One would assume that, since they had a sister SUSAN POLK, she was that sister, but for the POLK FAMILY CHART, which declares she married BENJAMIN ALEXANDER. Possibly she, or one of them, was cousin to the other, which must presuppose that more than one family of POLKS came to MECKLENBURG. See notes under "DAVID REESE" page 421, in which inadvertently REV. THOMAS HARRIS is mentioned, where it should be REV. THOMAS REESE.

### 5. JOHN POLK married ELEANOR SHELLEY

ELEANOR SHELLEY, the chart says, was a daughter of ISAAC SHELLEY, and she and her husband, JOHN POLK were the parents of four children:

20. CHARLES POLK
21. TAYLOR POLK
22. JOHN POLK
23. ELEANOR POLK.

### 6. MARGARET POLK married ROBERT McREE

No information whatever is furnished pertaining to the family of ROBERT McREE and his wife MARGARET POLK.

### 7. WILLIAM POLK married a MISS SPRATT

MISS SPRATT was one of the daughters of the old pioneer, THOMAS SPRATT, and a sister of SUSAN SPRATT who became the wife of L. THOMAS POLK, the oldest son of WILLIAM POLK.

8. EZEKIEL POLK m. (1) MARY WILSON, (2) SOPHIA WRENN

Of the youthful days of EZEKIEL POLK, says DR. ALEXANDER, nothing is remembered. He early married MARY WILSON, daughter of SAMUEL WILSON, SR., and sister to the wife of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON. In 1769 he was the first Clerk of the County Court of Tryon County - the territory from which Lincoln, Rutherford and Catawba County have since been formed.

The claim is made that he was born in PENNSYLVANIA on December 7, 1747, though the fact is pretty well authenticated that the POLK FAMILY came from SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND. This writer does not claim to KNOW that EZEKIEL POLK was born on the Eastern Shore of MARYLAND, but reserves the right to BELIEVE that he was.

EZEKIEL POLK lived in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, before TRYON COUNTY was established in 1769; and on his appointment as Clerk of the new County, he removed to that County. After TRYON COUNTY was abolished, about 1778-9 he removed to MECKLENBURG COUNTY again, and settled eleven miles South of CHARLOTTE, near the present PINEVILLE, where his grandson JAMES K. POLK was born. This was a period of quiet in this region, and remained so until the invasion of the country by Cornwallis in September, 1780. Dr. Alexander says that the Polk home was in the pathway of Cornwallis' army, and that when it reached the Polk place, on Big Sugar Creek, in order to save the burning of his home, the destruction of his property and the suffering of his family, COLONEL POLK was forced to take British protection, which merely was understood to have been for the purposes stated, without implying any pledge of sympathy or service. The following startling statement appears on page 78 of Alexander's History of Mecklenburg County:

Of EZRA and CHARLES ALEXANDER (signers) diligent enquiry has revealed nothing that is satisfactory about them, from the oldest citizens. One informant was under the impression that they lived within the bounds of PROVIDENCE CHURCH and were neighbors of EZEKIEL POLK, and like him - WERE ATHEISTS. If this is true, they probably emigrated with him to Tennessee, carrying with them their CIRCULATING LIBRARY or infidel literature - and were a good riddance to their fellow citizens. (p. 420).

EZEKIEL POLK and his first wife MARY WILSON had four children, and by his second wife he was the father of eight children; his second wife being a MRS. HOWARD, who as a girl was SOPHIA WEEKLY. Children by both marriages are named below:

24. THOMAS POLK ( had seven children ).
25. WILLIAM POLK m. ELIZABETH DOND.
26. MATILDA POLK m. MR. CAMPBELL.
27. SAMUEL POLK m. JANE KNOX.

28. JOHN POLK
29. LOUISA POLK m. CAPT. CHARLES WEEKLY
30. CLARISSA POLK m. THOMAS McNEIL
31. MARY POLK m. THOMAS JONES HARDEMAN.
32. CHARLES POLK
33. BENIGNA POLK
34. EUGENIA POLK
35. EDWIN POLK.

27. SAMUEL POLK and his wife JANE KNOX, the daughter of JAMES KNOX, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, North Carolina, were the parents of the following children:

100. JAMES KNOX POLK m. SARAH CHILWESS.
101. JANE MARIA POLK m. JAMES WALKER.
102. ELIZA POLK
103. MARSHALL POLK
104. JOHN L. POLK ( never married ).
105. FRANKLIN POLK ( never married ).
106. NAOMI POLK m. MR. HARRIS.
107. OPHELIA POLK m. MR. HAYS.
108. WILLIAM POLK m. MARY WILLIAMS.
109. SAMUEL POLK ( never married ).

29. LOUISA POLK and her first husband, CAPT. CHARLES WEEKLY, were the parents of four children ( possibly others ):

110. MARY WEEKLY m. MR. ATWOOD.
111. MATUS POLK WEEKLY m. MISS LEA.
112. ADELIA WEEKLY m. MR. BELL
113. JACKSON J. WEEKLY

110. MARY WEEKLY and her husband MR. ATWOOD were the parents of three daughters and one son, the latter having died in a Northern prison during the Civil War. The three daughters were:

200. OCTAVIA ATWOOD m. a LUTHERAN MINISTER.
201. JOSEPHINE ATWOOD m. MAJOR JAMES DURST
202. ANHELIA ATWOOD m. AUGUST PAIM

31. MARY POLK and her husband, THOMAS JONES HARDEMAN, went to TEXAS, and were accompanied by BAILEY HARDEMAN, a brother of THOMAS JONES HARDEMAN. Bailey Hardeman was Secretary of the Treasury, in the Cabinet of the REPUBLIC OF TEXAS during what is known as the "interim" period. He died in 1836. T. J. HARDEMAN and wife MARY had:

203. MONROE HARDEMAN
204. LEONIDAS HARDEMAN
205. MARY FERTNESS HARDEMAN
206. GEN. WILLIAM N. HARDEMAN.

Both the ATWOODS and the HARDEMANS moved to Texas in an early day, coming to that State from BOLIVAR, TENNESSEE, in HARDEMAN COUNTY. HARDEMAN COUNTY, TEXAS, as well as HARDEMAN COUNTY, in TENNESSEE were named for the HARDEMAN FAMILY. The three ATWOOD DAUGHTERS, after finishing school in TENNESSEE, settled in early day, AUSTIN, TEXAS, the Capitol of the REPUBLIC and later of the State, and attended the inaugural balls of all the Governors, from the time of SAM HOUSTON on. MRS. ADRIAN PAIM died only a few years ago, leaving many descendants, including one daughter, MISS MARY PAIM ( who never married ) and a grandson, DR. HENRY L. HILGERTNER, lately returned from service in World War No. 2.

A grandson of THOMAS JONES HARDEMAN and his wife MARY POLK has been for FIFTY YEARS the Executive officer ( now President ) of the AUSTIN NATIONAL BANK, of Austin, Texas.

#### 100. JAMES KNOX POLK

as is well known to History, was PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, retiring, as he had declared he would do, at the end of his first term. He graduated at the University of North Carolina in 1818. His grandfather and his parents settled in HARDEMAN COUNTY, TENNESSEE. Goodspeed ( p. 161 ) says:

Among the first comers and for whom the County ( of Hardeman ) was named, was Col. THOMAS J. HARDEMAN; also Col. EZEKIEL POLK, his son WILLIAM POLK and son in law THOMAS McNEIL. \* \* Jacob Partle raised a crop in the neighborhood of THOMAS McNEIL'S in 1821. WILLIAM POLK made a crop the same year, five miles NORTH of BOLIVAR. Maj. John H. Bills and PRUDENCE McNEIL were the first couple united in marriage in that vicinity by the laws of Civilization.



# THE KNOX FAMILY

JAMES KNOX POLK, President of the United States, was born near LITTLE SUGAR CREEK, Mecklenburg County, N. C. November 2, 1795. Moved with his parents to TENNESSEE in 1806; graduated at the University of North Carolina in 1818; elected GOVERNOR OF TENNESSEE in 1839, and was PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, from March 4, 1845 to March 3, 1849.

His parents were SAMUEL POLK and JEAN KNOX.

SAMUEL POLK was the son of BECKIE POLK.

BECKIE POLK was the son of WILLIAM POLK.

WILLIAM POLK was the son of JOHN POLK and his wife JOANNA KNOX.

Thus, the mother of PRESIDENT POLK was JEAN KNOX, and his GREAT GRANDMOTHER was JOANNA KNOX, the wife of JOHN KNOX.

JEAN KNOX, the mother of JAMES KNOX POLK was the daughter of JOHN KNOX and his wife JEAN GRACY (Sometimes spelled GRACEY and sometimes GRACIE).

JOHN KNOX who married JEAN GRACEY or GRACY was born in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, probably the son or nephew of WILLIAM KNOX, who, with JOHN POLK in 1698 was the overseer of the will of WILLIAM OWENS in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND. (Baldwin's Calendar of Maryland Wills, Vol. 2 p. 181). According to Rumble's History of Rowan County, JOHN KNOX was born in 1708, and his wife JEAN in the same year. This KNOX FAMILY lived, apparently, in the upper part of ACCOMAC COUNTY, Virginia, until the war against "dissenters" drove them across the line into SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND. They were intense in their religious convictions, and an uncle, JOHN KNOX, brother of WILLIAM, and possibly the father, instead of WILLIAM, became a QUAKER and is known to have come to VIRGINIA, where he was present as a visiting minister at the WHITE OAK SWAMP MEETING OF FRIENDS in HENRICO COUNTY, Virginia, in DECEMBER 1723. (Henrico County Monthly Meeting of Friends, Record Book for 1699 to 1756.) It is believed by this writer that the father of JOHN KNOX, who married JEAN GRACY (grandparents of JAMES KNOX POLK), whether WILLIAM or JOHN, was the father of the following children:

1. JOHN KNOX m. JEAN GRACY.
2. ANDREW KNOX m. CHRISTIAN ....(?)
3. AMBROSE KNOX (mentioned in ANDREW'S will).
4. MATTHEW KNOX (lived in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C.)
5. KATHERINE KNOX m. HENRY JOHNSTON (Lincoln County, N. C.)

A certain HENRY KNOCK, who died in KENT COUNTY, Maryland, came from the same settlement in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND. He married a sister of the wife of REV. FRANCIS MACKENZIE, whose Church the KNOX FAMILY belonged to. She is mentioned in her father's will, she being an ANDERSON. Their first child was named FRANCIS. (Vol 2, Md. Cal. of Wills, p. 204; Foote's Sketches of Virginia, Vol. 1 p. 44.)

HENRY JOHNSTON, who married KATHERINE KNOX and owned large tracts of lands in old MECKLENBERG (now LINCOLN) COUNTY, appears to have been BROTHER of GOVERNOR GABRIEL JOHNSTON, of early North Carolina fame, and was the father of only one son, COL. JAMES JOHNSTON, of Lincoln County, who served in the Revolution in the N. C. Continental Line. He had a brother SAMUEL JOHNSTON, who with REV. HENRY PATILLO, the famous teacher and Minister and protégé of REV. JOHN THOMSON and student and friend of REV. SAMUEL DAVIES was made guardian of the minor children of 2. ANDREW KNOX, by his last will and testament in PERQUIMANS COUNTY, proven January 20, 1776. (Vol. 2, Joseph Habersham Camp. D. A. Collections in Ga., pp. 487-8; Sherrill's Annals of Lincoln County, North Carolina p. 32.) Foote's account of the life of these early Ministers of the Presbyterian Church, shows that REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, REV. JOHN THOMSON and their friend REV. HENRY PATILLO frequently ministered to the same settlement in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, where the KNOX and POLK family lived and affiliated with the earliest Congregations they served; and this certainly accounts for the fact that when ANDREW KNOX died in PERQUIMANS COUNTY, he named his old ministerial friend, REV. HENRY PATILLO of Granville County, and his near kinsman SAMUEL JOHNSTON to look after his orphan children. (See Matheway's N. C. Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol. 3, page 178.)

## JOHN KNOX AND HIS WIFE JEAN GRACY

who, according to RUMBLE'S History of ROWAN COUNTY, are buried at old THYATIRA CHURCH, are said to have been the parents of the following children:

- |                                      |                   |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------|
| 10. WILLIAM KNOX                     |                   |
| 11. SAMUEL KNOX (See will p. 327.)   |                   |
| 12. JAMES KNOX (Father of JEAN KNOX) |                   |
| 13. ABSALOM KNOX                     |                   |
| 14. JOSEPH KNOX                      | And one daughter! |
| 15. JOHN KNOX                        | 17. MARY KNOX.    |
| 16. BENJAMIN KNOX                    |                   |

The names of these children are taken from the memorial slab erected by the descendants of JOHN KNOX and his wife JEAN GRACY at old THYATIRA CHURCH, on which appears the date MAY 20, 1911 - in comparatively recent years.

According to an older marker, which occupied the same spot, JOHN KNOX died in 1758 at the age of 50 years and his wife JEAN in 1772 at the age of 64 years. It is presumed that these descendants knew their family history as late as 1911.

This writer has been unable to find and identify any of the descendants or children of either 10 WILLIAM, 13 ABSALOM, 14 JOSEPH or 16 BENJAMIN KNOX. Perhaps some of them had no children, but it is certain that some of them did. ALLISON KNOX, on the 1790 census in the 7th District, and DAVID KNOX, whose name appears down in the Providence Section, as well as the ROBERT KNOX, who married MARY EWART, in LINCOLN COUNTY, whose brother in law COL. JAMES JOHNSTON, was a cousin of all of the children of JOHN KNOX and JEAN GRACY, must have been sons of some of these KNOX BROTHERS.

An abstract of the will of SAMUEL KNOX probated in MECKLENBURG COUNTY on May 8, 1794, will be found on page 327 of these notes. This will only mentions his daughters and sons in laws and some grand-children, the presumption being that he had no sons, but THIS COULD BE WRONG, as the sons may have been taken care of prior to the making of the will. Again, the JOSEPH KNOX who was one of the witnesses may have been a son, instead of a brother (No. 14). But, taking the will as a guide:

11. SAMUEL KNOX married MARY....

and had the following named children:

- 100. JANE KNOX.
- 101. SARAH KNOX
- 102. MARY KNOX
- 103. \_\_\_\_\_ KNOX m. GEORGE PETTUS
- 104. \_\_\_\_\_ KNOX m. ALEXANDER CANDISH.

Grandchildren mentioned:

- JOHN PETTUS
- STEPHEN PETTUS
- AGNES PETTUS
- MARY PETTUS.

On the same page (327) of these notes, and immediately following the will of SAMUEL KNOX is an abstract of the will of a VIOLET PETTUS, dated January 26, 1828, which was 34 years later. This is a genealogical cross-word puzzle, which we have analyzed to mean:

That one of the grandsons of SAMUEL KNOX, a son of the daughter who married GEORGE PETTUS - perhaps STEPHEN - married a VIOLET WILSON. This conclusion is based on the fact that VIOLET'S will is witnessed by ROBERT and SAMUEL WILSON, and that the name VIOLET in this community had by this time come to be in general use in the WILSON FAMILY.

Many members of the PETTUS FAMILY lived on the Eastern Shore of VIRGINIA and MARYLAND, and afterwards removed to the mainland of VIRGINIA, though it was sometimes called PETTITS. "This was because PETTITS came across from the EASTERN SHORE by 1636 to JAMES CITY COUNTY" - 26 Tyler, p. 184. From JAMES CITY COUNTY the PETTUS FAMILY migrated Eastward to HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and other points in the Old Dominion. "All STEPHEN PETTUS' descend from STEPHEN of HANOVER" - Ibid page 188.

11. SAMUEL KNOX was a tax assessor in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. in 1776, and a CAPTAIN in 1781 to 1785. See page 354. And there was a SAMUEL KNOX, JR. on the Mecklenburg Census of 1790, who must have been a son of SAMUEL KNOX, SR., also shown on the same list.

12. JAMES KNOX

The name of his wife has not been found in any of the authorities consulted, and the only information in regard to him seems to be that he married and was the father of JEAN KNOX who married SAMUEL POLK, son of EZEKIEL POLK, and the father of President JAMES KNOX POLK. A JAMES KNOX appears on the 1790 census, with apparently one son and his wife ( page 358 ) and his name also appears on the list of the Public Officers of Mecklenburg from 1775 to 1785. ( Page 354.

15. JOHN KNOX married HANNAH REID

and they were the parents of the following children:

- 106. ROBERT KNOX m. MARY EWART.
- 106. WILLIAM KNOX
- 107. GEORGE KNOX ( d. 1869, aged 95 years).
- 108. JANE KNOX married DAVID REID.
- 109. FRANCES KNOX married JAMES PATTERSON.
- 110. MARY KNOX m. BENJAMIN BRANDON
- 111. ANNE KNOX m. an ANDERSON
- 112. MARGARET KNOX m. a MR. CHAMBERS.

17. MARY KNOX, DAUGHTER OF JOHN KNOX AND JEAN GRACY

is said to have become the wife of one WILLIAM ROSEBOROUGH, but the names of no children are mentioned. Vol. 3 HATHAWAYS N. C. Historical & Genealogical Register, page 315.

MARY EWART, the daughter of ROBERT EWART, who married 106 ROBERT KNOX, was the sister of JANE EWART, who became the wife of COL. JAMES JOHNSTON, who was the son of HENRY JOHNSTON and his wife KATHERINE KNOX, the sister of JOHN KNOX who married JEAN GRACY.

## THE JOHNSTON FAMILY OF NORTH CAROLINA

The research worker in genealogy, who has followed these crude notes will by this time have discovered that the relationship between all of the old families of North Carolina, down under the surface, is almost endless. This relationship is not always apparent on the surface, and it is only when one digs down deep into the origin of these families sometimes that it is discovered. This by way of preface to the remark that the distinguished JOHNSTON FAMILY of North Carolina was related to the KNOX FAMILY.

The first intimation of this relationship comes about through the SINCLAIR FAMILY. Although previous chroniclers have, in the writer's judgment, gone far astray in discussing the beginnings of the KNOX FAMILY, on other points they have been correct, for the reason that there is always some semblance of fact in "handed down" traditions on which so many of them rely, but which the writer always discounts in the face of actual records that are to be found refuting them.

Of JOHN KNOX who married JEAN GRACY, the known immediate ancestors of the KNOX FAMILY of ROWAN and MECKLENBURG COUNTY, the account in Ruple's History of Rowan County, says:

"JOHN KNOX married an Irish-Presbyterian, JEAN GRACY, whose mother's name was JEAN SINCLAIR, a relative of the mother (also a SINCLAIR) of JOHN KNOX, THE REFORMER."

Because the name SINCLAIR is obviously a SCOTTISH family name, writers have handled all references to these alliances as if they occurred in SCOTLAND, when as a matter of fact the SINCLAIR family was numerous in lower Eastern Virginia and in North Carolina, though of course, representsatives of the same family in SCOTLAND.

### GOVERNOR GABRIEL JOHNSTON

GABRIEL JOHNSTON, said to have been a son of JOHN JOHNSTON (or JOHNSTONE) was GOVERNOR of the Province of North Carolina under the CROWN, from October 27, 1734, until July 17, 1752. He was twice married. His first wife was PENELOPE EDEN, daughter of GOV. CHARLES EDEN, who was at the time the widow of her THIRD HUSBAND, GEORGE PEEBLY; and his second marriage was to FRANCES JOHNSTON who was also a widow, MRS. BUTTON. By his first marriage GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON had one daughter, PENELOPE JOHNSTON, who became the wife of COL. JOHN DAWSON. In 1770 MRS. PENELOPE DAWSON, administered on the estate of JOHN DAWSON, in BERTIE COUNTY, and executed a bond with THOMAS BALLARD and SAMUEL JOHNSTON as sureties. (Vol. 3 N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, p. 448.)

Following is an abstract of the Last will and testament of GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON, as same appears on page 53 Vol. 1, N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register:

WILL of GABRIEL JOHNSTON, of EDEN HOUSE, BERTIE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, May 16, 1752; probated April 10, 1753; wife FRANCES JOHNSTON, daughter PENELOPE, the property which I had by her mother, in case of her death to go to my brother SAMUEL'S children, HENRY JOHNSTON, now at school at NEW HAVEN, niece PENELOPE'S brothers two sons SAMUEL and JOHN; my books to William Cathcart, sister ELIZABETH SINCLAIR, of FINE, North Britain, CAROLINE JOHNSTON, one-fifth of balance of my estate to my wife, two-fifths to William Cathcart, in trust for my brother, one-fifth to SISTER ELIZABETH SINCLAIR; one-fifth to HENRY JOHNSTON. SAMUEL JOHNSTON and WILLIAM CATHCART, Executors. Done at EDEN HOUSE, 16th of May, 1752".

GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON, who mentions his SISTER ELIZABETH SINCLAIR twice in his will, had a brother GILBERT JOHNSTON, a brother SAMUEL JOHNSTON, and a brother HENRY JOHNSTON.

HENRY JOHNSTON married KATHERINE KNOX, the sister of JOHN KNOX whose wife was JEAN GRACY, whose mother was a SINCLAIR.

HENRY JOHNSTON and his wife KATHERINE KNOX came to the neighborhood of BEATTIE'S FORD on the CATAWBA RIVER and settled in what was then MECKLENBURG, but later made a part of TENO and then LINCOLN, and died there, being buried, it is believed at UNITY CHURCHYARD. (SPERBILL'S History of Lincoln County, N. C. p. 32.)

KATHERINE KNOX, wife of the pioneer HENRY JOHNSTON, died a few years after they had married and settled in what is now LINCOLN COUNTY, North Carolina, leaving only two children. See below:

### HENRY JOHNSTON AND HIS WIFE KATHERINE KNOX

KATHERINE KNOX, the wife of HENRY JOHNSTON, was the sister of JOHN KNOX who married JEAN GRACY. They had only two children:

100. COL. JAMES JOHNSTON m. JEAN EWART.
101. MARY JOHNSTON m. MOSES SCOTT

MOSES SCOTT and his wife MARY JOHNSTON, who lived near GOSHEN CHURCH, had three sons, JAMES J. SCOTT, WILLIAM SCOTT and ABRAHAM SCOTT. JAMES JOHNSTON SCOTT married MARY ALEXANDER, daughter of CAPT. ROBERT ALEXANDER. JAMES J. died in 1809, leaving two children, ABRAHAM SCOTT and MARY SCOTT. MARY (ALEXANDER) SCOTT, the widow, married GEN. JOHN MOORE, son of WILLIAM MOORE, and sister of MARY MOORE, the wife of WILLIAM BARKIN, in what is now GASTON COUNTY.

## COL. JAMES JOHNSTON AND HIS WIFE JANE EWART

100. COL. JAMES JOHNSTON, son of HENRY JOHNSTON, an early settler in what is now LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. married sometime before the beginning of the revolutionary war, JANE EWART, daughter of ROBERT EWART, one of the early patriots of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and a "neighbor" of the signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration. ROBERT EWART, with GRIFFITH BUTTERFORD, JOHN BREVARD, HEZEKIAH ALEXANDER, BENJAMIN PATTON and others served on the "Committee of Safety" for the Salisbury District, which included both ROWAN and Mecklenburg and other counties.

At the battle of KING'S MOUNTAIN, ROBERT EWART, JAMES EWART, ROBERT KNOX, JOSEPH JACK, THOMAS HELL, JONATHAN PRICE, ABRAHAM FORNEY and PETER FORNEY were members of the Company commanded by COL. JAMES JOHNSTON, their kinsman. The following marriage alliances are on record:

JANE EWART m. COL. JAMES JOHNSTON.  
MARY EWART m. ROBERT KNOX.  
MARGARET EWART m. JOSEPH JACK.  
RACHEL EWART m. THOMAS HELL.  
HESTY EWART m. JONATHAN PRICE  
SALLIE EWART m. THOMAS HELL  
ROBERT EWART m. MARGARET ADAMS.

These records are to be found in the form of a statement by the author on page 246 of DR. CYRUS HUNTER'S "Sketches of Western North Carolina". The exact relationship of the parties is not set down, but it occurs to the writer that the bride's were probably sisters of the ROBERT EWART who married MARGARET ADAMS and that all of those named EWART were sons and daughters of the ROBERT EWART, father of JANE, who married COL. JAMES JOHNSTON. No dates are appended.

COL. JAMES JOHNSTON, before the revolution and perhaps shortly after his marriage bought some valuable lands on the CATAWBA RIVER, one mile Southwest of TOOLE'S FORD, about opposite the HOWELL CHURCH section of Mecklenburg, in LINCOLN COUNTY ( or, possibly the present GASTON ) where he erected a fine home, which was known in subsequent years as "OAK GROVE". Here he was blessed with numerous off-spring. For many years preceding his death he was a member of the Presbyterian Congregation of UNITT and a Ruling Elder in the Church. He and his wife JANE EWART were the parents of the following children:

1. ROBERT JOHNSTON m. MARY M. REID (Da. of CAPT. JOHN REID).
2. MARGARET EWART JOHNSTON m. LOGAN HENDERSON.
3. JAMES JOHNSTON, JR. died 1816. Never Married.
4. HENRY JOHNSTON, died 1818. No issue.
5. MARTHA JOHNSTON m. DR. JAMES M. BURTON.
6. JANE JOHNSTON m. REV. JOSEPH WILLIAMSON, Pastor of HOWELL CHURCH.
7. CATHERINE JOHNSTON m. JOHN HAYES, of TOOLE'S FORD
8. DR. WILLIAM JOHNSTON m. MARY FORNEY, of LINCOLN COUNTY.

LOGAN HENDERSON, who married MARGARET EWART JOHNSTON, great niece of GOV. GABRIEL JOHNSTON emigrated with other relatives and friends from the CATAWBA RIVER VALLEY to MAURY COUNTY, TENNESSEE. He was the son of the pioneer JAMES HENDERSON, whose last will and testament will be found set out in the pages of these notes, and whose wife was VIOLET LAWSON, the daughter of COL. HUGH LAWSON, who is buried at "Baker's Graveyard" in Mecklenburg County. A list of the children of LOGAN HENDERSON and his wife have already been given under the heading of GOVERNOR JAMES PICKNEY HENDERSON, of TEXAS, who was a son of LAWSON HENDERSON, a brother of LOGAN HENDERSON.

### ROBERT JOHNSTON AND HIS WIFE MARY M. REID

ROBERT JOHNSTON who married MARY M. REID, who was the oldest son of COL. JAMES JOHNSTON, was a revolutionary soldier's son in law, though too young to take part himself. He and his wife had the following interesting family:

10. SARAH JOHNSTON m. DR. BENJAMIN JOHNSON, of VIRGINIA.
11. JAMES A. JOHNSTON m. JANE BYERS of IRDELL COUNTY.
12. DR. SIDNEY X. JOHNSTON m. HARRIET K. CONNER, of LINCOLN COUNTY.
13. JANE JOHNSTON m. (1) JOHN D. GRAHAM (2) DR. WILLIAM B. MAIRAN
14. JOHN R. JOHNSTON m. (1) BELLA TORRENCE (2) LAURA RAFFOLD.
15. ROBERT JOHNSTON m. CAROLINE SEUFERT, of LINCOLN COUNTY.
16. DR. THOMAS JOHNSTON m. DORCAS LUCKET, of MECKLENBURG.
17. HARRIET JOHNSTON m. WILLIAM T. SHIFF, of GASTON COUNTY.
18. MARY JOHNSTON m. DR. WILLIAM DAVIDSON, of MECKLENBURG.
19. MARTHA JOHNSTON m. COL. J. B. BARKIN, of McDOWELL COUNTY.
20. COL. WILLIAM JOHNSTON m. ANN GRAHAM, of MECKLENBURG.
21. RUFUS M. JOHNSTON m. CELIA LATTA, of YORK COUNTY, S. C.

1. ROBERT JOHNSTON ( who married MARY M. REID ) was a resident of the town of CHARLOTTE at the time of his death in 1854. His son 21 RUFUS M. JOHNSTON was the first of the family to die.

20. COL. WILLIAM JOHNSTON was a lawyer, having studied law under the celebrated JUDGE RICHARD MUMFORD PEARSON. He married in 1846 MISS ANNA ELIZA GRAHAM, daughter of DR. GEORGE F. GRAHAM, who was a brother of WILLIAM A. GRAHAM. COL. JOHNSTON served as MAYOR OF CHARLOTTE for four terms and was defeated for GOVERNOR by the celebrated ESBULON B. VANCE. He was an industrialist and railroad builder.

DR. C. L. HUNTER in his "Sketches" is authority for the statement that GEN. JOSEPH E. JOHNSTON and ALBERT SIDNEY JOHNSTON were members of this JOHNSTON FAMILY.



# SOME RECORDS FROM MARYLAND

Here are some interesting records from MARYLAND which are inserted here because they relate to some of the "neighbors" of the MECKLENBURG SIGNERS, and their early AMERICAN ORIGIN. A few explanatory notes are added.

## WILL OF THE REVEREND FRANCIS MACKEMIE

ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA. Dated April 27, 1708; proved August 4, 1708. ( His wife was NAOMI ANDERSON, eldest daughter of WILLIAM ANDERSON.

1. Wife and two daughters, each 40 volumes of English books.

2. Law books to Rev. JEREMIAH ANDREWS, of Philadelphia.

3. MR. ANDREW HAMILTON certain other Law books to be found among his Library books, and those he already has in his possession.

4. Another bequest to JEREMIAH ANDREWS.

5. His Executrix ( wife ) to dispose of his house and lot on the Eastern branch of ELIZABETH RIVER in PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY; and house and lot at URBANA on WORMLEY'S CREEK; also lot joining New meeting house lot in POOMOKE.

6. Youngest SISTER ANNE MACKEMIE of the Kingdom of IRELAND, and the two eldest sons of my brothers JOHN and ROBERT MACKEMIE: ( Son of ROBERT ) FRANCIS MACKEMIE and ( Son of JOHN ) FRANCIS MACKEMIE.

7. Wife NAOMI MACKEMIE, and daughter: ELIZABETH MACKEMIE ANNE MACKEMIE.

8. Ordains the HON. COL. FRANCIS JENKINS and his wife MARY JENKINS, Executors and Guardians of children, and providing for their education.

The daughter ELIZABETH died by OCTOBER 6, 1708.

The daughter ANNE married a man named HOLDEN and lived until 1787.

COL. FRANCIS JENKINS died soon after REV. MACKEMIE, leaving no children, but left a great estate to his wife MARY. MRS. MARY JENKINS had been MARY KING, the sister of ROBERT KING and of ELLENOR KING, who married CAPT. CHARLES BALLARD.

After the death of COL. FRANCIS JENKINS his widow MARY became the wife of REV. JOHN HENRY, & after HENRY DIED she married REV. JOHN HAMPTON. Both of these well known MINISTERS had been sponsored and induced to come to AMERICA by the REV. FRANCIS MACKEMIE.

-- FOOOTE, Vol. 1, pp 57, 58 and 59.

## WILL OF MR. WILLIAM ANDERSON, MERCHANT

ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA. Proved October 16, 1698. He was a Merchant in ACCOMAC, VA.

1. To FRANCIS MACKEMIE and his wife NAOMI, a tract of 1000 acres, a little South of the village of CHANCOCK, the COUNTY SEAT, near which village they HAD THEIR RESIDENCE, five or six miles from DRUMMONDSTOWN, the later County Seat; also a plantation of 950 acres at POOMOKE.

2. My daughter COMFORT TAYLOR and heirs.

3. Three lots at CHANCOCK to FRANCIS MACKEMIE and his heirs.

4. My daughter NAOMI MACKEMIE.

5. My three SISTERS MRS. BARROW, MRS. HOPE and MRS. ROCK. ( Koor? )

6. MR. FRANCIS MACKEMIE all the money lent him and he is made sole executor of the will.

REV. FRANCIS MACKEMIE lived next to JONATHAN LIVERLY'S at CHANCOCK. -- FOOOTE Vol. 1, 43-44.

## FIRST APPEARANCE OF REV. FRANCIS MACKEMIE IN AMERICA.

FOOTE ( Vol. 1, p. 43. ) says: The first mention of MACKEMIE'S name by any record in the UNITED STATES, is found in the COUNTY OF ACCOMAC, VIRGINIA, and bears date FEB. 17, 1690.

This is an error, for see:

## WILL OF WILLIAM LOWERY IN NORFOLK

Will dated JAN. 23, 1687; proved in MARCH, 1686/7 by Vorley Lowery and JANE RAY.

1. Wife JANE ANDERSON.

2. And all my children now surviving.

3. My oldest son JAMES LOWERY, if he survives in the country.

4. Ordains MR. THOMAS SCOTT and MR. FRANCIS MACKEMIE Executors.

5. Tally Lowery.

Witnesses FRANCIS SATYR, JANE RAY, TOKEL LOWERY.

WILLIAM LOWERY ( and Seal ).

In some way the JANE ANDERSON, wife of WILLIAM LOWERY or LOWERY, of the above will must have been related to the WILLIAM ANDERSON whose daughter married FRANCIS MACKEMIE.

This is a three-year earlier mention than is given by FOOOTE.

## WHERE REVS. JOHN HAMPTON, GEORGE MCNISH and JOHN HAMPTON CAME TO ACCOMAC & SOMERSET.

In the fall of 1705 after his ( REV. MACKEMIE ) had returned from ENGLAND, we find Mr. MACKEMIE, in the month of NOVEMBER, before the County Court of SOMERSET ( MD. ), with two ministerial brethren, JOHN HAMPTON and GEORGE MCNISH, whom the records style "his associates" for whom he demanded certificates. Foote Vol. 1 p. 53.

MR. JOHN HENRY, the successor of MR. MACKEMIE at WHEGOSOTH, came in the year 1710, an ordained minister from the Presbytery of DUBLIN and was installed pastor the same year. Foote Vol. 1 p. 58.

REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, ALEXANDER CUMMINS ( the son in law of GEN. THOMAS POLK, of MECKLENBURG ) and MR. HENRY, Dr. Foote says, attended SAMUEL BLAIR'S famous FAGG'S MANOR classical school in Pennsylvania. ( p. 159 ). Mr. Foote appears to be mistaken in the identity of HENRY. It must have been one of his two sons, either ROBERT or JOHN HENRY, who went to the Blair School with The Smiths and Alexander Cummins, and also REV. SAMUEL DAVIES. ( WSR ).

REV. GEORGE MCNISH in September, 1715, read a letter to the Presbytery of Philadelphia, then in session " from Mr. JOHN THOMSON, probationer, lately come into the country, desiring the advice and assistance of the Presbytery".

REV. GEORGE MCNISH and REV. JOHN HAMPTON who are mentioned in the above notes, were responsible for REV. JOHN THOMSON'S acceptance of a call in 1717 to the Church at LEWES, DELAWARE, not very far from the line of SOMERSET, COUNTY, MD. -- Dr. JOHN G. REEDON'S "Life of JOHN THOMSON".

This was the REV. JOHN THOMSON buried at Baker's Graveyard in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C.

The congregations that first worshipped in America according to the forms of the Presbyterian Church on the Geneva or Scotch model, still have a name and a place among the people of God. He that would visit these mother churches of the Presbyterian body in America, must go down to the narrow neck of land between the ocean and the Chesapeake. There he will find SNOW HILL in Worcester, formerly SOMERSET, and may walk among the monuments and burial mounds. \* \* Thence let him take an excursion to the head of WICOMICO and to the head of MONOKIN ( or Princess Anne ) and he will be walking over ground consecrated by such men as MAKAMIE, McNISH, HAMPTON, HENRY, ROBINSON, DAVIES, FINLEY and RODGERS. - Foote, Vol. 1 page 46.

After the arrival in VIRGINIA, of REV. JOHN THOMSON, much of his ministerial work was performed in the same Congregations that had been served by REV. FRANCIS MAKAMIE. By direction of the Synod, as early as 1719, REV. JOHN THOMSON participated in the ordination of John Clement as minister at POCOMOKE, and William Stewart as minister at MONOKIN and WICOMICO. The service of their ordination was held at REHOBOTH, SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland, in June, 1719. The minutes of the Presbytery in 1724/5 show:

Upon the supplication from the congregation of SNOW HILL, ordered that MR. THOMSON supply them one Sabbath in April, one in June and one in July.

And again at Philadelphia September 16, 1725, it was ordered that MR. JOHN THOMSON supply the people of SNOW HILL four Sabbaths before March next.

In 1719, when the Synod of the Church met at Philadelphia, REV. JOHN THOMSON was elected Moderator. He was again elected in 1722.

These are instances disclosed by the RECORDS OF THE CHURCH, showing that REV. JOHN THOMSON, the Mecklenburg (N. C.) Minister of early days, served the same Churches described in the opening paragraph on this page from the annals of DR. FOOTE. It is believed that he had ministered and preached in both ACCOMAC and SOMERSET many times prior to the dates given, immediately after his arrival in VIRGINIA, and evidence indicates that he was well known to JOHN HAMPTON, JOHN HENRY and other contemporaries with whom he worked, as well as to the members of the Church who resided in those communities.

#### WILL OF ROBERT WILSON AT MONOKIN, IN SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND in 1736.

Dated March 15, 1735; proved April 27, 1736.

1. Wife SARAH, dwelling house and orchard.
2. To the Presbyterian Congregation of MONOKIN for the use of the Ministers 10 pounds.
3. To brother GEORGE WILSON and his wife MARY and their son in law WILLIAM SCOTT and heirs, conditioned that they shall come and live on said plantation within seven years from date hereof, otherwise to GEORGE WILSON and heirs, grandson to the aforesaid brother (GEORGE) and son of ANDREW WILSON, supposed to be in THE COLONY OF VIRGINIA.

4. TO GEORGE WILSON, son of ANDREW WILSON, and heirs, residue of estate, to be looked after by my brother GEORGE for his grandson until of age.

5. Wife SARAH and brother GEORGE, Exrs.

Witnesses: Benjamin Cottman  
DAVID FOIX  
Thomas Fullett  
MOSES ALEXANDER.

(Among the honored names of 13 ejected ministers by Charles II in 1661 under Jeremy Taylor, in the Presbytery of Leban in Ireland, was ROBERT WILSON, ancestor of the REV. FRANCIS McKEMIE, who twenty years later, was the first Presbyterian Preacher that had ever visited the Western Continent, and near relative of GEORGE McKEMIE, of the Waxhaw settlement, brother in law of MRS. ELIZABETH JACKSON mother of Gen. ANDREW JACKSON, and uncle of REV. JOHN McKEMIE WILSON, of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. - Hunter's Sketches of Western North Carolina, page 62.)

The ROBERT WILSON, of MONOKIN, in SOMERSET COUNTY, Md., and his brother, GEORGE, were possible sons of the old Minister of the Presbytery of LeBAN. ANDREW WILSON his nephew was the father of the younger GEORGE WILSON, then living in the Colony of VIRGINIA, who married a sister of GEORGE McKemie, of the Waxhaws and became the father of REV. JOHN McKEMIE WILSON.

It will be noted that the ROBERT WILSON of the above will was NOT A MINISTER, but was an intense PRESBYTERIAN, who settled at MONOKIN, a Congregation FOUNDED IN THE BEGINNING by the REV. FRANCIS MAKAMIE, his kinsman.

#### WILL OF REV. JOHN HAMPTON, MINISTER, OF SOMERSET COUNTY IN MARYLAND,

Proved February 2, 1721/2.

1. Cousin JAMES ROUND.
2. Cousin EDMUND, son of WILLIAM ROUND.
3. Brother in law ROBERT KING.
4. Sister in law ELLENOR BALLARD, the wife of CAPT. CHARLES BALLARD.

5. My two sons in law  
ROBERT JENKINS HENRY  
JOHN HENRY.

6. Brother, ROBERT HAMPTON, merchant in LONDONBERY, IRELAND.

7. My two sisters: MARGERY and FRANCES.

8. Wife MARY.

Witnesses: JOHN CLEMENT  
ALEXANDER LARBY  
JOHN CHAMAS  
ROBERT THOMAN.

JOHN CLEMENT, the witness was ordained as the Minister at POCOMOKE in June 1719, by the REV. JOHN THOMSON. ( who is buried at Baker's Graveyard in Mecklenburg County ) See note above.

ROBERT JENKINS HENRY and JOHN HENRY the "sons in laws" mentioned were step-sons, and the sons of MARY KING and her second husband, REV. JOHN HENRY.

ROBERT JENKINS HENRY was later in life the pastor of the CUB CREEK CHURCH in CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and later pastor of PROVI-DENCE CHURCH in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.

#### WILL OF WILLIAM PORTER OF SOMERSET

Dated Dec. 6, 1695; proved June 10, 1696.

Wife ELIZA sole legatee and executrix.

"Friend's Choice" to be sold.

Witnesses:

JOHN FOIX  
John Porter  
Thomas Smith  
John Bennett  
William FOIX.

Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 7, p 180; Vol 8 p 84. Vol 3 p. 163. And the other sources mentioned in the text.

PATRICK CALDWELL and THOMAS CALDWELL WITNESS  
WILL OF MATTHEW PERRINSONE 1738.  
IN SOMERSET COUNTY. Md. Cal Wills  
p. 33.

Will of MATTHEW PERRINSONE, planter of SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, dated May 27, 1738; proved May 28, 1738.

Sons: EZEKIEL, MATTHEW, JOSEPH and JAMES.  
Sons in law: PATRICK CALDWELL and THOMAS CALDWELL.

Witnesses: JOHN WILLIAMS, JOHN RECORDS and CHARLES PARSONS.

(The CALDWELLS may have been step-sons, or they may have married two daughters.)

JOHN CALDWELL LEFT WILL IN SOMERSET JAN. 5, 1742.

Proved Dec. 17, 1743. Vol 8 Md Wills  
1. Son, ROBERT CALDWELL. p. 245.

2. Son JOSHUA CALDWELL

3. Daughter, ANNE CALDWELL.

4. Sister, GIVEN CALLAWAY.

Son ROBERT to have charge of younger children until they are of age.

Witnesses: JOHN WILLIAMS, WILLIAM KENNEY & WILLIAM GIVEN.

THOMAS CALDWELL WITNESS TO WILL OF ISAAC NOBLE IN SOMERSET IN 1732.

(Md. Cal. of Wills 6 p. 245)

ISAAC NOBLE'S WILL, Nov. 21, 1732. His wife was SARAH.

Sons and Daughters: ISAAC, JOHN, GRACE and JANE NOBLE. Also MARY, who m. PETER SUTMAN.

Witnesses: BRENT BUTHALL, JOSEPH MCCLELLAN and THOMAS CALDWELL.

JAMES CALDWELL WITNESS TO WILL OF WILLIAM LANGSTON or LANGSHEN IN 1708/9.

(Md. Cal. of Wills III, p. 152)

WILLIAM LANGSHEN, of Stepney Parish, in SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland; dated March 8, 1708/9, & Proved Sept. 26, 1709.

Wife ISABEL

Sons JOHN, SPIKE, WILLIAM & daughters SARAH & PRISCILLA.

JAMES GIVEN and wife ISABEL, Executors.

Witnesses: JAMES CALDWELL, Agnes Wilson, William Wilson, William Finer and SARAH BIGGAMANS.

WILLIAM CALDWELL WITNESS TO WILL OF ROBERT CATHERWOOD IN SOMERSET, MD. IN 1715.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 4, page 42)

Dated April 27, 1715; proved August 23, 1715.

His wife was ANNE.

Brother in law: SAMUEL WORTHINGTON and his wife ABIGAIL, to have charge of daughter should his wife die.

Witnesses: WILLIAM CALDWELL  
MARGARET FITZGERALD  
JOHN ELZEY  
SAMUEL WORTHINGTON,\*

\* SAMUEL WORTHINGTON the ancestor of the E. C. and TENNESSEE WORTHINGTON FAMILY.

WILLIAM CALDWELL WITNESS TO WILL OF ALEXANDER KNOX IN SOMERSET IN 1716.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 4 p 153)

Will of ALEXANDER KNOX, dated Jan. 2, 1716; proved March 22, 1717.

1. JOHN GIBSON.

2. MAT. ARNOLD ELZEY.

Witnesses: WILLIAM CALDWELL  
WILLIAM BARROW  
WILLIAM TURPIN  
RISDEN BOZEMAN.

JOHN CALDWELL WITNESS TO WILL OF JOHN HOLDEN IN SOMERSET COUNTY MD. IN 1728.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 5 p. 88)

JOHN HOLDEN left will in Somerset dated DEC. 2, 1716; proved March 22, 1721.

His wife was MARGARET.

Sons JOHN and JOSEPH HOLDEN.

Witnesses: JOHN CALDWELL

JEREMIAH RIST

JOHN SLIVERS

CHRISTOPHER WAGON.

(ANNE MAKEWIE, daughter of REV. FRANCIS MAKEWIE, married HOLDEN - See Will.)

JOHN CALDWELL SR. WITNESS TO WILL OF JAMES GIVEN IN SOMERSET COUNTY, MD. IN 1723.

(Md. Cal of Wills Vol 5 p. 164)

Will of JAMES GIVEN, of BOWASTICO, in SOMERSET COUNTY, GENT. Dated Oct. 5, 1723; proved May 11, 1724. His wife was MARTHA.

Children mentioned: JAMES, WILLIAM, GEORGE, MARGARET, JOHN, SARAH, MARTHA and JANE GIVEN.

Overseers of will: JOSEPH VENABLES

PATRICK DONELSON

JANE MCKEAN

JOHN CALDWELL SR.

(See other references on this page to the GIVEN family)

JOHN CALDWELL WITNESS TO WILL OF EDWARD MCGILMERY IN SOMERSET, MD. IN YEAR 1721.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 5 p. 149.)

EDWARD MCGILMERY will, dated March 25, in 1721; proved Oct. 21, 1723.

His wife was SARAH.

Children: GEORGE, EDWARD, WILLIAM.

Witnesses: JOHN CALDWELL

THOMAS GODDARD

ROBERT DOWNS or DOVAN.

(McGILMERY in those days was a way the name MONTGOMERY was often spelled and pronounced).

JOHN CALDWELL AND JOSHUA CALDWELL WITNESSES TO WILL OF WILLIAM ALEXANDER IN SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND IN YEAR 1732.

(Md. Cal of Wills Vol. 7 p. 141)

WILLIAM ALEXANDER, planter of SOMERSET COUNTY, MD., will dated March 7, 1732; proved June 18, 1735.

His wife was CATHERINE

1. Son SAMUEL ALEXANDER

2. Son JAMES ALEXANDER and heirs.

3. Son MOSES ALEXANDER and heirs, to whom he leaves land "where my father WILLIAM ALEXANDER did live".

4. Son LISTON ALEXANDER.

5. Daughter AGNES ALEXANDER.

Executors: Wife CATHERINE and son SAMUEL ALEXANDER.

Witnesses: JOHN CALDWELL

John Crawford.

William Dulaway

JOSHUA CALDWELL

JOHN CALDWELL and ROBERT CALDWELL WITNESS WILL OF JAMES ALEXANDER, SOMERSET IN 1735.

(Md. Cal Wills Vol 7 p. 141)

JAMES ALEXANDER will (brother of WILLIAM ALEXANDER, above) Dated March 30, 1735; proved June 18, 1735.

Brother: LISTON ALEXANDER

Sister: AGNES ALEXANDER

Brother: MOSES ALEXANDER and his son SAMUEL ALEXANDER.

Sister: MARY ALEXANDER m. WILLS.

Witnesses: JOHN CALDWELL, JOHN FAIRBORN, ROBERT CALDWELL and ROBERT CORNWELL.

WILLIAM KNOX WITNESS TO WILL OF THOMAS SMITH  
IN SOMERSET, MD., IN YEAR 1697.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 2 p.131)  
THOMAS SMITH will dated September 20, 1697.  
Name wife JANET.  
Sons WILLIAM, JOHN and ROBERT.  
Overseers JOHN GRAY and JOHN BROWN.  
Witnesses: WILLIAM LAINE  
WILLIAM OWENS \*  
WILLIAM KNOX.

\* See next will below.

JOHN POLE, WILLIAM POLE AND WILLIAM KNOX WITNESS  
WILL OF WILLIAM OWENS IN SOMERSET 1698.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 2, page 181)  
Will of WILLIAM OWENS (the witness above) -  
Dated March 27, 1698.  
Sons: WILLIAM, JOHN, ROBERT and SAMUEL OWENS.  
Wife Executrix.  
Overseers of will: JOHN POLE, WILLIAM KNOX.  
Witnesses: WILLIAM POLE  
ARCHIBALD SMITH  
JOHN GOLDSMITH  
JOHN BROWN.

HENRY ALEXANDER OF SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, WIT-  
NESSED WILL OF WILLIAM REDDER, SR.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 4, p. 192.  
Will dated in September, 1718.

SAMUEL ALEXANDER WITNESSES WILL OF WILLIAM GYLLOT  
IN SOMERSET COUNTY, MD. IN 1716.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 4 p 43.)  
Will dated Jan. 21, 1716; proved March 20th,  
1716, in SOMERSET COUNTY.  
Witnessed by SAMUEL ALEXANDER.

JOHN CALDWELL OVERSEER OF THE WILL OF JOHN MILLS  
IN SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND IN 1729.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 7, page 115)  
Will of JOHN MILLS OF SOMERSET dated Feb. 20,  
1729/30; proved Nov. 19, 1734.  
(The wife of JOHN MILLS was MARY ALEXANDER -  
See will of JAMES ALEXANDER.)  
Children named: REBECCA, HANNAH, MARY, ESTHER,  
WILLIAM, ROBERT MILLS and heirs (part of land  
lying in Va.), ALEXANDER MILLS and NATHANIEL  
MILLS.  
Overseers: ROBERT KING (Uncle of ROBERT J.  
HENRY and JOHN HENRY, whose mother married REV.  
JOHN HENRY, Col. JENKINS and REV. JOHN HAMPTON ),  
JOHN CALDWELL and THOMAS LAIFIELD.  
Witnesses: WILLIAM MILLS, JOHN TAMPLIN and  
THOMAS LAIFIELD.

ROBERT JENKINS HENRY AND JOHN HENRY WITNESS WILL  
OF SAMUEL TOMLINSON IN SOMERSET IN 1733.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 7 p. 83).  
Will of SAMUEL TOMLINSON, of Somerset Coun-  
ty, Maryland, dated Feb. 18, 1733; proved April  
3, 1744.  
Wife ABIGAIL.  
Children: SOLOMON, SOWARD, HAMPTON, SARAH  
TOMLINSON, RACHEL BOSTON and MARGARET CROPPER.  
Wife and son SOLOMON TOMLINSON, Executors.  
Witnesses: ROBERT JENKINS HENRY  
JOHN HENRY  
HENRY SCHOOLFIELD.

DEVISEE OF ALEXANDER KNOX LEAVES WILL SOMERSET.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 7 p. 20)  
Will of COL. ARNOLD HENRY, dated Feb. 16,  
1729; proved Jan. 13, 1733.  
Leaves land devised to testator by ALEXANDER  
KNOX, to Dr. PATRICK STEWART and heirs.

ROBERT JENKINS HENRY, JOHN HENRY AND ADAM BELL  
WITNESS JOHN SMITH WILL IN SOMER. T. MD.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 7 p. 81).  
Will of JOHN SMITH, of SOMERSET, dated Dec.  
20, 1732; proved June 6, 1733.  
Name wife MARY.  
Brother WILLIAM SMITH and daughter MARY.  
Sister: ELIZABETH by EDWARD HAMMOND, her  
children: MARTHA HAMMOND, LEAH HAMMOND and BETTY  
HAMMOND.  
Brothers GEORGE and ANDREW SMITH by father's  
last wife.  
Witnesses: ROBERT JENKINS HENRY  
\* ADAM BELL  
JOHN HENRY.

The HENRYS were sons of REV. JOHN HENRY and  
ADAM BELL was a relative of GEORGE BELL who  
settled in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VA.

JOHN CALDWELL AND JOHN MORROW WITNESSES TO WILL  
OF COL. WILLIAM WHITTINGTON IN SOMERSET.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 5 page 15)  
Will of WILLIAM WHITTINGTON, of Coventry  
Parish, SOMERSET COUNTY, MD., dated April 11th,  
1720.

Mentions RICHARD BAYLEY, of ACCOMAC COUNTY,  
and his wife URSULA, and their sons EDWARD and  
WHITTINGTON BAYLEY.

ADAM SPENCE and his heirs, including WIL-  
LIAM, SOUTHBY, ESTHER and HANNAH SPENCE.  
STEPHEN WHITE, Executor.  
Bros. in law: SAMUEL HOPKINS, JOHN CALD-  
WELL and FRANCIS ALLEN.  
Witnesses: JOHN MORROW, PETER ROBINSON &  
SAMUEL DERRICKSON and LITTLETON BOULAN.

WILL OF OWEN MORROW (MORROW) IN SOMERSET COUN-  
TY, MARYLAND, IN THE YEAR OF 1691/2.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 2, p. 64 )  
OWEN MORROW will dated March 18, 1691/2;  
proved March 14, 1692/3.  
1. Son OWEN MORROW and heirs.  
2. Son WILLIAM MORROW  
3. Son JOHN MORROW  
4. Son RICHARD MORROW  
5. Son DAVID MORROW  
6. Daughter MARY MORROW at 16 years.  
7. Wife MARY and her child, residue.  
Overseers: COL. DAVID BROWN.  
ROGER WOOLFORD.  
Witnesses: JOHN BROWN and RICHARD GARY or  
CARLE - maybe CURRIE.

JAMES CALDWELL WITNESS TO WILL OF MAURICE MOORE  
IN SOMERSET CO. MD., IN 1716.  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 4, page ... )  
Will of MORRIS MOORE (MAURICE MOORE) dated  
November 7, 1716.  
Mentions lands on BROAD CREEK in SOMERSET  
COUNTY.

Witnesses: JAMES CALDWELL  
JOHN IRELAND.

JOHN CALDWELL, SR. WITNESS TO WILL OF WILLIAM  
PYSER IN SOMERSET COUNTY, MD. 1733/4.  
(Md. Cal. Wills Vol. 6, p 97-8 )  
Will of WILLIAM PYSER, dated 1733/4.  
Children: SARAH, ANN, JOHN and JOSEPH.  
Cousins: JAMES DASHIELL.  
Brother: CHRISTOPHER PYSER.  
Cousins:

HUNT BUTTER.  
GEORGE DASHIELL  
JOHN CALDWELL, SR.

JAMES DASHIELL wit. will of THOMAS LARRIMORE  
in SOMERSET COUNTY, MD. in February, 1731.



**CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, AND NOT PENNSYLVANIA, THE BIRTH PLACE OF THE  
MECKLENBURG DECLARATION.**

The MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE was framed and signed by a convention of duly elected delegates, at CHARLOTTE, N. C. in 1775, but the actual BIRTH PLACE of the indomitable spirit and love of LIBERTY that brought forth this defiant demand for religious freedom and independence may be traced back to the "forks of the Elk" and the banks of the Susquehanna river in what is now CECIL COUNTY MARYLAND. It was NOT a product of PENNSYLVANIA or of PENNSYLVANIA emigrants, but was predominantly instigated by former residents of MARYLAND.

The ALEXANDERS, MCKNIGHTS, PORTERS, CALDWELLS, BARRETS, GILLESPIES and EWINGS all settled in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, and it was their influence, operating through the CRAIGHARDS, THOMSONS, HAMPTONS, EMMETS, FINLEYTS, BLAIRS, SMITHS, MAXWELLS and WILSONS, off-shoots of those teeth-gritting, defiant and determined sons and daughters of the Highlands of Scotland who were besieged at LONDON-DERRY, who flung the seeds of LIBERTY to the four winds of a New World and brought about a revolution in thought and action that startled the thrones of Europe.

Following herewith are a few items from the records of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, that tend to throw light on the family history of some of these "independence instigators":

**WILL OF ALEXANDER EWING OF CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, IN THE YEAR 1738.**

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 8, p. 26).

1. Wife (not named) 1/3rd of personal estate.
2. Son JOHN EWING.
3. Son WILLIAM EWING.
- ( WILLIAM HUSBANDS to make the division between them. )
4. Da. MARGARET EWING, when 16.
5. Son SAMUEL EWING.
6. Son in law ANDREW PORTER.
- ( Step-son ).
7. Son JAMES EWING.
- ( Children JAMES, JOHN, WILLIAM and MARGARET to be bound to a trade. )

**Executors:**

ANDREW BARRY, ESQUIRE (Father of RICHARD JAMES PORTER BARRY the SIGNED)  
SAMUEL EWING  
NATHANIEL EWING.

**Witnesses:**

WILLIAM MITCHELL  
ROBERT GILLESPIE  
RACHEL EWING.

Should sons incline to sell their portion of lands it shall be to their brother.  
Probate taken in presence of JAMES EWING, the eldest son of testator.

**NOTE:** The executors, SAMUEL and NATHANIEL EWING were BROTHERS of the testator.

The witness RACHEL EWING was the wife of the testator, who had been RACHEL PORTER, the widow of a PORTER. ANDREW PORTER was her son by her former marriage.

\*WILLIAM HUSBANDS, a friend of this family was the ancestor of the NORTH CAROLINA RESISTANCE, the famous HERMAN HUSBANDS.

The witness ROBERT GILLESPIE was a relative of REV. GEORGE GILLESPIE, once defeated for MODERATOR of the NEW CASTLE PRESBYTERY in 1719 by REV. JOHN THOMSON.

These are the EWINGS who settled in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA. See notes about them.

**WILL OF JOHN GARNER OF CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND**  
(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 5 p. 204)

Will of JOHN GARNER, dated March 7, 1723; & probated October 22, 1726.

- To GEORGE GILLESPIE  
To JOSEPH STEELE and MARGARET STEELE  
To Children of JAMES STEELE  
To Children of GEORGE GILLESPIE  
To Children of JAMES ALEXANDER by MARY STEELE  
Extra JOSEPH STEELE and JAMES STEELE.  
Wits. JAMES & MOSES ALEXANDER and JNO STEELE

**INTERESTING FACTS REVEALED BY THE CONTENTS OF  
THE WILL OF ALEXANDER EWING AND OF  
JOHN GARNER:**

In other notes will be found the names of the children and an account of the descendants of SAMUEL EWING, the executor of ALEXANDER EWING'S will. This SAMUEL EWING died leaving a will in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA. It was his son GEORGE EWING who married a daughter of COL. HUGH LAWSON.

The JOHN GARNER will shows the connection between the ALEXANDERS, the STEELNS and the GILLESPIES in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND.

ROBERT GILLESPIE, who witnessed the will of ALEXANDER EWING settled in HOWAN COUNTY, N. C. & was one of the sons of the GEORGE GILLESPIE mentioned in the GARNER WILL, and was also a cousin of course to the children of JAMES ALEXANDER and his wife MARY STEELE, and the children of JAMES STEELE, among them a WILLIAM, who married ELIZABETH MAXWELL GILLESPIE, the widow of ROBERT GILLESPIE about 1765, in N. C.

Children of ROBERT GILLESPIE and ELIZABETH MAXWELL, in N. C., were:

1. RICHARD GILLESPIE ( never married )
2. ROBERT GILLESPIE
3. MARGARET GILLESPIE.

Richard Gillespie was a revolutionary soldier in N. C. HOWAN COUNTY.

MARGARET GILLESPIE married REV. SAMUEL E. MCCORMIE, a noted minister of the Presbyterian Church in N. C.

After the death of ROBERT GILLESPIE, his widow married WILLIAM STEELE, of SALISBURY, N. C., who was a cousin of her first husband, and a descendant of one of the STEELE brothers mentioned in the will of JOHN GARNER in 1723, in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND.

They were the parents of only one son!

**4. GEN. JOHN STEELE**

Gen. John Steele was born November 1, 1764, it is said, in the town of SALISBURY. He served in the Legislature; was a member of the First U. S. Congress, and First Comptroller of the Treasury under Gen. George Washington.

He died August 14, 1815.

His mother, ELIZABETH MAXWELL (GILLESPIE) STEELE was a heroine of the American Revolution who, on the occasion of GEN. GREENE'S visit to SALISBURY, as a guest at her home, presented him with an apron load of GOLD, at a time when he was dispirited and without funds to finish his campaign.

COL. JAMES MAXWELL, OF MARYLAND, MARRIED DAUGHTER OF JOHN EWING BY 1709.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 3 p. 145)

Will of JOHN EWING (Spelled EWING, EWEH) in BALTIMORE COUNTY, dated April 12, 1709.

Daughter DORCAS and heirs.

Brother in law, COL. JAMES MAXWELL.

Brother in law, MOSES GROOM.

Witnesses: JOHN EDWARDS, ROBERT CUTCHIN and THOMAS BARTON.

(Some of the EWINGS of NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE, changed the spelling of the name EWING to EWEH, & claimed THAT was the original spelling.)

JOSEPH MOORE OF CECIL COUNTY, WITNESS TO WILL OF WILLIAM RICE, 1729.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 6 p. 180)

Will of WILLIAM RICE, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, dated August 2, 1729.

Wife MARY.

Son: THOMAS RICE.

Brother: DAVID RICE.

Witnesses: JOSEPH MOORE, Nicholas Hyland & Edward Johnson.

DAVID LAWSON, OF CECIL COUNTY, SON IN LAW OF DR. PETER SLUYTER IN THE YEAR 1721.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 7, p. 187)

Will of DR. PETER SLUYTER - SLEEDER, dated Jan. 20, 1721/2; proved Nov. 10, 1722.

To son in law DAVID LAWSON and heirs.

To son in law SAMUEL BOUCHELLE.

To daughter in law ELIZABETH, wife of DAVID LAWSON.

To MAGDALENE, wife of RICHARD THOMPSON.

Witnesses: ARNOLD BASSETT, JAMES VANDEGRIFT and JOHN DICKSON.

Note relationship of DAVID LAWSON and RICHARD THOMPSON in this will.

DAVID LAWSON OWNED PLANTATION IN CECIL COUNTY, MD. IN 1735. WILL OF DR. BOUCHELLE.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 7 p. 186)

Will of DR. PETER BOUCHELLE, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, dated August 22, 1735; proved July 26, 1736.

Wife MARY.

Daughters RACHEL and MARY.

Son Sluyter and heirs; land that was JACOB VANDEGRIFT'S, part of dwelling plantation adjoining DAVID LAWSON'S.

Son PETER SLUYTER.

Witnesses: James Craig.

Robert Wood

ALEXANDER PRICE.

(RICHARD BARRY married ANNE PRICE, of MARYLAND).

PETER LAWSON LIVED IN CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND IN THE YEAR 1704 AND WITNESSED WILL.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 8, p. 199)

Will of ELIAS WILLIAMS, of CECIL COUNTY, MD. was proved NOV. 24, 1742.

The will was witnessed by PETER LAWSON, DAVID THOMAS and KATHAN WILLIAMS.

GEORGE LAWSON OF CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND and JOSEPH MOORE MENTIONED IN 1732.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 7 p. 2)

Will of MARY READ, of PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, MARYLAND, dated May 9, 1732.

Mentions GEORGE LAWSON, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND and JOSEPH MOORE. (See RICE WILL above).

(Some of the LAWSONS and MOORES of CECIL COUNTY moved to PRINCE GEORGE'S COUNTY, MARYLAND).

LAWSONS OF CECIL COUNTY, MD. RELATED TO REEDS OR HEADS OF DORCHESTER COUNTY, MD.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 6 p. 58)

Will of ROBERT REED, Planter, of DORCHESTER County, MARYLAND, dated Sept. 18, 1727; proved October 2, 1727.

To Cousin WILLIAM REED.

To son in law SAMUEL LAWSON.

To three daughters in law:

ANNE TUCKER

ELIZABETH BOE

MARGARET BRACHER.

Witnesses: REDMAN FALLER, ANN JONES and a MARY GREEN.

(REDMAN FALLER was a well known RAPPAHANNOCK Character in VIRGINIA.)

THOMAS AND WILLIAM LAWSON OF CHARLES COUNTY, MD. WERE THERE IN 1730/31.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 6 p. 182)

Will of JAMES GALWITHE, of CHARLES COUNTY, MD. dated March 8, 1730/31.

Son JONAS GALWITHE left in care of WILLIAM LAWSON, but of he should die to THOMAS LAWSON.

Wife: JAMES DAVIS, THOMAS LAWSON and JOHN STRANGE.

JOHN LAWSON ALSO IN CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND IN THE YEAR 1728.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 6 p. 90).

Will of MARY LENOIR, widow, of CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND, DECEMBER 22, 1725.

Leaves legacies to DR. DANIEL JEWIFF and JOHN LAWSON.

(REV. JOHN THOMSON'S second wife was to a Mary McKean READ, and

(CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND, was just South of PRINCE GEORGE'S COUNTY).

THE LAWSON FAMILY IN MARYLAND AS EARLY AS 1667

WILL OF JOHN, FATHER OF PETER LAWSON.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 1, page 45)

Will of JOHN LAWSON, dated October 6, 1667. To son PETER LAWSON, lands on CHOPLANK CREEK in TALBOT COUNTY, MD.

To daughter DORCAS LAWSON 1/2 of estate.

To daughter JANE LAWSON

To one of RANDELL (Randolph) HANSEN'S

children and to JOHN FENNERHILL.

Executors: RANDOLPH HANSEN and HENRY HIDE.

Witnesses: RICHARD RIDER and BARBARA HANSEN.

THE WALKUP FAMILY OF MARYLAND AND THE LAWSONS

MENTIONED IN HARWOOD WILL 1683.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 1 p. 24.)

Will of ALICE HARWOOD, widow of JOHN HARWOOD dated April 30, 1683.

To JOHN WALLCOP'S (WALKUP- WAUCHOPE) son & daughter ELIZA.

To DORCAS LAWSON.

To FRANCES PHILLIPS, daughter of one THOMAS PHILLIPS.

STANOP ( STANHOPE ) ROBERTS, residuary.

Witnesses: JOHN LAWSON, JOHN WILKINSON and DONCOMB FRIZZELL. (Frizzell).

JOHN LAWSON OF ST. MARY'S COUNTY AND HIS SON

JOHN, LEGATES OF JAMES OWEN 1659.

(Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 1 p. 14.)

To JOHN LAWSON, son of JOHN LAWSON

To REBECCA FRIZZELL, dau. of ALEX FRIZZELL.

To HARBERT ROMAN (JAMES OWEN WILL)

To REV. WILKINSON.

To KINSMAN, COL. JOHN PRICE, Etc. & Residue.

Witnesses: ALEXANDER FRIZZELL, SARAH FRIZZELL and RICHARD LLOYD.

## \* \* THE MECKLENBURG ALEXANDERS

Not all of the MECKLENBURG ALEXANDERS came from CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, for some of them were from SOMERSET COUNTY on the "EASTERN SHORE" of MARYLAND, and some of them had doubtless originated in ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA, around ONANCOCK and DRUMMONDSTOWN, and members of the Presbyterian flock ministered to by REV. FRANCIS MAKEMIE, JOHN HAMPTON, and perhaps occasionally by the young JOHN TROUSON.

But we KNOW that JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER was of the CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND FAMILY, and have followed the history of the ALEXANDERS to the point where it seems that after all, those of CECIL COUNTY and those of SOMERSET were of the same Scotch Irish strain. We have found it much easier to trace the JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDERS, who lived in MECKLENBURG, and when it appears that one of the name was NOT of his stock, we just credit him to the SOMERSET FAMILY.

The ancestor of JOHN McKNITT ( or McKNIGHT ) ALEXANDER in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, was one JOSEPH ALEXANDER. Just when he settled at NEW MUNSTER in CECIL COUNTY is a matter of conjecture, since his name does not appear on the records until four years before his death, when he executed his last will and testament. This JOSEPH ALEXANDER was a TANNER by trade, and that set him apart at once as a man of character and substance. It made him a leather worker and a craftsman of no slight importance. In those days the TAN YARD was an institution to be reckoned with in the commercial and industrial life of a community. It was a magnet that drew to its portals practically every citizen and family in the countryside, absent the more modern system of trade and traffic in leather goods. As the proprietor of this establishment JOSEPH ALEXANDER was not only a skilled craftsman, but a respected depository of public information and learning. His neighbors came to him for advice and counsel; his views were disseminated up and down the valley with its verdant farms and homes, and his opinions on the welfare of the country was respected. JOSEPH ALEXANDER'S busy tan yard, we can imagine, in those days, probably furnished the seeds of longing for religious freedom and liberty in the minds of his neighbors and his children and grand-children, which nourished into full fruition, the desires and trends among the people of that early period, which culminated in the "Mecklenburg Declaration" which his descendants helped to write nearly a HUNDRED YEARS LATER.

All that the chroniclers of the ALEXANDER FAMILY have told us about that clan is evidently based wholly upon family traditions. Save that his name was JOSEPH and that he had a son JAMES, who was the father of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, with a long list of children, we have not been further enlightened. Thus the scope of information has been narrowed at the end of TWO CENTURIES and almost a HALF, to the descendants of ONE SON, JAMES ALEXANDER. Now fortunate that JOSEPH ALEXANDER, the old TANNER of NEW MUNSTER, left a last will and testament, which has been preserved, at least in part. From its musty pages we can read a bit more of this absorbing story. We can see that he had other sons, even though we can largely only surmise what became of their descendants. The track Southward across VIRGINIA, where doubtless some tarried, and on into the CAROLINAS where the grandson JOHN McKNITT brought his tape and broadcloth to follow his "trade of a tailor", accompanied by at least one sister and several brothers, and no telling how many cousins and other relatives we can visualize more fully by reading between the lines of this old document, in which the grand-sire named his several children, his relatives and some neighbors. The abstracted copy of the will, taken from Baldwin's Calendar of Maryland Wills, Volume 7, page 195, is as follows:

### THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF JOSEPH ALEXANDER, TANNER, OF NEW MUNSTER, CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND.

Dated December 13, 1726.  
Proved March 9, 1730.

To son in law: ELIAS ALEXANDER.  
To daughter: SOPHIA ALEXANDER.  
To son: FRANCIS ALEXANDER.  
To daughter: JANE MOLEY.  
To daughter: ABIGAIL CLAPAN.  
To son: JAMES ALEXANDER ( residue ).

Witnesses to the will:  
OWEN O'DANIEL  
ANNE TAYLOR  
JOHN DALL  
JOHN McKNIGHT.

The witness JOHN McKNIGHT ( sometimes McKNITT ) was the brother of the wife of JOSEPH ALEXANDER, who was ABIGAIL McKNIGHT.  
JAMES ALEXANDER, the son and residuary legatee, married his cousin, MARGARET McKNIGHT, a daughter of the witness JOHN McKNIGHT. She was the mother of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, one of the signers of the "Mecklenburg Declaration".

As to the descendants of FRANCIS ALEXANDER, the son, and ELIAS ALEXANDER, called the "son in law" in the will of the old tanner, JOSEPH ALEXANDER, in 1726, the record is neither absolutely clear or positive. What we do have tending to identify the progeny of these two will be found in a later paragraph, on the next page.

Knowing somewhat of human nature and the customs that prevailed among the Scotch Irish families of the period when JOSEPH ALEXANDER must have first come to MARYLAND and settled at NEW MUNSTER and set up his tan yard, is not a wild probability that he was not alone among the members of his own family when he came. His brother WILLIAM ALEXANDER, who seems to have settled on the Eastern Shore in SOMERSET COUNTY, probably came over about the same time, and it is not improbable that one or more other brothers of JOSEPH came with him and settled in CECIL COUNTY. Two of these may have been the MARTIN ALEXANDER and SAMUEL ALEXANDER who were living in CECIL COUNTY on APRIL 23, 1728, both of whom witnessed the will of JOHN HOLTHAM of Cecil County on that date. We can only speculate as to their identity. They all perhaps left descendants and since many of the ALEXANDERS appeared in the CAROLINAS and in VIRGINIA in the generations following, doubtless some of them belonged to these other brothers or near relatives. Constant research in time may yield up interesting identities.

JOHN McKNIGHT. That there was a family of McKNIGHTS who came from the vicinity of LONDON, DORSET and settled in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, with JOSEPH ALEXANDER and his family there is no question. They may have pronounced the name McKNITT, and it is certain that JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER so spelled and pronounced it. But that it was spelled McKNIGHT there can be little question, either, for it was so written wherever found on the records. These McKNIGHTS came to parts of VIRGINIA and remained for a time, and then to the CAROLINAS, and REV. JAMES McKNIGHT was a very early Presbyterian Minister in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, where he left descendants, who intermarried with several of the older families of the County. We are impressed with the idea that there was no distinction, save in the pronunciation, between these persons, and that the REV. JAMES McKNIGHT was of the same family as JOHN McKNIGHT of Cecil County, Maryland, whose sister ABIGAIL married JOSEPH ALEXANDER and was the grandmother of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER.

JAMES ALEXANDER, the son of JOSEPH, whose will appears on the preceding page, married MARGARET McKNIGHT, the daughter of JOHN McKNIGHT, the witness, as his FIRST WIFE. By this marriage he had NINE children. After the death of MARGARET McKNIGHT, he married as his second wife ABIGAIL (her last name unknown) and they had FIVE CHILDREN. By the will of JOSEPH ALEXANDER it will be ascertained that JAMES ALEXANDER had a sister ABIGAIL, who was named for her mother, ABIGAIL McKNIGHT, and the chances are that the second wife, as well as the first, was a cousin. This implies as well as suggests that she may have been an ALEXANDER, or another ABIGAIL McKNIGHT, and if the former, that she was the daughter of a brother of JOSEPH ALEXANDER, the tanner.

The will of JAMES ALEXANDER is on record in ELKTON, MARYLAND (Cecil County). It is dated June 17, 1772; proved July 15, 1779, the year of the maker's death. His second wife ABIGAIL and all his children by his two marriages are named in his will. That the testator had acquired lands in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. appears from the will. At the time the will was written several of his children were living in MECKLENBURG and had been there for twenty years or more. Following herewith is a list of the children:

1. THEOPHILUS ALEXANDER.
2. EDITH ALEXANDER
3. KEELAH ALEXANDER
4. EZEKIAH ALEXANDER
5. EZEKIEL ALEXANDER
6. JEMIMAH ALEXANDER
7. AMOS ALEXANDER
8. JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER
9. MARGARET ALEXANDER
10. ELIZABETH ALEXANDER
11. ABIGAIL ALEXANDER
12. MARGARET ALEXANDER
13. JOSIAH ALEXANDER
14. EZEKIEL ALEXANDER.

Since the list shows two EZEKIELS and two named MARGARET, it is apparent that the first ones so named had died at the birth of the second ones.

1. THEOPHILUS ALEXANDER married CATHERINE. He died in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND in 1668 & his widow and children came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. He was the father of REV. JOSEPH ALEXANDER one time Minister of SUGAR CREEK CHURCH, who established a famous school on BULLOCK'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, S. C. afterwards. For children of THEOPHILUS see page 322 of these notes.

6. JEMIMAH ALEXANDER married THOMAS SHARPE. They are said to have married in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND. See a later note on this family.

4. EZEKIAH ALEXANDER was a "signer" of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE.

8. JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER was also a "signer" of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION, and is said to have been the SECRETARY OF THE CONVENTION. He married JANE BARR in 1762, on a trip he had made for that purpose to PHILADELPHIA. He settled in what is now MECKLENBURG before it was set apart as a County, lived in the HOPWELL CHURCH section, and raised a large and interesting family. A list of his children and grand-children are set out on page 323 of these notes.



FRANCIS ALEXANDER, BROTHER, and ELIAS ALEXANDER, THE BROTHER IN LAW  
OF JAMES ALEXANDER, FATHER OF JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER.

DR. J. B. ALEXANDER in his HISTORY OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, says that HEEKIAH and JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER were brothers, while ABRAHAM, ADAM, CHARLES and EZRA ALEXANDER were their cousins. If they were FULL FIRST COUSINS, and the JOSEPH ALEXANDER WILL can be relied upon, these four "cousins" are bound to have been the sons of FRANCIS ALEXANDER mentioned in the will. The term "son in law" applied to ELIAS ALEXANDER by JOSEPH in his will, at that day and time (1726) usually, but not always, denominated a "step-son" suggesting that the person named was a son of the wife, but not of the testator, by a former marriage. In regard to this matter, the compiler has reached the conclusion, based entirely upon suggestive conditions and the customs which them obtained among these ancient families, that MARGARET MCKNITT ( or MCKNIGHT ) the second wife of JAMES ALEXANDER, was the WIDOW, MARGARET ALEXANDER, sister of ABIGAIL ( the first wife ) and daughter of of JOHN MCKNIGHT, and that there was a son by this first marriage named ELIAS ALEXANDER ( mentioned in JOSEPH ALEXANDER'S will in 1726 ) who was not only a son in law ( step-son ) of JOSEPH, but who was also a nephew of the testator, Margaret's first husband having been a brother of JOSEPH, whose name is lost in antiquity. Thus, ELIAS ALEXANDER, while not a brother of FRANCIS and JAMES ALEXANDER, was their "double first cousin" on a half brother of their father's children by his second marriage. ELIAS, therefore, had legitimate claims to a right in the ALEXANDER family circle. That his children came with the other ALEXANDERS to MECKLENBURG there is no sort of doubt.

Thus by deduction, following DR. J. B. ALEXANDER, it would appear that FRANCIS ALEXANDER, brother of JAMES ALEXANDER, was the father of:

1. ABRAHAM ALEXANDER
2. ADAM ALEXANDER
3. CHARLES ALEXANDER
4. EZRA ALEXANDER

These four were "cousins" of JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER and HEEKIAH ALEXANDER. Every one of these six ALEXANDERS were "signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, and if the four named were sons of FRANCIS ALEXANDER, then all SIX of THEM were grandsons of JOSEPH ALEXANDER, the CECIL COUNTY, Maryland TANNER, who left the will in 1726. According to Dr. J. B. Alexander, also, 1. ABRAHAM ALEXANDER had a son named ELIAS ( see page 323 ) though this statement does not agree with ABRAHAM'S will.

1. ABRAHAM ALEXANDER lived in SUGAR CREEK DISTRICT, near the town of CHARLOTTE. According to his tombstone inscription in the Sugar Creek graveyard (MO. 2), ABRAHAM ALEXANDER died in 1786, and therefore his name does not appear on the 1790 census, but the census of that year does show an ELIAS ALEXANDER, JR. married and with two children, living in that community in 1790; also DORCAS, the widow of ABRAHAM, with four sons and two daughters still living at home. Also an ELIJAH ALEXANDER, DAVID, DANIEL, EZEKIEL, JR., CAPT. THOMAS, DR. JAMES, JOHN and WILLIAM, as well as CAPTAIN ANTHONY, EZEKIAH and others. See page 358.

On pages 413 to 421 of these notes will be found an account of all of the supposed FOUR sons of FRANCIS ALEXANDER, who signed the DECLARATION, as well as of JOHN MCKNITT and HEEKIAH ALEXANDER, sons of his brother JAMES ALEXANDER.

ELIJAH ALEXANDER OF SUGAR CREEK

The writer's attention has been called to the contents of a "leaf from an old family BIBLE" on pages 596-597 of the Joseph Habersham Chapt. D. A. R. Vol. 2, giving the names of the children of an ELIJAH ALEXANDER, (born May 13, 1772) in Mecklenburg County, N. C., whose wife was SARAH, (born in 1770). This man was not old enough to have been the ELIJAH ALEXANDER of the 1790 census of Sugar Creek, but he could have been a son of that one. According to this old record he had the following children:

1. FANNIE ALEXANDER (b. 1792) m. JOHN PRICE.
2. WILLIAM ALEXANDER (b. 1794) m. HANNAH WATSON.
3. DANIEL ALEXANDER m. NANCY ROE.
4. GARLAND ALEXANDER (b. 1799) m. SWAFFORD.
5. FOUNTAIN ALEXANDER (b. 1801) m. WATSON.
6. ELIZABETH ALEXANDER (b. 1804) m. HARDEN PRICE.
7. ELIJAH ALEXANDER (b. 1809) m. ELIZABETH STEELE
8. SARAH ALEXANDER (b. 1812) m. ISAAC CANNON.
9. PIRASANT ALEXANDER (b. 1807) m. LYCENE NORTON.

The children of PIRASANT ALEXANDER and his wife are also given on the sheet, and included among them is a daughter LAURA ALEXANDER who married JAMES STEELE. These intermarriages with the STEELE FAMILY harks back to the will of JOHN GARNER, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, an abstract of which is shown on page 518 of these notes and suggests that the ELIJAH of this record certainly belonged SOMEWHERE on the family chart of the CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND ALEXANDERS.

Appended, however, to the record of ELIJAH ALEXANDER, given immediately above, is a footnote which says:

"Ancestors of this ELIJAH ALEXANDER came from VIRGINIA to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, and from there moved down into SOUTH CAROLINA."

# THE ALEXANDERS OF MECKLENBURG IN THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY

As shown by the ancient records.

AARON ALEXANDER	ELIAS ALEXANDER	JOHN RAMSEY ALEXANDER
ABIGAIL ALEXANDER	ELIJAH ALEXANDER	JOSEPH ALEXANDER, REV.
ABRAHAM ALEXANDER	EZEKIAH ALEXANDER	JOSEPH MCNITT ALEXANDER
ADAM ALEXANDER	EZEKIEL ALEXANDER	JOSIAH ALEXANDER
AMOS ALEXANDER	EZRA ALEXANDER	MARGARET MCNITT ALEXANDER
ALLEN ALEXANDER SR.	FRANCIS ALEXANDER	MATTHEW ALEXANDER
ALLEN ALEXANDER JR.	GEORGE ALEXANDER	MOSES ALEXANDER
ANDREW ALEXANDER	HELENA ALEXANDER	NATHANIEL ALEXANDER
ARTHUR ALEXANDER	EZEKIAH ALEXANDER	PHINEAS ALEXANDER
BENJAMIN ALEXANDER SR.	ISAAC ALEXANDER	SOPHIA ALEXANDER
BENJAMIN ALEXANDER JR.	JAMES ALEXANDER	STEPHEN ALEXANDER
CATHERINE ALEXANDER	JAMES MCNITT ALEXANDER	THOMAS ALEXANDER, DR.
CHARLES ALEXANDER	JAMES ALEXANDER, DR.	TREOPHIUS ALEXANDER
DANIEL ALEXANDER	JOAB ALEXANDER	THOMAS ALEXANDER, MAJ.
DAVID ALEXANDER	JOEL ALEXANDER	WILLIAM ALEXANDER
DORCAS ALEXANDER	JOHN MCNITT ALEXANDER	ZEBULON ALEXANDER

# THE ALEXANDERS OF MECKLENBURG IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY

200 Years later, as shown by the Charlotte TELEPHONE DIRECTORY

A. E. ALEXANDER, 1827 W. Harrill.	ION ALEXANDER, MRS. 1048 East 7th St.
A. H. ALEXANDER, Derita Springs.	L. S. ALEXANDER, 716 Grandin Road.
A. L. ALEXANDER, MRS. 807 N. Pine.	LEE A. ALEXANDER, 151 Jewell
A. T. ALEXANDER, Providence Road.	LOUISE M. ALEXANDER, MISS, 525 N. Church.
ALBERT L. ALEXANDER, 1705 N. Allen.	M. C. ALEXANDER, MRS. 117 West Park Ave.
ALVA E. ALEXANDER, 1812 Beverly Drive.	M. EDWARD ALEXANDER, Steele Creek Road.
ANSLEY Q. ALEXANDER, Sharon Ln	M. G. ALEXANDER, 1912 N. Harrill.
B. T. ALEXANDER, 2300 Vail Ave.	MARGIE ALEXANDER, 308 North Pine.
B. H. ALEXANDER, MRS. 420 Cherokee Rd.	MYRTLE E. ALEXANDER, 2208 Belvedere Ave.
C. J. ALEXANDER, 1833 Mecklenburg Ave.	N. S. ALEXANDER, Hickory Grove Road.
C. W. ALEXANDER, 1612 Kenilworth Ave.	NELLIE LAW ALEXANDER, MRS., Paw Creek.
CARL L. ALEXANDER, Sharoa Road.	P. E. ALEXANDER, 229 South Cedar.
CHARLES L. ALEXANDER, MRS. 1035 Quisen's Rd.	PETER D. ALEXANDER, 1542 Jefferson Ave.
CORA B. ALEXANDER, MRS. Camel Rd.	R. F. ALEXANDER, Salisbury Road.
CYRUS ALEXANDER, MRS. 1422 McCall.	R. L. ALEXANDER, Providence Road.
D. P. ALEXANDER, 1228 Enderly Road.	R. M. ALEXANDER, Statesville Road.
E. A. ALEXANDER, DR. 103 1/2 South Tryon.	R. O. ALEXANDER, MRS., 309 E. Park Ave.
E. D. ALEXANDER, 210 W. 11th St.	R. W. ALEXANDER, Mallard Creek Road.
E. U. ALEXANDER, Providence Road.	RAYMOND C. ALEXANDER, Tuckasee Road.
Ed. ALEXANDER, Providence Road.	REID ALEXANDER, 924 Peachtree.
ELIUS ALEXANDER, 1203 Oaklawn Ave.	ROBERT B. ALEXANDER, 135 Circle Ave.
ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, 1203 Oaklawn Ave.	RUSSELL ALEXANDER, 212 Mill Road.
ETTA ALEXANDER, A. E. Boundary.	S. A. ALEXANDER, 2115 Central Ave.
EULIE L. ALEXANDER, 709 East 11th St.	S. B. ALEXANDER, 250 Cherokee Road.
F. D. ALEXANDER, 927 Parkwood Ave.	S. I. ALEXANDER, 517 Belmont Ave.
F. D. ALEXANDER, 2146 Sherwood Ave.	S. M. ALEXANDER, 2838 Plaza Road.
F. T. ALEXANDER, 1104 South Mint.	SPRINGS E. ALEXANDER, 1437 E. 7TH ST.
FRANK W. ALEXANDER, Providence Road.	THOMAS ALEXANDER, 2248 Colony Road.
GEORGE C. ALEXANDER, 1401 Plaza.	THOMAS W. ALEXANDER, 309 Hempstead Ct.
H. C. ALEXANDER, 720 HERKLEY Ave.	UHLIMAN S. ALEXANDER, 324 Ridgewood Ave.
H. Y. ALEXANDER, 1021 E. Worthington Av.	V. S. ALEXANDER, 3621 Tuckasee Road.
HENRY ALEXANDER, 3427 Crescent Ave.	VIOLET G. ALEXANDER, MISS, 228 E. Blvd.
EUGENE J. ALEXANDER, DR. 328 Flat.	VIRGINIA ALEXANDER, MISS, 2014 Belvedere
J. F. ALEXANDER, MRS. 208 W. Bland.	W. A. ALEXANDER, 616 E. Worthington Ave.
J. H. ALEXANDER, MRS. 2107 Sherwood Av.	W. C. ALEXANDER, 1906 Camp Green Blvd.
J. K. A. ALEXANDER, 213 Latta Arc.	W. D. ALEXANDER, 2849 Croydon Road.
J. LEWIS ALEXANDER, Rocky River Rd.	W. G. ALEXANDER, 2726 Marston Road.
J. O. ALEXANDER, 229 South Cedar.	W. H. ALEXANDER, 2005 Ashland Ave.
JACKSON C. ALEXANDER 521 E. Worthington.	W. H. ALEXANDER, Beatty Ford Road.
JAMES C. ALEXANDER, Salisbury Road.	W. L. ALEXANDER, 428 E. Boulevard.
JAMES E. ALEXANDER, 2025 Wilmore Drv. E.	W. S. ALEXANDER, MRS. 1519 Fairview Ave.
JAMES L. ALEXANDER, 1813 Tippah Ave.	W. SUTTON ALEXANDER, 257 Hillside Ave.
JAMES M. ALEXANDER, DR. 214 Fenton Pl.	WALTER L. ALEXANDER, 307 Hillside Ave.
JAMES R. ALEXANDER, DR. 1030 Arcoa Ave.	WILSON ALEXANDER, 2626 Shesandosh Ave.
JNO. B. ALEXANDER, 509 Clement Ave.	WYATT H. ALEXANDER, 2125 Kirkwood Ave.
JOHN D. ALEXANDER, 344 W. Caswell Road.	Z. ALEXANDER, 517 South Caldwell.
K. O. ALEXANDER, 621 Cherry.	Z. ALEXANDER, JR., 628 Balfavia Ave.
L. LEON ALEXANDER, 1515 Kenilworth Ave.	ALEXANDER'S STORE, Lawver's Road.

NOTE: It is possible some on this list are "colored folks". We can't tell.

# THE SHARPE FAMILY OF MECKLENBURG

THE SHARPE FAMILY of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, was allied by blood and marriage with the ALEXANDERS, CALDWELLS and POLKS, and the first SHARPE to arrive in AMERICA came on the ill-fated "VIRGINIA MERCHANT", bound for JAMESTOWN and loaded with many emigrants. In January, 1650 it was driven by a storm, and foundered among the islands of the CHRISOTRAGUE BAY on the Atlantic coast of Maryland and Virginia. Upon one of those islands, adjacent to what is now SOMERSET and WORCESTER COUNTIES, Col. Norwood, Francis Morryson, William Stevens and perhaps WILLIAM SHARPE landed and from there found their way by use of a guide to the home of ARGALL YARDLEY, and later to the plantation of Col. Littleton, in ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

COL. WILLIAM STEVENS and WILLIAM SHARPE later settled on POCONOKE RIVER and DIVIDING CREEK in SOMERSET where through several generations they and their descendants were neighbors of the CALDWELLS, POLES and ALEXANDERS. It was this COL. WILLIAM STEVENS, who had lived in ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA several years, who addressed the letter to the Presbytery of LAGAN in IRELAND asking for young ministers to be sent to VIRGINIA, which resulted in the coming to that settlement of REV. JEAN-CIS MACKENZIE, and later JOHN HENRY, JOHN HAMPTON and JOHN THOMSON, an account of whom has been heretofore given in these notes.

WILLIAM SHARPE, the neighbor of COL. STEVENS, was the father of DR. PETER SHARPE, whose will was proven in CALVERT COUNTY, May 28, 1672, who left to his son, another WILLIAM SHARPE and his heirs certain lands and properties of his estate in TALBOT COUNTY on TUCKAHOE CREEK or River. The PETER SHARPE who on April 28, 1718, in TALBOT COUNTY, witnessed the will of ELIZABETH EVINS with MARY ALEXANDER and ALICE FOSTER, was perhaps a great grandson of WILLIAM SHARPE of SOMERSET COUNTY. From TALBOT COUNTY the SHARPES and the ALEXANDERS pushed on North across the SASSAPATAS RIVER to the "forks of the Elk" and the Bohemia River into CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, where, in 1749 THOMAS SHARP died and left a will, in which he named the following children:

1. WALTER SHARP
2. THOMAS SHARP
3. JAMES SHARP
4. NATHAN SHARP
5. SARAH SHARP
6. JOSEPH SHARP
7. SAMUEL SHARP

and sons in law JAMES SMITH and DAVID WHEERY.

The compiler is indebted to the REV. E. M. SHARP, pastor of the M. E. Church, at ANDERSON, MISSISSIPPI, for an abstract of the will of the above THOMAS SHARP and the list of his children, Rev. Sharp being one of the descendants of this family. To the same source we are indebted also for a list of the children of the two sons 2. THOMAS and 3. JAMES.

2. THOMAS SHARP married 6. JEMIMAH ALEXANDER, daughter of JAMES ALEXANDER and his first wife MARGARET MCKNIGHT. They were married in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, where their children, WILLIAM, JOHN, JAMES, JOSEPH and SAMUEL SHARPE were born. ROW. WILLIAM SHARPE, the oldest son, was born in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, December 13, 1742. (Congressional Directory p. 989). 2. THOMAS SHARP died in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, but his widow and their children, came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA and settled.

3. JAMES SHARPE, brother of 2. THOMAS also came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY and settled sometime after 1750 perhaps, at about the same time his brother's family and his kinsmen the ALEXANDERS came there. REV. DR. SHARP has furnished the following as a list of his children, and it is very interesting:

10. EZEKIEL SHARP m. CATHERINE ALEXANDER
11. JOHN SHARP m. MARTHA YOUNG
12. JAMES SHARP m. RACHEL CANNON
13. ISABELLA SHARP m. REV. MR. PRICE.
14. PRISCILLA SHARP m. LEWIS JEFFON
15. SARAH SHARP died young.

The mother of this last list of children and the wife of 3. JAMES SHARP was perhaps MARGARET ALEXANDER, a sister or half-sister of JEMIMAH who married 2. THOMAS SHARP. CATHERINE ALEXANDER, who married EZEKIEL SHARP, was the daughter of THEOPHILUS ALEXANDER, brother of JEMIMAH and MARGARET and the oldest son of JAMES ALEXANDER and MARGARET MCKNIGHT. MARGARET was also the sister of REV. JOSEPH ALEXANDER, the second pastor of SUGAR CREEK CHURCH.

## ROW. WILLIAM SHARPE, SON OF THOMAS SHARP

In 1779 he was a member of the Continental Congress from North Carolina, and he and his sons took a leading part in the American Revolution. He married RUTH REESE, daughter of DAVID REESE, the signer. The mother of RUTH REESE and the wife of DAVID was RUTH POLK, who belonged to the POLK FAMILY of MECKLENBURG and of SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND. ROW. WILLIAM SHARP died in 1813 in the 77th year of his age, leaving a widow and twelve children. They were:

20. MATILDA SHARPE m. WILLIAM W. ERWIN.
21. RUTH SHARPE m. COL. ANDREW CALDWELL.
22. THOMAS SHARPE (Rev. Soldier)
23. WILLIAM SHARPE (Rev. Soldier)
24. RUTH, 25. DAVID, 26. ELAM, 27. MARCUS, 28. CYNTHIA, 29. KENRA m. CALDWELL, 30. EDWIN & CARLOS.

THE TWO DISTINGUISHED DAVID CALDWELLS WHO LIVED IN NORTH CAROLINA

There were two noted persons by the name of DAVID CALDWELL who made their homes in early NORTH CAROLINA.

One of these, the REV. DAVID CALDWELL, of GUILFORD, married RACHEL CRAIGHEAD and was the son in law of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD the first pastor of ROCKY RIVER and SUGAR CREEK CHURCHES. The other DAVID CALDWELL was the distinguished son of COL. ANDREW CALDWELL who married RUTH SHARPE, the daughter of WILLIAM SHARPE, mentioned on the preceding page of these notes.

HON. DAVID FRANKLIN CALDWELL, son of ANDREW CALDWELL and his wife RUTH SHARPE was born in 1792 (Bumple's Rowan County, p. 223), and attended the University at Chapel Hill, after which he studied law in the office of HON. ARCHIBALD HENDERSON at Salisbury. He was the brother of HON. JOSEPH P. CALDWELL, of IREDELL and DR. ELIAM CALDWELL, of Lincolnton, N. C. DAVID FRANKLIN CALDWELL was Judge of the Superior Court of North Carolina, to which position he was elected in 1844. He was twice married. His first wife was FANNY ALEXANDER, daughter of WILLIAM LEE ALEXANDER, who had married a sister of HON. ARCHIBALD HENDERSON. His children by the first marriage were WILLIAM LEE, ARCHIBALD H., ELIZABETH RUTH, RICHARD ALEXANDER, DR. JULIUS ANDREW, and FANNY MCCAY. His second wife was REBECCA NESBIT, the widow of MATTHEW TROY. The second wife is buried at the Presbyterian Church in Salisbury.

The family genealogists have been unable to trace any relationship whatever between the two families of these two DAVID CALDWELLS, and while this writer must admit his inability to present an absolute record of the connecting links he entertains no doubt whatsoever of their being of the same family.

We have already shown in these notes how and when the CALDWELL FAMILY lived in SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland, and that they were associated with the ALEXANDERS and the POIKS and SHARPES on the "Eastern Shore" of MARYLAND. By following the RECORDS that have been preserved of these Eastern Shore families, we trace the CALDWELLS on up the Eastern Shore through TALBOT, QUEEN ANNE and other counties into CECIL COUNTY in the "forks of the Elk river." The MCCONNELL family, which became numerous in IREDELL and MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., lived in QUEEN ANNE County, Md., and JAMES MCCONNELL remained there until after 1790, when he appears on the Census of that year; and in the same year the names of DAVID CALDWELL and JAMES CALDWELL appear there on the same list as neighbors of the MCCONNELL family. AN ANDREW CALDWELL of this family married MARGARET MOORE, whose descendants we have already discussed, and EUGEN MCCONNELL married MARY CALDWELL, of this same family. Both the MOORES - some of them - and the SHARPES lived in SOMERSET, and also in CECIL COUNTY, including an ANDREW MOORE and his brother JOHN, who are mentioned in the will of EDWARD COLLIER in SOMERSET, August 20, 1688; (Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 2, p. 36), while RICHARD MOORE was witness to the will of JOHN DAVIS in QUEEN ANNE'S COUNTY in 1710; (Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 3.); and THOMAS MOORE and WILLIAM MOORE were witnesses to the will of WALTER NEWMAN in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, Nov. 20, 1728 (Md. Cal. of Wills Vol. 6, p. 151).

WILLIAM SHARPE, descendant of the WILLIAM SHARPE of ACCOMAC COUNTY, VA. and SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND. ( WILLIAM SHARPE'S name appears on the TYTTE LIST of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, Virginia in the year 1666 - which was then called ACCOMAC ) married a RESSE, grand-daughter of a POIK from SOMERSET, and his mother was JEMIMA ALEXANDER, a grand-daughter of JOSEPH ALEXANDER, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND; his daughter RUTH SHARPE, married COL. ANDREW CALDWELL, of the CALDWELL family of SOMERSET and CECIL COUNTY, and had a DAVID CALDWELL.

The other DAVID CALDWELL married RACHEL CRAIGHEAD, a grand-daughter of REV. THOMAS CRAIGHEAD, a contemporary of REV. JOHN THOMSON, JOHN HENRY and REV. JOHN HAMPTON, who was one of the leaders of the New Castle Presbytery, which met "at the branches of the Elk" in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, March 15, 1725/6, and who had doubtless often preached to the SWINGS, ALEXANDERS, CALDWELLS and others at NEW MUNSTER and other places on the "Eastern Shore". These intermarriages and early associations write a plain story of the intimate connections between the earlier DAVID CALDWELL, and the later one, who descended from the SHARPES and ALEXANDERS. They were Cousins, several degrees removed, and also belonged to and were cousins of the CALDWELLS OF CUB CREEK, some of whom also came to MECKLENBURG, ROWAN and IREDELL, drawn there by the magnet of consanguinity.

REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD

Rev. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, save for REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in MECKLENBURG in 1763, was the first resident pastor of a Church in that settlement. He was first called to preach to the Presbyterian Congregation of ROCKY RIVER, and then to SUGAR CREEK, which he seems to have organized. He was the son of REV. THOMAS CRAIGHEAD, who in turn was apparently the son of REV. ROBERT CRAIGHEAD, one of the thirteen ejected ministers, from the Presbytery of LAGSH in Northern Ireland, from whence sprang also JOHN HENRY and JOHN HAMPTON, of SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, and ROBERT WILSON, ancestor of REV. FRANCIS MAKEMIE, all heretofore mentioned.

DR. WILLIAM HENRY FOOTE, in his "SKETCHES OF NORTH CAROLINA" on page 183 has this to say about ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD'S ancestry:

The tradition in the family of Mr. CRAIGHEAD, was that his father and grandfather, and perhaps his ancestors further back, were ministers of the gospel strongly attached to the Church, and reputed as truly pious. A Mr. Thomas Craighed was among the first ministers of Donegal Presbytery, a native of Scotland, and ordained in IRELAND.



In all of the material the writer has accumulated about this early minister and patriot of MECKLENBURG COUNTY he is unable to find a clue to the name of the wife of ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD. As to his children, Dr. Foote says, that he was the father of TWO SONS & SEVERAL DAUGHTERS. All we have been able to find are those named below. For these we are indebted to the "History of the Presbyterian Church in South Carolina", p. 331, Vol. 1:

1. REV. THOMAS CRAIGHEAD, Nashville, Tenn.
2. ROBERT CRAIGHEAD, Mecklenburg County, N. C. in 1790.
3. NANCY CRAIGHEAD married (1) REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON.  
(2) GEORGE DUNLAP.
4. RACHEL CRAIGHEAD married REV. DAVID CALDWELL.
5. MARGARET CRAIGHEAD married JOHN CARRUTH
6. MARY CRAIGHEAD married SAMUEL DUNLAP.
7. ELIZABETH CRAIGHEAD married ALEXANDER CRAWFORD.
8. JANE CRAIGHEAD married PATRICK CALHOUN.

PATRICK CALHOUN, who married JANE CRAIGHEAD was the father of the celebrated South Carolina Statesman, JOHN CALDWELL CALHOUN, who, however, was his son by his second wife, MARTHA CALDWELL, the sister of MAJ. JOHN CALDWELL and the daughter of WILLIAM CALDWELL and his wife MARGARET PARKS. William Caldwell had died on CUBE CREEK in VIRGINIA in 1761, after which his widow and her children moved to NEWBERRY DISTRICT, South Carolina. DR. HOWE declares (p. 331) that while on a trip to ASHEVILLE DISTRICT, after the death of JANE CRAIGHEAD, his first wife, PATRICK CALHOUN fell in with the father of MARTHA CALDWELL, accompanied him home and married his daughter MARTHA. This was perhaps one of her brothers instead of her father, who was deceased at that time. By his first marriage to JANE CRAIGHEAD, Patrick Calhoun was brother in law to DAVID CALDWELL, the great minister and preacher, of GUILFORD COUNTY, while by his second marriage, he became the son in law of a son of JOHN CALDWELL, of CUB CREEK, Charlotte County, Virginia, who was the son of another ANDREW CALDWELL. In this connection see notes and chart on pages 452-453.

JOHN CARRUTH, another son in law of ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, having married his daughter MARGARET CRAIGHEAD, was the father of ELIZABETH CAREUTE, who became the wife of LAWSON HENDERSON, of LINCOLN COUNTY, whose son JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON was the first GOVERNOR OF TEXAS; thus ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD was the great grandfather of JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON.

NANCY CRAIGHEAD and her husband by her first marriage, REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, had no children. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, the famous Carolina Statesman, was their "foster son" and the nephew of the minister. By her second marriage to GEORGE DUNLAP, Nancy became the mother of the following sons and daughters:

10. DR. DAVID DUNLAP, Charlotte, N. C.
11. GEORGE DUNLAP, of Anson County.
12. MRS. ANDREW CROCKETT
13. MRS. EDWARD CRAWFORD
14. MRS. RACHEL NEELY.

REV. THOMAS CRAIGHEAD married ELIZABETH BROWN. She was a daughter of REV. JOHN BROWN, of Virginia, a contemporary of ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD. THOMAS CRAIGHEAD, according to the marker on his grave, was born in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. in 1750 (p. 78-9 Acklen's Tennessee Tombstone Records), which is a mistake, since at that time his parents were living in the vicinity of Staunton, Virginia, and had not moved to MECKLENBURG COUNTY. In fact MECKLENBURG has not then been established. They had one daughter, JANE CRAIGHEAD. If there were other children I have not been able to identify them. REV. THOMAS CRAIGHEAD is said to have performed the wedding ceremony for ANDREW JACKSON and his wife RACHEL (HOWELSON) HOWARDS.

#### THE REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON

REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON is buried at the old WAXHAW CHURCH cemetery. He was a contemporary of ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD and held the installation services for him at ROCKY RIVER CHURCH, in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. on Sept. 27, 1758, which dates the arrival of DR. CRAIGHEAD into Mecklenburg territory, and shows that his son THOMAS (who was born in 1750) was NOT born in Mecklenburg, as stated on his marker in NASHVILLE, TENNESSEE. REV. RICHARDSON was from WHITEHAVEN, in ENGLAND, where he was born in 1729. For a time after coming to AMERICA, REV. RICHARDSON lived in the home of REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, and before 1758 he was in the WAXHAWs. His sister, MARY RICHARDSON, had married in ENGLAND, one ARCHIBALD DAVIE, and they were the parents of HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE, who after a brilliant career in the Revolution as a soldier, and in North Carolina as a statesman, settled in the Waxhaw Church section in his old age and died and is buried there, with the RICHARDSONS. HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE was present as a boy when the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION was signed at CHARLOTTE, N. C. on May 20, 1775, and preserved a copy of the resolutions as adopted for the use and benefit of posterity.

The wife of REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON was NANCY CRAIGHEAD, daughter of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, and sister of the JANE CRAIGHEAD, the first wife of PATRICK CALHOUN. REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, friend and mentor of REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON and of REV. JOHN THOMSON and HENRY PATILLO, so far as known, was not related to ARCHIBALD DAVIE or his son WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE, but there was a certain ROBERT DAVIES, an elder in the WAXHAW CHURCH in 1758, who was probably a son or brother of the President of Princeton. With the RICHARDSON FAMILY at WAXHAW lived a certain ROBERT CARR, an uncle of WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE, who had brought the latter over from ENGLAND to live with REV. RICHARDSON and his wife NANCY CRAIGHEAD, who were childless. ROBERT CARR was a Revolutionary soldier

under his nephew (whose mother was Carr's sister). After young Davie came over from ENGLAND his parents came and also settled in the Waxhaw Church neighborhood. ARCHIBALD DAVIE and his wife MISS CARR had three children:

1. HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE
2. MARY DAVIE
3. JOSEPH DAVIE

It is a matter of general history, of course, that after the revolution, HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE moved to North Carolina, where he married SARAH JONES, the daughter of GENERAL ALLEN JONES, of "Mount Gallant" in Northampton County.

(GEN. ALLEN JONES, father in law of WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE, who was the foster son and nephew of REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, was the son of ROBIN (ROBERT JONES JR.) JONES and his wife SARAH COBBS, of VIRGINIA. MARTHA COBBS, sister of the mother of Gens. ALLEN and WILLIE JONES, married DUDLEY RICHARDSON. However, this compiler knows of no other relationship that may have existed between REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, born near WHITE HAVEN, ENGLAND in 1729, & DUDLEY RICHARDSON, of the old Maryland-Virginia family of RICHARDSONS, the great uncle of the wife of WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE).

HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE and his wife SARAH JONES, of Northampton County, North Carolina were the parents of six children, as follows:

10. HYDER ALI DAVIE m. ELIZABETH JONES
11. MAJ. ALLEN JONES DAVIE
12. SARAH DAVIE
13. REBECCA DAVIE married DR. CHURCHILL JONES.
14. MARY DAVIE married JOHN CROCKETT
15. COL. FREDERICK WILLIAM DAVIE.

11. MAJ. ALLEN JONES DAVIE married MARY WALL, and they were the parents of two sons:

16. ALLEN JONES DAVIE, JR. m. (2) ROSE NORWOOD  
of HALIFAX, NORTH CAROLINA.
17. WILLIAM R. DAVIE married MISS MCKINZIE, and  
they were parents of:

CAPT. WILLIAM R. DAVIE, for many years a well known  
lawyer and State official in AUSTIN, TEXAS.

---

: \* \* THE ANCESTRY OF DAVID CROCKETT :  
:

---

Few people know that the ancestry of DAVID CROCKETT, known in the history of TEXAS as the "hero of the Alamo" lived in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, or that his forbears lived within the bounds of two old churches about which much has been said in these rambling notes, PROVIDENCE and the WAXHAW CHURCH.

DAVID CROCKETT was a descendant of the TANGIER ISLAND family of the name, some of whom lived in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, from whence came the POLKS, CALDWELLS, SHARPES and ALEXANDERS, of MECKLENBURG. (See p. 428 of these notes). The will of RICHARD CROCKETT, of SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland, was written February 28, 1736, and proved April 26, 1738. (Maryland Cal. of Wills Vol. 5, p. 115). The three sons named in that will were L. JOHN CROCKETT, 2. ROBERT CROCKETT and RICHARD CROCKETT. Three other children were referred to but not mentioned by name.

It is believed that the second son, ROBERT CROCKETT, was the father of SAMUEL CROCKETT, who married ESTHER THOMSON, and ROBERT CROCKETT, who was the great grandfather of DAVID. ROBERT and SAMUEL CROCKETT were brothers, and lived for a time in that part of AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, from whence ALEXANDER CRAIGHHEAD, came in 1755-58 to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, to take up his work at ROCKY RIVER and later at SUGAR CREEK. Some of the members of Rev. Craighhead's flock settled in the Rocky River section and others within the bounds of PROVIDENCE, where REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON took temporary supervision over them, until the coming of ROBERT HENRY, in 1765-7. Among the first elders in PROVIDENCE CHURCH were JOHN RAMSEY and ARCHIBALD CROCKETT.

See the following notes from FOOTE'S SKETCHES, p. 245.

The first ministerial labors the settlement enjoyed (Providence), beside what they could receive from Mr. Carighead, were from the REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON.

The first elders in the church (Providence) were ANDREW RAY (Rea), ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, JOHN RAMSEY (p. 246) and AARON HOWIE.

About this time (1766) MR. ROBERT HENRY, who gathered the Church on CUE CREEK, VIRGINIA, resolved, after ministering there for a number of years, to leave them, and an engagement was made for his services in these two congregations (Rocky River and Providence.)

JOHN RAMSEY, one of the first elders in PROVIDENCE CHURCH in MECKLENBURG, with ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, married MARGARET CROCKETT, the mother of ARCHIBALD and widow of ROBERT CROCKETT on the COW PASTURE in Augusta County, Virginia, and was the step father of ARCHIBALD and his brothers.

ROBERT CROCKETT, SAMUEL CROCKETT, ANDREW CROCKETT, WILLIAM CROCKETT and others were all brothers and sons of ROBERT CROCKETT, son of RICHARD CROCKETT, of SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland. MARGARET CROCKETT, mother of ARCHIBALD and others, who married JOHN RAMSEY, was an ALEXANDER, from SOMERSET COUNTY, Maryland.

The children of ROBERT CROCKETT and his wife MARGARET ALEXANDER included the following:

1. JOHN CROCKETT, born in 1730. (Tombstone).
2. ARCHIBALD CROCKETT m. MARY ANN KING.
3. ALEXANDER CROCKETT
4. ANDREW CROCKETT
5. ROBERT CROCKETT
6. SAMUEL CROCKETT.

There were perhaps other children. After the death of ROBERT CROCKETT, the father, in about the year 1745-6, the mother MARGARET married JOHN RAMSEY, and in about 1758, she and her second husband and most of the sons, and daughters, if there were any, moved to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. They arrived there a little before, or at about the same time as REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, and had perhaps been members of his church at NEW PROVIDENCE in what is now ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY. Also, some of the children of the other brothers of the elder ROBERT CROCKETT perhaps were included in the migration, some coming direct from PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, where Robert's brother SAMUEL and his wife BETH THOMSON had lived for many years, together with WILLIAM CROCKETT another brother of SAMUEL. ANDREW CROCKETT, an uncle of this younger generation, with his wife MARGARET, were living in MECKLENBURG, N. C. as early as 1758, after the death of the elder ROBERT in AUGUSTA COUNTY, Va., as shown by the following deed:

ANDREW CROCKETT, and (wife) MARGARET, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., with JOHN RAMSEY, sell lands on the Cow Pasture to JAMES CROCKETT. The land had been patented to ANDREW and MARGARET CROCKETT, Sept. 5, 1749. Still another ANDREW CROCKETT, probably the son of SAMUEL CROCKETT and ESTHER THOMSON witnessed a deed from the executors of JAMES PATTON in Augusta County, Va. in 1769.

ROBERT CROCKETT, son of ROBERT and MARGARET, and brother of ARCHIBALD, was living in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. in 1767, as shown by the following deed:

JAMES CROCKETT and MARTHA of AUGUSTA COUNTY, Va., and ROBERT CROCKETT and JANE ( or JENNETT ) CROCKETT, sold 370 acres of land on the CALF PASTURE, to WILLIAM THOMSON. ROBERT and JENNETT were then living in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., August 18, 1767.

In 1742 both ROBERT CROCKETT and his brother ALEXANDER CROCKETT were members of the Company of CAPT. JOHN WILSON, of Augusta County, as shown by his muster roll. These citations are all on CHALKLEY'S AUGUSTA RECORDS, and could be multiplied, but are sufficient to establish the point of the origin of the MECKLENBURG CROCKETTS.

The CROCKETTS, when they moved to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, were already related to the ALEXANDER FAMILY, and perhaps with many other of the old families; certainly to the family of REV. JOHN THOMSON, perhaps in more ways than one, through SAMUEL who married ESTHER, and perhaps to some of the other THOMPSONS in AUGUSTA. It is remarkable to note how, when we go back to the place of their origin, in SOMERSET COUNTY, we discover the influences that impelled the formation of later alliances that arose in the course of their history.

#### THE KING AND THE HENRY FAMILY

REV. ROBERT HENRY, as the notes on the preceding page show, was engaged to serve as the first REGULAR PASTOR of PROVIDENCE, also serving the Congregation of STEELE CREEK ( p. 390). REV. ROBERT HENRY was born and raised in SOMERSET COUNTY, from whence the CROCKETT ANCESTRY came, and was a son of REV. JOHN HENRY, contemporary, friend and associate of REV. JOHN THOMSON. The mother of REV. ROBERT HENRY was MARY KING, of SOMERSET COUNTY, a sister of whose family, WILLIAM KING early came to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, but to that part South or East of the CATAWBA, which afterwards became LINCOLN COUNTY. ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, son of ROBERT CROCKETT, married MARY ANN KING, daughter of WILLIAM KING, whose son HON. THOMAS KING, moved to HAWKINS COUNTY, TENNESSEE, and was one of the original organizing commissioners for that county. His sister's husband's son, and his own nephew JOHN CROCKETT, and several of his brothers, also moved to HAWKINS COUNTY, TENNESSEE.

See page 325 of these notes for an abstract of the will of ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, in which he left lands in HAWKINS COUNTY, TENNESSEE, to his son JOHN CROCKETT.

The following is from SHERRILLS "Annals of Lincoln County " North Carolina:

"In his autobiography DAVID CROCKETT says. ' born in 1786, in Lincoln County. He was a son of JOHN CROCKETT, a member of the Lincoln County ( N. C. ) Militia, during the period of the Revolution".

The last will and testament of WILLIAM KING, a near relative of the ROBERT HENRY, who ministered at PROVIDENCE and SWEELE CREEK Church, will be found in Will Book D, page 138 of the records of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., dated Nov. 1, 1788. He was the great grandfather of the celebrated DAVID CROCKETT of Tennessee and Texas. He was a man of prominence and should have been, because he was perhaps a great grandson of ROBERT KING, who aided in the Rebellion against Lord Baltimore and aided materially in depriving that worthy of some of his power and influence in MARYLAND, one of his daughters, MARY, having married REV. JOHN HAMPTON, the collateral relative of COL. ANDREW HAMPTON, a great military figure in the annals of North Carolina, whose ancestry had so long puzzled the genealogists.

In this will, WILLIAM KING mentions his wife MARY ANN KING, and his four children:

1. ARCHIBALD CROCKETT
2. JOHN KING
3. ELIZABETH McCORMICK
4. WILLIAM McCULLOCH.

The EXECUTORS to this will were ARCHIBALD CROCKETT and JOHN KING.

The witnesses were ELI (ELIJAH) CROCKETT, JOHN ELLIOTT and HENRY DOWNS. This HENRY DOWNS, of Course, was formerly from AUGUSTA COUNTY, Virginia, and one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION of INDEPENDENCE.

It would be well to explain here that there were SEVERAL persons named DAVID CROCKETT in the history of the CROCKETT CLAN. It is not improbable that ARCHIBALD CROCKETT had an uncle named DAVID, among the sons of the first ROBERT CROCKETT from SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, and he in turn may have had a DAVID. One DAVID CROCKETT is buried in the old WAXHAW CEMETERY in what is now LANCASTER COUNTY, South Carolina. (See page 410), and on page 321, a DAVID CROCKETT and his wife ELIZABETH made deed to a JOSEPH GALEBREATH in Mecklenburg County in 1782. In this connection, in David Crockett's own autobiography, which if he did not actually write, he certainly sponsored in 1834, in detailing the various moves of his father, JOHN CROCKETT, over in that part of North Carolina, which is now TENNESSEE, he says, page 21:

"The next move my father made was to the mouth of COVE CREEK, where he and a man by the name of THOMAS GALEBREATH undertook to build a mill in partnership", etc.

This item suggests an undoubted connection between DAVID the "hero" and the DAVID of the GALEBREATH DEED in MECKLENBURG in 1782. The DAVID (who it has been claimed was the grandfather of the TEXAS DAVID) was dead at that time, and according to the tablet erected by the TENNESSEE HISTORICAL SOCIETY at ROGERSVILLE, "killed by the Indians". If a DAVID CROCKETT was killed by the Indians at the time claimed, although no Tennessee History mentions it, he was NOT the grandfather, but an UNCLE of our Texas DAVID, and a son of JOHN CROCKETT, the revolutionary soldier of LINCOLN COUNTY, North Carolina.

The DAVID CROCKETT and his wife ELIZABETH, of Mecklenburg (Deed on page 321 of these notes) was the DAVID who with JOSEPH, SAMUEL and ROBERT CROCKETT moved to GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, after the Revolution, where they took up lands, as witness these deeds:

APRIL 12, 1792: DAVID CROCKETT, for and in consideration of the sum of 20 lbs conveys to WALTER DENT, lands granted to JOSEPH FARNELL, surveyed for WASHINGTON COUNTY, GA. Signed by DAVID CROCKETT and ELIZABETH (x) CROCKETT.

OCTOBER 1, 1792: JOEL BARNETT, of WILKES COUNTY, GA. and DAVID CROCKETT of the same County and State, partise: BARNETT sells to DAVID CROCKETT 28 7/8 acres on the South Fork of SHOULDERBONE CREEK in GREENE County, adjoining the lands of WILLIAM BARNETT. Signed JOEL BARNETT and witnessed by WEST HARRIS, JAMES BROWN and E. MOUNDER.

The children of ARCHIBALD CROCKETT and his wife MARY, or MARY ANN KING (daughter of COL. WILLIAM KING) were DAVID, ROBERT, JOHN, JOSEPH, JAMES, ELI (ELIJAH), ELIAS and perhaps MARY. When ARCHIBALD CROCKETT made his will in 1804, several of his sons were then dead. DAVID and his wife may have been killed by the Indians; a supposition based on the fact that an administration of a DAVID is found on the records of WASHINGTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA, about 1880, which makes some reference to an interest in lands on the Holston.

JOHN CROCKETT, the son of ARCHIBALD, was the father of the famous DAVID CROCKETT, who, according to the Congressional Directory, which is usually correct, was

"Born at the mouth of LIMESTONE RIVER, in GREENE COUNTY, TENNESSEE, August 17, 1786."

which, at the time of his birth, was then a part of the State of North Carolina. So after all, the statement that he was "born in North Carolina" is correct, technically speaking.

DAVID CROCKETT was a member of the U. S. Congress from Tennessee in the Twentieth and Twenty-First Congresses, and actually served from March 4, 1827 to March 3, 1821; he was re-elected again at the end of two years and served from March 4, 1833 to March 3, 1835, was defeated for re-election, told his constituents they could go to h....l, as he was "going to Texas".



JOHN CROCKETT was a brother of ARCHIBALD CROCKETT, and a nephew of SAMUEL CROCKETT, who married ESTHER THOMSON, daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died in MECKLENBURG in 1753. He lived in the WAXHAW SETTLEMENT near the old Church of that name, and is buried there. On his tombstone is this inscription: "JOHN CROCKETT died DEC. 16, 1800, aged 70 years and 5 Months." The name of his wife was MARGARET MCCORKLE. She was probably a daughter of that JAMES MCCORKLE, whom ARCHIBALD selected as his guardian, after his father's death in 1745-6 in Augusta County. These two deeds from the record are of interest here:

ARCHIBALD CROCKETT is witness to a deed from JOHN CROCKETT, son and heir of ROBERT CROCKETT to JAMES MOORE in Augusta County, Va. March 20, 1753.

ARCHIBALD CROCKETT and (wife) MARY (KING?) of ANSON COUNTY, N. C. and JOHN CROCKETT and (wife) MARGARET, deed to JAMES BEARD, 240 acres on COW PASTURE, corner JAMES MOORE. Witnessed by SAMUEL CROCKETT. August 10, 1761.

And then these deeds in MECKLENBURG COUNTY - from the records there:

JAN. 6, 1770: Deed by JOHN CROCKETT and his wife MARGARET to WILLIAM MOORE (all of MECKLENBURG COUNTY), 160 acres on South side of WAXHAW CREEK, adjoining WILLIAM NUTT. Signed JOHN CROCKETT and MARGARET CROCKETT.

JAN. 4, 1771: WILLIAM MCCORKLE and wife ESTHER to THOMAS FUSLEY 200 acres on North Fork of WAXHAW creek. WILLIAM MCCORKLE and ESTHER MCCORKLE. JOHN CROCKETT a witness.

There are many other deeds and entries could be shown except for lack of space in this work, which verify the observations made.

JOHN CROCKETT and his wife MARGARET MCCORKLE were the parents at least of the children named below:

1. ELIJAH CROCKETT (b. Oct. 6, 1757).
2. JOHN CROCKETT (b. 1764)
3. ANDREW CROCKETT (b. 1769)

1. ELIJAH CROCKETT, son of JOHN CROCKETT and his wife MARGARET MCCORKLE, married MARY DAVIS, the sister of HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, the distinguished and famous CAROLINA STATESMAN and REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER. According to an old REGISTER kept by their son, ROBERT CARR CROCKETT, ancestor of a numerous family of TEXAS CROCKETTS, a photostat of which is in possession of the compiler, they had the following children:

10. MARY CROCKETT b. Feb. 24, 1784.
11. JOHN CROCKETT b. Feb. 28, 1785.
12. ARCHIBALD DAVIS CROCKETT b. May 22, 1786.
13. MARGARET MCCORKLE CROCKETT b. Oct. 2, 1787.
14. WILLIAM CROCKETT b. March 22, 1789.
15. ANN CROCKETT born Jan. 11, 1791.
16. ROBERT CARR CROCKETT B. June 27, 1792.
17. SARAH CROCKETT b. April 3, 1794.
18. BETSY CROCKETT b. August 11, 1795.
19. ELIJAH CROCKETT b. Jan. 23, 1797.

16. ROBERT CARR CROCKETT, named of course, for the gallant ROBERT CARR, who served in the command of his nephew WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, married, according to this old register, ANGEROSIA RICHARDSON. In all of the accounts that have been written of REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON he appears to have had no children, or so far as recorded, any brothers or sons of the name. Yet, ROBERT CARR CROCKETT, a son of his niece MARY DAVIS, married a RICHARDSON. We can only surmise as to the identity of her parents. She died in TEXAS May 30, 1886 and is buried in an old cemetery at FLATONIA, TEXAS among her grandchildren and children. The compiler thinks she was either a grand-daughter or a grand niece of REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, who must surely have had either a son or a brother, about whom the Historians and what they have written are silent. ANGEROSIA did not "just happen along" to marry ROBERT CARR CROCKETT. She "grewed" and whatever grows must have a start.

There is much more information in this old REGISTER of ROBERT CARR CROCKETT, which, from necessity must be omitted here. The fortunes of the CROCKETT family will be enhanced further in the following account of the family of:

#### REV. JAMES WALLIS OF PROVIDENCE CHURCH

Odd to relate, the following interesting account of the family of REV. JAMES WALLIS, who succeeded REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON and REV. ROBERT HENRY as pastor of PROVIDENCE CHURCH, is supposed to have been written for the "ENCYCLOPEDIA OF THE NEW WEST" (beginning on page 45) by JOHN HENRY BROWN, the celebrated TEXAS HISTORIAN, who is noted for his painstaking care and accuracy in setting down historical facts, wherever he found them. Checking whatever is written by JOHN HENRY BROWN is merely a perfunctory matter of form among latter day writers, who have learned to rely upon his statements. What he has said in these notes pertaining to the CROCKETTS and ALEXANDERS conforms perfectly with the material gathered by the writer over a period of years, bearing on the same subject.

JANE BANE ALEXANDER, daughter of the pioneer JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER ( who was called Polly in her father's will, and MARY, on her tombstone at PROVIDENCE CHURCH, where she is buried with her husband) married REV. JAMES WALLIS' (See pages 323 and 400).

REV. JAMES WALLIS was the son of EZEKIEL WALLACE and the grandson of MATTHEW WALLACE. REV. JAMES WALLIS, on account of so many relatives of the same name, and also because of a little family broil, changed the spelling of the name from WALLACE to WALLIS, by an Act of the Legislature, and lived at old PROVIDENCE in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, where he is buried.

REV. JAMES WALLIS and his wife MARY ALEXANDER WALLIS, were the parents of the following children:

1. JOHN McKNITT WALLIS
2. JAMES WALLIS
3. JOSEPH WALLIS
4. WILLIAM WALLIS ( died young).
5. EZEKIEL WALLIS ( Died in infancy).
6. EDMUND WALLIS ( died at age of 17 ).

1. JOHN McKNITT WALLIS died in PICKENS COUNTY, Alabama. He married and had two sons:

10. EZEKIEL WALLIS
11. JAMES WALLIS.

2. JAMES WALLIS . It was this JAMES WALLIS, who made the famous speech on "The Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence" at SUGAR CREEK in 1809, when his uncle, REV. SAMUEL C. CALDWELL, was conducting a classical school there, and the speech was a commencement performance by one of his students. This JAMES WALLIS first moved to ALABAMA and later to TEXAS, and died in WASHINGTON COUNTY, TEXAS, in December, 1865. His wife was ANN CROCKETT, the daughter of ELIJAH CROCKETT, and they were the parents of the following children:

12. MARIAN WALLIS
13. JAMES WALLIS
14. ELIJAH WALLIS
15. WILLIAM WALLIS
16. JOHN WALLIS
17. MARY WALLIS
18. JULIA WALLIS
19. SARAH WALLIS

3. JOSEPH WALLIS married ELIZABETH CROCKETT, daughter of ELIJAH CROCKETT, and they had the following children:

20. EMILY WALLIS m. JOSEPH TOLAND, of MORGAN COUNTY, ALA.
21. ELMIRA CAROLINE WALLIS
22. JOHN CALHOUN WALLIS
23. JOSEPH EDMUND WALLIS
24. MARY ELIZABETH WALLIS

In 1880 there was an EZEKIEL WALLACE ( so spelled ) in RED RIVER COUNTY, Texas, with 4 sons and two daughters, MOLLIE and MATTIE WALLACE.

MARY CROCKETT, the oldest child of ELIJAH CROCKETT married REV. McCORKELL and they settled in East Tennessee.

11. JOHN CROCKETT married his cousin MARY E. DAVIS, the daughter of WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, and they had a son ELIJAH CROCKETT, who had a son WILLIAM DAVIS, with whom this writer served in the TEXAS LEGISLATURE in 1909. WILLIAM DAVIS CROCKETT was from WASHINGTON COUNTY, TEXAS.

12. MARGARET McCORKELL CROCKETT married JOHN McKNITT WALLIS, the oldest son of REV. JAMES WALLIS and were the parents of EZEKIEL and JAMES WALLIS, above listed. JOHN McKNITT WALLIS died in Alabama in 1858.

19. ELIJAH CROCKETT, son of ELIJAH, married MARY TROUPE and died in MORGAN COUNTY, ALA., in the year 1823.

3. JOSEPH WALLIS who married ELIZABETH CROCKETT located at CHAPPELL HILL in Washington County, Texas in 1848. His son JOHN CALHOUN WALLIS brought the slaves overland from MORGAN COUNTY, ALABAMA, and his daughter ELMIRA CAROLINE WALLIS married DR. JOHN W. LOCKHART, of Washington County. When JOSEPH WALLIS came to Texas, his son 23 JOSEPH EDMUND WALLIS was 13 years of age. His son JOHN CALHOUN WALLIS m. ANNE E. GOODSON and in 1852 built the second store in CHAPPELL HILL, TEXAS. The son JOSEPH EDMUND WALLIS married KATE LANDES, daughter of COL. D. LANDES, of AUSTIN COUNTY, TEXAS, and formed the firm of WALLIS, LANDES & CO., wholesale merchants of GALVESTON, TEXAS. COL. LANDES and ISAAC APPLEWHITE of Washington County, Texas, started the H. & T. C. Railway. JUDGE JAMES E. SHEPPARD defeated JOSEPH WALLIS SR., for the Legislature in Washington County.

JOSEPH EDMUND WALLIS, grandson of REV. JAMES WALLIS, and the Great Grandson of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., and his wife KATE LANDES, had the following children:

100. CHARLES L. WALLIS
101. DANIEL EDMUND WALLIS
102. LOCKHART HADEN WALLIS
103. HEWIE PERLINE WALLIS
104. BIRDIE MAY WALLIS.

# THE MORROW FAMILY

In the old WAXHAW CEMETERY, within fifteen feet of the marker on the grave of ANDREW JACKSON, SR. is buried DAVID MORROW, who died in 1785 at the age of 54 years. Around him are the gravestones of the WALKUPS, HARRIS and CROCKETTS, innumerable. (See p. 410). Nearly also will be found the grave of GEORGE McKENZIE. All these names indicate a MARYLAND ORIGIN, and particularly the "Eastern Shore" variety.

I think my mother - who was one of them - was right, and that the MORROWS were IRISH, and not SCOTCH-IRISH. They were dissenting protestants, who came to the Eastern Shore of VIRGINIA, perhaps in the last half of the 17th century. They followed the redoubtable STEPHEN MORSEY and his fellows across the line into SOMERSET COUNTY. They spelled the name MORROW ordinarily, but scribes and Clerks often mis-spelled it, sometimes MORRY, sometimes MOROUGH & even MOREAT. On the MARYLAND RECORDS I find JOHN MOROUGH a witness to the will of WILLIAM WHITTINGTON, whose forbear lived in ACCOMAC and NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, and I find numerous MORROWS and DANIEL MORRY in Talbot County. A DANIEL MOROUGH died in ACCOMAC COUNTY in 1727, and a DANIEL MARRA lived in York County still earlier. DAVID MORROW'S will was proven in Lower Norfolk County, Virginia in 1789, I believe it was, and was related to the CHURCH and WHITE FAMILIES.

SAMUEL and DAVID MORROW came to MECKLENBURG and later settled in the TYGER RIVER section of South Carolina, and were revolutionary soldiers. Their declarations for pensions show they were born in MARYLAND "near Baltimore". I have identified them as probable grandsons of SAMUEL and JOHN MORROW, of BALTIMORE COUNTY, the sons of WAJFER MORROW who died in 1709 (Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 3 p. 130.) Baltimore county adjoins CECIL COUNTY, and the MORROWS were in that county at the same time the RUMSEYS and ALEXANDERS and EWINGS lived there.

JEREMIAH and DANIEL MORROW of Lunenburg County, Virginia, came there and were living in that section from about 1745 to the 1767 period, after which they were in NORTH CAROLINA. There they intermarried with the WHITES and CROCKETTS, and my guess is that DAVID, who is buried at the old WAXHAW CEMETERY was the father of SAMUEL and DAVID, and came there from BALTIMORE COUNTY, MARYLAND, being a son of either SAMUEL or JOHN MORROW of the Walter Morrow will.

In the 1790 census in MECKLENBURG COUNTY the MORROWS, MAXWELLS and MCKNIGHTS were living in Districts 1 and 7; that is, in STEVEN CREEK, and the HEATON'S FORD section. The MORROWS intermarried into the EWING FAMILY in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, and this marriage brought into the family chart several EWING MORROWS; then, a full 100 years later, the ANDREW EWINGS, of Nashville, TENNESSEE, again intermarried with the MORROW FAMILY. Descendants of JEREMIAH MORROW settled in SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY and ORANGE COUNTY, Virginia, and a later generation moved across into BERKELEY COUNTY. There they were neighbors of the MCKNIGHT FAMILY, and these were the same MORROWS who lived with the MCKNIGHTS in early Mecklenburg County.

Old Six Mile Church is the burial place of JAMES MORROW and his wife SUSANNAH WATSON, a daughter of DRURY WATSON the revolutionary soldier of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, Virginia. JAMES MORROW was born in PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, where the EWING family settled. He named one of his sons DRURY MORROW and another JAMES MCKNIGHT MORROW. There were many other children. ALLEN MORROW, another son is said to have built and established the Lower Six Mile church, where he is buried. These were the ancestors of M.J. BENJAMIN MORROW, who married a daughter of GOV. WILLIAM HAWKINS, and whose old home is at PINEVILLE in Mecklenburg.

We are extremely sorry that further space is not available for this family.

## REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS

An abstract of the will of the father of REV. FRANCIS CUMMINS will be found on page 334 of these notes. He was a student at "Queen's Museum" in CHARLOTTE about the time the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION was signed in 1775, and testified in after years as to what occurred. One of the JACKS married his daughter. His mother was REBECCA MCKINLEY, who married CHARLES CUMMINS. I am convinced that he was related to ALEXANDER CUMMINS who married a daughter of COL. THOMAS POLE. He was licensed to preach in 1780, conducted a classical school for a time, and is one of those innumerable educators whom tradition credits with having tutored ANDREW JACKSON. Later in life he moved to ABBEVILLE DISTRICT, S. C. and then to GEORGIA - Greene County. He married SARAH DAVIS, a daughter of DAVID DAVIS in 1778. They had the following children:

1. REBECCA CAROLINE m. JESSE BOUCHELLE (Dr.)
2. REV. EZEKIEL H. CUMMINS m. MARY ANN FORBURY of BALTIMORE, MD.
3. ELIZABETH CUMMINS m. DR. ARCHIBALD CARLISLE MCKINLEY.
4. SARAH A. CUMMINS m. WILLIAM C. JACK (To Arkansas).
5. FRANCIS D. CUMMINS (Major in War of 1812) never married.
6. ESTHER CUMMINS m. DR. EZRA FISKE.
7. DENNIS CUMMINS (b. 1788) m. JAMES G. BALDWIN.
8. HANNAH CUMMINS (b. 1789) m. (1) SERPENT UPSON (2) ELIJAH BOATMAN.

DR. JESSE BOUCHELLE, who married REBECCA CAROLINE CUMMINS, sounds like a near relative of descendant of DR. PETER BOUCHELLE, son of SAMUEL BOUCHELLE, who was a brother in law of DAVID LAWSON in CECIL COUNTY, Maryland, in 1781 (Md. Cal. of Wills Vol 7, p. 187 and 186).

DR. ARCHIBALD CARLISLE MCKINLEY (b. 1779) Abbeville, S. C. was the son of WILLIAM MCKINLEY (b. August 10, 1744) a collateral relative of the ancestor of PRESIDENT WILLIAM MCKINLEY. ELIZABETH CUMMINS and Dr. MCKINLEY had a daughter, SARAH SEYMOUR MCKINLEY (b. 1812) who was the grandmother of JUDGE HENRY UPSON SIMS, of Birmingham, Alabama, former President of the American Bar Association and a friend of the compiler, who furnished the data here presented on the family.

We are sorry the poverty of space forbids a full presentation of the data furnished.

## BURIAL PLACE OF THOMAS SPRATT

The pioneer THOMAS SPRATT, the grandfather of SUSAN SWART, and the first man to cross the YADKIN on wheels ( p 313 ) is buried in the oldest graveyard in MECKLENBURG COUNTY. Dr. Cyrus Hunter in his "Sketches of Western North Carolina", on page 77, says: Near the residence of THOMAS SPRATT is one of the oldest private burial grounds in the County, in which his mortal remains repose. Here are found the gravestones of several members of the SPRATT, BARNETT and JACK families, who intermarried; also those of the BINGHAMS (Bighams?), McKNIGHTS and a few others. On the headstone of MARY BARNETT, wife of WILLIAM BARNETT, it is recorded she died on October 4th, 1764, aged forty-five years. A hickory tree, ten or twelve inches in diameter, is now (1877) growing on the grave, casting around its benificent shade. The primitive forest growth, once partially cut down, is here fast assuming its original sway, and peacefully overshadowing the mortal remains of these early sleepers in this ancient graveyard.

In 1939 the writer conducted a vain search for the location of this old burial ground, described by Dr. Hunter, and it is only within the month of February of this year (1945) that a gang of workmen unearthed the site of it, near the present Mercy Hospital at the corner of East 5th and Caswell Road, about two miles from the business center of the City of Charlotte. Tombstones bearing the following inscriptions were found:

"Here lies the body of JAMES MCKNIGHT, who deceased OCTOBER ye 23rd, 1764, aged 60 years."

"In memory of Catherine Peel, who departed this life May ye 24th, 1778, aged 50 years".

"Here lies the body of ESTHER JOHNSTON, who deceased October the 22nd, 1775 aged 31 years"

(NOTE: Strictly speaking, BAKER'S GRAVEYARD, near BEATTIE'S FOLD, is the oldest burial place in MECKLENBURG COUNTY.)

From the above we know that MARY BARNETT was born in 1719; JAMES MCKNIGHT in 1704; CATHERINE PEEL in 1728, and ESTHER JOHNSTON in 1744.

## ALEXANDER OSBORNE

ALEXANDER OSBORNE was born in 1709, it is said, in NEW JERSEY. He married AGNES McWHORTER, sister of DR. ALEXANDER McWHORTER, the early missionary and one time President of "QUEEN'S MUSEUM" in Charlotte. His wife was also the sister of the wife of the pioneer JOHN BREVARD, and the mother of EPHRAIM BREVARD. ALEXANDER OSBORNE had two sisters, one of whom married COL. JAMES PATTON, and the other was the first wife of REV. JOHN THOMSON. As some evidence of these relationships, in Deed Book No. 1 p. 323, dated APRIL 13, 1753, there is the record of a deed from ALEXANDER OSBORNE and his wife AGNES to JAMES HARRIS, to 600 acres of land just below the forks of ROCKY RIVER, and across to the South Fork adjoining McCULLOCK, which was witnessed by JOHN BREVARD ( his brother in law ) and ROGER LAWSON, ( who married a daughter of REV. JOHN THOMSON ). In the year following there is another deed signed by the same parties and by the same witnesses, REV. HUGH MACDEN in his journal of 1755 mentions staying at the home of COL. OSBORNE. Both OSBORNE and his wife died in July, 1776, leaving two children: ADLAI OSBORNE and JEAN OSBORNE. ADLAI OSBORNE was Clerk of the Court of ROWAN COUNTY, and was killed in the War of 1812 at the massacre at FORT MIMS, leaving SPRUCE MCCAY OSBORNE and EDWIN JAY OSBORNE. JEAN OSBORNE married MOSES WINSLOW.

## THE WINSLOW FAMILY

BENJAMIN WINSLOW was the ancestor of the WINSLOW FAMILY, who lived just over the line in what is now IREDELL COUNTY, in the Center Church neighborhood in the old days. As early as MARCH 25, 1752 he patented five hundred acres of land on both sides of DAVIDSON'S CREEK - the South Fork. Ruple's History of Rowan calls it "DAVISES CREEK", but I am quite sure it was DAVIDSON, and if so it was in the present MECKLENBURG instead of ROWAN or IREDELL. BENJAMIN WINSLOW had three children, (1) BENJAMIN, JR., (2) MOSES, and (3) MARY WINSLOW.

The mother of BENJAMIN WINSLOW was a daughter of HARRY BEVERLY, who married BENJAMIN WINSLOW, his father, and HARRY BEVERLY was the IREDELL BENJAMIN WINSLOW'S grandfather. WILLIAM BEVERLY who settled "BEVERLY'S MANOR" with the aid of emigrants brought in by COL. JAMES PATTON and others, was BENJAMIN WINSLOW'S mother's first cousin. BENJAMIN WINSLOW ( father of MOSES, etc ) had a brother BEVERLY WINSLOW, of BERKELEY PARISH, Spottsylvania County, who lived until 1793, leaving will in which he mentions sons THOMAS, WILLIAM and HENRY, and daughters ELIZABETH, MARY, CATHERINE, AGATHA and SUSANNEAR WINSLOW. Thus the WINSLOWS had plenty of kinfolks left in VIRGINIA, from whence they came. It is established that COL. JAMES PATTON came from ESSEX COUNTY to Beverly's Manor, and that his wife was an OSBORNE, and thus it is shown that there was a relationship BACK IN VIRGINIA between the WINSLOWS and OSBORNES, before they came to NORTH CAROLINA. WILLIAM BEVERLY was a second cousin of BENJAMIN WINSLOW, and ALEXANDER OSBORNE'S sister, through her enterprising husband COL. PATTON, played no unimportant part in building up the new Colony. REV. JOHN THOMSON, who died a few miles from ALEXANDER OSBORNE at his son-in-law's SAMUEL BAKER, had married another sister of OSBORNE, as his first wife, and so, had plenty of connections around and near him at the time of his death. MOSES WINSLOW, son of BENJAMIN, married JEAN OSBORNE, and their daughter DORIE WINSLOW became the wife of DR. JOSEPH MCKNITT ALEXANDER, son of JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER, the signer; another daughter, CYNTHIA WINSLOW married SAMUEL KING; MARY WINSLOW married SAMUEL WILSON, Sr., and their daughter, MARY WILSON, married BENJAMIN POLE and became the grandmother of a PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, so, after a time, the OSBORNE and WINSLOW family connections included most of the prominent families of MECKLENBURG COUNTY and its environs.

## THE SAMPLE FAMILY

ELIZABETH ALEXANDER, half-sister of JOHN MCKNITT ALEXANDER ( b. Nov. 17, 1746 ) married WILLIAM SAMPLE, said to have been from IRELAND, and settled in the HOPWELL SECTION along the BEATTIE'S FORD road, and they had a son JAMES SAMPLE, who married MARTHA ROBINSON of Sugar Creek, and this couple became the ancestors of all the SAMPLES in the upper part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and especially in and around HOPWELL CHURCH.



## THE ROCKY RIVER HARRIS'

The HARRIS FAMILY of the ROCKY RIVER section of MECKLENBURG COUNTY (now a part of CABARRUS COUNTY), according to MISS CLARA C. HARRIS, the family historian, of Concord, North Carolina, are descendants of a certain ROBERT HARRIS who married DOROTHY WILEY, who had the following children:

1. JOHN HARRIS m. (1) GRIZZEL STEELE (2) REBECCA McRAY.
2. WILLIAM HARRIS m. ELIZABETH GLENN
3. JAMES HARRIS m. MARY McILHENNY
4. MARGARET HARRIS m. ALEXANDER POSE.
5. THOMAS HARRIS m. (1) MARY McKINNEY (2) AGNES.
6. SAMUEL HARRIS m. MARTHA LAIRD
7. ROBERT HARRIS m. FRANCES CUNNINGHAM (2) ANN HARRIS CALDWELL.
8. CHARLES HARRIS m. (1) JANE McILHENNY (2) ELIZABETH (THOMSON) BAKER.

MISS HARRIS says these brothers came from PENNSYLVANIA to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. about 1750, all except the brother WILLIAM HARRIS, who stopped in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, where he and his descendants remained. She is a descendant of JAMES HARRIS and his wife MARY McILHENNY, through his oldest son ROBERT, who married MARGARET HARPER (b. 1737), who had a son HEZEKIAH PRICE HARRIS (1800-1869), whose son RICHARD SANDLER HARRIS (1835-1911) had WADE HAMPTON HARRIS (1858-1935) who married CORA SPRINGS.

(NOTE: The writer regrets inability to give the chart of this family in full, for lack of space. This HARRIS FAMILY was NOT, in his opinion, a Pennsylvania family, but just another one of those families from the EASTERN SHORE of MARYLAND, who came from the vicinity of SOMERSET COUNTY and the POCOMUNK RIVER, gradually worked their way Northward to the upper reaches of the SASAPRAS RIVER, into the "forks of the Elk" where JOSEPH ALEXANDER and ALEXANDER EWING lived" and joined those families in the trek Southward down through VIRGINIA and into NORTH CAROLINA. The traditional account relied upon by the HARRIS FAMILY is purely tradition in fact, and no evidence has been found identifying the family in PENNSYLVANIA. On page 438 of "Howe's History of the Presbyterian Church in South Carolina" an account of the life of REV. JOHN HARRIS, says he was born in 1725 of WELCH parents, who settled on the EASTERN SHORE of MARYLAND, graduated at Princeton in 1753, and soon thereafter preached to the Churches of WICOMICO and MONOKIN, in SOMERSET COUNTY, in MARYLAND.)

### WILLIAMSON FAMILY OF NETHESDA CHURCH IN YORK DISTRICT, S. C.

REV. HEZEKIAH BALCH was born in HARTFORD COUNTY, MARYLAND, just across the river from CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, in the year 1741, but his parents removed to MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. about 1750 when he was but a child. They sent him to PRINCETON where he graduated in 1762. That the BALCH family came to MECKLENBURG with the ALEXANDERS, SHARPS, HARRIS and other families, from CECIL COUNTY and the "forks of the Elk" there is no sort of doubt. He married HANNAH LEWIS, and preached for the Congregation of NETHESDA, in York County - over the line from MECKLENBURG. Among the members of his church was the WILLIAMSON FAMILY, the head of which was JAMES WILLIAMSON, who with his sons were patriots of the Revolution.

JAMES WILLIAMSON of the NETHESDA Congregation, had the following sons:

1. JOHN WILLIAMSON
2. ADAM WILLIAMSON
3. SAMUEL WILLIAMSON
4. GEORGE WILLIAMSON
5. JAMES WILLIAMSON.

3. SAMUEL WILLIAMSON was the father of two noted sons who settled in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and became a part of its interesting history. They were: (1) REV. JOHN WILLIAMSON, D. D., who was the pastor of HOPWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, in Mecklenburg County for twenty-four years; and (2) DR. SAMUEL WILLIAMSON, a President of DAVIDSON COLLEGE.

The REV. HEZEKIAH BALCH, of this record, moved over into TENNESSEE, where he assisted the REV. SAMUEL DOAK and others in the establishment of several educational institutions, including the famous WASHINGTON COLLEGE, and the UNIVERSITY OF TENNESSEE. He was most certainly of the same family as the HEZEKIAH JAMES BALCH, who on May 20, 1775 affixed his signature to the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE.

### MRS. MARY GRAHAM AND HER SIX CHILDREN

MRS. MARY GRAHAM died in 1791 at the age of 71 years. She had been as a girl MARY MCCOONWELL, who first married a BARNER and second JAMES GRAHAM. Her children were ESTHER BARBER, JOHN GRAHAM, JOSEPH GRAHAM and SARAH and ANN GRAHAM. They have markers in the Presbyterian Churchyard at Charlotte. (p. 404).

GEN. JOSEPH GRAHAM m. ISABELLA DAVIDSON, daughter of MAJ. JOHN DAVIDSON and had twelve children, SIX of whom were:

1. HON. JOHN D. GRAHAM m. BETSY CONNOR.
2. JAMES GRAHAM never married.
3. DR. GEORGE F. GRAHAM m. MARTHA A. HARRIS.
4. VIOLET GRAHAM m. DR. MOSES WINSLOW ALEXANDER.
5. MARY GRAHAM m. REV. ROBERT HALL MORRISON (Died m. STONEWALL JACKSON).
6. GOV. WILLIAM A. GRAHAM, who married SUSANNAH WASHINGTON of Newbern.

THE EASTERN SHORE OF MARYLAND AND ITS  
INFLUENCE ON MECKLENBURG COUN-  
TY AND THE DECLARATION

From others who have written about MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, this compiler was once seriously impressed with the idea that it was purely and solely PENNSYLVANIA'S baby.

From the work performed in gathering the information crudely set down in the nearly 250 pages preceding, from the actual records, he finds that impression entirely dispelled.

Some of the reasons:

The Scotch and Irish, some called Scotch-Irish, many of them, appear on the records of North Carolina earlier than they do in PENNSYLVANIA.

Those who did go to Penn's colony started from and originated in the same general area on the EASTERN SHORE OF VIRGINIA and MARYLAND, whose families at that time had already begun the migration to the Yadkin-Catawba valley.

Pennsylvania's Susquehanna Valley and the lands along its tributaries drew people from both VIRGINIA and MARYLAND - restless creatures, disgusted with slave-packed plantations, neighborhood overlords and state supervised and tax supported religious institutions to which they did not belong or subscribe. The records disclose that often members of the same family would go one way while others went another; one neighbor to Pennsylvania and another to the Carolinas.

Thus the familiar-sounding names found in the "Pennsylvania Archives" and other sources. But the most of them were either VIRGINIANS or MARYLANDERS - many of them natives. Some of them remained in Pennsylvania long enough to get their names on a rent or muster roll, or some other semblance of a record, which present day genealogists and historians have "snapped up" as evidence that they were from Pennsylvania.

But these people sojourned only a brief period among their Dutch associates, for they no sooner heard from relatives or a neighbor who had reached the Carolinas, than they unceremoniously pulled up stakes and headed due South.

Thus, we can surmise that when THOMAS SPRATT crossed the Yadkin "on wheels" and settled in what is now MECKLENBURG COUNTY, he hastened to communicate with his old SOMERSET neighbors, the POLES, who at last accounts were on their way to Pennsylvania. The next scene shows young THOMAS POLE, tired and dusty, but merrily swinging his knapsack and knocking at the humble door of the SPRATT CABIN, a few miles South of the present sprightly town of CHARLOTTE.

So much for THAT.

MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, in its early days appears to have been the breeding place of PATRIOTS, instead of great ORATORS and STATESMEN. It also produced outstanding teachers and ministers of the Church. So far as statesmen were concerned there was glory enough in having furnished ANDREW JACKSON and JAMES K. POLE to serve as Presidents of the United States, in the light of whose accomplishments the county's fame has never languished, nor ever will. A five mile RING drawn a little East and South of the present PINEVILLE will encompass the ancestral homes of both these outstanding notables.

But there is another ring, which can be drawn on the map of MARYLAND in the extreme Northeastern corner, between the forks of the ELK RIVERS which would encircle the homes of many families, who made the most marvelous contribution to the history of MECKLENBURG COUNTY. Within this imaginary ring, populated by a race of people who loved and prized liberty above life, resided the ancestors of the ALEXANDERS, EWINGS, LAWSONS, DAVIDSONS, REESTES, HARRISES, SHARPS, MEWHORTERS, MOORES, CUNNINGHAMS, BARRYS and CALDWELLS, whose descendants blazed their way across plain and mountain to the valley of the CATAWBA and YADKIN, while the eighteenth century was in its swaddling clothes.

Then from various points, further down the MARYLAND PENINSULA, from whence the ELK RIVER pioneers had earlier migrated Northward to CECIL COUNTY, beyond the SASAPRAS, CHRISTER, CHOPTANK, WIDOMIOO and on down to the ANNEMESSEXES and POCOMOKE, came another delegation, kinsmen of the ELKTON families, who joined them in the trek to the CAROLINAS. In this tribal migration will be found the names of SPRATT, POLE, CALDWELL, SHARPE, WILSON and HENRY.

If the names mentioned were omitted from the rolls the story of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE might never have been told.

Where did the members of this caravan originate?

Approximately a hundred years before the ALEXANDERS, FOLKS, CALDWELLS and others mentioned began to settle along the Yadkin and Catawba persons of the same names, with one STEPHEN HORSEY, as their leader, left the Eastern Shore of VIRGINIA (then called ACCOMAC, and now ACCOMAC and NORTHAMPTON COUNTIES) and settled between the LITTLE and BIG ANNEMESSEX rivers in what is now SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND. Their leader, HORSEY, and perhaps others, were tired of being taxed to maintain the so-called Established Church, when they did not belong to it, believe in it, or, except when forced by threats, attend it. Some were QUAKERS (called by the Indians QUACKERS), some DISSETERS, and all were NON-CONFORMISTS. Maryland had made overtures to welcome them, as they moved across the line.

It was in the midst of these families that at the instance of WILLIAM STEPHENS, the REV. FRANCIS MAKEMIE was sent from the BARBADOS; it was by these families that the PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH was established on American soil. MAKEMIE lived over the line in ACCOMAC COUNTY, Virginia, but his labors included these folks. Then came REV. JOHN HAMPTON, JOHN BENNET, MENISH and REV. JOHN THURGOOD, who labored to carry on the work that MAKEMIE had started. These great ministers and

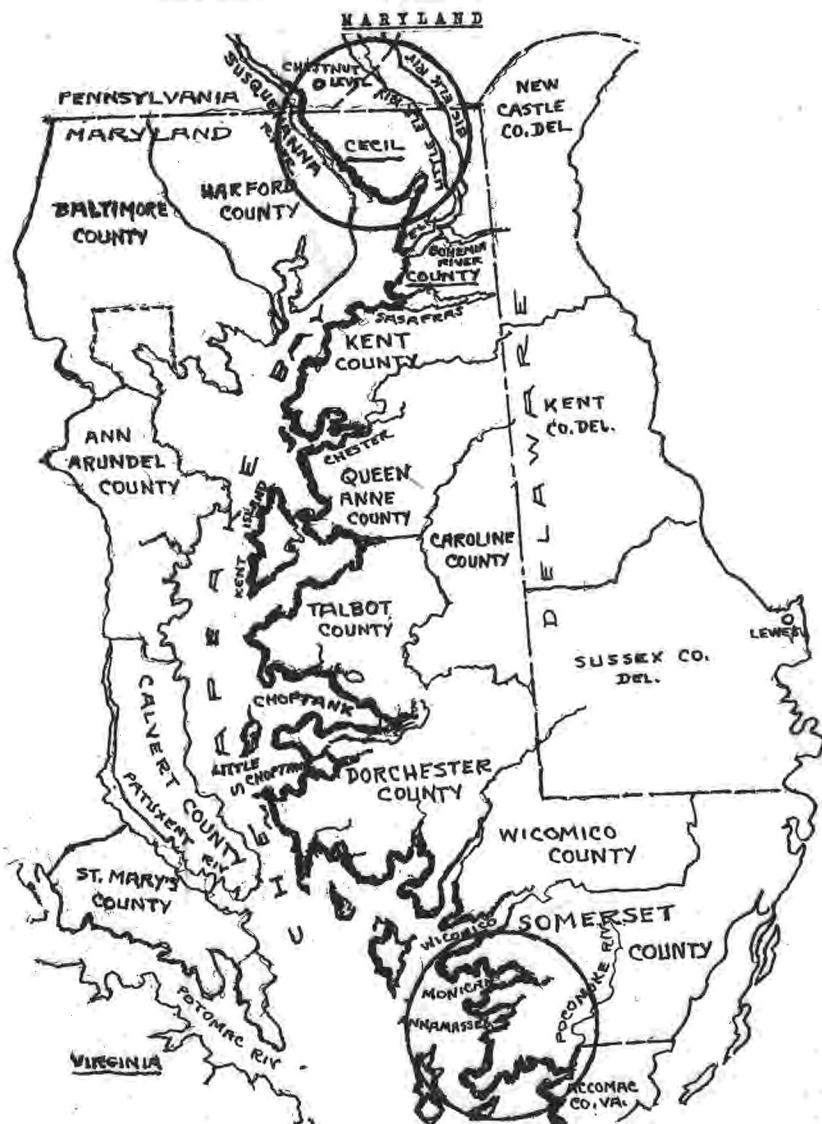
teachers began to sow the fertile seeds of Liberty and religious freedom that took firm root in the minds of HORSEY'S followers along the Annemessex and Pocomoke. The preaching of FRANCIS McKEMIE, GEORGE McVISE, JOHN HENRY, JOHN HAMPTON and REV. JOHN THOMSON fanned the tiny flames of human hopes implanted thus early along the shores of Eastern Maryland, which eventually burst forth between the Yadkin and the Catawba in 1775, by being crystallized in the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE. But the interesting part of this story is that the faded names on the Church rolls of POCOMOCK, SNOW HILL and MONKINS tally so perfectly with the names signed to that immortal document.

The settlement on the Annemessex and Pocomoke occurred between 1656 and 1670. The leader, STEPHEN HORSEY, died there in 1772, leaving a family of eight children named in his will. Even the witnesses to that document - JOHN WALKUP and HENRY POWELL - represent early and well known leaders in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA; families whose names are to be found at every turn on the musty records kept by the HARRises and Alexanders. There is no list of these people in existence, so far as the writer knows. Some settled in the JAMESSTOWN section of Virginia, nearly a half century before; some had removed to the South side of the JAMES RIVER, along Elizabeth River in Norfolk, and the bays and inlets of Nansemond County, and like those who remained in ACCOMAC for sometime, joined the migration to the ANNEMESSEX and POCOMOCKS. Among the latter were the sons of the persecuted JOHN PORTER. Some of them were straight out IRISH, some properly to be called SCOTCH-IRISH, and some who had come direct from SCOTLAND and ENGLAND to either the Western or Eastern Shore of Virginia. WILLIAM DURANT (father of GEORGE of DURANT'S NECK, already in North Carolina) led some three hundred to the inlets of the CHOPANK and WILLIAM STONE, once a puritan leader, and Sheriff of NORTHAMPTON, had been appointed GOVERNOR at ST. MARIE'S, and carried some of his neighbors with him to Maryland, also, particularly the HARRISONS, who, like himself, came from NORTHAMPTONSHIRE, ENGLAND. From the "Northampton Engagement" and the "Northampton Protest", both signed by HORSEY before this migration occurred, and from the tythe list of NORTHAMPTON (Virginia) in 1666, we cull many of the names that went along with Stephen Horsey, because they lived and died in SOMERSET, leaving sons and daughters, who are later to be found on the records of CECIL COUNTY, TALBOT, KENT and WORCESTER, further North, and finally in Mecklenburg County, N. C.

This, briefly, is the saga of a race of people, scourged through long centuries by the nine-tails of tyranny, in quest of religious freedom and liberty of action, whose humble forbears exiled themselves on the EASTERN SHORE OF MARYLAND, among the islands and inlets of its rugged coast; were found by REV. FRANCIS McKEMIE and encouraged to hope for divine aid in an eventual political emancipation, and whose children and children's children clung to that hope for dear life through a long period of intrigue and scheming by the Calverts and the Berkleys, only in the end to outwit the overlords and at times know what it was to wield the balance of power in their beloved Maryland. They educated their sons at Princeton, under most adverse circumstances, and made them teachers and leaders among their kind; improved their own circumstances at every opportunity and kept an eye on the vast open spaces of the West and South for the benefit of their posterity. The eldest sons went forth at times to "spy out the country" and brought back stories of new regions in the Carolinas, and new worlds to conquer. Occasional trials were made in Pennsylvania, generally abandoned in favor of a less rigid climate and more homogeneous surroundings, to end finally in a general exodus Southward, to join many who had preceded them to the new land of promise. Maryland had been their haven through several generations, and still retained the taint of feudal baronage. She had been their abiding place through the hard years, when the light of a free people glimmered first in the distance, which had been fanned into reality through the preaching and teaching of the McKemies, Henrys, Thomsons and Craigheds. It was not that they did not love Maryland, but they loved liberty more. If the new country was not what it should be, they could reshape it to their own wishful ends, or at least try. How well they succeeded is now spread on the pages of History. The Old North State was the better for their coming, and the generations they multiplied and left to follow in their wake, can repeat in throbbing song the immortal lines of Maryland's own:

Mark to the wand'ring son's appeal,  
Maryland!  
My mother State! to thee I kneel,  
Maryland!  
For life and death, for woe and weal,  
Thy peerless chivalry reveal,  
And gird thy beautiful limbs with steel,  
Maryland! My Maryland!

# MAP OF THE EASTERN SHORE OF



**UPPER RING:** The territory embraced in the "upper ring" on the above map, was served by REV. JOHN THOMSON for many years ( he who died in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina in 1753, and is buried at BAKERS GRAVEYARD ), and also by his son in law REV. RICHARD SANKEY; they having often preached at CHESTNUT LEVEL, which falls within the RING. The CALDWELL FAMILY of CUB CREEK, Virginia, belonged to this CONGREGATION, and went with the EWINGS, BARRYS and MOORES to Virginia. The territory embraced in this upper ring furnished no less than SIX SIGNERS to the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION by the same name - ALEXANDER; it also furnished RICHARD BARRY, JOHN FORD and the two HARRISES and DAVID REESE, which we can recall. See text.

**LOWER RING:** This was the original home of the families of the upper ring, they having migrated up the Eastern Shore of Maryland to the BOHEMIA and ELK RIVERS. Among those families were the EWINGS, BARRYS, ALEXANDERS, CALDWELLS, SHARPES, DAVIDSONS, FORDS, HARRISES, CUNNINGHAMS, REESES and numerous others. They left behind them parts of the same families, including the POLK, KNOX, WILSON, HAMPTON, HENRY, KING, SPRATTS and others, and the lower ring sent its contingent to MECKLENBURG where it joined those from above. Thus there were families bearing the same names in MECKLENBURG, who were related to families of the same name from both the LOWER and UPPER ringed territory on the above map.





MORROW FAMILY GRAVES - PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHYARD



VIEW OF PROVIDENCE CHURCH BURYING GROUND



BETHEL CHURCH NEAR DAVIDSON COLLEGE ( See PAGE 410)

# SOURCES AND AUTHORITIES

- ACKLEN, JEANNETTE TILLOTSON, Tennessee Tombstone Records 325, 526.
- ACKLEN, JEANNETTE TILLOTSON, Tennessee Bible Records, 488, 497.
- ALEXANDER, J. B., History of MECKLENBURG COUNTY - 316, 370, 371, 375, 382, 383, 385, 413, 414, 416, 417, 420, 425, 506, 508, 522.
- ALLISON, JOHN, "DROPPED STITCHES OF TENNESSEE HISTORY", 500, 501.
- AMERICAN HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, (Peabody Institute); 505, 507.
- ANNALS OF NEWBERRY DISTRICT, SOUTH CAROLINA, by J. BELTON O'NEAL, 456.
- ARTHUR, JOHN PRESTON, HISTORY OF WESTERN NORTH CAROLINA, 451, 466.
- BALDWIN'S MARYLAND CALENDAR OF WILLS, 502, 510, 514-520, 525, 527, 532.
- BELL, LANDON C., "SUNLIGHT ON THE SOUTH SIDE", 450, 502.
- BELL, LANDON C., "OLD FREE STATE", 456.
- BELL, LANDON C., "CUMBERLAND PARISH REGISTER", 429, 455, 457.
- BETHUEL CHURCH, MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., NOTES FROM ITS UNPUBLISHED HISTORY, 412.
- BOIDIE, JOHN BENNETT, "SEVENTEENTH CENTURY ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY", 458, 467.
- BOWEN, ELIZA, "HISTORY OF WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA", 454.
- BRISTOL PARISH REGISTER, by SLAUGHTER, 430.
- BRYANT, H. E. C., MATTHEWS, W. C., in the CHARLOTTE OBSERVER, 1946. Mr. BRYANT lives "seven miles from Matthews, and four miles from PINEVILLE", on R. F. D. No. 1, and is a retired member of the famous "GRIDIRON CLUB", of newspaper writers, of WASHINGTON, D. C., who loves fox hunting and who was born in Mecklenburg County, N. C. His frequent articles on Mecklenburg topics shows him to be one of the best informed persons we have ever contacted. He certainly knows his MECKLENBURG HISTORY.
- BYRD, COLONEL WILLIAM, in his "JOURNEY TO THE LAND OF EDEN", 428.
- CALENDAR OF VIRGINIA STATE PAPERS, 470.
- CHALKLEY'S RECORDS OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, pp. 419, 421, 432-434, 465, 470, 528, 435.
- CHARLES PARISH REGISTER, OF YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, by LANDON C. BELL, 464, 465, 470.
- CLEMENT, MAUD CARTER, HISTORY OF PITTSBURGH CO. VIRGINIA, 495.
- COLLINS' HISTORY OF KENTUCKY, 462.
- COLONIAL RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA, 451, 494.
- COMPENDIUM OF AMERICAN CRIMINOLOGY, VIRGUS, 492.
- CONGRESSIONAL DIRECTORY FOR 1774-1891, 502, 524.
- CROCKETT FAMILY, by FRENCH & ARMSTRONG, 441.
- CROCKETT, ROBERT CARE, REGISTER AND FAMILY RECORD KEPT BY HIM, photostatic copy in the files of the compiler, 530. The original of this unusual and rare record is in possession of MR. M. H. CROCKETT, a prominent social and business leader, of AUSTIN, TEXAS, a great great grandson of ELIJAH CROCKETT and his wife MARY DAVIS, sister of HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIES, buried in the OLD WAXHAW CEMETERY in LAWCASTER COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA, 530.
- CUMBERLAND PARISH REGISTER, OF LUNenburg COUNTY, VA., by LANDON C. BELL, 429, 460.
- "CUMMINGSHAM'S CUB CREEK" an article in the VIRGINIA MAGAZINE OF HISTORY & BIOGRAPHY, by DR. JOHN GOODWIN HENDON, of Haverford College, 465.
- DAVIES, REV. SAMUEL, JOURNAL KEPT BY HIM, 426.
- DEED AND WILL RECORDS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 317-334, 351-356.
- DODD, HON. WILLIAM E., "THE OLD SOUTH", 314, 356.
- EGGLESTON, DR. JOHN DUPUT, of HAMPTON-SIDNEY COLLEGE, Farmville, Va., Article written on the BAKER FAMILY in the VIRGINIA MAGAZINE OF HISTORY & BIOGRAPHY in 1941, 443.
- EGGLESTON, DR. JOHN DUPUT, in letters and correspondence addressed to the compiler of this volume, 446, 447, 462.
- ELIETT'S "WOMEN OF THE REVOLUTION", 491.
- ENCYCLOPEDIA OF THE NEW WEST, article written by JOHN HENRY BROWN, Texas Historian, in his life-time, 530.
- ESKER, MRS. KATIE PRINCE W., of WASHINGTON, D. C., in letters to the compiler, 501.
- EXECUTIVE JOURNALS OF THE COUNCIL OF COLONIAL VIRGINIA, by McILWAINE, 430.
- FAIRFAX COUNTY, VIRGINIA; WILLS AND ADMINISTRATIONS OF, by ESTELLE KING, 470.
- FOOTE, REV. WILLIAM HENRY, SKETCHES OF NORTH CAROLINA, 370, 382, 393, 397, 400, 412, 430, 525, 527.
- FOOTE, REV. WILLIAM HENRY, SKETCHES OF VIRGINIA, 432, 433, 505, 510, 514.
- FOHBERGILL'S, WILLS OF WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 499.
- FLEET, BEVERLY, COLONIAL ABSTRACTS OF VIRGINIA RECORDS, 426, 427, 437, 466, 499.
- FRENCH & ARMSTRONG'S genealogy of the "CROCKETT FAMILY", 442.
- GEORGIA PUBLICATIONS of the JOSEPH HARRISMAN CHAPTER, D. A. R. (Vol. 2), 510; (Vol. 1) 351, (Vol. 2) 522.
- GEORGIA PUBLICATIONS, of the GEORGIA CHAPTER, D. A. R. (Vol. 2) 460.
- GOODSPEED'S HISTORY OF TENNESSEE, 509.
- HARRIS, MISS CLARA C., of CONCORD, N. C., in correspondence with the writer, 534. MISS HARRIS has furnished valuable material relating to her family, which the writer regrets having been compelled to omit from these pages for lack of available space.
- HASKINS, FREDERICK, commentator and historian, as well as researcher, 428.
- HAYWOOD, JOHN, CIVIL AND POLITICAL HISTORY OF TENNESSEE, 462.
- HENDERSON, MR. WALTER S., of DAVIDSON, NORTH CAROLINA, letters and information copied & furnished the compiler, 410, 412, 489 and 510. Mr. HENDERSON is descended from JAMES HENDERSON and VIOLET LAWSON, through the son WILLIAM HENDERSON (Chart p. 489).
- HENDON, DR. JOHN GOODWIN, "LIFE OF JOHN TROMSON", 425, 431, 437, 440, 438, 514, 448.
- HOWE, REV. GEORGE, D. D., "HISTORY OF THE PERSBYTERIAN CHURCH IN NORTH CAROLINA", 497, 536, 534.
- HUNTER, CYRUS L., "SKETCHES OF WESTERN NORTH CAROLINA", 412-417, 419, 420, 475-476, 485, 503, 504, 507, 513, 515, 523.
- JAMES, MARQUIS, "LIFE OF ANDREW JACKSON", 500, 501.
- JANUARY, REV. J. B. O., "HISTORY OF SPARTANBURG, SOUTH CAROLINA", 451, 478, 479, 480, 528.
- LEWIS, THOMAS, of early Virginia, JOURNAL KEPT BY, 419.
- LEWIS, WILLIAM IOWNE, "HISTORY OF LOUISIANA MISSISSIPPI", 480.
- LOGAN'S MANUSCRIPT, published by JOSEPH HARRISMAN CHAPTER, D. A. R. COLLECTIONS, 497.
- MARRIAGE RECORDS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 335-351.
- MARTIN'S HISTORY OF NORTH CAROLINA, 315, 416.
- MARYLAND CALENDAR OF WILLS, by BALDWIN, pp. 510, 515.

- McADEN, REV. HUGH, JOURNAL IN HIS TRIP THROUGH NORTH CAROLINA in 1755, 374, 382, 397, 398 533.
- McILWAINE'S VIRGINIA COLONIAL REGISTER, 472.
- NORTH CAROLINA COLONIAL RECORDS, 379.
- NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL & GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, by HATHAWAY, 510-512.
- NORTHERNBERLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, RECORDS, 464.
- PATILLO, REV. HENRY, extracts of JOURNAL KEPT BY HIM, 430.
- POIK, CAPT. CHARLES, of MECKLENBURG, data from a diary kept by him in INDIAN COUNTRY, 507.
- PENNSYLVANIA ARCHIVES, reference to the, 535.
- PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH HISTORY in AUSTIN, TEXAS, 504.
- PRESBYTERY OF PHILADELPHIA, extracts from Minutes of the, 515.
- PRICE, MRS. CAROLINE BEALL, "THE LAWSON, McCONNELL, McKISSICK and HENDERSON FAMILIES", 449, 477, 487.
- PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, data from RECORDS of the County, 428, 448.
- PROCEEDINGS OF THE VIRGINIA COUNCIL, 465, 471.
- PURTELL, MINNIE STONE, "HISTORY OF GASTON COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA", 434, 450, 451, 485, 492.
- RALEIGH (N. C.) STANDARD, 488.
- RAMSEY'S ANNALS OF TENNESSEE, 315, 413, 414, 416, 462, 473, 503.
- RAPER, ARTHUR F. (From material in the hands of DR. T. B. RICE, of GREENSBORO, GA.) "TENANTS of the ALMIGHTY", 500.
- RECORDS FROM TOMBSTONES OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., 383-411.
- RECORDS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, on file at the COUNTY COURTHOUSE, 481, 485, 530.
- RECORDS OF CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, 449.
- RECORDS OF CHAMBERS COUNTY, ALABAMA, 484.
- RECORDS OF ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 468.
- RECORDS OF GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, 481.
- RECORDS OF OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 466.
- RECORDS OF YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 437.
- REVILL, MISS JANIE, of SUMPTER, S. C., numerous items of information bearing on the MOORE family of SPARTANBURG and TYGER RIVER, obtained from her "ABSTRACT OF MOORE RECORDS IN SOUTH CAROLINA".
- RIVERS OF THE EASTERN SHORE by HULBERT FOOTNER, 524.
- ROCKWELL, DR. E. F. from material written by him relating to REV. JOHN THOMSON, 425.
- RUMPLE'S HISTORY OF ROWAN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 421, 376, 500, 510, 512, 526, 533.
- SHARP, REV. E. M., ABERDEEN, MISSISSIPPI; from letters and information to the writer, 524.
- SHERILL, WILLIAM L., "ANNALS OF LINCOLN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA", 422, 467, 468, 483, 494, 501, 510, 512, 528.
- SIMS, JUDGE HENRY UPSON, former President of the AMERICAN BAR ASSOCIATION, from letters and information sent the writer, 532. BIRMINGHAM ALABAMA.
- SLAUGHTER'S "BRISTOL PARISH REGISTER", 455, 460.
- SOMMERVILLE, CHARLES WILLIAM, Ph. D., D. D., "THE HISTORY OF HOPWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH", 351, 383, 399, 403, 406, 481, 489, 502.
- STANWARD, WILLIAM G., COLONIAL VIRGINIA REGISTER, 436.
- ST. PETER'S PARISH REGISTER, 456-457, 459.
- SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA RECORDS, by CROZIER, 465.
- STOCK, MRS. MARGARET GILLIAM, of CHARLOTTE NORTH CAROLINA, 457. (Material furnished the writer)
- UNITED STATES CENSUS RECORDS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, FOR 1790, 357-368.
- UNITED STATES CENSUS REPORTS FOR 1790, 420, 419, 481, 483, 486, 511.
- UNITED STATES CENSUS REPORTS FOR THE YEAR 1850, 483.
- VANDIVER, LOUISE AYER, "TRADITIONS AND HISTORY OF ANDERSON COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA", 445.
- VIRGINIA LAND OFFICE RECORDS AND BOOKS, 455.
- VIRGINIA MAGAZINE OF HISTORY & BIOGRAPHY, 430, 437, 443, 460, 463, 465, 468, 471.
- WADDELL'S ANNALS OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 432-434, 419, 486, 492.
- WELLS, EMMA MIDDLETON, "HISTORY OF ROANE COUNTY, TENNESSEE", 495.
- WHEELER, JOHN H., "HISTORY OF NORTH CAROLINA", 424, 506.
- WHEELER'S "REMINISCENCES" OF NORTH CAROLINA, 424.
- WHITE OAK SWAMP QUAKER MEETING HOUSE, MINUTES 446, 510.
- "WHITE'S FORT", by LUCILE DEADDERICK, in KNOX - VILLE (TENN) JOURNAL, 424.
- WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE, 459.
- WISE, JENNINGS CROPPER, "EARLY HISTORY OF THE EASTERN SHORE OF VIRGINIA", 535, 536.
- YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, COUNTY RECORDS, 427.
- YOUNG, BENNETT H., "HISTORY OF JESSAMINE COUNTY, KENTUCKY", 462.

# SUBJECT INDEX

PAGES 313 TO 536

- ALABAMA COURT OF CHANCERY, occupied by the BOWIE kin of the JACK FAMILY, 474.
- ALEXANDERS OF MECKLENBURG, their kin and origin, 520-523.
- ALEXANDERS OF MECKLENBURG of the eighteenth century, 523.
- ALEXANDERS OF MECKLENBURG of the twentieth century, 523.
- ALEXANDER, ABRAHAM, and his parentage, 522.
- ALEXANDER, ELIJAH, of SUGAR CREEK, and his GEORGIA FAMILY, 520.
- ALEXANDER, FRANCIS, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, an uncle of JOHN McKNITT ALEXANDER, and his children, 522.
- ALEXANDER, JOHN McKNITT, and his family, from the records, 523.
- ALEXANDER, JOSEPH, grandfather of the MECKLENBURG ALEXANDER FAMILY, and his last will and testament in CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, 520.
- ALLISON FAMILY, of MARYLAND, VIRGINIA, NORTH CAROLINA, GEORGIA and TENNESSEE, 499-501.
- ALLISON FAMILY, of ROANE COUNTY, TENNESSEE; chart of, 495.
- ALLISON FAMILY and its connection with the MOORE FAMILY 493-501.
- ALLISON, DAVID, of the WATAUGA VALLEY, a cousin of ANDREW JACKSON, President, 500-501.
- ALLISON, GWYN, of GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA, and a trust fund left to the county, 500.
- ALLISON, ROBERT, of ROANE COUNTY, TENNESSEE, and his family chart, 495.
- ANDERSON, GUN. ROBERT, of ANDERSON COUNTY, S. C., and his connection with the HARRIS and THOMSON FAMILY, 444-445.
- ARKANSAS JACK FAMILY, descendants of the MECKLENBURG JACK FAMILY, 476.
- ALLISON, URIAH, obtained his name from the SEEBRILL FAMILY of LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C., 501.
- AUSTIN NATIONAL BANK, of AUSTIN, TEXAS, official a descendant of the POLE FAMILY, 503.
- BACON'S CASTLE in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, built by the ALLENS, kin of WILLIAMSON 458.
- BAKER FAMILY, of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and its connection with JOHN THOMSON family, 443.
- BAKER FAMILY, of OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and its connection with the THOMSON and BROCKE FAMILY, 467.
- BAKER'S GRAVEYARD in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, burial place of HUGH LAWSON and REV. JOHN THOMSON, 425.
- BAKER'S GRAVEYARD in IRWELL COUNTY, with list of tombstone inscriptions, 403.
- BALLINGER, RON. WILLIAM PITT, a descendant of the JACK FAMILY; home in GALVESTON, TEXAS, 475.
- BARREY, ANDREW, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, the ancestor of the MECKLENBURG and LINCOLN COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA BARREY family, 518, 502.
- BARRY and MOORE FAMILIES of VIRGINIA and NORTH CAROLINA, 477.
- BATTLE OF SAN JACINTO and of GOLIAD, TEXAS, participated in by the JACK FAMILY, 475.
- BRATTIN'S FORD SETTLEMENT in LINCOLN and MECKLENBURG COUNTY, and some of the families living there, 423-424.
- BETHUEL CHURCH, in UPPER MECKLENBURG, its History and some of its tombstone records, 410-412.
- BETHLEHEM CHURCH in UNION COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA and tombstone records found there, 403.
- BEVERLY MANOR, in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 429, 439.
- BOOKER FAMILY of Eastern Virginia, PRINCE EDWARD and other counties, and its connection with the CUNNINGHAM and THOMSON, 451.
- BOOTH FAMILY of YORK, ESSEX, RICHMOND and OLD RAPPAHANNOCK COUNTIES, 461.
- BROCKE and BROCKE FAMILIES, of Eastern Virginia and their connection with the THOMSON and CUNNINGHAM families, 446.
- BROOKS, JUDGE M. M., of TEXAS, a direct descendant of the BARRY FAMILY of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 480.
- BRYAN FAMILY, of GALVESTON, married into JACK FAMILY, from MECKLENBURG, 476.
- BYRD, COLONEL WILLIAM, of early VIRGINIA, and lands sold to the MOORES, later of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C., 495.
- BROWN, JOHN HENRY, noted TEXAS HISTORIAN, writes on the subject of the CROCKETT and WALLIS FAMILIES in the ENCYCLOPEDIA OF THE NEW WEST, 530, 531.
- CABARRUS COUNTY, notes on the HARRIS FAMILY of that section, 543, 534.
- CAMPBELL FAMILY, OF VIRGINIA, and its connection with the MOORE FAMILY of MECKLENBURG COUNTY 481-494.
- CAMPBELL FAMILY and its connection with the WHITE and STEELE FAMILIES, 492.
- CHART OF CALDWELL FAMILY of CUB CREEK, in CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 453.
- CALDWELL FAMILY of SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND & mention in wills, 516.
- CALDWELL, DAVID, including two prominent persons of the same name, 525.
- CALHOUN, PATRICK, a son in law of REV. ALEXANDER CRAIGHEAD, 536.
- CENSUS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, by DISTRICTS, shown on map, in 1790, pages 357-368.
- CEYRE CHURCH, its History and information relating to, 382.
- CHESTER HOTEL in JONESBORO, TENNESSEE, and its connection with the ALLISON FAMILY, 501.
- CHRISTIAN'S CREEK, in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, as shown on MAP, 439.
- CHURCH OF ENGLAND and ministers from the PRESBYTERY of LABAN, 473.
- COBBE FAMILY, of OLD RAPPAHANNOCK and its connection with the CUNNINGHAM'S, 468.
- COMMITTEE OF SAFETY for the SALISBURY DISTRICT, names of members, 513.
- CRAIGHEAD, REV. ALEXANDER, and the members of his family and children, 525.
- CROCKETT FAMILY and its first connection with REV. JOHN THOMSON, 428.
- CROCKETT FAMILY connections with the RICHARDSON, DAVIS and WALLIS FAMILIES, 527-531.
- CROCKETT FAMILY of DANGER ISLAND in ADOONAC COUNTY, on the EASTERN SHORE of VIRGINIA, 428-429.
- CROCKETT, DAVID, hero of the ALAMO, IN TEXAS, and his ANCESTRY and FAMILY, 527-531.
- CROCKETT, WILLIAM DAVIS, a member of the TEXAS LEGISLATURE, 531.
- CROCKETT FAMILY, tombstone records in the OLD WATMAN CEMETERY, 410.
- CROCKETT, SAMUEL and his wife ESTHER THOMSON and their descendants, 440-442.
- CROWELL, OLIVER, his kinfolks and influence on the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION, 314.
- CUB CREEK, VIRGINIA, CALDWELL FAMILY, 451-452.
- CUMBERLAND PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH founded by a relative of the BAKER-THOMSON family, 440.
- CUMMINS, REV. FRANCIS, and his family and his children, 532.
- CUNNINGHAM FAMILY, of EARLY VIRGINIA, with a chart, 465.
- CUNNINGHAMS OF CUB CREEK, VIRGINIA, 453, 464, 465-472.
- CUNNINGHAM MANOR, in NORTH ISLAND, 463.
- CUNNINGHAM FAMILY of SITTINGBOURNE PARISH in ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 465.
- CUNNINGHAM FAMILY, of FREDERICKSBURG, VA. 470.



CUNNINGHAM, ALEXANDER, son of the emigrant KENNEDY CUNNINGHAM, and his family, 469.

CUNNINGHAM, CHRISTOPHER, and his family of early VIRGINIA and the WATAUGA VALLEY in TENNESSEE, 469.

CUNNINGHAM, JAMES, granted land on WILLIS RIVER COMBERLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA (afterwards), the father of the CUB CREEK FAMILY, 471.

CUNNINGHAM, JAMES, of CUB CREEK, VIRGINIA, and his children and grandchildren, many of whom removed to GEORGIA, 472.

CUNNINGHAM, NATHANIEL, his will and notes pertaining to his family, 334.

CUNNINGHAM, ROBERT, brother in law of REV. SAMUEL DAVIES, and member of the HOUSE OF BURGESS, of VIRGINIA, with WILLIAM RANDOLPH, 436.

CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM, original emigrant to VIRGINIA, and his FAMILY CHART, 465.

CUNNINGHAM FAMILY, connection with the ROE and BARRON FAMILIES in VIRGINIA, including COMMODE BARRON, 469.

CUNNINGHAM STORES, established in RICHMOND, PEGGSON COUNTY, N. C., GEORGIA and in TENNESSEE, by the Commodore Barron CUNNINGHAM, 470.

D. A. R. MAGAZINE, list of early officers of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, taken from records and published by, 352-356.

DANIEL FAMILY and its connection with the MOORE FAMILY, 483, 484.

DANIEL, COL. JOHN W., of the 15th TEXAS INFANTRY C. S. A., of DALLAS, TEXAS, 483.

DANIEL, SAMUEL EWING, of GEORGIA, and his connection with the EWING FAMILY of PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 450.

WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS, revolutionary patriot with his connections and descendants, 527.

DAVIS, HOW. WILLIAM R., with tombstone inscriptions of his family in WAXHAW CEMETERY, 410.

DAVIS, CAPT. WILLIAM R., lawyer and TEXAS STATE OFFICIAL, AUSTIN, TEXAS, 527.

DAVIDSON FAMILY of VIRGINIA, MARYLAND and NORTH CAROLINA, 449.

DAVIDSON FAMILY, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, with notes relating thereto, 504.

DAVIDSON FAMILY PRIVATE BURIAL GROUND, with tombstone inscriptions, 399.

GENERAL WILLIAM (LIEUT.) DAVIDSON, picture of grave in HOPWELL CHURCH CEMETERY, with inscription copied from monument, 386, 387.

DAVIS FAMILY of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, related to the PICKENS FAMILY, with notes on TENNESSEE connections, 325.

DEEDS FROM THE RECORDS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, 317-321.

DUNLAP, GEN. ROBERT GILLIAM, member of SAM HOUSTON'S cabinet of the REPUBLIC OF TEXAS, related to the GILLIAM FAMILY, 460.

EARLY MAP OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY, showing the area included in 1763, 379.

EASTERN SHORE OF MARYLAND and its influence on MECKLENBURG COUNTY and the EMIGRATION, 535-536.

EDWARDS FAMILY and its connection with the WILLIAMSON FAMILY of Eastern VIRGINIA, 459.

ELLIOTT FAMILY and its connection with the THOMSON FAMILY and the BAKERS, 447.

ELLIS FAMILY, of ALBEMARLE COUNTY, and its connection with the HARRISONS and GILLIAMS, 460.

ELWOOD CEMETERY, in CHARLOTTE, N. C., with some of its oldest tombstone inscriptions, 405-406.

EMANUEL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH in UNION COUNTY, N. C. with tombstone inscriptions and records, 402.

EWING, ALEXANDER, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, the ancestor of the PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY, VIRGINIA FAMILY of that name; his will, 518.

EWING FAMILY and its connection with the THOMSON, BAILEY and LAWSON FAMILIES, 518, 449-451.

FADO'S MINOR, BLAIR school in PENNSYLVANIA, 514.

FITZPATRICK FAMILY, of MECKLENBURG and GEORGIA, with wills and notes, 333.

FORKS OF THE ELM RIVER, in MARYLAND, 524.

FINLEY, JOHN, celebrated explorer and "long hunter" and son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON, 462.

GILGILL CHURCH, in UPPER MECKLENBURG, tombstone records, 406.

GILLESPIE, ROBERT, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, witness to will of ALEXANDER EWING in CECIL COUNTY, in 1738, 518.

GILLESPIE, ROBERT married ELIZABETH MAXWELL, later the mother of GEN. JOHN STEELE, of ROWAN COUNTY, N. C., 518.

GILLIAM FAMILY, and its connections in VIRGINIA and SOUTH CAROLINA, 454-457.

GILLIAM, MAJOR ROBERT, son in law of REV. RICHARD SAKNOT, 454.

GILLIAM, JOHN, father of MAJ. ROBERT GILLIAM, married daughter of REV. PATRICK HENRY, 454.

GILLIAM, CAPT. HEVERHAUSEN, established fort at KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE, 460.

GRAHAM, GEN. JOSEPH, and his map of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, followed, 380.

GRAHAM, MRS. MARY, and her children (mother of GEN. JOSEPH and others), 534.

GRAHAM, WILLIAM, the signer, picture of grave at HOPWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, 387.

GUN POWDER PLOT and the REGULATORS, participated in by the "black boys" and WILLIAM ALEXANDER, 374, 396, 508.

HAMPTON, REV. JOHN, will in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, 516.

HAMPTON, JOSEPH WADE, an early AUSTIN, TEXAS, newspaper man and Presbyterian, and his MECKLENBURG COUNTY, FAMILY, 504.

HARRIS FAMILY, of ROCKY RIVER, in early MECKLENBURG COUNTY, 534.

HARRIS, ROBERT and JAMES, signers of the DECLARATION, 416, 417.

HARRIS FAMILY and its connection with the THOMSON FAMILY, 444.

HARDENMAN, HON. BAILEY, an early member of the Cabinet of the TEXAS REPUBLIC, a descendant of the POLE FAMILY, 509.

HARDENMAN, THOMAS, JONES, a noted early TEXAN, and brother of BAILEY, 509.

HENDERSON FAMILY CHART, showing the descendants of WILLIAM HENDERSON, uncle of GOVERNOR JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, of TEXAS, 489.

HENDERSON FAMILY of MECKLENBURG and LINCOLN COUNTIES, NORTH CAROLINA, 486.

HENDERSON, GOV. JAMES PINCKNEY, of TEXAS, 451, 481, 485.

HENDERSON, JAMES, son in law of HUGH LAWSON & grandfather of GOV. J. P. HENDERSON, his last will and testament in LINCOLN COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA, 487.

HENRY, REV. JOHN, minister in SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND and contemporary and friend of REV. JOHN THOMSON, and father of REV. ROBERT HENRY, of PROVIDENCE CHURCH, 515.

HENRY, REV. PATRICK, uncle of the ORATCH and his friendship with REV. JOHN THOMSON, 432.

HENRY, REV. ROBERT, preacher at PROVIDENCE & STEELE CREEK and step-son of REV. JOHN HAMPTON, 515.

HOPWELL PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, its history and tombstone records, 383, 392.

HOPWELL CHURCH in UNION COUNTY, N. C. and its tombstone records, 402.

HOPWELL CHURCH and its ancient gravestones, a picture taken on the grounds, 387.

HOPWELL'S HEIST, the name of a fight in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, during the revolution, 405, 378, 387.

HOUSTON FAMILY, of MECKLENBURG, relatives of the JACK FAMILY, 474, 475.

INDEPENDENCE HILL, home of the famous JOHN MCKNITT  
ALEXANDER, the signer, 372.

JACK FAMILY of MECKLENBURG, GEORGIA, ALABAMA and  
TEXAS, 473-477.

JACK, JAMES, of MECKLENBURG, who carried the DEC-  
laration to PHILADELPHIA, and his descendants  
chart, 475-476.

JACK, PATRICK, of MECKLENBURG (there were two of  
them); chart of his descendants and family,  
474.

JACK, THOMAS MCKINNEY, son of WILLIAM H. JACK, of  
TEXAS, 476.

JARRETT FAMILY and its connection with the WIL-  
LIAMSON and GILLIAM FAMILIES and the LOWES,  
459.

JOHNSTON FAMILY, of MECKLENBURG and LINCOLN COUNT-  
IES, NORTH CAROLINA and its connection with  
the SINGLAIRS and KNOX FAMILIES, 512.

KING FAMILY and its connection with the CROCKETT  
family of MECKLENBURG, 528, 529.

KING'S MOUNTAIN, a picture of the mountain itself,  
where the famous battle occurred, 498.

KING GEORGE III, the seventh year of his reign, as  
mentioned in DAVID MOORE DEED in 1767, 320.

KNOX FAMILY, its history and origin, 510, 511.

KNOX FAMILY, as mentioned in wills in SOMERSET  
COUNTY, MARYLAND, 516, 517.

KITRELL, NORMAN G., of Texas, married into CROCK-  
ETT FAMILY through KEYES family of ALABAMA,  
441.

LANHAM, GOV. S. W. T., a descendant and relative of  
the TUCKERS and BARBYS of SPARTANBURG, SOUTH  
CAROLINA, 480.

LAWSON FAMILY and the history of its origin and  
connections, 449.

LAWSON FAMILY and their relationship to the MOORE  
FAMILY of MECKLENBURG, 485.

LAWSON FAMILY of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, as men-  
tioned on MARYLAND RECORDS, 519.

LAWSON, DAVID, of CECIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, 519.

LEWIS FAMILY, originated in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIR-  
GINIA and settled in LINCOLN COUNTY, NORTH  
CAROLINA on the CATAWBA RIVER, 434.

LONDONBERRY, SIEGE OF, mentioned, 421.

LOVE FAMILY, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, with wills of  
the LOVE FAMILY, 326.

MAP OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, showing streams  
and BEVERLY MANOR section, 439.

MAP SHOWING THE ORIGINAL MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH  
CAROLINA and attached territory, 379.

MAP OF U. S. CENSUS DISTRICTS into which MECKLEN-  
BURG COUNTY was divided, 369.

MAP SHOWING LOCATION OF HOMES OF THE SIGNERS and  
THEIR NEIGHBORS, 380.

MARRIAGE RECORDS and connections, from the records  
and the history of the families, 335-351.

McKENIE, REV. FRANCIS, his will and information  
about his family and connections, 514.

McKENIE, GEORGE, descendant of REV. FRANCIS MCKEN-  
IE, buried at WATKIN CEMETERY, 403, 476.

McLEAN, EPHRAIM, and his family, showing connec-  
tion with the MOORE FAMILY, 493.

MECKLENBURG CONVENTION mentioned, 315, 375, 396 &  
all through the book.

MECKLENBURG COUNTY (mentioned on nearly every  
page, and for that reason omitted from INDEX).

MECKLENBURG SIGNERS, three lists on page 315, and  
sketches on pages 419-421.

MILLS, JUDGE BALLENGER, of GALVESTON, TEXAS, a de-  
scendant and relative of the JACK FAMILY, 476.

MOORE, CHARLES, ancestor, and his children and de-  
scendants, 477.

MOORE and BARRY FAMILIES of SPARTANBURG COUNTY, S.  
C. the same as MECKLENBURG FAMILY, 478-480.

MOORE, EPHRAIM the ancestor of the McLEAN FAMILY  
of MECKLENBURG and HOWAN and ANSON, 492, 493.

MOORE, RICH, wills and notes relating to his fam-  
ily, in MECKLENBURG and elsewhere, 331, 483.

MOORE, BEN. JOHN TROTWOOD and family ancestry, 497.

MOORE, MRS. JOHN TROTWOOD (MARY MOORE DANIEL)  
and her ancestry. Chart of family, 495.

MOORE, GOV. GABRIEL, of ALABAMA, who died in  
BUNT COUNTY, TEXAS, and his ancestry, 498.

MOORE & FITZGERALD, firm in FERRY COUNTY, ALA-  
BAMA, 483.

MOORE FAMILY and the LAMKINS of WESTMORELAND  
COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 499.

MORROW FAMILY, of early VIRGINIA, MARYLAND,  
NORTH CAROLINA, SOUTH CAROLINA, GEORGIA and  
other STATES, 532.

MORROW FAMILY, wills and other information re-  
lating to, 322, 329.

MORROW FAMILY TOMBSTONE RECORDS at SIX MILE  
CHURCH, 407, 408.

MORROW, DAVID, his tombstone inscription in the  
OLD WATKIN CHURCH CEMETERY, 410.

MORROW, JOHN, mentioned in wills in SOMERSET  
COUNTY, MARYLAND, 517.

MORROW, OWEN, abstract of will of in SOMERSET  
COUNTY, MARYLAND, 517.

MORROW, WALTER, will in BALTIMORE COUNTY, MARY-  
LAND in 1709, 532.

MORROW, DAVID, will in LOWER NORFOLK COUNTY, Va.  
in 1689, 532.

MORROW, DANIEL, will or administration in ACCO-  
MAC COUNTY, Va. in 1727, 532.

NEW CASTLE PRESBYTERY, JOHN THOMSON defeated  
GEORGE GILLESPIE for moderator, 518.

NOTES, GENEALOGICAL OBSERVATIONS on the MECKLEN-  
BURG CENSUS RECORDS for 1790, 370-376.

OGHTHEIM, DUNCAN, possible signer of the DEC-  
laration, but never recognized because he  
became a BRITISH OFFICER, 316.

OFFICERS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY from 1775 to  
1785, from the records, 352-356.

OSBORN, ALEXANDER, sketch, and connection with  
MCWORTON, THOMSON, BREVARDS and other MECK-  
LENBURG FAMILIES, 533.

OVERHILL TOWNS of the Cherokee Indians, and the  
claim of another PATRICK JACK to lands along  
the TENNESSEE RIVER, 473.

PARSON'S CASE, famous lawsuit by PATRICK HENRY  
in VIRGINIA, 438.

PATILLO, REV. HENRY, his family and origin and  
connection with REV. JOHN THOMSON, 430, 431.

PATTON, COL. JAMES and his connection with the  
THOMSONS and OSBORNS, 434, 435.

PERRY, LANE & CO., famous LONDON MERCHANTS and  
the WILLIAMSON-LOWE connection, 459.

POPULAR TEST CHURCH, history and information re-  
lating to, 396.

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN TOWN OF CHARLOTTE, in-  
cluding its history and tombstone records,  
404, 405, 534.

POLE FAMILY from SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, with  
the MOORE FAMILY CONNECTIONS, 505-509.

POLE, CAPT. CHARLES and a roster of his company  
in the Cherokee INDIAN CAMPAIGN, 507.

POLE, HENRIEL, grandfather of a PRESIDENT of the  
UNITED STATES, and his descendants, 509.

POLE, JAMES KNOX, President of the UNITED STATES  
and his family, 508.

PROVINCIAL CHURCH, its history and tombstone  
records copied from its gravestones, 400-409.

QUAHAT, JOHN, a signer of the MECKLENBURG DEC-  
laration, sketch of, 418.

RAFT SWAMP EXPEDITION, in which CAPT. CHARLES  
POLE and his Company served, 418.

REV. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, his history and family  
526-7.

ROCK SPRINGS BURIAL GROUNDS, its location and  
inscriptions copied from tombstones, 374, 396.

ROCKY RIVER CHURCH and its first minister, REV.  
ALEXANDER CRAIGHHEAD, from Cow Pasture section  
of VIRGINIA, 396.

RUSK, THOMAS J., of TEXAS, raised in the congre-  
gation of REV. THOMAS HENRY in S. C., 481.

RUST FAMILY of WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VA. and its  
connection with MOORE and LAMKINS, 499.

- SAFFORD, JUDGE S. F., of DALLAS, TEXAS, defeated for JUDGE in ALABAMA, by the father of JOHN THOTWOOD MOORE, of TENNESSEE, 497.
- SAMPLE FAMILY of the upper part of MECKLENBURG, related to the ALEXANDER FAMILY, 533.
- SANKEY, REV. RICHARD, son in law of REV. JOHN THOMSON and father in law of MAJOR ROBERT GILLIAM, of SOUTH CAROLINA, 461.
- SAWERS, GOV. JOSEPH TRAPER, of TEXAS, a descendant of the CROCKETT FAMILY, 433, 441.
- SEARFS FAMILY of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, from CHEIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, 524.
- SEVEN OLDEST CHURCHES in MECKLENBURG (leaving out GILLBRAD), 381.
- SIGNERS OF THE MECKLENBURG DECLARATION and list of their neighbors, 381.
- SKETCHES and HISTORY of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION SIGNERS, 413-421.
- SLAUGHTER FAMILY and its connection with the CUMMINGHAM and GAINES FAMILIES, 468.
- SMART, SUSAN, as a girl SUSAN BARNETT, witness to the signing of the DECLARATION, 513.
- SPRAIT, THOMAS, the first settler to come across the YAKIN "on wheels" and the place of his burial in the town of CHARLOTTE, 313, 533.
- SIX MILE CHURCH, the old original one, with tombstone inscriptions, 407.
- SIX MILE CHURCH, the later one, with tombstone inscriptions from the churchyard, 407, 408.
- SIX MILE CHURCH - the old original one - picture of the gravestones, 498.
- STERIE CREEK CHURCH, its history and some of its interesting tombstone inscriptions 397-399.
- STERIE FAMILY, of CHEIL COUNTY, MARYLAND, as disclosed by the will of JOHN GARDNER, 518.
- STERIE, GEN. JOHN, a son of ELIZABETH MAXWELL who was widow of ROBERT GILLESPIE, 518.
- SUGAR CREEK CHURCHYARDS, the oldest, second oldest and the modern one, with records copied from the ancient tombstones, 393-395.
- TANQUIER ISLAND, ACCOMAC COUNTY, VIRGINIA, original home of the CROCKETT family, 428.
- TARRANT COUNTY, TEXAS, original courthouse bonds, invested in by a descendant of the BARRY FAMILY, of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, 480.
- TAYLOR, DEAN T. U., of the UNIVERSITY of TEXAS, a descendant of the ALLISON FAMILY, 495.
- TEXAS CROCKETT FAMILY, an account of the WATKIN and MECKLENBURG family, 530.
- THOMPSON, REV. JOHN, his "FOUR ORPHANS LEGACY" & "SHORTER CATECHISM", 433, 446.
- THOMPSON, REV. JOHN, an account of his family, his coming to VIRGINIA, his VIRGINIA RELATIVES & connections and the families with which he was allied; this account includes all data from page 425 to 472, inclusive, including an account of those families associated with his own. Besides this there is much other scattered material, not included in these pages, but to be found in all sections of the book. RUN THE INDEX FOR OTHER MATERIAL.
- THOMSON, REV. JOHN in AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 422.
- THOMSON, REV. JOHN, with list of his thirteen children, 440.
- THOMSON, ABRAHAM, son of REV. JOHN THOMSON, 448.
- THOMSON, ROGER, son of REV. JOHN THOMSON and son in law of HUGH LAWSON, 461.
- THOMPSON FAMILY of AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 433.
- THOMPSONS of YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 426-438.
- TINKLING SPRINGS CHURCH, AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA with MAP of the LOCALITY, 439.
- TOOLE'S FORD in MECKLENBURG COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 475.
- TRYON COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. Declaration of Independence by Convention held, 501.
- U. S. CENSUS DISTRICTS of MECKLENBURG COUNTY in 1790, with MAP showing locations, 389.
- UNITED STATES CENSUS RECORDS of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, 1790, 357-368.
- UNIONWOOD FAMILY of Early VIRGINIA, with chart showing family connections, 467, 466.
- UNION COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA CHURCHES and the records from old tombstones, 402.
- WALKUP FAMILY of MARYLAND and MECKLENBURG CO. NORTH CAROLINA, 519, 536, 408.
- WALLIS, REV. JAMES, minister of PROVIDENCE & his family and connections with the ALEXANDERS and CROCKETTS, 530-531.
- WASHINGTON COUNTY, TEXAS, where the WALLIS and CROCKETT family settled, 531.
- WATKIN CHURCH and the old tombstone inscriptions on its graves, 408-410.
- WATKIN CEMETERY, picture of the old graveyard near the CHURCH, 498.
- WEALTHY LEADERS and slave owners of MECKLENBURG COUNTY in 1790, 377-378.
- WHITE, JAMES, founder of KNOXVILLE, TENNESSEE, and his descendants, 490-492.
- WHITE, MOSES and his family of the BEATTIE'S FORD settlement on the CANAWBA RIVER, 424.
- WHITTINGTON, WILLIAM, of SOMERSET COUNTY MARYLAND, his will, 517. JOHN MORROW one of those named.
- WILLS from the MARYLAND RECORDS, 514-519.
- WILLS from the MECKLENBURG RECORDS, 322-334.
- WILSON FAMILY, of AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 436-438.
- WILSON, ROBERT, of SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, his last will and testament, 514.
- WILSON, SAMUEL, of MECKLENBURG, father in law of EZEKIEL POKE, and his family, 503-504.
- WILLIAMSON FAMILY, of YORK COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA, father of the MECKLENBURG ministers, 534.
- WILLIAMSON FAMILY of EASTERN VIRGINIA, and its earliest American origin, 488.
- WILLIAMSON, ROBERT McALPIN, of TEXAS, known as "THREE LEGGED WILLIE", account of his family and relationship to the GILLIAMS, JARRETS and LOWES, 455-460.
- WINSLOW FAMILY, and its relationship to the BEVERLY FAMILY of ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA & other lines, 533.
- WORTHINGTON, SAMUEL and his wife ALICE, of SOMERSET COUNTY, MARYLAND, the ancestors of the NORTH CAROLINA and TENNESSEE WORTHINGTON FAMILY, 516.
- YEARWOOD, JOHN FRANCIS, of the famous I. X. L. TEXAS RANCH, and of WILLIAMSON COUNTY, TEXAS, a descendant of REV. JOHN THOMSON & the CROCKETT family, 442.

# NAME INDEX

PAGES 313 TO 536

- ABBOTT 366  
 ABERNATHY 335, 338, 340, 344-346, 359, 381, 383, 489, 487.  
 ADAIR 483, 494, 497, 501.  
 ADAMS 366, 412, 423, 463, 472, 494, 513  
 ADAMSON 326  
 ADKINS 362  
 AIKENS 491  
 AKER 352  
 ALEXANDER 314, 320, 322-326, 328-332, 340-352, 357-361, 364, 367, 368, 370-374, 376-378, 381, 383, 384, 393-396, 398, 400, 404, 406, 415-420, 422, 424, 432, 434, 449, 451, 473, 334-339, 474, 482-483, 485, 490, 494, 502-508, 512, 513, 515-518, 520-525, 530-536.  
 ALLEN 322, 357, 358, 363, 364, 366, 373, 377, 384, 427, 428, 438, 488, 485, 517.  
 ALLISON 331, 335, 336, 339, 349, 350, 357, 361, 373, 377, 384.  
 ALSTON 494  
 ANDERSON 361, 400, 412, 425, 427, 444-446, 463, 479, 488, 510, 511, 514.  
 ANDREWS 318, 335-337, 348, 361, 364, 373, 405, 449, 462, 514.  
 APFLETON 366  
 APFLEWHITE 531  
 ARCHIBALD 359, 377, 396, 487.  
 ARMISTEAD 467  
 ARMSTRONG 317-319, 432, 361, 364, 373, 377, 422, 439, 447, 471  
 ARROWOOD 412  
 ASHLEY 363  
 ATKINS 359  
 ATWOOD 456, 509  
 AUBREY 363  
 AUSTIN 402  
 AVERY 366, 378  
 AVERY 376, 381, 415, 417-419.  
 ATLETTE 484, 486.  
 BACON 449  
 BAILEY 358, 360, 364  
 BAIN 385  
 BAIRD 460  
 BAKER 322, 328, 336, 338, 340, 347, 350, 352, 357, 358, 361, 372, 373, 381, 385, 394, 409, 416, 429, 440, 442-444, 446-448, 461, 467, 468, 471, 533, 534.  
 BALCH 315, 316, 334, 336, 337, 358, 376, 381, 396, 419, 447, 452, 453, 534.  
 BALLINGER 476  
 BALLWINE 471  
 BALDRICH 336, 340, 494  
 BALDWIN 336, 340, 404  
 BALL 467  
 BALLARD 456, 464, 470, 512, 514, 515  
 BAILEY 352  
 BAKER 335, 385, 415, 435  
 BARKS 326  
 BARBARA 352  
 BARBER 314, 534  
 BARKHAM 467  
 BARKLEY 385, 388, 411  
 BARNOW 358  
 BARNARD 327  
 BARNES 336, 347, 352, 361, 495  
 BARNHART 362, 363  
 BARNHILL 349, 352, 364  
 BARNETT 313, 314, 320-322, 324, 326-328, 334, 336-339, 348, 349, 341, 352, 357, 358, 356-368, 370, 381, 382, 395, 393-396, 398, 402, 409, 448, 474, 476, 481, 482, 529, 533  
 BARR 321, 334, 336, 352, 396.  
 BARROW 385, 469, 479, 516  
 BARROW 514  
 BARRINGER 352, 362, 363, 373, 378, 381, 417, 420  
 BARRY 314, 315, 317, 319, 320, 321, 323, 336, 343, 361, 373, 376, 381-383, 385, 415, 416, 449, 450, 454, 461, 477-481, 483, 485, 492, 493, 496, 502, 503, 518, 519, 535.  
 BARTON 385, 519  
 BASDELL 366, 378  
 BASKINS 423  
 BATTLE 422  
 BATTY 358, 367  
 BATTLE 468  
 BATES 429, 442, 446  
 BATTLE 444  
 BATTY 362  
 BAXTER 327, 328, 368, 378, 399, 402, 406  
 BAYLEY 467, 517  
 BAYLOR 465  
 BAYS 368  
 BEACH 359  
 BEAVER 473  
 BEAN 364, 482  
 BEARD 494, 530.  
 BEASON 317, 320  
 BEATTY 317, 386, 346, 347, 350, 352, 357, 370, 377, 378, 382, 398, 424  
 BEAVER 352  
 BECK 362  
 BECKHAM 407  
 BEIDER 517  
 BEGS 320  
 BEERINGER 417  
 BEKE 352, 566, 378, 381, 402  
 BELL 319, 346, 352, 360, 361, 372, 385, 406, 433, 442, 458, 470, 496, 509, 513, 517  
 BENHAM 378  
 BENN 314  
 BENNIN 352  
 BENNETT 464, 469, 486, 515  
 BENSON 361, 479, 480  
 BENZER 362  
 BENZLEY 314, 473, 536  
 BERRY 348, 360  
 BERTHILL 319, 336, 347, 352, 357, 381, 405  
 BEST 362  
 BEVER 363  
 BEVERLY 429, 430, 432, 436, 468, 471, 472, 533  
 BICKETT 366  
 BIGGERS 317, 318, 349, 362, 361, 364, 370, 373, 381, 407  
 BIGHAM 329, 352, 357, 358, 367, 377, 397-399, 532  
 BIGGANS 350  
 BIGHAM 533  
 BILLS 509  
 BILLINGSLEY 479, 483, 484, 497  
 BILLINGTON 435, 499  
 BIRD 337  
 BLACK 326, 330, 345, 349, 352, 359, 360, 362, 364, 365, 367, 375, 377, 378, 385, 400, 478, 486  
 BLACKWELDER 352, 362, 363  
 BLACKWOOD 357, 389, 385, 405  
 BLAKELEY 336, 345, 406, 410  
 BLAKEMAN 407  
 BLAIR 335, 336, 338, 345, 347, 348, 352, 365, 399, 409, 430, 499, 506, 514, 518  
 BLASTER 363  
 BLESS 362  
 BLEWETT 326  
 BLOUNT 427  
 BLYTHE 328, 335, 336, 342, 345, 352, 360, 366, 372, 385, 499  
 BLUE 366  
 BOARDMAN 532  
 BOATWRIGHT 336, 350  
 BOGER 362  
 BOGGS 334, 336, 343, 447  
 BOND 336, 343, 345, 352, 366  
 BONHAM 368  
 BOOKER 361, 428, 429, 461  
 BOONE 462, 473  
 BOOTH 334  
 BOOTH 425, 464, 467, 468  
 BORDLEY 532  
 BOUNDNEY 452  
 BOST 344, 349, 352, 363  
 BOSTON 363  
 BOSTON 517  
 BOSTWICK 359  
 BOUCHELLE 503, 519, 532  
 BOUCHER 359  
 BOULAN 517  
 BOUSE 438  
 BOUTWELL 469  
 BOWERS 336, 344  
 BOWEN 313, 474  
 BOWMAN 322, 377  
 BOYCE 406  
 BOYD 335, 336, 338, 404, 412, 423, 425  
 BOEMAN 516  
 BOZZELL 356, 346  
 BRADHAM 326  
 BRACHER 519  
 BRADFORD 504  
 BRADDOCK 413  
 BRADFORD 318, 361, 373, 468.



BRADLEY 352, 359, 385  
 BRADSHAW 328, 336, 345, 352,  
 359, 366  
 BRALEY 358  
 BRANDON 364, 511  
 BRANK 493  
 BRATTON 352  
 BRAY 467  
 BREVARD 315, 334, 335, 336, 338  
 346, 352, 370, 376, 381, 382  
 399, 400, 413, 415, 444, 504  
 506, 513, 533  
 BREWSTER 352, 378  
 BRIDGER 458, 460  
 BRIDGES 363, 467, 468  
 BRIGGS 430, 465  
 BRIGHAM 319  
 BRINEGAR 363  
 BRINKLEY 345, 350  
 BROADNAX 360, 377  
 BROOKE 425, 443, 446, 467, 468  
 471, 480  
 BROWN 317, 318, 322, 327-330,  
 336, 342, 344, 349, 349, 352  
 357, 359, 361, 363, 364,  
 366, 368, 373, 381, 385,  
 396, 482, 483, 484, 495,  
 499, 501, 506, 517, 526,  
 529  
 BROWNFIELD 352, 357  
 BROUGHTON 437  
 BROUSTER 352  
 BRYAN 357, 364, 476  
 BRYANCE 362  
 BRYSON 334, 360  
 BUAM 367  
 BUCHANAN 335, 346, 352, 359,  
 365, 434, 435  
 BUCK 317  
 BUCKALOO 318, 339, 507  
 BUCKNER 339  
 BUGG 364  
 BULLOCK 496  
 BUMBARTNER 411  
 BURNETT 464, 465  
 BURLYSON 407  
 BURNS 364  
 BURNETT 351, 468  
 BURNET 340  
 BURTON 336, 347, 412, 422,  
 423, 468, 513  
 BURNICK 317  
 BUSBY 336, 344, 346  
 BUSSARD 362, 378  
 BUTT 349  
 BUTLER 345, 385, 425, 466, 467  
 468, 470  
 BUTNER 319  
 BUTTON 342  
 BYARS 485, 513  
 BYRD 428, 495  
 BYRON 319, 328, 339, 347, 348  
 398.  
 ---  
 CABARRUS 344, 506  
 CAIGLE 363, 364  
 CAIN 336, 342  
 CAIHNS 352, 366, 378  
 CALDER 406  
 CALDWELL 314, 323, 332, 335-  
 341, 344-346, 349-352, 359  
 360, 371, 374, 381, 385,  
 396, 399, 404, 405, 410,  
 425, 431, 448, 449, 451-  
 453, 455-457, 462, 463, 477  
 478, 492, 494, 495, 504,  
 505, 516-518, 524-527, 534  
 535.  
 CAIROUN 317, 337, 348, 358,  
 421, 453, 457, 462, 526.  
 CALLICUT 475  
 CALVERT 536  
 CAMM 438  
 CAMPBELL 322, 332, 337, 343,  
 352, 357, 358, 361, 362,  
 364, 374, 381, 386, 393,  
 394, 402, 436, 477, 478,  
 481, 490, 492, 494, 500,  
 509  
 CANDISH 327, 511  
 CANNON 326, 332, 352, 359, 361  
 381, 385, 522, 524  
 CAPPE 362  
 CAPPS 385  
 CARLIE 365  
 CARROLL 449, 455  
 CARLOCK 337, 349  
 CARR 385, 393, 526, 527, 530  
 CARNEY 358  
 CARPENTER 321, 493, 494  
 CARRICK 516, 490  
 CARRIGAN 322, 352, 361, 365,  
 373, 381  
 CARRIGER 363  
 CARROLL 357, 377  
 CARUTH 337, 339, 347, 352,  
 405, 437, 526  
 CARUTHERS 331, 337, 352, 357  
 358, 361, 364, 365, 374,  
 378, 396  
 CARSON 313, 318, 352, 357, 360  
 383, 385, 386, 405.  
 CARTER 430, 442, 468, 495, 507  
 CARY 430, 431, 437, 446, 465,  
 471, 472, 517  
 CARIE 517  
 CASEY 361  
 CASHON 337, 344, 346  
 CASTILLO 357  
 CASTOR 362, 499  
 CATGART 512  
 CATHERWOOD 516  
 CATLETT 467, 468  
 CATHEY 337, 339, 352, 357, 360  
 370, 397, 381, 382, 398, 410  
 CATTOR 357  
 CATFIELD 453  
 CAYNEHOOD 466  
 CERLAUGH 362  
 CHAMBERLAIN 362, 469  
 CHAMBERS 318, 367, 511  
 CHAINNY 366  
 CHAPPELL 337  
 CHAPMAN 467  
 CHARLES 365  
 CHATWELL 487  
 CHECK 337, 342, 358, 377, 398  
 CHERRY 407  
 CHESTER 501  
 CHOW 432, 470  
 CHILES 350  
 CHILDRESS 432, 509  
 CHISWELL 437  
 CHRISTENHURY 332, 337, 343,  
 349, 351, 361  
 CHRISTIAN 432, 434, 436, 475  
 CHRISTMAN 352, 363  
 CHRONICLE 485  
 CHURCH 532  
 CLAIN 363  
 CLANTZ 412  
 CLAPAN 520  
 CLARK 332, 335-337, 342-344,  
 346, 349, 352, 357, 359,  
 361, 506, 507  
 CLAUDGTON 499  
 CLAY 365  
 CLAYBORNE 314  
 CLAYTON 557  
 CLEFFLAND 357  
 CLEMENTS 363, 472, 515  
 CLERICE 362  
 CLEYMON 367  
 CLINE 363  
 CLOMIS 362  
 CLOFTON 459  
 CLOSIAN 362  
 CLOTS 363  
 CLOUD 317, 320  
 CLUB 317  
 COAK 366  
 COAN 363  
 COBLE 362, 468  
 COBBS 427, 428, 430, 431, 433  
 438, 461, 463, 465, 471,  
 527  
 COCKE 460, 473, 475  
 COCHRAN 318, 337, 346, 352,  
 360, 364, 366, 374, 378,  
 396  
 COFFEY 337, 341, 344, 370, 398  
 401, 407, 408, 442, 450  
 COILE 363  
 COLLEGE 365  
 COLBERT 337, 342, 472  
 COLDWELL 364, 374  
 COLEMAN 362, 495  
 COLLAND 364  
 COLLIER 446, 525  
 COLLINGS 348  
 COLLINS 337, 386, 389  
 COLSTON 492  
 COLTON 412  
 COMBE 425, 466-469  
 COMBS 466, 468  
 CONNELL 336, 402  
 CONNINGHAM 367  
 CONNOR 377, 381, 403, 422-424  
 474, 503, 513, 534  
 CONTS 365  
 COOK 325, 337, 344, 347, 353,  
 362, 364, 368, 377, 378  
 COOKE 360, 403  
 COOLEY 462  
 COOPER 337, 349, 357, 358, 361  
 466  
 COPELAND 361, 373  
 CORBIN 435  
 CORCRAN 357  
 CORNWELL 516  
 CORZINE 362, 373  
 COSBY 341, 475  
 COTERON 533  
 COTTISER 362  
 COTTON 465, 467  
 COUL 366, 378  
 COULTER 486  
 COUNCIL 495, 496  
 COUSAR 409  
 COUSART 409  
 COURTNEY 366  
 COURSON 409  
 COVINGTON 397  
 COWAN 313, 337, 348, 349, 359  
 408, 422  
 COX 362, 398, 495  
 CRAIG 337, 341, 366, 425, 429  
 433, 434, 445, 495, 519  
 CRAIGHAD 314, 336, 338, 353,  
 359, 371, 377, 383, 393,  
 396, 397, 400, 413, 419-  
 421, 453, 473, 518, 625-  
 528, 536  
 CRAVEN 386  
 CRAWFORD 338, 365, 381, 408,  
 516, 526.

CHERATON 361  
 CREPS 363, 378  
 CRESO 363  
 CRESWELL 322  
 CRICKETT 462  
 CRISWELL 396  
 CROCKETT 317, 321, 324, 325,  
 327, 329, 336, 338, 339,  
 345, 350, 353, 360, 367,  
 372, 375, 378, 381, 400,  
 410, 425, 428, 429, 436,  
 431-433, 437, 439, 440-  
 442, 447, 482, 526-528,  
 530-532.  
 CROCKETTAIRE 442  
 CROWELL 314, 431  
 CROOK 478  
 CROPPER 517  
 CROSS 349  
 CROUL 363  
 CROWLE 364, 366, 374  
 CROWELL 364, 374, 402  
 CROZIER 353  
 CRUM 365  
 CRUMELL 364  
 CRUMP 479  
 CRUSE 362, 373  
 CRUZINS 353  
 CRYE 366  
 CULBERTSON 366  
 CULP 362, 407  
 CUMMINS 313, 334, 341, 345,  
 357, 381, 386, 476, 481,  
 483, 484, 506, 507, 514,  
 532  
 CUNNINGHAM 324, 327, 333-335,  
 338-340, 347-349, 353, 368,  
 367, 378, 381, 401, 417, 421,  
 425-431, 434, 436, 440, 446  
 448-450, 453, 454, 456, 457  
 461, 463-465, 467-472, 477  
 478, 490, 534, 535, 375, 466  
 CURETON 346, 400, 407  
 CURRIE 517  
 CURRY 329, 360, 367, 372  
 CUSTIS 430  
 CUTBERT 350  
 CUTBERTSON 364, 365, 374, 403  
 412  
 CUTTINS 519  
 -----  
 DABBS 430, 472  
 DABNEY 391  
 DACHES 317  
 DAKER(BAKER?) 358  
 DAIL 520  
 DALTON 486  
 DAMOURVILLE 499  
 DANDRIDGE 412, 430  
 DANIEL 326, 327, 337, 341, 347  
 348, 425, 426, 428, 429,  
 431, 435, 441, 448, 450,  
 452, 454, 457, 463, 465,  
 464, 469, 472, 483, 484,  
 495, 497, 499  
 DAREY 366  
 DARNELL 327, 335, 358, 377,  
 404  
 DARROSOL 334  
 DASHIEL 517  
 DAVENPORT 335, 338, 427, 428,  
 465, 489  
 DAVIS 338, 375, 400, 408, 497,  
 526, 527, 530, 531  
 DAVIES 394, 409, 420, 426, 431,  
 471, 510, 514, 515, 525  
 DAVISON 437

DAVIDSON 314, 315, 316, 319,  
 320, 321, 323, 328, 334-  
 338, 343, 346, 349-351, 353  
 360, 370, 372, 376, 377,  
 381-383, 386, 387, 405, 406  
 412, 414-416, 420, 422, 440  
 443, 447, 450, 479, 493,  
 503, 504, 508, 513, 535  
 DAVIS 321, 324-326, 330, 334,  
 338-340, 342, 345, 349, 353,  
 352, 358, 360, 361, 364-366,  
 372, 373, 377, 381, 396,  
 400, 402, 412, 441, 447,  
 451, 455, 458, 471, 482,  
 519, 525, 532  
 DAWNS 367  
 DAWSON 431, 432, 455, 512  
 DEAN 470  
 DEATON 362  
 DELANEY 408  
 DELONEY 427, 428, 449, 465  
 DEMIST 366  
 DENT 529  
 DENTON 327, 491  
 DERRICKSON 413  
 DICKSON 322, 332, 365, 413,  
 481, 494, 519  
 DIGGES 430  
 DINKINS 358, 377  
 DIXON 337, 339, 344  
 DOAK 462, 495, 534  
 DOBY 399, 407  
 DOBBS 320, 473  
 DOBINS 330, 351  
 DODD 509  
 DOHERTY 339, 346, 359, 360,  
 361, 386  
 DOUGHERTY 350, 451  
 DOLIN 362  
 DONALDSON 321, 365, 367  
 DONELSON 516, 526  
 DORTON 364  
 DOUGLASS 338, 350, 353, 366,  
 378, 386, 398, 409  
 DOVAN 516  
 DOVE 363  
 DOWNS 315, 317, 318, 325, 327  
 328, 333, 338, 339, 348,  
 353, 367, 375, 376, 378,  
 381, 419, 432, 434, 516,  
 529  
 DOSEY 366  
 DOZIER 484  
 DRAFFEN 353, 400  
 DRAKE 441, 442, 434  
 DRAFER 432  
 DRESSILL 353  
 DRUMMOND 473  
 DRY 363 353 362  
 DUCE 403  
 DUCK 360, 372  
 DUCKWORTH 329, 346, 353, 406  
 DUDGEON 451  
 DUDLEY 441  
 DUGAN 492  
 DUNKINS 322, 327  
 DULANEY 516  
 DUNBAR 366  
 DUNLAP 320, 324, 330, 336, 338  
 342, 353, 408, 409, 436,  
 459, 460, 482, 493, 526,  
 DUNN 339, 344, 353, 359, 360,  
 364, 366, 381, 386, 401,  
 402  
 DUNNE 386  
 DURANT 314, 536  
 DURKEE 495  
 DURST 509  
 DUVAL 467

DYER 439  
 DYSART 328, 339, 341, 353,  
 474  
 -----  
 EAFRIT 363  
 EAGER 364, 374, 378  
 EAGLEY 362  
 EAKINS 366  
 EARLY 472  
 EASENHART 362  
 EAST 453  
 EATON 428, 441  
 EDEY 512  
 EDENTON 353  
 EDMISTON 359  
 EDWARDS 355, 459, 464, 475,  
 476, 482, 519  
 EFFINGER 479  
 EGGLESTON 443, 446  
 ELEY 470  
 ELGIN 357  
 ELLIOTT 313, 317, 318, 320,  
 322, 326, 327, 334, 345,  
 353, 359, 360, 386, 425,  
 441-443, 447, 448, 481,  
 529  
 ELLIS 334, 447, 455, 460, 495  
 ELEY 516, 517  
 EMERSON 344, 358, 361, 377,  
 386  
 EFFES 424, 460  
 ERWIN 326, 329, 347, 353, 358  
 360, 368, 376, 381, 395,  
 461, 524  
 ESPEY 412  
 ESSLEMAN 368  
 EVATT 362  
 EVANS 483, 495, 501  
 EVERSHINE 353  
 EVINS 479, 480, 483, 524  
 EVITT 360  
 EWART 360, 488, 511-513  
 EWEN 519  
 EWING 381, 425, 444, 446-453,  
 470, 485, 487, 493, 502,  
 512, 519, 523, 532, 534,  
 535  
 EXUM 458  
 -----  
 FAGGENTWINTER 362  
 FAGGETT 353, 363, 367, 378  
 FAIRLOE 516  
 FALLIN 519  
 FALLS 339, 343, 349  
 FANNER 353  
 FARLEY 435  
 FARR 345, 361, 362, 377, 378  
 FARRELL 394  
 FARRER 353  
 FAULK 402  
 FAULKNER 466  
 FENNEL 479  
 FERGUSON 319, 353, 358, 362  
 364, 378, 428, 440, 450,  
 461  
 FERRILL 360  
 FESPERMAN 362  
 FINCHER 328, 366  
 FINK 363  
 FINLEY 318, 324, 353, 366,  
 381, 425, 432, 434, 436  
 439, 440, 452, 453, 456  
 462, 473, 491, 507, 511  
 515  
 FINNY 353  
 FIPPS 368  
 FISHER 353, 363, 365, 367  
 FISKE 532  
 FITE 489

FITTEN 330, 331, 333, 339, 341  
 343, 344, 347, 382, 481  
 FITZGERALD 331, 339, 483, 484  
 516  
 FLAUGH 365  
 FLEET 499  
 FLEMING 361, 430, 465, 471  
 FLEMING 315, 339, 347, 348,  
 349, 353, 360, 368, 378,  
 381, 401, 421, 431  
 FLINN 394  
 FLITBREATH 333  
 FLOW 349, 351, 391  
 FLOYD 434, 435  
 FOGLEMAN 363  
 FOIL 363  
 FOIK 363  
 FONTAINE 455  
 FOOTE 525  
 FORBES 366, 484  
 FORD 315, 318, 339, 343, 353  
 365, 374, 376, 378, 381,  
 400, 418, 507  
 FORNEY 381, 513  
 FOREST 453  
 FORESTER 378  
 FOSTER 353, 408, 409, 479, 524  
 FORSYTHE 360, 366  
 FORTNER 403  
 FOWLER 366  
 FOX 351  
 FRANK 418  
 FRANKLIN 339, 433  
 FRAZIER 343, 353, 360, 361  
 FREEMAN 331, 353, 357, 365,  
 378  
 FRIDAY 489  
 FRIZZELL 519  
 FROGG 441  
 FROHACK 318, 320  
 FRUSLAND 363  
 FULGRAM 470  
 FULHAM 386  
 FULLINWIDER 422, 423  
 FULTON 446  
 FULLWOOD 349, 391  
 FURR 334, 353, 362, 363, 378

GAINES 463, 467, 472  
 GALBRAITH 321, 353, 367, 375  
 381, 507, 529  
 GALLINWAY 359  
 GALWITH 519  
 GAMBLE 408  
 GANTT 367  
 GARDNER 353, 359, 435, 453  
 GARMON (JARMON) 353, 365, 378  
 GARNATT 353  
 GARNER 499, 578, 522  
 GARRISON 349, 351, 353, 359,  
 360, 377, 386  
 GARTON 326  
 GASAWAY 261  
 JASTON 368  
 GATWOOD 469  
 GIBSON 344, 366, 406, 406,  
 407  
 GIBSON 357, 370, 377, 398  
 GIBSON 360, 406, 442, 482, 491  
 516  
 GIFFORD 353  
 GILBERT 494  
 GILES 353, 359  
 GILLEN 324  
 GILLEN 350, 361  
 GILLENWATERS 495  
 GILES 353, 364, 451

GILLESPIE 335, 360, 361, 366,  
 367, 372, 373, 404, 408,  
 411, 412, 449, 462, 518,  
 GILLIAM 425, 432, 439, 453-460,  
 462, 492,  
 GILMORE 353, 358-361, 372, 373  
 GIPSON 359  
 GIVENS 319, 353, 360, 366, 372,  
 377, 403, 516  
 GLANTS 403  
 GLASS 365  
 GLOVER 338, 345, 349, 361, 435  
 455, 457  
 GODDARD 516  
 GODFORTH 359, 393  
 GOLDSMITH 517  
 GOLDZWARTZ 492  
 GONDER 362, 365  
 GOOD 443  
 GOODE 460, 486  
 GOODMAN 353, 362, 363  
 GOODNIGHT 353, 362  
 GOODRICH 438  
 GORDON 322, 327, 353, 366, 441  
 482  
 GORNE 479  
 GORMLEY 491  
 GOWER 467  
 GRACY 510, 511, 512  
 GRAHAM 312-315, 319, 323, 334  
 334, 335, 339, 343, 346, 357  
 359, 360, 368, 370, 372, 383  
 376, 377, 380-382, 384,  
 386, 387, 402, 404-406,  
 420-425, 440, 447, 451, 477,  
 478, 504, 513, 515, 534,  
 GRAYES 464  
 GRAY 361, 353, 366, 406, 475  
 GREEN 353, 402, 519  
 GREENE 357, 518  
 GREER 353, 358, 367, 377, 409  
 GREGORY 353, 373, 391.  
 GREY 386  
 GRIDER 339, 349, 353, 394, 397  
 399, 401, 412  
 GRIBBLE 319, 353, 402  
 GRIFFIN 339, 347, 367  
 GRIFFITH 333  
 GRIFFEY 357  
 GRISHAM 470  
 GROCE 442  
 GROWER 362  
 GROOMS 519  
 GRUBBS 365  
 GRUFF 363  
 GRYMES 430  
 GUISE 367  
 GULLICK 494  
 GYLLOT 517

HADDER 367, 409  
 HADDOCK 362  
 HADLEY 362  
 HAGENS 367, 378, 400, 407, 408  
 HAGLER 353, 363  
 HARGITT 366  
 HALL 351, 359, 346, 353, 361,  
 365, 411, 507  
 HAMBRIGHT 434, 494  
 HAMPTON 314, 339, 340, 350,  
 360, 377, 381, 386, 476,  
 501, 504, 514, 515, 517,  
 518, 520, 524, 525, 529,  
 535, 536,  
 HAMILTON 353, 360, 361, 477,  
 478, 479, 481, 483, 490,  
 487, 500, 501, 514  
 HAMMOND 317, 318, 360, 372  
 HANDLEY 433

HANNA 328, 399, 405, 406, 433  
 477, 479  
 HANNAH 403, 419, 463, 472, 476  
 477  
 HANSON 386  
 HANSON 519  
 HANSEL 360  
 HAPFOLD 513  
 HAWORTH 357  
 HAWLEY 342  
 HARRISON 365  
 HARDMAN 509  
 HARDIN 320, 494  
 HARDING 318, 460, 462  
 HARDMAN 363  
 HARDY 458, 459  
 HARDWICK 363  
 HARGETT 353  
 HANLEY 363  
 HARGROVE 339, 346, 357  
 HARKLEY 346, 353, 365  
 HARKNESS 367  
 HARMON 322  
 HARPER 334, 339, 340, 360,  
 409, 532  
 HARRIS 315, 516, 319, 320, 322  
 328, 335-345, 347-351, 353,  
 358, 360, 361, 363-366,  
 372, 374, 376, 378, 381,  
 382, 395, 396, 398, 404,  
 416-418, 421, 425, 440,  
 444, 445, 455-457, 460,  
 481, 504, 507, 509, 529,  
 533-535  
 HARRISON 324, 351, 365, 367,  
 378, 381, 430, 455, 456,  
 459, 460, 465, 466, 468,  
 471, 476, 479, 480, 496  
 499  
 HARRY 335, 340, 386, 489  
 HASKINS 428  
 HAWFIELD 333  
 HAWKINS 340, 344, 345, 346,  
 423, 428, 465, 467, 506,  
 532  
 HAYNES 353, 357, 398  
 HAY 318, 334  
 HAYDEN 459  
 HAYS 320, 364, 368, 509  
 HAYES 353, 513  
 HANKS 357  
 HEAD 406, 426, 427, 455  
 HEATH 407  
 HEGANS (HAGENS) 322, 328, 329  
 366  
 HELLY 474  
 HELMS 343, 366  
 HELLEMS 366  
 HENDRY 317, 319, 320  
 HENDERSON 314, 316, 320, 325,  
 326, 328 335-337, 339, 340,  
 344-348, 353, 358-360, 371,  
 377, 381, 384, 386, 388,  
 393-395, 399, 404, 406,  
 410, 411, 433, 434, 449,  
 450, 451, 452, 479, 485-489,  
 496, 503, 504, 513, 525,  
 526,  
 HENNEGAR 363  
 HENNEGAN 346  
 HENNINGER 366  
 HENRY 320, 334, 338, 340, 353,  
 360, 397, 400, 422, 425,  
 431, 432, 438, 451, 454-  
 456, 459, 460, 491, 494,  
 514, 515, 517, 518, 524,  
 525, 527-530, 535, 536,  
 HENSHAW 455  
 HENSON 373  
 HERNON 327, 453, 470, 486

HESS 363  
 HICKMAN 425, 435  
 HIDE 519  
 HIGAMAN 516  
 HILGARTNER 509  
 HIGGINS 329  
 HILL 324, 329, 332, 341, 345  
 348, 351, 353, 360, 372,  
 381, 449, 468, 481, 493,  
 494, 513  
 HINEMAN 363  
 HIPP 360  
 HISE 363, 366  
 HISS 353  
 HOAN 363  
 HOBLEY 362  
 ROBSON 412  
 HODGE 367, 474  
 HODKINS 468  
 HODNETT 445, 447, 467  
 HOPFER 320  
 HOGANS 353  
 HOGGETT 357  
 HOGG 367  
 HOGUE 491  
 HOKK 422, 423, 487  
 HOLBROOK 353, 351  
 HOLLAND 353, 487  
 HOLDEN 462, 516  
 HOLMAN 457  
 HOLM 358  
 HOLSTON 469  
 HOLTHAM 521  
 HODMAN 519  
 HOWEY 327 363  
 HOOD 322, 353, 365, 378, 455  
 HOOVER 354  
 HOPE 354, 359, 514  
 HOPKINS 327, 430, 517  
 HORLACHER 354  
 HORN 339  
 HORNEY 314, 361, 532, 535  
 HOUGHTON 326  
 HOUSE 329, 354, 363  
 HOUSTON 322, 325, 332, 337,  
 340, 341, 345, 349, 354,  
 359, 361, 366, 367, 372,  
 376, 377, 378, 381, 388,  
 394, 395, 400-402, 406,  
 417, 420, 474-476, 484,  
 488, 489, 509  
 HOWARD 328, 341, 345, 351, 366  
 409, 493, 496, 499, 503,  
 504  
 HOVE 358, 420  
 HOWELL 336, 364, 378, 454,  
 499  
 HOWY 353  
 HOWEY 366, 401  
 HOWIE 336, 337, 341, 346, 366  
 378, 400, 401, 409, 527  
 HOY 480  
 HOYLE 422, 423  
 HUBBARD 422, 466  
 HUBER 363  
 HUCKLEY 496  
 HUDSON 360, 467  
 HUNY 337, 341, 342, 409  
 HUGHES 430, 431, 465, 471,  
 472, 507  
 HUGHEY 367  
 HUGHIE 354  
 HURNICUTT 360  
 HUNT 360, 377, 480  
 HUNTER 316, 337, 339, 341, 349  
 356, 357, 359, 374, 388,  
 397, 403, 416, 419, 489,  
 475, 507  
 HURD 426, 427  
 HURLAUGHER 363

HUSBANDS 518  
 HUTCHINS 334  
 HUTCHINSON (HUTCHISON) 351, 354  
 357, 358, 361, 372, 394,  
 399, 407, 409  
 HUTTON 328  
 BUTTER 517  
 HYLAND 519  
 I  
 INCHES 428  
 IRELAND 341, 403, 408, 420,  
 517  
 IRWIN 315, 338, 341, 343, 344,  
 354, 359-361, 365, 376, 388,  
 404-406, 413, 415, 417, 421,  
 450, 461, 479, 485, 486, 495,  
 502  
 ISENHAKER 363  
 ISHAM 358  
 ISLER 357  
 IZEL 366

JACK 318, 328, 336, 339, 341,  
 349, 350, 351, 354, 371,  
 448, 473-475, 494, 503,  
 507, 513, 532, 533  
 JACKS 483  
 JACKSON 313, 326, 327, 357,  
 375, 378, 381, 396, 408,  
 409, 441, 455, 473, 476,  
 481, 482, 496, 497, 500,  
 501, 502, 515, 526, 532,  
 534, 535  
 JAMES 460  
 JAMISON 340, 341, 388, 405, 436  
 JARMON 365  
 JARRETT 354, 363, 425, 436, 455  
 456, 458-460, 469, 476, 495  
 JEFFERSON 455, 460  
 JEGGITT 438  
 JEMISON 360  
 JESSEY 519  
 JENKINS 514, 517  
 JETTON 335, 354, 360, 411, 412  
 424  
 JIMISON 360  
 JIRKINS 368  
 JOHN 341, 343, 344, 347, 348,  
 367  
 JOHNSON 320, 332, 349, 388, 406  
 512, 519  
 JOHNSTON 317, 318, 339, 341-  
 343, 349, 350, 354, 359,  
 360, 365, 400, 406, 409,  
 412, 446, 463, 471, 472,  
 488, 494, 499, 510-513,  
 533  
 JONES 341, 344, 395, 406, 428,  
 460, 468, 483, 501, 504,  
 519, 527  
 JORDAN 446, 457, 486  
 JOYNER 458  
 JUNE 363  
 JULIAN 350  
 JUNKINS 412

KATRONES 354  
 KANADY 394  
 KARR 401  
 KEECH 332  
 KERRY 491  
 KERNAN 423  
 KEVIN 492  
 KELLAR 354

KELLEY 360, 476  
 KILSO 463  
 KILGORE 359  
 KENDALL 467  
 KENDRICK 327, 367  
 KERNET 394, 516  
 KERNERT 323, 341, 344, 354,  
 358, 359, 365  
 KERNERT 388  
 KERNOW 354, 381, 421  
 KERLOCK 362, 363  
 KERNS 335, 341, 350, 388, 420  
 KERR 317, 320, 333, 337, 341,  
 342, 347, 348, 354, 357,  
 360, 388, 401  
 KEW 320  
 KEWER 359  
 KETES 441  
 KIDD 406  
 KIDWELL 365  
 KILGORE 314, 349, 478, 480  
 KILPATRICK 354  
 KIMMINS 364  
 KINCAID 388  
 KINDRICK 358  
 KING 325, 326, 327, 342, 347,  
 354, 366, 368, 388, 398,  
 456, 483, 514, 515, 517,  
 528, 529, 530, 533  
 KIRK 341, 347  
 KIRKES 357  
 KIRKPATRICK 341, 347, 364, 368  
 378, 471, 490  
 KITHCART 357  
 KITTRELL 441  
 KNEESE 363  
 KNIGHT 437, 474  
 KNOCK 505, 510  
 KNOX 317, 327, 341, 342, 345,  
 349, 351, 354, 358, 380,  
 368, 377, 381, 389, 395,  
 397, 411, 412, 418, 503,  
 505, 509-514, 506, 516,  
 517  
 KREPPS 363  
 KURSTER 406  
 KUTKENDALL 317, 494, 497  
 KYGER 365  
 KYLES 361  
 KYSER 354, 365

LACKEY 367, 378  
 LACY 412  
 LAPATETTE 462  
 LAIRD 340, 342, 417, 534  
 LARNEY 515  
 LAMPKIN ( LAMKIN ) 493, 494,  
 495, 499, 500, 501  
 LANDES 531  
 LANGSTON 516  
 LAWREN 480  
 LANE 459, 517  
 LANTLEY 367  
 LANNING 342, 344  
 LARDMORE 517  
 LASELEY 354, 367, 378  
 LATHLIN 367  
 LATTA 360, 389, 409, 469, 504  
 513  
 LATTIMORE 469  
 LAWING 354, 360, 389  
 LAWRENCE 348  
 LAWSON 316, 319, 321, 322, 366  
 372, 381, 403, 410, 416, 424  
 425, 434, 440, 443, 449-451  
 444, 456, 457, 461, 477, 479  
 485-491, 495, 502, 504, 513,  
 518, 519, 533, 535.



LAYFIELD 517  
 LEA 509  
 LEACH 365  
 LEDNERS 347  
 LEE 406, 430, 460, 466  
 LEES 329  
 LEEPER 317, 425, 433, 434  
 LEEVER 358  
 LEGGITT 339, 342, 354, 365,  
 366, 400  
 LEIGH 365  
 LEMONS 344, 349, 359  
 LEMONS 402  
 LEMOND 354, 507  
 LENOIR 354, 419, 519  
 LEONARD 509  
 LESLEY 367, 381, 474  
 LEWING 360  
 LEWIS 317, 336, 342, 354, 361,  
 362, 366, 373, 377, 378,  
 399, 421, 427, 434, 436,  
 439, 441, 467, 470, 471,  
 472, 496  
 LIDAKER 363  
 LIERLEY 363  
 LIGHTFOOT 430  
 LINCOLN 422  
 LINDSAT 337, 343, 368, 398,  
 507  
 LINOLE 363  
 LINGO 361  
 LINGERBERGER 489  
 LINKER 363  
 LINN 366, 400  
 LINTON 324, 327, 406, 507  
 LIPE 343, 348  
 LIFFE 365  
 LIFFARD 363, 378  
 LITAKER 354  
 LITTLE 363, 389, 451, 488  
 LITTLETON 524  
 LIVELEY 514  
 LIVINGSTON 337  
 LOCK 354, 361  
 LOCKE 377, 406  
 LOCKETT 479  
 LOCKHART 531  
 LODES 466, 468  
 LONON 343, 344, 363  
 LOGAN 486, 487, 488, 504  
 LLOYD 519  
 LONG 354, 360, 362, 363, 365,  
 373, 389, 402, 403  
 LOVE 326, 357, 381, 389  
 LOW 320  
 LOWE 425, 458, 459, 467, 468  
 LOWRANCE 360  
 LOWERY 354, 471, 485, 514  
 LOWRIE 335, 341, 342, 350, 406,  
 466  
 LUCAS 354, 360, 406, 466  
 LUCKY 327, 332, 349, 358, 359,  
 394, 407, 513  
 LUDLOW 446  
 LUDAKER 378  
 LYLES 395  
 LYNN 482  
 LYFE 363  
 LYTHE 354, 488

MAROT 428, 429  
 MAIRA (MORROW) 532  
 MARSHALL 342, 345, 397  
 MARTIN 315, 316, 318, 325, 336,  
 342, 346, 354, 358, 361,  
 389, 398, 399, 417, 420,  
 453, 474, 479, 499  
 MARTINDALE 354  
 MASH 364  
 MASSER 365  
 MASSIE 408, 409  
 MASSEY 337, 342, 346, 407  
 MASON 349, 354, 358, 377, 403,  
 438, 466, 467, 468  
 MASTERS 362  
 MATTHEWS 325, 339, 345, 346,  
 354, 363, 367, 401, 457,  
 471, 472, 480  
 MAURY 438, 468  
 MAVERICK 445  
 MAXWELL 318, 342, 347-350, 354,  
 358, 360, 364, 381, 395,  
 406, 478, 479, 507, 518,  
 519, 532  
 MAYO 430, 431, 465, 471  
 MCADEN 318, 332, 342, 343, 533  
 MCADOO 341, 474, 503  
 MCALLEY 496  
 MCANNULTY 354  
 MCANLEY 342, 349, 388, 406  
 MCBAY 534  
 MCBE 326, 343  
 MCBOTD 367  
 MCCABE 361  
 MCCABEN 365  
 MCCABUM 366  
 MCCABERTY 354  
 MCCABERN 364  
 MCCALL 325, 339, 342, 343, 345,  
 354, 359, 365, 366  
 MCCALLISTER 359  
 MCCALLUM 366  
 MCCAMMON 364, 367  
 MCCAIN 354, 366, 367, 378, 381  
 MCCANDLESS 359, 507  
 MCCARTNESS 354  
 MCCARTY 319, 336, 342, 345,  
 347, 435, 482, 499  
 MCCAULEY 340, 342  
 MCCAULEY (MCAULEY) 342, 367  
 MCCAUSLIN 366  
 MCCAT 491  
 MCCLAIN 359, 364  
 MCCLANACHAN 320  
 MCCLANACHAN 360, 482  
 MCCLARTY 361, 365  
 MCCLARTY 342, 357, 368, 377  
 MCCLANACHAN 317  
 MCCLILLAN 364, 517  
 MCCLINDEN 341  
 MCCLERY 506, 508  
 MCCLERRY 354, 436  
 MCCLURE 325, 330, 342, 357,  
 359, 360, 372, 376, 420.  
 MCCLUREN 330  
 MCCOLLUM 365  
 MCCOMBS 354, 358, 365, 378,  
 404  
 MCCONNELL 314, 320, 350, 382,  
 403, 419, 443, 474, 485,  
 490, 491, 497, 502-504,  
 525, 534  
 MCCONG 360  
 MCCORIE 319, 321, 322, 324,  
 327, 332, 337, 342, 343,  
 346, 354, 360, 365, 367,  
 377, 381, 382, 389, 518,  
 529, 530, 531.  
 MCCORD 335, 354, 357, 393.

MCCORMICK 357, 358  
 MCCORON 341, 342  
 MCCOSTEN 328  
 MCCOWN 361  
 MCCOY 335, 336, 341, 343, 350,  
 354, 360, 365, 377, 378,  
 389, 489  
 MCCRAY 361  
 MCCRAKEN 360, 365, 389  
 MCCRAVEN 365  
 MCCREDIE 465  
 MCCREARY 435  
 MCCREE 365  
 MCCREARY 366  
 MCCROM 368, 377  
 MCCUSTION 318, 462  
 MCCULLOCH 319, 321, 326, 334,  
 336, 344, 355, 358, 359,  
 361, 368, 378, 386, 401,  
 402, 529, 533  
 MCCULLOUGH 320, 322, 327, 343  
 MCCUMMINS 365  
 MCCURDY 355, 364, 378, 484  
 MCDANIEL 343, 347  
 MCDAVIS 402  
 McDONALD 331, 350, 357  
 McDONELL 319, 320, 329, 355,  
 357, 359, 370, 381,  
 397-399, 402, 403, 478  
 McDUGALD 328, 360  
 MCENRATH 345  
 MCENROY 355, 367, 378, 381,  
 389  
 MCENTIRE 389  
 MCENEN 343, 346, 347  
 MCENADEN 355, 364  
 MCENALL 367  
 MCENPSON 365  
 MCENRATH 328  
 MCENRATH 357, 371, 381, 393  
 MCENREY 365  
 MCENRATH 337, 343  
 MCENRATH 358  
 MCENRATH 360, 389  
 MCENRATH 364, 365  
 MCENRATH 359, 365  
 MCENRATH 516  
 MCENRATH 318  
 MCENRATH 367  
 MCENRATH 362, 363  
 MCENRATH 325  
 MCENRATH 365  
 MCENRATH 339, 343, 416, 497,  
 534  
 MCENRATH 400  
 MCENRATH 360, 364, 365, 381,  
 422, 494  
 MCENRATH 359, 489  
 MCENRATH 440, 516, 519  
 MCENRATH 328, 330, 346, 355, 357  
 358, 359, 367, 377, 401  
 MCENRATH (MCKENRATH) 314, 381,  
 409, 426, 429, 470, 471,  
 473, 503, 505, 510,  
 514-516, 518, 520, 524,  
 532, 535, 536  
 MCENRATH 326  
 MCENRATH 318  
 MCENRATH 317, 332, 357, 361,  
 364, 398, 399, 532, 534  
 MCENRATH 340, 343, 494  
 MCENRATH 527  
 MCENRATH 314, 487  
 MCENRATH 322, 324, 329, 339,  
 343, 355, 357, 381, 389,  
 399, 406, 481, 488, 503,  
 518, 520-522, 524, 532,  
 533  
 MCENRATH 329, 415, 520, 522.

McLANTY 350  
McLAUGHLIN 402  
McLEAN 320, 334, 337, 339,  
343, 350, 414, 492, 493,  
494, 504, 513  
McLEARY 349  
McLELLAN(D) 334, 405, 447  
McLEMORE 482  
McLURE 389, 420  
McMAHAN 363  
McMARIN 442  
McMANNIS 435  
McMANS 327  
McMURRAY 364, 365, 378  
McNAIR 358, 412  
McNEAL 334, 447  
McNEELY 355, 357, 366, 389,  
489  
McNEIL 340, 343, 509  
McNICKLE 532  
McNIGHT 398  
McNISH 426, 440, 514, 515, 535  
536  
McPHEETERS 484, 486  
McPHERSON 365  
McQUAY 345, 348  
McQUISION 366  
McQUOINS 320  
McRACKIN 328  
McREA 355, 361  
McREE 323, 325, 339, 378, 397  
399, 505, 508  
McRORY 322, 481  
McSPANN 343, 346  
McSPARREN 348, 367  
McWHORTER 240  
McWHORTER 334, 336, 340, 343,  
355, 366, 367, 381, 397,  
413, 419, 447, 506, 533,  
535  
MEANS 354, 361, 367, 377,  
406, 497  
MEER 329, 350, 354, 359  
MEISENHEIMER 354  
MELCHER 363  
MELLER 367  
MENSON 368  
MERCHANT 368  
MERIDITH 474  
MESLAND 319  
MICHAUX 469  
MILES 344, 350  
MILLS 412, 476, 517  
MILLER 321, 331, 339, 340, 341  
344, 347, 354, 359, 362, 363  
364, 365, 367, 368, 407,  
408, 475, 482, 507  
MINY 365  
MINSINGER 363  
MINSTER 362  
MISSENEIDER 362, 363  
MITCHELL 321, 328, 354, 359,  
362, 365, 412, 437, 452,  
455, 456, 460, 518  
MOCK 362  
MOFFITT 350, 360, 361  
MONEY 320  
MONROE 459  
MONTEITH 314, 336, 343, 360,  
384, 389  
MONTGOMERY 332, 337, 343, 349  
354, 357, 359, 365, 367,  
381, 441, 478, 479, 507, 515  
MOON 495, 462  
MOONEY 462  
MORRIS 327, 328, 343, 346, 349  
350, 354, 364, 365, 378,  
395, 428, 465  
MORGADINE 362  
MORGAN 364, 369

MOORE 314, 317-322, 324, 325  
330-335, 337 - 347, 349,  
350, 354, 357, 360, 365,  
367, 375, 379, 381, 389,  
394, 395, 398, 399, 408,  
409, 412, 418, 420, 448,  
450, 453, 454, 461, 474,  
477-485, 488-490, 492-494  
497, 499-502, 512, 517,  
519, 525, 530, 535.  
MORRAY 532  
MORROW 318, 322, 329, 330,  
336, 338, 340, 341, 343-  
346, 348-351, 360, 370,  
381, 404, 406, 407, 410,  
411, 423, 439, 442, 506,  
517, 532.

MORROW (MORROW) 517  
MORTON 325, 361, 447, 491  
MOSELEY 467, 468  
MOSSOM 469  
MOUNGER 529  
MOYER 354, 362, 363  
MUIR 454  
MUILEY 520  
MULLEN 360  
MULLS 365  
MULVEE 348, 354, 368  
MURPE 362  
MURPHY 330, 354, 361, 365  
MUSICK 482.

MAIL 365, 382  
NAILOR 355  
NANCE (NANTZ) 335, 336, 345,  
389, 390, 411, 412  
NASH 334  
NATION 357, 360  
NEAL 318, 355, 398  
NEEL 321, 331, 397, 399, 494  
NEELY 318, 325, 327, 345-348  
355, 358, 359, 377, 397,  
506, 509, 526  
NELSON 332, 365, 391, 454, 481  
NESBIT 333, 525  
NETTHERHAVER 363  
NEUSMAY 363  
NEWTON 328, 366  
NEWELL 355, 364  
NEWMAN 342, 345, 355, 359, 525  
NICOLER 355, 362  
NICHOLSON 320, 328, 355, 357,  
358, 360, 474  
NOBLE 516  
NOCK 505, 514  
NOEL 453  
NORFLEET 342, 430  
NORMANT 350  
NORTON 522  
NORWOOD 524, 527  
NULL 357, 358, 361, 367  
NUTHALL 345, 423, 516  
NUTT 321, 355, 530

OATES 337, 342, 350, 351, 367  
OCHILTREE 316, 317, 355  
OCHLER 411  
O'DANIEL 520  
ODOM 367  
OGDEN 452, 453  
OLMSTAD 423  
OLIPHANT 343, 348  
OLIVER 351, 358  
ORMOND 341, 345, 355-367, 401  
OUDY 363  
OUREY 363  
OUTLAW 501

ORR 322, 334, 336, 345, 347  
349, 350, 355, 359,  
365-367, 377, 393, 401, 404,  
406, 469, 481  
OSBORNE 318, 323, 330, 345,  
348, 351, 355, 360, 366-368  
375, 382, 399, 406, 413,  
434, 435, 440, 441, 449,  
503, 504, 506, 533  
OVEREY 345, 348  
OVERCASH 344, 345  
OVENSHINE 363  
OWENS 357, 404, 405, 505, 510,  
517, 519

-----

PAGE 368  
PAISLEY 417  
PALM 509  
PALMER 452  
PANNELL 539  
PARKER 380  
PARKS 324, 326, 332, 333, 337,  
338, 340, 341, 343-347,  
349, 350, 355, 357, 359,  
367, 370, 377, 381, 390,  
394, 395, 398, 400-402,  
406, 433, 441, 448, 452-  
454, 526  
PASINGER 362  
PASTEUR 425, 427, 469  
PATSON 367  
PATTERSON 345, 346, 348, 355,  
358, 362, 367, 375, 377,  
381, 390, 411, 469, 571  
PATILLO 326, 396, 425, 429, 430  
431, 480, 510  
PATTISON 358  
PATTON 315, 317, 329, 334, 355  
360, 361, 373, 376, 381,  
404, 407, 415, 420, 425,  
432, 454-456, 438, 439, 441  
442, 447, 469, 478, 513,  
528, 533  
PAUL 492  
FAULETT 464  
PAXTON 366  
PEACHT 468  
PEARSON 513  
PEDEN 491  
PEEL ( PEELE ) 332, 355, 361,  
377, 390, 533  
PEOPLES ( PEEPLS ) 330, 345,  
360, 372, 380  
PEOPARD 354  
PENCK 343  
PENNY 355, 361  
PENN 314, 535  
PERRETSONE 515  
PERRINS 365  
PERRY 459, 468  
PERSONS 333  
PETERSON 340, 469  
PETTIT 511  
PETTUS 327, 342, 345, 390, 511  
PHARR 337, 340, 344, 390  
PHELAN 350  
PHELPS 449  
PRIFFER 315, 355, 361, 362, 373  
376, 377, 378, 386, 413,  
415-417, 420  
PHILLIPS 326, 355, 365, 368,  
378, 451-453, 460, 519  
PHRIZZELL 519  
PICKENS 324, 326, 355, 359, 361  
365, 371, 373, 377, 381,  
445, 482  
PIERCE 466  
PIERSON 357

PINCKNEY 411  
 PINER 516  
 PINKSTMAN 428  
 PITMAN 437  
 PITTS 479  
 PLEASANTS 446, 486  
 PIOTT 362  
 PLUMMER 357  
 PLUNKETT 364, 378  
 PLYLER 365, 363  
 POAGE 484, 486  
 POER 534  
 POLE 313, 315, 316, 318, 320  
 323, 328, 329, 335, 336,  
 342, 345, 346, 349, 350,  
 355, 358, 365, 370, 372,  
 374, 376-378, 381, 389,  
 402, 404, 405, 413-415,  
 417, 418, 420, 421, 515,  
 503-510, 524, 525, 527,  
 532, 533, 535  
 POLL 318  
 POLLOCK 505  
 POPE 412, 467, 488  
 PORTER 324, 346, 355, 357, 358  
 366, 377, 397, 408, 449,  
 506, 515, 518  
 PORRY 363  
 POTTER 367  
 POTTS 317, 320, 321, 335, 338  
 346, 348, 350, 355, 361,  
 366, 367, 372, 375, 377,  
 378, 381, 397, 400-402,  
 411, 412, 503  
 POWELL 365, 442, 507, 536  
 POWERS 348  
 POTTERESS 455, 460  
 PRESSLEY 397, 398  
 PRESTON 436, 486, 495  
 PRICE 314, 321, 338, 346, 355,  
 358, 361, 363, 372, 377,  
 381, 385, 397-399, 402,  
 406, 416, 425, 449, 478,  
 479, 502, 513, 519, 522  
 524  
 PRIDE 322, 329  
 PRINGLE 398  
 PRITCHARD 404, 406  
 PROBERT 418  
 PROCTOR 339  
 PROPS (PROBST) 363, 378  
 PUCKETT 342, 348, 349, 501  
 PUGH 501  
 PULLETT 515  
 PURSER 507  
 PUSLEY 321  
 PURVANCE 340, 348  
 PURYEAR 366  
 PYRON 365, 374, 402  
 PYSER 517

QUREARY 315, 336, 338, 339, 346  
 374, 376, 381, 395, 396,  
 400  
 QUERY 355, 359, 365, 371, 401  
 QUEBAN 366  
 QUIDMAN 355, 363  
 QUINN 348

RABE 355, 365, 378, 395  
 RABY 358  
 RAMSEY 315-317, 321, 323, 335  
 339, 340, 345, 346, 355,  
 360, 365-367, 384, 400,  
 414-416, 424, 432, 439, 482  
 499, 504, 507, 527, 528.

RANDOLPH 430, 436, 455, 463,  
 471  
 RAINY 321  
 RANKIN 339, 346, 390, 405,  
 483, 494, 512, 513  
 RANSOM 349, 460, 475, 489  
 RAPE 363, 366  
 RAPHEL 360  
 RAY 337, 346, 365, 367, 375,  
 381, 398, 406, 418, 483,  
 514, 527  
 RAYNOR 505  
 REA 330, 331, 333, 336, 337,  
 339-343, 345-349, 355,  
 400, 401, 484, 507, 527  
 READ 518  
 REAGAN 478, 479  
 REAMS 324  
 REYD 463, 472  
 REDWICK 366  
 REDICK 367  
 REDFORD 366  
 REED 318, 321, 329, 330, 331,  
 337, 339, 341-344, 346-  
 351, 355, 357-359, 363,  
 365, 367, 368, 481, 482,  
 519  
 REESE 315, 347, 355, 362, 376  
 381, 396, 421, 444, 454,  
 508, 534, 525, 535  
 REID 350, 390, 397, 398, 401  
 440, 447, 511, 513  
 REINHARDT 494  
 REYNOLDS 367  
 REYNOLDS 466  
 REHA 347  
 RHODES 347  
 RICE 336, 347, 358, 435, 519  
 RICHARDS 482  
 RICHARDSON 366, 397, 400, 428  
 468, 497, 526, 527, 530  
 RICHIE 355, 359, 363  
 RICHIE 451  
 RIDER 519  
 RIDENAUER 363  
 RIGBY 363  
 RIGSBY 363  
 RILEY 343, 349, 358, 406  
 RINEHART 363  
 RISK 433  
 RITCHIE 445, 453  
 RITCHISON 355  
 RIVES 333, 334  
 RIVERS 334  
 ROANE 500  
 ROARDS 526  
 ROBERSON 321  
 ROBERTS 505, 519  
 ROBERTSON 321, 428, 438, 457,  
 465  
 ROBINSON 318, 319, 326, 333,  
 334, 339, 340, 341, 347,  
 349, 355, 371, 372, 378,  
 390, 393, 394-396, 398,  
 402, 430, 515, 517  
 ROBINSON 358, 359, 360, 367,  
 368, 384  
 ROCKWELL 412, 425  
 RODEN (RODDEN-RODDEEN-WROTHEN)  
 338, 337, 343, 339, 347,  
 350, 399  
 RODDY 479  
 RODGERS 365, 390, 409, 412,  
 452, 453, 479, 515  
 ROE 425, 466, 468, 469, 519,  
 522  
 ROGERS 324, 341-345, 347-349  
 355, 362, 363, 365-368,  
 373, 377, 378-395, 406,  
 ROSEBOURNE 363, 511

ROSSIER 466, 467  
 ROSS 317, 326, 337, 340, 348,  
 351, 355, 359, 361, 362,  
 364, 374, 378, 390, 398.  
 ROSSER 407  
 ROUND 515  
 ROUTH 365  
 ROWAN 337, 347, 348, 367  
 ROWDEN (RODDEN, ETC.) 349  
 ROWE 425  
 ROWELL 402  
 ROWZEE 467  
 RUBSTMAN 480  
 RUDISILL 474  
 RUFFIN 487  
 RUMPLE 348, 395  
 RUMSEY 532  
 RUSE 421, 488  
 RUSSELL 345, 347, 348, 355,  
 359, 360, 362, 364, 372,  
 374, 378, 390, 412, 433,  
 491  
 RUST 500  
 RUTHERFORD 417, 507, 513  
 RUTLEDGE 340, 388, 441  
 ---  
 SADLER 355, 398, 497  
 SAFFORD 497  
 SALES 324, 407  
 SAMPLE 314, 335, 340, 343, 355  
 359, 360, 390, 391, 394,  
 395, 482, 489, 533  
 SANKOFF 425, 431-433, 440, 451  
 454-456, 459, 461, 462  
 SAVILLE 351  
 SAYERS 432, 433, 440, 441, 442  
 514  
 SCALES 362, 407  
 SCARNELL 362  
 SCHOLDFIELD 517  
 SCOTT 317, 319, 332, 348, 355  
 358, 364, 374, 433, 465,  
 474, 483, 485, 490, 494,  
 512, 514, 515  
 SCHUGGS 442  
 SEAWELL 479  
 SEAY 438  
 SECRET 347, 348, 355, 366,  
 378  
 SEUFERIT 363  
 SELF 365  
 SEMORN 403  
 SELL 363, 364  
 SELLERS 319  
 SELVIN 318  
 SEAGLER 408  
 SIMPLE 465  
 SIMONS 363  
 SHELLETTE 412  
 SERVANT 469  
 SEVIER 501  
 SHANKS 328, 355, 362, 367, 378  
 SHANNON 367  
 SHARP 321, 324, 341, 344, 347  
 348, 349, 355, 401, 437  
 SHARPE 318, 332, 333-336, 338  
 348, 359, 360, 367, 368,  
 371, 372, 375, 381, 393,  
 415, 521, 524, 525, 527,  
 534, 535  
 SHAYER 362, 365, 378  
 SHEFFLEY 435  
 SHELLEY 331, 335, 356, 359,  
 377, 396, 417, 505, 507,  
 508  
 SHEPPARD 348, 348, 358, 366,  
 470, 488, 531  
 SHERRILL 422, 458, 501.

SHIELDS 318, 332, 336, 337,  
348, 351, 357, 359, 361, 391  
394, 428, 429, 432, 440,  
461, 462, 467, 470, 507  
SHILLADAY 446, 447  
SHINN 356, 362, 378  
SHIP 513  
SHIPLEY 491  
SHIVE 362  
SHORT 356  
SHUFORD 513  
SIBLEY 367  
SIDES 363, 364  
SIFFORD 406  
SIKES 356, 402  
SILER (See SYLER) 507  
SIMINER 362, 378  
SIMONS 364  
SIMONTON 333  
SIMS 317, 456, 532  
SIMMONS 359  
SIMPSON 317, 351, 356, 365,  
367, 454  
SINCLAIR 405, 512  
SINGLETON 474  
SINK 433  
SINQUE (SANKET) 454  
SITTON 348  
SKELTON 460  
SKITTERTON 362  
SLAGIE 489  
SLAUGH 363  
SLAUGHTER 465, 467, 468, 470  
SLIEYER 519  
SLIVERS 516  
SLOAN 330, 349, 356, 357, 359  
361, 371, 372, 397, 398,  
480  
SLOWE 362  
SLUYTER 519  
SMART 313, 326, 327, 336, 348  
351, 356, 358, 370, 377,  
448, 476, 481, 507  
SMITH 313, 318, 320, 331, 333  
336-338, 342, 348, 349,  
356, 359, 361-363, 365,  
367, 368, 377, 378, 406  
412, 422, 453, 466, 468  
479, 481, 482, 507, 514  
515, 517, 518, 524  
SMELL 336, 348, 365  
SOMERVILLE 328, 351, 391, 409  
SPARROW 412  
SPEARS 344, 346, 348, 349, 358  
364  
SPEARS 351  
SPECK 363  
SPENCE 517  
SPENCER 341, 349, 391, 397, 475  
SPORTSWOOD 484  
SPRAIT 313, 329, 336, 341, 346  
349, 356, 357, 366, 370,  
377, 381, 382, 398, 414,  
418, 474, 476, 505, 506,  
508, 533, 535  
SPRINGS 322, 335, 338, 358, 367  
377, 378, 400, 405, 406,  
418, 451, 488  
SPRIGS 358  
STAFFORD 356, 364  
STANDLEY 318  
STAINS 365  
STANFIELD 322, 344, 349, 482  
STANLEY 320  
STANSILL 365, 507  
STARLING 359  
STARNS 344, 349, 363, 364, 367  
SWER 364, 393  
STARRETT 356

STEELE 345, 349, 351, 360,  
361, 398, 441, 471, 490,  
492, 518, 522, 534  
STEEN 356  
STEPHENS 335, 391, 437  
STEVENS 337, 349, 365, 465,  
524, 535  
STEVENSON 341, 356, 360, 361,  
366, 367, 378  
STEWART 343, 344, 350, 356,  
374, 391, 400, 407, 409,  
411, 474, 515, 517  
STIERWALT 363, 504  
STILLWELL 365  
STITT 367  
STINSON 325, 326, 337, 349,  
356, 357, 391  
STOLLINGER 475  
STONE 314, 464, 475, 481  
STOREY 366, 378  
STOUGH 363  
STOVER 430  
STONE 322, 390, 391, 451  
STRACHBACK 359  
STRAIN 359  
STRANGE 519  
STRONG 349  
STUCKER 363  
STURGEON 321, 368, 381  
STUART 314, 358, 359, 364, 460,  
365, 366, 367, 391, 441,  
462, 465, 490  
SUDDUTH 480  
SULLIVAN 360  
SUMPTER 357, 377, 421, 474  
SUNMAN 516  
SUTHER 364  
SWAFFORD 522  
SWANN 329, 338, 349, 356, 358  
368, 378, 427, 490, 522  
SYLES 350  
SYLER (See SILER) 507  
SYLVESTER 399

TAGERT 357  
TAIBOT 449, 469  
TALLAHERO 468  
TALLEY 365  
TAMPLIN 517  
TANNER 332, 356, 361, 366  
TARLTON 372  
TASEY 359  
TATE 317, 321, 400, 412  
TAVNS 367  
TAYLOR 325, 329, 333, 348, 349  
356, 358, 361, 362, 364,  
404, 409, 430, 455, 467,  
468, 469, 495, 505, 514,  
515, 520  
TEDFORD 362  
TEEM 364  
TEMPLE 356  
TEMPLETON 356, 361, 373, 491  
503  
TERRYHILL (TANNYHILL) 519  
TERRER 322, 481  
TERRY 429  
THOMAS 317, 330, 333, 356, 358  
377, 404, 465, 478, 483,  
484, 519  
THOMSON 314, 318, 319, 336, 339  
343, 372, 383, 391, 393, 406  
416, 424-433, 435, 437-451  
453-457, 461-464, 467, 470-  
473, 479, 485, 507, 510, 514  
515, 518-520, 524-528, 530,  
533-536.

THOMPSON 330, 328, 334, 336,  
338, 349, 360, 366, 382,  
391, 426, 427, 432-437,  
440, 472, 519  
THORNE 456  
THORNTON 448  
TICKNER 476  
TIPTON 489, 501  
TITUS 367  
TODD 332, 339, 343, 344, 349  
356, 360, 391, 394  
TOLAND 531  
TOMLINSON 517  
TOOLE 473  
TOOLEY 497  
TORRENCE 332, 335, 337, 339,  
346, 349, 361, 377, 382,  
391, 444, 482, 513  
TOTTER 365  
TOWNS 367  
TOWNSEND 362, 365, 373  
TRAVELER 464  
TRIGG 491  
TROTTER 405, 446  
TROY 525  
TRUMAN 515  
TUCKER 361, 364, 480, 519  
TURPIN 516  
TYGERT 356

UANS 366  
UNDERWOOD 425, 458, 466-468,  
391  
UPSON 532  
UPTON 458, 466, 468

VANCE 347, 349, 358, 365, 366  
391, 513  
VANDERGRIFF 519  
VAN PELT 348, 349, 357  
VENABLE 448, 515  
VENABLES 516  
VERNER 357  
VERNON 448  
VINAY 367  
VOYLS 362, 364

WADDELL 337, 349  
WADDLE (WADDELL) 356, 361  
WADDY 427, 434  
WAGGNER 364  
WAGON 516  
WALKER 320, 322, 328, 330,  
331, 336, 345, 346,  
348-350, 356-358, 363-  
365, 367, 368, 375, 378  
427, 430, 460, 472, 484  
494, 501, 509  
WALKUP (Same as WAUCHOB,  
WAUCHOB, WAUCHOPE, etc.)  
322, 324, 329, 356, 373,  
375, 378, 381, 400, 408,  
409, 519, 532, 536  
WALL 341, 527  
WALLACE 321, 323, 326, 332, 344  
349-351, 355, 359, 362, 364,  
368, 375, 374, 376, 377,  
381, 393-395, 400, 429, 446  
448, 481, 482, 531  
WALLIS (Same as WALLACE) 338,  
350, 361, 391, 400, 415,  
530, 531  
WALTER 362



WARREN 365  
 WARREN 391, 496  
 WARREN 437, 438  
 WARRINGTON 438, 440  
 WASHAM 344, 350, 367, 410-412  
 WASHINGTON 368, 376, 420, 467, 534  
 WATTS 365, 399  
 WATKINS 360, 402, 448  
 WATSON 314, 320, 329, 344, 359 364, 440, 446, 447, 449, 478, 522, 532  
 WAUGH 329, 504  
 WAUCROPE (See WALKUP) 324, 367, 412, 519  
 WAYLES 460  
 WEATHERS 329, 336, 350, 412  
 WEBB 324, 398, 412  
 WEAVER 364  
 WEBSTER 476  
 WEDDINGTON 394  
 WEEKS 356, 368, 402  
 WEIR 350, 384  
 WELCH 364  
 WELDON 428  
 WELLS 361  
 WEST 327, 358, 366, 458, 464  
 WHARTON 391  
 WHEELER 424  
 WHEAT 524  
 WHITE 314, 316, 320, 350, 356 362, 364, 366, 374, 378, 381, 392, 396, 403, 407, 408, 410, 424, 425, 439, 443, 450, 464, 471, 473, 482, 485, 490-493, 501, 503, 504, 517, 532  
 WHITEFIELD 441  
 WHITEHEAD 496  
 WHITEHURST 469  
 WHITLEY 392  
 WHITLOW 406  
 WHITNEY 350

WHITSETT 358  
 WHITTEN 491  
 WHITTINGTON 517, 532  
 WIDINGTON 364  
 WIER 356  
 WIGMORE 426, 427  
 WILLIAMS 336, 345, 347, 350, 356, 360, 361, 367, 392, 402, 422, 423, 427, 444, 453, 463, 509, 516, 519  
 WILLIAMSON 313, 324, 344, 348 349, 366, 381, 399, 400, 412, 422, 425, 455, 456, 458, 460, 459, 467-469, 476, 492, 513  
 WILHELM 364, 406  
 WILKINSON 357, 519  
 WILSON 314-317, 320, 321, 322, 325, 327-329, 334, 335-338, 343-346, 350, 351, 357, 358, 361, 366, 368, 370, 372, 376-378, 381, 392-395, 397-399, 401, 403, 406, 411-416, 420, 424, 425, 434 436-438, 444, 450, 469, 473 474, 484, 481, 493, 503-506 508, 509, 511, 516, 518, 525, 528, 533, 535  
 WILEY 321, 359, 361, 362, 364  
 WILLIFORD 351  
 WILLIS 392, 437, 438  
 WILMARTH 405  
 WINCHESTER 364  
 WINCHEST 356  
 WINEBAUGH 362  
 WINFREY 430, 465  
 WININGS 359  
 WINSLOW 323, 328, 335, 346, 350, 351, 356, 382, 474, 503, 504  
 WINTERS 392  
 WISE 359, 361, 365  
 WISEHART 358, 328

WISER 364  
 WISENER 356  
 WISEL 363  
 WISE 364  
 WITHERS 358, 392  
 WITHERSPOON 356, 368, 475  
 WITHERHOUSE 364  
 WITHERFORD 365  
 WODINGTON 362  
 WOLFE 330, 356, 363  
 WOMACK 448  
 WOOD 519  
 WOODS 356, 359, 360, 392, 495 501  
 WOODSON 446, 486  
 WOODWARD 347  
 WOOL 412  
 WOOLFORD 517  
 WOOLLEN 488, 496  
 WORCESTER 515  
 WORK 495  
 WORLEY 345, 351  
 WORSHAM 342, 474  
 WORTHINGTON 516  
 WRIGHT 358, 432, 459, 491  
 WROGE 464, 466  
 WROTHEN 347, 435  
 WYATT 367, 446, 479  
 WYLLIE 326, 331, 333, 340, 356 367, 372, 377, 378, 402, 474, 507  
 YANDELL (YANDIE) 356, 368  
 -----  
 YANDELL (YANDIE) 356, 368  
 YARBREY 367  
 YARBOROUGH 321, 366  
 YARDLEY 524  
 YEARWOOD 442  
 YENMAN 362  
 YOUNG 318, 356, 359, 362, 377 422, 441, 491, 492, 524  
 YURCE 358.

## PLACES

ABBESVILLE DISTRICT, S. C.	372	BRENTWOOD, TENN.	442	CORSCANNA, TEXAS.	175
532.....	453	BRISTOL PARISH, VA.	455	COUNTY DERRY, IRELAND.	402
ABB'S VALLEY, VA.	484	BROAD CREEK, MARYLAND.	517	COW PASTURE CONGREGATION.	400
ACCOMAC COUNTY, VA. 314....	414	BROAD RIVER.....	319	COW PASTURE RIVER (VA)	
426, 429, 503, 510, 514, 515,		BROUGH HALL, ENGLAND.....	477	393, 528.....	530
520, 524, 525.....	535	BRUNSWICK CO. VA. 480.....	460	COWAN'S FORD, 372, 422,	
ALABAMA 341-415.....	373	BRUTON PARISH, YORK CO VA		446, 479, 485.....	503
ALAMO (TEXAS).....	410	426.....	441	CRABEN COUNTY.....	422
ALSBARIE COUNTY, VA. 455,		BUFFALO CHURCH, CREEK AND		CROWDER'S CREEK, ..318..	370
465, 486.....	496	SETTLEMENT (VA), 420,		CUB CREEK CHURCH (VA.)400	
ALLISON'S CREEK 497.....	500	425, 429, 431, 433, 446		515.....	525
AMELIA COUNTY, VA. 416, 423		451, 454.....	462	CUB CREEK, CHARLOTTE CO.	
428, 429, 449, 450, 461, 462		BULLOCK'S CREEK S. C. 332 521		VA. 431, 433, 449, 451,	
ANADOU, TEXAS.....	476	BURKE COUNTY, GA.....	460	453, 464, 467, 471.....	526
ANNEDESSEL RIVER.....	508	BURKE CO. N. C. 412.....	419	CUMBERLAND COUNTY, VA 438	466
ANDERSON DIST. S. C.....	508	BUNCOMBE COUNTY, N. C. 327 423		CUMBERLAND PARISH (VA.)..	433
ANSON COUNTY, N. C. 317,				CUMBERLAND SETTLEMENT.....	501
319, 325, 326, 379, 422,				CURLE'S CHURCH (VA.).....	469
485, 526.....	530			CUSTER, S. D.....	423
ANTI BURGER SECEDER CHURCH	398	CABARRUS COUNTY N. C. 322			
ANTHONY COUNTY, IRELAND....	406	329, 331, 339, 340, 342			
ASSO. CONG. OF SPIRKE CREEK	398	372, 396, 416, 417, 420			
AUGUSTA COUNTY, VA. 413, 419		422.....	506	DALLAS COUNTY, ALA.....	347
432-434, 436, 437, 441,		CALDWELL SETTLEMENT in VA		DALLAS, TEXAS.....	412
442, 445, 451, 462, 471,		337, 400, 431.....	451	DAN RIVER (VA.).....	495
476, 478, 490, 491, 497,		CALF PASTURE, VA.....	528	DAVIDSON COLLEGE 313, 342	
527-529.....	530	CAIVERT COUNTY, MARYLAND. 524		382, 396, 412, 413, 417	
AUSTIN, TEXAS, 386, 488....	509	CAMPBELL COUNTY, VA. 431 433		420, 425, 444.....	534
		CAMILLA, GEORGIA.....	407	DAVIDSON COUNTY, N. C.....	398
		CANE CREEK, in S. C.....	320	DAVIDSON CO. TENN. 442.....	446
		CANTON, MISS.....	487	DAVIDSON'S CREEK, 382, 410	
		CARLISLE, PENN.....	414	423, 424, 444, 450, 478	
		CARMEL CHURCH, S. C.....	421	485.....	533
		CASWELL, COUNTY, N. C.....	496	DEMOPOLIS, ALA.....	441
		CATAWA RIVER 320 (and		DILLEY, TEXAS.....	33
		many other places).....	321	DIVIDING CREEK (MD.).....	524
		CATHEY'S MEETING HOUSE.....	370	DONOGAL PRESBYTERY.....	525
		CECIL COUNTY, MD. 415, 417		DORCHESTER CO. MD.....	519
		420, 449, 502, 518-522		DRUMMONDSTOWN VA.....	514
		525, 532, 534.....	535	DUCK RIVER, IN TENN 487,	
		CEDAR SPRINGS, VA.....	436	501.....	506
		CENTRE CHURCH 376, 382,		DUE WEST, S. C.....	397
		412, 413, 416, 434,		DUMFRIES, VA.....	470
		381, 440.....	533	DUPHIN COUNTY, N. C.....	501
		CHAMBERS COUNTY, ALA. 331		DUTCH BUFFALO CREEK, 393, 416	
		339, 483, 484.....	484		
		CHAPPEL HILL, N. C.....	525		
		CHAPPELL HILL, TEXAS.....	531		
		CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VA. 336			
		337, 351, 397, 431, 451			
		453, 456, 470, 471.....	526	EASTERN SHORE OF MD., 418	
		CHARLES CITY CO. VA.....	455	505, 508, 520, 532, 534	536
		CHARLES COUNTY, MD.....	499	467, 511, 532.....	535
		CHARLOTTE, N. C. (mention		EDEN HOUSE, EDIMONT N. C.	512
		made often).....	375	ELBERT COUNTY, GA., 478,	475
		CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C. 407	496	ELETON, MARYLAND, 415.....	521
		CHEROKEE INDIANS.....	507	ELK RIVER in MD., 414.....	535
		CHEROKEE COUNTY, 418, 422 476		ELIZABETH CITY CO. VA. 428	
		CHESLER COUNTY, PENN.....	334	440, 470.....	459
		CHESLER COUNTY, S. C.....	351	ELIZABETH RIVER (VA.) 514 536	
		CHESLER RIVER (MD.).....	535	ELIZABETHTOWN, N. J.....	452
		CROPLANK RIVER (WEEK) MD.		EMANUEL PRESBYTERIAN CH.	402
		519.....	535	ERWIN COUNTY, GA.....	324
		CHRISTIAN'S CREEK VA. 432	436	ESSEX COUNTY, VA. 434, 468	
		COBBAM HALL ..458..	469	471, 472.....	533
		CODDLE CREEK CHURCH.....	406		
		CODDLE CREEK 346, 374....	382	FAIRFAX COUNTY, VA. 470, 499	
		COFFEY BRANCH.....	370	FALMOUTH, VA. 465.....	470
		COLLIFORD COUNTY S. C.....	320	FISHING CREEK, 321, 479,	
		COLUMBIA, TENN.....	501	493.....	497
		COLUMBUS, MISS. 473.....	480	FORKS OF THE ELK, MD.....	834
		CONCORD PRESBYTERY.....	412	FORNEY, TEXAS.....	480
		CONCORD CHURCH.....	412	FORT LOUDON, TENN.....	473
		CONCORD, N. C. 372, 403,		FOUR MILE CREEK, 317.....	321
		419.....	420	FRANKLIN, TENN., 443, 442	
		CORNELIUS N. C. 342, 370, 410	410	FRANKLIN COLLEGE, GA.....	452

FREDERICK CO. VA. 465...470  
 FREDERICKSBURG, VA. 465  
 FRENCH BROAD RIVER. 460

GALLATIN, TENN. 414  
 GALVESTON, TEXAS, 476... 531  
 GASTON COUNTY, N. C., 318  
 320, 340, 434, 450, 452  
 453, 478, 483, 485, 487  
 499, 512... 513  
 GEORGIA, 341, 421... 472  
 GILLARD CHURCH, 324, 340,  
 349, 406, 425, 486... 487  
 GLASGOW, SCOTLAND... 440  
 GLASGOW STREET, DALLAS... 412  
 GLOSTER, ENGLAND... 318  
 GLOUCESTER CO. VA. 428  
 GLOUCESTER CO. VA., 436,  
 465, 469, 471... 466  
 GOOSE CREEK, 320, 321, 331  
 374, 402, 481... 494  
 GOREN CHURCH... 512  
 GRANTVILLE CO. N. C., 345,  
 379, 396, 423, 428, 455  
 456, 460, 485, 486... 506  
 GREENE CO. GA. 326, 327,  
 333, 340, 345, 417, 450  
 454, 463, 475, 481, 483  
 497, 482, 500, 501, 507  
 529... 532  
 GREENE CO. TENN., 494... 529  
 GREENSBORO, ALA. 476... 497  
 GREENSBORO, GA. 326, 454, 500  
 GREENSBORO, N. C. 337  
 GREENVILLE, TENN. 501  
 GUILFORD CO. N. C., 396, 526

HALIFAX, N. C., 413, 501,  
 527... 527  
 HALIFAX CO. VA., 429, 478  
 495... 496  
 HAMPSHIRE CO. VA., 412... 474  
 HAMPTON, VIRGINIA, 429... 431  
 HAMPSHIRE-STREY COLLEGE,  
 391, 396... 413  
 HANCOCK CO. GA. 497  
 HANGING ROCK FIGHT... 416  
 HANOVER CO. VA., 427, 431  
 434, 435, 485... 511  
 HARDMAN CO. TENN. 509... 506  
 HARDMAN CO. TEXAS... 509  
 HARMONSBURG, KY. 493  
 HARTFORD COUNTY, MD. 419... 534  
 HAWKINS CO. TENN. 325... 528  
 HAYS CREEK, AUGUSTA CO VA 413  
 HEMLOCK CO. VA. 436, 458,  
 460... 486  
 HILLSBORO, N. C., 415, 417  
 423... 493  
 HOBBS'S HOLE, VA. 434  
 HOLSTON RIVER (TENN) 424 529  
 HOPKINS PRES. CHURCH 313  
 326, 328, 334, 336, 343  
 345, 349, 350, 371, 382  
 383, 392, 399, 400, 406  
 416, 416, 420, 422, 421  
 454, 481, 482, 489, 503  
 504, 533... 534  
 HOPKINS CHURCH S. C. 421  
 HOPKINS CHURCH, UNION CO  
 N. C. 402  
 HOPKINS CHURCH SECTION  
 446, 450, 461... 513  
 HUNOAR'S PARISH (VA) 466, 467  
 HUNTERSVILLE, N. C. 370... 489  
 HUNTSVILLE, ALABAMA... 493

ILLINOIS (STATE) 446  
 INDEPENDENCE HILL... 371  
 INDIAN CREEK, 317, 319... 320  
 IREDELL COUNTY, 349, 378,  
 382, 403, 410, 421, 423  
 424, 425, 434, 503, 504  
 525... 533  
 ISLE OF WIGHT CO. VA., 438  
 442, 458, 458... 470

JACKSON CO. GA. 435  
 JAMES CITY CO. VA. 426, 428 511  
 JACKSON'S RIVER, VA. 419  
 JAMES RIVER, VA. 451... 471  
 JAMESTOWN, VA. 458, 464, 524  
 JEFFERSON CO. TENN. 316  
 JESSAMINE CO. KY. 471  
 JONESBORO, TENN. 491, 500 501

KAUFMAN CO. TEXAS... 480  
 KENT COUNTY, MD. 506  
 KENTUCKY (STATE OF) 452... 462  
 KERR'S CREEK (VA) 486  
 KENT, ENGLAND... 458  
 KILLIAN'S CREEK... 317  
 KINGDOM OF IRELAND... 514  
 KING GEORGE CO. VA. 467  
 KING & QUEEN CO. VA. 465  
 KING'S MOUNTAIN, 427, 434  
 450-453, 491-493, 498... 513  
 KITTRELL (TOWN OF) 441  
 KNOX CREEK, TENN. 493  
 KNOX COUNTY, TENN. 471... 492  
 KNOXVILLE, TENN. 421, 424,  
 460... 473

LA GRANGE, GA. 483  
 LANCASTER COUNTY, S. C.,  
 320, 400, 408, 443, 468  
 499... 529  
 LAURENS CO. S. C. 350  
 LAWRENCEBURG, TENN. 493  
 LAWSON'S CREEK (S. C.) 485  
 LEWES, DELAWARE, 431, 454, 514  
 LEKINGTON, GA. 454  
 LIBERTY HALL ACADEMY, 415, 419  
 LIMESTONE RIVER, TENN. 529  
 LIMESTONE DISTRICT... 322  
 LIMESTONE, TENN. 501  
 LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C., 321  
 339, 391, 415, 450, 462  
 478, 483, 486-489, 492  
 499, 501, 510-512, 528... 529  
 LINCOLNTON, N. C. 423  
 LITTLE CALF PASTURE RIVER... 439  
 413... 431  
 LITTLE CATAWBA RIVER... 329  
 LITTLE NORTH MOUNTAIN, VA. 431  
 LITTLE STUBBLE CREEK CHURCH 399  
 LITTLE TENNESSEE RIVER... 473  
 LIBERTY (OLD) CHURCH (GA.) 454  
 LOGAN COUNTY, KY. 452, 493 496  
 LONG CREEK, 371, 389, 420, 489  
 LONDONDERRY, IRELAND, 512 521  
 LONDON, ENGLAND... 459  
 LORD GRANVILLE'S LINE... 382  
 LOUISIANA (STATE OF) 506  
 LOUISVILLE, KY. 474  
 LOVE SPRINGS (GA.) 326  
 LOWER NORFOLK CO VA 464-  
 466... 562  
 LOWER SIX MILE CHURCH... 532  
 LUNDENBURG CO. VA. 427, 431  
 433, 452, 455, 457, 460  
 485... 532

LYNCHBURG, VIRGINIA... 438  
 LYNCH'S CREEK... 376  
 LYNDAVEN PARISH (VA.) 314... 467

MADISONVILLE, TENN. 442  
 MARIION, ALABAMA... 457  
 MARYLAND (STATE OF) 336, 348  
 374, 474, 485... 514  
 MATTHEWS CHURCH (TENN) 326  
 MAURY COUNTY, TENN. 325, 493 513  
 MCALPIN'S CREEK, 318, 324,  
 333, 421... 476... 481  
 McDOWELL'S CREEK 314, 317,  
 319, 371, 478... 485  
 McINTYRE'S BRANCH... 420  
 MEMPHIS, TENN. 479... 493  
 MERCER COUNTY, KY., 452... 463  
 METHODIST CHURCH... 342... 343  
 MEXICO, THE CITY OF... 413  
 MICHEL CREEK... 324  
 MISSISSIPPI (STATE) 344, 416  
 475... 506  
 MISSOURI (STATE) 411... 446  
 MOFFITT'S BRANCH (VA) 471  
 MONKIN, MARYLAND, 515, 534 536  
 MONKIN CHURCH (MD) 506  
 MORRIS, N. C. 345... 412  
 MORRIS CO. TENN. 473... 507  
 MONTGOMERY, ALA. 378... 497  
 MONTGOMERY CO. N. C. 378  
 MOWEN, S. C. 491  
 MOORESVILLE, N. C. 482... 489  
 MORGAN COUNTY, ALA. 495... 531  
 MORRIS DICKEY'S CREEK... 319  
 MOUNT GALLANT, N. C. 527  
 MOUNT VERNON, VA. 499  
 MOTHER ISLAND, WARWICK CO  
 VA. 467  
 MURPHREESBORO, TENNESSEE... 498

NANSEMOND COUNTY, VA. 427,  
 470... 536  
 NASHVILLE, TENN. 338, 371,  
 414, 491, 501, 526... 532  
 NATCHITOCHES, LA. 476  
 NEWBERRY DIST. S. C. 456, 453 462  
 NEW BERN, N. C. 420  
 NELSON COUNTY, VA. 431... 433  
 NEW JERSEY... 533  
 NEW KENT CO. VA. 434, 456,  
 459, 471... 472  
 NEW MARKET, VA. 465, 520 521  
 NEW PROVIDENCE CHURCH IN VA  
 400, 432... 528  
 NEW YORK... 426  
 NORFOLK, VIRGINIA. 424... 514  
 NORFOLK COUNTY, VA. 438... 455  
 NORTH CAROLINA R. R. CO. 330  
 NORTH FORK WAXHAM CREEK... 321  
 NORTHAMPTON CO. N. C. 527  
 NORTHAMPTON CO. VA., 314,  
 525... 532  
 NORTHREKELAND CO. VA. 434,  
 435... 465  
 NOTTOWAY RIVER (VA.) 458  
 NUTBUSH CREEK, N. C. 455

OLDFATHER CO. GA. 450... 466  
 OLD BETHANY CHURCH 395, 483 484  
 OLD RAPPAHANNOCK CO VA. 463  
 464... 471  
 ORANCOCK, MD., SOMERSET CO. 514  
 ORFORD, VA. 431... 433  
 ORANGE CO. NC. 495... 501

PACOLET RIVER, S. C. 319... 485  
 PAGE'S CREEK NEWBERRY DIST  
 S. C. .... 456  
 PARIS, TENNESSEE..... 460  
 PARKER COUNTY, TEXAS..... 495  
 PAW CREEK, 335..... 370  
 PENDELTON DIST. S.C., 421, 444  
 PENNSYLVANIA, 320, 341, 415  
 421, 431, 446, 454, 506  
 508, 518..... 535  
 PENNY CO. ALA. 479, 483..... 497  
 PERSON COUNTY, N. C..... 496  
 PERKINS CO. N. C..... 510  
 PHIPPS'S HILL..... 418  
 PHILADELPHIA CHURCH, 400,  
 418..... 395  
 PHILADELPHIA, PENN. 318, 396  
 417, 499, 501..... 521  
 PICKENS COUNTY, ALA..... 531  
 PINEVILLE, N. C., 313, 329  
 342, 344, 370, 377, 378  
 428, 508..... 535  
 PITTSYLVANIA CO. VA., 413, 470  
 PLUMBANT VALLEY, S. C..... 400  
 POCOMOKE RIVER (MD) 314,  
 524..... 535  
 POCOMOKE (MD) 429, 470, 514  
 515..... 535  
 POPLAR TENT CHURCH 316, 374  
 396..... 419  
 POPLAR TENT DISTRICT..... 378  
 PORTSMOUTH, VA..... 469  
 POTOMAC RIVER, 438, 458..... 499  
 PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHARD IN  
 CHARLOTTE..... 404  
 PRESBYTERY OF IOWA..... 423  
 PRESBYTERY OF IRELAND..... 514  
 PRESBYTERY OF IASAR, 473,  
 503, 508, 515, 524..... 525  
 PRESBYTERY OF PHILADELPHIA 514  
 PRINCE EDWARD CO. VA., 344  
 396, 416, 423, 426, 426  
 428, 431, 441-443, 446-  
 450, 452, 455, 457, 461  
 471, 477, 478, 493, 517  
 518, 528..... 532  
 PRINCE GEORGE CO. VA., 413 455  
 PRINCE GEORGES CO. MD, 470  
 499..... 519  
 PRINCE WILLIAM CO. VA..... 470  
 PRINCES ANNE CO. VA., 413, 437  
 PRINCETON COLLEGE, 419, 453 536  
 PROVIDENCE CHURCH, 317, 321  
 327, 330, 345, 348, 375  
 397, 400, 401, 417, 419  
 421, 454, 481, 482, 515  
 527, 528, 530..... 531  
 PROVIDENCE BURIAL GROUND, 400  
 PROVIDENCE CHURCH DIST, 324 375  
  
 QUEEN ANNE CO. MD..... 525  
 QUEEN'S CREEK, YORK CO. VA 464  
 QUEEN'S MUSEUM, CHARLOTTE,  
 413, 506, 533..... 533  
  
 RAMSEUR'S MILL, 343, 349...  
 391, 420..... 503  
 RAPPAHANNOCK CO. (OLD) VA.  
 435, 466..... 468  
 RAPPAHANNOCK RIVER, VA. 434  
 468..... 468  
 RAPPAHANNOCK, VA..... 519  
 RED HILL, SALISBURY ROAD, 417  
 RENOY CREEK, 318..... 396  
 RENOVATE, SOMERSET MD. 514 515  
 REPUBLIC OF BELIAN..... 509

RICHMOND CO. VA... 467... 468  
 ROCKWISH GAP, VA..... 433  
 ROCK HILL, S. C..... 408  
 ROCKINGHAM CO. N. C..... 496  
 ROCK SPRINGS BURIAL PLACE 417  
 ROCKY RIVER, 313, 316, 338  
 340, 341, 339, 371-378  
 378, 382, 393, 417, 418  
 420, 444, 525, 527, 523 534  
 ROCKY RIVER CHURCH, 396,  
 397, 400, 484..... 525  
 ROGERSVILLE TENN., 447... 529  
 ROCKBRIDGE COUNTY, VA..... 484  
 ROME, GEORGIA..... 480  
 ROMNEY, VA..... 474  
 ROWASTICO, SOMERSET, MD., 516  
 ROWAN COUNTY, N. C., 317,  
 319, 373, 382, 403, 405  
 413, 421, 443, 478, 485  
 491, 510..... 518  
 RURAL HILL GRAVEYARD..... 399  
 RUSSELLVILLE, KY..... 452  
 RUTHERFORD CO. N. C..... 494  
 RUTHERFORD COUNTY, TENN.. 488  
  
 SALEM, VIRGINIA... 348... 474  
 SALISBURY, N. C., 412, 462  
 505, 518..... 525  
 SALISBURY DIST. N. C., 369  
 417..... 513  
 SALISBURY ROAD..... 382  
 SAN ANTONIO, TEXAS..... 339  
 SASARAS RIVER (MD) 524,  
 534..... 535  
 SCOTLAND, 417... 430... 431  
 SCOTCH BUFFALO CREEK..... 444  
 SELMA, ALABAMA..... 341  
 SHEARER'S CHAPEL..... 412  
 SHELBYVILLE, TENN..... 316  
 SHEPHERD'S FORD..... 422  
 SHOULDERBONE CREEK (GA)... 529  
 SHERMANDOAR VALLEY, VA... 421  
 SHERMANDOAR CO. VA..... 469  
 SHERMANDOAR RIVER (VA)... 465  
 SITTINGBOURNE PARISH (VA)  
 465, 466..... 468  
 SIX MILE CH. BURIAL PLACE 407  
 SIX MILE (OLD) GRAVEYARD, 498  
 SIX MILE CHURCH, 330, 331  
 344, 482..... 532  
 SIX MILE CREEK..... 378  
 SNOW CREEK, TENNESSEE... 493  
 SNOW HILL, MD. 418, 419...  
 515..... 536  
 SOMERSET COUNTY, MD., 314  
 414, 418, 421, 499, 503  
 505, 508, 510, 514-517  
 520, 524, 525, 527-529  
 532, 534..... 535  
 SOUTH CAROLINA, 321... 338  
 378, 378..... 522  
 S. FORK CATANBA RIVER, 321 451  
 SOUTH TRADE STREET, CHAR-  
 LOTTE, N. C..... 475  
 SPARTANBURG, S. C., 435... 477  
 SPARTANBURG CO. S. C. 314  
 461, 478, 479..... 495  
 SPOTTSYLVANIA CO. VA., 435  
 470, 522..... 533  
 SPRING CREEK (VA.) 428,  
 463..... 421  
 STAFFORD CO. VA..... 470  
 STANFORDVILLE, N. C..... 484  
 STANTON, VA., 431, 433,  
 436, 439, 472..... 526  
 STEELE CREEK DISTRICT, 361  
 370..... 420  
 STEWART PARISH, MD..... 516

STEELE CREEK CHURCH, 317,  
 340, 341, 349, 370, 397...  
 400, 413, 414, 489, 507  
 528, 529..... 532  
 ST. GEORGE'S PARISH, VA..... 465  
 ST. PETER'S PARISH, VA..... 460  
 STOKES CO. N. C..... 496  
 STONE RIVER (TENN)..... 488  
 STONE THREAD MILLS (N.C.)... 451  
 SUGAR CREEK BURIAL GROUND,  
 318, 414..... 415  
 SUGAR CREEK SETTLEMENT, 376  
 444, 476, 504..... 522  
 SUGAR CREEK, 318, 321, 329  
 340, 331..... 350  
 SUGAR CREEK CHURCH 323, 353  
 395, 397, 400, 473, 521  
 525, 527..... 531  
 SURREY COUNTY, VA. 488, 489,  
 460, 468, 469..... 469  
 SUSSEX COUNTY, VA..... 455... 460  
 SUSSEX COUNTY, DELAWARE..... 437  
 SUMNER COUNTY, TENN... 370... 414  
 SWANANO, NORTH CAROLINA... 449  
 SWIFT CREEK, VA..... 430  
  
 TALBOT COUNTY, MARYLAND... 504  
 TANGIER ISLAND (VA.), 441  
 429..... 527  
 TAYLORSVILLE N. C..... 482  
 TAZEWELL COUNTY, VA..... 484  
 TENNESSEE (STATE OF)... 336  
 339, 340, 344, 346, 375  
 424, 490, 497..... 506  
 TEXAS (STATE OF), 341, 344, 415  
 WATIRA CHURCH..... 510  
 TINKLING SPRINGS MEETING  
 HOUSE, AUGUSTA CO. VA...  
 429, 436, 432..... 439  
 TOOLE'S FORD..... 399... 513  
 TRADE STREET, CHARLOTTE...  
 315..... 404  
 TRANSYLVANIA UNIVERSITY, KY. 502  
 TRANSYLVANIA (KENTUCKY)... 316  
 TRYON COUNTY, N. C. 318, 319  
 321, 379, 413, 422, 478  
 485, 493, 494, 499..... 512  
 TRYON STREET, CHARLOTTE... 315  
 TUCKAHOE CREEK, TALBOT CO.  
 MARYLAND..... 524  
 TURKEY CREEK (S.C.)..... 493  
 TUSCALOOSA, ALABAMA..... 490  
 TWELVE MILE CREEK, 370, 375 420  
 TYGER RIVER (S. C.) 461,  
 480, 485, 502..... 532  
  
 ULSTER, IRELAND..... 426  
 UNION COUNTY, N. C., 326,  
 374, 378, 402, 403, 400, 421  
 UNION POINT, GA. 483..... 500  
 UNITY CHURCH (LINCOLN CO)...  
 412, 422, 512..... 513  
 UNIVERSITY OF ALABAMA..... 497  
 UNIVERSITY OF GLASGOW, 425, 454  
 UNIVERSITY OF N. C. 400, 510 525  
 UNIVERSITY OF TENN... 315... 534  
 VIRGINIA (STATE OF), 338,  
 416, 417, 421, 446, 478, 522



WASHINGTON, GA..... 454  
 WASHINGTON COLLEGE (TENN). 534  
 WASHINGTON COUNTY, TENN...  
   469, 495..... 500  
 WASHINGTON, GA. 484, 497.. 529  
 WASHINGTON CO. VA..... 529  
 WASHINGTON COUNTY, TEXAS.. 531  
 WATAUGA VALLEY, TENN., 316  
   471, 492..... 500  
 WAXHAW SETTLEMENT, 320,376  
   378, 473, 500, 515..... 530  
 WAXHAW CEMETERY, 324, 498  
   529..... 532  
 WAXHAW CHURCH, 375, 381,  
   392, 400, 482..... 527

WESTERN DISTRICT (TENN)  
   325..... 379  
 WELCH NECK (N. C.)..... 344  
 WESTMORELAND CO. VA. 466... 499  
 WHITE HAVEN, ENGLAND..... 527  
 WHITE'S FORT, KNOXVILLE... 424  
 WICOMICO RIVER (MD) 515,534 535  
 WILKES CO. GA 453, 455,  
   460, 476..... 529  
 WILLIS RIVER (CUMBERLAND  
   CO. VA 430,465, 471,431. 472  
 WILMINGTON, N. C..... 438  
 WINCHESTER, VA..... 431  
 WORCESTER CO. MD..... 524  
 WORMLEY'S CREEK (VA.)..... 514

YADKIN-CATAWBA VALLEY N.C. 535  
 YADKIN RIVER (N. C.) 313,  
   332, 476..... 506  
 YORK COUNTY, S. C.321,333,  
   493, 497, 501..... 513  
 YORK DISTRICT, S.C. 324... 399  
 YORK COUNTY, VA. 413, 426  
   427, 428, 431, 446, 449  
   459, 461, 463, 465, 466  
   469..... 471  
 YORK RIVER (VA.)..... 437  
 YORKTOWN, VA. 426, 429,437  
   440..... 489  
 WASHINGTON, D. C., 424.... 453

# OLD ALBEMARLE AND ITS ABSENTEE LANDLORDS

REV. ROGER GREEN'S grant to a thousand acres of land between the mouth of the Chowan and Roanoke rivers on the West end of Albemarle Sound in 1663, at the instance of WILLIAM BERKELEY, was made by the VIRGINIA ASSEMBLY. At that time there was no dividing line between Virginia and what later became the Province of North Carolina, and Green's grant was issued perhaps on the theory that the land was in VIRGINIA, and not in that somewhat uncertain and undefined area that lay along ALBEMARLE SOUND, South of the Old Dominion.

It was not until ten years later, March 24, 1663, when King Charles Second, restored to the throne of England after the Cromwell regime, exercising the Divine Right of Kings, assembled a little coterie of favorites around him and bestowed upon them as his Royal gift, the vast domain lying between the Atlantic and the "Western Waters", thus making them "Proprietors" of all Carolina.

Who were these men? They were:

1. GEN. GEORGE MONCK.
2. EDWARD HYDE.
3. ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER.
4. GEORGE CARTERET.
5. JOHN COLLETON.
6. JOHN BERKELEY.
7. WILLIAM BERKELEY.
8. WILLIAM, EARL OF CRAVEN.

By historical courtesy these ENGLISH POLITICIANS have been designated as the "PROPRIETORS" of the CAROLINAS. In the simple terms of plain English they were the ABSENTEE LANDLORDS of the vast domain now shown on the maps of the country as North and South Carolina. Each one of them, at the time of the "restoration" had so connived with the "powers that be" as to ingratiate himself into the good graces of the new 31 year old Sovereign on the English throne, who, restored from his exile while the Cromwells were in power, distributed his largesse with a lavish hand. It seems doubtful whether any, save WILLIAM BERKELEY, ever set foot on Carolina soil.

"OLD ALBEMARLE" bears the name in perpetuation of GEN. GEORGE MONCK, who afterwards became DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, who is No. 1 among the absentee landlords on the above list. To say the least of it General George Monck was no Saint. When Cromwell was in power Monck was one of his trusted lieutenants, but when the House of Stuart was restored to ascendancy, it was Monck's letter which furnished evidence on which some former adherents of Cromwell were meted out punishment, and at least one of them - the Duke of Argyle - was hung higher than Haman. Thus by "carrying water on both shoulders" Monck was given a Dukedom, and an eighth part of all the great Province of Carolina.

EDWARD HYDE (No. 2 on the list) became the Earl of CLARENDON. In the nature of things it was not the Earl of Clarendon who was Governor of the Carolinas in 1712. That was evidently another and different EDWARD HYDE, since it is unlikely that Governor Hyde of 1712 could have been an octogenarian who was prominent in Courts of England a half century before he succeeded THOMAS CARY as Governor. ANNE HYDE, a daughter of the Earl of Clarendon, was seduced by the Duke of York, a younger brother of Charles II, and forced to marry her, and a son of the old Earl, LAWRENCE HYDE was contemporaneous with FRANCIS LORD WILLOUGHBY and with him was given the Governorship of one of the British Islands in the West Indies.

ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER became the Earl of Shaftesbury. He had vast interests in what is now South Carolina, where two rivers bear his name. His sons came to the Barbadoes and perhaps reached the Carolinas in the South, but LORD ASHLEY COOPER for political reasons, sought an asylum in Holland, where he died in 1683. It is not the province of this work to detail the ventures in what is now SOUTH CAROLINA.

GEORGE CARTERET (Absentee Landlord No. 4). Known as Sir George Carteret, he was one of the wealthiest men in all England. That he became one of the overlords of North and South Carolina is not surprising in view of the fact that during a tense financial crisis in England he dug up a loan of some £280,000 for Charles II, the embarrassed King. In 1669 Carteret was condemned by the House of Commons for corrupt practices and was expelled therefrom. Although we have found no positive record that Sir George Carteret ever came to the Carolinas, PETER CARTERET, known to be his "kinsman" (possibly a brother, or a son), succeeded SAMUEL STEVENS as Governor of Albemarle in 1669, and served until 1673 in that office.

JOHN COLLETON, known as Sir John Colleton, had vast interests in the BARBADOES and in Carolina, but conducted his business by "remote control" as did most of the other absentee landlords. His son JAMES COLLETON became Governor at Charleston.

JOHN BERKELEY was a brother of SIR WILLIAM BERKELEY, and it was he who escorted Charles II back to the English throne from his enforced exile in Holland at the restoration.

WILLIAM EARL CRAVEN, says Wheeler, "was a brave cavalier, an old soldier of the German discipline and supposed husband to the Queen of Bolivia."



# OLD ALBEMARLE, THE GRANDFATHER

By means of the map on page 560, the writer has attempted to delineate a crude outline of ALBEMARLE COUNTY or PRECINCT, the original gateway to the present NORTH CAROLINA and the home of its first settlers. At the time of ROGER GREEN'S GRANT in 1653 there were, of course, no towns, except Indian towns and even the rivers and streams were without fixed or settled names, and such names as they had were unpronounceable Indian names, to be superseded by others, some of which are not much better, even today. The names of several present day towns, with their locations, and the names of streams, later adopted, have been inserted on the map to enable the writer to designate places, distances and the more important locations, and in order that readers may more easily understand the area sought to be described.

This map and others that may appear herein are not drawn to any particular scale, nor has absolute accuracy been even attempted. By reference to some of the places named and some of the present day towns mentioned, a fairly good idea of the distances and scale of the map may be gained. For instance:

ELIZABETH CITY is approximately 22 miles South of the line between the present NORTH CAROLINA and VIRGINIA. In the days of ROGER GREEN (1653) and GEORGE DURANT (1661) there was no Elizabeth City, no Edenton, Hertford or Windsor, but the distances between these places as afterwards established and named, were the same as they are today.

From the mouth of the CHOWAN RIVER to the present day towns of SLIGO and CURRITUCK is approximately 55 miles, as one traverses the modern highways. Windsor, present county seat of BERTIE COUNTY, on the Cashy River is some 14 miles West of the mouth of Chowan, and 21 miles West of EDENTON. Between HERTFORD and EDENTON is 13 miles, and from Edenton West it is seven miles to the bridge across the Chowan to what is called EDENHOUSE POINT. From Hertford, southward to ALBEMARLE SOUND along Harvey's Neck is about 12 or 14 miles, while ELIZABETH CITY is higher up and about 20 miles North of the Sound.

CURRITUCK, the county seat of the County of that name, is about 16 miles South of the Virginia line. COINJACK, in Currituck, is 10 miles South of the town of Currituck, and OLD TAP, low down in Pasquotank County is 16 miles South of the town of Camden, which is four miles East of Elizabeth City, across the long causeway.

## POINTS OF HISTORIC INTEREST NUMBERED

Several points of historic interest have been designated on the map by numbers, and those numbers correspond to the numbered items which follow:

- (4) This number appears approximately at the site of the old home of COL. THOMAS HARVEY (1694) who was Deputy Governor of what was then called the CAROLINAS. (See p. 61, this volume), after whom this area of Perquimans County is named "Harvey's Neck".
- (2) Between the mouth of the CHOWAN RIVER and the ROANOKE (sometimes then called MORATUCK) is believed to have been the site of the grant of land made to ROGER GREEN in 1653. At that time, from the wording of the grant itself, it appears there were already white settlers living along that section of the Chowan and Roanoke rivers. Who they were, where they came from, and what became of them are questions the answers to which will never be known. It is contended by several writers that Roger Green's colony was never planted, but there are evidences that indicate this conclusion is without foundation. (See p. 289 this book).
- (5) Some ten miles South of the town of HERTFORD, county seat of PERQUIMANS COUNTY on the West side of the River of that name, and not far from the old home of Col. Thomas Harvey, is the site of the old home of JOHN SKINNER, a noted character in the early colonial days of old ALBEMARLE. (See p. 153 for Skinner Family notes). "Skinner's Point" is No. 19.
- (6) This number is used to designate the narrow pointed peninsula between LITTLE RIVER and PERQUIMANS RIVER, in the present Perquimans County, which is and has from earliest days been designated as "DURANT'S NECK". It was named for GEORGE DURANT. (See p. 38, this volume). For the deeds from KILCOCKEN, King of the TROPIN TRIBES to GEORGE DURANT, as copied from the early records to the land on this neck in 1651, see pages 423 and 424, Vol. 3, of Hathaway's N. C. Historical & Genealogical Register.
- (7) Almost directly across the Perquimans River from the old home of Col. Thomas Harvey, on the East side of the river, and approximately ten miles South of the present town of Winfall is what is known as the old HECKELFIELD FARM, home of the noted JOHN HECKELFIELD, in whose house the ALBEMARLE COURTS were often held, and where the General Assembly met many times when the affairs of the little colony were hanging in the balance. (See p. 63).
- (8) Six miles below the "Hickelfield Farm" is another historic spot, known as the old Leigh home. At this place, in some unidentified spot one is told that SEYMOUR SORRELL is buried. (See p. 156 this volume). He served as Governor from 1683 to 1689. He was finally seized and banished by the colonists. It is also asserted that GEORGE DURANT was also buried here.
- (9) From the town of WINDSOR, now in Bertie County, to WILLIAMSTON in Martin County, South of the Roanoke is about 13 miles. The old Tuscarora Indian lands were located about five miles West of this road, along the Roanoke (Moratuck) river.



(10) Two miles below ELIZABETH CITY, on the outskirts of the present thriving little city on the West shore of the Pasquotank river is the old THOMAS BELFE place. Thomas Belfe, Sr. was Surveyor General of North Carolina in 1763, and his father THOMAS BELFE was 93 years of age in 1707. (See p. 140.) THOMAS MILLER was Governor of the Colony or Province in 1677, about the time of the advent of JOHN CULPEPPER, and this old BELFE home was the central rallying point during the famous CULPEPPER REBELLION. The place is now known as "Enfield Farm" at "Cobb's Point" on the Pasquotank.

(11) About a mile distant from Enfield Farm is the old home of JOHN HOLLOWELL (see page 88) which dates back of 1800.

(12) This represents approximately the location of NEW BEGUN CREEK, on which or near which is the town of Weckeville of the present day. New Begun Creek is often mentioned in the old North Carolina Records, during the early provincial activities, and in many land grants. In this neighborhood, on the Eastern shore of LITTLE RIVER, but some eleven miles South of ELIZABETH CITY, is the location or site of the first school established in Old Albemarle, which was taught by CHARLES GRIFFIN, mentioned in the famous narratives of COL. WILLIAM BYRD who helped run the line between Albemarle and Virginia. Charles Griffin afterwards was in charge of the Indian School at William & Mary College in Virginia. Here also was located the QUAKER SETTLEMENT said to have been the first Quaker Meeting House in North Carolina. NIXONVILLE was some fourteen miles below ELIZABETH CITY, and was called "OLD TOWN". For a long time it was the County seat of Pasquotank County.

(13) Here there is a tablet near the old Hall's Creek Church, on the Creek of that name which is supposed to mark the site of the first Grand Assembly of OLD ALBEMARLE, North Carolina, which was convened by Governor William Drummond in 1665. Governor Drummond was appointed the first Governor of the Province of North Carolina by WILLIAM BERKELEY, and was succeeded by SAMUEL STEVENS in 1667. (See p. 87). For his participation in Bacon's rebellion, Berkeley afterwards had Drummond hung at Jamestown.

(14) CHARLES EDEN, who was Governor of the Province, and for whom the town of EDENTON was named, is said to have had his home on the West Bank of the Chowan river near the end of the bridge, now called EDENHOUSE POINT. He died in 1722.

(15) This is said to be about the location of the first church in the Province of North Carolina. For an account of its location and the full history of the ownership of the lands on which it is said to have stood, see Vol. 1, pp. 256 to 267 of Hathaway's N. C. Historical and Genealogical Register. The place is now called HAYES and is on the East side of Blanton Bay about a mile below town. The property was bought in 1765 by Governor Samuel Johnston (See page 79).

(16) This number marks approximately the location of DRUMMONDS POINT at the mouth of the Teopim River. It was also perhaps the same as SKINNER'S POINT. On a small island near this point, which is now almost lost by the wash of the tides, was what is called "Batt's Grave". At one time it contained about thirty acres of land, and the tradition is that it was the home of Nathaniel Batts, who died there at an unknown date. Batts may have been among those persons who left Virginia and sought solace in the solitudes of the Roanoke River areas before the coming of Roger Green and his "lost colonists". There is a tradition that Batts may have been "Governor" of that part of Albemarle West of the Chowan River at the same time William Drummond was Governor of the Province, mostly on the East.

(17) This number inadequately locates the Great Dismal Swamp, through which General George Washington and his associates built the great canal, from Norfolk to connect with the Pasquotank River in Albemarle. The swamp extended far inland in both Virginia and North Carolina, and is, to a large extent impossible to this day, though modern engineers have succeeded in reclaiming a large part of the area, and highways traverse some sections of it. Stock in this project, which became valuable, was bequeathed by General Washington towards an endowment of the present Washington & Lee College in Virginia, in his will.

#### OTHER FACTS IN REGARD TO MAPPED AREA

Until about 1729-30 the location of the line between Virginia and Albemarle was unsettled. There was always doubt whether lands acquired were in one colony or the other.

BERNETT'S CREEK was a navigable stream, at least as far up as the site of the present Gatesville, and fishing was quite an industry along the stream and on the Chowan river.

Teopim river was the line between Chowan and Perquimans Precincts, after the precincts were established and designated in 1671.

CATHERINE'S CREEK was the line between Gates County and Chowan after the establishment of Gates County. Catherine's Creek was sometimes called OLD TOWN CREEK.

ROANOKE RIVER is called "MORATUCK RIVER" on many of the old abstracts and deeds, which was probably its Indian name. MEKERRIN CREEK was called "MARARIN", and sometimes referred to as SOUTH MEKERRIN RIVER.

The names of many streams are omitted, since there is doubt about what they were called in the first instance, and the present names were unknown in these earlier periods.

# LIST OF EARLY GOVERNORS OF OLD ALBEMARLE UNDER THE PROPRIETORS

Following herewith is a list of the persons who served as Governor of North Carolina, when it was known principally as old ALBEMARLE COUNTY:

1. WILLIAM DRUMMOND, who was appointed by SIR WILLIAM BERKELEY at the request of the Proprietors of the Province. He served from an indefinite date beginning about 1663-4 and until about October, 1667. He was subsequently hung as a traitor by Berkeley, without a trial, as a punishment for having taken part in Bacon's Rebellion in Virginia.
  2. SAMUEL STEPHENS, who was appointed by the Lords Proprietors, and who died while in office. He was dead by July 15, 1670, when the General Court met at the house of SAMUEL DAVIS when JOHN CULPEPPER appeared as the attorney for Lord Berkeley, as administrator of his estate. Hon. Peter Carteret had succeeded to the office of Governor and was present at this meeting. (N. C. Hist. & Gen. Reg. Vol. 1 p. 135-6.)
  3. PETER CARTERET was appointed by the Proprietors to succeed Stephens, and served until May 1673.
  4. JOHN JENKINS was acting Governor of Albemarle from May, 1673 until November, 1676.
  5. THOMAS RASTHURCH was appointed Deputy Governor about the time the Proprietors undertook to govern ALBEMARLE from Charlestown, a scheme that did not appeal favorably to the people, who resisted the change. This newly designated Governor failed to show up, because death overtook him, and THOMAS MILLER in 1677, assumed the Governorship, with one TIMOTHY BIGGS as his assistant. (See page 10). It was about this time that the "Culpepper Rebellion" arose (p. 32) and Miller and Biggs were seized and thrown into jail at the old THOMAS KELLE place about two miles below the present ELIZABETH CITY.
  6. SETH SOTHEL began to try to govern Albemarle, following JOHN CULPEPPER'S attempt in 1678, but was captured by pirates before he got hold of the office and detained for some two or three years, until 1683, but in the meantime
  7. JOHN JENNINGS being then President of the Council, was Acting Governor, until that year (1683).
  8. HENRY WILKINSON was selected by the Proprietors as a successor to JENNINGS, but before he could make his way to the Carolinas and Albemarle he was thrown into prison and never reached his office in ALBEMARLE.
  9. SETH SOTHEL was then selected Governor by the Proprietors, but it was while on the way to take office this time that he was captured by pirates, and it was not until 1684 that he actually took the office, which he held until 1689. It appears from all the records that have been examined that he started out very well at first, but soon became autocratic, having bought out Clarendon's share in the Carolinas. Result, he appears to have been most unpopular as a proprietor and Governor.
  10. PHILLIP LUDWELL, of Virginia, succeeded SotHEL, and remained Governor until 1691. He had been Secretary of the Virginia Council, and was the third husband of Sir William Berkeley's widow, who had first married SAMUEL STEPHENS, second Sir William Berkeley and third Phillip Ludwell. (The Old South, p. 286). Ludwell remained in Virginia, and appointed the popular
  11. THOMAS JARVIS, said to have been in ALBEMARLE since 1659 - a remarkable statement, if true - and who was one of the active supporters of the administration under JOHN JENNINGS as the acting Governor, in the previous interim.
  12. JOHN ARCHDALE was Governor from 1694 to 1696. He was Governor of all the Carolinas, North and South, and made use of a Deputy in Albemarle. Archdale's administration was popular.
  13. JOHN HARVEY was Governor from 1694 to 1695. He was the "Harvey's Neck" Harvey.
  14. HENDERSON WALKER was acting Governor by virtue of his office as President of the Albemarle Council, from 1699 to 1704. He was succeeded by
  15. ROBERT DANIEL, who became Deputy Governor in August 1704, which he held until 1705.
  16. THOMAS CARY was Deputy Governor, succeeding ROBERT DANIEL, from 1705 to 1706. He was appointed by Sir Nathaniel Johnston. (See p. 31 of this volume).
  17. WILLIAM GLOVER, president of the Council, was Acting Governor during the stormy period of 1706 to 1708. Glover was from Henrico County, Virginia. Then occurred the "Cary Rebellion".
  18. THOMAS CARY again became Governor of Albemarle from 1708 to 1711.
  19. EDWARD HYDE succeeded CARY as Governor until May 9, 1712, and again from that date until September 8, 1712.
  20. THOMAS POLLOCK was Acting Governor thereafter until May 28, 1714.
  21. CHARLES HYDE became Governor in 1714 and served until 1722, and died at the end of his service.
  22. THOMAS POLLOCK again became the Acting Governor until the succeeding August.
  23. WILLIAM REED became Governor August 30, 1722 and served until Jan. 15, 1724. (See page 129 of this book).
  24. GEORGE BURREINGTON was then Governor until July 17, 1725 by appointment.
  25. RICHARD EVERARD succeeded BURREINGTON and served until May, 1728.
- Then the Proprietors sold out and the King took over, with EVERARD serving as the first Governor under the "CROWN".

For a list of the members of the GRAND ASSEMBLY which met at the home of the celebrated JOHN BECKLEFIELD in the precinct of PERQUIMANS on Monday, October 11, 1708, at which the Hon. THOMAS CARY, Esq., President and Commander in Chief, presided, see Vol. 2, of Hathaway's N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, page 225.

This list will give the student of the history of this particular era in ALBEMARLE some idea of "who was who" in those days.

# THE EARLIEST LAND GRANTS IN NORTH CAROLINA

The first grants (patents) issued by the Province of North Carolina to lands in Old Albemarle are on file in the office of the Secretary of State at Raleigh.

In Volume 1, of Hathaway's North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register there is a list of these grants, the oldest one of these having been issued to JOHN VARNUM covering 250 acres on the River Albemarle (by which is meant Albemarle Sound), November 27, 1679. From the text of this document it appears to be the re-issuance of another and older grant issued on September 25, 1663, but the older patent does not appear among these records; only this reference to it. Mr. Hathaway expresses the opinion that the Varnum grant is the oldest shown in the North Carolina records. All of the grants shown in Mr. Hathaway's list in his first number, were located in Chowan Precinct. On other pages to follow will be found listed the names of the patentees and year the grants were issued, but since contemporaneous records show that "OLD ALBEMARLE" was a "going concern" at least two decades previous to the dates of these grants, one naturally wonders where the settlers of the sixties and seventies found their titles. There is too wide a gap in the records, to assume that no earlier grants were issued.

At least a partial explanation of this puzzle is to be found in Patent Book No. 4, of the early VIRGINIA RECORDS. Whether the action of the Colony of Virginia in issuing grants and patents to lands along the "Carolina River", "Pasapatan River", and on the "Chawanoke", "Carabucks", "New Begin" and other obvious derivatives of the present day streams in the Albemarle region, owing to the geographical confusion that existed, or because of the belief that these lands, streams and boundaries were Virginia property, is uncertain. Anyway, the grants were issued, and the Hathaway and other records show that the grantees, most of them at least, took possession and held onto the real estate, and that their children and children's children clung fast to their patrimony and there lived and multiplied.

Not having personal access to these early Virginia records, the compiler acknowledges grateful appreciation to Nell Marion Nugent's masterful compilation Virginia "Cavaliers and Pioneers" as the source from which the following interesting notes are taken:

GEORGE CATCHMAID, 3335 acres on the North Side of Roanoke, abutting southly on said Sound, eastly on Katotin river, westerly on Peguimons river, which issueth out of said Sound, and northly on Owasake Creek, which issueth out of Peguimons river. For the transportation of sixty-seven persons. Dated April 1, 1663. The names of the persons transported (evidently to Virginia) are attached to the patent. Among the names attached are WILLIAM JOLE, HENRY GOODMAN, JOHN WEIR, ZACHARIAS SOUTH, JAMES HARRISON, RICHARD FLEWELLYN and JOHN SHARPE, some of whom, we know afterwards appeared in Old Albemarle.

HENRY PALIN, 450 acres at the mouth of New Begin Creek. This grant is dated September 25, 1663. Written on this patent is the name "CAROLINA", and attached to it are the names of the nine persons transported which entitled the patentee to the land. Even without the notation "New Begin" Creek sufficiently identifies the location of the land. This Henry Palin grant is substantially contemporaneous with that of ROGER GREEN'S and antedates the "farmer" Thomas Jarvis, whom Dodd says settled in Albemarle by 1659, by SIX YEARS. This was probably 1663 instead of 1658.

It is plain from the Catchmaid grant (1663) that Albemarle Sound was known as Roanoke Sound. Other grants show "Chawanoke" was used perhaps for Chowan river or Sound, and the term "Carolina River" doubtless was still another ancient name for Albemarle Sound. Some of the other designations we are unable to identify, but other land-marks mentioned undoubtedly place them in Old Albemarle.

THOMAS HODGKIN 1000 acres in a bay of Carolina River, beginning at a small creek called CANNAUGSAUGH (?) running up same to a branch of MATTAPOGUSKE Creek, etc. This patent was dated September 25, 1663, and was issued to Hodgkin for the transportation of 20 persons, whose names are attached thereto. Among the names are those of JOHN PHILIPOT, JOHN TYLER, SAMUEL BURTON and NICHOLAS WILLS and JAMES ROGERS.

The name HODGKIN in the above grant was probably HODGSON.  
For the Hodgson family turn back to page 67 of the 10ST THIRDS.

WILLIAM MUNDAY, 380 acres in CABRATUCKS Creek, falling into KROUGHTANKE RIVER, and which river falls into CAROLINA; beginning at the mouth of a swamp where JOHN HARVEY'S land ends, running East Southeast, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. Granted on account of the transportation of six persons. They were WILLIAM EDMONDS, JOSEPH GIBSON, ROBERT READ, RICHARD SMITH, SAMUEL WARREN and JAMES BARD, (Probably transported to Virginia).

It is obvious that "KROUGHTANKE RIVER" was the name applied in this grant to PASQUATANKE, and that its falling into "CAROLINA" meant that it emptied into ALBEMARLE SOUND, as it is known today. A reference to the MUNDAY family will be found on page 113.

THOMAS SHERRWOOD, 880 acres on the North side of CAROLINA RIVER (Albemarle Sound), running Northwest by trees of SAMUEL DAVIS, then East by North, etc. Dated September 25, 1663 for the transportation of eighteen persons, two of whom were WILLIAM GLOVER and SEARIS GLOVER.

Thomas Sherrwood died in PASQUATANKE COUNTY in 1794. Turn back to page 152 for notes on the SHERRWOOD FAMILY.

THOMAS KEELY (KEELE?) 800 acres in a bay of PASPETANKE RIVER, Dated September 25, 1663. Granted for the transportation of sixteen persons, who are named, including RICHARD HULOCKE, DANIEL MERRICK, JOHN SHARPE, RICHARD EVANS and THOMAS MANN.

This was probably THOMAS KELLY of the Kelly family of PASQUOTANKE PRECINCT. For notes relating to this family turn back to page 84.

JOHN BATTLE, 640 acres on the Westward side of PASPETANKE RIVER, beginning on a point which parts this and the land of Mrs. FORTSON, running Southwest, etc. Dated September 25, 1663, and granted for the transportation of 13 persons, who are named. The grant is labeled "Caroline". Among those persons mentioned are THOMAS MORY, WILLIAM HUTTON and MARY STEVENS.

Here was probably the original progenitor in North Carolina of the BATTLE FAMILY of BATTLEBORO, of which ELISHA BATTLE was a later representative. A JOHN BATTLE died in Bertie County in 1741. See page 8.

JAMES MURDAH, 420 acres on the West side of CHOWANOKE RIVER, September 25, 1663, for the transportation of NINE persons, including THOMAS CRAWFORD, WILLIAM MORRY, NATHANIEL BRIDGES and others. Patent bears the mark "Carolina".

The "West side of CHOWANOKE" undoubtedly meant the West side of Chowan River. This means somewhere along the Chowan in what is now BERTIE COUNTY. It probably was also near the mouth of the Roanoke, and therefore contiguous to the ROGER GREEN grant, which some writers claim was never settled. Here is the evidence in these several patents -- all issued the same day, September 25, 1663 -- that the Roger Green lands were settled.

MR. JOHN LAWRENCE, 625 acres on the West Side of Chawanoke River, running Southwest along land of MR. ROBERT LAWRENCE, etc., to land lately surveyed by JAMES MURDAH, etc. Date September 25, 1663. Granted for the transportation of 13 persons, and marked "Carolina". Some of the names were GEORGE TEAGUE (Teague family long later in CHATHAM COUNTY), KATHERINE CORNELIUS, WILLIAM SHARPE, WILLIAM HARE and THOMAS HILL.

John probably spelled his name the same as ROBERT LAWRENCE. For notes on this Lawrence family turn back to page 90. One William Justice of Charles City County, Virginia, either transported to Virginia, or obtained the headrights of William, Mary, Anne, Author and Sarah Lawrence in 1653. Nugent p. 329.

MR. THOMAS STAMPE and JAMES NOAKES, 300 acres on the North side of CAROLINA RIVER (Albemarle Sound), beginning at marked trees dividing this and the land of HENRY WHITE, running East, etc., for the transportation of six persons, including Henry Leonard, Robert Flake, Richard Baker, William Preston and Elizabeth Hancock. Richard Stampe died in 1722 (p. 159).

In the crazy spelling of names of that period, the writer thinks it not improbable that "NOAKES" was intended for plain old "KNOX".

LT. (Or ST.) MOUNT WELLS, 600 acres on the West side of CHOWANOKE RIVER, running by land lately surveyed for JAMES MURDOH, running East, etc. Dated September 25, 1663, and for the transportation of 12 persons, among whom were THOMAS FOGRE, JOSEPH HILL, THOMAS HIGH, JAMES WHITE, THOMAS BAYLEY and THOMAS and WILLIAM WOOD.

Here is another settler on the Roanoke River in BERTIE, who settled on the ROGER GREEN tract, or close by, and a neighbor of JAMES MURDAH and the LAWRENCE family. Both the WELLS and WILLS family came from the York-James City peninsula, and a close study shows they used the same Christian names in both domiciles, and may have been the same family. Turn back to pages 178 and 188 for notes relating to BOTH FAMILIES.

MR. ROBERT LAWRENCE, JR., 625 acres on the West Side of CHAWANOKE RIVER, September 25, 1663, for the transportation of 13 persons, including WILLIAM YELDING, WILLIAM HARE, THOMAS TURNER, EDWARD MORGAN, ED. STEPHENS, THOS. STROUD and ED. HAWLEY.

Here was another tract of land in BERTIE COUNTY territory, located in the neighborhood of the ROGER GREEN grant. The names mentioned appear occasionally on the North Carolina Records, so that some of the transportees or headrights may have settled in Carolina, though transported to VIRGINIA.

PHILLIP EVANS 300 acres in NEW BEGIN Creek, beginning at the mouth of a swamp which parts this and the land of Mr. Jennings, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of six persons, RICHARD WHITTY, HENRY CATCHMAID, DINA FARNS, a negro, JOHN SCOTT and MARY ENGLISH.

For notes on the EVANS FAMILY turn back to page 42.



KATHERINE WOODWARD and PHILARETE WOODWARD, her daughter, 750 acres on the West side of PASPETANKE RIVER, beginning at a point above the mouth of a large creek falling into said River, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 15 persons, including MARY WELLS, ALICE JEFFREY, JOHN NEWTON, CHRISTIAN GREENE, JOHN BARNWELL, RICHARD HARMAN, THOMAS WEST and some others. THOMAS WOODWARD was the wife and father of these two patentees.

THOMAS WOODWARD about this time was the Surveyor General of ALBEMARLE and patented lands both in his own name and that of members of his family, of which this was one. PHILARETE WOODWARD afterwards married JOHN GILLES, from Isle of Wight County, Virginia.

MR. WILLIAM WEST, 2500 acres on the East side of PEQUIMMIN RIVER, about six or seven miles up the same, beginning on a point of land near the great marsh close to an Indian Field, running Northeast, etc., to the mouth of a small creek called CURRITUCK and from thence up the said river of PEQUIMMIN. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 50 persons, only the names of 18 of them being attached to the grant. Among the names given, however, are those of JOHN SEARDS, MARK WILLIAMS, JOHN SANDERS, WILLIAM CAPP and THOMAS STONE. Turn to page 179.

SAMUEL DAVIS, 950 acres on the North side of CAROLINA RIVER, beginning at the mouth of a swamp, running North by West, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 19 persons whose names are given, including MORGAN WILLIAMS, THOMAS HOLDER, OLIVE WILLIAMS, ELIZABETH WILLIAMSON, THOMAS CAREW and others. Turn to page 34.

SAMUEL DAVIS came to North Carolina from Isle of Wight County.

MR. THOMAS HELFE, 760 acres on the Southwest side of PASPETANKE RIVER, beginning at the mouth of a swamp and running by the land of THOMAS KEILE (KEILLY or KEILLE), etc., by Mr. Fortson's marked trees. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 15 persons whose names are attached to the patent, including STEPHEN HARRIS, JOSEPH ROGERS, JOHN and THOMAS ROUSE, MARY NELSON and others. This patentee Mr. Thomas Helfe, was a physician, according to JOHN BENNETT BODDIE (page 132-133). Turn back to page 140 of this book for Helfe notes.

MR. JOHN HARVEY, 600 acres in a small creek called CAERWATUCKS falling into the river of KROQUETANKE, which river falls into CAROLINA RIVER (Albemarle Sound). Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 12 persons, among them being JAMES HARVEY, HUMPHREY EVANS, ANN WOMBELL, THOMAS KILMES, THOMAS POOLE, WILLIAM BASSE and JOHN DAVIS. Other names doubtful.

Notes on the Harvey family and its history will be found on pages 60 and 61 of this volume.

ROGER WILLIAMS, 350 acres on the North side of CAROLINA RIVER (Albemarle Sound). Patent dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 7 persons, whose names are given as MAN. (Perhaps MANUEL) ROGERS, THOMAS JONES, THOMAS JEFFRIES, JOHN BOSSE, CHARLES SEWARD, JOHN DANIEL and JOHN ROPER.

Notes relating to the WILLIAMS FAMILY will be found on pages 185, 186 and 187 of this volume. Roger Williams was perhaps the father of JENNINGS WILLIAMS who married JOHANNA and had sons ROGER and JOHN WILLIAMS.

WILLIAM JENNINGS, 550 acres in "New begin Creek", beginning at the mouth of a great swamp, which parts this and the land of ROBERT LAWREY (Lowrey), running up the creek, etc. to the mouth of a swamp which parts this and the land of PHILLIP EVANS. Dated September 25, 1663, which was for the transportation of eleven persons named, among whom were SAMUEL KENRIGEN, STEPHEN PIERSON, SAMUEL MOSES, THOMAS RICHMOND, MICHAEL PARRAM (Parham), SARAH MARSHALL and FRYER DENNIS.

WILLIAM JENNINGS died in PASQUOTANK in 1696, and his son WILLIAM in Currituck in 1729. Turn back to page 78 for the notes on this family.

MR. JOHN HARVEY, 250 acres on the River of CAROLINA (Albemarle Sound), beginning by the land of ROGER WILLIAMS, running down same to the miles end of said Williams, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 5 persons, as follows: VERGIE SMITH, STEPHEN JOHNSON, GEORGE MOORE, JANE PARNELL and THOMAS POOLE. (See pages 60 and 61 for notes on Harveys).

ROBERT LAWREY, (LOWREY) 300 acres in a bay at the mouth of NEW BEGUN CREEK, beginning at the mouth of a small swamp which parts this and the land of HENRY PALIN, running Southwest, etc. up the said creek to a marked gum in the midst of the mouth of a great swamp which parts this and the land of NEW JENNINGS, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of six (6) persons, including himself, RICHARD WOODARD and GEORGE PRESTON.

There are some LOWREY family notes on page 96.

THOMAS WOODWARD, SR. and THOMAS WOODWARD, JR., his son, 2500 acres on the North side of PASPETANKE RIVER, beginning at the head of the easternmost branch of ARENEWS CREEK, etc., towards the head of the North River. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 50 persons. The names of the 50 emigrants are attached to the grant, and the list is too long to publish in full, but among them are the following: CHRISTOPHER DAVIS, RICHARD MAHR, HENRY GREENE, THOMAS PATMAN, THOMAS ROBINSON, a man named HILLIARD, JOHN BOLLAM (Probably BOLLUM), RICHARD WIAAT, THOMAS HAMPTON, JOHN BARKER, HUMPHREY CHAPMAN, ALEX FRIZZELL, RICHARD HAMMOND and WILLIAM HASTLEWOOD.

**THOMAS WOODWARD SR.**, and **THOMAS WOODWARD JR.**, (another patent or grant) 2000 acres on the West side of CHAWANOKE RIVER, beginning 50 poles below the small creek which is at the lower part of the old Indian Town, running West Southwest, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. This patent was for the transportation of 40 persons, whose names appear on the document. Among this long list of names appear the following: HUMPHREY PAWLE, THOMAS PLYOR, JOHN STEVENSON, JOHN HAMLIN, CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD (twice), THOMAS MARSHALL, JOHN BIRD, ROBERT HANCOCK, PETER DENNIS, THOMAS MARSHALL, SARAH MARSHALL, PETER JANSON, THOMAS PARIN (Meant for PARHAM, I am quite sure), SAMUEL MOSES, ANN SUTTON, ANTHONY WYN, JACOB BROWN and EZEKIEL WILLIAMS.

Compare the names above with some of those in the William Jennings patent.

These Woodwards were from Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and Thomas Woodward Sr., the N. C. Surveyor, had been Clerk of Isle of Wight County for ten years, immediately preceding the issuance of these North Carolina patents.

A CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD, as early as 1629 was a Burgess from Charles City, County, and later settled near the Randolphs at TURKEY ISLAND, in Henrico, on the Appomattox River. The relationship between Thomas and Christopher Woodward is not known, but the list of headrights above strongly indicate that it certainly existed.

Turn back to page 190 for notes on these Woodwards in North Carolina.

**MRS. MARY FORSTON**, 2000 acres on the West side of PASPETANKE RIVER, beginning at the mouth of a swamp, etc., and running Northeast by land of THOMAS KEELE or KEILE (KELLY). Dated September 25, 1663, for the transportation of 20 persons. Among a few of the names on this list is that of EDWARD BARRETT, ED HAWLEY, MARY ADAMS, THOMAS HARPER, THOMAS BAXTON (twice) and HIS TWO WIVES (Of course, at different times, and different wives), JOHN ROBINSON, THOMAS ROBERTS and STEPHEN BREWER.

From BODDIN'S 17TH CENTURY ISLE OF WIGHT, ps. 132: The oldest will recorded in North Carolina is that of MRS. MARY FORSTEN. It is dated January 28, 1663 and was probated November 15, 1666, and reads as follows: "Whereas there is a patent granted unto me MARY FORSTEN, wife to FREDERICK FORSTEN of 2000 acres lying in PASPETANKE, of which 900 have been assigned, and I give my said husband such presents as to enable him to give bills of sale for said land. To son THEOPHILUS 1100 acres, and if it shall please God to send me safely of the child I go with, it shall share equally with the said THEOPHILUS."

**HENRY WHITE, SR.**, 250 acres on the North side of CAROLINA RIVER (Albemarle Sound), bounded on the West with JOHN HARVEY'S line, East with THOMAS STAMP and JAMES HOAKES, on the North with the woods and South with the river. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of five persons as follows: ANN DONKASTER, GEO. JENKINS, EDWARD BARRETT, DANIEL WALKER and ANN JENKIN or JENKINS.

**HENRY WHITE, JR.**, 750 acres in a small creek called CORAWATUCKS that falls into KECOUGHATANCE RIVER, beginning toward the head of the same, running West Northwest, etc. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 14 persons, including PERRY GREENE, DANIEL WALKER, EDWARD MORGAN, RICHARD STAPLES, HUNTER MORGAN, EDWARD BARRETT (BARRETT), JOHN PINE and again DANIEL WALKER.

**HENRY WHITE** (either Sr. or Jr., probably the latter) before or about 1700, said he was 57 years old and knew SAMUEL DAVIS, of PASQUOTANK County in Isle of Wight County, County, Virginia, who was an apprentice to his father HENRY WHITE, and that SAMUEL DAVIS married ANN, a servant of CAPT. JAMES BLOUNT, also of Isle of Wight, and all now of Pasquotank County, etc.

For other notes on this White family see pages 181, 182 and 183 in the first part of this volume.

**MR. RICHARD BULLER**, 1200 acres lying in NEW BEGIN CREEK, beginning at the mouth of Doctor's Creek, running up the first mentioned creek, etc., together with a small island against the mouth of Doctor's Creek. Dated September 25, 1663. For the transportation of 24 persons, among whom were the following: MATTHEW SMITH, RICHARD WARD, THOMAS HORNE, HENRY WARNER, JOHN MATTHEWS, ANDREW ARMSTRONG, DOBOTHY BANKS, THOMAS RICH, THOMAS READ, JOHN GART and ROBERT MASON.

The above patentee was perhaps RICHARD BULLARD, instead of BULLER. The Bullard family came from Hennemond County, Virginia. Or, it is possible the name was BULLOCK.

THE FOREGOING PATENTS were all issued in SEPTEMBER, 1663. The lands had been surveyed perhaps a long time, and people had settled upon them perhaps before 1660. Nugent's Cavaliers and Pioneers, from which the data is obtained, stops at 1666. Between 1663 and 1665 the Virginia records, if searched, would perhaps show many later grants issued by that Commonwealth to lands in OLD ALBEMARLE, grants of which there is no record, either in the counties or at the State Capitol at Raleigh. The record is perhaps in existence in VIRGINIA.

## PERSONS ATTENDING ALBEMARLE COURT 1670

In 1670, when OLD ALBEMARLE, which then comprised the habitable portion of the OLD NORTH STATE, undivided into precincts or other sub-divisions, the Courts and the Government set up under the direction of the agents of the proprietors had begun to function. SAMUEL STEVENS, the second Governor of the Province had just died and the question of the disposition and management of his estate was among the matters considered at a meeting of the General Court held in 1670 at the home of SAMUEL DAVIS. Thanks to Mr. Hathaway, who rescued valuable fragments of the records and published them in his Volume 1, pages 135, et seq. we are able to list the names of many of those who were living at the time, whose names appear on those records. They are all of great Historical significance and interest. Opposite each name appears the number of the page or pages in this work where other data relating to the name will be found:

JOHN BARROWS 19  
ROBERT BOND  
PETER CARTERET ( Governor ).  
EDMUND CHANCEY 23  
CAPT. CATH. COKE 27  
CAPT. WILLIAM CRAWFORD 29  
CAPT. THOMAS CULLEN 30  
JOHN CULPEPPER 31  
SAMUEL DAVIS 34  
JOHN DYE

THOMAS EASTHURST (EASTCHURCH?)  
This man was surely  
the same man appointed  
Governor six years  
later who died before  
taking office.

RICHARD FELTON 44  
MAJ. RICHARD FOSTER 46  
FRANCIS GODFREY 50  
LAWRENCE GUNFALLIS 53  
HURTULUS GUN  
JOHN HARUDY  
EDWARD HASWELL 61  
JOHN HAWKINS 62  
JOHN HILL 65  
THOMAS HOSKINS 70

WILL JACKSON 76  
JOHN JENKINS (Lt. Col.)  
This man became  
Governor in May  
1673.

ABRAHAM KIMBERLY  
WILLIAM LEWERTON 91  
THOMAS MATKIE  
ROBERT MINTY 107  
JAMES NOKES 87

I think this is  
intended for  
KNOX.

JOHN OUTLAW 110  
Ancestor of the  
Outlaw family  
in N. C.

ROBERT RISEBOD  
THOMAS SHAFFMAN  
JAMES SHERWESBURY  
WILLIAM SIMONS 152  
THOMAS SIMONS 152  
ANTHONY SLOCUM 154  
HERMAN SKEWIN  
HUGH SMITHWICK 156  
NICHOLAS STEVENS 161

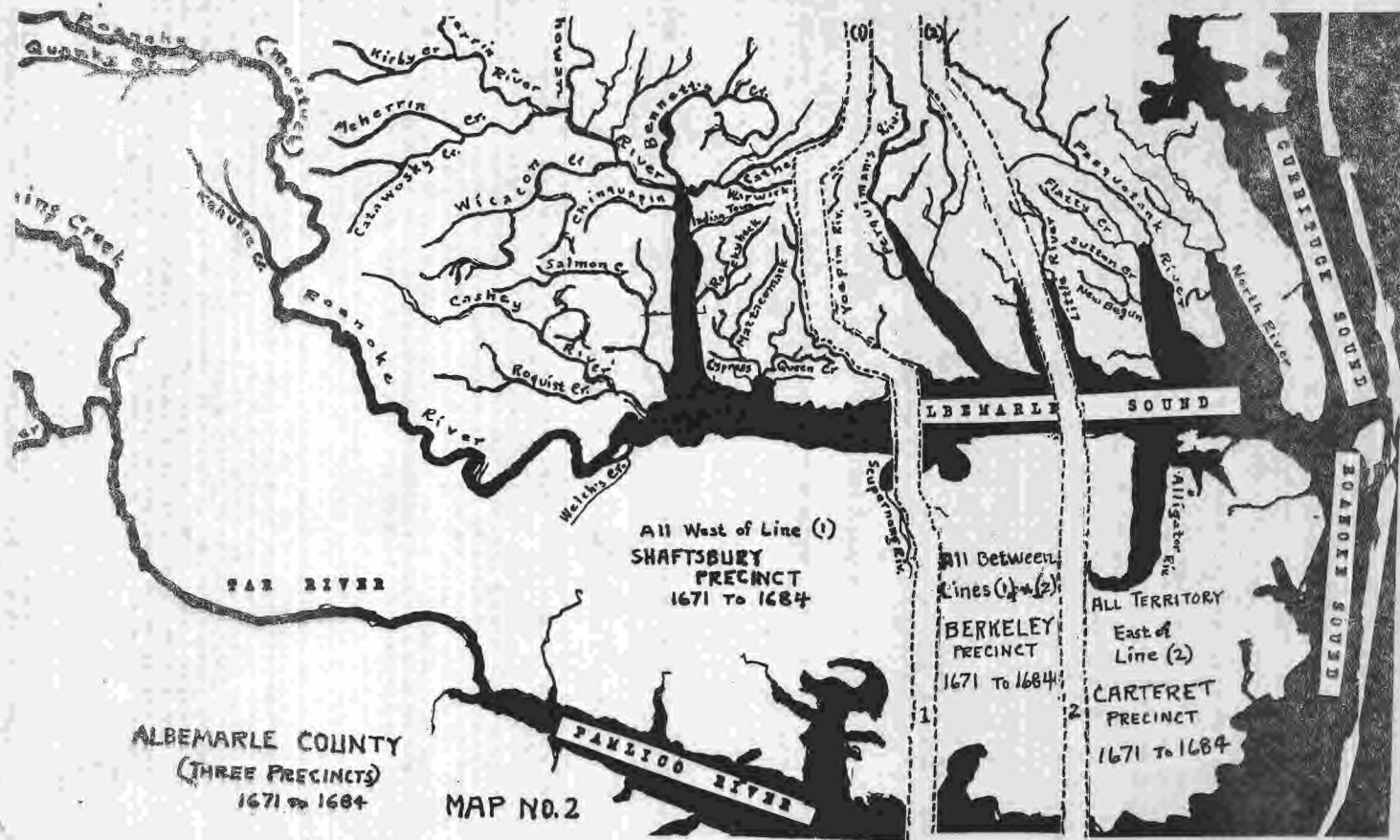
KATHERINE WILLIAMS 186  
ROGER WILLIAM'S WIDOW 186  
JOHN WILLOUGHBY 187  
ANDREW WOOLWARD 190  
WILLIAM VOSS 172

### SOME OLD NEIGHBORS OF THE GEORGE DURANT FAMILY ON "DURANT'S NECK" IN THE YEAR OF 1693:

GEORGE DURANT CAME DOWN OUT OF VIRGINIA in 1661 and bought from the King of the YEOPIM INDIANS the neck of land between LITTLE RIVER and PERQUIMANS. There he settled and his tribe increased. Who were his neighbors on this neck of land? Thanks to Mr. Hathaway (vol. 3, p. 143-4) we know who they were just 32 years later, for on a list of TITHABLES "For the South side of Little River and Durant's Neck in 1693" we find the following names:

JOHN ANDERSON 3  
ALBERT ANDERSON 3  
THOMAS ATTAWAY 4  
RICHARD BAILEY 5  
WILLIAM BARCLIFT 6  
JONATHAN BATEMAN 7  
MRS. DURANT (ANNE)  
Widow of the  
original GEORGE  
DURANT. She  
died in 1695,  
two years later.  
JOHN DURANT 39  
THOMAS DURANT 39  
FRANCIS FOSTER 46  
WILLIAM GASKINS 49  
JOHN GODFREY 50  
WILLIAM GODFREY 50  
JOHN HALFORD 55  
MRS. HARTLEY 60  
Widow of  
Francis Hart-  
ley. She be-  
came Mrs. Wil-  
liam DUKEFIELD

THOMAS HOSRA 69  
WILLIAM JACKSON 76  
JOHN KING 85  
WILLIAM MANN 100  
ROBERT MOLINES  
RICHARD NOWELL (NOEL?)  
JOHN PARISE 123  
FRANCIS FENRICE 126  
WILLIAM PLATTO  
RICHARD ROOKES 143  
JOSEPH SUTTON 163  
This man  
was the son in  
law of GEORGE  
DURANT, his  
wife was PAR-  
THENIA DURANT  
GEORGE SUTTON 163  
CHARLES TAYLOR 165  
JOHN TOMLIN 167  
JOHN WHEDBEE 180  
THOMAS WHITE 182  
JENKINS WILLIAMS 185  
JOHN WILLOUGHBY 187  
From NORFOLK Va.





## ALBEMARLE AND ITS FIRST THREE DIVISIONS

The LORDS PROPRIETORS (Absentee Landlords) of CAROLINA, as has been stated, were influential politicians who swarmed around the newly-mounted throne of CHARLES II, at the "restoration", viz., GEORGE MONCK, EDWARD HYDE, ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, GEORGE CARTERET, JOHN COLLINGTON, JOHN BERKELEY, WILLIAM BERKELEY and the aged WILLIAM, EARL OF CRAVEN. SIR WILLIAM BERKELEY, being "on the ground" became spokesman. As GOVERNOR OF VIRGINIA, he invoked the laws against dissenters and banished many prominent Quakers who had located South of the James. This policy increased and influenced settlers to seek non-molestation in the new lands on Albemarle Sound, only to find themselves again under the rule of Berkeley as the deputy of the proprietors. We are told that in 1664 Berkeley himself went to the Albemarle regions armed with authority to regulate the affairs of those who had preceded and those who came after him. But it is altogether probable that such men as GEORGE DURANT, NATHANIEL BATES, JOHN VANHOUGH and CATCHEMOLD and others had already found their way to the banks of Albemarle Sound and the Chowan and Roanoke rivers, had bought or obtained lands from the Indians and were planting corn and exercising the rights of settlers before Berkeley arrived on the scene.

On the North side of the James River in Virginia and the Jamestown settlements lived one WILLIAM DRUMMOND, whom Berkeley selected as Governor of Albemarle. That he was a member of the Drummond family of the "Eastern Shore" of Virginia, related to the Scarboroughs and other leading families there is little doubt. In his order issued in 1663 appointing Drummond (Vol. 1, 49 Col. Recs. of N. C.) is the only description of the area which was to comprise Drummond's jurisdiction, and it is almost unintelligible. Whatever the extent of the territory embraced in this proclamation, it is patent that Berkeley was "taking over", in behalf of the proprietors, all habitable parts of the present North Carolina then practical as "settlements". THOMAS WOODWARD, a man of parts, and said to have been personally known at the Court of St. James or Charles II, was appointed surveyor and he and his deputies were dispatched to Albemarle to "step off" or measure the acquisitions of the new comers to that region.

In 1665 the new Governor, WILLIAM DRUMMOND called the first Grand Assembly to meet at a spot near the North shore of Albemarle Sound on the present Hall's Creek, at which George Durant, George Catchemold, John Vanhoush and all of the earlier arrivals, were attendants. The only qualifications for membership at that meeting appears to have been that of residence below the Virginia line and the wearing of socks "if not shoes", and the abjuration of not throwing chicken bones under the trees.

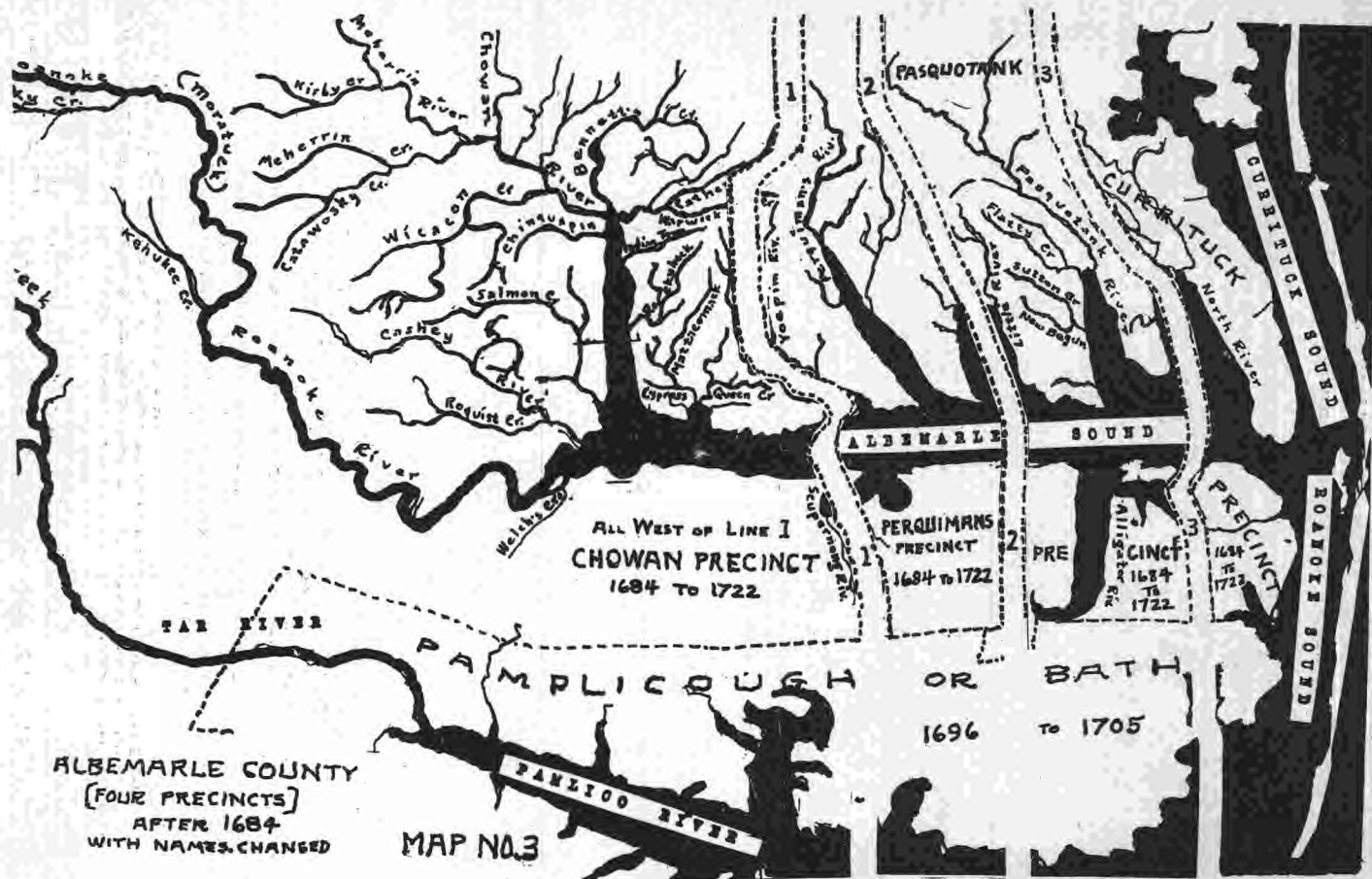
The whole area of the Government at that time appears to have been regarded as a single county, with the usual and necessary officers and a Clerk to keep the records. And it so remained until about 1670, while SAMUEL STEVENS (who had succeeded William Drummond) was acting as Governor. After the death of Samuel Stevens (L. Hathaway N. C. Hist. & Gen. Reg. p. 132) and in about 1671, ALBEMARLE COUNTY was divided into THREE PRECINCTS. The Eastern precinct was called CARTERET, the middle one BERKELEY and the Western one SHAFTSBURY. (See Hathaway's N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register Vol. 3 p. 306-310.).

The map shown on page 565, shows ALBEMARLE COUNTY, and its three Divisions as it was after 1671 and as it continued until about 1684-5.

It will be noted that the three precincts extended from the general location of the Virginia line ACROSS ALBEMARLE SOUND and at least as far South as the Pamlico River. Deeds, wills and other instruments from the ancient records show that fact, and the proclamation of LORD BERKELEY (Hath pp. 305-6, Vol. 3) appointing DRUMMOND as Governor disclose that the territory over which he was appointed to preside extended at least as far South of Albemarle Sound as it did to the North of it. SHAFTSBURY PRECINCT (afterwards CHOWAN) extended INDEFINITELY WEST OF THE RIVER CHOWAN and was doubtless limited only by the extent of the original grants to the proprietors, who imagined their domains reached to the Pacific Ocean, a dream subsequently shattered by geographical developments.

In a study of this map it will also be noticed that CARTERET PRECINCT included not only the territory South of Albemarle Sound, but all of the territory North and South of that arm of the sea, later embraced in both Currituck and Pasquotank counties. Later (in 1722) after this area had been divided into two different precincts with different names, STILL ANOTHER CARTERET PRECINCT was established South of the mouth of the NEUSE RIVER, with territory contributed out of BATH PRECINCT. The first CARTERET PRECINCT existed from 1671 to 1684 (approximately) while the second CARTERET PRECINCT, nearly a hundred miles South of the present CURRITUCK began in 1723 and after being changed to CARTERET COUNTY, still exists in practically its original form. Consult maps on page 5, for details. Deeds and other instruments indicate that ALBEMARLE consisted of these three named precincts until 1684, but the Historian MARTIN gives the date as 1683. In the absence of more positive evidence we can only use dates as being approximate in their application. Statements in deeds are sometimes inaccurate, or miscopied.

That the Precincts of SHAFTSBURY, BERKELEY and CARTERET, into which the original ALBEMARLE COUNTY was divided in 1691, extended across ALBEMARLE SOUND and on down towards the Pamlico River and Pamlico Sound, before the formation of TYRRELL COUNTY in 1729, is evidenced by many recorded statements, particularly one which appears in Hathaway's North Carolina Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol. 3, page 308.



## ALBEMARLE DIVIDED INTO FOUR PRECINCTS AND THE NAMES CHANGED IN 1684.

The map shown on page 571 represents ALBEMARLE COUNTY, after 1683-4 (possibly 1685) when the THREE PRECINCTS, Shaftsbury, Berkeley and Carteret were abrogated and the names of the proprietors dropped, and the names of the principal rivers or streams substituted. Mr. Hathaway, in the N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, page 307, says:

These Precincts retained their names until about the year 1685, when CARTERET PRECINCT was divided into CURRITUCK and PASQUOTANK, and the THREE original precincts appeared thereafter as FOUR. On the same page he quotes Martin, the Historian (Vol 1 p. 176) as saying:

"1683. The FOUR precincts on ALBEMARLE SOUND, which were hitherto designed by the titles or names of some of the Lords Proprietors, viz: SHAFTSBURY, BERKELEY, etc., were now named by the principal streams that water them, CHOWAN, PERQUIMANS, PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK, appellations which they to this day retain". (Except that after about 1738, they were referred to as "COUNTIES" of those names). Mr. Hathaway continues:

Martin fixes this change of name in 1683, but it was evidently after 1684, for by reference to Book of Land Grants No. 1, pages 104, 106, 144, 145, etc., in the office of the Secretary of State at Raleigh, N. C., it will be found that the grants referred to bear date in 1684, and the land conveyed was located in SHAFTSBURY PRECINCT.

Notwithstanding the fact that from 1671 to 1683-4, or possibly 1685, ALBEMARLE consisted of THREE PRECINCTS named Shaftsbury, Berkeley and Carteret, the whole area was still designated as ALBEMARLE COUNTY, and not as CAROLINA or NORTH CAROLINA, as is evidenced by various items that appear on the old records, especially of the General Court. On page 283 of Mr. Hathaway's Hist. & Gen. Register, for instance, there appears a

### RECORD OF THE GENERAL COURT OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY, HELD FEBRUARY, 1683-4.

This is prefaced as follows: At a Court holden for the COUNTY OF ALBEMARLE, the 6th of FEBRUARY, 1683-4. Present: William Wilkinson, Esq., Thomas Miller, Esq., Mr. Joshua Scott, Mr. Francis Toms, Mr. William Foster, Mr. Patrick Bayley.

THOMAS MILLER, member of the General Court, named above, had been GOVERNOR OF ALBEMARLE (Then practically ALL of North Carolina) in 1677, had been imprisoned with his chief assistant Timothy Biggs, superseded by JOHN CULPEPPER, finally had his property, which had been seized and confiscated by irate citizens, restored to him, and in 1683 was a member of the General Court, as stated above. For information as to Miller and his family see page 106 of this book. For William Wilkinson, see page 125.

Whereas the THREE ORIGINAL PRECINCTS of SHAFTSBURY, BERKELEY and CARTERET, as attempted to be delineated on the map on page 565, extended across ALBEMARLE SOUND indefinitely South to the Pamlico river, or further, the FOUR NEW PRECINCTS established in 1683-4, named after the principal streams, CHOWAN, PERQUIMANS, PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK, at least after 1696, terminated on the Southern line at the somewhat indefinite line of what was called PAMPTCOUGH PRECINCT "Of the County of Albemarle". Whether this precinct had been erected at the same time as the other FOUR North of it, presents a hazy question, which this writer has not found answered. It appears to have been established sometime prior to 1696. This conclusion is arrived at by an examination of a stray note found on page 284 of "North Carolina. A Guide to the Old North State" issued by the Federal Writers Project in 1939, by the University of North Carolina Press, which says:

"PAMPTCOUGH PRECINCT of the County of Albemarle, \*\* in 1696, became the great County of BATH. Pamtecough was the name of a tribe of Indians in the region".

Then occurs this statement:

"In 1705 BATH was divided, the portion North of Pamtecough River constituting PAMPTCOUGH PRECINCT."

Considering this statement and numerous other documentary declarations which occur infrequently in deed recitals, no other inference is possible, save that there was an area of country, as shown on the map, cut off from ALBEMARLE at about the same time the Precincts of CHOWAN, PERQUIMANS, PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK were established, making a FIFTH PRECINCT by the name of PAMPTCOUGH, which extended at least far beyond the Pamtecough (Pamlico) River, across the NEUSE to perhaps the Cape Fear, as shown on the maps that are to follow.

After 1705 this area embraced BATH COUNTY (sometimes CLARENDON) the ancestor of that vast area of Country that included most of the present North Carolina, South and West of the water shed of the Neuse and Tar Rivers, even to the line of Virginia near the Western boundary of the original ORANGE COUNTY (See maps to follow).

In 1777 CAMDEN COUNTY ( which is properly omitted from these maps, because it was not in existence at this period ) was carved out of PASQUOTANK COUNTY, and consisted of all the territory previously comprising PASQUOTANK PRECINCT, which was located North and EAST of PASQUOTANK RIVER.

ALLIGATOR RIVER, as shown on the map of this area, in 1713 was in PASQUOTANK COUNTY, notwithstanding it was on the South shore of ALBEMARLE SOUND. This is verified by a Power of Attorney executed by SARAH KASEWELL on April 13th of that year, (N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, Vol 3, p. 285. This indicates beyond question that the line between PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK PRECINCTS, which lay South of Albemarle Sound, ran East of Alligator River, and cut through the territory now comprising the County of DARE. The territory shown in Pasquotank lying West of Alligator River is now in TYRRELL COUNTY, which was established in 1729, from Albemarle.

#### EARLY RESIDENTS AND TAX PAYERS IN CURRITUCK PRECINCT

The following list of early residents and tithables ( tax payers ) in CURRITUCK PRECINCT is compiled principally from pages 301 to 304 of Volume 1, of Hathaway's North Carolina Historical & Genealogical Register.

In the study of this very interesting list consideration must be given to the fact that, since the list has been copied several times, many mistakes may have been made in the manner of spelling the names, etc. In some instances this is plainly evident.

The figures set opposite each name is the number of the page of this complete volume and in the first section thereof, containing the Index and Digest of the Hathaway N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register. By turning to the page thus indicated, in many instances, not only the name of the person stated will be found, together with references to pages in the Hathaway Register which gives other information, but which also refers to other citations in the latter work relating to the persons family and historical record. Consult the pages thus given in each instance for not only the personal, but the FAMILY HISTORY of the individual named.

JOHN BAKER - -	6	JOHN LEWIN	
WILLIAM BATEMAN -	8	THOMAS LOWE -	96
SAMUEL BATES -	6	DAVID LINDSAY	93
EDMUND BARNUM -	7	ISAAC LITTLE -	94
WILLIAM BASTINETT	7	TIMOTHY LEAD	106
JOHN BENNETT -	9 (d. 1710)	EDWARD MULLEN	112
EDWARD BONNER -	12	JOHN NOWELL	
JOHN BELL - -	8 (d. 1706)	PETER PARKER	123
WILLIAM BELL -	8	SAM PARSONS	124
JOHN BILLETT -	10	JOHN PALL (PELLY)	125
DAVID BLAKE -	10	JACOB PETERSON	127
GEORGE BULLOCK	17 Tull's Crk.	(Father of THOMAS	
RICHARD BURTONSHALL	18.	Peterson who owned	
HENRY CASHNALL (CASTWELL?)		land where EDEXTON	
DENNIS CASHNALL (CASTWELL?)		stands now)	
MARY COBB - -	26	BENJAMIN PEYTON	128
THOMAS COBB -	26	BENJ. REGHAUD	
JOHN COBB -	26	GEORGE RICHARDS	141
NATHANIEL COBB	2	JAMES ROBINSON	142
RICHARD COTRICE	25	RICHARD ROSE	143
RICHARD COMFORT	27 -31	JOHN SANDERSON	149
ANDREW JONSOILL		RICHARD SANDERSON SR.	149 (d. 1717)
GEORGE COOPER	27	RICH. SANDERSON, JR.	149 (d. 1737)
WILLIAM CORY	28	(Sanderasons to Craven County)	
CHARLES DRAPER	37	THOMAS SCARBOROUGH	150.
WILLIAM FULLER		RICHARD SIMPSON	152 - 153
ROBERT GARD		HENRY SLADE -	154
THOMAS GRANDY		LEND SMITH -	155
FOSTER GERVASE		WILLIAM STEEL -	160
RICHARD GESPER		EDWARD TAYLOR -	165
RICHARD HARRIS -	58	THOMAS TAYLOR -	165
WILLIAM HARRIS -	58	JEREMIAH TOLINSON	
JOHN HAWKINS -	62	MATHIAS TAYLOR -	168
THOMAS JAINES		MARK TULLE	
RICHARD JARVIS		THOMAS TULLE ( Tull's Creek)	
EDWARD JELFE		THOMAS VANDERGERLTN	172
HENRY JOHNSON	78	HUMPHREY VINCE -	172
DAVID JONES -	79	THOMAS VINCE -	172
ROBERT JONES -	91	EDWARD WARREN -	176 (Tull's Creek)
SAMUEL JONES -	91	HENRY WOODHOUSE	189
(Holly Neck Pt).		JOHN WOODHOUSE	189
ROBERT KITCHING		THOMAS YOUNG -	191

The compiler is well satisfied that many of the names as shown above, such as "Cashnall" for "Castwell" are mis-spelled, and for that reason unrecognizable.



# SOME EARLY RESIDENTS AND TAX PAYERS IN PASQUOTANK

The names of the following early tax payers (tithables) and residents in PASQUOTANK PRECINCT, as shown on the map ( p. 5 ) are culled from pages 301 to 305 of Vol. 1. of the N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, and other sources from the same work. The pages mentioned do not have a date, but from other record sources it is conclusive that the date of this list is approximately 1697. Again, the numbers opposite the names indicate the pages of this volume, where information about the persons named, and their families may be found, with further references on such pages to where more extended information is available in the Hathaway Register.

DANIEL AKERHURST (d. 1700) 1-4  
 THOMAS BARCOCK 6  
 PATRICK BAILEY 5  
 JOHN BELMAN 8  
 HUMPHREY BOULTON 13  
 WILLIAM BRAY 14  
 JOHN BYSHOP 10  
 CALEB BUNDY 18  
 SAMUEL BUNDY 18  
 WILLIAM BUNDY 18  
 JOHN BURNSEY, JR. 18  
 URIAH CANNON 21  
 THOMAS CARTWRIGHT 22  
 RICHARD CRAIG 29  
 ELIZABETH COALS (COLE) 26  
 WILLIAM COLLINS 27  
 JAMES DAVIS 34  
 SAMUEL DAVIS 34  
 FRANCIS DELAMARE 35  
 ISAAC DELAMARE 35  
 PHILLIP EVANS 42  
 PETER FORCE (Flatty Crk)  
 JAMES GAUD  
 RALPH GARVETT  
 DENNIS GRAHAM 51  
 RICHARD GREGORY (d. 1719) 53  
 GEORGE HARRIS 58  
 JOHN HAWKINS 62  
 FRANCIS HENDRICKS 63  
 CAPT. JOHN HUNT 71  
 WILLIAM JACKSON 76  
 THOMAS JAMES 76  
 WILLIAM JENNINGS 78  
 DANIEL JOHNSON 78  
 THOMAS JOHNSON 78  
 CORNELIUS JONES 79

JOHN JONES 80  
 THOMAS JONES 81  
 HENRY KEETON 84 (New Begun Crk)  
 LAWRENCE KEETON (New Begun Crk) 84  
 ROBERT LOWREY 96  
 JOHN LUMBROZIER (Flatty Crk)  
 THOMAS MACKIE (New Begun Crk) 100  
 RICHARD MADREW (ANDREW?) 3  
 ANTHONY MARKHAM (Flatty Crk) 101  
 JOHN MASON 102  
 EDWARD MAYO 103  
 THOMAS MILLER 106 (Governor).  
 WILLIAM MOWBRAY 112  
 CHARLES O'NEAL (Flatty Crk) 119  
 HENRY PALIN, JR. 121  
 HENRY PENDLETON (New Begun Crk) 125  
 THOMAS PENDLETON (New Begun Crk) 125  
 GEORGE PIERCY 129  
 RICHARD POPE (Court at home) 130  
 JOHN PORTER 131  
 DAVID PRITCHARD 133  
 WILLIAM RAMON  
 ISAAC ROWDEN 144  
 ROBERT TAYLOR 165  
 WILLIAM TEMPLE 165  
 MORGAN THOMAS 166  
 JOHN TOMLIN 167  
 THOMAS TOWERS  
 AMOS TRUEBLOOD (ARENEUSE CRK) 169  
 JOHN TRUEBLOOD (ARENEUSE CRK) 169  
 JOHN UPTON 171.  
 ROBERT WALLACE 174  
 BENJAMIN WEST 178  
 JOHN WEST 178  
 ROBERT WEST 179  
 HENRY WHITE 181

EDWARD WILSON (New Begun Crk) 187  
 WILLIAM WINDEURY (Winburn)  
 THOMAS WEST (Flatty Crk) 179  
 ARTHUR WORKMAN

## PERSONS LIVING EAST OF HARVEY'S CREEK AND WEST OF FLATTY CREEK IN PASQUOTANK PRECINCT, ABOUT THE YEAR 1695.

FLATTY CREEK is shown on the map on page 5 , but the exact location of HARVEY'S CREEK has not been found by the compiler. It was perhaps on the waters of LITTLE RIVER and a tributary of that stream. (See Vol. 3 p. 253 N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register).

WILLIAM BREAD (MEAD?)  
 JOSEPH COMANDER 27  
 JOHN BELMAN 8  
 EPHRAIM COSTE  
 ISAAC DELAMARE 35  
 JOHN FURRE 47  
 PETER FURRE 47  
 JOHN GRIFFIN 53  
 CAPT. JOHN HUNT 71  
 JAMES HUNTER 72  
 CHARLES JONES 79  
 BENJ. MASSAGHEY 102  
 STEPHEN MASSAGHEY 102  
 ANTHONY MARKHAM 101  
 DANIEL McKIEL 104

STEPHEN MUNDAY 113  
 THOMAS PAILER 121  
 WILLIAM RAWLINSYON  
 ISAAC ROWDEN 144 - 147  
 JEREMIAH SPOSS  
 RICHARD STAMP 159  
 THOMAS WELCH 178  
 BENJAMIN WEST 178  
 ROBERT WHITE 182  
 VINSON WHITE 183  
 JOHN WEST 178  
 THOMAS WINGATE 188  
 JOHN BURNSEY JR. 18  
 ROBERT WEST 178  
 JOHN LUMBROZIER  
 CHARLES O'NEAL 119.

# LIST OF EARLY TAX PAYERS IN PERQUIMENS PRECINCT IN 1697.

This list is similar to those shown in CURRITUCK and PASQUOTANK and was obtained from the same source. Refer back to the pages in this volume, the numbers of which appear after most of the names, for further information. Remember, also, that these tax payers (titables) lived in all parts of PERQUIMENS PRECINCT, both North and South of ALBEMARLE SOUND, as shown on the map.

ALBERT ALBERTSON 2	WILLIAM HALL 55	HENRY SATYER 150
ALBERT ALBERTSON, JR. 2	THOMAS HARVEY 61	JOHN SAWYER 150
JOHN ARNOLD 3	JOHN HICKLEFIELD 63	ROBERT SAWYER 150
WILLIAM BARCLIFT 6	THOMAS HOLLOWAY 68	THOMAS SAWYER 150
JOHN BARROW 7	EDWARD HOLMES 68	AUGUSTINE SCARBOROUGH 150
JANE BAYARD 8	JOHN HOPKINS 69	STEPHEN SCOTT 150
FRANCIS BEASLEY 8	LAWRENCE HUNT 71 & 72	DAVID SHERWOOD (SHERROD?) 152
ROBERT BEASLEY 8	WILLIAM JOHNSON 78	JESSE SIMMONS 152
ROWLAND BERKELEY 9	MATTHEW KELLEY 84	ROGER SNELL 56
WILLIAM BOGUE 12	BENJAMIN LAKER 88	THOMAS SPEIGHT 158
CALEB CALLIATAT 23	ALEXANDER LILLINGTON 93	CAPT. WILLIAM SPEIGHT 159
PATRICK CANADY 21	JAMES LOADMAN	JOHN SPILLMAN 157
RICHARD CHESSON 24	CORNELIUS LEARY 90	RICHARD STAMP 159
JOHN CHESSON 24	WILLIAM LEARY 90	THOMAS STANTON 160
TIMOTHY CLEARTE 25	WILLIAM MAN 100	WILLIAM STEVART 161
JAMES COLE 26	THOMAS MANTWARING 100	GEORGE SUTTON 163
JOSEPH COMMANTER 27	GEORGE MATTHEWS 102	GILBERT SMITH 163-5
JOHN COOKE 27	CHARLES McDANIEL 104	CHARLES TAYLOR 165
SAMUEL CRUTCHINGTON	LAWRENCE MCGUE 104	JONATHAN TAYLOR 165
JOHN DAVIS 34	JAMES MORGAN 111	JAMES THIGPEN 166
JOHN DEAL	WILLIAM MORGAN 111	FRANCIS TOMES 168
RICHARD EVANS 42	GABRIEL NEWBY 115	JOHN TOLPIN 167
JOHN FERDALL 44	SAMUEL NICHOLSON 116	WILLIAM TURNER 169
RALPH FLETCHER 45	JOHN NORTHOUTT	THOMAS TREWY 169
RICHARD FOX 47	RICHARD NOWELL (NOEL)	ANN WALLER 174
WILLIAM GODFREY 50	JOHN OLD 118	ELIZABETH WALLER 174
LAWRENCE GONSALVO 50	JONATHAN PHELPS	JOHN WHITBY
JOHN GOSBY (SUTTON'S CRK)	SAMUEL PHELPS	JENNINS WILLIAMS 185
HANNAH GOSBY	JOHN PIERCE 128	JOHN WILLOUGHBY 187
SARAH GOSBY	THOMAS PIERCE 129	ISAAC WILSON 187
JOHN GODFREY 50	THOMAS ROBERTS 142	RICHARD WOOLARD 190
PETER GRAY 52	ROBERT ROOKS 143	WILLIAM TAILIN 167
		(TOHLING?)

## SOME RESIDENTS OF THE UPPER PART OF PERQUIMENS PRECINCT IN THE YEAR 1721.

Prior to the establishment of GATES COUNTY in 1778 PERQUIMENS PRECINCT and COUNTY corresponded to the present boundaries of PERQUIMENS COUNTY except that included a narrow strip of land, a few miles wide, on what is now the extreme eastern border of GATES COUNTY. ( Vol 3, N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, p. 307). This was sometimes referred to as the "Upper Part" of PERQUIMENS, and on May 15, 1721, some of the inhabitants of this section of the then PRECINCT presented a petition or protest to the authorities, to which they signed their names. This petition gives the names, of course, of so many residents of that part of the PRECINCT. They were, as near as can be made out (2 N. C. Hist. & Gen. Reg. p. 196), as follows:

THOMAS BOSELL (BOSWELL?) 18	NATHANIEL ALBERTSON 2
WILLIAM BOSELL (BOSWELL?) 18	CHRISTOPHER NICHOLSON 116
EDWARD MODLIN	ZACHARIAH NIXON 118
AUDREY REED 139	NICHOLS MORFELL (?)
SAMUEL NICHOLSON 116	THOMAS MONTAGUE 108
JAMES HIRUDINS (?)	

## EARLIEST RECORDS OF PERQUIMENS PRECINCT

NATHANWAY'S N. C. HIST. & GEN. REGISTER contains a most remarkable lot of information about the BERKELEY PRECINCT, PERQUIMENS PRECINCT and PERQUIMENS COUNTY - all of which was the same territory. These are mostly in VOLUME 3 of that work.

The earliest BIRTHS, DEATHS and MARRIAGES in this area will be found on pages 199 to 320, and 363 to 410 of Volume 3. From the year 1740 to 1799 on pages 411 to 422. List of the wills will be found on pages 163 to 198 and 323 to 363. The wills are arranged in alphabetical order, as are some of the marriages, where they occur the same year.

These particular references are worth mentioning, but there are, of course, many other valuable records pertaining to PERQUIMENS throughout the THREE VOLUMES of Nathanways's.

# BIRTHS, DEATHS AND MARRIAGES OF OUR PERQUIMANS ANCESTORS INDEXED

Familiarity with and knowledge of the births, deaths and marriage and intermarriage between the people of a given area and during a long and vital period of time is the key that unlocks the past and explains the history that has been left unwritten.

One of the most remarkable records extant is that which pertains to BERKELEY and PERQUIMANS PRECINCT - now COUNTY - NORTH CAROLINA. We are indebted to JAMES ROBERT BENT HATHAWAY for this record, which appears in the THIRD and unfinished last Volume of his N. C. Historical & Genealogical Register.

The list of BIRTHS, DEATHS and MARRIAGES of this sub-division of OLD ALBEMARLE runs from page 199 to 220, inclusive, then skips and begins again on page 363 and runs uninterruptedly to the bottom of page 422, a total of eighty-one (81) closely printed pages, with several thousand entries painstakingly copied. It is an extraordinary record for any community. This record extends over a period of over 150 years, during which "history was in the making". All it needed was an index.

Following herewith is a sur-name index of this record, which the reader will find of great value, and which has been checked and re-checked for accuracy. EVERY SUR-NAME has been included and none has been omitted. But please remember:

A hyphen between page numbers means that every page in between those numbers contains the name; also that, since the pages on which the name occurs only appear one time for each page, the name may appear several times on many of the pages cited. The names of the SURETIES and WITNESSES are also included in the index as well as both bride and groom in the marriage records.

The page numbers refer to the pages of VOLUME III, of Hathaway, and not this book.

ADESON 401, 406  
AERHURST 202  
ALBERTSON 200, 204, 208, 367  
369, 374, 376, 378, 403  
409, 410, 421, 422  
ALEXANDER 371  
ALFORD 363  
ALLOCK 422  
AMES 217, 403, 408  
ANDERSON 204, 368, 369, 370  
377-379, 403, 404  
ARMSTRONG 413  
ARNOLD 204, 206, 373, 374,  
376, 379  
ARPS 416, 418  
ARRINGTON 414, 416-418, 422  
420  
ASHELL 379  
ASHLEY 412, 413  
ASTIN 200  
ATTAWAY 202, 203, 217  
ATWOOD 201  
AUSTIN 402, 407  
AVERY 379, 419

BAHR 200  
BACKER 420  
BAGLEY 379, 413-415, 418,  
419, 421  
BAGSTER 200, 202, 210  
BAILEY (BAILIE, BAYLEY)  
199, 201, 202, 218, 219  
363, 371, 374, 417.  
BAKER 416, 420  
BALL 420  
BARBER 379, 414-416, 420  
BARBERY 419  
BARCLIFF 411, 412, 415-422  
BARBER 422  
BARNES 376, 379, 399, 410  
BARTIE 418  
BARROW 199, 204, 206, 207,  
211, 215, 216, 364,  
370, 379, 380, 404,  
405, 408, 413, 417-419  
BARTLETT 372, 374, 377, 380  
BASS 407.  
BATEMAN 204, 205, 210, 216  
220, 363, 370, 376, 380  
408, 409, 412-414, 417  
421, 422.



BEASLEY 411  
BEASLEY 203, 207, 220, 374,  
375, 377, 403, 407, 409,  
419  
BEDGOOD 380, 421  
BELTOUT 200  
BELL 416  
BELLMAN 216  
BENBURY 415  
BERNETT 203, 208, 421  
BENTLEY 199, 200, 209, 402,  
406, 414  
BERRY 373  
BIRING 199  
BIER 201, 202  
BIGGS 220  
BIRD 370, 373, 408  
BISHOP 380, 405  
BLAKE 202, 213, 214, 366  
BLAISON 204  
BLANK 373  
BLITCHERDEN 380  
BLOUNT 202, 386, 406, 407,  
413-416  
BOHD 376, 413, 421  
BONNE 364, 366  
BOSWELL 380, 417  
BOUGH 204, 217, 218, 369,  
373, 378, 380, 416, 421  
422.  
BOUNDS 405  
BOUSE 414  
BOYD 404  
BOYCE 417, 421  
BRANCH 417-419, 421  
BRATTON 415, 419, 421  
BRIGGS 380, 416, 418, 422  
BRINKLEY 415, 421  
BROOKS 204  
BROWN 418, 419  
BRYAN 202, 418  
BUCKNER 416  
BUDGEATH 412, 418  
BUFFIN 380, 405  
BULLOCK 415  
BUNCH 415, 416, 417, 420,  
421, 422.  
BUNT 204, 208, 213, 364,  
365  
BURCH 421  
BURKE 418, 420  
BURNETT 414, 422.

BURNETT 408  
BURNHAM 416, 421  
BURREWS 217  
BURNONSHALL 409  
BUSE 413, 421  
BUTLER 369, 417, 420  
BUTT 421, 422.

CALL 417, 418-421  
CAIN 421, 422  
CALLY 421  
CALLAWAY 199, 207, 211, 214,  
216, 220, 363, 364, 380,  
381, 403, 410, 422

CALLISTON 367  
CANNAUT 214, 216, 406  
CANNON 363  
CARROW 406, 421  
CAROTHERS 412  
CARVER 416, 417  
CARTY 419  
CASSELL 204  
CASTELTON 200, 210  
CHANCEY 376, 381  
CHAPPELL 415, 419, 420, 422  
CHARLES 199, 202, 203, 206,  
212, 363, 365, 370, 373,  
375, 376, 381

CHESSEON (CHESON, CHASTAIN,  
CHASTON) 199, 200, 202,  
203, 209, 213, 218, 219,  
364, 366, 368, 370, 381,  
402

CHELSEA 269, 402, 407  
CHEW 403, 417, 418  
CHOCKE 416  
CLAPPER 409  
CLARK 402, 413, 421  
CLAYTON 405, 414, 417, 418,  
420

CLEARE 201, 213, 219, 402  
CLELAND 411  
CLIMBENS 415  
COOK (COOKE) 199, 200, 365,  
368, 402, 408, 421, 422

COFFIELD 422  
COFFIN 204, 403  
COLINS 410  
COLLEY 381, 405, 419  
COLLIER 408  
COLLINS 410-414, 417, 419,  
421

COLSON 413, 417, 419, 420  
COLSTON 421

CONOR 415

COPPAGE 416, 419

COPLAND 411, 421

CORBERT 220

CORRINGIE 364

CORREW 411, 419

COSAND 381, 382, 406

COTTON 382

COWBOURN 199

COWLES (CARTWILE) 199

COWLEY 199

CROCKY 382, 396, 416-418, 420

CROUCHINGTON 376

CROW 366

CROPLEY 407

CROON 381

CULLEN 388

CULPEPPER 203

CURY 210, 363

CUMMINGS 421

CUTLER 364

CUTLIP 401

DALE 420-422

DAMERON 417

DANIEL 422

DAVENPORT 209, 213, 215, 217, 376,  
382

DAVIES 382

DAVIS 202, 405, 407, 416-418, 420  
421, 422

DAWSON 406, 407, 419

DEAL (DEWL, DAIL, DALE) 417, 418,  
419-422

DEDMAN 220

DEGROW 415

DELANO 414, 415

DEMES (DEANS) 364

DEMDAN 219, 382, 405

DEVATED 408

DICKINSON (DICKERSON) 364, 386

DILLON 422

DIX 374

DOCTON 414

DOE (DOWE) 383, 405, 414, 419, 421

DONALDSON 406, 413, 419, 421

DORMAN 202, 368

DOWERS 363, 383

DRAKE 200

DUGLAS 418

DUNE 376

DURCENFIELD 407

DURSTONE 369

DURANT 199, 202, 204, 205, 211,  
212, 215, 218, 365, 370, 372,  
383, 402, 403, 407-410.

EAMES 367

EARLES 413

EASON 415, 416

EDGE 204

EDLING 209

EGGERTON 376, 410

EGLINTINE 211

ELKER 200, 205, 209, 365

ELLINGOOD 414

ELLIOTT 383, 415-422

ELLIS 203, 407

EMIS 404

EVANS 213, 216, 219, 220, 383,  
403, 406, 421

EVERAGE 420

FANNING 416

FARLER 411

FENDALL 220, 363, 402, 406, 407

FENOX 403

FISHER 215, 219, 373, 402-404,  
409, 410

FITZPATRICK 422

FIVEMASE 418

FLIMING 412, 413

FLITCHER 199, 206, 211, 214-216,  
219, 363, 374, 376, 383, 403,  
407-409, 421

FORBES 420, 422

FORBUSH 415

FORNSAND 417-421

FORKE 366

FOSTER 200, 203, 220, 364, 371,  
383, 402, 407, 409, 411, 420

FREEMAN 199

FRENCH 409

FROTHERINGTON 377, 404

FROGETT 371

FORDY 408

FOLYMER 366

FROGGER 370, 409

FURNE 204

GALE 220, 410, 411

GARDWAY 201

GARETT (GARROT) 410, 416, 417

GARNER 412, 420

GIBSON 382

GIDDENS 368, 402

GILBERT 419

GILLIAM 420

GLASGOW 366

GODFREY 200, 202, 214, 219,  
220, 384, 403, 408, 416,  
418, 420, 421

GOODWIN 416-418, 420-422.

GORDON 199-201, 377, 378

GOSBY 200, 201, 215, 216,  
407

GOUGH 367, 402

GRAY 214, 373, 409, 410,  
413

GREEN 202

GREENWICH 413

GREPOHY 417, 418

GRIFFIN 415, 422

GUNFALLIS 203, 212, 364

GUT 416

HADDOCK 408

HALL 199, 207, 366, 376, 384,  
405, 410-415, 420, 421

HALLAM 213, 216, 218

HALSEY 413, 417, 422

HANEY 203, 421

HANCOCK 200, 203, 207, 211,  
215, 218, 363, 403, 416

HARSHET 220

HARDY 410

HARDIN 414

HARE 370, 402, 404, 408

HARLOW (HARLOE) 200, 209,  
218, 220, 365

HARMAN 199, 207, 200-212,  
214, 384, 403, 414, 419,  
421, 422.

HARRALL 413, 420.

HARRIS 200, 202, 203, 216,  
365, 370, 373, 374, 407,  
413, 414, 416, 420.

HARRISON 404

HASKETT 370, 373, 377, 386,  
415

HASSELL 412

HATCH 386, 411, 412

HATFIELD 418

HATTON 364, 416

HART 411

HARTLEY 201, 204, 407

HARVEY 201-205, 216, 219,  
220, 263, 364, 367, 376,  
384-386, 405-407, 409,  
411-417, 419, 422

HAWKINS (HACKINGS) 209, 365,  
368, 372, 376, 413

HEANE 371, 373

HEATE 408, 411

HECHERFIELD 403

HEILES 373

HESTY 413

HENDRICKS 203, 386, 412, 415,  
418-420

HEWLY 363

HEEST 375

HILL 386, 407, 413

HINES 386, 417

HILTON 419

HOBBS 369

HODGES 413, 418, 421

HOFER 414

HOGG (HOG) 200, 211, 213,  
215, 220, 367

HOLMES 408, 418

HOLLOWAY 386, 387, 404, 417

HOLLOWELL 414, 416-422

HOPKINS 201, 203, 369, 403,  
421

HOPPER 203



HOBBS 421  
 HOBBS 415-418, 421, 422  
 HOBBS 204, 209  
 HOBBS (HOBBS) 217, 218  
 367, 369, 374, 375, 377,  
 403, 411, 414.  
 HOBBS 404, 411  
 HOBBS 419  
 HOBBS 419  
 HOBBS 415, 417, 420  
 HOBBS 419  
 HOBBS 405, 416, 418-421  
 HOBBS 416  
 HOBBS 202, 212, 215, 364,  
 416  
 HOBBS (HOBBS) 415  
 HOBBS 416  
 HOBBS (HOBBS) 200, 364,  
 376.  
 JACKSON 377, 387, 404, 414,  
 418-420, 422  
 JACKSON 220  
 JAMES 199, 412  
 JAMES (JAMES) 418  
 JEFFREYS 410  
 JEFFREYS 201, 220  
 JEFFREYS 387, 413, 415  
 JOHNSON 203, 215, 217, 387,  
 401, 403, 406, 408, 411,  
 419-421.  
 JOHNSON 413, 414, 416, 418,  
 419.  
 JOHNS 203, 205, 217, 365,  
 367, 368, 371, 386, 387,  
 403, 405, 409, 411, 413,  
 418, 417, 419, 421, 422.  
 JOHNS 202  
 JOHNS 202, 204, 403, 421  
 KATON 411  
 KEITH 366  
 KEITH 199, 200, 202, 204, 205,  
 365, 375  
 KIRK (KIRK, KIRK) 218, 220, 371  
 406  
 KIRK (KIRK) 387, 419, 421  
 422  
 KIRK 200  
 KIRK 403, 410  
 KIRK 387, 415  
 LACY (LACY) 368, 370, 373,  
 387, 402, 404, 416, 419,  
 422  
 LACY 402, 405, 407, 409.  
 LANE (LANE) 417-422.  
 LANE 416  
 LANE 366  
 LANE (LANE) 415  
 LANE (LANE) 202, 204, 366  
 LANE (LANE) 387, 388, 410  
 412, 415, 416, 419, 420  
 LAWRENCE (LAWRENCE) 199, 203  
 204, 206, 368, 401-402,  
 407  
 LAWTON 414, 415  
 LAY (LAY, LAY) 199, 202,  
 210, 213, 216, 220, 366,  
 388, 406, 410, 411, 416,  
 421, 422.  
 LEE 416  
 LEE (LEE) 199  
 LEE (LEE) 413, 414  
 LEE 378, 416, 419  
 LEE 415  
 LILLINGTON 199-205, 211, 214,  
 216, 219, 220, 366, 402,  
 406, 407  
 LILLY 201, 204, 210, 217, 367,  
 403, 415-417, 419, 420  
 LINDSEY 199  
 LINDSEY 201  
 LINDSEY 370, 404  
 LONG 202, 203, 206, 215, 216,  
 219, 364, 365, 368, 370, 375,  
 388, 404, 405, 410, 411, 415,  
 417, 421  
 LONG 415, 419  
 LONG 412  
 LONG 418, 420  
 LONG 418  
 MCILLAN (MAGILLAN) 363  
 MALHOTRA 416  
 MANN 204  
 MANN (MAN) 200, 218, 368  
 MANN 218, 367  
 MANNING 217, 402  
 MANN 412  
 MANN 203, 204, 212, 402, 412  
 MANN (MANN) 219  
 MANN 388  
 MANN 212  
 MANN 371  
 MANN (MANN) 369, 402, 407  
 MANN 368, 375, 376, 388, 389  
 404, 411, 412, 416, 419, 420  
 MANN 414  
 MANN 414, 417  
 MANN 422  
 MANN 204, 417  
 MANN 420  
 MANN 417  
 MANN 417, 421, 422  
 MANN 416  
 MANN 412  
 MANN 410  
 MANN 404, 410  
 MANN 204  
 MANN 389  
 MANN 413, 414  
 MANN 419  
 MANN (MANN) 415, 417  
 MANN 405, 409  
 MANN 370, 372, 418, 422  
 MANN (MANN) 366  
 MANN 409  
 MANN 200, 208, 372, 373, 375,  
 376, 377, 389, 407-409, 413  
 418, 421  
 MANN 203, 369, 371, 373, 376,  
 377, 389, 410, 413-415, 417,  
 418, 421  
 MANN 377  
 MANN 419  
 MANN (MANN) 199  
 MANN 417, 420  
 MANN 399, 412, 417, 419, 420,  
 422  
 MANN 201  
 MANN 415, 422  
 MANN (MANN) 420  
 MANN 389, 390  
 MANN 419  
 MANN 402  
 MANN 200  
 MANN 414-416, 418, 419  
 MANN 420  
 NEWBY 372, 374, 377, 390,  
 415, 416, 418-421  
 NEWBY (NEWBY) 219  
 NEWBY 200, 203, 204, 209  
 211, 213, 216, 218, 364,  
 367, 369, 374, 390, 391,  
 402, 404, 405, 409, 410  
 NEWBY 390, 405, 408, 414, 415  
 418  
 NEWBY 366  
 NEWBY 368, 370, 375, 410,  
 414, 415  
 NEWBY 416  
 NEWBY 363, 372, 373, 416  
 NEWBY 411, 412  
 NEWBY 408  
 NEWBY 199  
 NEWBY (NEWBY) 410  
 NEWBY 406  
 OATS 369, 404  
 OATS (OATS) 213  
 OATS 376, 397, 406, 410  
 OATS 421  
 OATS 412  
 OATS 204  
 OATS 391, 416  
 OATS 418, 422  
 OATS 202, 214  
 PAGE (PAGE) 391, 392  
 PAGE 213  
 PAGE (PAGE) 208, 365  
 PAGE 405, 414  
 PAGE 422  
 PAGE 409, 419, 421  
 PAGE (PAGE) 367  
 PAGE 392, 405  
 PAGE 368  
 PAGE 370, 373, 378, 392,  
 404, 407  
 PAGE 419  
 PAGE 405, 413, 418  
 PAGE 201, 202, 204, 212,  
 365  
 PAGE 417, 418  
 PAGE 365  
 PAGE 392, 407, 408, 412,  
 419  
 PAGE 406  
 PAGE 200, 210, 365, 371,  
 372, 375, 392, 411, 412,  
 415, 418  
 PAGE 368, 402  
 PAGE 406, 415, 418-420,  
 422  
 PAGE 369, 403, 407, 408  
 PAGE 412  
 PAGE 208, 212, 214, 363,  
 377, 393, 413, 415, 416  
 PAGE 203, 204  
 PAGE 411  
 PAGE 368  
 PAGE 208, 217, 219, 368,  
 376, 404, 406, 408, 416  
 417, 418  
 PAGE 418  
 PAGE 409, 420  
 PAGE 363  
 PAGE 365  
 PAGE 421  
 PAGE 410  
 PAGE 204  
 PAGE 414, 415, 418, 421-2  
 PAGE 417  
 PAGE (Various Spellings)  
 199, 206, 220, 365, 368,  
 370, 371, 373, 376, 407,  
 410.

RANKHOFF (RANKIN) 418  
 RAPER 417, 418, 421, 422  
 RATTIFFE 410, 417  
 RAY (HEA) 418, 421  
 READING 422  
 REDKNAPP 405  
 REDDICK (See RINDICK)  
 REED 370, 403, 412, 414-416, 419, 420  
 RELPHE (RELIFE) 204, 414, 415  
 RICHARDS 409, 410, 413, 422  
 RIDDICK 393, 412, 415, 416, 418, 421  
 RIGGS 412  
 RIPLBY 414, 420  
 RIGHT (See WRIGHT)  
 ROBERTS 412, 417-419, 421  
 ROBINS 413, 419-422  
 ROBINSON 393  
 ROE 411, 414  
 ROGERS 364, 405  
 ROGERSON 393, 394, 415-417, 420, 421  
 ROOKES 219  
 ROHUS 402  
 ROSE 375, 404  
 ROUNDTRIE 419-421  
 ROWNEY 204  
 RUSSELL 201, 210  
 RUTTER 375, 410  
 SALTER 410, 417, 419  
 SANDERSON 411, 417  
 SANDIN 412  
 SANDERS 394, 418-420, 422  
 SANDERS 394, 412, 415, 419  
 SAVERS 421  
 SAWYERS 422  
 SCARBOROUGH 412  
 SCOTT 201, 202, 211, 212, 218, 365, 366, 394, 410, 412, 415, 419, 422  
 SCRIMMER 373  
 SCRYMSEY (SCRYMSHER) 401  
 SEKTON 409  
 SHADDOCK 408  
 SHAMBO 394  
 SHEPWOOD (SHERROD, SHEARER) 219, 369, 372, 374, 377, 383, 394, 408  
 SIBBISTON 413  
 SIMONS 204, 370, 395, 415  
 SIMONS 395  
 SIMPSON 200  
 SIMPSON 414, 416, 420, 422  
 SITTERSON 394, 395, 415-420, 422  
 SKINNER 395, 396, 405, 406, 411-413, 415-420  
 SLATER 217  
 SLOCOM 201  
 SMALL 418, 420, 421  
 SMITH 220, 366, 396, 407, 409, 411, 413, 414, 416, 419-422  
 SNELL 204, 211, 212, 214, 216, 220, 370  
 SNEELING 203, 216, 403  
 SNOWDEN 375, 377, 396, 397, 410, 413, 418, 420, 422  
 SPEIGHT 422  
 SPELMAN 212, 218, 363, 368  
 SPENCE 369, 371  
 SPENCER 419  
 SPRAGUE 204  
 SPURILL 414, 420  
 STACEY 203, 364, 417, 420, 421  
 STAFFORD 411, 413, 417-422  
 STALLINGS 405, 416

STAMFORD 214  
 STANFORD 213  
 STANDIN 397, 411-417, 421, 422  
 STANLEY 203, 204  
 STANTON 417, 418, 419  
 STARKE 366  
 STEPHEN 201, 212, 214, 215, 217, 219, 220, 364, 366, 368, 370, 374, 375, 401, 413, 415, 417  
 STEVENS (STEPHENS) 206, 220, 368, 375, 397, 410, 414  
 STEVENSON 411, 412, 415, 416, 418-421  
 STEWARD 203, 214, 215, 369, 397  
 STOKES (STOKES) 411, 412, 414, 422  
 STONE 397, 413, 416-419, 422  
 STANDIDGE 202  
 STUART 367  
 STUCKE (STUCKY) 406  
 STURGEON (STURGEON) 199, 207  
 SUMNER 397, 412  
 SUTTON 199, 201, 207, 208, 211, 214, 365-367, 369, 371, 375-376, 377, 397, 398, 400, 402, 403, 404, 405, 407, 409, 411-414, 416-418, 420-423  
 SWANN 391, 398, 402, 404, 407, 410, 413, 414  
 SWARTOUT 422  
 SWETMAN 201  
 SYLVESTER 420

TACKINGTON 220  
 TAYLOR (TAILOR) 199, 200, 217, 364, 365, 367, 398, 402, 403, 407, 410, 413-415, 420  
 TETTERTON 212, 366, 408  
 TEACH 405, 412-414, 417, 421  
 THERRELL 200, 365  
 THIGPEN 218, 220, 367, 369, 396  
 THIEL 402  
 THOMAS 207, 366, 398  
 THORNTON 419  
 THURSTON 199, 204-206, 211, 220  
 TITMARSH 220  
 TITERTON (See TETTERTON) 199, 202  
 TOLME 371  
 TONS 400, 416, 421  
 TOMES (THOMAS?) 202, 204, 212, 219, 364, 365, 371, 372, 376, 377, 399, 404, 409  
 TOMLIN 219  
 TOMLINSON 217  
 TOWE (TOW) 414, 420  
 TOWNSEND 399, 413  
 TROWELL 202, 214  
 TRUMBLOOD 411  
 TRUMBLOVE 422  
 TRUMBULL 372, 417  
 TULLE (TULL, TULLEY) 414  
 TURNER 399, 406, 412, 413, 416, 417-422

UPTON 422  
 URMSTONE 400

YARDEN 420  
 YILLER 413  
 VOLLMAY 374, 377  
 VOSS 200, 203, 207, 210

WAFF 418  
 WAITE 202, 203, 205, 212, 215, 364  
 WALKER 202, 204, 214  
 WALLACE 414  
 WALKER 203, 211, 213  
 WALLIS (See WALLACE) 411, 412  
 WALTON 413, 415, 421  
 WARD 204, 412, 414, 419, 421

WARREN 374, 399, 403, 409  
 WATSON 202  
 WEBB 412, 421, 422  
 WEBBER 422  
 WEEKS 411, 417, 419, 421, 422  
 WELCH 199, 421  
 WELLS 375, 376, 404, 414, 421, 422  
 WELLMOD 199, 207  
 WEST 367  
 WHEATON 420  
 WHEDEY (WHEDEEN) 201, 206, 213, 215, 216, 363, 399, 403, 407, 412, 413, 415, 418, 420  
 WHEENY 373, 408  
 WHITE 202-204, 364, 399, 400, 404, 406, 410, 417, 418, 419-422  
 WHITHALL 366  
 WHITEMAN 414  
 WHITLOCK 214, 216  
 WIGGINS 400  
 WILCOX 419  
 WILDER 417  
 WILEY 412, 419  
 WILKINS 411, 415  
 WILLARD 421  
 WILKINSON 203  
 WILLIAMS 203, 204, 211, 217, 220, 364, 369, 367, 400, 407, 411, 412, 413, 416, 417-420, 422  
 WILLIS 203, 363, 366  
 WILLOUGHBY 213, 403  
 WILSON 214-218, 220, 363, 367, 369, 374, 403, 408, 409, 417, 421, 422  
 WINNY 417  
 WINGA 417  
 WOGGELL 202  
 WOLFENDON 363  
 WOLLINOR 406  
 WOOD 199, 200, 400, 401, 404, 411, 413, 417  
 WOOLLEY 413, 415, 422  
 WOOLWARD 419  
 WOOLWARD 216, 374, 376, 400, 410  
 WRIGHT 201, 375, 403, 413, 417, 420  
 WYATT 208, 401, 405, 415, 416, 418, 420

\*\*\*

The foregoing

INDEX to the

marriage records

of BERNICANTY (and

PERQUIMANS) Pre-

cinct and County,

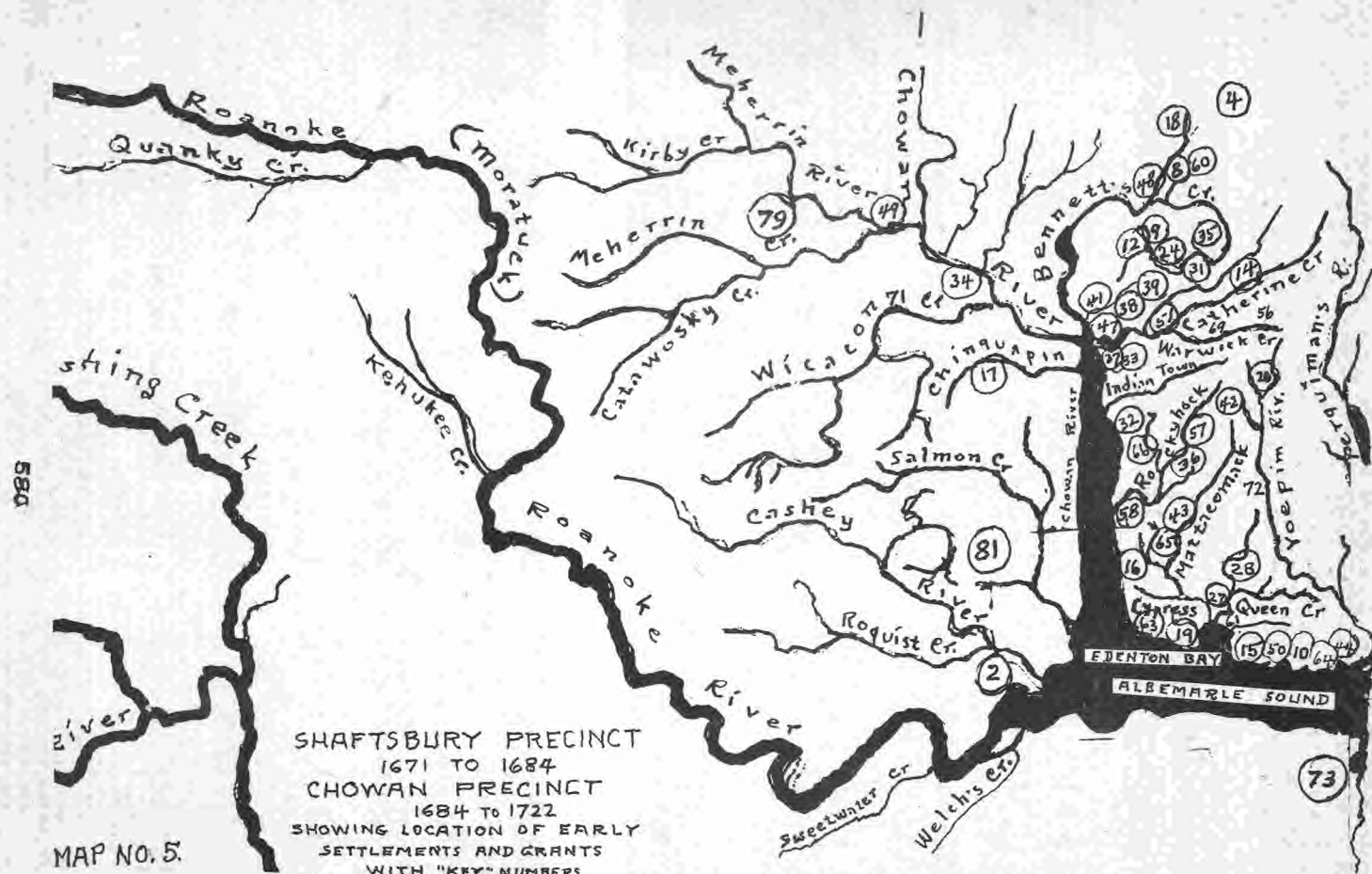
includes both

bride and groom

and also the

sureties and

witnesses.



# INDEX TO MARRIAGES IN CHOWAN COUNTY

FROM 1740 TO 1840

AS RECORDED AND PUBLISHED IN HATHAWAY'S NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL  
AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER BETWEEN PAGES NO. 235 TO 567.

(References are to VOL. I, HATHAWAY'S N. C. REGISTER.)

- ADAMS 236, 237  
ADDISON 244  
AFFORD 294  
ALBERTSON 244, 400  
ALLAN 237, 239, 394, 400  
ALEXANDER 566  
ALLIAMS 414  
ALPHEUS 407, 413, 561  
ALSTON 236, 238  
AMBROSE 238, 248  
ANDERSON 237, 247, 251, 392,  
394, 396  
ANTHONY 405  
ARCHER 402  
ARLILL 237  
ARMISTEAD 240, 561  
ARNALL 239  
ARNOLD 251  
ARPS 250  
ARTINGTON 565  
ARTIE 238, 240  
ASE 237  
ASHBELL (ASBELL) 253, 254,  
392, 393, 397, 403, 559,  
560, 563, 566  
ASHBURN 247, 408  
ASHBURN 244, 398  
ASHLEY 245, 247, 249, 250,  
252, 254, 393, 395, 397,  
399, 400, 401, 403, 405,  
406, 407, 409, 411, 412,  
414, 561, 563, 564-567.  
ATWINSO 562  
ATYER 397, 401, 403, 405, 409,  
558, 564, 566.  
BACCHUS (BACUS) 246-249, 252  
254, 397, 399, 400, 410,  
559, 565  
BACOST 252  
BAHAM 240, 247, 248, 252,  
255, 392, 395, 397, 400,  
406, 409, 412, 559, 561,  
564  
BAGLEY 558, 561  
BAILEY 394, 409  
BAIRNS (BAIRNS) 240, 248, 250,  
253, 392, 394, 395, 396,  
398, 400, 401, 403-405,  
408.  
BAKER 239-241, 409, 412, 559,  
566.  
BALDWIN 398  
BALLARD 243, 253  
BANKS 248, 252, 408  
BARN 244  
BARCO 394, 408  
BARKER 237, 247, 251, 407,  
408.  
BARNBY 244, 247  
BARNETT 564  
BARNETT 411-413, 559, 560  
BARNES 393, 403  
BARROW 247, 250, 251, 394, 408  
BARTIE 252-254, 394, 403, 408  
409  
BASS 562, 564, 566  
BATESMAN 241, 245, 248, 250,  
254, 394, 397, 399, 401,  
402, 413, 564, 565.  
BEASLEY 238, 242-246, 249-255,  
394, 395, 399, 400, 407, 411,  
412, 413, 559-561, 563, 565.  
HELL 560, ...  
BEMBURAGE 253  
BEMBURY 236-238, 240, 245, 393, 396  
397, 400-402, 410, 414, 561, 564  
BENNETT 239, 244, 253, 254, 395,  
402, 409.  
BENSON 392, 406  
BENT 248, 251, 397, 403  
BENTLEY 235, 242, 250, 253  
BENTON 237, 241, 250, 409, 562  
BERRY 560  
BERRYMAN 561  
BEST 399, 401, 410, 565  
BEVINO 251  
BILLINGS 409  
BILLUPS 244  
BISHOP 240, 247  
BISSELL 392, 396, 397, 401, 402,  
404, 411  
BLACK 341, 243, 254  
BLACKALL 237  
BLACKBURN 244, 247  
BLACKMAN 244  
BLAIR 254, 408, 413, 558  
BLANCHARD 238, 241-243, 254, 396,  
403, 404, 411, 412, 558, 559,  
563, 567  
BLAND 560  
BLANTON 254  
BLAXTON 558  
BLAZTON 249  
BLOUNT 236-239, 241-243, 245, 246,  
254, 255, 393-395, 397-401, 403  
404, 405, 410, 413, 559, 562,  
564  
BOGGS 244  
BOGMAN 402  
BOGUE 395, 400, 559, 563  
BOHANNON 252, 561  
BOLTON 395  
BOND 238, 242-244, 246-248, 250-252  
393, 395, 396, 398, 399, 402-408  
411, 412, 560, 562, 563, 565,  
566  
BONFIELD 241  
BONNER 236-241, 243, 245-247, 249,  
250, 252, 402, 404, 407, 564,  
566.  
BOON 403  
BOOTH 558  
BORITZ 404, 412, 565  
BORY 244  
BOSWELL 240, 404  
BOTH 253  
BOULTON (SEE BOLTON) 243, 254  
BOUSHALL 398  
BOYCE 244, 249, 251-255, 392, 393  
396, 397, 399, 402, 403, 406,  
407, 408, 410, 411, 413, 414,  
559-563, 566.  
BOYD 235, 238, 241, 405, 407, 411  
BOYMAN 396, 404, 405, 410, 412  
BRADLEY 393  
BRANCE 235, 239  
BRANTLEY 409  
BRATTON 399, 406, 413, 562, 566.  
BRICKHOUSE 410, 558  
BRISKE 250  
BRIGGS 238, 562  
BRINKLEY 250, 256, 401, 410  
BRINW 245, 247, 248, 252,  
254, 394, 399, 406, 408,  
409, 410, 412, 413  
BRITAIN 244  
BRITT 559  
BROOKS 396  
BROUGHTON 413, 562, 563  
BROWN 407  
BROWN 241, 243, 251, 255,  
392, 395, 396, 402, 406,  
410  
BROWNING 241, 243, 408,  
405, 406, 409, 559, 560,  
564  
BRUCE 246  
BRUER 406, 562  
BRUCE 394, 403  
BUCHANAN 244, 252, 407  
BUCKLEY 245, 246, 250, 251,  
254, 394, 395, 401  
BUFF 253  
BULLOCK 402, 408, 409, 412  
414.  
BUNCH 337, 240, 241, 245,  
246-251, 253-255, 392,  
393-396, 398-402, 404,  
406-409, 411-414, 558,  
559-561, 563-567.  
BURRAGE 562  
BURDICK 248  
BURDON 396  
BUREN (BURE) 244, 245,  
397, 401, 404, 406,  
559  
BURETT 239, 251, 253, 255,  
392  
BURN 251  
BURHAM 412  
BURNETT 251  
BURROUGHS 560, 562  
BURRUSS 393, 397-399, 401,  
409, 412  
BUSH 251, 397, 410, 412,  
413, 414, 558, 566.  
BUTLER 235, 236, 239, 247,  
250, 254, 397, 402.  
BYRD 561  
BYRON (BYRON) 249-252, 255  
392-394, 396, 398-403,  
405, 408, 409, 411, 413  
558, 560, 563, 565, 566  
CABARRUS 253, 400, 412, 559  
CADDY 410  
CAIL 250, 412  
CAIN 244  
CALLAGAN 247, 248  
CAMERON 242, 249, 250  
CAMP 249  
CAMPELL 236, 238, 242  
CANADY 559  
CANON 560  
CARLISLE 241, 562, 563  
CARMY 396  
CARSON 244  
CARPENTER 395, 407  
CARR 244, 245, 247  
CARRELL 241



CARTER 243, 245, 246, 251,  
 560, 564  
 CAROTHERS 236, 238, 246, 248  
 CASTLEMAN 400  
 CHAMBERLAIN 252  
 CHAMBERS 253, 400, 410, 563,  
 564.  
 CHAMPION 236, 239, 253, 250,  
 404  
 CHAPMAN 241, 243, 244  
 CHAPPELL (CHAPPIE) 245, 247,  
 254, 392, 394, 396, 397,  
 407, 408, 412, 559, 566.  
 CHARLTON 235, 237, 240, 244,  
 249, 249, 251, 392, 398,  
 403, 406-408, 412, 559,  
 562.  
 CHARLES 558  
 CHARRIER 410  
 CHESHIRE 248, 252, 395, 400,  
 403, 405, 408, 563.  
 CHESTER 407  
 CHOW 248, 250, 255.  
 CHILDRESS 395  
 CHINA 382  
 CHRISWELL 242  
 CHRISTIAN 396, 398, 558, 565  
 CHRISTOPHER 565  
 CHURCHILL 412  
 CHURTON 255  
 CITIZEN 398, 559  
 CLARK 244, 245, 249, 250, 395  
 408  
 CLARKSON 249, 397, 408  
 CLARKE 246  
 CLAYTON 235  
 CLELAND 238, 240  
 CLEVELAND 252  
 CLEMENTS 248, 403, 405, 409,  
 410, 413  
 CLIMMONS 412  
 COBE 408  
 COCHRAN (COCHRANE) 394, 399,  
 401, 404, 567  
 COFFIELD 240, 244, 247-249,  
 252-254, 392, 397, 398,  
 400, 403, 405, 406, 410,  
 411-413.  
 COLE 238, 241, 244  
 COLEMAN 238  
 COLLIS 408  
 COLLINS 235, 240, 241, 245,  
 246, 249, 252, 253, 561.  
 COLLIER 246  
 COLSTON 397  
 COLEMAN 236  
 COMARTE 241  
 COME 407  
 COOK 243, 399.  
 COPELAND 239, 241-243, 246,  
 248, 253, 397, 401, 403  
 403, 413, 560, 561  
 COPE 255  
 COREY (CORRIE) 242, 408  
 CORPSE 237  
 COSTAIN 408  
 COTTON (BOTTEN) 246, 255,  
 396, 398, 401, 403, 405  
 407, 408, 410, 412, 413  
 COTTELL 243  
 COURIS 397  
 COWAN (COWARD) 246, 249  
 COWPER 244  
 COX 249, 403, 405, 408, 564  
 CRAIG 242, 243  
 CRAYN 235-239.  
 CRAWFORD 250  
 CRAWLEY 401  
 CREERY 237, 241, 246, 247, 392  
 396, 400-403, 406-409, 411  
 413, 558, 559, 561, 563, 565  
 CRICKELL 236  
 CRIGIE 392  
 CRISMAN 246  
 CROCKER 255  
 CROMARTIE (See COMARTE) 245  
 CROMLIES 240  
 CROSS 560  
 CROTHERS 393.  
 CULLINGTON 236  
 CULLEN 240, 255, 393, 397, 402  
 CUNNINGHAM 243, 245, 251, 252,  
 254, 392, 393  
 CURRIE 250  
 CURTIS 392  
 CUSTIS 244  
 CURTICE 240  
 CUTIS 392  
 CUTEHEL 559  
 DADMAN 249  
 DALL 399, 408, 409, 412, 562  
 DALLIE 244, 561  
 DALLINGS 392  
 DANIEL 251, 252, 400  
 DARTY 242  
 DARE 241  
 DAVIS 236, 239, 243, 244, 247,  
 252, 399, 403, 404, 406, 563  
 DAVIDSON (DAVISON-DAVERSON) 238  
 240, 400, 405, 406, 564.  
 DAVES (DAVIS) 246, 255, 407  
 DEAL (DEALE-DALL) 247, 393, 402,  
 405, 408  
 DEAN 560  
 DEAR 245  
 DE CRIGAN 253  
 DE CROW 252  
 DE CROST 252  
 DE HEND 253  
 DE HEND 253  
 DENNIS 564  
 DERMODY 242, 244  
 DESCHAMPE 250  
 DICKINSON 395, 397, 398, 403  
 DIGIN 244  
 BISHOP 246, 250  
 DITCHBURN 245  
 DOBER 249  
 DOLLY 412  
 DOMINIQUE 394  
 DONALDSON 248, 253, 393, 394,  
 395, 397  
 DORE 241  
 DOUGLAS 244, 560, 562  
 DOWD 241  
 DOZIER 402, 405  
 DUCKETT 414  
 DUFFY 406  
 DUKE 564  
 DUNCAN 243, 247  
 DUNCOMBE 238, 241, 244, 247, 248  
 DUNSTON 239  
 DURHAM 250  
 UTER 392  
 EAGLES 408  
 EARLE (EARL) 241, 245, 246  
 EASON 243, 246, 249, 400, 563,  
 565  
 EASTON 409  
 EBORN 399  
 ECCLESTON 244, 246  
 EDES 406  
 EDNEY 252  
 EDWARDS 250, 392  
 EILBECK 237, 253  
 EGAN 244, 248, 250.  
 EHRINGHAUS 41  
 EHRHSON 239, 241, 42  
 ELDER 241, 243  
 ELLIAS 559  
 ELLIOTT 242, 243  
 ELLIS 240, 247, 252, 564  
 ELLIOTT 243, 247-249, 251-  
 255, 394-396, 398-400  
 402-404, 406, 409-414,  
 558-562, 564-567.  
 ENDLESS 245, 247, 248  
 ENGS 253  
 EPPES 564  
 ESHON 565  
 ETHERIDGE 247, 250, 254,  
 255, 564  
 EVANS 238, 241, 246, 247,  
 253, 392, 395, 397, 399,  
 402, 404, 405, 407, 411,  
 412, 413, 558-561, 563,  
 564.  
 EVERETT 403, 405, 408  
 EVERTON 252, 396, 399.  
 FALLOW 236, 240, 242, 246,  
 250, 251  
 FARIBAULT 404, 407, 410, 416;  
 PARIS 394, 400  
 FARROW 246  
 FARROW 242, 246, 248, 250.  
 FELTON 251, 253, 255, 403,  
 407, 409, 412, 558, 559,  
 560, 561, 564  
 FIFE 255, 393, 394, 398,  
 409, 412  
 FIGURES 406  
 FINCH 567  
 FISHER 247  
 FITT 392, 407, 413  
 FLEETWOOD 248, 249  
 FLETCHER 566  
 FLOYD 245, 252, 395, 397,  
 408, 410, 414, 558, 561,  
 566  
 FLURY (FLURRY-FLURRY) 238,  
 242, 246, 249, 254, 401,  
 405, 412, 563  
 FORBES 245  
 FORD 240, 394-396, 399, 566,  
 567.  
 FORREHAND 393, 405, 408, 410,  
 560, 562, 566  
 FOREMAN 565  
 FOSTER 243, 244, 249, 255,  
 560  
 FRAZEL 245, 249  
 FRAZIER 240, 253, 255  
 FREDMAN 239, 242-245, 394,  
 397, 409, 411, 560  
 FULLER 404  
 FULLERTON 236, 239  
 FULLINGTON 249, 392, 402,  
 410, 412, 559.  
 FURMAN 403.  
 GAINER 404  
 GALE 236, 237, 242, 254  
 GALLANTY 242, 243, 254.  
 GALLIO 393  
 GARDNER 239, 247, 251, 252,  
 392, 393, 396, 401, 405.  
 GARRETT 239, 240, 242-244,  
 246, 250, 254, 396, 408,  
 410, 412  
 GASKINS 243, 562, 567  
 GASSER 246  
 GATLIN 402  
 GEAR 236  
 GEORGE 247, 252,

GHOLSON 401  
 GIBBONS 242  
 GIBSON 239  
 GILBERT 242  
 GILES 414  
 GILLIAM 238  
 GLADSTON 246  
 GLODEN 252  
 GODFREY 216, 412  
 GOELET 561  
 GOLDSMITH 239  
 GOODIN 246  
 GOODWIN 247, 250-252, 254, 255  
 392, 395, 396, 401, 403,  
 407, 408, 410, 411, 558,  
 559-561, 564, 565.  
 GOMARE 403  
 GONZAL 408  
 GORDON 248, 559  
 GORHAM 253, 254  
 GORDAN 408  
 GRANBERRY 244, 254, 558  
 GRANDY 247  
 GRANGER 406  
 GRANTHAM 405  
 GRAY 236, 248, 255, 397, 408  
 GRAYSTOCK 250  
 GREER 241, 242, 398, 399, 405  
 559, 564  
 GREGORY 235, 240, 241, 245,  
 246, 253-255, 393 - 395  
 397, 398, 400, 402, 404  
 405, 407-411, 414, 558  
 559, 562, 566, 567.  
 GRIFFIN 244, 254, 396, 399,  
 404, 411, 558-562, 567.  
 GRIMES 397, 402, 404, 559  
 GROGAN 247  
 GROSHON 245  
 GROVES 245  
 GURLEY 251  
 GUSSAN 409  
 GUSTON 236  
  
 HACKETT 241  
 HADDICKS 249  
 HADLEY 409  
 HAGARTY 563, 564  
 HAINS 562  
 HALL 235, 237, 245, 247, 250  
 251-253, 398, 400-402,  
 410, 560, 566  
 HALSETY 237-242, 244-246, 249  
 252, 393, 396, 397, 401,  
 402, 405, 409, 410, 412,  
 413, 414, 558, 561, 567.  
 HAMBY 241  
 HAMMETT 560  
 HAMILTON 243, 248, 250, 252,  
 253, 409, 560  
 HANDSETY 252  
 HANKINS 247, 252, 253, 401,  
 408, 411, 412  
 HARDCASTLE 566  
 HARDY 240, 245, 404, 406  
 HARDISON 245  
 HANE 237, 239, 245, 249, 393  
 HARFORD 245, 247  
 HARLOWE (HARLOW) 236, 239, 244  
 HARMAN 399, 407  
 HARPER 244  
 HARRELL 242, 250, 253, 393,  
 399, 401, 402, 414, 561  
 562, 565, 567  
 HARRINGTON 564  
 HARRIS 249, 254, 255, 393,  
 394, 396, 404, 406, 409,  
 411, 413, 414, 560, 561,  
 567.  
 HARRISON 241, 243, 397, 398, 405  
 406, 560, 563, 566  
 HARROD 245, 246, 250, 252, 254,  
 395, 407  
 HARRON 235  
 HARTMAN 403, 405, 407  
 HARTSON 236  
 HARVEY 245, 246, 252, 399, 407, 414  
 HARRELL 400  
 HASSELL 241 248, 250, 251, 255,  
 392, 395, 399, 407, 408  
 HASTE 403, 558, 560-562, 564, 566  
 HATCH 236, 237, 238  
 HATHAWAY 251-253, 255, 395, 406,  
 411, 566  
 HAUGHTON 237-239, 243, 245, 246,  
 248-251, 253, 255, 392 - 399,  
 405-407, 410, 412-414, 398,  
 399, 360, 562-564,  
 411, 566  
 HAWKS 410  
 HAYES 247  
 HAYWOOD 239  
 HAZARD 235  
 HEARALD 252  
 HEATH 561  
 HEDRICK 397, 404, 405, 412, 558,  
 565, 567  
 HENDERSON 564  
 HENDRICKS 397, 408, 410, 413, 561,  
 562, 567  
 HERBON 561, 563  
 HERRICK 393  
 HEWES 241  
 HIBBS 399  
 HICKS 248, 251, 252, 401, 409, 411  
 HIGGINS 412  
 HIGHSMITH 251  
 HILL 239-241, 253, 392, 398, 403,  
 406, 414, 562, 563  
 HILLMAN 251  
 HIGGINSLEY 245, 246, 255, 412  
 HINTON 239, 243-245, 247, 392, 393  
 405, 561  
 HIX 253  
 HOBBS 240, 248, 250, 253-255, 393-  
 395, 398, 399, 403, 405-409,  
 413, 561, 564, 565, 567  
 HODDAY 241  
 HODGES 398  
 HOFF 249  
 HOFFER 240  
 HOLLEY 404  
 HOLLIS 253  
 HOLLOWAY 404  
 HOLLOWELL 249, 252, 254, 255, 394,  
 396, 399, 400, 406, 408-410,  
 562, 566.  
 HOLMES 248, 253, 401, 402, 409  
 HOOD 236  
 HOOKER 397  
 HOOTEN 251  
 HOPKINS 238, 244, 565  
 HOPFER 240  
 HORNE 566  
 HORNIBLOW 242, 399, 403-408  
 HOSBA 401  
 HOSKINS 236, 239-242, 246-254, 392  
 393, 398-400, 402-404, 407,  
 408, 410, 411, 558, 559, 563,  
 563, 565, 566  
 HOSMER 252  
 HUGH 246  
 HUGHTON 404, 411  
 HOUSE 255, 393  
 HOWARD 236  
 HOWCOTT 236, 238, 241, 242, 251,  
 255, 403, 407, 412, 413, 560  
 564.  
 HOWE 392  
 HOWELL 239  
 HOWETT 402, 405, 406  
 HUBBARD 407  
 HUBBALL (HUBBLE) 251, 392, 405  
 409  
 HODGINS 401  
 HUDSON 396, 399, 405, 565, 566  
 HUFF 241  
 HUGHES 405  
 HUGGINS 403  
 HULL 236, 244  
 HUMPHREY 250, 393  
 HUMPHREYS 248, 258, 254  
 HUMPHRIES 246, 249, 255, 394  
 HUNT 243  
 HUNTER 242-244, 402, 412  
 HURDIE 240, 248, 249, 253, 392  
 393, 394, 396-399, 401-405  
 410-412, 414, 559, 561,  
 562, 564-566  
 HURST 239, 241  
 HUTSON 236, 402  
  
 INGHAM 255  
 IREDELL 408  
  
 JACKSON 241, 244-246, 249,  
 251, 255, 393, 396, 398,  
 400, 405, 407, 410, 412,  
 413, 559, 565, 566  
 JAMES 248, 249, 253, 255,  
 395, 401, 403, 406  
 JAMISON 246, 393, 396, 406  
 JACOBS 247, 248  
 JACOBS 403  
 JENDERS 393  
 JENKINS 240  
 JENNETT 246  
 JENNY 252  
 JETHRO 565  
 JIMMER 244  
 JINSON 250  
 JOINER 250, 410, 413, 559  
 JOHNSON 246, 250, 400, 404,  
 560, 564  
 JOHNSTON 248  
 JOLIFFE 564  
 JOSEPH 248, 250  
 JONES 236-248, 250-255, 392,  
 394-399, 404-409, 411,  
 412-414, 560-567.  
 JORDAN 244-247, 249-251, 253,  
 254, 255, 394-410, 412,  
 414, 559-561, 563, 564,  
 566, 567.  
 KALE (KAIL) 246, 404, 407, 408  
 KRATING 394, 395, 404, 408,  
 412, 413  
 KEHL 248  
 KEITH 563  
 KELLEY 253  
 KEMBALL 565  
 KENNEDY 243, 393  
 KENTON 397, 410  
 KIMSEY 236, 241  
 KING 236-239, 243, 247, 250  
 254, 392, 400, 402, 404  
 567  
 KINGHAM 239  
 KIRBY 248, 252  
 KNIGHT 242, 244, 413  
 KNOWLES 411  
 KNOX 395, 412, 564  
 KRAGELIN 392, 393  
  
 LACKY 398  
 LAFITTE 235  
 LAFONT 244, 245  
 LAMB 403, 410, 411, 413, 558,  
 560, 561, 564.

LAIN 413, 414  
 LANE 247, 251, 252, 395, 397  
 398, 403, 404, 407, 408,  
 411, 412, 413, 565  
 LANGLEY 395  
 LANK 395  
 LAQUER 246  
 LANSTON 412  
 LASSITER 242, 243, 246, 255,  
 394, 396, 408, 409, 414,  
 561, 562, 563  
 LATEN 240  
 LATTIMORE (LATTIMER) 401, 414  
 565  
 LAUGHINGHOUSE 564  
 LAVERGAGE 404  
 LAWRENCE 254, 395, 398, 404,  
 411  
 LEARY 235, 239, 244, 245,  
 248, 255, 394, 402, 404,  
 405, 406, 412, 559, 560,  
 561, 562  
 LEATH 255, 402, 406  
 LEE 253, 410  
 LEEHMAN 240, 247, 248, 250  
 LEGGETT 407  
 LEICH 240  
 LEIGHTON 245  
 LEIGHT (LEIGHT) 398, 409,  
 565  
 LEONARD 249  
 LESTER 245, 246, 251, 252  
 LEATHERBERRY 408, 559  
 LEWIS 237, 238-240, 250, 553  
 LILES 235, 238, 240, 246, 248  
 250, 253, 255, 395, 397,  
 398-402, 408, 411, 412,  
 559, 561, 562, 567  
 LOCKEY 395  
 LONG 236, 241, 243, 250, 253  
 404, 406, 414, 561, 564  
 LONGUET 253  
 LOVE 253, 396, 397  
 LOVELL 236  
 LOW (LOVE) 251, 253  
 LOWTHER 240, 395, 411  
 LOYD 236  
 LUCAS 255  
 LUTER 236-242, 252, 394, 396,  
 397, 398, 402, 407, 409,  
 410, 412  
 LYONS 253, 392, 559, 564

MACKEY 236  
 MAINES (MEANS) 246, 248  
 MAILLOTE 393  
 MALTEY 253, 396  
 MALTY 411  
 MANN 396, 398, 400, 411, 412  
 565, 566  
 MANNING 240, 394, 400, 404,  
 406, 408, 414, 560, 561  
 MANSFIELD 242, 250, 564  
 MARE 397, 398  
 MARKEL 406  
 MARTERI 246  
 MAREK 241  
 MARSHALL 240, 241, 243, 246  
 MARTIN 236, 240, 249, 250,  
 405  
 MARTINDALE 564  
 MATHIAS 240, 244, 248, 394,  
 398, 402, 404, 559, 562  
 MATTHEWS 236, 247, 564  
 MASSEY 564  
 MASTERS 393  
 MASSIN 414, 461  
 MCCABE 253, 392

MCCAIN 241  
 McCLENDY (McCLENDON) 245  
 MCCOTTER 394, 411  
 MCCOWEN 255  
 MODERWITT 401  
 McDONALD 249, 252, 396, 400, 404  
 406, 563  
 McDOWELL 407, 409-412, 414, 562  
 McDOWIE 235  
 McFARLANE 393  
 McGuire 245, 249, 250, 252, 254  
 255, 393-398, 402, 405, 412  
 559, 560, 561  
 McKAIN 245  
 McKEEL 246, 247, 249, 250, 252,  
 255, 404, 561  
 McKERN 240  
 McNEIL 398  
 McMAHON 240  
 McNIER 244, 248, 250, 560, 562  
 McSHERRY 244  
 McTEER (McTEER) 565  
 MEAZELLS (MIZELLS) 395  
 MEELINGS 254  
 MERLON 255  
 MELVIN 398  
 MEREDITH 240, 243, 403  
 MESSINGER 238, 239  
 MERNBORN 250, 398, 402, 409, 412  
 MIDDLETON 251, 255, 408, 561, 565  
 MYERS (MYERS) 248, 394, 400, 401  
 406, 412, 565  
 MILES 253, 254  
 MILLER 252  
 MILLER 239, 241, 242, 245, 251,  
 255, 393, 399, 403, 407, 413  
 559, 560, 562  
 MILLS 251  
 MINCHEN 247  
 MINER 396  
 MINERVA 247  
 MING (MINGET) 235, 237, 239, 246,  
 247-249, 253, 255, 398-401,  
 403, 408, 565  
 MISKELL 560  
 MITCHELL 237, 247, 253, 254, 393,  
 398, 399, 401, 407, 408, 412,  
 559, 561-563, 566  
 MIXON 253, 397, 409, 413, 560,  
 561, 563, 565  
 MOSE 395  
 MODELIN 560, 565  
 MONTFORT 241  
 MONTGOMERY 244, 245  
 MOORE 246, 251, 401, 407, 411, 414  
 558, 561  
 MORGAN 246, 393, 560, 561, 566  
 MORRELL 245  
 MORRIS 248, 250, 254, 402, 414,  
 564  
 MOSLEY 252  
 MOW 240  
 MUJR 249  
 MURRAY 245, 246, 248-250, 392,  
 393, 394, 397, 398, 565  
 MURPHY 253-255  
 MUNS (MUNDS) 247, 249, 250, 251,  
 252, 253, 399, 400, 402, 408  
 409, 414, 559, 561-563, 565  
 MUSE 248, 249, 394, 401  
 MUSEROW 244  
 NASH 398, 400, 401, 403, 406, 407  
 409  
 NASRIE 395  
 NEIL (NEILL) 237, 246, 251, 253,  
 255, 398, 409, 410, 560, 566  
 NELSON 404  
 NEVIL 237

NEWBY 251, 254, 408, 411, 413,  
 560  
 NEWBOLD 247, 566  
 NEWBORN (NEWBORN) 248, 252, 395  
 398-400, 402, 407, 409, 411,  
 558, 559, 561, 562  
 NEWSON 254  
 NICHOLS 236, 245, 246, 398, 404  
 NICKERSON 401  
 NIXON 239, 254, 396, 401, 410,  
 411, 412, 559, 561, 564  
 NOLAN 559, 563, 565  
 NORCOM 235-237, 247, 249, 250  
 252, 253, 392-396, 399,  
 400-402, 410, 411, 412,  
 558, 560, 563, 565  
 NORFLEET 243, 247, 249, 253,  
 254, 396, 398, 399, 402,  
 404, 410, 414, 566  
 NORMAN 255, 393, 401  
 NORWORTHY 243  
 NOXON 395, 410  
 OLDHAM 240  
 OLIVER 236  
 O'MALLEY 248, 249, 252-254,  
 393, 399, 405  
 O'NEILL 247, 255, 394, 396,  
 398, 401 (O'NEAL)  
 ORMOND 243, 248  
 OUTLAW 244, 558, 563  
 OVERTON 403, 404  
 OWEN 238  
 PAGE 561  
 PAGETT 237  
 PALMER 245  
 PARKER 238, 245, 246, 249, 250  
 252, 255, 393-396, 398,  
 399, 400-402, 404, 406,  
 407, 409, 410, 412-414,  
 558-562, 564-566  
 PARKS 255, 558, 563, 566  
 PARISH 248-251, 255, 394, 395  
 397, 399-402, 404, 407-410,  
 412, 413, 559, 563, 565  
 PARRIS 236  
 PARSONS 406  
 PATTERSON 242, 247, 393  
 PATRICK (PADRICK) 406  
 PAXTON 393, 401, 404  
 PAYNE (PAINE) 235, 236, 238,  
 240, 243, 248, 252, 392,  
 558, 564  
 PEARSON 242, 248  
 PELL 398, 413, 565  
 PENRICE 236, 239, 242  
 PEPPER 392  
 PERKINS 246, 248-250, 404, 563  
 PERRY 240, 252, 253, 255, 393  
 397-399, 402, 404, 411,  
 413, 558-561, 564, 565  
 PERRON 249  
 PETERSON 238, 393  
 PETTIGREW 245  
 PETTITON 246, 248, 250, 255,  
 395, 398, 401-403, 405-407  
 408, 410, 414, 560, 561, 563  
 PHELPS 242, 247, 248, 408, 414  
 PHILLIPS 247  
 PICKARD 412, 559  
 PIERCE 245, 248, 562, 564  
 PIPEIN 409, 413  
 PLUMMER 249  
 POINTER 250  
 POLLOCK 246, 410  
 POPPELSTON 247, 253-255, 392,  
 400, 402, 558  
 PORRIS 258

PORTER 413  
 POTTER 236, 239, 414  
 POU 247, 248  
 POWELL 237, 247, 250, 395, 398, 404  
 POWERS 244, 245, 247, 401  
 PRATT 243, 244, 250, 558, 559 561, 565, 567  
 PREDY 236, 238  
 PRITCHARD 402, 559, 563  
 PRICE 240, 243, 244, 247, 250 252, 264, 255, 394, 395, 398, 401, 404  
 PRIVETT 238, 250, 255, 394, 398, 410, 413, 559, 560 566  
 PROCTOR 248, 255, 392-394, 398 562, 563, 566  
 PUGH 237, 254  
 PUDIE (PUDY) 241-243, 246, 392, 397, 406, 406  
 PURZER (FURTHAR?) 392  
 PURSELL 237  
 PYS 244  
 PYLE 248  
  
 RABY 237, 240  
 RANDALL 244, 263  
 RANDELL 393  
 RAUTER 406  
 RAY 395  
 REA 250, 255, 394, 397, 400, 401, 405, 406, 410, 411, 413, 561-565  
 READ 562  
 READY 243, 245, 247, 249  
 READING 237  
 REED 236, 237, 255, 402, 403, 411  
 REEVES 247, 251  
 REILLY 397  
 RETURN 563  
 REVILL 255  
 RHODES 240, 245, 247  
 RHODA 246, 248, 250, 251, 396  
 RICE 236, 237  
 RICHARDS 236, 250  
 RICHIE 564  
 RICKETS 237  
 RIDDICK 242, 244, 252, 255, 397, 404, 408, 559, 565  
 RIDDLE 399  
 RIEUSSET 237  
 RIGHT (WRIGHT?) 247  
 RIGHTON 399, 400, 409, 560  
 RILEY 406  
 RINGOUE 243  
 ROADY 254  
 ROBERTS 238, 241, 246, 249, 251-253, 255, 392-394 397, 399, 401-403, 406 407-410, 414, 558, 560 561, 562, 564  
 ROBERTSON 241, 243, 414, 564  
 ROBINSON 237, 239, 243, 245, 397, 398, 408, 564  
 ROONEY 250  
 ROE 255  
 ROGERS 241, 251  
 ROGERSON 393, 411  
 ROMBOUGH 237, 246, 247, 250, 252, 392, 393, 395, 396, 404, 406, 411  
 ROSCOE 410  
 ROSE 255  
 ROSS 240, 247, 255, 393  
 BOUNDREY 251, 408  
  
 BOWER 237  
 RUDOLPH 565  
 RUMFELS 241, 402  
 RUSSELL 243, 245  
 RYALL 248  
 RYAN 400  
  
 SADDLER 236  
 SAMPSON 560, 566  
 SANDERS 244, 253  
 SANDERLIN 241, 244, 248, 249, 251, 255, 401, 407, 495.  
 SANSBURY 405, 413, 562  
 SATTERFIELD 249, 251-254, 393 398, 404, 409, 411, 414, 558, 562, 563, 565  
 SAUNDERS 247, 254, 397, 402, 558 559  
 SAVAGE 247, 248, 251  
 SAWYER 252, 411, 413, 558, 560  
 SCARBOROUGH 411  
 SCRELSTAIN 247  
 SCOTT 240, 241, 246, 254, 255, 392, 394, 412, 413, 563  
 SCHRIMPESHIRE 241  
 SEWARD 236, 244, 249, 251  
 SHAW 250  
 SHERWOOD 407, 409, 562  
 SIBRAIDSON 243  
 SIMONS 247, 563, 566  
 SIMONS 235, 249, 250, 252-255, 397, 401, 403-406, 409, 411.  
 SIMPSON 237, 245, 246, 248-250, 252, 253, 394, 395, 398, 400, 401, 402, 406, 408, 409, 411, 559-563, 566.  
 SINCLAIR 247, 394  
 SINGLETON 402, 565, 566  
 SINKLER (SINCLAIR?) 237, 245, 255  
 SITTERSON 413, 562, 563  
 SKINNER 246, 252, 256, 394, 395, 397, 399-403, 405-414, 558, 559, 561-566.  
 SKITTLETHORP 563  
 SLATE 254, 396, 410  
 SLEEF 248  
 SLAUGHTER 235, 240  
 SMALL 246-250, 252, 254, 392, 393 395, 397, 398, 400-407, 410, 412, 414, 559-567.  
 SMILEY 255  
 SMITH 236, 241, 242, 245-247, 249-253, 256, 392, 393, 396, 398-400, 404-406, 408, 410, 411-414, 558-567.  
 SNELL 241  
 SNOWDEN 241  
 SOWELL 251, 394  
 SPARMAN 409  
 SPEIGHT 238, 240-242, 244, 409  
 SPENCE 401, 559-563, 565  
 SPENCER 394, 559  
 SPINLEY 248, 249  
 SPIVY 248, 249, 252, 392-394, 397, 398, 400, 404, 560, 562  
 SPRUILL 394  
 SQUIRES 248  
 STACEY 244, 247, 250, 254, 255, 393, 396-398, 403, 405, 406 412, 413, 561, 563, 565  
 STAFFORD 394  
 STALLINGS 242, 248-250, 252, 254 395, 396, 398-400, 410, 558, 562, 565, 567  
 STAMP 235  
 STANDIN 237-239, 247, 250, 253, 253 255, 392, 397, 398, 402, 403, 405-408, 558.  
  
 STANFORD 564  
 STANLEY 410  
 STANTON 251, 352  
 STARN 250, 255  
 STARR 241  
 STEARNS 252, 412  
 STEELE 236, 559  
 STEPHEN 241, 403  
 STEVENS 250  
 STEWART 237, 244, 245, 248, 252, 399, 563  
 STILLWELL 235, 237  
 STIRON 244  
 STOCKER 245  
 STONE 254, 398  
 STREETER 237, 245  
 STRONG 399, 402  
 STUART 241  
 SULLIVAN 240, 243, 245  
 SUMMERS 248  
 SUMNER 243, 244, 401  
 SUTTON 246, 250, 393, 403, 405 406, 409, 565  
 SWAIN 239, 394, 397  
 SWANN 237, 242, 245, 252  
 SWEENEY 245, 395  
 SWIFT 255  
 SIKES 254  
 SYLVIA 238  
  
 TABOR 560, 562  
 TALBOT 235  
 TAYLOR 235, 236, 238, 239, 241 245, 252, 254, 392, 394, 395, 397, 401, 403, 406, 407, 411, 413, 562, 563, 564, 565  
 THACH (TREACH) 237, 247, 392 394, 395, 405, 406, 564  
 THOMAS 238, 247, 252, 405  
 THOMPSON 236, 237, 239, 243, 244, 245, 248, 249, 254, 255, 394-396, 401, 404, 406, 407, 409, 411, 412, 558, 559, 561  
 THURMAN 400  
 THURSTON 248  
 TILMAN 252  
 TODD 403, 560  
 TOLAR 395  
 TOMS 399  
 TOPPING 255, 394, 396, 397, 402 405, 406, 562, 566  
 TORKSEY 402, 404, 406, 408, 559  
 TOTTON 409  
 TOW 247  
 TREDEWELL 410, 413, 559  
 TROTMAN 242, 249, 393, 410, 411 413, 414, 566  
 TROTTER 236, 237, 238  
 TRUELOVE 396  
 TUCKER 244  
 TURNER 242, 395  
 TUTTILL 414  
 TWINE 392, 397, 401, 405, 412 559, 560, 561, 565  
  
 UNDERHILL 239, 392, 403, 560, 561, 564  
  
 VAIL 236, 237, 239, 241, 242, 244, 247, 396, 398, 561, 564.  
 VALENTINE 246, 248, 253  
 VANN 238, 245  
 VANDEMON 562  
 VANDERSLICE 238  
 VANDEWATER 242, 243  
 VAN HORN 409.



VAN NUTSE 565  
 VAN PELT 255  
 VAUGHAN 562  
 VERNICE 248  
 VICK 254  
 VICKERT 407  
 VIERDAMON 567  
 VISHER 250

WADE 243, 394  
 WAFF 240, 241, 244, 245, 247  
 248-251, 253, 395, 398,  
 405-407, 409-411, 413, 564  
 565, 567  
 WAGGONER 242  
 WALCH 247  
 WALKER 240, 241, 245, 254, 398  
 413  
 WALLACE 235, 239, 250  
 WALLIS 242, 251  
 WALTON 239, 241-243, 246, 250  
 251, 396, 398, 400, 411,  
 561-563  
 WARBURTON 239, 254  
 WARD 237, 239, 243, 245-247,  
 249, 251-255, 394-396, 398  
 400-411, 413, 414, 558-560  
 562-567  
 WARNER 249, 251, 413  
 WARREN 238, 244, 558  
 WARRING 252, 253, 392  
 WATERS 245  
 WATERIDGE 239  
 WATKINS 235, 247, 251  
 WATSON 243, 245, 248  
 WEAVER 394

WEBB 244, 245, 247-252, 254,  
 392, 394, 396, 398-400,  
 402-404, 408, 409, 559,  
 562, 563, 564, 566  
 WEIR 244  
 WELCH 248, 249, 255, 392, 393  
 394, 397, 401, 402, 405,  
 407, 409, 412-414, 558,  
 559, 562-565, 567  
 WELLS 241  
 WELLWOOD 238, 242  
 WESCOT (WESKETT) 409, 563  
 WESSON 236  
 WEST 249, 396  
 WESTON 239, 558  
 WHEDDER 242, 244, 246-248, 252  
 253, 255, 393, 395, 396,  
 398, 400-402, 406, 563,  
 566  
 WHELANER 398  
 WHIPPLE 410  
 WHITE 237, 238, 245-247, 249  
 250, 251, 253-255, 393, 394  
 397-401, 403, 404, 406, 407  
 409, 412-414, 558-560, 562  
 564, 565, 566  
 WHITFIELD 560  
 WHITMAN 244, 255, 398, 403, 412  
 558, 565  
 WIGGINS 242  
 WILDARE 248  
 WILDER 240, 248, 251-253, 255,  
 395-397, 402, 403, 405, 406  
 408-410, 414, 560, 562, 565.  
 WILEY 248  
 WILKINS 235, 236, 238, 240, 241,  
 249, 251, 252, 406, 411

WILKINSON 243, 248, 249, 251,  
 254, 255, 392, 394, 403  
 WILLIAMS 238-241, 243, 245, 247  
 248, 249, 252-254, 392, 398  
 401, 403, 407, 413, 414, 560  
 561, 563-566  
 WILLIAMSON 246, 393, 394, 397,  
 403, 405, 406  
 WILLS 244, 245, 254, 396, 403,  
 404, 406-409, 414, 562, 567  
 WILSON 238-240, 244, 245, 251,  
 406.  
 WITHAM 406  
 WOLFE 409  
 WOOD 241, 246-249, 255, 393, 396  
 399, 400, 403, 407, 409,  
 410, 413, 561, 562  
 WOODARD 400, 403  
 WOODSIDE 241  
 WOODWARD 237-239, 248, 252, 393,  
 395, 398, 399, 402-404, 409,  
 410, 411, 566  
 WOOLEY 237, 238  
 WORMINGTON 397, 405  
 WORTE 243, 244  
 WRIGHT 251, 395, 399, 403, 411,  
 413, 560, 564, 565  
 WYATT 241, 243, 245, 250  
 WYNN 404, 413, 561  
 WYNNIS 393

YEABIN 409  
 YEATTS 236, 406  
 YEOMANS 394, 564  
 YOUNG 236, 240, 396, 401, 407, 414

#### THE WOODWARD FAMILY OF CHOWAN COUNTY - MARRIAGES

In order to illustrate the value of the foregoing SUR-NAME INDEX, and to show how by following the index and by reference to the pages in VOLUME III of Hathaway's Historical and Genealogical Register, to which the paging refers, below will be found a reconstruction of the marriages of members of the Woodward family in Chowan, from 1750 to 1837. The index item referring to WOODWARD is as follows: (See above)

WOODWARD 237-239, 248, 252, 393,  
 395, 398, 399, 402-404, 409,  
 410, 411, 566.

Turning to HATHAWAY'S VOLUME I, by a swift appraisal of each page called for, we find the following records:

Page 237. SAMUEL WOODWARD m. MRS. SARAH PURSELL, August 2, 1750. LUKE WHITE, Sec.  
 Page 238. RICHARD WOODWARD m. ABIGAIL WHITE, Jan. 23, 1752. LUKE WHITE, Sec.  
 Page 239. SAMUEL WOODWARD m. MARY COPELAND, Sept. 17, 1754. ARTHUR ALLEN, Sec.  
 Page 248. ZILPHA WOODWARD m. JOSEPH B. FOU, Sept. 23, 1788. HARDY HURDLE, Sec.  
 Page 252. CHARITY WOODWARD m. JOSIAH SMITH, Feb. 16, 1795. RICHARD WOODWARD, Sec.  
 Page 293. RICHARD WOODWARD m. LYDIA PARKER, Dec. 21, 1802. ISAAC WELCH, Sec.  
 Page 395. POLLY WOODWARD m. WILLIAM ASHLEY, Jan. 22, 1805. JOHNATHAN ASHLEY, Sec.  
 Page 398. MARY WOODWARD m. ANTHONY PRIVETTE, Oct. 26, 1808. WILLIAM PRIVETTE, Sec.  
 Page 399. JETHRO WOODWARD m. ELIZABETH FORD, May 7, 1810. WILLIAM FORD, Sec.  
 Page 399. MILLY WOODWARD m. JOHN GREEN, June 3, 1811. URIAH HUDSON, Sec.  
 Page 402. RICHARD WOODWARD Security for John Rannels m. Charity McClemy, 1814.  
 Page 403. MIRIAM WOODWARD m. GEORGE MEREDITH, Nov. 15, 1815. CALER NASH, Sec.  
 Page 404. EDWARD WOODWARD m. RACHEL CHAMPION, Jan. 8, 1815. THOS. COCHRANE, Sec.  
 Page 409. ELIZABETH WOODWARD m. THOMAS JORDAN, Jan. 12, 1820. JOSEPH JORDAN, Sec.  
 Page 410. DOLLY WOODWARD m. JOHN BOYCE, May 29, 1822. WILLIAM PRIVETTE, Sec.  
 Page 410. RICHARD WOODWARD, Security for AZOR HOLLOWELL m. JINTY WOOD, March 19, 1822  
 Page 411. JOHN M. WOODWARD m. WIDNIFRED M. BOND, Aug. 20, 1822. D. McDOWELL, Sec.  
 Page 566. SUSAN M. WOODWARD m. JAMES N. FLOYD, Aug. 17, 1837.

There is a world of information of genealogical value in this list of CHOWAN marriages given above. A casual glance over it suggests intimate relationships between the Woodward family of Chowan and the WHITES, ALLENS, COPELANDS, PARKERS, ASHLEYS, PRIVETTES, GREENS, FORDS, BOYCES, JORDANS, WOODS, HUDSONS, COCHRANES, WELCHES, MEREDITHS, CHAMPIONS, FLOYDS, HURDLES and BONDS. Herein lies the value of the CHOWAN COUNTY MARRIAGE INDEX preceding.



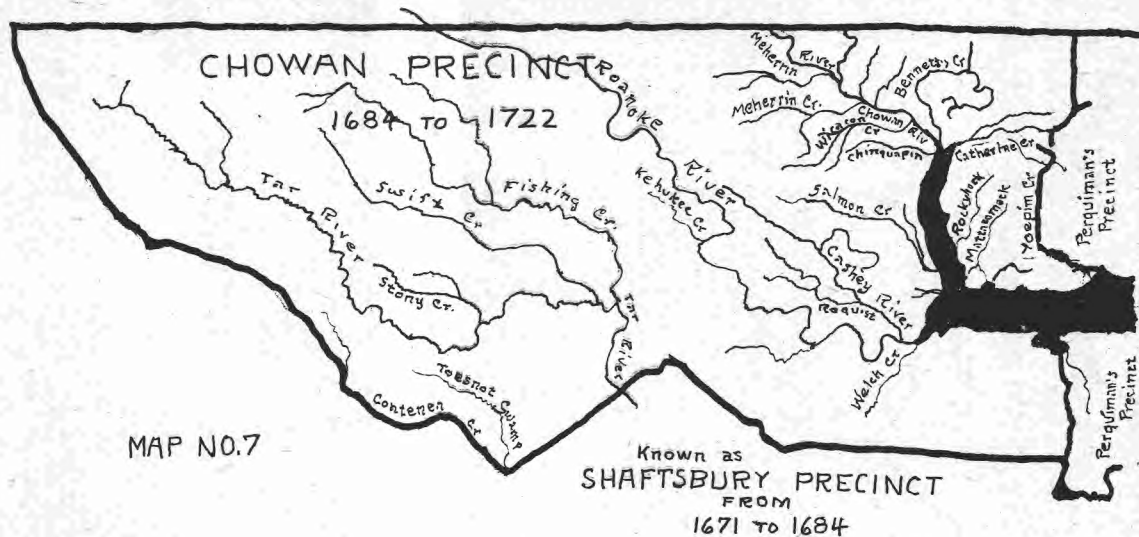
## WICKHAM PRECINCT - EARLIEST RESIDENTS

The above map, showing the Precincts of ARCHDALE and WICKHAM, which existed from 1705 until 1712, and comprised the same territory which after 1712 became BEAUFORT and HYDE, respectively. On the list below will be found the names of persons who signed an undated petition addressed to "HON. THOMAS CARY, ESQ., President and COMMANDER IN CHIEF, and the rest of the HONORABLE COUNCIL" for the said Government, seeking the establishment of a Court "as in other Precincts", as, due to the distances they suffered inconveniences from BATH COURT, to which they were evidently attached at that time. This was probably about the year 1705-6, or 1708-11, the periods covering the THOMAS CARY regime. The signers of the petition were:

WILLIAM ADAMS 1  
 RICHARD BACHELOR  
 ROBERT BANKS 6  
 GEORGE BELL 8  
 WILLIAM BELL 8  
 JACOB BODIFE 12  
 WILLIAM BONNER 12  
 JAMES BRIGHT 15  
 JOHN BRIGHT 15  
 THOMAS BRITT 15  
 EMAN CIRAVES  
 THOMAS DAVIS 34  
 NICHOLAS DAW 34  
 HENRY ESBORN 40  
 HUMPHREY EDWARDS 40-41  
 CULLUM FLIN  
 JOHN FOREMAN 46  
 DANIEL FOX 47  
 THOMAS GOODIN 51  
 ROBERT GREEN 52  
 JOSEPH HALL 55  
 RICHARD HARVEY 60

ARCHIBALD HOLMES 68  
 PHILLIP HOWARD 70  
 JOSEPH HULL  
 WILLIAM HURRING  
 ISAAC JACKSON 76  
 ISAAC JACOB 76  
 WILLIAM LEWIS 92  
 FRANCIS LINGFIELD  
 JOHN MARSHALL 101  
 LODOVICK MARTIN 101  
 JOHN MASON 102  
 ROGER MONTAGUE 108  
 THOMAS MORRIS 112  
 SAM NORTON  
 THOMAS PHILLIPS  
 HENRY PRICE 132  
 WILLIAM PRICE 132  
 JOHN PROCTOR 133  
 JOHN ROPER 143  
 RICHARD HOTTMAN  
 BEN SAUNDERS 149  
 SIMON SILVERTHORNE 152

HENRY SLADE 154  
 JOHN SLADE 154  
 JOSEPH SLADE 154  
 CHARLES SMITH 155  
 ROBERT SPRING 159  
 JOHN SQUIRES  
 RICHARD STUBS 162  
 DARBY SULLIVANT 162  
 JOHN SULLIVANT 162  
 JOHN TYCE  
 MATHIAS TYCE  
 THOMAS TULEY (TULLEY?) 169  
 JONATHAN WATSON 177  
 THOMAS WAYNE  
 ABRAHAM WILKINSON 185  
 RICHARD WILKINSON 185  
 WILLIAM WINDLEY 188  
 THOMAS WOLFE  
 JAMES WOLFE



# EARLY RECORDS OF CHOWAN PRECINCT

From the old Rent Roll of ALBEMARLE COUNTY (Vol. 1, pp. 301 - 304 Hathaway ) are taken the following persons who were then paying taxes in CHOWAN PRECINCT. Figures following each name refer to pages of this work where information can be found about them:

EDWARD BERNICK  
JAMES BLOUNT 11-19  
JOHN BLOUNT 11-19  
HENRY BONNER 12  
RICHARD BOOTHIE 13  
WILLIAM BRANCH 14  
EDWARD BRYAN 16  
FRANCIS BRANCH 14  
WILLIAM CHARLTON 24  
THOMAS COOPER 27  
NICHOLAS CRISP 30  
VINES CROPLEY 30-73  
WILLIAM DAVIS 34  
GEORGE DEAR 35 (Batt's Grave)  
JOHN EARLY 40  
JAMES FARLOW 44  
GEORGE FORDYCE (Albemarle Sound) 45  
JOHN FOSTER 46  
THOMAS GARRETT 48  
THOMAS GILLIAM 50  
JOHN GORHAM 56  
JOHN HARDING 56  
JOHN HEALE 63  
ARNOLD HOPKINS 69  
THOMAS HOSKINS 70  
JOHN JONES 80 - 83  
JONATHAN JONES 80 - 83  
JOHN KING 85  
EPHRAIM LEWERTON 91  
LEONARD LOFTIN 94  
THOMAS LUTON 99

JOHN ODOM 118 (Rogers' Branch)  
FRANCIS PARROTT 123  
JOHN PATCHETT 124  
COL. THOS. POLLOCK 130  
JOHN PORTER, JR. 131  
JOHN PLOWMAN 30  
COTTON ROBINSON 142  
THOMAS SESSIONS 151  
ELIAS SESSIONS 151  
MATTHEW SIMMONS 152  
ANN SIMMONS 152  
NICHOLAS SIMMONS 152  
ANTHONY SLOCUM 154  
JOSEPH SLOCUM 154  
EDWARD SMITHWICK 155  
THOMAS SPEIGHT 158  
THOMAS STACEY 159  
WILLIAM TANNER 166  
EDWARD TITMAN 167  
HENDERSON WALKER 173  
(Moseley's Point)  
JOHN WALKER 173  
WILLIAM WALSTON 174  
SMITHWICK WAREFURTON 175  
FRANCIS WELLS 178  
JOHN WHEATLEY 180  
WILLIAM WILKINSON 185  
(Sandy Point)  
LEWIS WILLIAMS 186  
WILLIAM WILLIAMS 186  
(Wife was FRANCES)

The map on page 5 , is this writer's conception of what, after 1671, was called the SHAFTSBURY PRECINCT, and after 1685, CHOWAN PRECINCT, and all of which was a part of the original ALBEMARLE COUNTY.

The boundaries of HERKELEY PRECINCT ( later PERQUIMANS ) and CARTERET PRECINCT ( later PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK ) were well defined, except on the Southern boundary, but SHAFTSBURY ( later Chowan ) had no definite line on the West, but extended as far Westward as settlers dared to penetrate, which at those periods was not far. On paper, however, and for practical purposes, SHAFTSBURY PRECINCT, when first named, embraced everything West of the Perquimans line as far as North Carolina extended, or to that mythical domain beyond the blue mountains, sometimes referred to as the "Western Waters".

## WHO WERE THE FIRST ARRIVALS IN OLD ALBEMARLE?

### 1. REV. ROGER GREEN

As early as 1652, according to a statement in William H. Dodd's "The Old South", Sir William Berkeley negotiated with ROGER GREEN, "Clarke", who undertook to send a hundred men on the banks of the Chowan River, in return for a thousand acres of land.

The location of the Green grant is designated on the accompanying map by the number (2), and it is said to have been between the mouth of the Chowan and Roanoke rivers. The grant was actually issued, and refers in its own text to the presence already of certain settlers in that general vicinity at that time.

### 2. THOMAS JARVIS

The same authority, Dodd, says on page 285 that Thomas Jarvis, who was the acting Deputy Governor under Phillip Ludwell, had been a farmer in Albemarle since 1659.

3. GEORGE DURANT Received a deed to lands from the Teopim Indians to "Durant's Neck" March 1, 1661, and from GEORGE CATCHMAID March 13, 1662.

4. JOHN VARNHAM patented 250 acres at "Skinner's" (Moseley's) Point on Albemarle Sound Nov. 27, 1679.



# EARLY LAND GRANTS IN CHOWAN PRECINCT

The first land grants or patents issued by the proprietary government of North Carolina, and which are filed in the office of the Secretary of State, as heretofore mentioned, were copied by Mr. Hathaway, and those embracing real estate in CHOWAN PRECINCT - now COUNTY - were published in his "Register" beginning on page 1, of his first volume.

The grant issued to JOHN VARNHAM on November 22, 1769, is designated as the oldest of these CHOWAN grants, but it, too, was among those issued, along with the others shown herein, in the OLD ALBEMARLE region, on September 25, 1663, and the one of 1679 was a renewal of the first patent, though the VARNHAM grant of that date does not appear among those published by Nugent in her "Cavaliers and Pioneers" of Virginia.

We find that it would be impractical to publish the abstracts of all these CHOWAN grants in this compilation, due to lack of space. Some - but only a few - of these early grants were issued during the existence of SHAFFSBURY PRECINCT, which was coterminous with CHOWAN as the area was later designated.

In lieu of publishing abstracts of these early CHOWAN GRANTS it has been found expedient and informative to insert hereinafter a list of these patentees, with the date of the grant in each instance following the name - the YEAR ONLY. As an additional source of information subjoined figures, following both the name and the date refer back to the pages on which further information in regard to the patentees may be found in this work. This is preceded by a crude map on which the approximate location of the lands may be visualized, which locations have been marked by RINGED NUMBERS for each LIST of neighbors in particular localities so designated. The compiler believes this information will be helpful to all historical and genealogical researchers.

## ON ALBEMARLE SOUND (10)

In Chowan Precinct:					
JAMES BLOUNT	(1716)	11-19	EDWARD PORTER	(1722)	131
JOHN BLOUNT	(1696)	11-19	JOHN PORTER	(1696)	131
VINES CROPLAND	(1694)	30-73	WILLIAM PRIVETT	(1714)	133
GEORGE DEAR	(1694)	35	NICHOLAS SIMONS	(1694)	152
GEORGE FORDICE	(1694)	46	ANN SIMONS	(1694)	152
WILLIAM FARLOW	(1721)	44	JEREMIAH SIMONS	(1716)	152
THOMAS GILBERT	(1717)	49	JOHN TAYLOR	(1719)	165
THOMAS GILLIAM	(1720)	50	JEREMIAH VAIL	(1719)	171
EDWARD MOSLEY	(1720)	112	JOHN VOLWAY	(1714)	172
THOMAS PIERCE	(1722)	129	JOHN BURNETT	(1722)	8
			THOMAS WILLIAMS	(1719)	186

## GEORGE DEAR (Mouth of TROPIM RIVER) 1696 - 35. (11)

## BEAR SWAMP ( Or Creek, somewhere in the bands of HENNETT'S CREEK in what is now GATES COUNTY). (12)

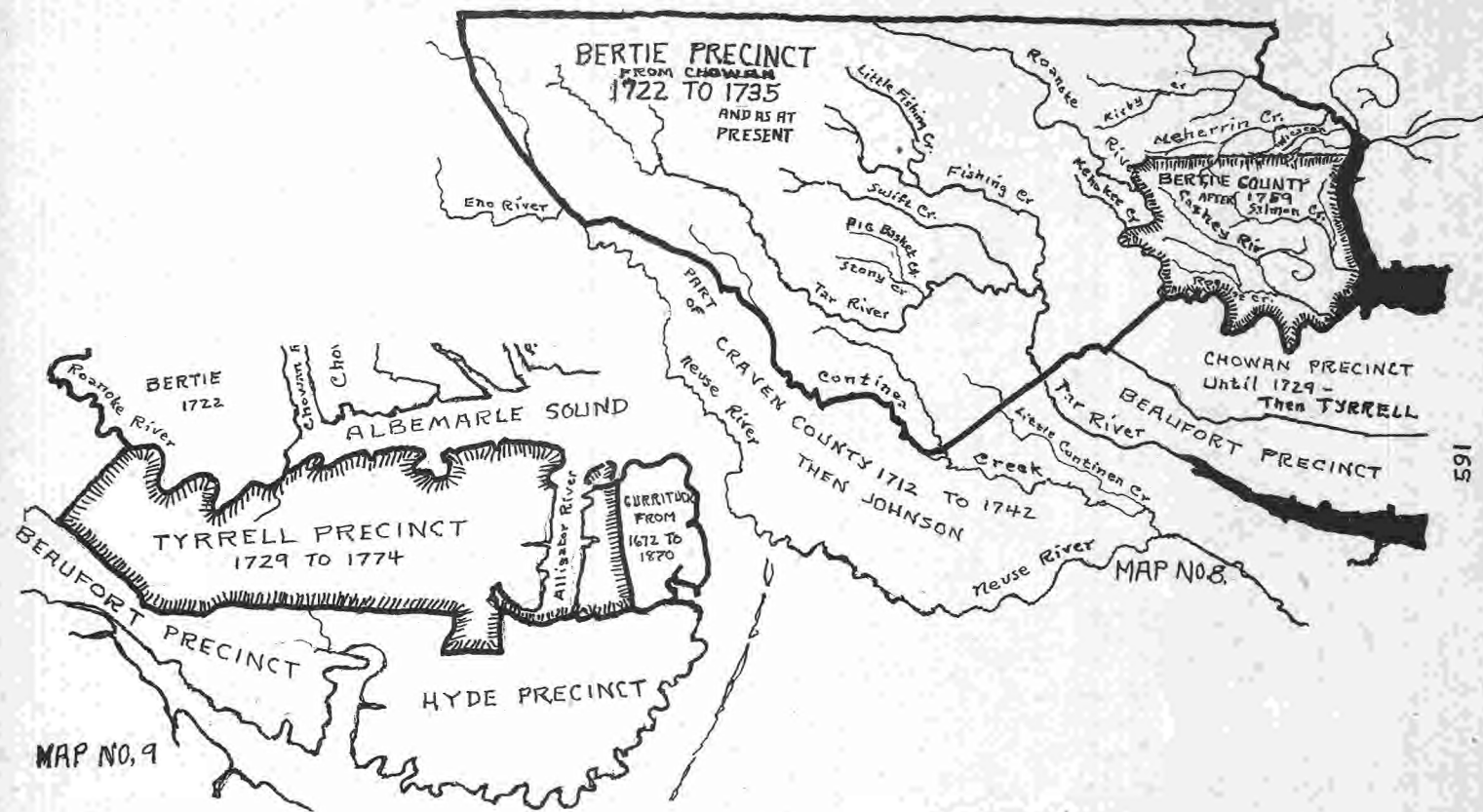
JOHN EVANS	(1716)	42	LAWRENCE SARSEN	(1714)	149
JOHN HERRON	(1720)	64	RICHARD SKINNER	(1718)	153
THOMAS JONES	(1711)	81	FRANCIS THORNTON	(1714)	167
WILLIAM JONES	(1720)	81	GEORGE WALSTON	(1717)	174
JOHN LASSETTER	(1723)	39	PHILLIP WALSTON	(1717)	174-214
JOHN MARKS	(1717)	101-113	WILLIAM WALSTON	(1716)	174
GEORGE MORBY	(1714)	111	JOHN WHITE	(1714)	181
EDWARD PADGETT	(1720)	121	WILLIAM WOODLEY	(1718)	190
SAMUEL PADGETT	(1720)	121	WILLIAM YATES	(1717)	191.

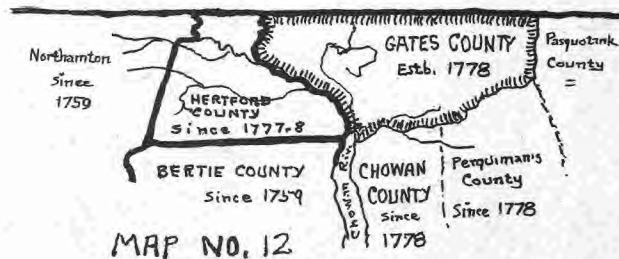
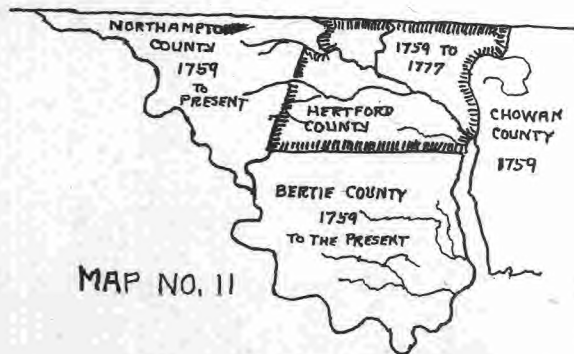
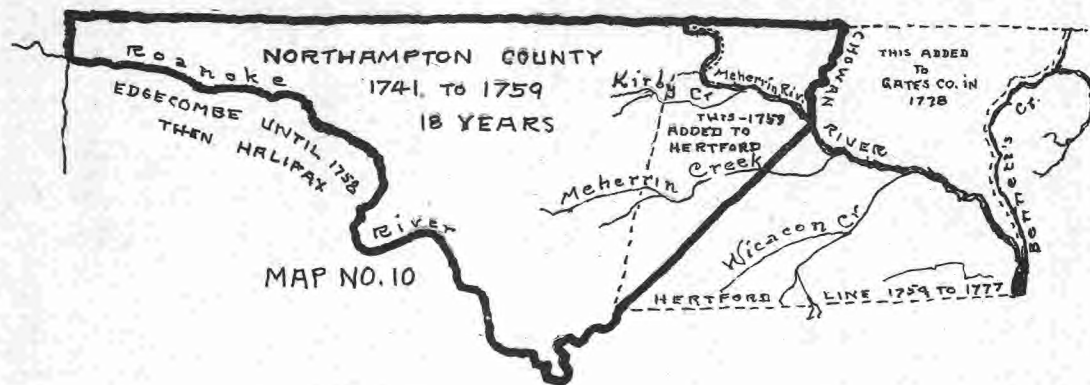
## (s) BRAVER DAM SWAMP, COVE ( Or Branch) NEAR ABOVE

DAVID ATKINS	(1717)	4	DANIEL McDANIEL	(1717)	104
EDWARD COCKRELL	(1717)	26	PETER PARKER	(1716)	123-135
WILLIAM COPELAND	(1712)	28	RICHARD LEWIS	(1717)	92
JAMES FARLOW	(1711)	44	THOMAS LUTEN	(1717)	97
THOMAS HORTON	(1704)	69	JOSEPH WIGGERS	(1716)	184

## (24) DEEP RUN ( OR BRANCH) SOMEWHERE IN NEIGHBORHOOD OF BEAR SWAMP.

HENRY BONNER	(17...)	12	PHILLIP WALSTON	(1717)	174-214
JAMES FARLOW	(1712)	44	THOMAS WILLIAMS	(1716)	186
MILES HALSEY	(1715)	55	ISAAC WILSON	(1717)	187
ROBERT HICKS	(1715)	64	CHARLES JORDAN	(1719)	81
GEORGE WALSTON	(1717)	174	JOHN JORDON	(1719)	82
WILLIAM HEWLAND?	(1717)		SAMUEL PADGETT	(1719)	121





(9) LAND GRANTS ON BENNETT'S CREEK, AND RESIDENTS ON  
ROBERT ROGERS' BRANCH.

LAND GRANTS:

THESE WERE PERSONS WHO SETTLED IN THE GENERAL NEIGHBORHOOD  
OF BENNETT'S CREEK AND ROGERS' BRANCH:

JOHN ALSTON (1711) 2	JOHN ALSTON 2	WILLIAM DAVIS 89
RICHARD BERRYMAN (1719) 9	WILLIAM DANIEL 33	JOHN LASSITER 89
WILLIAM DANIEL (1721) 33-38	JOHN COLLINS 27	ROBERT LASSITER 89
JOHN KING (1697) 85	EPAPRODITUS JONES 79	JAMES LASSITER 89
JOHN LASSITER (1721) 89	LEONARD LANSTON 89	JAMES BROWN 89
PATRICK LAWLER (1712) 90	WILLIAM LANSTON 89	JOHN LANGSTON 89
WILLIAM LEWIS (1720) 92.	JOSEPH VANN 172	ROBERT ROGERS 89
	EPAPRODITUS BOYCE 13	EPHRAIM HUNTER 89
(14) LAND GRANTS BETWEEN CATHERINE CREEK AND STOPPING CREEK:	HENRY HACKLEY 55	WILLIAM HUNTER 89
	THOMAS HARRIS 58	MARY BARNES 89
	EDWARD DAUGHTRY 34	THOMAS BOUNDTREE 144
	JONATHAN KITTELL 86	FRANCIS BOUNDTREE 144
	ROBERT HICKS 64	JOHN KING 85
THOMAS GARRETT (1701) 48	THOMAS HICKS 64	ROBERT BOUNDTREE 144
THOMAS BOUNDTREE (1716) 144.	SAMUEL GILLIAM 50	JOHN BENTON 85
(21) GRANT ON COW ISLAND, EAST SIDE OF BENNETT'S CREEK:	JOHN LANGSTON 89	HENRY KING 85
	EDWARD VANN 172	WILLIAM HUGHES 64
	JOHN VANN 172	JOHN WARD 175
HENRY BONNER (17...) 12	WILLIAM VANN 172	JOHN ODUM 118
.....	JESSE VANN 172	THOMAS SPIVEY 89

(16) GRANTS TO LAND ALONG CHOWAN RIVER IN CHOWAN PRECINCT

CONRAD EICHORN (1714) 41	FRANCIS PUGH (171..) 134
THOMAS MARTIN (1704) 101	THOMAS SEACEY (1714) 159
DENNIS McCLINTON (1704) 103	ARGALL SIMONS (1714) 152
RICHARD MOORE (1713) 110	PETER PARKER (1706) 123-135
EDWARD MOSELEY (1719) 112	FRANCIS WELLS (1696) 178
WILLIAM PADGETT (1713) 121	LEWIS WILLIAMS (1697) 186

(15) Grants on EDENTON RAY:

THOMAS GILLIAM (1697) 50
EDWARD SMITHWICK (1700) 155
JEREMIAH VAIL (1710) 171
MICHAEL BRINKLEY (1713) 15

(17) Grants on CHINQUAPIN CREEK or SWAMP:

WILLIAM RATHAM (1717) 5
THOMAS BRAY (1717) 14
THOMAS GILBERT (1715) 49
EDWARD STANDING (1722) 159
RICHARD SOWELL (1715) 157
THOMAS ROGERS (1715) 143
WILLIAM CHARLTON (1713) 186-7.

(18) Grant near the County Line:

WILLIAM BENNETT (1719) 9
--------------------------

(19) Grants at mouth of CYPRESS BRANCH be-  
low EDENTON on the Sound:

(20) Grants on Creek Fork of YEOPIM RIVER:

CATHERINE CARLINTON (1718) 22
WILLIAM EDGERTON (1723) 40
WILLIAM HAUGHTON (1720) 62
JOHN PORTER (1720) 131
JOHN HARLOWE (1721) 57.

DAVID AMBROSE (1720) 2
WILLIAM FARLOW (1720) 44
JOHN HARRIS (1720) 58-289
WILLIAM WOODLEY (1720) 190
JOHN JONES (1720) 80-83
WILLIAM WOODWARD (1719) 190-192

(27) EARLY GRANTS ON LANDS WHERE TOWN OF EDENTON IS NOW LOCATED

NATHANIEL CHEVIN (1707) 24	RICHARD SKINNER (1702) 153
EPHRAIM LEWERTON (1690) 91	WILLIAM WHITE (1702) 183
ROGER HALL (1681) 55	ISAAC WILSON (1702) 187
THOMAS PETERSON (1714) 127	ANTHONY WHERRY (1702) 181
THOMAS SPEIGHT (1702) 158	RICHARD WOOLARD (1702) 190
ALEXANDER RAY (1702) 138.	

(28) Grants on FILBERT CREEK, North of the  
Present EDENTON:

HENRY BONNER (1715) 12
WILLIAM BONNER (1717) 12

(29) Grants on FORKED SWAMP in CHOWAN PREC'T.

HENRY HALSTED (1716) 55
HENRY LAWLEY (1716) 90



(31) CREEK HALL, NEAR DEEP RUN, BENNETT'S CREEK AREA

HENRY BONNER (172) 12  
EDWARD CHAMPION (1719) 23  
ORLANDO CHAMPION (1720) 23  
THOMAS LUTEN (1721) 97  
THOMAS WEST (1716) 179  
JAMES BLOUNT (1716) 11-19  
WILLIAM WILKINSON (1694) 185

(34) HORSE LANDING ON CHOWAN RIVER

(35) HORSE POOL BRANCH  
on CHOWAN RIVER:  
THOMAS BRAY (1717) 14  
CHARLES BAKER (1712) 6  
JOHN WILLIAMS (1714) 186  
WILLIAM WOODLEY (1703) 190  
DAVID AMEROSE (1720) 2  
THOMAS HARVEY (1722) 61  
CALNES STEVENS (1720) 161  
SAMUEL WOODWARD (1720) 190  
LUKE WHITE (1718) 182

(35) HAW BRANCH and LONG BRANCH  
(Present Gates County)

JAMES HOOPER (1715) 69  
ROBERT HIGGS (17..) 64

(36) HICKORY CREEK in CHOWAN

(37) HELL'S POCOSIN,  
EAST OF CHOWAN RIVER:  
RALPH BALLARD (1722) 5  
WILLIAM HUNTER (1722) 72  
JOHN PORTER (1722) 151  
JONATHAN ROBERTS (1722) 144  
JOHN WINBORN (1722) 121  
WILLIAM CHARLTON (1696) 24  
ROBERT WARBURTON (1719) 175  
JAMES FROST (1719) 47  
JOHN SMITHWICK (1720) 156

(37) Indian Swamp, East of  
the Chowan River:

RALPH BALLARD (1712) 5  
JOHN JORDAN (1712) 82  
RICHARD SOWELL (1712) 157  
JOHN WHITE, JR. (1712) 181

(38) Indian Town Creek:

JAMES FARLOW (1717) 44  
JOHN JACKSON (1711) 76  
EDWARD MOSELEY (1719) 112  
JOHN PETTIVER (1716) 128  
ROBERT WILSON (1716) 188

(39) INDIAN LANDS ON SOUTH SIDE  
OF BENNETT'S CREEK:

JOHN LASSITER (1721) 39  
MARY BOUNDTREE (17..) 144

(43) EARLY GRANTS TO LAND ON MATTCOMACK CREEK AND SWAMPS ON THE EAST SIDE OF CHOWAN RIVER

These land grants lay immediately North of where  
the present town of EDENTON is located:

JAMES BLOUNT (1697) 11-19  
FRANCIS BRANCH (1719) 14  
HENRY BONNER (1718) 12  
JOHN CANNON (1681) 22  
ORLANDO CHAMPION (17..) 23  
WILLIAM CHARLTON JR (1719) 24  
EDMUND GALE (172.) 48  
JOSEPH GILBERT (1680) 49  
THOMAS BOSKINS (1712) 70  
JONATHAN JONES (1694) 80

JOHN JONES (1693) 80  
THOMAS LUTEN (1703) 97  
JOHN PADGETT (1719) 121  
SAMUEL PADGETT (1719) 121  
WILLIAM LEWERTON (1680) 91  
JOHN LEWIS (1720) 92

(It will be noticed that some  
of these land grants were is-  
sued in SHAPPSBURY PRECINCT.)

COTTON ROBINSON (1697) 142-146  
ELIZABETH SADLER (1715) 148  
ANTHONY SLOCUM (1684) 154  
JOSEPH SLOCUM (1684) 154  
EDWARD SMITHWICK (1681) 155  
EDWARD SMITHWICK (1694) 155  
ROBERT STACEY (1719) 159  
JOHN TAYLOR (1681) 165  
SMITHWICK WARBURTON (1694) 175  
ROBERT WINDLEY (1680) 188.

(50) Land Grants on ALBEMARLE SOUND  
at MOLEHERRY HILL below EDENTON

JOHN BLOUNT (1714) 11-19  
JAMES BLOUNT (1694) 11-19  
JOHN BLOUNT (1721) 11-19  
WILLIAM HAUGHTON (1721) 62  
SAMUEL PADGETT (1721) 121

(51) Land Grants issued on CATHERINE CREEK  
(Sometimes OLD TOWN CREEK)

THOMAS FARLOW (1702) 44  
THOMAS GAWRETT (1697) 48  
COL. THOS. FOLLOCK (1697) 130  
WILLIAM LEWIS (1706) 92  
HENRY WARREN (1706) 175

(57) LAND GRANTS ISSUED TO LANDS LOCATED ON ROCKY CREEK IN CHOWAN:

DAVID AMEROSE (1719) 2  
JOSEPH BENNETT (1719) 9  
THOMAS BRAY (1716) 14  
MATTHEW BRYAN (1714) 16-20  
MARTIN CHARLES (1714) 24  
WILLIAM FARLOW (1714) 44  
THOMAS GILBERT (1711) 49  
ROBERT HICKS (1713) 64  
EDWARD HOWCOTT (1716) 71  
HENRY LILES (1714) 92  
THOMAS MARKS (1702) 101-113

LAWRENCE MCFE (1720) 104  
EDWARD MOSELEY (1720) 112  
THOMAS MURDS (1714) 113  
EDWARD PADGETT (1716) 121  
JOHN PETTIVER (1711) 128  
JOHN ROBINSON (1714) 142-146  
GEORGE SUTTON (1703) 163  
WILLIAM DUKENFIELD (1705) 37 \*  
THOMAS HARVEY (1722) 61  
RICHARD TAYLOR (1715) 165  
SAMUEL WOODWARD (1719) 190-192.

\*WILLIAM DUKENFIELD's main lands, however, were on the West  
side of Chowan River in the Cashey River section of the present  
BERTIE COUNTY.

(58) ROCKYHOCK NECK ON CREEK OF THAT  
NAME:

WILLIAM DUKENFIELD (1705) 37  
THOMAS HARVEY (1722) 61  
JOHN ROBINSON (1715) 142-146  
RICHARD TAYLOR (1715) 165  
SAMUEL WOODWARD (1719) 190-192

(64) SKINNER'S POINT ON ALBEMARLE  
SOUND

JOHN VAENHAM (1663)  
HENDERSON WALKER (1696) 173

(62) SANDY POINT ON CHOWAN SOUND

THOMAS POLLOCK (1720) 130  
JOHN PORTER, JR. (1696) 131  
WILLIAM WILKINSON (1684) 185  
ROBERT WEST (1716) 179

(63) SPRING BRANCH AND TOTTERING  
BRIDGE SWAMP

DANIEL HALSEY (1711) 55  
DANIEL McDANIEL (17..) 104  
JOHN ARTHUR (1720)

(69) WARWICK SWAMP IN UPPER  
CHOWAN

BENJAMIN BLANCHARD (1701) 10  
THOMAS GARRETT, JR. (1718) 48  
TIMOTHY TAYLOR (1716) 165

(56) ON LINE OF PERQUIMANS AND  
CHOWAN

THOMAS WOODLEY (1716) 190

(66) TIMBER BRANCH ON ROCKYHOCK  
CREEK

JOHN JONES (1714) 81  
JOHN JONES (1720) 81-83

(65) TANYARD BRANCH ON MATTAOMACK CR.

HENRY BONNER (1719) 12  
THOMAS LUTEN (1697) 97  
WILLIAM WALSTON (1711) 174

(71) ON WICACON CREEK IN CHOWAN  
PRECINCT

DENNIS MACLENDEN (1717) 103  
FRANCIS MACLENDEN (1717) 103

(72) SOME EARLY GRANTS TO LANDS ON YEOPIM RIVER, CHOWAN PRECINCT  
NEAR THE LINE OF PERQUIMANS

JAMES BRASLEY (1722) 8  
JOHN CHARLTON (1721) 24  
WILLIAM CHARLTON (1721) 24  
THOMAS CLARK (1701) 25  
HENRY CLAYTON (1716) 25  
PATRICK EDGERTON (1719) 41  
JOHN FALCONER (1720) 44  
JAMES FISHER (1699) 45  
JOHN FOSTER (1694) 46  
WILLIAM HAYET (1718) 62  
JOHN HIBBINS (1694)  
JOHN HOPKINS (1696) 69  
WILLIAM HORTON (1719) 69  
PETER JONES (1716) 80  
LEONARD LOFTIN (1694) 94  
JOHN LOVICK (1719) 96  
JOHN NORCOMB (1714) 116  
MARY PORTER (1717) 131  
JOHN PORTER (1719) 131  
IRA SMITH (1720) 155  
THOMAS SNOWDEN (1704) 156  
JOHN SWAIN (1716) 163  
ARGALL SIMONS (1694) 152  
JAMES WARD (1714) 175  
WILLIAM WILKINSON (1696) 185

(79) RESIDENTS OF THE UPPER PART OF CHOWAN PRECINCT  
NOW IN HERTFORD AND NORTHAMPTON  
COUNTIES, N. C. IN 1720

# ROSTER OF CAPT. ROBERT PATTERSON'S COMPANY

Between MEHERRIN CREEK to  
MEHERRIN RIVER and up the  
River on BOTH SIDES:

From Vol. 1, p. 443, of Hathaway's N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, giving a roster of the members of COL. ROBERT PATTERSON'S COMPANY on April 11, 1720, is obtained a list of most of the residents of the then upper parts of CHOWAN PRECINCT, lying West of the CHOWAN RIVER, a most interesting list. Here is a list of the ancestors of many great families who are now scattered throughout the Southern states. The lineal descendants of these men are all probably eligible to join the COLONIAL DAMES and other patriotic organizations. Here is the list:

JAMES ALLINGHOW (?)  
WILLIAM ARCHDEACON  
JOHN BAILEY 5  
JOHN BARDEN  
THOMAS BONNER 12  
JOSEPH BOON 18  
NICHOLAS BOON 18  
THOMAS BOON 18  
WILLIAM BOON 18

There are hundreds of descendants of this BOON family, who now mistakenly claim relationship with DANIEL BOONE, while, as a matter of fact THIS FAMILY was of more ancient AMERICAN ANCESTRY. The name is now spelled BOONE universally.

WILLIAM BROWN 16  
JOHN BRASWELL 14  
RICHARD BRASWELL 14  
ROBERT BRASWELL 14  
WILLIAM BRASWELL 14

These Braswells were all from Isle of Wight County, Va.

SAMUEL CANADAY 21  
WILLIAM CARROLL 22  
THOMAS CASSEY (Casey?)  
JOHN CARSEY (Casey?)  
JONATHAN CHRISTMAS 25

York Co. Va. family.

JOHN COLSON 26  
MATTHEW COPPS  
JOHN CROSBY 104  
NICHOLAS CULVER  
JAMES DENTON  
JOHN DEW 86  
JOHN DEW, SR 86  
AARON DRAKE 67  
JOSEPH DURDEN 33 (DARDENT)  
WILLIAM ELLIOTT 41  
FRANCIS FIBUSH  
JOHN FOLK 45  
WILLIAM FOLK 45  
LEWIS FORD  
JOHN GAINNEY  
THOMAS GAINNEY  
WILLIAM GAINNEY  
JOHN GARDNER 45  
PETER HAYES 62  
TIMOTHY HINDS 66  
LAWRENCE HOBBS 67  
RICHARD HORNE 69

RICHARD WASHINGTON 176  
SAMUEL WHELEY  
WILLIAM WILSON 188  
JOSEPH WILLIAMS 186  
ARTHUR WILLIAMS 185.

THOMAS HORNE 69  
MILES HOWELL 71  
ROBERT HOWELL 71  
EDWARD HEWES 64  
JOHN HUNT 71  
JOEL HUTCHESON 72

This man was constable of the Precinct North of Meherrin Creek.

JOHN JACKSON 76  
JOHN JARNIKIN 77  
THOMAS JARNIKIN 77

This name was and is properly spelled JARNIGAN; ancestors of the famous CHESLEY JARNIGAN, of Tennessee.

THOMAS JOYNER 79  
LEONARD LANGSTON 29  
DANIEL MACDONNELL 104  
OWEN MACGERARE

Now what do you suppose that name really is?

THOMAS MAYER 106  
JOHN MOLTON, JR.  
JOHN MOLTON, SR.  
GILBERT MONK 108

The DUKE OF ALBEMARLE was GEORGE MONCK, one of Cromwell's favorites. Gilbert may have been some poor cousin!

WILLIAM MOORE 111  
JOHN NELSON  
JOHN PAGE 121  
NICHOLAS PERRY 127  
JOHN PROCTOR 133  
WILLIAM REED, SR. 139  
A WILLIAM REED was Governor from 1722 to 1724.

WILLIAM REED JR. 139  
BENJAMIN RICKS 141  
WILLIAM RICKS 141  
JOHN ROGERS 143.  
ROBERT SHERROD  
MATTHEW SILVER  
JOHN SMITH SR. 155  
JOHN SMITH 155  
THOMAS STONEHOUSE  
JOHN TAYLOR 165  
HENRY TURNER 169  
DAVID VINSON 172  
THOMAS VINSON 108  
WILLIAM VINSON 172

(81) SOME RESIDENTS AND LAND OWNERS IN THE LOWER PART  
OF CHOWAN - NOW BERTIE  
IN 1719.

## LIVING BETWEEN SALMON CREEK AND CASHEY RIVER

Following below is a list of the early residents of CHOWAN COUNTY, who lived West of the Chowan River, in the general vicinity of the present WINDSOR, before Bertie County had been established. This list is authentic and is taken from the early records by Mr. Hathaway and published in his Volume 1, at pages 444 and 445.

The numbers opposite each name is that of the page of this volume where additional information may be found in regard to these persons or their families.

THOMAS ASHLEY 4	DAVID HENDERSON 63	WILLIAM NEDDITT 139
RICHARD ABEY	JOHN HARDY 56	SAMUEL RATLIFF 137
WILLIAM BURT	WILLIAM HARDY 57	ELIZABETH ROSE 143
THOMAS BAIL 5	JOHN HOLBROOK	JAMES ROBERTS 142
REBECCA HYRD 10-19	ARNOLD HOPKINS 69	LAWRENCE SARGEN 149
ROBERT BELL 8	SAMUEL HEARIN 63	THOMAS SUTTON 163
CHARLES BARBER 6	JOHN HEARIN 63	JOSEPH SKITTLETHORPE 154
MATTHEW COATES	JACOB HARDY 56	JONATHAN STANDLEY 160
JOHN COOK 29	RICHARD HINES 66	DAVID STEWART 161
JOHN CROMET 30	DAVID HEK (?)	ROBERT TURNER 169
JOHN COMES 27	SOLOMON JORDAN 82	CHRIS VANFUSIN 172
WILLIAM DUKENFIELD 37	ABEL JOHNSON 78	THOMAS WILLIAMSON 187
DARBY DENSON 35	JOHN JOHNSON 79	WILLIAM WALSTON 174
MARTHA EDWARDS 41	MICHAEL KING 85	ROBERT WEST 179
SAMUEL EDMONS 40	WILLIAM MAULE 102	THEOPHILUS WILLIAMS 186
JOHN EDWARDS 41	JOHN FLOWMAN	JOHN WILLIAMS 186
JOHN EDWARDS JR. 41	RICHARD PECKERIN	JOHN WALKER 173
RICHARD FRYER 47	JOHN PRICE 132	JOSEPH YOUNG 191
WILLIAM GARDNER 48	CHARLES PATE 124	PHILLIP WALSTON 174
WILLIAM GRIFFIN 58	WILLIAM PATE 124	Constable of Precinct.

(73) CHOWAN PRECINCT SOUTH OF ALBEMARLE SOUND

## SETTLERS WEST OF SCUPERNONG IN LOWER CHOWAN

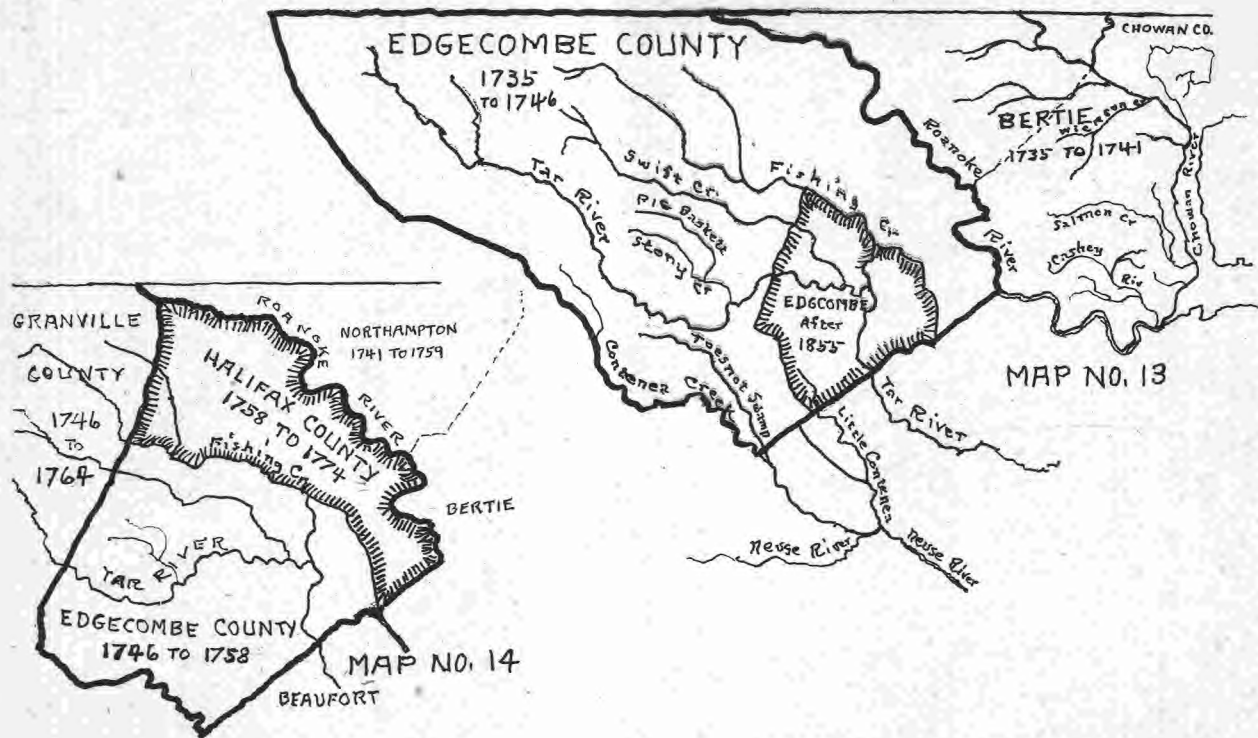
As settlers multiplied in the OLD ALBEMARLE TERRITORY and began to expand their activities many of those who had settled North of Albemarle Sound began to take up lands to the South, as well as on the West. That part of CHOWAN PRECINCT lying South of Albemarle Sound and West of Scupernong river soon absorbed many of the families, or their representatives, that had first settled on Queen Anne's Creek and around the present EDENTON. Notable among these were the BLOUNTS and others. From an old petition, from old deeds and other sources, it is known that among these were the following:

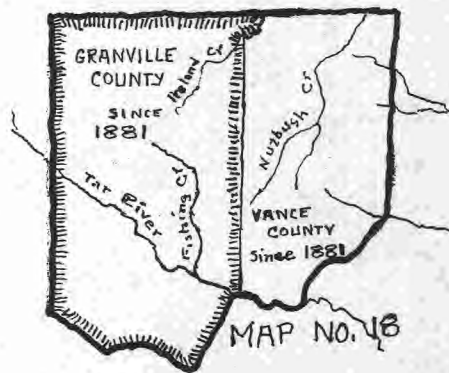
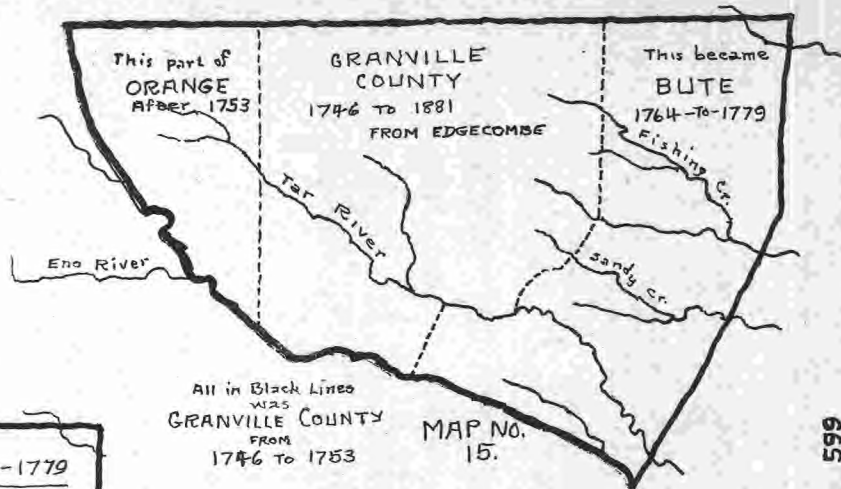
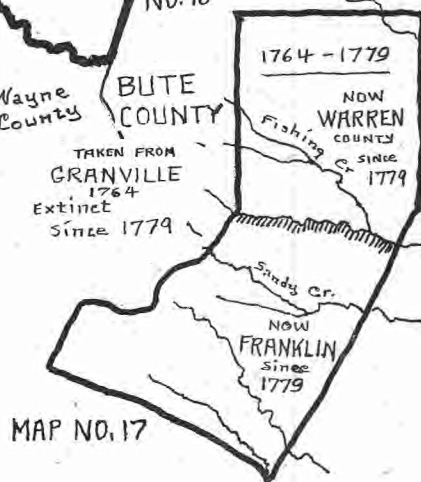
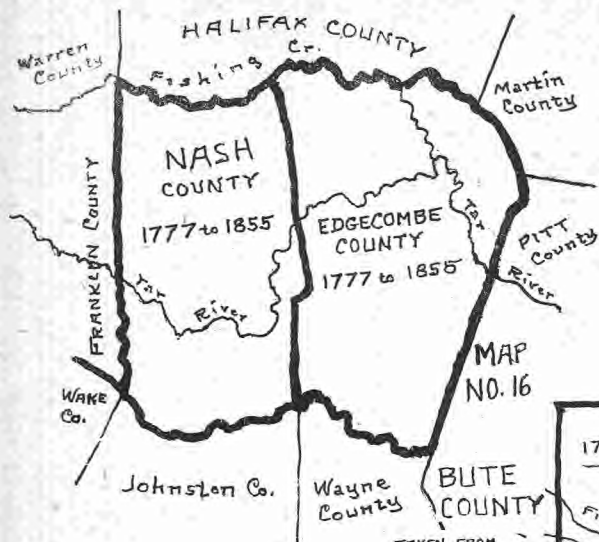
RICHARD ADDISON	MARY LAWSON
RICHARD BURTONSHALL 18	Widow of John Lawson
Wife Priscilla.	the surveyor.
JOSEPH CANINGS (?) 21	MRS. ALICE LONG
LEWIS CONNOR	Widow of James Long.
CHARLES CRAIDOCK 29	JOHN NAIRNE
RICHARD CRAIDOCK 29	HENRY NORMAN 117
JOHN DAVENPORT 34	CUTHBERT PHELPS 159
ROBERT FEWOK	EDWARD PHELPS
JONATHAN FISHER 45	JONATHAN PHELPS
THOMAS GARLAND 159	SAMUEL PHELPS
THOMAS CATLOED 34	These are the
WILLIAM HARDY	Phelps Lake
JOHN HASSELL	Phelps.
THOMAS HAWKING (HAWKINS)	JAMES SINGLETON 159
ROBERT HOLDBROOK	ODDFREY SPRUILL JR. 159
JOHN HOPKINS 29	JOSEPH SPRUILL 159

SAMUEL SPRUILL 159  
JOHN TARKINGTON  
WILLIAM WILKINSON  
JOHN WINGATE  
JOHN YATES  
ALEXANDER FAMILY  
WHITE FAMILY.

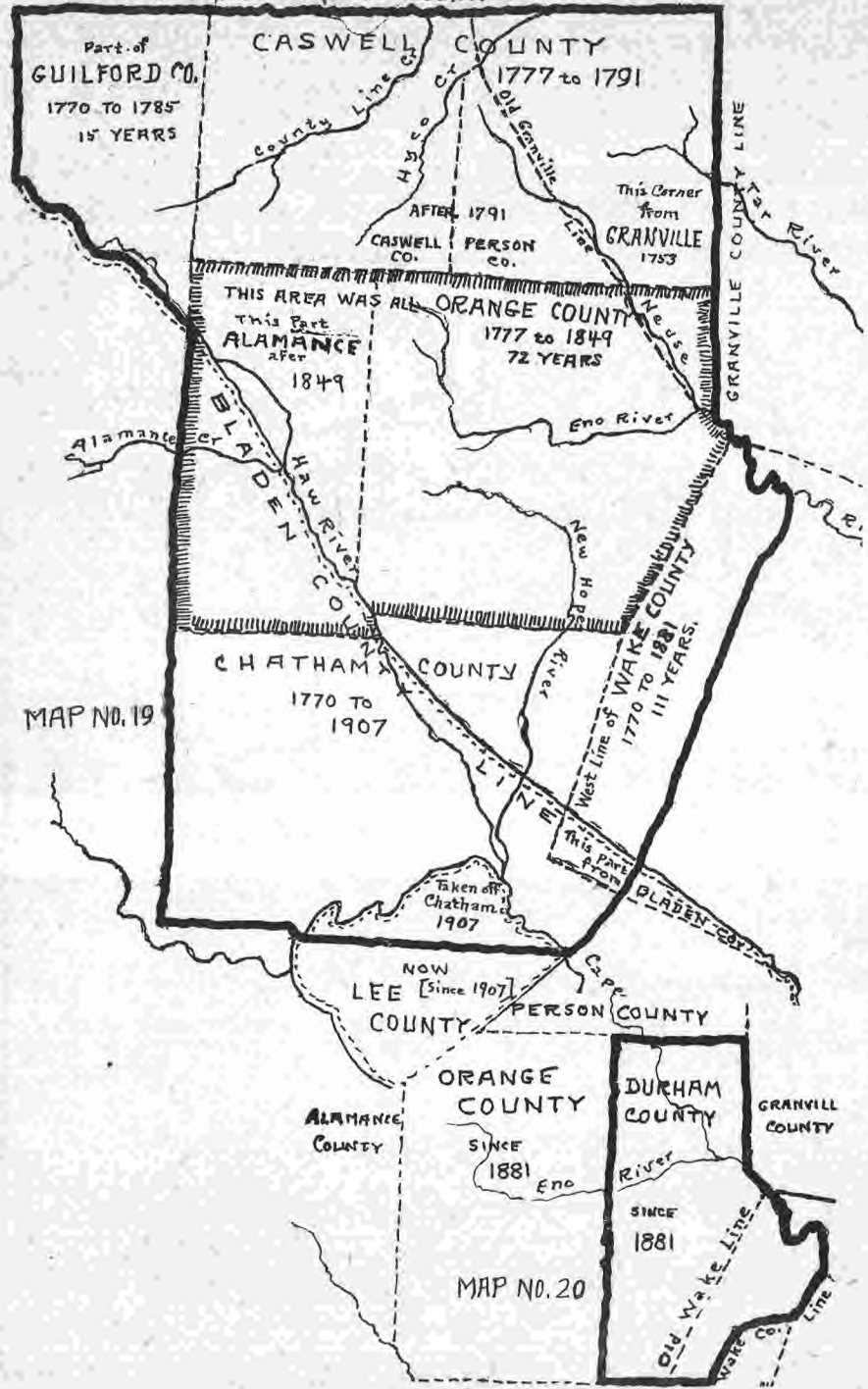
More than 75 years later, which means a period of two and three or more generations, the First United States census for TYRRELL COUNTY, North Carolina, which in 1729 was established covering this same territory, every name, with one or two exceptions, shown on the above list, is shown also on the 1790 census for TYRRELL COUNTY. It makes an interesting study. Those on the above list clearly appear to have been the ancestors of numerous tribes.

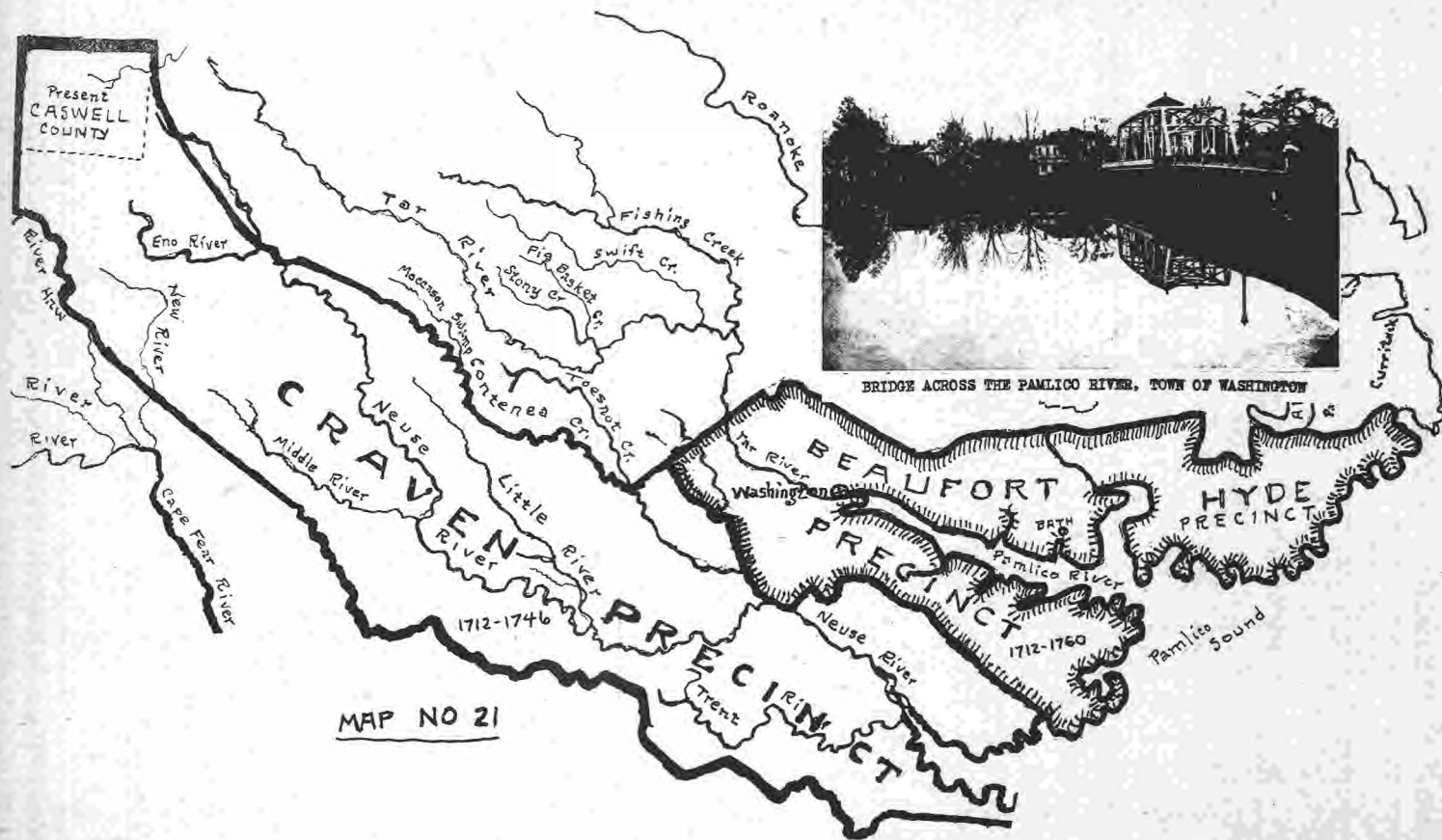




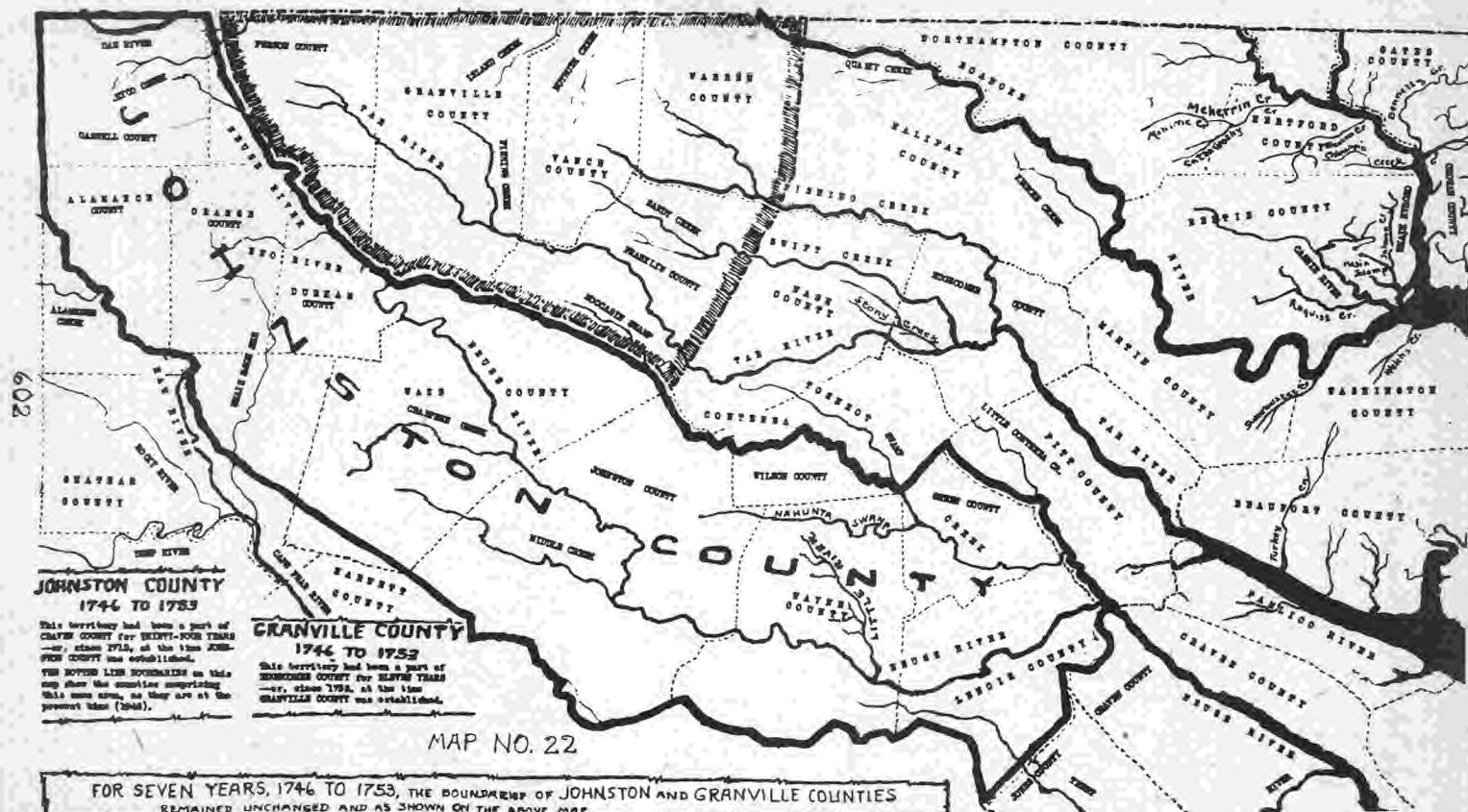


Boundary of Original ORANGE COUNTY 1753 to 1770









# COMPLETE INDEX TO MARRIAGE BONDS OF OUR BERTIE ANCESTORS, 1755 TO 1834

VOLUME 2, NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER  
PAGES 314-320, 364-379 AND 589-593, INC.

- ABINGTON 316, 365, 366  
ACREE 317, 365, 366, 368, 371  
373, 374, 591  
ADAMS 367  
ADKINSON 376  
ALEXANDER 376, 377  
ALLEN 314, 318, 370, 376, 589  
ALLENWORTH 318  
ALSTON 314  
ANDREWS 317, 371, 378, 591  
ARMISTEAD 318, 319, 370, 590  
ARNOLD 372  
ASBELL 318, 367, 372, 590  
ASHBURN 314, 316, 371, 374  
ASKEW 365, 367, 370, 373, 375  
376, 377, 379, 592, 593  
ASKLEY 314  
AVENT 367  
AVERETT 315, 316, 317, 319,  
320, 366  
BAILEY (BAYLEY) 368, 374, 378  
366, 589  
BAINER 374  
BAKER 314, 318-320, 365, 367,  
369, 370, 373, 375-379,  
589-591, 593  
BAKER 316, 317, 368, 370,  
374, 375, 592  
BARFIELD 319  
BARNSDALE 364  
BARNCASTLE 371, 589, 592  
BARNES 319, 365, 372, 373,  
376, 377, 591, 592  
BARNDALL 366, 367  
BARRETT 314, 370, 371  
BARROW 371  
BARTLETT 364, 589  
BASONAN 364  
BASS 314, 318, 364, 371  
BASS 315, 316, 370, 375, 376,  
377, 378  
BATEMAN 378  
BAZEMORE 319, 320, 367, 368,  
372, 373, 376, 377, 591,  
592, 593  
BECK 591  
BEATLEY 370  
BELL 315, 316, 374  
BELOTE 317-320, 364, 368,  
372, 376  
BENBURY 317  
BENSON 377  
BENTLEY 314, 317, 318, 364,  
366, 369, 373, 375, 377  
BENTON 320, 370, 373  
BENTON 314  
BERRY 318, 374  
BEST 364  
BEVINS 314  
BILUPS 315, 318, 320, 365,  
366, 370, 371  
BIRCH 317  
BIRD (BYRD) 314, 319, 369,  
371, 373, 376, 377, 590  
593  
BIDDLE 318  
BISHOP 590  
BITTLE 366, 372  
BIZZELL 591  
BLACK 314  
BLACKSTON 373, 589  
BLANCHARD 320, 592  
BLOUNT 316, 364, 365, 372, 373,  
376  
BLUME 590  
BOND 315, 317-319, 365, 366,  
371, 373, 376, 377, 379,  
593  
BONNER 315, 374, 375  
BOON 317  
BOSWELL 365, 366, 371, 377,  
379, 591  
BOWEN 320, 369, 371, 375, 376,  
590, 591, 593  
BOYCE 318, 320, 365, 366, 369,  
589  
BOYDTON 314  
BRANCE 364  
BRAMFLEET 377  
BRANTLEY 319, 377, 592  
BRASWELL 371  
BRATTON 374, 375, 379  
BRICKELL 589  
BRIDGES 365  
BRIDGER 319, 592  
BRIDGES 315  
BRIGGERS 318  
BRIMMAGE 369  
BRINKLEY 364  
BRITTAIN 367, 375, 377, 592  
BRITT 317, 364, 366, 367, 370,  
371, 374  
BROADWELL 320  
BRODGEN 319, 365, 368, 370,  
373, 374, 376, 592  
BROWN 315, 320, 366, 368, 369,  
370, 373, 374, 589, 592,  
593  
BRUCE 378  
BRYAN 314-320, 366, 368, 369,  
372, 377  
BUCK 367, 372  
BUNCH 314, 315, 319, 365-367,  
371, 373, 591, 592  
BURCH 374  
BURDEN 369  
BURGESS 317  
BURKE 593  
BURKETT 366, 371  
BURLINGHAM 370  
BURN 320, 366, 368, 377  
BURRUS 369  
BUTT 378  
BUTTERTON 314, 370, 593  
BUTLER 318, 319, 364, 365,  
367, 370, 371, 374, 377,  
378, 591, 593, 589  
BYRCE 374  
BYNUM 365  
BYNUM 366, 367, 369, 372, 373,  
590, 592  
CALL (CALE) 369, 370, 377  
CALLAWAY 368, 372, 590  
CALLUM 319  
CAMPELL 367  
CANADY 368, 372, 373  
CAPSHART 366, 369, 370, 372,  
373, 374, 376, 591  
CARLASS 318  
CARNEY 320, 364  
CAPPS 371, 590  
CARR 315  
CARTER 316, 317, 369, 373, 375  
590  
CARY 378  
CASTELLAW 316, 319, 366, 367,  
375, 589-593  
CASTWELL 376  
CAVAY 375  
CHAMBERLAIN 317  
CHAMBERS 316  
CHAMPION 370, 376, 377, 589  
CHAPMAN 316  
CHAPPEL (CHAPLE) 369, 375,  
376, 377  
CHERRY 317, 364-368, 370, 373  
376, 377, 379, 590, 592  
593  
CHURCH 319, 368, 373, 374,  
379  
CHURCHWELL 317, 367, 375, 377.  
CIFF 375  
CLARK 314, 316, 317  
CLIFTON 315, 316, 369, 374  
COBB 317, 318, 320, 365-368,  
370, 374-377, 589-592  
COCHRAN 315, 320, 379  
COFFEY 368  
COFFIELD 364, 365, 373, 375,  
376, 378  
COLE 315, 369, 372, 376, 590,  
592  
COLLINS 314, 316, 317, 320,  
366, 367, 369, 375-377.  
COMBES (COMBS) 373, 375, 376,  
589  
CONE 593  
CONNOR 376, 592, 593  
COOK 315, 316, 318, 320, 367,  
369, 370, 371, 591, 593.  
COOPER 317, 319, 320, 364,  
365, 368-371, 590  
COPELAND 377, 378, 590  
CORBERT 367  
CORBETT 366, 370  
CORNELEY (KORNELEY) 370  
COTTE 365  
COTTON (WOTTON) 316, 318, 372  
374, 589  
COWAN 376  
COWARD 366, 370, 374, 375, 590  
COWARD 375, 591, 593  
COWLES 376  
COX 377  
CRAFT 371, 375  
CRANK 364  
CRATCH 315, 364, 375  
CRICKETT 314  
CROOK 373  
CROSS 372  
CULLEN 318, 364, 366  
CULLIFER 319, 366, 368-370,  
372, 591-593  
CURIE 377  
CURRY 317, 318, 366, 368, 375,  
376, 377, 590, 592.  
DAUGHTRY 375, 376, 592  
DAVIDSON 317, 320, 364, 375,  
376, 379, 591.

DAVIS 314, 315, 319, 364, 365  
368, 369, 371, 372, 590,  
592, 593  
DANSON 320, 372, 373, 377 589  
DEANE (DEANS) 319, 589, 590  
DEMPSEY 320, 377, 378  
DICKINSON 320  
DODRIL 320  
DOLES 317  
DOUGLAS 318, 367, 369  
DOVERS (DOWERS) 320, 372, 376,  
378  
DREW 590, 593  
DRISSEL (DRIZZLE) 366, 369  
DRIVER 316, 371  
DEURY 318, 366  
DUKE 366  
DUNDELOW 372, 375  
DUNNING 318, 365, 368, 372,  
373, 375, 378  
EARLY 365, 366, 369-373, 375,  
378, 589, 591  
EASON 317, 371, 378, 591  
EDWARDS 314, 318-320, 372,  
373  
ELLENWORTH 369  
ELLYSON 592  
EPPERSON 317  
ETHERIDGE 590  
EYER (EYER) 374  
EVANS 318, 319, 365, 377, 379  
EVERETT 318  
FAILING 375  
FARMER 317, 365, 367, 372,  
373, 591  
FARROW (FARROR) 366, 375  
FIFE 590  
FLEETWOOD 314, 316, 319, 320,  
369, 370, 371  
FLOYD 318, 370, 371, 372, 374,  
589  
FOLK 366, 367, 371, 373, 377.  
FORCIT 316  
FORD 252  
FOREMAN 317  
FRANCE 591  
FRANCIS 375, 379  
FRAZIER 316, 317, 365, 371  
FREEMAN 319, 366, 367, 370,  
372, 376, 378, 591  
FRY 315  
FRYER 371  
GAINES (GAMES) 317, 318  
GAINER 315  
GALE 317  
GARDNER 315, 318-320, 364,  
368-373  
GARLAND 593  
GARRETT 319, 366, 367, 370,  
372, 375, 376, 378, 589  
590, 593  
GASKINS 318, 364, 367, 373,  
376, 379, 590, 591, 593.  
GIBBONS 314  
GIFFORD 319  
GILLIAM 367, 374, 376, 378,  
593  
GITMAN 314, 317  
GILSON 317  
GLAUCON 589  
GLISSON 365, 591  
GODFREY 320  
GOODWIN 375, 590  
GOFF 317  
GRANBERRY 365, 369, 372, 375  
379, 589

GRAY 314, 317-320, 364-368,  
374, 592  
GREEN 314, 365, 368, 371, 374,  
375, 377, 378, 590, 591,  
593  
GREGORY 377, 591-593  
GRIFFIN 318-320, 366-368, 375,  
591-593  
GROVER 315, 373  
GRYMES (GRIMES) 315, 319, 375.  
HAIL (HALE) 315, 370, 378  
HALL 318  
HALLUM 318, 369  
HALSEY 375  
HAMBLETON 590  
HAMPTON 593  
HARDEN 367, 369, 374, 377, 378.  
HARDING 316  
HARDISON 314  
HARDY 314-316, 318-320, 364-370  
372-374, 376-379, 589, 592,  
593.  
HARRIS 320  
HARRISON 316, 318, 365, 372, 374  
HASTE 318  
HATHAWAY 374  
HAWKINS 318, 369, 371, 592  
HAYES (HAYS, HAZE) 316, 319,  
320, 367, 590  
HAYWOOD 590  
HEDGEFETH 316, 320  
HENDRY 315, 366, 367  
HENLEY 376  
HENRY 372, 590  
HERSON 370  
HICKS 319, 364, 370, 372  
HIGGS 318-320, 364, 368, 369,  
371, 374, 377, 591  
HILL 316-318, 364, 366, 375,  
591.  
HIDESLEY 378  
HINSON 364  
HINTON 315, 317, 367  
HOBBS 375, 593  
HODAY 367  
HODGE 368  
HODGES 366, 375-377, 591  
HODUM 367  
HOGGARD 319, 320, 367, 372, 373  
374, 379, 589, 590-593  
HOLMER 314, 365, 366, 369-373  
376, 378, 590, 592  
HOLLAND 314, 315, 319, 369 592  
HOLLEY 317, 318, 320, 370-372,  
375, 377  
HOLLIDAY 368, 369, 379  
HOLLOMAN 369, 372, 592  
HOLLOWAY 316, 317  
HOLLOWELL 367, 371  
HOPKINS 316, 367, 368, 370,  
593  
HOOK 318, 319  
HOOTEN 319  
HORNE (HORN) 319, 590  
HORNBY (HORNBY) 364, 590  
HORTON 369  
HOSKINS 318  
HOUSE 315, 317, 319, 367, 368  
HOW 314  
HOWARD 319, 320, 365, 369 375  
378  
HOWELL 314, 320, 364, 366 371  
375, 378  
HUBBARD 365, 369, 374  
HUBBELL 365  
HUGHES 319, 320, 367, 368, 370  
373, 375, 377, 378, 591,  
593.

HUMPHRIES 377  
HUNDLEY 364  
HUNT 590  
HUNTER 314, 315, 367, 370, 373  
378  
HYMAN 315, 316, 317, 320, 371  
374, 589, 590, 591  
INGS 366  
IRWIN 316  
JACKSON 366  
JACOBS 364, 370, 393  
JACOCKS 366, 368, 372  
JAMES 317-320, 364, 374, 378,  
589  
JENKINS 319, 372, 373, 375,  
378, 379, 590  
JENNISON 320  
JERNIGAN (JARNIGAN) 314, 318,  
366, 367-369, 374-376,  
589-591  
JOBE 369  
JOHNSON 320, 371, 374, 377,  
379, 592  
JOHNSTON 315-317, 319, 320,  
375, 379, 590-593  
JONES 318, 364, 365, 368, 371,  
372, 374, 589, 592, 593.  
JORDAN 314, 316-319, 366, 367  
369, 370, 372, 373, 376,  
379, 589  
JOSEY 316, 377  
KALE (KAIL) 379, 590  
KEANE 377  
KEATER 364  
KEEN 320, 365, 366, 372, 373  
375, 376  
KELLEY 318  
KENT 314  
KERR 366  
KEETER 370, 591, 592  
KING 314, 315, 317-320, 365,  
366-368, 370, 372, 377,  
378, 379, 589-591  
KINGSTON 366  
KINSEY 320  
KITRELL 315, 317, 364, 365,  
368, 371, 373, 374, 376,  
377.  
KNOTT 315-317, 319, 320, 368,  
371, 372, 374, 375, 377.  
LACKEY 320  
LAMB 320  
LAMBERT 378  
LAND 316, 379  
LANDRUM 591  
LANE 367, 377, 379  
LANGDALE 592  
LANGLEY 592  
LANGSTON 319  
LASSITER 319, 320, 364, 365,  
368, 370, 377, 378  
LAYTON 366, 371, 373, 378 589  
LAUGHTON 372  
LAWRENCE 316, 318-320, 368,  
370, 372, 376, 377, 378,  
592  
LEACH 315  
LEARY 366, 378  
LEARS 370  
LEDNUM 590  
LEE 317, 320, 366, 370, 372,  
376  
LEEMING 319  
LEGGETT 314, 317, 318, 364 371  
373, 375, 377, 379, 591, 593

LEICESTER 591  
LESTER 376  
LEWIS 319, 379, 589  
LIGHTFOOT 375  
LISCOBE 368  
LISTER 318  
LINTON 378  
LOYD (LOYD) 315, 317, 319,  
367, 590.  
LOCKHART 314, 368  
LONG 316  
LORD 317  
LOVE 368, 591  
LOWE 317  
LOWTHER 320  
LUCAS 375  
LUTEN 592

MAER 314, 367, 592  
MADRA 367  
MAGRUDER 593  
MALONE 364, 365  
MANLEY 591  
MANFING 317, 319, 320, 368,  
370, 376, 377, 591  
MANFIELD 593  
MARDER 366  
MARSHALL 393, 590  
MARTIN 369, 374  
MASON 371, 592  
McCLELLAN 369  
McDONALD 318  
McDOWELL 367, 371, 372  
McFARLANE 375, 376  
McGASKETT 315  
McGLAUCHON 318, 367, 375-377  
589

McKENNEY 319, 365  
McWELL 378  
MEAZLE (MITZELL) 379  
MEZELIS (MITZELL) 590  
MEREDITH 366  
M'ROON 370, 374, 592  
MIERS (See MYERS) 316, 367,  
370, 371, 374-376, 379,  
590.  
MILBURN 318, 366, 369, 370,  
371, 374, 376.  
MILLER 318  
MILLER 318, 366, 369, 372,  
375-379, 589, 592, 593.  
MINTON 365, 591, 592  
MITCHELL 317-319, 364-366,  
368-370, 373-375, 377,  
378, 379, 589-593  
MYERS (See MIERS) 314, 590,  
591

MIWARD 369  
MIZELL 318, 319, 364-366, 368  
370, 371, 373, 375, 376  
378, 589, 591, 593  
MODLIN 377, 379  
MOKK 318, 320, 364, 366, 378  
379  
MONTGOMERY 319, 320, 366  
MOORE 314-320, 365-373, 375,  
376, 378, 590, 593  
MORGAN 318, 364, 371, 369,  
590  
MORINO 593  
MORRIS 318-320, 364-367,  
370-373, 375-376, 589,  
590, 593  
MOTT 319.  
MULLEN 375, 376  
MURDAUGH 377  
MURRAY 317, 376  
MYERS 590  
MYRICE 593.

NAZARY 316  
NEIL 592  
NEWCOM 369  
NEWCOM 319, 364  
NEWSON 367  
NICOLS 315, 319, 368, 371, 372  
375, 591  
NIXON 368  
NOBLES 369  
NORFLEET 315, 366, 371, 373, 591  
NORTH 372  
NOWELL 373

OLIVER 315, 364, 366, 372, 373,  
378  
O'NEAL 375  
OUTKERRIDGE 320  
OUTHOUSE 364, 369  
OUTLAND 369  
OUTLAN 314-317, 367, 368,  
370-379, 589, 590, 592.  
OVERTON 364, 365, 368, 589  
OWENS 318, 372, 374, 593  
OXLEY 317, 318, 367, 369, 373,  
377, 378, 593.

PAGE 318  
PAGE 318, 320, 365, 368, 372,  
378, 590, 592  
PALMER 590  
PARKER 318, 368, 369, 373, 376,  
377-379, 589, 590, 592, 593.  
PARHOTT 318  
PATTERSON 589  
PEALE (PEELE) 377  
PEARCE 319, 377, 378  
PEDEN 373, 376  
PEELE 369, 374, 376, 379, 589,  
591, 592  
PENDER 314, 317, 368, 373, 374  
376, 378, 590  
PENNY (PENNEY) 364, 371, 373,  
377, 378  
PERRY 315, 316, 318, 364, 367,  
379, 592  
PETERSON 378  
PERLIS 589, 592, 593  
PHILLAM 373  
PIERCE 364, 366, 367, 369, 591,  
592, 593  
PIKE 591  
PILAND 367, 591  
PITMAN 316  
PLUMMER 590  
POLLOCK 315  
POWELL 316, 318, 319, 369, 370,  
372, 374, 376, 378, 590,  
591.

POWER 364, 590  
POYTHRESS 319  
FRITCHARD 317, 367, 371, 374,  
376, 589  
PRIVOTE (PRIVETT) 365  
PRUDEN 320, 367, 369, 373, 378  
PUGH 314, 315, 318, 367, 376,  
377, 589, 591, 592  
PULIS 377, 379  
PURDY 374  
PURWELL 368  
PURVIS 368, 374

QUALL 375  
RABBY (RABY) 368, 379, 591  
RAMSEY 593  
RASCOE 317, 318, 320, 366, 370,  
374, 376, 377, 378, 590,  
591  
RASOR (RAZOR) 315, 316, 364, 370  
373.

RAWLS 320, 371, 592  
RAY 368, 369, 372-375, 589, 592  
RAYNOR 377-379, 590-593  
REA 590  
REDDITT 315, 369, 374, 378  
REED 315, 320, 365, 374, 377,  
589, 593  
RHEA 591  
RHODES 315-320, 365-367, 369,  
371, 373-379, 591, 593.  
RICE 593  
RIGBY 370, 371, 379  
ROARK (RUARK) 373  
ROBERTS 318  
ROBBINS 368, 372  
ROBERTSON (ROBINSON) 318, 319,  
373, 375, 376  
ROGERS 368, 375  
ROSCOE 364  
ROSE 373  
ROSS 366  
ROUNDTREE 315, 367  
ROWAN 371, 374  
ROWE 591  
RUFFIN 316, 368, 369, 373,  
377, 590  
RUTLAND 316, 373, 375, 377,  
378, 589, 591  
RYAN 314, 365, 591, 593  
RYARSON 379

SANDERLIN 377  
SANDERSON 365  
SASSER 316  
SAVAGE 365  
SEALS (SEALE) 317, 368, 375,  
590  
SEAY 316, 364, 366, 376  
SEAWELL 592  
SESSOMS 378, 591  
SHARROCK 367, 371  
SEAY 314, 366, 369, 369, 592  
SHEHAN 314, 364, 368, 376.  
SHERLOCK 377  
SHOLAR 320, 365-369, 372  
SHOULDER 318, 370, 373  
SIMONS 320, 364, 367, 372,  
378, 589, 593  
SKILES 317-320, 367, 370, 373  
375, 590, 593  
SKINNER 314, 365, 371  
SLADE 317  
SLATTER 314, 317  
SMITH 314-318, 320, 365, 367,  
369, 371, 372, 375, 376,  
378, 589  
SMITHSON 377  
SMITHWICK 315, 316, 320, 364,  
366, 367, 369, 373-375,  
378.  
SOUTE 374, 375, 589, 590, 591  
SOWARD 365  
SOWELL 318, 320, 363, 365,  
368, 371, 374-378  
SPAR 318  
SPARKMAN 315, 319, 320, 364,  
366, 368, 371, 372, 374.  
SPEIGHT 365, 366, 368  
SPELLER 371, 374  
SPENCE 317  
SPIERS 314  
SPIVEY 314, 315, 317, 367,  
368, 369, 370, 371, 373,  
375, 590, 592, 593  
STAINBACK 366  
STALL 592  
STALLINGS 314, 318-320, 365,  
372-374, 376  
STANDLEY 314, 316, 364, 365,  
367, 368, 370-373, 593



STANDING 370  
 STANTON 317  
 STANKE 314, 315  
 STEEL 369, 371  
 STEWART (See STUART) 590, 592  
 STOKES 368  
 STONE 319, 320, 367-370, 376,  
 378, 590  
 STEOTHER 371  
 STUART (See STEWART) 316, 372  
 STUCKEY 317  
 SUMNER 364  
 SURREY 370, 374  
 SUTTON 317, 318, 320, 364, 369  
 370, 371, 374  
 SWEET 589  
 SWAIN 320, 364, 367, 370, 372,  
 373, 376, 378, 590  
 TADLOCK 318, 376, 593  
 TART (TARTT) 317, 365, 368,  
 374, 376  
 TAYLOR 316, 320, 368-371, 373,  
 589, 591-593  
 TAYLOR 314, 318  
 TEMPLE 376, 590  
 TODD 318, 366, 368-372, 590,  
 591, 592  
 THOMAS 320, 364-366, 368, 372,  
 373, 374, 377, 590-593  
 THOMPSON 314-316, 320, 367,  
 378, 589  
 THOROUGHGOOD 317  
 TILMAN 379  
 TOMLINSON 314  
 TOOLE 314  
 TROTMAN 364  
 TUCKER 374  
 TUNSTALL 367  
 TURNAGE 368  
 TURNER 315, 316, 318, 320,  
 365, 367, 371, 373

TYLER 367, 593  
 TYNER 318, 367  
 UMPLERT 365  
 URQUHART 318, 372, 591  
 VANN 317, 320, 364  
 VEALE 369, 372, 374, 376, 378  
 592  
 VENTURES 365  
 VIRGIN 314, 374  
 VOSS 320  
 WALKER 590  
 WALLER 593  
 WALSTON 370  
 WARBURTON 315, 316, 364-366,  
 369, 374, 376  
 WARD 315, 319, 320, 367, 369,  
 370, 372, 373, 377, 593  
 WARE (WAIR) 318, 320, 372  
 WARREN 364, 368, 373  
 WATERIDGE 589  
 WATERMAN 592  
 WATERS 591  
 WATFORD 317, 364, 366, 370,  
 371, 372, 376, 378, 590, 591  
 WATSON 314, 315-317, 320, 365,  
 366, 368, 371, 372, 375, 593  
 WEAVER 364  
 WERE 591, 593  
 WELCH 317  
 WELLS 315, 317  
 WEST 314, 315, 320, 366, 368,  
 371, 373, 375-379  
 WESTON 314, 318, 364-366, 368,  
 370, 372, 373, 376, 377,  
 589, 591-593  
 WHEELER 315  
 WHITAKER (WHITEACRE) 316, 317,  
 365, 367, 372

WHITE 315, 318, 320, 364,  
 367-370, 372-377, 379,  
 590-593  
 WHITFIELD 317, 320, 374  
 WHITEHEAD 316  
 WHITEEDGE 320  
 WHITLEY 593  
 WHITMELL 314, 315, 377  
 WIDED 319  
 WIGGINS 314  
 WILDER 317, 379  
 WILFORD 318, 320, 366, 368-373  
 WILKES 317, 365, 366, 371, 376  
 592  
 WILKINS 375  
 WILKINSON 318, 364  
 WILLEY 370  
 WILLIFORD 320, 367, 370, 372,  
 375, 589-593  
 WILLIAMS 315-317, 367, 368,  
 370-373, 375-378, 590-593  
 WILLIAMSON 373  
 WILLOUGHBY 367, 589  
 WILSON 320, 367, 369, 376, 379  
 WIMBERLY 314, 318, 319, 366,  
 378  
 WINANTS 366, 377  
 WINBOURNE 593  
 WOLFENDEN 365, 367  
 WOOD 318, 320, 365, 366, 369,  
 374, 379, 589  
 WORLEY 314, 365, 368, 591, 593  
 WRIGHT 317, 370  
 WINANTS (See WINANTS) 315  
 WYNN (WYNNE) 378, 379, 589  
 WYNNIS 378, 589  
 YARRIS 314  
 YATES 320, 366, 368  
 YEATES 315, 370, 590, 591, 593  
 YOUNG 316, 317, 366, 373  
 ZELLEN 369



MODERN BRIDGE SPANNING ALBEMARLE SOUND - LINK BETWEEN  
 BERTIE AND CHOWAN COUNTIES - FROM "GUIDE  
 TO THE OLD NORTH STATE", 1939.

# THE THOMAS FAMILY

OF VIRGINIA AND NORTH CAROLINA

CONSIDERED IN CONNECTION WITH OTHER FAMILIES  
OF THE SAME PERIOD

BARNETT - BODDIE - BRIDGERS - BRYAN - COTTON - CRUDDUP - DAWSON - DEW - DIXON - EDWARDS  
HARDY - HUNT - LAWRENCE - MARSHALL - MARTIN - McKINNEY - PORTIS - ROBINSON  
ROGERS - SKEWER - SHERROD - SHERWOOD - STANLEY AND WHITFIELD.

Just one of the TRIBES whose members and descendants settled along the CHOWANOK, the MERRERIN, MORATUCK, NEUSE and PAMTICOUGH in OLD ALBEMARLE before and after the end of the Seventeenth Century was the THOMAS FAMILY. Its members were perhaps no more numerous or representative than the BRYANS, HILLS, HARDYS, BIZUNTS or WHITFIELDS, any one of whom, together with dozens of other families of that place and time could have been used by this compiler as a vehicle for this study on the LOST TRIBES. Practically all of them came out of VIRGINIA, and they were all more or less kinsmen. These people turned an almost impenetrable wilderness into a land of plenty, with its lucious plantations yielding up the finest tobacco in the world, and its waters turning the wheels of commerce to help supply the needs of a great empire.

Who were these THOMASES?

Where did they come from? Where did they go?

Who were their kinsmen?

And where did they come from - and go?

## THE FIRST JOHN THOMAS, OF VIRGINIA

The first THOMAS to arrive in VIRGINIA and settle was a certain JOHN THOMAS. In the year 1609 he embarked on the SEA VENTURE in ENGLAND, bound for the new colony over seas, with SIR THOMAS GATES. The "Sea Venture" floundered in a storm off the coast of HERMUDA, but nothing daunted the victims of this disaster rallied and built two pinnaces capable of withstanding the rough seas and in 1610 came sailing up the JAMES RIVER to the headquarters of the new colony, with all safe on board, save LIEUT. EDWARD WATERS and one other, who had elected to remain in the BERMUDAS to which they had taken a fancy.

In the contingent that arrived in VIRGINIA in 1610 with SIR THOMAS GATES and SIR GEORGE SOMERS "Admiral of the Fleet" came, among others SERJEANT SAMUEL SHARPE, afterwards prominent in the Colony, and a member of the first Legislative Assembly ever held in America, with SAMUEL JORDAN, of JORDAN'S JOURNEY, in 1619.

NOTE: THOMAS JORDAN, a son of this SAMUEL JORDAN, and JOHN THOMAS, a son of the first JOHN THOMAS patented lands in NANSEMOND COUNTY that adjoined, by the middle of the seventeenth century.

SERJEANT SAMUEL SHARPE married and had children. His wife was ELIZABETH. After the death of SAMUEL SHARPE his widow married THOMAS PARKER. Among the property of value left by SERJEANT SHARPE to his widow was the headright of JOHN THOMAS, whose transportation he had effected, and whose headright he claimed. This headright was used by the widow, ELIZABETH PARKER, in taking out a patent to lands "between CURLES and VARINA," in July, 1636. (Nugent page 45). If this headright had been used before, the land secured had escheated or lapsed, and ELIZABETH here used it again. To further enhance and strengthen these intimate connections, after the death of THOMAS PARKER's wife ELIZABETH, he had married CICHELIE, the widow of SAMUEL JORDAN, and of PETER MONTAGUE, the latter another patentee of lands in NANSEMOND, adjoining young THOMAS JORDAN and young JOHN THOMAS and a HUMPHREY SCOWEN. (Boddie, p. 139). JOHN THOMAS, the first, had sons, JOHN, PHILLIP, WILLIAM, RICHARD and MARKS THOMAS, as shown hereafter. See Nugent p. 173.

The first JOHN THOMAS, if as surmised from the records quoted, he came to VIRGINIA with SIR THOMAS GATES, was born before 1600 - probably by 1590 - in ENGLAND or WALES. He may have been a married man on his arrival in VIRGINIA, leaving his family behind him, or he may have married after he came to VIRGINIA. That he settled on QUEEN'S CREEK in York County, an adjoining neighbor of JOSEPH CROSHAW, NICOLAS JERNEAU, HENRY MARSHALL, EDWARD MARSHALL, RICHARD MARSHALL is amply verified by numerous records, viz:

Vol. 24, Fleet's Colonial Abs. p. 94.

Vol. 25, Fleet's Colonial Abs. pp. 56, 59.

Vol. 1, Nugent's Cavaliers and Pioneers, pp. 45, 73, 102, 128, 171, 182, 185, 186, 144, 220, 267 and 297.

Some of the notes shown in NUGENT refer to the first JOHN THOMAS, and some have reference to his son, JOHN THOMAS. The discerning worker will be able to segregate them. Other references to his other sons will be cited in the notes that follow.

As before stated, the entire record, considered as a whole, establishes beyond question that the first JOHN THOMAS had at least FIVE SONS, (perhaps some daughters) as follows:

- (1) WILLIAM THOMAS
- (2) RICHARD THOMAS
- (3) PHILLIP THOMAS
- (4) JOHN THOMAS
- (\*) MARK THOMAS (Oldest son, not traced).

Our working notes disclose considerable information about (4) JOHN and (1) WILLIAM THOMAS and their descendants, but not so much about (2) RICHARD and (3) PHILLIP THOMAS. In the sketches that follow for each one they are not taken up in the order set down immediately above, nor have we taken the trouble to identify them in these initial sketches by number, but the reader will have no trouble in identifying each one. \* MARK THOMAS has not been traced. JOHN THOMAS, the first, was deceased by 1763. (Nugent, p. 416.) (Also Mason, Vol. 1, p. 73).

#### JOHN THOMAS

The name of the wife of JOHN THOMAS (son of the first JOHN THOMAS) was DOROTHY. Her last name before marriage is, of course, unknown. This is evidenced by the following:

JOHN THOMAS, 350 acres YORK COUNTY, October 7, 1649. Upon the North side of QUEEN'S CREEK, N. by West upon the land of JOSEPH CROSHAW, South by East upon QUEEN'S CREEK, West by South upon a little Creek and swamp leading to the Indian cabin and E. by North upon the land of MR. JERNET, 300 acres formerly granted unto JOHN BROACH and by him assigned to ANTHONY BARCKHURST and purchased of him by said JOHN THOMAS. Also 50 acres for the transportation of DOROTHY wife. (It is assumed this means DOROTHY his wife). Nugent pp. 185-186.

The following notes from reliable sources pertaining to JOHN THOMAS (son of JOHN) are of interest in connection with his history:

PETER MONTAGUE patented 100 acres in HANSEMOND COUNTY NOVEMBER 3, 1647, on the North Side of NEW TOWNE HAYES RIVER on the Eastward side of the mouth of CROSS CREEK, adjoining THOMAS JORDAN, deceased, and HUMPHREY SCOWEN (Scone). Nugent p. 173.

JOHN THOMAS patented 174 acres in HANSEMOND COUNTY, NOVEMBER 19, 1654, upon the Eastward side of NEW TOWNE HAYES RIVER; 150 acres at miles end of HUMPHREY SCOWEN and 24 acres adjoining his own lands, MR. JORDAN and THOMAS BEST; 150 acres granted to PETER MONTAGUE, December 18, 1645, and assigned to said JOHN THOMAS; and the residue for the transportation of one person, WILLIAM SKEDD, SUSAN JACOB, EDWARD POWELL and MARY WATKINS, the "three last due". Nugent, page 297.

In the month of MARCH, 1650, a patent was issued to THOMAS PARKER in ISLE OF WIGHT or HANSEMOND COUNTY for 380 acres and 50 acres that had been granted to PETER MONTAGUE, Feb. 26, 1638, and 40 acres for the transportation of a negro Francis. One of these patents recites that THOMAS PARKER had married the widow of PETER MONTAGUE. Boddie p. 239; Va. Mag. 6, 420-424.

It is fairly certain that JOHN THOMAS had the following children:

1. RICHARD THOMAS
2. WILLIAM THOMAS
3. JOHN THOMAS
4. ELIZABETH THOMAS
5. SARAH THOMAS
6. KATHERINE THOMAS.

# WILLIAM THOMAS

JOHN BATTS and JOHN DAVIS patented lands at the head of QUEEN'S CREEK in York County, Virginia, April 2, 1639, using the names of WILLIAM THOMAS, RICHARD THOMAS and EDWARD MARSHALL in their list of headrights, while in 1638 CAPT. CHRISTOPHER WORLDEY obtained a patent in York County, using JOHN THOMAS and HENRY MARSHALL. Nugent p. 99. JOHN THOMAS had been living on Queen's Creek for some time when these patents were taken out. Nugent p. 73. WILLIAM THOMAS was living in YORK County in 1648, when by his affidavit evidence the nuncupative will of RICHARD MARSHALL was proven and spread on the court records of YORK COUNTY. Fleet 25 p. 96.

WILLIAM AP THOMAS, who died leaving a will in ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY, immediately below YORK COUNTY at the end of the peninsula, also came to YORK COUNTY, but in 1648 he patented 335 acres in Elisabeth City County, 100 acres of which he had previously purchased from MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL, who had lived there, a close neighbor to THOMAS BATTS and the THOMAS FAMILY before he moved to Isle of Wight County. ELIZABETH HILL married WILLIAM THOMAS. WILLIAM AP THOMAS was perhaps a cousin of JOHN, WILLIAM, RICHARD and PHILLIP THOMAS, and who used the prefix "AP" in signing his name, a throwback to the Welch origin of the THOMAS FAMILY. It was dropped by his children and grandchildren. JOHN ROBINSON, of YORK County was made the overseer of the will of WILLIAM AP THOMAS, and his daughter ANNE THOMAS married into the PARSONS family of York County. He had also purchased lands in York County from WILLIAM HAMPTON, many of whose descendants moved to Isle of Wight and intermarried with the related families of the other THOMAS tribe of QUEEN'S CREEK, who followed in the wake of the MARSHALLS and MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL and others.

WILLIAM THOMAS of QUEEN'S CREEK (above), while some of his sons settled in ISLE of WIGHT and MANSEMOND, moved to the upper Nappahannock section in WESTMORELAND and NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTIES, where his name was frequently used in the headright lists by persons who were previously identified with JAMES CITY and YORK COUNTY life. AMONG those who used the name was JOHN PROSSER, probably a son or relative of ISAAC PROSSER who had been transported by WILLIAM BODDIE before 1665, and ROBERT TALLAFERRO and LAWRENCE SMITH, who used WILLIAM THOMAS' name twice, and the names of HUMPHREY THOMAS, GILES LOVELL, JAMES HARRISON and ROBERT and JOHN EDWARDS. This was in 1666. Nugent p. 548. In 1648 WILLIAM BARRETT used the names of SYMON and GABRIEL THOMAS in taking up lands on the East side of the CHICKAHOMINY RIVER. These were apparently some of his sons. Barrett also used the name of WILLIAM BATTS, probably a brother or son of JOHN BATTS who patented lands on QUEEN'S CREEK in York County in 1639. WILLIAM THOMAS had:

10. WILLIAM THOMAS m. ELIZABETH HILL
11. HUMPHREY THOMAS
12. SYMON THOMAS
13. GABRIEL THOMAS
14. JOHN THOMAS
15. PRISCILLA THOMAS m. HUMPHREY MARSHALL
16. REBECCA THOMAS m. WILLIAM HARRISON
17. ELIZABETH THOMAS m. ROBERT HILL

## RICHARD THOMAS

JOHN DAVIS, who with JOHN BATTS in 1639 obtained a patent to certain lands in YORK County, Virginia, used the headrights of WILLIAM and RICHARD THOMAS and EDWARD MARSHALL, the latter perhaps the brother or uncle of RICHARD and HENRY MARSHALL. Nugent 107. But JOHN DAVIS had already used the name of RICHARD THOMAS in obtaining 100 acres of land fronting on ARCHER'S HOPE not far away four years prior to that time. Nugent page 25. He and his partner JOHN BATTS had probably made a trade of some kind and DAVIS had preserved the RICHARD THOMAS headright in the deal and used it again in 1639, after having used it as his own in 1635 in securing the 100 acres on Archer's Hope. In the first application he stated that he had transported RICHARD THOMAS at his own expense. In the first application DAVIS declared that he himself was a servant of RICHARD PERRY, of LONDON, merchant.

RICHARD PERRY, of London, was the founder of the great mercantile house of PERRY, LANE & COMPANY, of London. His son HENRY was the son in law of the wealthy GEORGE MENEFEE, of Bucklands on the JAMES, and his son NICHOLAS PERRY afterwards became the head of the London firm. JOHN DAVIS was perhaps a Sea Captain in charge of one of the PERRY owned vessels that plied between LONDON and Jamestown and brought over many emigrants. Captain DAVIS settled in Isle of Wight as did RICHARD THOMAS, while WILLIAM THOMAS located in Lancaster and Northumberland, though his children lived in Isle of Wight. GEORGE MENEFEE, the "Squire" of "Bucklands", the real show place on the JAMES, was from LONDON and a lawyer, and often represented PERRY, LANE & COMPANY in Virginia, as well as the HARRISONS of Surry County.

RICHARD THOMAS and his wife, whoever she may have been, probably were the parents of several sons and daughters, among whom were:

38. RICHARD THOMAS
39. JOHN THOMAS
40. WILLIAM THOMAS



## PHILLIP THOMAS

PHILLIP THOMAS lived on QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, evidently for many years, and was neighbor to JOHN, WILLIAM and RICHARD THOMAS, his brothers. JOHN THOMAS owned lands there before 1637, at the very inception of the actual settlement. Nugent, p. 73. The date of the using of an emigrant's headright is never a criterion of when he arrived in the colony. PHILLIP had already arrived in the colony by 1635, we know, as witness the following:

WILLIAM HUNT, 800 acres at the head of BEAVERDAM BRANCH, a branch of the Western branch of NANSEMOND RIVER, December 14, 1635, for the transportation of sixteen (16) persons: PHILLIP THOMAS, EVAN THOMAS, SARAH THOMAS, THOMAS BATHAMSON, ANNE JACKSON, HENRY MITES, FRANCIS COACH, JONATHAN LONGE, WILLIAM HUNT, MICHAEL MACKERIE, MARY MATTHEWS, WILLIAM SCOTT and KATHERINE SCOTT. Nugent p. 232.

The foregoing extract from Nell Marion Nugent's CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS ( p. 232) is a veritable mine of information, not only on the THOMAS FAMILY, but some of its connecting lines. But in transcribing the names from the old records, regardless of the care exercised, many mistakes have been made, and hidden behind these mistakes are CLUES of great value to the student which are often overlooked.

In ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia, in 1686, there died a very prominent personage, leaving a will whose name is in the list given above, though one would never suspect it were he not familiar with the names. MICHAEL MACKERIE represents an imperfect transcription of the name of MICHAEL MCKINNIE, sometimes spelled on the old records McQUINNIE. In addition we get from this list the name of the wife of PHILLIP THOMAS, Sarah, who was probably SARAH MCKINNIE, a sister of this MICHAEL; also the name of one son, EVAN THOMAS. From other Isle of Wight records, carefully weighed and measured for their significance we conclude that the family set-up of this, the first PHILLIP THOMAS, was as follows:

PHILLIP THOMAS m. SARAH MCKINNIE, and had children:

30. EVAN THOMAS
31. JOSEPH THOMAS
32. MICHAEL THOMAS
33. ROBERT THOMAS
34. JOHN THOMAS
35. PHILLIP THOMAS
36. MOURNING THOMAS
37. PRISCILLA THOMAS

---

## HUMPHREY SCOWEN

HUMPHREY SCOWEN was from YORK and ELIZABETH CITY COUNTIES. He perhaps lived near the line between the two counties. An early landmark on BACK RIVER in NEW POQUOSIN about at the line was "SCOWEN'S DAM" in 1639. (Nugent p. 111). The name is spelled SCOWEN in some of the older patents. HUMPHREY SCOWEN, or SCOWEN, retained and used his own headright, along with that of WILLIAM EDWARDS (Nugent p. 47). He was perhaps rather well to do. My conviction is that his daughter married JOHN MARSHALL and that HUMPHREY SCOWEN was the grandfather of HUMPHREY MARSHALL.

In May, 1637, HUMPHREY SCOWEN sold one hundred acres of land to FRANCIS HOUGH on the South side of the NANSEMOND RIVER. Nugent, p. 55.

August 29, 1638, HUMPHREY SCOWEN patented 300 acres adjoining MARGARET ROGERS in this same locality. Nugent, p. 96.

A grant of 100 acres was obtained by HUMPHREY SCOWEN, September 16, 1636, for the transportation of himself and WILLIAM EDWARDS. (Probably the emigrant ancestor or father of ROBERT EDWARDS who married MARY HUNT and later OWEN GRIFFIN and WILLIAM BODDIE. Nugent, p. 47.

In 1643, HUMPHREY SCOWEN and PETER RAY ( One of my own ancestral flock ) owned lands at the head of the main branch of NEW TOWNE HAVEN --in other words that blot on the ancient maps called CHUCKATUCK. He used the headrights of WILLIAM and JOHN BURTON. See the WILLIAM HUNT sketch. Nugent p. 150.

RICHARD BARTLETT patented lands "at the head of Chuckatuck" next to HUMPHREY SCOWEN and PETER RAY in 1645, and one the headrights used by Bartlett was BRYAN BURTON. Nugent, p. 160.

## WILLIAM HUNT

WILLIAM HUNT patented 800 acres of land on the Western Branch of HANSELOM RIVER in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in 1636 and among the headrights used by him were those of PHILLIP THOMAS, EVAN THOMAS and SARAH THOMAS and MICHAEL MACKINWIE (Nugent p. 238).

JOSEPH CROSHAW, of QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, Virginia, was a neighbor of JOHN, WILLIAM, RICHARD and PHILLIP THOMAS, and on FEBRUARY 27, 1649, had attached to his application for lands he desired to patent "lying on York River, on the South side thereof, about eight miles above the fort", the names of RICHARD HILL, RICHARD SHARPE, JOHN CLARE and WILLIAM HUNT. This was fourteen years after WILLIAM HUNT himself had used the name of PHILLIP THOMAS, EVAN, his son, and SARAH, his wife, as headrights over South of the James River in ISLE OF WIGHT or HANSELOM COUNTY. Nugent's Cavaliers and Pioneers, in its index and in its abstracts shows NINE persons named WILLIAM HUNT whose names were used as headrights by different persons. A study of those abstracts shows that most of them were the same person.

No authentic and identifiable list of the children of this WILLIAM HUNT has been found by this compiler, but there are items that point unmistakably to persons of the name who were apparently his sons, and we know that he had one daughter MARY HUNT. That WILLIAM HUNT was the father of GODFREY HUNT, who, himself, patented 800 acres of land in HANSELOM COUNTY, Virginia April 5, 1664, abutting on the lands of one HOPKINS HOWELL and JOHN THOMAS, there is slight doubt in the mind of the writer. More than twenty years before, COBBE HOWELL (1638) had used the name of WILLIAM HUNT in taking out a patent in the Lower County of New Norfolk. (Nugent pp. 90 and 492). There are clear references to a younger WILLIAM HUNT in numerous places on the ISLE OF WIGHT records, and found on the same records in after years are the names of DEMPSEY, JAMES, JOSHUA, PEUDENCE, RALPH, SAMUEL, WILLIS and other Hunts, of all of whom it may be safely said, WILLIAM HUNT was the emigrant ancestor. The compiler feels safe in assuming that WILLIAM HUNT of this sketch was the father of the following persons of that name:

1. WILLIAM HUNT, JR.
2. COL. JOHN HUNT ( Of N. C. )
3. GODFREY HUNT
4. HENRY HUNT
5. MARY HUNT.

DANIEL BOUCHER, Burgess for Isle of Wight in 1653-54, died leaving a will in 1667, in which he left legacies to "kinmen" ROBERT BOUCHER, BODGES COUNCIL, and WILLIAM and MARY, children of WILLIAM HUNT.

It was this daughter, MARY HUNT, who married (1) ROBERT EDWARDS (2) OWEN GRIFFIN and (3) WILLIAM BOEDIE.

WILLIAM HUNT JR. is believed to have been the same person of the name who married TABITHA EDLOS, and had GEORGE, JOHN, WILLIAM and MARY HUNT. This younger MARY HUNT married ROBERT MINGE, son of JAMES MINGE, the old Land Surveyor. She was born May 15, 1695, and by this, her first marriage, had two daughters TABITHA and MARTHA MINGE. TABITHA married HUTCHINS BURTON, who was evidently named for RICH'D HUTCHINS, son in law of JOSEPH COBB, and a neighbor on the Western Branch or Cypress Swamp of the HUNTS, BODDIES and COBBS. HUTCHINS BURTON was a son of MOSEL HUNT BURTON, and the father of COL. ROBERT BURTON, of Granville County. He hung himself in the wall of CEDAR WALK, the old BURTON HOME, on Nutbush in Granville County. He was the ancestor of the BURTONS of Mecklenburg County, Virginia, Granville County, N. C. and LINCOLN COUNTY, North Carolina, including JUDGE ROBERT E. BURTON of the old BUNCOMBE DISTRICT in Western North Carolina. After the death of ROBERT MINGE, the younger MARY HUNT ( MRS. MINGE ) married WILLIAM ALLEN, and by him had ANN, SAMUEL, WILLIAM HUNT ALLEN, JOHN ALLEN, VALENTINE ALLEN, G. HUNT ALLEN and MARY ALLEN. COL. ASHER ALLEN, of the American Revolution, was a grandson of this younger MARY HUNT.

For more about the BURTON FAMILY see pp. 241-242, 423-433 of this volume.

### HEADRIGHTS AS A SOURCE OF GENEALOGICAL INFORMATION ARE MISLEADING

Students of genealogy who depend upon "headrights" as a source of accurate information about their ancestors will meet with disappointment, for several reasons, unless they have such a keen sense of discernment that they can read between the lines.

When a person came to the colonies ( particularly VIRGINIA ) his coming entitled somebody to take up FIFTY ACRES OF LAND. If he paid his own passage that right was his own. It was his headright. He could assign or sell it for his fare over, or for a sum of money or tobacco, or for anything else of value. So could the person who acquired it. Headrights were bought and sold as a speculative venture. Some made it a business. Ship owners amassed fortunes that way, and merchants advanced goods and merchandises to obtain them.

Twenty such headrights paid for taking up 1000 acres of land. Often the person who took up the land decided that he wanted some other tract of land, some more land next to it, or land in lieu of it in a different location, shire or county. If so, he allowed the land to forfeit. This did not destroy his "headrights". The lands had reverted, but the headrights were still good. The same names, the same emigrants, even though many years had passed. (See bottom of next page).

HUMPHREY MARSHALL was born about 1630. He was the son of JOHN MARSHALL, who may have married a daughter of HUMPHREY SCOTCH. HUMPHREY MARSHALL'S will was proven in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1711. Many of his grandchildren moved to NORTH CAROLINA, where his descendants were legion.

JOHN THOMAS, the ancestor of the THOMAS FAMILY, owned lands in York County, Virginia as early as 1637 (Nugent, p. 73). In 1638 the headright of JOHN THOMAS and HENRY MARSHALL were used in taking up lands in YORK COUNTY (Nugent p. 102). In 1639, JOHN DAVIS used the headrights of William and Richard Thomas and EDWARD MARSHALL when he patented lands on QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, Virginia. (Nugent, p. 107). In YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1648, WILLIAM THOMAS by deposition proved the last will and testament of RICHARD MARSHALL. (Fleet's Abstracts No. 25, p. 96.)

These notes establish the early associations between the THOMAS and MARSHALL families in VIRGINIA. THOMAS HILL, JOHN HILL and NICHOLAS HILL were apparently brothers. (Nugent p. 383) and were kinsmen of the BLANDS and BENNETTS. THOMAS HILL perhaps lived in JAMES CITY or in YORK COUNTY. His brother, NICHOLAS HILL, who married SILVESTRE BENNETT, lived in ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY (Nugent p. 175) but later moved to ISLE OF WIGHT, where he died leaving a will in 1674. WILLIAM THOMAS married his daughter, and HUMPHREY MARSHALL married WILLIAM THOMAS' sister, PRISCILLA THOMAS.

JOHN HILL settled in LOWER NORFOLK COUNTY at SEWELL'S POINT, where he was neighbor of CORNELIUS LLOYD, JOHN NORWOOD and the BENNETTS. His son JOHN HILL became Sheriff and was accused of persecuting the Quakers or dissenters. JOHN HILL died about 1647 and his brother THOMAS HILL was his administrator (Nugent p. 172). But among the persons whose headrights had been acquired by JOHN HILL, SR. were those of NICHOLAS SMITH (later Burgess) and JOHN MARSHALL, father of HUMPHREY MARSHALL (Nugent p. 172). JOHN HILL, who used the headright of JOHN MARSHALL, father of HUMPHREY MARSHALL, had a son ROBERT HILL, who married ELIZABETH THOMAS, (daughter of WILLIAM THOMAS) and sister of PRISCILLA, who married HUMPHREY MARSHALL; and ROBERT HILL and his wife ELIZABETH THOMAS had a son THOMAS HILL, who married MARY MARSHALL daughter of HUMPHREY and PRISCILLA (THOMAS) MARSHALL. Then, WILLIAM THOMAS, brother in law of HUMPHREY MARSHALL and ROBERT HILL, became the son in law of NICHOLAS HILL, uncle of ROBERT (m. Elizabeth Thomas) and JOHN HILL, the old Sheriff of LYNNHAVEN PARISH in Lower Norfolk, below the BENNETT settlement.

This may all sound rather confusing, but it is comparatively simple, if carefully considered, and when understood will explain many of the complicated relationships that existed between the HILLS, MARSHALLS, THOMAS and other allied families of the CHUCKATUCK SETTLEMENT (OLD NEW HAVEN HAVEN) on the line of ISLE OF WIGHT and NEWBUNDOM COUNTIES, in early VIRGINIA.

It will be noticed that JOHN HILL, SR. who patented lands in The Tanner's Creek settlement in Lower Norfolk (Nugent 172) used the headrights of both JOHN MARSHALL and NICHOLAS SMITH. The fact that HUMPHREY MARSHALL, son of JOHN, in his old age, married ANNE, the widow of this same NICHOLAS SMITH is ample evidence that HUMPHREY MARSHALL was probably a grown man, or nearly so, at the time of this patent, 1646. He may even have been married then, to PRISCILLA THOMAS, because they had grandchildren by or around 1660, born to their daughter ELIZABETH, who had married RICHARD THOMAS, son of JOHN THOMAS. as hereafter shown.

HUMPHREY MARSHALL had a brother, JOHN MARSHALL, who left will in 1688, and whose son, ROBERT died leaving a will in 1689, ten years later, with surviving children, JOHN, ROBERT and HUMPHREY MARSHALL. The brother JOHN (will 1688) had other sons, among them being THOMAS MARSHALL, carpenter, ancestor of CHIEF JUSTICE JOHN MARSHALL, who moved up the Rappahannock and died leaving a will in 1704. (Fothergill, p. 38.) The MARSHALL FAMILY of KENTUCKY are also descendants of the JOHN, brother of HUMPHREY, of this sketch.

Thus it appears that if a land owner in those days became dissatisfied with his lands, even after many years, or wanted to exchange them for the title to other and more desirable lands in some other part of Virginia that were still open to settlement, he could allow his original patent to lapse and still PRESERVE HIS SAME HEADRIGHTS - the list of emigrants originally used, and if he could trade somebody out of them, or bring more into the colony, he could add these to the first list and enhance his acreage up on the RAPPAHANNOCK, the COBATOMON, or in HENRICO on the James or the appomattox - anywhere. In lieu of this he could sell his original grant to some planter who had a list of his own, preserve his old list, or secure the planter's list to use. Thus, these lists of emigrants were swapped back and forth, first in the hands of one planter, then years later used by another, and so on ad infinitum. This very clearly explains why a lone emigrant or two appear on so many different applications for patents. Thus, also, comes about the strange fact that JOHN THOMAS or HENRY HAMELIN or some other person appears to have been "brought over" by some shrewd planter, whom he never saw or heard of in his life time, and who in fact had nothing whatever to do with his coming.

IT IS AN EMPTY FALLACY TO BELIEVE that when CAPT. SAMUEL MATTHEWS took up land, for instance, in NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY, with a long list of headrights that the named headrights settled on that land or in that part of the colony. They may have located somewhere two or three hundred miles away. Anyway, don't waste time and money hunting them there. So called "Early Emigrant Lists" tend

## THE LAWRENCE FAMILY

WILLIAM, JOHN, ROBERT and GILES LAWRENCE make their appearance on the ancient records of Colonial Virginia at about the same time and in the same locality. Every indication points to the fact that they were brothers. COL. WILLIAM BERNARD, who in 1642, patented 1200 acres of land at the head of LAWNE'S CREEK, founds his lands abutting on the lands of JUSTINIAN COOPER, ROBERT ELEY and ROBERT LAWRENCE. Two of the headrights, out of the 20 attached to his application for his land, plus FOUR HEADRIGHTS for himself, were JOHN GILES and JOHN LAWRENCE (Nugent p. 131). The 300 acres patented by WILLIAM LAWRENCE in 1643, next to THOMAS STAMP, extended North towards CHIP-POKEE CREEK, and then lay in that part of JAMES CITY COUNTY, South of the JAMES in the same general locality (Nugent p. 144). The wife of WILLIAM LAWRENCE was JOANE. In 1647 WILLIAM LAWRENCE sold or resigned his rights to ROBERT WARREN (Nugent 183). In 1656 the names of WILLIAM LAWRENCE, MARY LAWRENCE, SARAH LAWRENCE, ANNE LAWRENCE and ARTHUR LAWRENCE were used as headrights by WILLIAM JUSTICE in CHARLES CITY COUNTY, near Flower de Hundred - still on the South Side of the JAMES RIVER, which circumstance gives us the names of the children of WILLIAM LAWRENCE and his wife JOANE, who was perhaps deceased at that time. (Nugent p. 329). Then in 1665, WILLIAM and JAMES LAWRENCE patented lands together in CHARLES CITY COUNTY adjoining DAVID JONES, thus indicating further that he had another son JAMES LAWRENCE. GILES LAWRENCE patented lands in HANSEMOND in 1651 (Nugent 221) and in 1664 PETER MONTAGUE was his attorney in Hansemond (Nugent p. 479).

Neither the dates of these patents, nor the date their names were used as headrights by others is any criterion whatsoever of the dates of their arrival in VIRGINIA. The record discloses that JOHN LAWRENCE came to VIRGINIA before 1638 (Nugent p. 100) and the others named were perhaps in the colony just as early.

ROBERT LAWRENCE belonged to the QUAKERS, or else was a Quaker sympathizer, because in a deposition or statement by THOMAS JORISAN, the famous Quaker Minister, made in JULY, 1661, he declared he had been persecuted

"by six weeks imprisonment for being taken at a meeting in my own house and released by the King's proclamation, Andly taken at a meeting at ROBERT LAWRENCE and bound over to the court of Hansemond County", and he adds "taken by distress by THOMAS GODWIN, Sheriff, etc."

ROBERT LAWRENCE patented 200 acres in Isle of Wight County Sept. 12, 1644 (Nugent p. 155) next to the "Widow Bennett", and in partnership with ELLIS BROWN another patent in LOWER NORFOLK in 1644 (Nugent p. 156). His headright was used on several other occasions, some of them obviously repetitions, due to the switching of lands and the ownership of the headrights, and possibly, due to the fact that he may have made trips out of the country and returned, thus doubling his rights. The wife of ROBERT LAWRENCE in 1642, was ELIZABETH. No record of his death nor the maiden name of his wife has shown up in any record found. From extant records and deeds the names of FOUR SONS and one daughter have been tentatively if not positively identified. Other documentary evidence seem to make this list conclusive. They were:

1. ROBERT LAWRENCE
2. GEORGE LAWRENCE
3. HENRY LAWRENCE
4. JOHN LAWRENCE
5. ANN LAWRENCE m. JEREMIAH EXUM.

1. ROBERT LAWRENCE was twice married. His second wife was a widow, JANE GAY, her first husband being HENRY GAY, by whom she had at least two sons JOHN GAY and HENRY GAY. ROBERT LAWRENCE was granted lands on the West side of CHOWANOKO RIVER in North Carolina in 1663, at the same time and on the same date with other patents issued as shown in this record. ROBERT LAWRENCE and his first wife had several children, three of whom were:

10. ROBERT LAWRENCE m. SARAH EXUM
11. Daughter LAWRENCE m. HENRY GAY
12. Daughter LAWRENCE m. JOHN GAY.

The following record from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in 1719 (Book 2 p. 291) applies to the relationships that existed between the son, 10. ROBERT LAWRENCE and other families in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY at that time: (See next page).

to irritate and confuse, instead of helping the student in search of ancestral data and cause him or her to become discouraged. The object of this note is an attempt to clarify things.

These "Lists" are made up by a religious adherence to the names attached to each patent or grant, followed usually by the name of the person taking out the patent. As, has been explained, these lists were swapped and traded around and the same names often used over and over, sometimes by the person who first used them and sometimes by a different person altogether, who in some way obtained the right to them, after the persons listed had been in this country for maybe twenty-five years or more. The "lists" give no hint of these facts, and one finds the same person on the headright list of different planters in many parts of the Colony, so far as the land patented



"ROBERT LAWRENCE and SARAH, his wife; BARNABY MCKINNEY and MARY, his wife; ELIZA EXUM, WILLIAM SCOTT and MOURNING, his wife; WILLIAM OUTLAND and JANE, his wife; CHRISTIAN MORSFORTHY and CATHERINE SCOTT, co-heirs to RICHARD EXUM, deceased, late of MANSEMOND COUNTY. To make an equal division of land of our brother, lately deceased, 200 acres on the head of INDIAN CREEK in the Western Branch of Mansemond, being part of an escheated patent formerly granted to JOHN MCKINNEY, for 450 acres, April 30, 1694; the said 200 acres being formerly in the possession of MR. RICHARD EXUM, and adj. Indian Creek, MR. JEREMIAH EXUM'S line and HENRY GAY."

1. ROBERT LAWRENCE owned a plantation in 1704 exactly on the line of ISLE OF WIGHT and MANSEMOND, 400 acres being in one county and 400 in the other. (Quit Rent Rolls). He is said to have died in 1720, part of his will being illegible, so that the names of his children could not be decyphered. (Boddie p. 492.)

2. GEORGE LAWRENCE patented lands in 1680 on the Western Branch of Mansemond, next to his father ROBERT LAWRENCE and his brother JOHN LAWRENCE. Other records pertaining to him and his family have not been found.

3. HENRY LAWRENCE owned 200 acres of land in MANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, in 1704, and the records reveal the names of only three of his children:

13. ISABELLA LAWRENCE m. THOMAS PAGE
14. MICHAEL LAWRENCE
15. THOMAS LAWRENCE

It has occurred to the compiler that the wife of 3. HENRY LAWRENCE may have been an ISABELLA PURSELL, sister of ARTHUR PURSELL, and also sister of SUSANNAH PURSELL who married WILLIAM EXUM. In 1710 ARTHUR WHITEHEAD married MARY GODWIN, a sister of MARTHA GODWIN who married JOHN COTTEN, and after her death he appears to have married second ISABELLA PURSELL, whose sister PATIENCE became the wife of the THIRD William Exum. (Boddie p. 453.)

4. JOHN LAWRENCE patented lands in NORTH CAROLINA in 1663.

His North Carolina lands adjoined those of his brother 1. ROBERT LAWRENCE and were on the West side of "Chowanoke" river, which appears to mean in what afterwards became BERTIE COUNTY, West of the Chowan. JOHN LAWRENCE was a QUAKER, and from the Quaker Records it is shown that her name was MARY. This JOHN LAWRENCE and his wife MARY had a most interesting family. From Judge John Bennet Boddie's "Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight" we have the names of all his children (pp. 494-497). They were:

20. PRISCILLA LAWRENCE m. MATTHEW WHITFIELD (Ancestors of many).
21. MARY LAWRENCE m. JOHN THOMAS ( She his second wife ).
22. JOHN LAWRENCE m. MARGARET MURPHY (Dau. of William Murphy).
23. ANN LAWRENCE m. RICHARD EXUM ( Son of JEREMIAH EXUM and 5. ANN LAWRENCE ).
24. ROBERT LAWRENCE m. ANN COUNCIL ( He died in 1744 ).
25. Daughter LAWRENCE m. HENRY SANDERS.
26. Daughter LAWRENCE m. RICHARD TAYLOR.
27. ELIZABETH LAWRENCE ( d. in 1708, left her lands to her sister PRISCILLA ).

21. MARY LAWRENCE who married JOHN THOMAS was his second wife, and apparently the marriage was a late one, and there were no children. This John was 100 JOHN THOMAS, grd-son of (4) JOHN THOMAS (See Chart of his family herein). 100. JOHN THOMAS was the son of 1. RICHARD THOMAS and his wife ELIZABETH MARSHALL. 1. RICHARD THOMAS had a brother 3. JOHN THOMAS, who, in turn had a son 105 JOHN THOMAS who married HANNAH (possibly Hannah Exum). By his first wife SUSANNAH PORTIS 100 JOHN THOMAS was the father of JOHN, RICHARD, WILLIAM, JOSEPH, PHILLIP, BARNABY and ELIZABETH THOMAS (She m. (1) JOHN BODDIE (2) JOHN DAWSON).

Further light will be thrown on the LAWRENCE FAMILY by sketches of the EXUM, WHITFIELD, BRYAN, MURPHY and other families, which will follow.

---

is concerned, and one wonders where on earth so many persons of the same name came from? If you have read what goes before in this note you should begin to see why.

NELL MARION NUGENT'S "Cavaliers and Pioneers", published in 1934, and still obtainable, gives these patent abstracts in full, and much other and additional information that may be gleaned from them. Because your ancestor's name appears on or attached to a patent away up in the NORTHERN NECK of VIRGINIA don't jump at the conclusion that the headrights or names of the persons attached to the patent SETTLED THERE. The owner of the patent may have done so, and sometimes some of the headrights, but never ALWAYS. Another thing to bear in mind is that the person whose name is used as a headright was not always a "servant". He may have paid his own passage in the splendor of the day and time, and lost his "headright" in a friendly poker game.

# MICHAEL MCKINNIE

DECEMBER 14, 1635, WILLIAM HUNT in taking out a patent to 800 acres of land on the Western Branch of the Mansemond River, claimed to have transported into the Colony of VIRGINIA at some time prior to that date, several persons, including PHILLIP, EVAN and SARAH THOMAS, and one MICHAEL MCKINNIE. SARAH THOMAS may have been the wife of PHILLIP and a sister of MICHAEL MCKINNIE. This MICHAEL MCKINNIE and his wife ELIZABETH were the ancestors of a long line of MCKINNIE descendants scattered through NORTH CAROLINA, SOUTH CAROLINA, GEORGIA, TENNESSEE, KENTUCKY, TEXAS and other Southern States. The wife of COL. NICHOLAS LONG, of Halifax County, North Carolina, was one of his grand-daughters, and many of the THOMASES were related to them, as well.

ELIZABETH, the wife of MICHAEL MCKINNIE, who after his death in 1686, married second THOMAS REEVES or RIVES was perhaps ELIZABETH DANIEL, possibly a sister of JOHN DANIEL who died in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY leaving a will in 1679, with RICHARD REYNOLDS and PHILLIP THOMAS as the witnesses. The will of MICHAEL MCKINNIE in 1686 was witnessed by JOHN MOORE, JEREMIAH EXUM and MARY DANIEL. When ELIZABETH REEVES died in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, Virginia, about 1730, her estate was administered by ROGER DANIEL and JOHN DANIEL.

PHARO COBB and OWEN GRIFFIN effected a division of the estate of JOHN DANIEL in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in 1680. After the death of this OWEN GRIFFIN his widow MARY HUNT, became the wife of WILLIAM BODDIE, whose son JOHN married ELIZABETH THOMAS. (See THOMAS CHARTS). The will of MICHAEL MCKINNIE in 1686, shows that he had only two sons. They were:

1. JOHN MCKINNIE
2. BARNABY MCKINNIE.

DEPOSITION OF THOMAS REEVES, made December 9, 1701, fifteen years after the death of MICHAEL MCKINNIE, reads as follows:

"Declares that he is aged 52 years; that MICHAEL MCKINNIE was possessed of land and by his will gave the main plantation in Isle of Wight to his youngest son BARNABY. After his decease the land was found to escheat, and holding the land in his (THOMAS REEVES') custody by right of possession of his wife ELIZABETH, which her aforesaid husband MICHAEL MCKINNIE gave for her life time; but there was an agreement with JOHN MCKINNIE that he should enter an escheat upon his brother's (BARNABY MCKINNIE'S) land, in behalf of his brother BARNABY, because BARNABY was not (then) of age. ELIZABETH REEVES, aged 60, testified to the same. BARNABY MCKINNIE and wife MARY, on account of the decease of his brother JOHN, now sells the land to RICHARD EXUM." Witnessed by JAMES WEBB and JOHN COUNCIL. Boddie, pp. 644-645.

2. BARNABY MCKINNIE married the widow of WILLIAM MURPHY, who was MARY EXUM, the daughter of JEREMIAH EXUM and his wife ANN LAWRENCE. They moved to BERTIE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. Later their home fell in EDGECOMBE COUNTY, and still later in HALIFAX COUNTY. BARNABY MCKINNIE became very wealthy and influential. His children were:

10. BARNABY MCKINNIE JR. (d. 1736)
11. WILLIAM MCKINNIE (d. 1739)
12. JOHN MCKINNIE (d. 1753)
13. RICHARD MCKINNIE (d. 1755)
14. ROBERT MCKINNIE
15. ANNE MCKINNIE m. WILLIAM MURPHY JR.
16. MOURNING MCKINNIE m. JOHN POPE
17. PATIENCE MCKINNIE m. JOSEPH LANE
18. SARAH MCKINNIE m. ISAAC RUCKS.
19. CHRISTIAN MCKINNIE m. WILLIAM HURST
20. MARY JANE MCKINNIE m. JOHN BROWNE.

1. JOHN MCKINNIE, the older brother of BARNABY married, but the name of his wife is unknown. From this marriage, however, came one son, MICHAEL MCKINNIE, who married ROSE.... and on April 10, 1710, after he became of age, he and his wife executed the following deed:

RICHARD EXUM, of MANSEMOND COUNTY, deed from MICHAEL MCKINNIE and ROSE, his wife, of Isle of Wight County, 200 acres on the WESTERN BRANCH of MANSEMOND in the County of Isle of Wight, being the land and plantation on which the grantor's grandfather MICHAEL MCKINNIE lived, part of an escheated patent for 450 acres granted on April 20, 1692 to JOHN MCKINNIE, father of said MICHAEL MCKINNIE, part of this instrument. - Witnesses WILLIAM CRUMPLER and WILLIAM SCOTT.

WILLIAM SCOTT married MOURNING EXUM, daughter of JEREMIAH EXUM and his wife ANNE LAWRENCE, parents of the wife of 2. BARNABY MCKINNIE.

## WILLIAM BODDIE

The first patent to lands in Virginia by WILLIAM BODDIE was issued in 1661 and was for 550 acres. This land was located in Isle of Wight County. He had perhaps been in the colony for some years at that time. On July 12, 1665 he obtained and enlarged patent signed by Sir William Berkeley consisting of 3350 acres, to which was attached the names of over fifty persons whose headrights he owned at the time, claiming fifty acres of land "for the transportation" of each person so named. Nugent pp. 475-476. Boddie pp. 342-343.

A check of the list of names thus presented clearly indicates that WILLIAM BODDIE did NOT transport into Virginia, all of the persons whose names are on it. Like other well-to-do planters it would be more proper to say that he had "acquired" these headrights here and there, since he had taken out his first patent four years previously. For instance, the list contains the name of HENRY HUNT, whom we have identified as a son of WILLIAM HUNT, whose daughter MARY was the third wife of WILLIAM BODDIE. The Nugent Records show the name of HENRY HUNT's headright on a list presented by COL. WILLIAM CLAIBORNE in obtaining a large grant of land on the YORK RIVER in 1653. On the Claiborne list with HENRY HUNT appears the names of EDWARD BLOUNT, JOHN BENNETT, WILLIAM EDWARDS and JOHN ASKEW, all later prominent in ISLE OF WIGHT history. The name of HENRY HUNT, as well as MARY HUNT appears also in 1662 on a list of headrights presented by EDWARD SANDERS, in securing a patent to lands on the line of Lancaster and Northumberland Counties; and on this list appears also the names of JOHN SANDERS, ABRAHAM SANDERS, JOHN GOODWIN and the same JOHN BENNETT, mentioned above. All these persons were Isle of Wight settlers. In addition the name of HENRY HUNT appears in 1664 on the list of JOHN STOKELY in Accomac, p. 454, Nugent; Randolph Kirke, of Westmoreland 1665, Nugent, p. 545, and HUGH YEO, of Northampton patent (who went to Westmoreland and the Tappahannock) in 1665, and JOHN LEWIS in Gloucester patent 1663, Nugent, 494. Altogether by 1665, Henry Hunt's headright had been used no less than SEVEN TIMES, and his is just one of the more than fifty names on William Boddie's list traced.

There are three persons on the list named BODDIE - WILLIAM BODDIE, ANNE BODDIE and MORT BODDIE. Eleven headrights were used by WILLIAM BODDIE in 1661 in taking out his first patent, (Nugent p. 393), but none of these names were included - not even his own. John Bennett Boddie in his "Seventeenth Century" concludes that MARY BODDIE, named in the second list, was his daughter, who married JOHN BROWNE, and that ANNE was his first wife. This writer does not share in the first conclusion, but thinks that MARY was a sister of WILLIAM BODDIE, shown on page 339 of his own rare volume, and the one who married, first, THOMAS DIXON, and second HENRY MARTIN (Boddie p. 220), and to whose children WILLIAM BODDIE in 1678 deeded certain property. From this THOMAS DIXON family sprang the MOUNTAIN DIXON, who married first, JOHN or JOSHUA GRUDUP, and second MICAHAH THOMAS, SR. (Chapman's Isle of Wight Marriage Records, p. 13.) The names of these DIXONS and MARTINS appear often on the early North Carolina records in conjunction with the THOMAS FAMILY, wherever you find them, as well as the BODDIES.

WILLIAM BODDIE'S first wife was ANNA, his second ELIZABETH and his third, MARY HUNT, daughter of WILLIAM HUNT, who, in 1635, patented lands on the Western Branch of Nansemond River, using the headrights of PHILLIP THOMAS, EVAN THOMAS, SARAH THOMAS and MICHAEL McKINTIE. This MARY Hunt's first husband was ROBERT EDWARDS, her second was OWEN GRIFFIN and her third WILLIAM BODDIE.

### THE DIXON AND MARTIN FAMILIES

ADAM DIXON and his wife ANN, his daughter ELIZABETH DIXON and his servant JOHN MARTIN all came to VIRGINIA in the MARGARET and JOHN in 1622. (Nugent p. 8). In 1636 ADAM DIXON was granted 100 acres in a patent at "NARRASCOYACK PLANTATION, continuing downward from HOG ISLAND 18 miles by the river side". THOMAS DIXON who died in 1670, married MARIE or MARY BODDIE, the sister of WILLIAM BODDIE. She was born May 18, 1635 (Boddie p. 339). By her first marriage with THOMAS DIXON, MARY BODDIE had THOMAS DIXON and HENRY DIXON. THOMAS DIXON, their father was the son of ADAM DIXON. After the death of THOMAS DIXON, MARY BODDIE became the wife of HENRY MARTIN, and they had at least one son, HENRY MARTIN. In 1678 WILLIAM BODDIE gave certain cattle to HENRY and MARY MARTIN'S three children, THOMAS DIXON, HENRY DIXON and HENRY MARTIN. (Boddie, p. 220). The following deeds are of interest in this connection:

In 1695 HENRY MARTIN and MARY, his wife, sold to HENRY APPLEWHITE 80 acres of land, which divided the land APPLEWHITE bought of EDWARD PALMER and MR. WILLIAM BODDIE. Richard Reynolds and THOMAS JOYNER were witnesses. (HENRY APPLEWHITE was son in law of HUMPHREY MARSHALL, his wife being ANN MARSHALL). (Boddie p. 625).

SEPTEMBER 2, 1697, HENRY MARTIN and his wife MARY sold JOHN THOMAS, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY (L. P.) 100 acres for 99 years, on land of COL. SMITH and THOMAS PARVELL. (Boddie p. 630). (This was JOHN THOMAS who married HANNAH DAWSON, died in 1725).

HENRY MARTIN and his wife MARY March 26, 1797, of the Upper Parish of Isle of Wight sold AND JONES land in the Lower Parish, next to WILLIAM BODDIE'S land. The witnesses were JOHN THOMAS (m. SUSAN PORTIS) ALEXANDER MATTHEWS (son of ELIZABETH BODDIE) and JOHN PORTIS (father in law of JOHN THOMAS).

# THE COTTEN FAMILY

THE COTTEN FAMILY is another tribe that settled originally on QUEEN'S CREEK in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, then shifted to ISLE OF WIGHT and NANSEMOND and finally poured its descendants of the third and fourth generations into the maw of OLD ALBEMARLE in NORTH CAROLINA.

REV. WILLIAM COTTEN, minister of HUNGER'S PARISH in ACCOMAC COUNTY, if not the ancestor was a close collateral relative to the COTTENS who settled in YORK COUNTY. But for the fact that REV. COTTEN'S chronicle's wholly fail to refer to any children he had, save VERLINDA COTTEN, who married WILLIAM STONE, who became Governor of MARYLAND, we would say that JOHN, THOMAS and WILLIAM COTTEN, of York County, were his sons. REV. COTTEN married ANN GRAVES, daughter of the ancient planter, THOMAS GRAVES, who was without doubt the grandfather of RALPH GRAVES who married the daughter of JOSEPH CROSHAW, of Queen's Creek in York. MARTIN PALMER married the widow of CAPT. BENJ. CROSHAW, and in 1660 EDWARD PALMER, whose name appears often in the Isle of Wight Records, was a member of the Coroner's Jury in YORK COUNTY (D. & W. Book 8 p. 1) and in 1677 MARTIN PALMER served on the jury in YORK COUNTY in the case of JOHN COTTEN v. JOHN HARRIS, et al (Book 6 p. 26). JOSEPH CROSHAW was the adjoining neighbor of JOHN, WILLIAM, PHILLIP and RICHARD THOMAS on Queen's Creek. (See their sketches). At a much earlier date JOHN COTTEN owned land on KING'S CREEK in ACCOMAC on the Eastern Shore in the immediate neighborhood of the HUNGER'S PARISH CHURCH, of which REV. WILLIAM COTTEN was minister (Nugent p. 285). As late as 1661, WILLIAM DRUMMOND, afterwards appointed by Sir William Berkeley the first GOVERNOR OF OLD ALBEMARLE, N. C. used the headright of JOHN THOMAS and many prominent and wealthy notables, who are known never to have lived in Westmoreland County in taking up a patent to 4750 acres of land (Nugent pp. 403-4). Then again, on JANUARY 30, 1659, CAPT. FRANCIS WHEELER had died, and his estate was appraised by CHRISTOPHER HARRIS, ROBERT HARRISON, JOHN STAMPE and JOHN COTTEN. Christopher Harris was a wealthy planter, who eventually returned to England, where he died; ROBERT HARRISON married ELIZABETH COMINS, daughter of NICHOLAS COMINS, and was the ancestor of the HARRISONS of South of the James who married into the THOMAS FAMILY, and CAPT. FRANCIS WHEELER had married the widow of NICHOLAS COMINS. JOHN STAMPE lived in York County at that time, but his brother or son, THOMAS STAMPE was the head of a prominent neighbor of WILLIAM BODDIE, the JORDANS, LAWRENCEs, EXUMS and others, along CHURKATUCK in Nansemond and Isle of Wight County. All of the appraisers and parties mentioned owned lands on QUEEN'S CREEK with JOHN THOMAS, NICHOLAS JERNIEW, JOSEPH CROSHAW, the BENNETTS and HARRISONS in York, and it follows that JOHN COTTEN was also of that neighborhood. This compiler has no shadow of doubt but that the JOHN COTTEN, who married MARTHA GODWIN and left a will in BERTIE COUNTY, N. C. in 1728, was a son, nephew or other close relative of this QUEEN'S CREEK JOHN COTTEN.

RICHARD EXUM and THOMAS GODWIN, in 1650 patented 550 acres of land in what is now ( it is said ) ESSEX COUNTY, Virginia, using the headrights of eleven persons, among them being MORGAN THOMAS, RICHARD EXUM and WILLIAM COTTEN. (Nugent 197). In 1664, HENRY CORBIN used the headright of JACOB COTTEN. There was a JACOB COTTEN in North Carolina at the turn of the next century - possibly the same one. (Nugent 432). JOHN PROSSER in 1655 used JOANE COTTEN (Nugent 528) and the mother of REV. WILLIAM COTTEN was named JOANE. DAVID WILLIAMSON in 1666 used nearly everybody in Virginia as a headright in obtaining 6000 acres in Accomac, including THOMAS COTTEN and PETER COTTEN. (Nugent p. 554). Where these people listed by David Williamson settled nobody knows. They were perhaps all over the country. Many of the names are well known and familiar to research workers in Virginia history. As late as 1682 ARTHUR JORDAN used the headright of THOMAS COTTEN (Valentine 704). ANTHONY MATTHEWS in taking up a patent next to lands of EDWARD PALMER (See York notes above) in Isle of Wight County used the headright of a WILLIAM COTTEN (looks like he just brought him across the JAMES RIVER, from YORK COUNTY). This ANTHONY MATTHEWS was probably the father of the ANTHONY MATTHEWS who married ELIZABETH BODDIE, the daughter of our old friend, WILLIAM BODDIE, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY. (Nugent p. 444). To me this WILLIAM COTTEN looks very much like the father of JOHN and THOMAS COTTEN who died in BERTIE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. Their families were:

JOHN COTTEN (Will 1728)  
m. (1) MARTHA GODWIN  
Children: m. (2) MARTHA JONES

1. JOHN COTTEN
2. WILLIAM COTTEN
3. THOMAS COTTEN
4. SAMUEL COTTEN
5. JAMES COTTEN
6. ARTHUR COTTEN
7. JOSEPH COTTEN
8. ALEXANDER COTTEN
9. PRISCILLA COTTEN
10. SUSANNAH COTTEN
11. MARY COTTEN m. HOLLAND
12. MARTHA COTTEN m. FRANCIS BENTON

Sons in law:  
JOHN SPEARS  
CAPT. JOHN THOMAS.

THOMAS COTTEN m. SARAH DEW (d. 1755)  
Ch: (Widow of WILLIAM BRIDGERS)

1. CHARLES COTTEN
2. ROBERT COTTEN
3. MARY COTTEN
4. MARTHA COTTEN m. JOHN SCOTT.
5. PATIENCE COTTEN

6. PRISCILLA COTTEN  
m. RICHARD WILLS.

SARAH BRIDGERS a half-sister of the above children, married 5. JAMES COTTEN, son of JOHN COTTEN, who died in 1728. The other BRIDGERS CHILDREN were WILLIAM, JOHN and JOSEPH BRIDGERS. JOHN DAVEN, RICHARD WILLS and JOHN SCOTT, witnessed above will.

CAPT. JOHN THOMAS married ANNE COTTEN, and his brother, SOL RICHARD THOMAS is believed to have married MARSHENA WILLS sister of RICHARD WILLS who m. PRISCILLA COTTEN as shown above.



COL. JOHN DAWSON

COL. JOHN DAWSON, of BERTIE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, married twice. His first wife was 206. ELIZABETH THOMAS, daughter of 100. JOHN THOMAS who married SUSANNAH PORTIS and MARY LAWRENCE; his second marriage was to CHARITY ALSTON, daughter of JOHN ALSTON.

In 1637 WILLIAM DAWSON was described as a "planter of Isle of Wight County, Virginia" (Nugent, p. 116) and JOHN DAWSON, probably his brother, apparently lived in YORK COUNTY, neighbor to JOHN THOMAS and his brothers, on QUEEN'S CREEK (Nugent, pp. 134 and 204). HENRY DAWSON in 1658 was used as a headright by WILLIAM LITTLE and JOHN HUNNALL. The widow of HUNNALL became the wife of EDWARD SANDERS. (Nugent p. 372) Also "Early Settlers of Alabama" p. 340.

HENRY DAWSON, of Isle of Wight County, appears to have been a son of either JOHN or WILLIAM DAWSON of the above notes. He married MARTHA, who was heir at law and next of kin of one MARGERY SHEPARD, of WARWICK COUNTY. (Boddie p. 631). HENRY DAWSON was living as late as 1683, when WILLIAM BODDIE, whose son's widow married COL. JOHN DAWSON,

"Lets to HENRY DAWSON all woodland ground formerly let to Ambrose Hadley and with his wife MARTHA DAWSON and their four children, for as long as they shall live, to pay to BODDIE'S heirs 2 yards of Indian corn yearly, etc." June 22, 1683. Witnessed by JOHN JACKSON and JOHN BROWNE. (This JOHN BROWNE was the son in law of WILLIAM BODDIE). (Boddie p. 595)

Twenty years later MARTHA DAWSON, widow of HENRY DAWSON was still living, and the Isle of Wight records show that

"WILLIAM BODDIE and wife MARY sell to NICHOLAS CASBY the plantation where a widow woman, MARTHA DAWSON now dwells and woodland - 100 acres - where MARTHA DAWSON and three sons, HENRY DAWSON, JOHN DAWSON and MARTIN DAWSON now live, and will not sell away their rights during their life-time. June 6, 1703." (Boddie p. 650.)

WILLIAM BODDIE was solicitous about these DAWSONS for the reason that MARTHA DAWSON was MARTHA MARTIN, a sister of HENRY MARTIN, who married MARY BODDIE (her second husband) who was a sister of WILLIAM BODDIE. HENRY DAWSON and MARTHA MARTIN, it will be noticed in the first quotation above had FOUR CHILDREN, and in the second quotation only THREE SONS are named. The other child was a daughter, HANNAH DAWSON. HENRY DAWSON and MARTHA MARTIN had children:

1. HENRY DAWSON
2. JOHN DAWSON
3. MARTIN DAWSON
4. HANNAH DAWSON m. JOHN THOMAS.

May 2, 1698, MARTHA DAWSON "sick and weak" appointed her son HENRY DAWSON to be her attorney with respect to the lands received by her from MARGERY SHEPARD, of Warwick County, and this Power of Attorney was witnessed by JOHN PORTIS and JAMES MERCER. (Boddie p. 631). JOHN THOMAS, who married HANNAH DAWSON was a first cousin of the JOHN DAWSON who married SUSANNAH PORTIS, the daughter of this JOHN PORTIS. The JOHN THOMAS who married HANNAH DAWSON was the son of 3. JOHN THOMAS, ESQ., brother of 1. RICHARD THOMAS who married ELIZABETH MARSHALL. THE JOHN THOMAS (100) who married SUSANNAH PORTIS, was the father of ELIZABETH THOMAS who became the first wife of JOHN DAWSON, son of HENRY and MARTHA (MARTIN) DAWSON.

Note this item from Boddie's "17th Century Isle of Wight" p. 609:

APRIL 6, 1693, JOHN PORTIS gives to his daughter SUSANNAH THOMAS, wife of JOHN THOMAS land in the Upper Parish for life. SUSANNAH was the former wife of JOHN FRIZZELL, deceased, and if she dies before her son, WILL FRIZZELL is of the age of 18, then his grandson WILL FRIZZELL is to possess it. If WILL FRIZZELL have no heirs then to JOHN PORTIS' son, JOHN PORTIS, JR. Witnessed by JOHN BELL and JOHN and EDWARD PRIME.

JOHN THOMAS who married HANNAH DAWSON had two sons SAMUEL and RICHARD THOMAS (See Chart) who married ELIZABETH and ELIZABETH SHEARER, daughters of JOHN SHEARER JR., and they had a brother JOHN SHEARER (Or Sheard) who died in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. in 1751, making JOHN DAWSON his Executor. COL. DAWSON was therefore connected as a kinsman with the descendants of both 1. RICHARD THOMAS and his brother 3. JOHN THOMAS, ESQ., he, himself, having married ELIZABETH THOMAS, Richard's grand-daughter, while his sister, HANNAH married JOHN THOMAS, the son of 3. JOHN THOMAS, all of which is evidenced by the records above quoted. COL. JOHN DAWSON about 1732 or earlier moved to BERTIE COUNTY - later NORTHAMPTON - and served that District in the General Assembly, member of the Governor's Council, as a member of the SUPREME COURT and Colonel of a Regiment in the Spanish Alarm. He died in 1762. His son JOHN DAWSON JR. by his second wife, CHARITY ALSTON, was a member of the House of Commons from both Northampton and Halifax Counties.

GEORGE SHEARER. His headright was claimed by THOMAS HAMPTON, May 19, 1637 when he secured a patent to 700 acres of land on the NANSEMOND RIVER in the Upper Parish of New Norfolk (Nugent, p. 56). He was the father of JOHN SHEARER or SHEARARD who died in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY in 1706/7, and who was born about 1630.

WILLIAM FARVELL was a headright of JOHN WEST in 1651, when he patented 1550 acres of land in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA. He was the father of THOMAS FARVELL, whose wife may have been a sister of JOHN PORTIS. (Nugent p. 213.)

ALEXANDER PORTIS patented lands in LANCASTER COUNTY in 1654 with THOMAS WILLIAMS (Nugent page 299). He died in BERKELEY PRECINCT, N. C. in 1675 at the home of ANDREW ELLWOOD (See page 131, this Volume). He was probably the father of JOHN PORTIS, who married DEBORAH HARDY, and of the wife of THOMAS FARVELL.

COL. THOMAS DEW was in turn a member and Speaker of the House of Burgesses of the Colony of VIRGINIA, also a member of the Governor's Council from 1642 to 1660. He represented NANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in the House of Burgesses. He was a "planter" and became a QUAKER. He married ELIZABETH and died in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, sometime before 1691. He had a son, JOHN DEW, born in NANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who married ELIZABETH SHEARER, daughter of JOHN SHEARER (or Sherrod).

COL. JOSEPH BRIDGER, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, married HESTER PITT, daughter of ROBERT PITT, Burgess with Col. BRIDGER. JOHN PITT, his wife's brother, married OLIVE HARDY, aunt of DEBORAH HARDY who married JOHN PORTIS. COL. JOSEPH BRIDGER disinherited his son JOSEPH BRIDGER, and his descendants changed the spelling to BRIDGERS. JOSEPH BRIDGER JR. died in 1713. WILLIAM BRIDGERS son of JOSEPH JR. (d. 1729 in BERTIE COUNTY, N. C.) had a son WILLIAM BRIDGERS who married SARAH DEW, grand-daughter of JOHN DEW and ELIZABETH SHEARER. After the death of WILLIAM BRIDGERS, SARAH (DEW) BRIDGERS married THOMAS COTTEN, brother of JOHN COTTEN, whose daughter ANNE COTTEN married 300. JOHN THOMAS. (See Chart).

1. JOHN SHEARER married daughter of THOMAS FARVELL and had:

10. ALEXANDER SHEARER
11. SUSANNAH SHEARER
12. ROBERT SHEARER (d. 1727)
13. JOHN SHEARER JR. married ELIZABETH
14. ELIZABETH SHEARER m. JOHN DEW.

12. ROBERT SHEARER m. ELIZABETH, and had Children:

20. ROBERT SHEARER
21. ARTHUR SHEARER
22. JOHN SHEARER
23. WILLIAM SHEARER
24. PRUDENCE SHEARER m. ARTHUR WILLIAMS.
24. SUSANNAH SHEARER m. JOHN DEW JR.

12. ROBERT SHEARER'S will was witnessed by HENRY GRAY and JOSEPH BOONE. Will dated 1727 in CHOWAN PRECINCT, N. C.

13. JOHN SHEARER JR. died in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1703. His wife was ELIZABETH and they had:

30. JOHN SHEARER III (D. in NORTHAMPTON CO. N. C. 1752).
31. ELIZABETH SHEARER married SAMUEL THOMAS.
32. ELEANOR SHEARER married RICHARD THOMAS.

24. SUSANNAH SHEARER and her husband JOHN DEW, JR. were the parents of SARAH DEW, who married (1) WILLIAM BRIDGERS (2) THOMAS COTTEN, brother of JOHN COTTEN of BERTIE COUNTY, N. C. For their children see "THE COTTEN FAMILY"

SAMUEL THOMAS and RICHARD THOMAS were sons of JOHN THOMAS who married HANNAH DAWSON, and when 30. JOHN SHEARER III, died leaving a will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. in 1752/3, the inventory of the estate was taken by WILLIAM ELLUM and FRANCIS ELLUM and JOHN WILLIAMS, and he made his wife and COL. JOHN DAWSON the Executors. SAMUEL THOMAS and RICHARD THOMAS had a brother JACOB THOMAS who married MARY HARRISON, of Isle of Wight County.

When 330 JOSEPH THOMAS of BERTIE COUNTY made his will in 1757/8 and mentioned his son, JOSIAH and other children, he made THOMAS WHITSELL and ARTHUR WILLIAMS, son in law of 12. ROBERT SHEARER, his Executors.

JOHN WILLIAMS, who appraised and inventoried the estate of JOHN SHEARER III, the brother in law of SAMUEL and RICHARD THOMAS, was the father of ARTHUR WILLIAMS, the Executor of 330. JOSEPH THOMAS.

## THE HARDY FAMILY

Among the flock of people who went down into OLD ALBEMARLE from Isle of Wight County, VIRGINIA, were innumerable members of the HARDY FAMILY.

The ancestor, or first of the name, of this family was a certain GEORGE HARDY, shipwright who made an assignment of lands to PETER HAYES, planter, in Isle of Wight County on February 11, 1636. He was a Burgess from Isle of Wight County in 1641 until his death about 1654/5. In his will he mentioned a THOMAS and GEORGE HARDY, his "kinsmen". The first GEORGE HARDY, however, acquired the property known as "HARDY'S MILL" on Lawne's Creek, from one EDWARD BRUCE, the ancestor of all the BRUCE FAMILY afterwards found on the records of Isle of Wight and other parts and sections of VIRGINIA.

APRIL 15, 1646. EDWARD BRUCE deeds GEORGE STEVENS, JOHN WATKINS and GEORGE HARDY, for 17,500 pounds of tobacco, one Water Mill at the head of LAWNE'S CREEK, with housing, land, etc. Witnessed by JOHN HAMMOND, JAMES BREWER and STEPHEN WEBB.  
--Vol. 7. Wm. & Mary Mag. p. 227.

After the death of the first GEORGE HARDY, one of the grantees in the above deed, this property fell into the hands of the "kinsman" GEORGE HARDY, mentioned in the will, who in 1663, according to Bell's Old Free State, Vol. II p. 218, married MARY JACKSON, daughter of one RICHARD JACKSON and his wife MARY BENNETT. The second GEORGE HARDY was a son of JOHN HARDY, who, according to Bell (p. 216) was born in 1613 and died in 1670, whose family chart is like this:

JOHN HARDY (b. 1613) married OLIVE COUNCIL in 1632, and had children:

1. JOHN HARDY m. ALICE. (Will in 1676)
2. OLIVE HARDY m. COL. JOHN FITT of Isle of Wight County.
3. GEORGE HARDY (1633-1693) m. MARY JACKSON
4. RICHARD HARDY.

1. JOHN HARDY and his wife ALICE were the parents of:

10. OLIVE HARDY m. (1) GILES DRIVER (2) JOHN BROMFIELD.
11. LUCY HARDY m. HODGES COUNCIL.
12. ANN HARDY m. ROBERT BURNETT (He m. (2) JOAN (ALLEN) WILLIAMSON.
13. ISABEL HARDY m. WILLIAM MAYO.
14. DEBORAH HARDY m. JOHN PORTIS

11. LUCY HARDY and her husband HODGES COUNCIL were parents of:

20. CHRISTIAN COUNCIL m. EDWARD BRYAN
21. LUCY COUNCIL m. RICHARD WOOTEN
22. ROBERT COUNCIL
23. HARDY COUNCIL
24. JOHN COUNCIL m. the widow of RICHARD JEFFREYS.
25. HODGES COUNCIL, JR.

EDWARD BRYAN and his wife CHRISTIAN COUNCIL were the ancestors of most, if not all of the persons named BRYAN who left ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and went down into OLD ALBEMARLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

If the reader will turn back to pages 56 and 57, the Index and Digest to Hathaway's section of this volume, he will find considerable information in regard to the HARDYS who went down into North Carolina. Also see Bell's "Old Free State" Vol. II p. 216.

## THE EDWARDS FAMILY

ROBERT EDWARDS was the first husband of MARY HUNT, the daughter of WILLIAM HUNT, who obtained lands on the Western Branch of Nansemond River in 1635 with the headrights of PHILLIP, EVAN and SARAH THOMAS and MICHAEL MCKINNEY, in 1635 (Nugent, p. 238). Her second husband was OWEN GRIFFIN. Her third husband was WILLIAM BODDIE, which last marriage took place about 1700. JOHN BODDIE, son of WILLIAM, married ELIZABETH THOMAS. ROBERT EDWARDS and MARY HUNT had several daughters. Two of them married JAMES BRAGG. After JAMES BRAGG died she married THOMAS ROBERTS, about 1674/5. Her name was ELIZABETH BRAGG had first married her sister MARY ROBERTS, and after she died she married her sister ELIZABETH EDWARDS. EDWARD PALMER and ELIZABETH ROBERTS in June 1675 witnessed assignment of THOMAS BARNES to WILLIAM BODDIE. WILLIAM THOMAS, brother of ELIZABETH, who married JOHN BODDIE, had a son JOHN THOMAS who married CHRISTIANA ROBERTS, about 1732. CHRISTIANA ROBERTS was born about 1713 in NANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA. THOMAS ROBERTS and his wife ELIZABETH (EDWARDS) ROBERTS were probably the parents of THOMAS, JOHN and JAMES ROBERTS, one of whom would be the father of CHRISTIANA ROBERTS, who married 324. REV. JOHN THOMAS, in NANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, who died in 1788 in EDGECOMBE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. (See Chart of "100. JOHN THOMAS AND HIS FAMILY".)

See also sketch of WILLIAM HUNT.

## THE ROBINSON FAMILY

On page 146 of this volume there is quite an extensive note on the ROBERTSON FAMILY and since that was written the compiler has discovered further evidence which is quite convincing that the ROBERTSON FAMILY of that note were of the same family as the ROBINSON FAMILY of this one. The suggestion is made that, after reading this note, it be compared with the one on page 146. JONATHAN ROBINSON, JOHN SANDERS and RICHARD THOMAS patented lands in HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia in 1681. The wife of JONATHAN ROBINSON was SARAH THOMAS, sister of RICHARD THOMAS, and this JONATHAN ROBINSON appears to have been still living in 1703, so that it is doubtful if he was the JONATHAN ROBINSON who owned land on the Western Branch of Hansemond River nearly 80 years prior to his death, adjoining lands patented by JOHN SYMONS or SIMMONS. On the Chart of (4) JOHN THOMAS father of RICHARD THOMAS and the father in law of JONATHAN ROBINSON it is shown that the children of JONATHAN ROBINSON and his wife SARAH THOMAS were WILLIAM, JOHN, JONATHAN and ARCHELAUS ROBINSON. This is not conclusive, and there may have been more children. For the first mention of JONATHAN see (Nugent p. 327). On page 142 of this record (volume) will be found several notes in regard to this family from the North Carolina records, including the patent to lands by JOHN ROBINSON in 1714, which he appears to have sold to RICHARD TAYLOR, a brother in law of JOHN THOMAS No. 100. Also deeds to JAMES BLOUNT, HENRY BOND, JOHN SKIDNER and others from HANSEMOND and ISLE OF WIGHT which is sufficient to identify him as a son of JONATHAN. In his will in 1720 he mentions MARGARET, GEORGE and ELIZABETH. JONATHAN ROBINSON's wife had an uncle MARK THOMAS, and the name MARK and JONATHAN both appear in the ROBERTSON FAMILY note on page 146. Here was the ancestor perhaps of the JOHN ROBERTSON who lived in BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, where he married MARY GOWDER and became the father of GENERAL JAMES ROBERTSON, (Of Nashville, Tennessee, fame) who had a brother, MARK ROBINSON (killed by Indians) and a son JONATHAN ROBINSON (who met the same tragic fate. Strong color is loaned to this theory by the fact that when JOHN ROBERTSON, father of GENERAL JAMES ROBERTSON died in NORTH CAROLINA, the guardian of his younger children was MICHAEL ROGERS, a son of JOSEPH ROGERS who left will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. in 1752. RICHARD THOMAS, a son of 100 JOHN THOMAS married a daughter of MICHAEL ROGERS (an older one) back in HANSEMOND COUNTY, Virginia, from whence the THOMAS, ROBINSON and ROGERS family came to North Carolina. GEN. JAMES ROBERTSON married CHARLOTTE REEVES, a descendant of THOMAS REEVES, who married ELIZABETH, the widow of MICHAEL MCKINIE. See "The McKinie Family" herein. The ROBERTSONS who appear on the 17th lists of LUNENBURG COUNTY, I am sure, were of this same tribe.

## THE CRUDUP FAMILY

WILLIAM GODWIN, of the LOWER PARISH, acknowledges receipt of legacies left to ELIZABETH WRIGHT by the will of her father, THOMAS WRIGHT, September 6, 1666. Witnesses, JOHN MARSHALL and BARNETT CRUDUP. - Boddie's 17th Century Isle of Wight, p. 545.

The WILLIAM GODWIN, of the above note was the father of MARTHA GODWIN, who married JOHN COTNEY, who died in BERTIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1728. The JOHN MARSHALL mentioned was brother of HUMPHREY MARSHALL. BARNETT CRUDUP was perhaps the father of JOHN or JOSHUA CRUDUP who married MOURNING DIXON, who after her first husband died, married MIGAJAH THOMAS. MOURNING DIXON was a daughter of THOMAS DIXON, the son of THOMAS DIXON, whose mother was MARY BODDIE, a sister of WILLIAM BODDIE. WILLIAM BODDIE was therefore the brother-in-law of the grandmother of MRS. MOURNING CRUDUP who married MIGAJAH THOMAS, SR. as her second husband.

MOURNING DIXON was related also to COL. JOHN DAWSON, who married the widow of the only son of WILLIAM BODDIE - ELIZABETH THOMAS. After the death of Mourning Dixon's grandfather, THOMAS DIXON, his widow married HENRY MARTIN, whose sister MARTHA MARTIN married HENRY DAWSON and was the mother of COL. JOHN DAWSON.

It was this MARTIN FAMILY that married into the MARSHALL FAMILY, and whose representative ABRAHAM MARTIN, after marrying a MARSHALL moved to South Carolina, where his descendants became rather prominent. The intermarriage between the Marshalls and the Martins probably occurred in Isle of Wight County, Virginia.

It was this DAWSON FAMILY who furnished the HENRY DAWSON who moved to AMELIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and from there, he or his children, to GEORGIA COUNTY, GEORGIA, where WILLIAM C. DAWSON became UNITED STATES SENATOR. Space prevents a detailed account of this interesting branch of the family at this time. I have stood in the portal of the old WILLIAM C. DAWSON home in the town of Greensboro, owned at one time by a member of the COBB FAMILY (more off-shoots of early Isle of Wightians) and, if I mistake not, also of the FOREBUSH FAMILY.

For more information about the DAWSON FAMILY of N. C. see pages 34 and 35.

For more information about the MARTIN FAMILY of North Carolina, turn back to pages 101 and 222 of this volume.

DIXON MARSHALLS on page 38.



## THE BARRETT FAMILY

In 1689 in YORK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, Hon. Nathaniel Bacon received a deed to certain indentured servants, including an Indian boy, from EDWARD THOMAS. This deed was witnessed by WILLIAM BARRETT and WILLIAM DAVIS. In 1648 a WILLIAM BARRETT used the headrights of SIMON and GABRIEL THOMAS in taking up lands East of the CHICKAHOMINY (Magent). These notations disclose a positive connection between the BARRETT and THOMAS FAMILY in the earliest years of the seventeenth century in VIRGINIA. The fact that in BERTIE COUNTY, and EDGEcombe, in the next century there was a THOMAS and a BARRETT family, who were in some way related, is therefore not at all surprising. A Barrett family and a THOMAS FAMILY lived on PIGBASKETT Creek (sometimes called Braswell's Creek) in NASH COUNTY. On April 4, 1777, MICHAEL THOMAS, "of Nash County, North Carolina" sold a tract of land to JAMES DANIEL on the North side of PIGBASKETT, or Braswell's Creek. On May 2, 1786, JAMES DANIEL, of Nash County, sold a part of this same land, which he had purchased of MICHAEL THOMAS to JOHN BARRETT. James Daniel also sold some of this land to FREDERICK DANIEL in 1779. In 1787 this James Daniel bought 300 acres of land farther down in Nash County "on the waters of Tosnet Creek. About that time JAMES DANIEL died and left a will. NATHAN BARRETT witnessed the deed of JAMES DANIEL to JOHN BARRETT in 1786. JOHN BARRETT came from Southampton County, Virginia. Some of these BARRETTs probably lived in FRANKLIN COUNTY along the Tar River, and a certain DAVID BARRETT, who moved to Sumner County, Tennessee, and there intermarried with the THOMAS FAMILY, was doubtless from this stock. Space precludes an extended account of these connections, which the interested student will be quick to understand.

### WEST FAMILY OF BEAUFORT COUNTY, N. C.

In the Indian uprisings that preceded the rise and fall of young NATHANIEL BACON along the JAMES RIVER in Virginia, a certain HENRY WEST was killed, and his son WILLIAM WEST joined BACON in his so-called "rebellion", after which, to escape the wrath of Sir William Berkeley he was forced to leave the country. About 1668 - before the rebellion - this WILLIAM WEST married REBECCA, the daughter of ROBERT BRASWELL. Evidently he had been pardoned, and settled in NEWPORT PARISH in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY (Boddie, p. 263). This WILLIAM WEST, according to JUDITH BODDIE, left will in 1703 in which his wife was mentioned as MARTHA, and his children as RICHARD, WILLIAM, ROBERT, REBECCA and MARY, the wife of WILLIAM GREEN. I think the great number of persons whose names appear on the Isle of Wight records that apparently belonged to this particular West family has confused those who have worked on the problem, and that it is not improbable that the WILLIAM WEST who died and left will in 1703 with wife MARTHA was WILLIAM WEST, JR. who witnessed a deed of Walter Kuttan with JOHN BROWN - William Boddie's son in law - in 1688. More than likely the children of the "Rebel" William West were HENRY, NICHOLAS, WILLIAM and ROBERT. This writer has many abstracts from the Isle of Wight records, but space will not permit their use in this sketch. In 1690 HENRY WEST and JOHN PORTIS - father in law of JOHN THOMAS - patented 900 acres of land in Isle of Wight, and the same year WILLIAM WEST, WILL COLEMAN (father in law of JOHN COLEMAN) and WALTER and JEREMIAH BUTTER are all mentioned together. Another WILLIAM WEST, probably a son of WILLIAM WEST JR. died leaving a will in Isle of Wight in 1719. Only one son, THOMAS WEST is mentioned, and daughters SARAH, ELIZABETH and MARY and son in law JOHN WILLIAMS. ISAAC and ISRAEL WEST of this family went to NORTHAMPTON and HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C., and ELIZABETH WEST, daughter of ISAAC married JAMES DANIEL, who bought lands on PIGBASKETT CREEK in Nash County, from MICHAEL THOMAS. ISRAEL WEST died leaving property to JAMES DANIEL'S children. WILLIAM WEST and HENRY WEST settled in BEAUFORT DISTRICT, NORTH CAROLINA, and in 1741, WILLIAM sold lands on Seacock Swamp in Isle of Wight County, and south side of main Blackwater swamp to THOMAS BROWN of Isle of Wight. WILLIAM died in Beaufort leaving will in 1744, and HENRY died in BEAUFORT leaving will in 1762. In HENRY'S will he mentions sisters MARY SOJOURN, SARAH PRYOR, CELIA THOMAS, nephew JOHN PRYOR and niece HOLLAND APPLEWHITE. HENRY WEST of this last will was the son of WILLIAM WEST, of the first will, and his Executor. The wife of WILLIAM WEST was SUSANNAH.

### SOME WEST AND BARRETT MARRIAGES IN SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VA.

- MARTHA WEST m. STEPHEN BOLF. JAMES DAUGHTERY, Sec. June 14, 1781.
- WILLIAM WEST m. CRISSEY BARRETT, BUNWELL BARRETT, Sec., Nov. 11, 1793.
- JESSE J. WEST m. JANE NEWSON, May 31, 1834.
- JAMES C. WEST m. MARTHA DARDEN. JESSE T. WEST and TALBOT G. WEST, Feb. 15, 1830.
- SOUTHERN WEST m. MARTHA FOWLER, July 7, 1831.
- SALLY WEST m. STRAM FALSON. She was the daughter of WILLIAM WEST. Sept. 21, 1829.
- JESSE J. WEST m. LAVINNEY BRYANT, WILLIAM BRYANT, Sec. April 19, 1828.
- JESSE B. WEST m. MARY B. POPE. ANDERSON POPE, Sec. March 22, 1827.
- JESSE J. WEST m. LUCY NEWTON, daughter of WILLIAM NEWTON, March 21, 1823.
- MOURNING WEST m. JONAH W. CATRON, Feb. 1, 1795.
- JAMES WEST m. LUCY FRAVIS, Nov. 27, 1800.
- FATHER B. WEST m. DANIEL BOYKIN, July 18, 1811.
- ELIZABETH WEST m. BENJAMIN TRAVIS, consent of WILLIAM WEST, May 16, 1814.
- MARTHA WEST m. SOLOMON BRYANT (daughter of JOHN J. WEST) June 2, 1823.
- LUCY WEST m. THOMAS DAVIS (daughter of WILLIAM WEST) May 13, 1823.
- ELIZABETH BARRETT m. JAMES C. WEST; RICHARD DARDEN and BENJ. B. WEST, Dec. 31, 1829.
- HOWELL BARRETT, Sec. for POLLY WEST m. JOSHUA BARRETT, Feb. 4, 1818; also for MARY WEST m. WILEY LANE and JAMES WEST m. DIANA FORD; all married in 1818.

# CHART OF THE THOMAS FAMILY

## OF VIRGINIA AND NORTH CAROLINA

Came to YORK COUNTY VIRGINIA from BERMDA ISLANDS with SERGEANT SAMUEL SHARPE in 1610. Settled on QUEEN'S CREEK, YORK COUNTY.

Nugent pp. 45, 73  
102, 128, 171, 144,  
185, 186, 220 & 267

### JOHN THOMAS AND WIFE DOROTHY [Nugent pp. 185-186]

(As the JOHN THOMAS who came to VIRGINIA with Sergeant SAMUEL SHARPE was probably of age in 1610, he was born perhaps by 1585, and the four THOMASES who settled around him later are believed to have been his sons. The JOHN THOMAS who patented lands in HANSEMOND 1654 is believed to have been his son).

Had four sons who also came to YORK COUNTY and settled for a time, and then removed to ISLE of Wight.  
Fleet's Va. Ads.  
Vols 24-25, and  
Nugent as cited opp.

THE FOUR SONS OF JOHN THOMAS AND THEIR CHILDREN WERE:

(1) WILLIAM THOMAS	(2) RICHARD THOMAS	(3) PHILLIP THOMAS	(4) JOHN THOMAS
10. WILLIAM THOMAS m. ELIZABETH HILL	28. RICHARD THOMAS	30. EVAN THOMAS	1. RICHARD THOMAS
11. HUMPHREY THOMAS	29. JOHN THOMAS	31. JOSEPH THOMAS	m. ELIZABETH MARSHALL
12. SYMON THOMAS	40. WILLIAM THOMAS	32. MICHAEL THOMAS	2. WILLIAM THOMAS
13. GABRIEL THOMAS		33. ROBERT THOMAS	3. JOHN THOMAS
14. JOHN THOMAS		34. JOHN THOMAS	4. ELIZABETH THOMAS
15. PRISCILLA THOMAS m. HUMPHREY MARSHALL		35. PHILLIP THOMAS	m. JOHN SAUNDERS
16. REBECCA THOMAS m. WILLIAM HARRISON		36. MOURNING THOMAS	5. SARAH THOMAS
17. ELIZABETH THOMAS m. THOMAS HILL		37. PRISCILLA THOMAS	m. JONATHAN ROBINSON
			6. KATHERINE THOMAS m. THOMAS OGILTHORPE

A FIFTH SON - MARK THOMAS - IS UNTRACED

#### DESCENDANTS OF (1) WILLIAM THOMAS

10. WILLIAM THOMAS married ELIZABETH HILL, the daughter of MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL and his wife SILVESTER BENNETT. With the exception of a son JOHN THOMAS their children are unidentified.

11. HUMPHREY THOMAS, 12. SYMON THOMAS and 13. GABRIEL THOMAS, WILLIAM THOMAS, the father and HUMPHREY THOMAS were used as headrights by ROBERT TALIAPERO and LAWRENCE SMITH in 1666, and SYMON and GABRIEL were used by WILLIAM BARRETT in 1648, Nugent 175 and 548. The BARRETTs intermarried with the THOMAS FAMILY in both Virginia and North Carolina. 14. JOHN THOMAS is unidentified on the various JOHN THOMAS RECORDS at this writing.

15. PRISCILLA THOMAS was the first wife of HUMPHREY MARSHALL who died in 1711 in Isle of Wight County, and the mother of all his children. His second wife was MRS. ANN SMITH relict of COL. NICHOLAS SMITH, Burgess from Isle of Wight with MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL in 1660.

16. REBECCA THOMAS married WILLIAM HARRISON, the father of JOHN HARRISON who married MILDRED BRESSIE, daughter of the old Quaker, WILLIAM BRESSIE, who was one of the trustees of the will of MAJ. NICHOLAS HILL in 1674, and whose wife was a sister of RUF. HOWLAND JONES, Rector of old BEUTON CHURCH in Williamsburg, grandfather of GIBSON MACON, of North Carolina. These were the ancestors of the mysterious PRINCE GEORGE HARRISONS whose ancestry has been clouded for a century.

17. ELIZABETH THOMAS married THOMAS HILL, and one of their sons, THOMAS HILL, married his cousin MARY MARSHALL, daughter of HUMPHREY MARSHALL and PRISCILLA HILL.

#### DESCENDANTS OF (2) RICHARD THOMAS

At this writing the compiler has been unable to identify any data on the records which can be said to apply with certainty to the descendants of RICHARD THOMAS. They are therefore omitted.

#### DESCENDANTS OF (3) PHILLIP THOMAS

The writer is convinced that the wife of PHILLIP THOMAS was SARAH MCKINNIE, a sister of MICHAEL MCKINNIE, as the names MOURNING and PRISCILLA are to be found often in the MCKINNIE FAMILY and PHILLIP and EVAN THOMAS and MICHAEL MCKINNIE were all used as headrights in 1635 by WILLIAM HUNT, the head of an old ISLE OF WIGHT FAMILY. Nugent p. 238. Innumerable deeds and instruments appearing on the old records of Isle of Wight strongly indicate such relationship, which tendency is augmented by the continuing intimacy that existed between the two families. With sufficient time to expend I feel sure that this relationship and the various details of the PHILLIP THOMAS family could be worked out. Both families drifted to North Carolina.

## (4) JOHN THOMAS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

1. RICHARD THOMAS  
married  
ELIZABETH MARSHALL (Daughter of HUMPHREY  
MARSHALL, of I. of W. Co.  
: had  
: 100. JOHN THOMAS m. (1) SUSANNAH PORTIS  
: m. (2) MARY LAWRENCE.  
: 101. PHOEBE THOMAS m. JOHN WINBORNE.  
: 102. SARAH THOMAS ( Prob. died young ).  
: 103. ELIZABETH THOMAS never married.

100. JOHN THOMAS had children:

200. JOHN THOMAS  
201. RICHARD THOMAS  
202. WILLIAM THOMAS m. MARTHA ROBINSON  
203. JOSEPH THOMAS m. ALICE....  
204. PHILLIP THOMAS m. ANNE.....  
205. BARNABY THOMAS m. MARY.....  
206. ELIZABETH THOMAS  
m. (1) JOHN BODDIE  
m. (2) JOHN DAWSON

2. WILLIAM THOMAS m. (1) CHRISTIAN  
had: m. (2) PRISCILLA  
: 115. JOHN THOMAS  
: 116. WILLIAM THOMAS  
: 117. HENRY THOMAS  
: 118. BARSHEBA THOMAS  
: 119. ANN THOMAS  
: 120. JANE THOMAS m. ... LATEN  
: 121. MARY THOMAS

4. ELIZABETH THOMAS who married  
JOHN SAUNDERS

106. ROBERT SAUNDERS  
107. HENRY SAUNDERS m. LAWRENCE  
(Sister of MARY, the wife of  
100. JOHN THOMAS.

107 HENRY SAUNDERS had children:

208. RICHARD SANDERS  
209. ISAAC SANDERS

209. ISAAC SANDERS had daughter:

316. ELIZABETH SANDERS m. 327 SAMUEL  
THOMAS, son of 202. WILLIAM THOMAS

SEE. EXPLANATORY NOTES THAT FOLLOW

3. JOHN THOMAS, ESQ.  
Name of  
His wife UNKNOWN.

104. LAZARUS THOMAS m. MARY.....  
105. JOHN THOMAS m. HANNAH DAWSON

105. JOHN THOMAS had children:  
will in 1725.

205. RICHARD THOMAS m. ELEANOR SHEARER  
( Or Sherrod ).  
206. JACOB THOMAS m. MARY HARRISON  
207. SAMUEL THOMAS m. ELIZABETH SHEARER.\*

205. RICHARD THOMAS had children  
will 1761 I. of W Co.

306. JOHN THOMAS  
307. WILLIAM THOMAS  
308. TABITHA THOMAS m. EDWARD HAILE  
309. MARY THOMAS m. THOMAS WHITNEY GALE  
310. SARAH THOMAS m. WILLIAM HAYWOOD.

206. JACOB THOMAS had children:  
wife's will 1668.

311. JOHN THOMAS  
312. ANNE THOMAS  
313. HAYWOOD THOMAS  
314. TABITHA THOMAS  
315. MARY THOMAS

\* The will of SAMUEL THOMAS, or a list  
of his children, not found.

6. KATHERINE THOMAS who married  
THOMAS OGLETHORPE

108. MARGARET OGLETHORPE  
109. KATHERINE OGLETHORPE m. JOHN ASKEW  
110. SARAH OGLETHORPE m. NICHOLAS ASKEW.

1. RICHARD THOMAS was Executor of  
the will of THOMAS OGLETHORPE in 1687.  
JOHN and NICHOLAS ASKEW were sons of  
JOHN ASKEW who married BRIDGET SMITH, the  
daughter of NICHOLAS SMITH.  
The widow of NICHOLAS SMITH, Anne,  
became the second wife of HUMPHREY MAR-  
SHALL, father in law of RICHARD THOMAS.

5. SARAH THOMAS married JONATHAN  
ROBINSON - and they had:

111 WILLIAM ROBINSON  
112. JOHN ROBINSON  
113. JONATHAN ROBINSON  
114. ARCHELAUS ROBINSON

# 100. JOHN THOMAS AND HIS FAMILY

200. JOHN THOMAS  
201. RICHARD THOMAS  
202. WILLIAM THOMAS  
203. JOSEPH THOMAS  
204. PHILLIP THOMAS  
205. BARNABY THOMAS  
206. ELIZABETH THOMAS

200. JOHN THOMAS m. ELIZABETH KEARNEY  
had :  
300. JOHN THOMAS m. (1) ANNE COTTEN (2) ANNA  
301. RICHARD THOMAS m. BARSHEBA WILLS  
302. ROBERT THOMAS

300. JOHN THOMAS ( SEE HIS CHART )

301. RICHARD THOMAS and wife BARSHEBA WILLS, had:  
403. MICAJAH THOMAS m. MOURNING (DIXON) CRUDUP

403. MICAJAH THOMAS and wife MOURNING CRUDUP, had:  
512. MICAJAH THOMAS, JR.  
513. BARSHEBA THOMAS ( never married ).

512 MICAJAH THOMAS, JR.  
m. (1) ANNE HAWKINS  
m. (2) ELIZABETH CRAFTFORD  
had:  
600. BARSHEBA THOMAS  
601. PHILEMON HAWKINS THOMAS  
602. MARY CRAFTFORD THOMAS

302. ROBERT THOMAS

On Jury with his brother 300.  
JOHN THOMAS in CHOWAN COUNTY,  
in 1739/40.  
- N. C. Col. Recs. 4, p. 517.

201. RICHARD THOMAS m. MISS ROGERS  
had:

320. RICHARD THOMAS  
321. JOHN THOMAS  
322. MARY THOMAS  
323. ELIZABETH THOMAS

The above children are all mentioned  
in the will of their grandfather,  
MICHAEL ROGERS, in HANSEMOND COUNTY,  
VIRGINIA, in 1710.

---BODDIE'S ISLE OF WIGHT, p. 496.

202. WILLIAM THOMAS m. MARTHA ROBINSON  
:  
324. JOHN THOMAS m. CHRISTIANA ROBERTS  
325. MICHAEL THOMAS m. ANN...  
326. LEWIS THOMAS  
327. WILLIAM THOMAS  
328. SAMUEL THOMAS m. ELIZABETH SANDERS  
329. ELIZABETH THOMAS.

203. JOSEPH THOMAS m. ALICE...  
: d. 1735

330. JOSEPH THOMAS m. ANN....  
331. MICHAEL THOMAS  
332. LUKE THOMAS  
333. JAMES THOMAS  
334. JACOB THOMAS  
335. MARY THOMAS  
336. JONAS THOMAS  
337. CHARITY THOMAS

204. PHILLIP THOMAS m. ANNE...  
: d. 1748.

338. WILLIAM THOMAS  
339. MATTHEW THOMAS

205. BARNABY THOMAS m. MARY....  
: d. 1735.

340. ELISHA THOMAS

206. ELIZABETH THOMAS

m. (1) JOHN BODDIE  
m. (2) JOHN DAWSON

341. WILLIAM BODDIE m. MARY BENNETT  
342. JOHN BODDIE m. ELIZABETH JEFFREYS

343. HENRY DAWSON  
344. THOMAS DAWSON  
345. ELIZABETH DAWSON m. WILLIAM KINCHEN JR.

After Elizabeth Dawson's  
death her second husband  
COL. JOHN DAWSON married  
CHARITY ALSTON and had:

346. JOHN DAWSON JR.

See NOTES that appear later in  
the pages that follow pertain-  
ing to the names on this chart.



# 203. JOSEPH THOMAS AND HIS FAMILY

Will in BERTIE COUNTY, 1735.

His wife was ALICE....

They had:

- 330. JOSEPH THOMAS m. ANN....
- 331. MICHAEL THOMAS
- 332. LUKE THOMAS
- 333. JAMES THOMAS
- 334. JACOB THOMAS
- 335. MARY THOMAS
- 336. JONAS THOMAS
- 337. CHARITY THOMAS

## 330. JOSEPH THOMAS m. ANN....

Will in BERTIE COUNTY  
in 1758. They had:

- 410. MICHAEL THOMAS
- 411. JOSIAH THOMAS
- 412. JOSEPH THOMAS
- 413. MARY THOMAS
- 414. ELIZABETH THOMAS

## 411. JOSIAH THOMAS m. SARAH BAZEMORE

and had:

- 560. MICHAEL THOMAS
- 561. JORDAN THOMAS
- 562. JOSIAH THOMAS (b. Sept. 24, 1770.)
- 563. ELIZABETH THOMAS
- 564. SARAH THOMAS

## 562. JOSIAH THOMAS m. TABITHA...

and had: b. 1777.

- 610. ELIZABETH THOMAS (b. March 9, 1799).
- 611. JAMES SHERROD THOMAS (b. March 4, 1801)
- 612. NANCY THOMAS (b. April 28, 1803)
- 613. MARTHA THOMAS (b. Sept. 29, 1805)
- 614. MARY THOMAS (b. May 20, 1808)
- 615. JOSEPH JOHN THOMAS (b. Aug. 30, 1810).
- 616. MATILDA W. THOMAS (b. April 10, 1813).

(From Family Bible ).

## 611. JAMES SHERROD THOMAS

m. HENRIETTA ELIZABETH COFFAGE

Ch : (b. 1802)

- 700. MARY THOMAS (b. 1816) m. LEMUEL H. LAW
- 701. MARTHA JANE THOMAS m. MARCUS L. BARRETT
- 702. WILLIAM THOMAS ( m. 3 times) (b. 1825)
- 703. NANCY THOMAS (b. 1830) m. ELI INGE
- 704. HARRIET THOMAS (b. 1833) m. LEWIS WAHL.
- 705. JOHN THOMAS (b. 1835) m. MARGARET INGE
- m. (?) ELIZ. BURNS.
- 706. MARIA THOMAS (b. 1833) m. DANIEL HASSELL
- 707. TABITHA THOMAS (b. 1841) m. WILLIAM BLACK
- 708. HENRIETTA THOMAS ( Never Married)

MARCUS LAFAYETTE BARRETT and 701 MARTHA JANE THOMAS were the parents of MARCUS L. BARRETT, JR. m. SARAH AMELIA BURNS, who settled in TEXAS. (See later).

## 333. JAMES THOMAS m. SARAH BARNES

Will in BERTIE COUNTY  
Oct. 1780. They had:

- 415. EZEKIEL THOMAS
- 416. LUKE THOMAS
- 417. JAMES THOMAS (b. 1760)
- 418. SELAH THOMAS m. CHARLES DEMENT
- 419. LUNDILL THOMAS
- 420. SARAH THOMAS
- 421. LYDIA THOMAS m. JAMES LAWRENCE.
- 421a LEODICEA THOMAS

421\* From the family records and not from the will.

## 415. EZEKIEL THOMAS m. MISS HOLLAND

and had:

- 565. LUKE THOMAS ( d. in Tenn.)
- 566. EZEKIEL THOMAS ( d. in Tenn.)
- 567. ELI THOMAS (died young).
- 568. SALLY THOMAS m. ROBERT HENRY.

## 565. LUKE THOMAS ( of Carroll Co. Tenn)

m. ELIZABETH BARRADELL

- 620. PINCKNEY THOMAS
- 621. EZEKIEL THOMAS
- 622. HAYWOOD THOMAS
- 623. MATTHEW THOMAS
- 624. JAMES THOMAS
- 625. BENNETTIE THOMAS
- 626. EMALINE THOMAS
- 627. MARIE THOMAS
- 628. ALABAMA THOMAS
- 629. FRANCIS THOMAS
- 630. SOPHERONA THOMAS
- 631. PEACHIE THOMAS
- 632. SALLIE THOMAS

## 417. JAMES THOMAS m. MARY STANDLEY

and had:

- 570. CULLEN THOMAS
- 571. TEMPERANCE THOMAS
- 572. PERRY THOMAS
- 573. STARKEY THOMAS
- 574. MARY THOMAS
- 575. JAMES THOMAS
- 576. STANDLEY THOMAS

Ancestors of HON. CULLEN F. THOMAS and MIKE THOMAS, of DALLAS TEXAS.

# 300. JOHN THOMAS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

Married first, ANNE COTTEN  
Married, (2) ANNA.....

Great Great Grandson of (4) JOHN THOMAS  
Great Grandson of RICHARD THOMAS and ELIZABETH MARSHALL  
Grandson of 100. JOHN THOMAS m. (1) SUSAN PORTIS (2) MARY LAWRENCE  
Son of 200. JOHN THOMAS  
Had only two sons; one by each marriage.

## Children:

400. JOSEPH THOMAS married MOURNING CRUDUP.  
401. JOHN THOMAS married JULIAN.....?

400. JOSEPH THOMAS m. MOURNING CRUDUP.	:	401. JOHN THOMAS m. JULIAN.....
had:	:	d. 1777. had: EDGECOMBE COUNTY
500. MARY THOMAS m. WILLIAM HORN. (1761)	:	504. RICHARD THOMAS m. REBECCA...
501. PRISCILLA THOMAS m. GEORGE CRUDUP (1761)	:	505. JESSE THOMAS
502. CHARITY THOMAS m. GEORGE WIMBERLY (1764)	:	506. SARAH THOMAS m. ZACHARIAH MELTON
503. MOURNING THOMAS m. WIL'M PRIDGEON (1761)	:	507. JOHN THOMAS
400. JOSEPH THOMAS died in EDGE-	:	508. ABIGAIL THOMAS m. LANGLEY
COMBE in 1758.	:	509. MARY THOMAS m. SMITH
	:	510. ABISHAG THOMAS (Daughter).
	:	511. CHLOE THOMAS m. ARTHUR BAILEY.

## 504. RICHARD THOMAS m. REBECCA.....

- had:  
603. JETHRO THOMAS  
604. MOURNING THOMAS  
605. MARY THOMAS m. JOSEPH STRICKLAND

504. RICHARD THOMAS left will in NASH  
COUNTY, N. C., probated in 1784.

602. MARY THOMAS and her husband JOSEPH  
STRICKLAND had one daughter CHARITY.

The above were the THOMASES who settled on PIC BASKETT CREEK, a prong of STONY CREEK,  
which empties into the TAR RIVER not far from the old TAR RIVER PRIMITIVE BAPTIST CHURCH.

300. JOHN THOMAS, immediate ancestor of the above family died in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, in  
1746, leaving a will in which he mentioned his son JOSEPH THOMAS "by present wife ANNA", thus  
implying that he had been previously married. He was mentioned in the will of JOHN COTTEN in the  
year 1728, as "Capt. John Thomas, my son in law". The N. C. Colonial Records show that he and  
his "wife Anne" appeared in Court in 1727. All data pertaining to 400 JOSEPH and 401 JOHN show  
clearly that they were brothers, and JOSEPH calls him "My brother, John" in his own will in  
EDGECOMBE COUNTY, probated at the January Court in 1758. No other children of 300 JOHN appear on  
the records, which leads inevitably to the conclusion that they were half-brothers.

MOURNING CRUDUP, the wife of 400 JOSEPH THOMAS was the daughter of JOHN CRUDUP and his  
wife MOURNING. GEORGE CRUDUP who married PRISCILLA THOMAS was her cousin. After the death of JOHN  
CRUDUP, his widow MOURNING married MICAJAH THOMAS, the son of 301. RICHARD THOMAS. MICAJAH THOMAS  
was a first cousin to 400 JOSEPH THOMAS, who by his marriage to MICAJAH'S step-daughter MOURNING  
CRUDUP, became MICAJAH THOMAS' step-son in law. The will of 400 JOSEPH THOMAS was witnessed by  
both MICAJAH THOMAS and MOURNING (CRUDUP) THOMAS, his wife, and to further accentuate the close re-  
lationship between these parties, the records show that in 1794, in NASH COUNTY, when the will of  
504 RICHARD THOMAS was admitted to probate, MICAJAH THOMAS, JR. was named as the Executor.

One THOMAS DIXON married a sister of the original WILLIAM BODDIE, in Virginia. Thomas Dixon  
died in 1670, leaving a son THOMAS, the father of THOMAS DIXON JR. who married ELIZABETH MURPHY.  
ELIZABETH MURPHY was the daughter of MICHAEL MURPHY, son of WILLIAM MURPHY, and a sister of MICHAEL  
married JOHN LAWRENCE, brother in law of 100 JOHN THOMAS. MOURNING DIXON, daughter of THOMAS DIXON,  
JR. married JOHN CRUDUP, who after John's death, as stated, married MICAJAH THOMAS.

# 324. JOHN THOMAS AND HIS FAMILY

324. JOHN THOMAS married CHRISTIANA ROBERTS  
(b. 1704/5)

Children:

404. JOHN THOMAS  
405. JONATHAN THOMAS  
406. OBEDIENCE THOMAS  
407. THEOPHILUS THOMAS  
408. MILLICENT THOMAS  
409. TERESA THOMAS m. THEOPHILUS HILL.

404. JOHN THOMAS	:	405. JONATHAN THOMAS	:	407. THEOPHILUS THOMAS
married perhaps	:	m. MARY (HILLIARD) NEWSOM	:	m. MARY ROGERS, and
three times.	:	and had:	:	had:
had:	:	:	:	:
520. MILLICENT THOMAS	:	542. JONATHAN THOMAS JR.	:	546. OBEDIENCE THOMAS (b. 1771)
521. TILLIE THOMAS	:	543. ELIZABETH THOMAS	:	547. MILLICENT THOMAS
522. ROBERTS THOMAS	:	544. SARAH THOMAS	:	548. ISHABOD THOMAS
523. JOHN THOMAS	:	545. CHARITY THOMAS	:	549. BENJAMIN THOMAS
524. WILLIAM THOMAS	:	545* MOURNING THOMAS.	:	550. TABITHA THOMAS
525. JOSEPH THOMAS	:		:	551. THERESA THOMAS
526. THEOPHILUS THOMAS	:		:	552. MICAJAH THOMAS
527. BENJAMIN I. THOMAS	:	409. TERESA THOMAS	:	553. JOHN ROGERS THOMAS
528. JAMES THOMAS	:	m. THEOPHILUS HILL	:	554. THEOPHILUS THOMAS, JR.
529. WHITFIELD THOMAS	:	:	:	556. ELIZABETH THOMAS
530. PEYTON THOMAS	:	:	:	557. NANCY THOMAS
531. JOHN G. THOMAS	:		:	
532. TRACY HILL THOMAS	:	558. LODOVICK HILL	:	
533. POLLY A. MCKINNEY THOMAS	:	was born in 1765.	:	
534. MARIAH JOHNSTON THOMAS	:	559. ANN HILL	:	406. OBEDIENCE THOMAS
535. FREDERICK G. THOMAS	:	was born June 6, 1787	:	
536. JONATHAN THOMAS	:	560. Daughter No record	:	No record found
537. NANCY THOMAS	:	561. Daughter No record	:	and identified
538. PATIENCE THOMAS	:	562. Daughter No record.	:	on OBEDIENCE.
539. PATSY THOMAS	:		:	
540. SALLY THOMAS	:	LODOVICK HILL died July 27,	:	
541. _____ THOMAS	:	1822 in Edgefield Dist. SC.	:	408. MILLICENT THOMAS
	:	He married SUSAN GRIGSBY...	:	No record found.
	:		:	

324. JOHN THOMAS (born about 1704/5) is believed to have been a native of NANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA — though possibly of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY. The following statement from GEORGE W. PASCHAL's "History of North Carolina Baptists" has reference to 324 JOHN THOMAS, head of the above chart, and is self-explanatory: (Pages 180-181)

To the South of Tar (River) in the present County of WILSON is a church called TOISNOT. It is not known who first preached the Gospel here or organized the congregation. It had no minister until 1748, when DR. JOSIAH HART came on one of his missionary tours and baptised JOHN THOMAS, who soon after was ordained pastor of the Toisnot Church by Elders George Graham and JOHN MOORE.

This JOHN THOMAS was probably the one of that name who in 1749 was appointed a Justice of the Peace for EDGECOMBE COUNTY.

He had two sons who also became ministers, the one named JOHN and the other JONATHAN, the latter being a great man of God, very affable in his address and a great orator.

404. JOHN THOMAS, the son, who was, as stated, a minister, married (according to one of the descendants of this family) about three times, but the names of no one of his wives is known. In his latter years he removed to the State of Georgia, and settled in the upper part of HANCOCK COUNTY, where he was pastor of the SHOULDERBONE BAPTIST CHURCH. At his death in, or about 1807, he had the list of 21 children shown above. (See later notes on the other charted names).

EXPLANATORY NOTES RELATING TO THE NAMES SHOWN ON THE THOMAS  
FAMILY CHARTS, WITH NUMBERS AS SHOWN THEREON:

1. RICHARD THOMAS. The name of his wife was ELIZABETH. That she was ELIZABETH MARSHALL, daughter of HUMPHREY MARSHALL is deductible from his own will, dated April 8, 1687, and that of HUMPHREY MARSHALL in 1711, in which Marshall leaves a bequest to his daughter ELIZABETH and to her son JOHN THOMAS. (D. B. 2 p. 533 of Isle of Wight County). RICHARD THOMAS leaves one son, JOHN THOMAS and three daughters, PHOEBE, SARAH and ELIZABETH. The fact that RICHARD THOMAS had a sister KATHERINE THOMAS, who married THOMAS OGLETHORPE, and had two daughters who married two grandsons of COL. NICHOLAS SMITH, whose widow ANNE SMITH, married HUMPHREY MARSHALL, as his second wife. Thus it is shown that RICHARD THOMAS, who was son in law of HUMPHREY MARSHALL had a sister KATHERINE whose daughters were step-grandchildren of HUMPHREY MARSHALL. The latter relationship is established by positive record evidence, and the former by strong deductive proof.
2. WILLIAM THOMAS was a brother of 1. RICHARD THOMAS, preceding. He perhaps went to SURREY COUNTY, for his will was probated there Feb. 17, 1719 (D. B. 2 p. 243) He outlived his brother Richard for many years, and was probably married either two or three times. He had a first cousin in 10. WILLIAM THOMAS who married ELIZABETH HILL, who was a brother in law of HUMPHREY MARSHALL, who married 15. PRISCILLA THOMAS, sister of 10. WILLIAM. Due to the common intimacy between these families it is difficult to distinguish one from the other. 2. WILLIAM THOMAS first married CHRISTIAN. (Boddie p. 258), but his second, or last wife, at least, was PRISCILLA, the widow of RIVER JORDAN, of the SURREY COUNTY JORDANS, who in between had married THOMAS BLOUNT and had a son by him named RICHARD BLOUNT. PRISCILLA had been PRISCILLA BROWNE, probably sister of JOHN BROWNE, who married MARY BODDIE, daughter of WILLIAM BODDIE. 2. WILLIAM THOMAS had sons JOHN, WILLIAM and HENRY, and daughters JANE, SAMBLEY (BARSHERA), ANN and MARY.
3. JOHN THOMAS, brother of 2. WILLIAM THOMAS who married first CHRISTIAN and second PRISCILLA (Boddie p. 258). His wife's name is unknown, and only two sons are tentatively established, 104 LAZARUS and 105 JOHN. LAZARUS THOMAS settled in what is now GATES COUNTY, one time CHOTAN and BERTIE COUNTY. He sold lands to ROBERT ROGERS in HANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, and ROGERS afterwards moved to NEWBIE COUNTY, where he died. The wife of 104 LAZARUS THOMAS was MARY.
4. ELIZABETH THOMAS, sister of 1, 2 and 3 above, married JOHN SAUNDERS. Her son ROBERT SAUNDERS died in 1731 and in his will called PHOEBE THOMAS, daughter of 2. RICHARD THOMAS, his "cousin". Another son, HENRY SAUNDERS, married a sister of MARY LAWRENCE the wife of her nephew, 100. JOHN THOMAS.
5. SARAH THOMAS married JONATHAN ROBINSON. In 1681, 1. RICHARD THOMAS and JOHN SAUNDERS and JONATHAN ROBINSON patented 1650 acres of land in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY. JONATHAN ROBINSON and his wife SARAH had a son WILLIAM ROBINSON, whose daughter married 202 WILLIAM THOMAS, grandson of 1. RICHARD THOMAS. MARTHA and WILLIAM THOMAS were living in CHOWAN COUNTY, N. C. on lands patented in 1703 by JONATHAN ROBINSON and sold to 200. JOHN THOMAS in 1726, while he was still living in HANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA. (D. B. 2. p. 332, Chowan County; Henning's Statutes Vol. 5, page 75).
6. KATHERINE THOMAS m. THOMAS OGLETHORPE, and her husband died about 1687 and L. RICHARD THOMAS was the Executor. Katherine had three daughters, Margaret, Sarah and Katherine. Sarah and Katherine married John and Nicholas Askew, sons of JOHN ASKEW and BRIDGET SMITH, Bridget Smith being a daughter of COL. NICHOLAS SMITH Burgess from Isle of Wight, whose wife, ANNE SMITH became the second wife of HUMPHREY MARSHALL (D. B. 2. p. 238, Isle of Wight County, Va.).
100. JOHN THOMAS was the only son of 1. RICHARD THOMAS and his wife ELIZABETH MARSHALL. He was the JOHN THOMAS, son of ELIZABETH, to whom HUMPHREY MARSHALL left a legacy in 1711, and was certainly alive at that time, although it appears that he was deceased three years later, leaving at least seven children, all presumably by his first marriage to SUSANNAH PORTIS. JOHN THOMAS married (1) SUSANNAH PORTIS. DEBORAH EXUM, the mother of SUSANNAH THOMAS, was perhaps a sister of JEREMIAH EXUM, who with his wife ANN, joined in a deed of lands belonging to the LAWRENCE ESTATE to THOMAS POLLOCK of North Carolina in 1704, said lands being in BERTIE COUNTY (then West side of the Chowan in Chowan County) which was also signed by JOHN THOMAS and his "now wife" MARY, the daughter of JOHN LAWRENCE, and DEBORAH was perhaps an aunt of RICHARD EXUM, who married ANNE LAWRENCE, JOHN THOMAS' sister in law. In other words SUSANNAH PORTIS, the first wife of 100. JOHN THOMAS was very likely a cousin of his second wife, MARY LAWRENCE, for that is the way that marriages went in those days. WILLIAM EXUM, who died in ISLE OF WIGHT County, Va. in 1700, had a daughter by the name DEBORAH, who married EDWARD JONES, doubtless named for the first wife of JOHN PORTIS. (Boddie p. 452). JEREMIAH EXUM dates back and shows that he and his wife ANNE were contemporaneous with 1. RICHARD THOMAS and wife ELIZABETH MARSHALL, since in 1687, he and his wife ANN sold 138 acres of land on Mattacumack Crk near the present town of Edenton, N. C.; at that time JEREMIAH and his wife, however, were of Isle of Wight County, Virginia. DEBORAH (EXUM) PORTIS was alive in 1704. (D. B. 2. p. 38. 1. of W.)



104. LAZARUS THOMAS. See note on S. JOHN THOMAS. He settled in what is now GATTS COUNTY near the ROGERS FAMILY, and SARON CHAPLIN. Notes on LAZARUS THOMAS are few.

105. JOHN THOMAS lived in the LOWER PARISH of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, where in 1707 he bought land from JOSEPH PARNELL, which joined the lands of the SEARER FAMILY into which two of his sons married. JOSEPH PARNELL was the son of THOMAS PARNELL, whose daughter married JOHN SEARER. (This name is spelled in all kinds of ways on the records - sometimes SEARER, sometimes SEEROD and even SEERWOOD). In order to enable the student to understand some of these connections, the SEARERS are written up under the head of "THE SEARER FAMILY", on another page. Attention is directed to the fact that ROBERT SEARER, son of the above JOHN, had a daughter PRUDENCE SEARER who married one ARTHUR WILLIAMS, and this ARTHUR WILLIAMS was one of the witnesses to the will of 330 JOSEPH THOMAS in BERTIE COUNTY in 1757-8. The wife of ARTHUR WILLIAMS was first cousin of two of the wives of two grandsons - RICHARD and SAMUEL - of S. JOHN THOMAS, while 330. JOSEPH THOMAS was a great grandson of 1. RICHARD THOMAS and ELIZABETH MARSHALL. Also that JOHN DEW JR. and this ARTHUR WILLIAMS married sisters, and that SARAH DEW, daughter of JOHN DEW, JR. married a brother of JOHN COTTEN, father in law of 300. JOHN THOMAS, another descendant of 1. RICHARD THOMAS. Thus, it appears throughout the entire record that the children and grandchildren of all of the sons of RICHARD, WILLIAM and JOHN THOMAS, sons of (4) JOHN THOMAS, were continually "marrying into" and otherwise intimately connecting themselves with each other, thus fortifying the deductive relationships assumed for them by this compiler.

200. JOHN THOMAS was, perhaps and apparently, the oldest grandson of 1. RICHARD THOMAS and ELIZABETH MARSHALL, of NANSEMOND COUNTY, VIRGINIA. He was living in VIRGINIA in 1726, when his father's cousin, WILLIAM ROBINSON deeded to him 200 acres of land in what afterwards became BERTIE COUNTY, N. C. Sometime after 1726, probably the same year, JOHN THOMAS removed to NORTH CAROLINA, but between that time and 1738, this deed was lost or destroyed, and 200. JOHN THOMAS returned to Virginia and appealed to the Virginia Assembly to have the loss rectified in some way, at which time he stated that he then (in 1738) was living in North Carolina. But only two years before he had been living in Virginia again, and while there made a deed to JOHN LAWRENCE JR. the brother of his step-mother, MARY LAWRENCE, to any interest he may have had in 100 acres left to her by her father. This deed was probably one simply to clear title and dispense with any and all claims 200. JOHN THOMAS might have in or to lands that came to his step-mother by will of her father. But the year

following (1739) 200. JOHN THOMAS had again taken up his domicile in Nansemond County, Virginia, and stating that he was then "Of the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, Virginia" he deeded to JOHN DAUGHTY, JR. 60 acres of land, being part of a former grant to RICHARD THOMAS in the Lower Parish of Isle of Wight County, joined by JOHN SANDERS and JONATHAN ROBINSON, who had been the partners of RICHARD in the grant, which the deed stated had been left to JOHN THOMAS, Richard's son, and by the death of the said JOHN THOMAS (100) he, 200. JOHN THOMAS, was now the owner. Again in 1761 his name appears on the VIRGINIA records as living there, and it is presumed that there he ever afterwards resided until his death, the date of which is unknown. It is believed that 200. JOHN THOMAS married a daughter of MAJ. BARNABY KEARNEY, who was a Burgess 1684 from NANSEMOND COUNTY, but this, however, is not established as a fact. There are one or two items that indicate it. He appears to have had only three sons, 300. JOHN THOMAS (See his Chart), RICHARD THOMAS and ROBERT THOMAS. 300. JOHN THOMAS was CAPT. JOHN THOMAS, son in law of JOHN COTTEN and his wife MARTHA GODWIN. ELIZABETH GODWIN married CAPT. BARNABY KEARNEY, sister of ELIZABETH KEARNEY, whom we think was the mother of CAPT. JOHN THOMAS. MICHAEL THOMAS, JR. grandson of 301. RICHARD THOMAS, brother of CAPT. JOHN THOMAS married ELIZABETH CRAFTON, a grand-daughter of CAPT. BARNABY KEARNEY.

201. RICHARD THOMAS married a daughter of MICHAEL ROGERS, in Nansemond County, Virginia. MICHAEL ROGERS died leaving a will in 1710 in which he mentions the names of four THOMAS grandchildren, the oldest of which, ELIZABETH, was under age. RICHARD THOMAS, evidently the father of these children (See Chart) was the Executor of the will. Either this RICHARD THOMAS, or the son RICHARD, mentioned in the will, in 1737, bought lands from JOHN BODDIE, the son of 206 ELIZABETH THOMAS, of North Carolina. RICHARD THOMAS was at that time a resident of GISE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. (Boddie, page 375.) This RICHARD THOMAS, may or may not have settled in North Carolina after 1737, when he is known to have been living in Virginia.

202. WILLIAM THOMAS was the ancestor of all of the persons named THOMAS whose names appear on the Chart of 324 JOHN THOMAS, his son. Reference to that chart will show that one of his grandsons, REV. JOHN THOMAS, of SHOULDERBONE BAPTIST CHURCH in Hancock County, Georgia, had no less than 23 children. Here, too, was the father of REV. JOHN THOMAS, pastor of the old TOISNOT CHURCH in what is now WILSON COUNTY, a part of old EDGE-COMBE. He had two sons, Rev. John and Rev. JONATHAN THOMAS, noted ministers. It was JOHN who went to GEORGIA. Theophilus, another son, was prominent in the public life of the Edgecombe area and served as an officer in the militia and high sheriff of his county. 202. WILLIAM m. his cousin, MARTHA ROBINSON.

203. JOSEPH THOMAS. He moved to BERTIE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, where he died in 1735, leaving a will in which he mentioned his wife, RAINE. Her name is believed to have been ALICE, as a matter of fact. His son MICHAEL and JOHN SPIVEY were named as his executors. ALICE, before her marriage, in all probability, was a SPIVEY, as there are numerous transactions that show close and intimate dealings with the SPIVEY FAMILY by members of the THOMAS family, both in Virginia and North Carolina. 203. JOSEPH THOMAS may have been twice married, his first wife having been ELIZABETH. On January 16, 1714, the record shows that JOSEPH THOMAS and his wife ELIZABETH, and MICHAEL THOMAS and wife, patented lands in the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, Virginia. (Pat. Book 10, page 140). One writer expressed the belief that this was MICHAEL THOMAS, the son of 203 JOSEPH, but the writer here is convinced that the patentee was 325. MICHAEL THOMAS, son of 202 WILLIAM and his wife MARTHA ROBINSON. The descendants of this 203. JOSEPH THOMAS are set out on a chart preceding, but there will be a few additional notes pertaining to later members of this family, to which the readers' attention is called. This is a very interesting family.

204. PHILLIP THOMAS. The name of his wife was ANNE. In 1722 a certain WILLIAM THOMAS, of ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, believed to have been 202. WILLIAM, a brother of PHILLIP, bought from WILLIAM SIMS, a tract of 180 acres of land from one HENRY SIMS, which was located North of the Roanoke River in what was then BERTIE COUNTY (and had been for two years only) Deed Book A p. 2. In 1739, 17 years later, this land evidently belonged to 204. PHILLIP THOMAS, then living in BERTIE COUNTY, a brother of the purchaser from SIMS, who sold it to a WILLIAM THOMAS, then living also in BERTIE. This was evidently Phillip's son 338 WILLIAM THOMAS. (Deed Book 2, p. 474). This last deed was witnessed by JOHN BODDIE and JOHN DAWSON. This JOHN BODDIE was the son of JOHN DAWSON'S wife who had married first, JOHN BODDIE and second, JOHN DAWSON. Six years later, 1745, 338, WILLIAM THOMAS sold this 180 acres to his brother, 339, MATTHEW THOMAS. In 1749, four years later 204. PHILLIP THOMAS had died and his wife ANNE had married WILLIAM HALL, and 339 MATTHEW THOMAS that year paid WILLIAM HALL and his wife ANNE for their right of dower in the lands of 204. PHILLIP THOMAS. At that time the dower lands purchased were in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY. (D. B. I, p. 411) This deed recites that MATTHEW THOMAS was the son of 204 PHILLIP THOMAS. The wife of MATTHEW THOMAS was ELIZABETH, as shown by these deeds. WILLIAM THOMAS (son of PHILLIP) also had a son PHILLIP THOMAS, who in 1762 was living in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. and sold some lands that year to one WILLIAM WINBORNE next to his father, WILLIAM THOMAS, while MATTHEW THOMAS sold finally in 1756, the same old 180 acres to PHILLIP WINBORNE in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. Thus the HENRY SIMS 180 acres finally fell into the hands of WILLIAM and PHILLIP WINBORNE, sons, doubtless, of JOHN WINBORNE and 101. PENELOPE THOMAS, or their grandsons. See (4) JOHN THOMAS CHART.

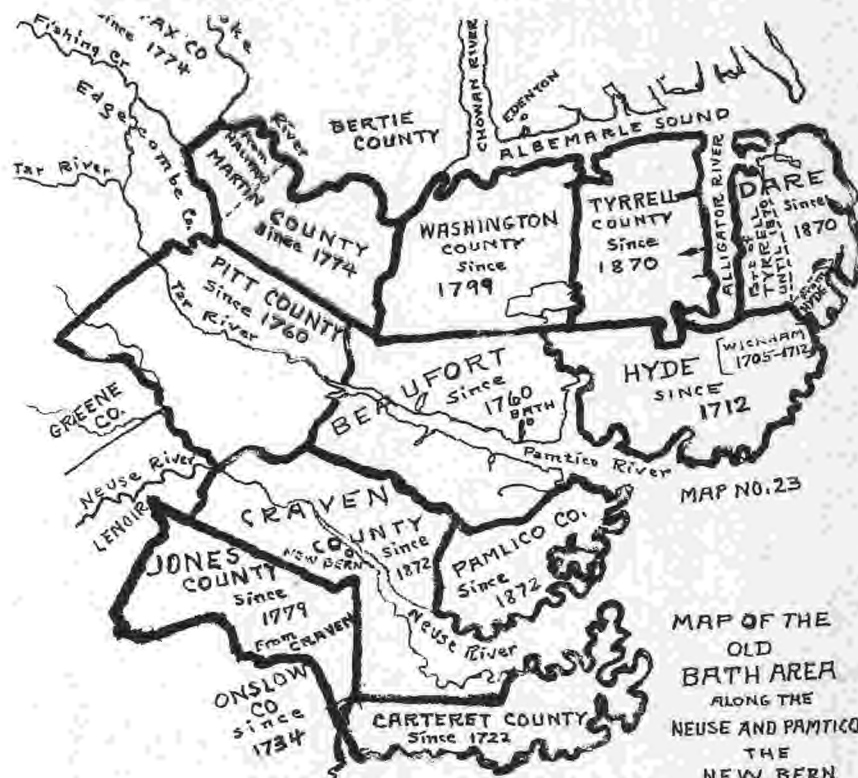
205. BARNABY THOMAS. The name of his wife was SARAH. He died in BERTIE COUNTY in 1735, leaving a will in which he left to his son ELISHA THOMAS his plantation and two negroes. He made his brother PHILLIP his Executor, and WILLIAM THOMAS (probably 203 WILLIAM), JOHN DAWSON and JACOB CARE, were the witnesses. In one abstract of this will the testator refers to John Dawson as his brother in law. Grimes p. 374; Boddie, p. 260. The JACOB CARE, one of the witnesses was perhaps a son of ROBERT CARE, who married one of the daughters of JOHN LAWRENCE, brother in law of 100 JOHN THOMAS, father of 205 BARNABY THOMAS. ELISHA THOMAS son of 205. BARNABY THOMAS is probably the ELISHA who settled in Wayne, Johnston and the Cumberland County area and left a son BARNABY and others, ancestors of some whose names are on the 1790 census.

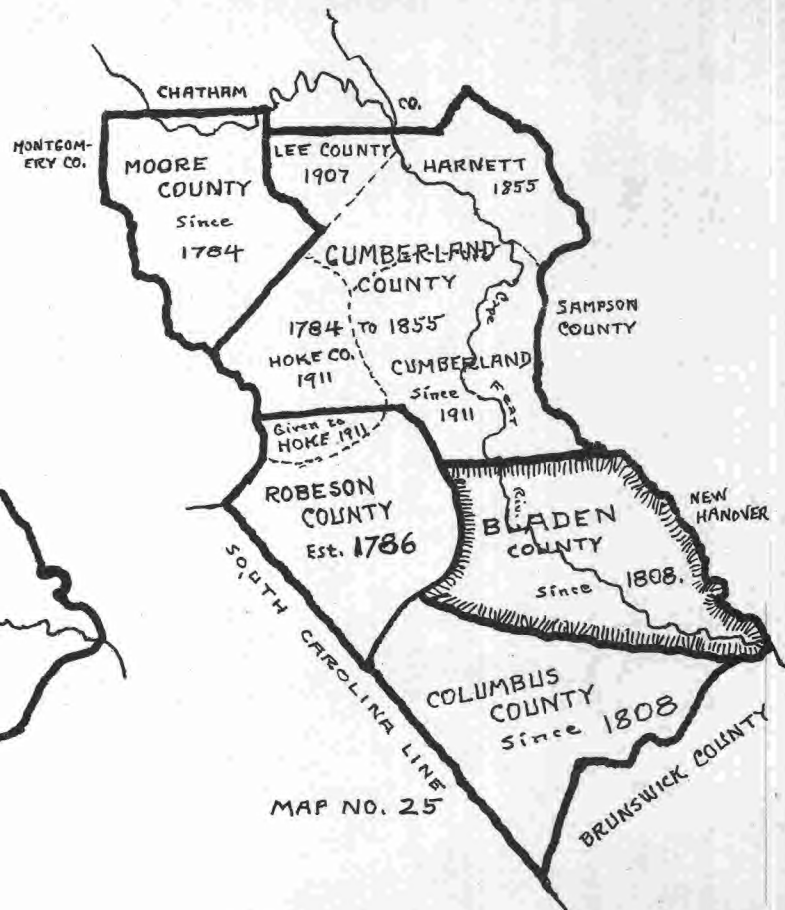
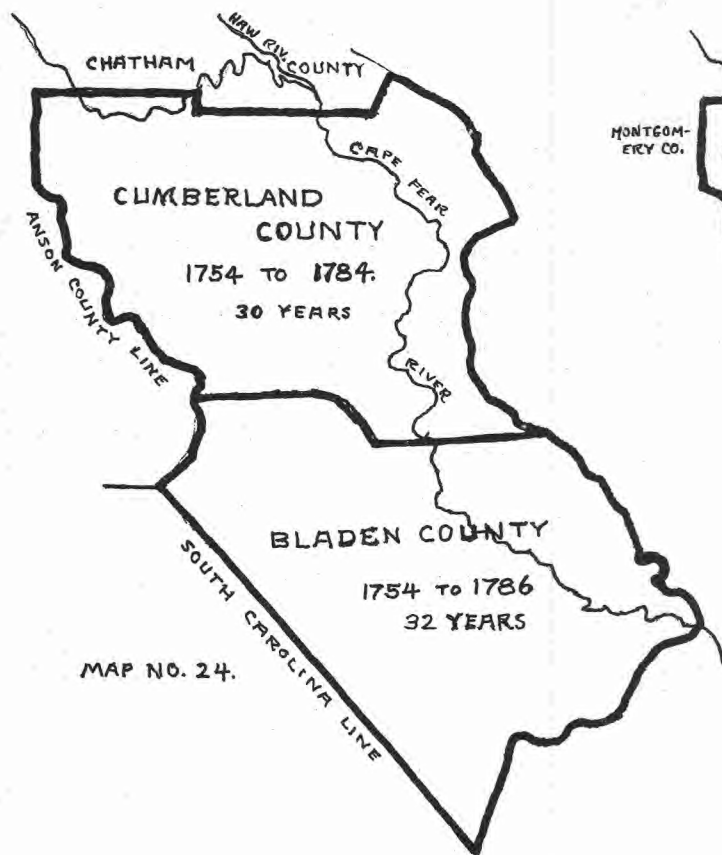
207. RICHARD THOMAS was the son of 105, JOHN THOMAS and his wife HANNAH. The father, 105 JOHN, died leaving a will in ISLE OF WIGHT, probated at the September term of Court in 1725. (Great Book 2, p. 195), in which he named his wife Hannah and three sons, RICHARD, JACOB and SAMUEL. The son, 207. RICHARD THOMAS married ELEANOR SHEARER, daughter of JOHN SHEARER, JR. and his wife ELIZABETH, while 209. SAMUEL married her sister, ELIZABETH SHEARER. JOHN SHEARER JR. was the son of JOHN SHEARER, SR. and his wife, daughter of the ancient planter THOMAS FARWELL of Isle of Wight. The names of the children of 207 RICHARD THOMAS and his wife, mentioned in his will in Isle of Wight in 1761 (Book 7 p. 132 and 208) are shown on the (4) JOHN THOMAS CHART. One of his daughters was TABITHA THOMAS who married EDWARD HALL or HALL, another, MARY, married THOMAS WHITNEY GALE, while SARAH married WILLIAM HAYWOOD. WILLIAM HAYWOOD was the father of JOHN HAYWOOD who died in North Carolina, leaving three sons, JOHN, WILLIAM and ROBERT, and the last named was the father of JUDGE JOHN HAYWOOD, distinguished lawyer of N. C. and Tennessee, who produced in 1823 the great "CIVIL and POLITICAL HISTORY OF TENNESSEE". One JOHN MARSHALL, probable son of HUMPHREY MARSHALL, had a daughter, who married a son of THOMAS WHITNEY GALE and MARY THOMAS, and had THOMAS, ANN, ELIZABETH, TABITHA and ALICE GALE, all born prior to 1760. (Chapman's Abstracts of I. of W. Co. p. 34). It is not improbable that TABITHA, the wife of 562. JOSIAH THOMAS, was a descendant of either TABITHA THOMAS or MARY THOMAS, daughters of 207. RICHARD.

209. JACOB THOMAS married MARY HARRISON, who was a daughter of MRS. ELIZABETH HARRISON, who in her will in 1771 mentions her grand-daughters ANNE and TABITHA THOMAS. The other children of 209. JACOB THOMAS were MARY, JOHN and HAYWOOD THOMAS. THISTRAM NORSEWORTHY was another son in law of ELIZABETH HARRISON. (Chapman's Wills of I. of Wight County, page 68.)



ST. JOHN'S EPISCOPAL CHURCH at Williamsboro, oldest church in Vance county, started in 1754 as Nottesh Community House.







## NORTH CAROLINA THOMAS DESCENDANTS IN OTHER STATES

In Vol. 3, of Hathaway's N. C. Historical & Genealogical Register, there is a long list of marriage bonds issued in BERTIE COUNTY, copied from the records of that County. These are published in different parts of the volume and in different issues. In order to aid the research worker in finding certain names, the writer has indexed the names of the bride and groom, the witnesses and the bondsmen, giving the sur-names only, in order to conserve space, and this index appears herein. During the period covered, which is nearly a hundred years, most of the THOMAS FAMILY of North Carolina, lived in BERTIE COUNTY. This list and index will be found of great value, and while the list appears short in the index, when properly checked, the results are surprising. For instance, the Thomas notation in the index is as follows:

THOMAS 320, 364-366, 368, 372  
373, 374, 377, 590-593.

The hyphen between two numbers means that the name THOMAS occurs on all pages in the numbers given, and also the pages in between those numbers. In this way the information is conveyed, and space is saved. Thus, it is an accurate and dependable system, when carefully followed. By checking all THOMAS items included in the numbers thus given, we have found the following:

- 320. SARAH THOMAS m. BENJAMIN EDWARDS, Feb. 5, 1787. JOHN EDWARDS, Sec.  
JOSIAH THOMAS, security on bond of JAMES THOMPSON m. ANNIE BAZEMORE,  
December 20, 1787.
- 364. JOHN THOMAS, security on marriage bond of JAMES OVERTON to MARY  
MITCHELL, Feb. 26, 1798.
- 365. JAMES THOMAS m. MARY STANLEY, Sept. 6, 1790. WHITMELL WHITEACE, Sec.
- 366. LEODICEA THOMAS m. BENJAMIN SHOLAR, Jan. 26, 1791. EZEKIEL THOMAS, Sec.
- 368. ZADOCK THOMAS m. DICEA BAZEMORE Jan. 12, 1783. JAMES WILFORD, Sec.
- 372. JAMES THOMAS security on marriage bond of MALACHI OLIVER to POLLY ED-  
WARDS, April 29, 1798.
- J. (JAMES) THOMAS, surety on marriage bond of PHILLIP STALLINGS to  
ELIZABETH BAZEMORE, August 15, 1798.
- 373. EZEKIEL THOMAS m. ELIZABETH WESTON, March 2, 1799. JONATHAN SPIVEY, Sec.
- 374. SARAH THOMAS m. JOHN BRAYBOY, November 26, 1800. JOHN THOMAS Security.
- JOHN THOMAS m. SARAH BRITT, November 26, 1800. JOSEPH BURCH, Sec.
- 377. ELISEA THOMAS m. POLLY BURNS, October 15, 1805. HENRY BATE, Security.
- 590. JUDITH THOMAS m. JOHN FIFE, March 23, 1827. WILLIAM W. CHERRY, Security.
- NANCY THOMAS m. ISAAC MYLES, March 10, 1827. WILLIAM W. ASBELL, Security.
- 591. JOSEPH THOMAS security on marriage bond of PEYTON BAZEMORE to FENELOPE  
JOHNSTON, February 20, 1828.
- MARTHA THOMAS m. WILLIS GRIFFIN, March 1, 1828. W. C. BIRD, Security.
- 592. JOHN THOMAS m. SARAH RAYNER, March 13, 1829. JOHN THOMAS, Surety.
- HANNAH THOMAS m. REDDIN BAZEMORE, April 11, 1831. M. THOMAS, Security.
- MICHAEL THOMAS m. BETSY JOHNSTON, August 4, 1831. REDDIN BAZEMORE, Sec.
- 593. G. E. THOMAS m. DICEA RAYNER, October 30, 1832. JONATHAN S. TAYLOR, Sec.
- ELIZABETH THOMAS m. CHARLES BUTTERTON, Jan. 1, 1833. WILLIS GRIFFIN, Sec.

The second item on the above notes, which appears on page 320, of Vol. II, of Hathaway's Register, shows that one JOSIAH THOMAS was security on the marriage bond of JAMES THOMPSON and ANNIE BAZEMORE, in Bertie County, on December 20, 1787. The marriage bond of this JOSIAH THOMAS, himself, does not appear among those listed by Mr. Hathaway, but eight pages farther over (Vol. 3 p. 328) is found an abstract of the will of one JOHN BAZEMORE, SR., which shows that he had a daughter SARAH BAZEMORE, who was the wife of JOSIAH THOMAS. It reads:

BAZEMORE, JOHN SR. July 10, 1789. May Term, 1790. Sons.  
John, Thomas, James and William, daughters Tamer Sowell (wife  
of Francis), SARAH THOMAS ( wife of JOSIAH ), grandchildren,  
MICHAEL, JORDAN, JOSIAH, ELIZABETH and SARAH THOMAS; daughter  
Elizabeth White ( wife of William ), Jesse and William Bazemore,  
and Francis Fugh, Exrs. Test, Francis Fugh, Josiah Collins and  
JOHN DAUGETTRY.

On the Chart of "203. Joseph Thomas and His Family", the JOSIAH THOMAS who was the son in law of John Bazemore, as shown above, is listed as 411. JOSIAH THOMAS m. SARAH BAZEMORE, and the grandson JOSIAH THOMAS, in the above will is "562. JOSIAH THOMAS m. TABITHA". The names of the children of 562 JOSIAH THOMAS come to us from family sources, which fortunately have been preserved, but bare of any mention of the maiden name of JOSIAH'S wife, TABITHA, leaving us to speculate frantically on that point.

As will be ascertained from the Chart, 411 JOSIAH THOMAS, who married SARAH BAZEMORE, was the son of 330 JOSEPH THOMAS, who married ANN, and grandson of 203. JOSEPH THOMAS whose name is at the head of the Chart. 203. JOSEPH THOMAS was the son of 100 JOHN THOMAS and either his first or second wife, SUSANNAH FORTIS or MARY LAWRENCE, and JOHN'S parents were RICHARD THOMAS and his wife ELIZABETH MARSHALL, daughter of HUMPHREY MARSHALL of Isle of Wight.

( See Chart )

611. JAMES SHERROD THOMAS was the son of 562. JOSIAH THOMAS and his wife TABITHA, and he married HENRIETTA ELIZABETH COPPAGE, a member of the COPPAGE FAMILY of FRANKLIN COUNTY, North Carolina. The names of WILLIAM COPPAGE, CHARLES COPPAGE and JESSE COPPAGE appear on the census of 1800 in Franklin County, North Carolina, likewise the name of JAMES DEW is on the same list (See p. 207 of this work). HENRIETTA ELIZABETH COPPAGE was born in 1802, according to the family record, and she may have been a daughter of one or the other of these COPPAGES. THOMAS SHERROD and DURHAM HALL were members of the House of Commons from FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C. in 1784 and 1785, while HENRY HILL was the member of the Senate. (Wheeler, p. 149). Fortunately we have been furnished with the entries in the old JOSIAH THOMAS BIBLE, now in the possession of a MRS. ADDIE McKEWNEY, of MEDINA, TENNESSEE, which shows:

JOSIAH THOMAS was born 24 September, 1770.  
TABITHA THOMAS was born 19 April, 1777.

BETSY THOMAS, daughter of JOSIAH and TABITHA THOMAS born 9 March, 1799.  
JAMES THOMAS son of JOSIAH and TABITHA THOMAS born 4 March, 1801.  
NANCY THOMAS, daughter of JOSIAH and TABITHA THOMAS born 28 April, 1803.  
MARtha THOMAS, daughter of JOSIAH and TABITHA, his wife, born Sept. 29, 1805.  
MARY THOMAS, daughter of JOSIAH and TABITHA, his wife, born May 20, 1808.  
JOSEPH JOHN THOMAS was born August 30, 1810.  
MATILDA W. THOMAS was born April 10, 1813.

JOSIAH THOMAS departed this life 5 April in his 59th year, 1830.  
ELIZABETH THOMAS was born January 1, 1730, died Sept. 10, 1814.

There is a persistent tradition in this THOMAS FAMILY that the mother of JOSIAH THOMAS was ELIZABETH (last name unknown) and not SARAH (BAZEMORE), as shown on the 203. JOSEPH THOMAS CHART, and in the will of JOHN BAZEMORE, and the last Bible entry above strengthens the tradition. Who was this ELIZABETH THOMAS (b. 1730, d. 1814) at the age of 84 years? Certainly the mother of the children of 411 JOSIAH THOMAS was Sarah Bazemore, who was living in 1789, as the will of JOHN BAZEMORE SR. (2 Hathaway, p. 328) shows. But SARAH (BAZEMORE) THOMAS may have died, and the first JOSIAH THOMAS may have married ELIZABETH as his second wife, and she could have been the subject of the last entry. Or, this ELIZABETH THOMAS, could have been 414 ELIZABETH THOMAS, sister of 411 JOSIAH and the spinster AUNT of 562 JOSIAH THOMAS who married TABITHA, living with her nephew's family in 1814 at the time of her death. After canvassing all angles of the problem, the compiler believes the actual records presented are correct, and that the explanation of ELIZABETH on the Bible is one or the other of the two suppositions above stated.

# 701. MARTHA JANE THOMAS

married, probably in SUMNER COUNTY, TENNESSEE, where both THOMAS and BARRETT families had removed from North Carolina, MARCUS LAFAYETTE BARRETT. After his death, the widow married second, WILLIAM CHAPMAN. The BARRETTs settled in West Tennessee, near or at the town of TRENTON, with many of their kinsmen on both sides of the house. Children of M. L. BARRETT and MARTHA JANE THOMAS were:

800. WILLIAM FRANKLIN BARRETT (1846-1875)
801. ISABEL BARRETT (Died Young).
802. LAYRA BARRETT
803. LOVELLA BARRETT (Twins - both died young.)
804. MARCUS LAFAYETTE BARRETT II (b. 1855) (d. 194..)

804. MARCUS LAFAYETTE BARRETT II, married SARAH AMELIA BURNS, and moved from TRENTON, TENNESSEE, to BONHAM, TEXAS, where he settled, and raised an interesting family, several, or almost all of whom became prominent in the public life of the State. Among his children were the HON. A. P. BARRETT, who in 1906 missed going to the U. S. Congress from the Bonham District, by a fraction of a convention vote, based on the election returns, and who was again defeated by a close margin in the San Antonio District, whence he had removed. Later he settled in FORT WORTH, TEXAS, where he was the first President of the great Continental Air Line System. His brother ANDREW, also of Fort Worth is connected with a transportation concern, and HON. GRADY BARRETT, of San Antonio, is one of the leading members of the bar of that City, while another brother THURMAN BARRETT ranks high among the real estate owners and builders in the Alamo City. There were other children of this family, and only those have been mentioned with whom this writer has enjoyed an intimate business and professional acquaintance. MRS. DAISY BARRETT TANNER, one of the sisters, and an authority on the fine arts, recently of Boston, but back in Texas to live, has aided the compiler in his efforts to set down something of the history of this branch of the Thomas family.

With reference to the marriage bonds copied from HATHAWAY, it will be noted that there are a number of intermarriages shown between the THOMAS and BAZEMORE families. Every Thomas shown in this list of marriages has not been placed, either in the Charts or the notes herewith presented. This is work that is left for other research workers who are interested in the THOMAS and allied families. Every entry shown has its significance in the THOMAS HISTORY.

JAMES THOMAS who married SARAH BARNES was a brother of 330 JOSEPH THOMAS whose wife was ANN. SARAH BARNES was the daughter of HENRY BARNES. Her sister MARY BARNES married a DUNNING and she had a brother HENRY BARNES. HENRY, MARY and SARAH BARNES were first cousins of JOHN, CADEE and SOLOMON BARNES. An abstract of the will of 333 JAMES THOMAS appears on pp. 357-8 of Vol. 2, of Hathaway's N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, and is as follows:

THOMAS, JAMES, October 22, 1780. November Term, 1780. Wife, SARAH; sons EZEKIEL, LUKE and JAMES, daughters SELAH DEMONT (wife of CHARLES ), LUNDILL, SARAH and LYDIA. DAVID OUTLAW and son EZEKIEL, Mrs. Test. ARNER BASON, JOHN BASON, MARY FRITCHARD.

The third son named in this will married MARY STANDLEY, Sept. 6, 1790, with WHITMELL WHITEACE as security on the marriage bond. ( Page 365, Vol. 2, Hathaway ). This marriage is shown on the list of marriage bonds copied herewith. They had the following children and grandchildren:

Children:						
1. CULLEN	2. TEMPERANCE	3. PERRY, SR.	4. STARKIE	5. MARY	6. JAMES	7. STANDLEY
ALFRED THOMAS PEYTON THOMAS MARY THOMAS JAMES THOMAS EMELINE THOMAS JOHN C. THOMAS WILLIAM C. THOMAS	CHARISA THOMAS	ALBERT THOMAS ALPHA THOMAS ALLISON THOMAS WILLIAM THOMAS RUFUS K. THOMAS FRANKLIN THOMAS JAMES H. THOMAS PERRY THOMAS ELIZA THOMAS CHILTON THOMAS STARKIE THOMAS JOSEPHINE T. EDNA THOMAS W. SCOTT THOMAS	WILLIAM B. STANDLEY ADELINE JAMES J. ALFRED PEACHTIE FRANCIS BLUFORD PERRY C. STARKIE A. MARY	married and had 12 chil- dren.	EDWARD C. CARRELL INFANT CLARK POLLY AMANDA	ROBT. B. HENRY C. SARAH.
THIS CHART SHOWS A TOTAL OF FIFTY FOUR (54) GRANDCHILDREN				Children and Grand- children of JAMES THOMAS and MARY STANDLEY.		

One of the sons of 1. CULLEN THOMAS of the above chart had a son named CHARLES CRAWFORD THOMAS (Called CRAWFORD on the old records), who married ELIZABETH COWAN, in TENNESSEE, and they were the parents of HON. CULLEN F. THOMAS, celebrated as an orator and lawyer, who died a few years ago in DALLAS, TEXAS, and whose wife was OLGA SHEPPARD, sister of HON. MORRIS SHEPPARD, the author of the Eighteenth Amendment to the Constitution, who for more than half his lifetime was the beloved United States Senator from Texas. Thus, the grandfather of HON. CULLEN F. THOMAS was one of the grandsons of JAMES THOMAS and MARY STANDLEY.

PERRY THOMAS, SR., one of the sons of 417 JAMES THOMAS and his wife MARY STANDLEY, and who was a second cousin of 562. JOSIAH THOMAS who married TABITHA, was 89 years old in 1885, and at that advanced age, wrote the following account of his father's family:

#### PERRY THOMAS SKETCH

A short biographical sketch of the paternal and maternal ancestry of Perry Thomas, Sr., which was written by his own hand August 18, 1885, and in the 89th year of his age, going back as far as his information enables him, as obtained from his father many years ago.

PATERNAL - JAMES THOMAS, his grandfather, was a native of ENGLAND. He emigrated to America and located in Bertie County, N. C., sometime between 1725 and 1740. He married a MISS SARAH BARNES, daughter of HENRY BARNES, sister of old HENRY BARNES and MARY DUNNING, by whom he had three sons and four daughters. Eldest son, Luke, Ezekiel and James, my father. Luke died in the Western part of North Carolina, leaving a son named William and a daughter named BALINE. Ezekiel married a Miss Holland, by whom he had three sons and one daughter. Eldest son, Luke, Ezekiel and Eli, who died when a boy; the first two died in Tennessee. The daughter Sally married ROBERT HENRY; she died in NORTH CAROLINA. JAMES, my father, married MOLLIE STANDLEY, a daughter of Edmund Standley, by whom he had five sons and two daughters, to wit: CULLEN, PERRY, STARKIE, JAMES, STANDLEY, TEMPERANCE and POLLY. They all married, lived and died in KENTUCKY. The names of the sisters of my father are as follows: SALLY, who married MR. EDWARDS, afterwards JAMES FOREMAN, then old MR. GREER. She died in TENNESSEE. URENDICA married BENJAMIN SHOAR. She had two sons and one daughter, to wit: ALLEN, BENJAMIN and SALLY. She died in Kentucky. SELLY married CHARLES DEMONT; she lived and died in TENNESSEE. LYDIA married JAMES LAWRENCE. She had two sons and five daughters. She died in KENTUCKY.

Obviously, MR. THOMAS was a little mixed in his family history, but the statement has great value, just the same.

### 331. MICHAEL THOMAS

331. MICHAEL THOMAS was a brother of 330 JOSEPH THOMAS and 333. JAMES THOMAS, who married SARAH BARNES, and whose descendants went to Tennessee and Kentucky. This MICHAEL THOMAS was the son of JOSEPH THOMAS and his wife ALICE who went to BERTIE COUNTY, N. C., where most, if not all of his children followed, or had preceded him. But MICHAEL migrated in a different direction and about 1745-1749 patented 600 acres of land on Hog Creek and Rockfish river, in ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, about the time that county was carved out of GOOCHLAND and the lands began to be parcelled out to the early comers. This MICHAEL THOMAS lived until 1802 and must have been of a ripe old age at the time of his death, since his father JOSEPH died in BERTIE COUNTY, North Carolina in 1735. In the 1780s MICHAEL THOMAS served ALBEMARLE COUNTY as a magistrate and also as Sheriff, and EDWARD MOORE and MENAN MILLS were two of his deputies. The name of his first wife is unknown (granting that he was only twice married) and he married ELIZABETH STATION as his second wife in 1792. The account (Wood's Albemarle County, p. 327) says that his son RALPH THOMAS, and his grown grandson JOHN CARROLL went across the mountains after the license. Of course there were probably no children by his last marriage. By his previous marriage 331. MICHAEL THOMAS had the following children:

- 450. MICHAEL THOMAS (d. 1836).
- 451. JOSEPH THOMAS (d. 1797)
- 452. JESSE THOMAS
- 453. RALPH THOMAS
- 454. EDWARD THOMAS
- 455. JAMES THOMAS
- 456. .... THOMAS (Daughter) m. CARROLL

### 580. JOHN THOMAS

580. JOHN THOMAS was evidently a grandson of 331. MICHAEL THOMAS, of ALBEMARLE COUNTY, and a son of one of the sons listed above - which one, being a problem to which we are unable to find the answer. He lived in that part of old ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA, which became AMHERST COUNTY, and married FRANCES HENDERSON as his first wife. FRANCES HENDERSON was the daughter of JOHN HENDERSON, SR., a brother of SAMUEL HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA. JOHN THOMAS' wife was therefore a first cousin of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON, of GRANVILLE COUNTY. See pages 223-224 of this volume, for a previous account. JOHN HENDERSON SR. married the daughter of BENNETT GOODE, and JOHN THOMAS' wife was the sister of BENNETT HENDERSON who married ELIZABETH LEWIS, daughter of CHARLES LEWIS, who married MARY RANDOLPH, daughter of ISHAM RANDOLPH, so that BENNETT HENDERSON's wife was sister of ISHAM LEWIS (named for ISHAM RANDOLPH - down in HENRICO COUNTY), and JOHN THOMAS' children were first cousins of ISHAM HENDERSON, son of BENNETT HENDERSON, ROWELL LEWIS, ELIZABETH'S uncle in GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C., had daughter MILDRED LEWIS who married JOHN COBBS - just another connection between the THOMAS and COBB families.

But from the marriage of this same 580 JOHN THOMAS, a second time to FRANCES LEWIS, sister of ISHAM LEWIS, came forth an ISHAM THOMAS, born in KENTUCKY in 1807, who married ADA... and moved to DALLAS, TEXAS, where in 1860 his son, W. H. THOMAS was the first Civil officer - County surveyor. This W. H. THOMAS was the father of BOY. MIKE THOMAS, millionaire cotton dealer and a member for many years of the New York Stock Exchange. Another son of ISHAM THOMAS and his wife ADA was JAMES PINCKNEY THOMAS (born in Kentucky in 1840). Please note that 565 LEE THOMAS on the 203 JOSEPH THOMAS CHART had a son 620 PINCKNEY THOMAS, whose mother ELIZABETH BARRARELL was from Kentucky, where the family probably lived. In Wood's account of the Albemarle County THOMAS FAMILY (p. 327) he says that 331. MICHAEL THOMAS came from down on the JAMES RIVER in Eastern Virginia, which means NANSEMOND or ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY.

### 527. BENJAMIN I. THOMAS

This name will be found on the chart of 324 JOHN THOMAS AND HIS FAMILY, and he was one of the 22 children of REV. JOHN THOMAS JR., who after spending many years of his life in the ministry moved to HANCOCK COUNTY, GEORGIA, and settled between Sparta and Greensboro on SHOULDERGONE CREEK, and died about 1807.

527. BENJAMIN I. THOMAS settled in ALABAMA, coming there from GEORGIA as soon as the lands were opened up for settlement. Before 1820 he had settled in Texas. He had two sons:

- 640. BENJAMIN THOMAS
- 641. THEOPHILUS THOMAS

640. BENJAMIN THOMAS married MARTHA ENGLETON at MACOMB, TEXAS, Jan. 17, 1839. He served in the Texas revolution in Captain Kinbrough's Company. He died at San Antonio in 1891.

641. THEOPHILUS THOMAS was a Methodist Minister who served all but about five years of his life in Texas. He died in 1892 in his seventy-sixth year.

The wife of 641. THEOPHILUS THOMAS was SUSAN WINN, daughter of PETER WINN who probably lived in South Carolina, before emigrating to Texas, which he did. They had nine children.



#### 410. MICHAEL THOMAS

410. MICHAEL THOMAS, the son of 330 JOSEPH THOMAS and his wife ANN, of BERTIE COUNTY, joined the POPES, McKINNIES and some of the BOONS, and removed to GEORGIA. The records, what few there are, in regard to his family and descendants, will be found in the two volumes of the "EARLY RECORDS OF GEORGIA - WILKES COUNTY" compiled in recent years by MRS. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON. It may be that only his children went to GEORGIA, and that MICHAEL, himself, died in North Carolina, somewhere, but the inference is that he died in WILKES COUNTY, for on April 10, 1793, there is a record of MICHAEL and WILLIAM THOMAS, sons of MICHAEL THOMAS, deceased. The wills of PHILLIP THOMAS and MICHAEL THOMAS were recorded in the lost Will Book "D-D" for the years 1779-1792. From all of the items that appear on these records it is thought reasonable to assume that 410 MICHAEL THOMAS had:

- 530. MICHAEL THOMAS
- 531. PHILLIP THOMAS (s. 1786)
- 532. SAMUEL THOMAS

with a possibility that there were quite a number of other sons and some daughters. The above, however, are found on the Wilkes County records, with somewhat of their activities in GEORGIA. No trace except that there was one, has been found of the will of 530. MICHAEL THOMAS, and that he had at least two sons, MICHAEL and WILLIAM (vol. 1 p. 186 Davidson).

531. PHILLIP THOMAS died in Wilkes County, Georgia, will dated January 3, 1786 ( Vol. 1, p. 50, Davidson), in which he mentions:

- 1. Wife MARY.
- 2. Son, JOHN THOMAS
- 3. Son, AUGUSTAIN THOMAS
- 4. Daughter, MARY THOMAS m. (1) NEWTON (2) MICHAEL WHATELY.
- 5. Daughter, RACHEL THOMAS m. JOHN COOPER
- 6. Daughter, ANN THOMAS m. JONES.
- 7. Daughter, ELIZABETH THOMAS m. HOLMES.
- 8. Daughter, MARGARET THOMAS
- 9. Daughter, HANNAH THOMAS m. JOHN HOLMES
- 10. Son, BENJAMIN THOMAS (d. 1798, John Holmes, Admr.)
- 11. Son, EDWARD THOMAS ( Minor, to be educated ).

Exrs, WIFE MARY, and son BENJAMIN THOMAS  
Witnesses, THOMAS BROWN and wife ANN BROWN.

532. SAMUEL THOMAS was member of the jury of WILKES COUNTY at the May term of the Court in 1790. Beyond that, no further record has been found of him

#### 325. MICHAEL THOMAS

This MICHAEL THOMAS, who appears on the chart of 100 JOHN THOMAS and HIS FAMILY, was a son of 202 WILLIAM THOMAS and his wife MARTHA ROBINSON. He died in BERTIE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, December 19, 1766. The following abstract of his will appears on page 357, Volume 2, of Hathaway's N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register:

THOMAS, MICHAEL, December 19, 1766. THOMAS PUGH, HARDY HAYNE and ANN THOMAS, Exrs. Son JOSEPH, daughter JUDY, wife, sister ELIZABETH THOMAS and brothers LEWIS and WILLIAM THOMAS. Wits, ROBERT CAKE, GED. WINSLOW, ABAM BABY.

No further items regarding the family of this MICHAEL have been found and identified on the records.

#### THE STANDLEYS

EDMUND STANDLEY, my grandfather, married perhaps a MISS PERRY, by whom he had four sons and five daughters, WILLIAM, EDMUND, PERRY and JONATHAN. The daughters were JERUSHA, MOLLY, my mother, SALLY, MARGARET and ABRILLY. JERUSHA married JOHN BARNES, MOLLY married JAMES THOMAS, my father. SALLY married JAMES BARADELL. MARGARET married JAMES MITCHELL, and ABRILLY married DUNN BRUSE. The husbands of Sally and Margaret were soldiers in the war of 1812, and died in CANADA. WILLIAM, EDMUND, PERRY and JONATHAN all lived and died in NORTH CAROLINA. MOLLY, SALLY and ABRILLY all lived and died in KENTUCKY. ABRILLY'S husband died in HOPKINS COUNTY, Kentucky; there she lived and died. JERUSHA and MARGARET MITCHELL died in OBION COUNTY, TENNESSEE. JERUSHA'S husband, JOHN BARNES, died in NORTH CAROLINA. Old MARY DUNNING and old HENRY BARNES were my father's aunt and uncle. Old SOLOMON BARNES, CADE BARNES and JOHN BARNES were my father's cousins.

-- From the account written by PERRY THOMAS SR., son of 417 JAMES THOMAS, son of 323 JAMES THOMAS and his wife SARAH BARNES, in 1885.

# THE ANCESTRY OF WILL ROGERS

## OF THE LOST TRIBES OF OLD ALBEMARLE

The great AMERICAN STATESMAN, who never held a public office; the GREAT ENTERTAINER who never assumed a character other than himself, and the great writer and commentator who never wrote a single book, and who had as many warm personal friends in the forty-eight States of his native country as there were names on the latest UNITED STATES CENSUS, could have truthfully boasted that his forebears were among the children of OLD ALBEMARLE and that he was a descendant of the earliest settlers of the OLD NORTH STATE.

WILL ROGERS, whose towering personality, opened the doors of royal palaces throughout all Europe, won recognition and hearty welcome in the draped drawing rooms of the orient, brought joy and laughter to the dingy hovels of the poor, and hurled stinging darts into the consciences of those who prayed on the misfortunes of their fellow men, throughout the civilized World, was at home even in the so-called cultural circles of the haughty, and the humble backwoods homes of mountains and plains. In haughty Boston he told the Mayflower Descendants that his own ancestors met theirs at the landing beach, and his every utterance to the time of his demise, sent ripples of roaring laughter, and waves of spontaneous applause, flashing around the little old North, from pale to pale. His wit, his humor, his philosophy and his native wise-cracks, staved off endangering physical and economic ills, kept listening millions in a good humor during his brief life-time, and no sooner was his seething voice stilled by the ruthless scythe of Father Time, than, (as he might have said, himself) "hell broke loose in Georgia", and World War No. 2 arrived.

It is probably literally true that among the aborigines who met the Mayflower, and who came "down out of the woods" to meet the first vessel that arrived at Jamestown, were ancestors of WILL ROGERS. He was related to the CHEROKEE INDIANS through different branches and angles of his family, but this relationship came always through his maternal connections.

Instead of meeting the MAYFLOWER passengers at the "beach-head", the real ROGERS ancestor of the great commentator, one EDWARD ROGERS arrived in America and landed at JAMESTOWN on a vessel called the "ANNE" in 1623. On February 3, 1626, three years later, CAPT. WILLIAM KIPPES patented 400 acres of land in ACCOMAC, which he claimed was due him for the transportation of nine persons, among whom were WILLIAM JONES, WILLIAM GALLOWAY, JOHN BARKER, EDWARD ROGERS and THOMAS WARDEN, "who all arrived in the 'Anne' in 1623". (Nugent, p. 7).

At this point the reader's attention is called to two things: First, that one of the persons named above, with EDWARD ROGERS was WILLIAM GALLOWAY; second that the notes which follow will show that both the Grandfather and the Great Grandfather of the subject, WILL ROGERS, were named ROBERT ROGERS.

The last will and testament of a ROBERT ROGERS, of CHOWAN COUNTY, N. C., in the original, may be seen in the North Carolina State Department of Archives and History, in North Carolina Wills, 1663-1739, Volume 27, MOD-SCH p. 12, in which he mentions:

Daughter ELIZABETH, the now wife of SIMON DANIEL (She may have been married before or he may have been married before).

Two grandsons, ROBERT DANIEL and WILLIAM ROGERS (He have all my tract of land containing 630 acres, lying in BERTIN PRECINCT.

The children of my son ROBERT ROGERS and the children of my daughter ELIZABETH DANIEL.

Legacy to MARY GALLOWAY and one to THOMAS GALLOWAY..

Persons who came to VIRGINIA in the earlier years (1623 for instance) in the same vessel (the "ANNE", for instance) as did EDWARD ROGERS and WILLIAM GALLOWAY, were possibly kinsmen in the first place. In the years and generations that followed they continued - usually - their original and previous intimate relations. This ROBERT ROGERS does not mention even the CHRISTIAN name of his wife. She may have been a GALLOWAY, and a descendant of WILLIAM, and these children may have been ROBERT ROGERS'S step-children. Many such contingent relationships can be imagined, but it is safe to say they were at least relatives and certainly that they date back to the same WILLIAM GALLOWAY who came over in the "ANNE" with EDWARD ROGERS. These facts alone are sufficient to establish that the ROBERT ROGERS (will in 1736) was a descendant of EDWARD ROGERS of the "ANNE". Other notes will strengthen these.

EDWARD ROGERS who came to VIRGINIA in the "ANNE" in 1623, settled at Capt. Christopher LAWNE'S plantation in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, where he had some distinguished and prominent neighbors who owned lands adjoining his own, in 1636. How long prior to that time he had owned lands there, or been settled, is problematical.

NICHOLAS REYNOLDS patented 1000 acres of land at LAWNE'S CREEK (Isle of Wight) S. S. E. up the same, N. N. E. upon the land of EDWARD ROGERS, North upon CAPT. WILLIAM PIERCE, down the Creek East and West into the woods. Dec. 23, 1636. (Nugent p. 53).

Here we have, beyond the slightest doubt, the ancestor of the ROGERS FAMILY of ISLE OF WIGHT and HANESMOND COUNTY, Virginia. The ROBERT ROGERS, who left will in CHOWAN PRECINCT in 1736, was from either Hanesmond or Isle of Wight. MICHAEL ROGERS, who left will in WILEY OF WIGHT in 1710

mentions four grandchildren named THOMAS, and appoints RICHARD THOMAS, a son in law, as the Executor of his will. Other members of the ROGERS family in ISLE OF WIGHT are shown by the following records:

In 1664 William Thompson bound himself to pay WILLIAM ROGERS 3500 pounds of tobacco and bound out his son THOMAS HARVEY to said WILLIAM ROGERS (Boddie p.544).

DEC. 10, 1697 WILLIAM ROGERS and his wife DOROTHY sold THOMAS PARKER 180 acres of land where ROGERS then lived. This was witnessed by JOHN PORTIS (See THOMAS CHART) Boddie, p. 578.

In 1693 JOHN PARKER, son of the above THOMAS refers to this same transaction - land his father bought of WILLIAM ROGERS in 1677, in an instrument witnessed by JACOB BARNES and DAN MILES. Boddie, p. 612.

CHRISTIE BODDIE, a daughter of ORELIAN BODDIE, son of JOHN BODDIE married a ROGERS, who was killed in the C. S. A. Boddie p. 383.

EDWARD ROGERS patented 300 acres in Isle of Wight in 1637 and also a tract in Nansemond the same year. Boddie p. 78. Another note says he patented 300 acres in May 1636 "adjoining THOMAS JORDAN". Boddie p. 658

NOV. 9, 1681 RICHARD BOOTH sold land to JOHN ROGERS on Beaverdam swamp in Isle of Wight, and says he "gives to his sister MARY ROGERS, wife of JOHN ROGERS, said land. Boddie p. 590.

JOHN ROGERS (JR.) was granted 200 acres in SURRY COUNTY by Gov. BENNELEY in 1682, and JOHN ROGERS SR. and his wife MARY is mentioned. Boddie, p. 593. RICHARD BOOTH again mentions JOHN ROGERS, April 20, 1680, along with THOMAS MANN and wife ELIZA - BETH. Boddie p. 608.

In 1672-73 JOHN FRIZZELL and his wife ANN sold land to LEWIS ROGERS he had bought from NICHOLAS COBB, in Isle of Wight. Boddie p. 569.

RICHARD ROGERS and GEORGE WILLIAMSON witnessed a deed to THOMAS ROGERS on Lawne's Creek 1694. Boddie p. 616.

The foregoing notes show that in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, before 1677, WILLIAM ROGERS had married DOROTHY; that JOHN ROGERS before 1681 had married MARY BOOTH, daughter of RICHARD BOOTH, and that they had a son JOHN ROGERS, JR. who patented land in 1682, so that he must have been born at least by 1660. That THOMAS MANN probably married his wife's sister, ELIZABETH BOOTH, and that LEWIS ROGERS was buying and selling lands in 1672; a RICHARD ROGERS witnessing deeds in 1694, and that MICHAEL ROGERS was an old man with grandchildren, when he died in Isle of Wight in 1710. Other records, not conveniently available, show several records of ROBERT ROGERS in the same section; and all of this gives a kind of bird's-eye view of the descendants of EDWARD ROGERS who lived in ISLE OF WIGHT and NANSEMOND before 1700.

#### THE ROGERS AND VANN CONNECTION

EDWARD VANN patented 250 acres on the Southern Branch of NANSEMOND RIVER, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, on APRIL 9, 1662, and a WILLIAM VANN and JOHN VANN appear on the records about the same time, one as a headright in ACCOMAC and the other in LOWER NORFOLK. (Nugent 393 and 553.). An EDWARD VANN in 1730 bought part of the lands patented by JOHN ALSTON in what is now GATES county - then CHOWAN - in North Carolina. He died leaving a will in CHOWAN in 1762, with JOHN VANN and WILLIAM VANN as witnesses. (See page 172 of this volume). JOSEPH VANN left a will in CHOWAN also in 1763. (Ibid.) In 1735 he witnessed a deed by ABRAHAM ODUM, and in 1739 he and JOHN THOMAS and WILLIAM LANGSTON witnessed a deed to lands. The witnesses to his own will were THOMAS and SARAH LANGSTON (Ibid.). WILLIAM VANN left will in CHOWAN, naming children, in 1740 (Hathaway Vol. 1 p. 79. DORCAS LANGSTON married a VANN and died leaving a will in GATES COUNTY in 1793 (Hathaway Vol. 2, p. 77.) Then these items:

RICHARD ROGERS bought lands from JOHN ALSTON in 1733 (Hathaway Vol. 2, p. 610).

ROBERT ROGERS with JOHN LANGSTON, JR. in 1739 witnessed a deed to JOHN LANGSTON (Hathaway Vol. 3, p. 133; ROBERT ROGERS and MONTFORD LANGSTON, JR. were granted lands in 1733 together. (Hathaway Vol 1, p. 19).

ROBERT ROGERS was "of Nansemond County, Va." when he bought lands from JOHN WILLIAMS, and ROBERT ROGERS, SR. witnessed

the deed. ROBERT ROGERS SR., mentioned above, is the one who died in BERKELEY PRECINCT, North Carolina, in 1729 (Hathaway Vol. 3, p. 405), while the ROBERT ROGERS, JR. is the one who left will in CROWAN COUNTY in 1736 (Vol. 1, Hathaway p. 69) naming the children of his son ROBERT ROGERS and his daughter ELIZABETH DANIEL, the "now wife" of SIMON DANIEL. (Page 143 of this volume).

When JOSEPH VANN died leaving a will in CROWAN COUNTY in 1753, he named two sons, GEORGE and JACOB VANN, and daughters JUDITH, ANNE (who m. a LANGSTON), ELIZABETH, MARY and DORCAS VANN. The witnesses were THOMAS and SARAH LANGSTON and JACOB ODOM. (Hathaway Vol. 1, page 497). When EDWARD VANN died leaving a will in the same place in 1738, he named his son EDWARD VANN, his wife MARY, and daughters ANN, SARAH and ELIZABETH VANN. His will was witnessed by John Lewis and JOHN VANN and WILLIAM VANN.

These VANNs, ROGERS, and LANGSTONS, according to the old records lived near SARUM CHAPEL, an old landmark in what is now GATES COUNTY, which was at the head of SARUM CREEK about five or six miles Northwest of the present town of GATESVILLE in the BENNETT'S CREEK section. There were two INDIAN TOWNS not far from this same settlement: (Hathaway Vol. 1 p. 265) One of these was near the mouth of the Meherrin River which was occupied by the MEHERRIN INDIANS. In fact, Indians were all around them at that period and it was much later when the Indian lands were laid out lower down on the Moratuck or Roanoke, in the bounds of the present BERTIE COUNTY.

Among the neighbors of these three named families were the ROSS FAMILY, the ODOMS, the HAWES and the BARNES, JONES and WILLIAMS, as well as the ALSTONS and DANIELS, with whom they were intimate, and with which families they probably intermarried them and later. (See Hathaway, Vol. 1, p. 450.) A hundred years later they were still intermarrying and keeping up this same intimate relationship. Attention is called to the fact that in all of the VANN FAMILY mentioned, the name of a DAVID VANN does not appear, but that there was a DAVID VANN in this family somewhere, is inescapable, as will later appear.

Among the ancestors of WILL ROGERS, as will appear later, was the CORDERY FAMILY. The following note from the record is of interest in that particular:

MRS. ANNA BERNARD patented 1000 acres in NORTHUMBRELAND COUNTY April 3, 1651. Upon South side of Potomac river, adjoining THOMAS PEAKES land. For the transportation of 20 persons, among whom were MR. RICHARD BERNARD, Mrs. Anna Bernard, MRS. ELLENOR CORDEROY, ELIZA BARNETT, CORDEROY BARNETT, WILLIAM CORDERY, EDWARD CORDEROY and several persons named FROMMONGER. (Nugent, p. 211).

Another family that plays an important role in the history of the family of the inimitable WILL ROGERS, deceased, is the DOWNING FAMILY. Few names occur oftener among the yeomanry of OLD ALBEMARLE and its records than that of the DOWNINGS, and particularly WILLIAM DOWNING. Likewise the name is a familiar one on the Isle of Wight records.

ELIZABETH BARCHOFT patented 1200 acres of land in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia, June 17, 1647, near the head of Seward's Creek, adjoining Mr. Cooper (Justinian) and CAPT. BERNARD, for the transportation of 24 persons. Just a few of the names listed were: JOHN HARDY, ELIAS COLEWELL, EDMUND GREEN, OWEN MIDDLETON, JOHN COWLEY, JOHN LEWIS, MARTIN CRAFTORD, EDMUND GRAVES, and WILLIAM DOWNING. (These headrights were all living in ISLE OF WIGHT at the time the patent was taken out), and most of them continued there. (Nugent, p. 166)

In 1650, ROBERT BIRD patented 1400 acres on the North side of the Rappahannock River, and named 28 persons he claimed to have transported to VIRGINIA, among them being RICHARD DOWNING. (Nugent, p. 192).

It is the writer's conviction that RICHARD DOWNING settled along the RAPPAHANNOCK river and became the ancestor of the numerous DOWNINGS of that section of Virginia, that married into the SAUNDERS FAMILY and whose descendants also married into the family of PETER PRESLEY and the REV. DAVID LINDSAY. (54 Va. Mag. p. 58). They were also intermarried with the THOMAS FAMILY, cousins of the Isle of Wight and Nansemond THOMAS FAMILY (See Charts). RICHARD DOWNING was the father of the WILLIAM DOWNING of that section, while WILLIAM DOWNING was perhaps the father of the DOWNINGS who remained in ISLE OF WIGHT for a time, but went early down into OLD ALBEMARLE, with members of the ROGERS, SAUNDERS, LAWRENCE and other families about whom we are writing herein.



Among the neighbors of the ROGERS, ODOMS, LANGSTONS, BARNES, HANES and others who resided together along the waters of BENNETT'S CREEK and in the neighborhood of the INDIAN TOWNS and SARUM CHAPEL were the JONES FAMILY, including WILLIAM JONES, WILLIAM HARDING JONES and COL. FREDERICK JONES, well known and prominent in the History of OLD ALBEMARLE and CHOWAN PRECINCT. JOHN COTTER, about whom much has been heretofore said in these notes, married as his second wife, MARTHA, a daughter of COL. FREDERICK JONES ( His first wife was MARTHA GODWIN, from Isle of Wight County). This JONES FAMILY came from Isle of Wight and from NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY. When CAPT. WILLIAM DOWNING died in Northumberland County in 1655, the witness to his will was WILLIAM JONES, and when his son by his first marriage died in 1683, the witnesses were JOSEPH TIPTON and WILLIAM HARDING, and out of this jumble of unknown but intimate relationship came forth WILLIAM HARDING JONES, the brother of COL. FREDERICK JONES, of CHOWAN COUNTY 50 or 60 years later. MARGARET, the widow of CAPT. WILLIAM DOWNING, of Northumberland County, married EDWARD TIPTON, and they were the ancestors of SAMUEL, JOHN and JONATHAN TIPTON, later of the Watanga Valley in TENNESSEE. All these folks were related to WILL ROGERS from away back, as will be shown below:

WILL ROGERS was a direct descendant of CAPT. WILLIAM DOWNING, of Northumberland County, Virginia, and his connection comes about in this way:

CAPT. WILLIAM DOWNING married MARGARET ( who m. (2) EDWARD TIPTON ) and had: MAJ. JOHN DOWNING who married HANNAH FARLING. (Major Downing is said to have been a Major in the British Army).

His wife HANNAH FARLING was a full blood CHEROKEE INDIAN, of the Wolfe clan. They were the parents of the following children:

1. GEORGE DOWNING
2. JOHN DOWNING m. (1) JENNIE (2) NANNIE.
3. WILLIAM DOWNING
4. NANNIE DOWNING

4. NANNIE DOWNING m (1) PETTIT (2) CRITTENDEN (3) McSWAIN. By McSWAIN she was the mother of two children:

10. ELIZABETH McSWAIN m. DAVID WELCH
11. MARGARET McSWAIN m. AVERY VANN.

AVERY VANN and MARGARET McSWAIN were the parents of the following children:

100. JOSEPH VANN m. (1) CATHERINE HOWE (2) ELIZABETH HOWE.
101. DAVID VANN m. (1) JENNIE CHAMBERS (2) MARTHA McNAIR
102. MARGARET VANN m. DAVID WEBBER
103. ANDREW M. VANN m. (1) MARGARET LASLEY (2) SUSIE ALEXANDER.
104. NANNIE VANN m. JOHN CHAMBERS
105. CATHERINE VANN m. JOHN ROGERS (2) WILLIAM WILLIAMS
106. MARY VANN m. WILLIAM LASLEY
107. KESIAH VANN m. ROBERT WEBBER.
108. CHARLES VANN m. ELIZA WEST
109. CLEMENT VANN
110. SALLIE VANN m. (1) ROBERT ROGERS (2) WILLIAM ALEXANDER MUSGROVE.
111. ELIZABETH VANN (b. 1820) m. (1) GEORGE WEST (2) DAVID HOWE.
112. ELIZA VANN m. JOHN MARTIN
113. CLARA VANN.
114. JENNIE VANN

100. JOSEPH VANN, who bore the CHEROKEE name of TRAVUTLE, was born on February 11, 1798. He was a member of the Constitutional Convention (Cherokee Nation) from the Nightower District, in 1827, and that of 1839. President of the Senate (Cherokee Nation), from 1841 to 1843. He died May 3, 1877.

100 DAVID VANN was born January 1, 1800. He was elected Treasurer of the Cherokee Nation 1839, 1843, 1847 and 1851. He was killed by the "PIN" Indians December 23, 1863.

103. ANDREW M. VANN was a resident of the TEXAS CHEROKEE NATION on July 30, 1833. He was elected Assistant Chief of the Cherokee Nation on June 28, 1840, in the place of his brother, JOSEPH VANN, who had resigned.

JOHN ROGERS who married (1) HEPTIE MOSELEY and (2) CATHERINE VANN was a brother of ROBERT ROGERS who married SALLIE VANN.

ROBERT ROGERS who married SALLIE VANN, was the grandfather of WILL ROGERS, the subject of this sketch. He and his wife SALLIE VANN had only two children:

200. MARGARET LAVINIA ROGERS m. ALLISON WOODVILLE TIMBERLAKE
201. CLEMENT VANN ROGERS m. (1) MARY AMERICA SCRIMSHER (2) MARY BIBLE.

201. CLEMENT VANN ROGERS ( Known in Oklahoma as "Uncle Clem" ) and his first wife MARY SCRIMSHER, were the parents of WILL ROGERS.

The full name of our WILL ROGERS, known to fame, was WILLIAM PENN ROGERS. COL. WILLIAM PENN, a revolutionary soldier, whose daughter, MARTHA, married a ROGERS, lived in GEORGIA. This MARTHA (PENN) ROGERS was living 50 years ago, one of the few REAL DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

THE ROGERS FAMILY OF WILKES COUNTY, GA.

Among the descendants of EDWARD ROGERS who came to VIRGINIA in 1623 with WILLIAM GALLAWAY, were MICHAEL ROGERS, who left will in Isle of WIGHT County, Virginia, in 1710, and whose daughter married a THOMAS; JOHN ROGERS who proved his headrights in North Carolina in 1701 ( Hathaway, Vol. 1, p. 305 ) and who was Constable of BARTLE COUNTY between CASHIE RIVER and WICACON CREEK in 1744 ( Ibid Vol. 2, p. 625); ROBERT ROGERS, of Isle of Wight, who died in BERKELEY PRECINCT, N. C. in 1729 (Ibid Vol. 3, p. 405; his son ROBERT ROGERS, who died in 1739, in the SARUM CHAPEL neighborhood along Bennett's Creek ( whose will has been given heretofore in these notes); his son, ROBERT ROGERS, and his grandson WILLIAM ROGERS (mentioned in said will.) Also a JOSEPH ROGERS, who died leaving a will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, North Carolina, on February 18, 1752 (Grimes, p. 318) who mentioned the following children:

- (1) JOSEPH ROGERS
- (2) AARON ROGERS
- (3) ISOM ROGERS
- (4) REUBEN ROGERS
- (5) JOHN ROGERS
- (6) DRURY ROGERS
- (7) MICHAEL ROGERS
- (8) FAITH ROGERS
- (9) SARAH ROGERS m. TARVER
- (10) MARY ROGERS m. LOWREY.

The following records, all taken from MRS. WILLIAM LEE DAVIDSON'S two volumes of "Early Records of Wilkes County, Ga.", will be of interest:

OCTOBER 2, 1786. DOROTHY ASHFIELD, of Wilkes County sold to JAMES ALFORD, both of GREENE COUNTY, GA., 200 acres of land between BRIAR and REEDY Creeks. Witnessed by AARON ROGERS.

This was apparently (2) AARON ROGERS mentioned in the will of JOSEPH ROGERS above.

OCTOBER 15, 1773. DRURY ROGERS had arrived in GEORGIA, with a wife, 3 sons and 5 daughters, from 13 to 1 year old and Applied to the LAND BOARD for 100 acres on OGECHEE on a small creek above the lower Trading Path. Resigned November 8, 1773. This land was taken up on October 10th, a month later by MICHAEL WELCH, an Irishman. (DAVID WELCH m. BETTY McSWAIN, a sister of MARGARET McSWAIN, the Great grandmother of WILLIAM PENN ROGERS).

DAVID HOLMAN, of Wilkes County, died about 1779, and DRURY ROGERS was appointed administrator. Drury's brother, (4) REUBEN ROGERS, with JOHN HILL, appraised the estate. DRURY ROGERS died between 1779 and 1792 and his will was recorded on Will Book "D. D." which was destroyed by fire.

JUNE 9, 1785, IGNATIUS FEW sold JOHN ONEAL, JR. 200 acres on OGECHEE river adjoining DRURY ROGERS and DAVID PHELPS. Rene Napier was a witness.

On the first Tax Digest of WILKES COUNTY ( about 1790) it is shown that:

DRURY ROGERS owned 200 acres on the OGECHEE river, and also 287 1/2 acres. 487 1/2 acres in Washington County.

BRITTAIN ROGERS, 575 and 287 1/2 acres in Washington County.

REUBEN ROGERS 350 acres in Wilkes County.

Each one of these owned one slave.

The wife of DRURY ROGERS (6) in will of his father JOSEPH ROGERS, of Northampton County, N. C., was TABITHA. She died in 1793, leaving a will in which she named their children:

1. BURWELL ROGERS
2. PHATA (?) ROGERS
3. POLLY ROGERS
4. MICHAEL ROGERS ( a minor )
5. JOHN ROGERS
6. BRITTAIN ROGERS
7. TABITHA ROGERS m. SAMUEL STOKES
8. TABBY ROGERS m. KENDRICK
9. SALLY ROGERS m. WOMACE
10. CELIA ROGERS m. JOHN RINES.

This will was proved Feb. 11, 1794. JOHN RICE and ABRAHAM BELL, witnesses.

# THE VANN'S CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH

Down in ELBERT COUNTY, GEORGIA, there is an old landmark known as "VANN'S CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH". Of course it is located on a stream that is called "Vann's Creek". In the official history of ELBERT COUNTY, by Col. John H. McIntosh and the members of the STEPHEN HEARD CHAPTER of the D. A. R., published in 1940, much is said about this community. In telling the story of this section, the book says (pp. 51 and 52) "Settlements sprang up almost over night, and with this mechanical activity horse racing, cock fighting, turkey shoots, gaming and fox hunting became the order of the day. Briefly, and very briefly indeed, did such state of affairs continue unchallenged, for in 1784, when GENERAL GEORGE MATTHEWS came to GEORGIA, he was accompanied by REV. DOZIER THORNTON. The item continues:

Before the Act of the Georgia Legislature was passed creating the County of Elbert, DOZIER THORNTON was busily engaged in preaching throughout the entire area of WILKES COUNTY. For a time he and MIDDLETON MEERS served as MISSIONARIES TO THE CHEROKEE INDIANS. Neither Thornton nor Meers evidenced the least fear upon entering the most hostile Indian town, and never once were they molested.

It was during this period that DAVID VANN, the famous CHIEF OF THE CHEROKEES, was converted by the preaching of Thornton, and they became fast friends.

The first important act of DOZIER THORNTON in Georgia, was the establishment of VANN'S CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH, named in honor of his INDIAN FRIEND. This event took place early in 1785, and VANN'S CREEK became the sixth Church of the Baptist faith to be established in all Georgia.

The County of ELBERT was at this time a part of WILKES COUNTY and some of the records pertaining to ELBERT COUNTY at that early date apply to people who lived in ELBERT COUNTY as it is today. In this deductive study of the VANN and ROGERS family, we find the following notes to be considered: (Wilkes County) From Vol. 1, Davidson's Records.

About 1783 one WILLIAM MOSELEY was deceased and JAMES VANN was appointed administrator.

Before the WIGETSBOBO land board, December 7, 1773, one JAMES VANN, from South Carolina, himself and one child, applied for 100 acres on SAVANNAH RIVER adjoining ALEXANDER MACHAN. At the same time THOMAS WOOLEN, from North Carolina, with his wife, 7 sons and one daughter, from 18 to one year old, was awarded 200 acres on North side of Broad River opposite the mouth of LONG CREEK, and 300 acres on the South side of said river adjoining VANN'S OLD FIELD. (The first tract was in what is now ELBERT COUNTY and the second tract in what is now WILKES COUNTY.)

1780. Charles Williams, BENJ. MOSELEY, James Garnett, Charles Parks, Sr., JAMES VANN and JAMES YORK were appointed appraisers.

August 16, 1786. GEORGE WALTON, late of the County of WILKES, to Thomas Wingfield of said County, 1150 acres adjoining the town of Washington, original grant in 1784 to said Walton. Witnesses: JAMES VANN, ANTHONY CORDY (CORDERY), HENRY NAIL and JOHN CRUTCHFIELD.

WILLIAM BEAL, from South Carolina, a wife, two sons and three daughters from 20 to 11 years old, 200 acres on the North side of Broad River, adjoining the lower line of JOHN VANN. This item dated in December, 1773.

September 27, 1773. WILLIAM GLASSCOCK, himself his wife and one daughter 16 years old, 1000 acres at the mouth of Buffalo Creek, where JOSEPH VANN, SR. lives.

NOV. 16, 1773. JOSEPH VANN, from South Carolina, his wife, three sons and four daughters, from 16 to 7 years old, 500 acres on the NORTH FORK OF LONG CREEK. (This was in WILKES COUNTY).

MARCH 8, 1787. JOHN CRUTCHFIELD, Indian trader and wife SUSANNAH, to WILLIAM GRAVES, 200 acres on Golden Grove Creek, original grant to said Crutchfield in 1787. Witnesses were BASIL LAMAR and QUILLA VANN.

And here is our old GATES COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, neighbor and relative of the VANN and ROGERS FAMILY, on the same WILKES COUNTY RECORDS:

SEPT. 10, 1791. JOHN LIGGETT, of Wilkes County, to NATHAN ACHESON, of ELBERT COUNTY, 200 acres on Fork Creek, ELBERT COUNTY, adjoining Robert Cowden and JOHN TALBOT. JACOB SYNN and JACOB EVERHART, Witnesses. (Page 180 Georgia Chap Hist Coll., Vol. 3.)

WILLIAM ROGERS OF WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA

WILLIAM ROGERS, the Great Great Grandfather of WILL ROGERS, the famous AMERICAN, was the "Grandson, WILLIAM ROGERS" mentioned in the last will and testament of ROBERT ROGERS, of CROWAN COUNTY, N. C. in 1739. His father was ROBERT ROGERS, the "Son, ROBERT ROGERS", whose "children" are mentioned in the same will. Just who the other "children" (brothers and sisters of this William) were, is uncertain, since their names are not mentioned.

This writer has examined the records pertaining to this family as far as he has found them available. Though error is possible, he is convinced of this much: That the ROBERT ROGERS, who died in 1739, was the son of another ROBERT ROGERS, who died ten years previously, also in BERTIE COUNTY, and that the last mentioned ROBERT ROGERS was perhaps a brother of MICHAEL ROGERS who died in ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Virginia, leaving a will in 1710, and of JOSEPH ROGERS, who died leaving will in NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. in 1752. Also that:

ROBERT ROGERS ( Son of ROBERT ) had children:

1. WILLIAM ROGERS m. MARY
2. ROBERT ROGERS (d. NASH COUNTY in 1791) m. ANN
3. THOMAS ROGERS (d. NASH COUNTY in 1782).

2. ROBERT ROGERS left will in NASH COUNTY, N. C., probated at the August Court in Nash County in 1791, in which he named his wife ANN, and three sons, JACOB, JESSE and ROBERT ROGERS, and daughters BETTY, NANCY, CHARITY, MOURNING and ZANA ROGERS. So far as the records reveal only one of these children went to GEORGIA, and that was CHARITY, the daughter, who died in WILKES COUNTY, Georgia, prior to May 11, 1792, and of her estate WILLIAM ROGERS was appointed administrator. I think this was her uncle 1. WILLIAM ROGERS.

3. THOMAS ROGERS. The records of the Broad River settlement in WILKES and ELMORE COUNTIES, in GEORGIA, show that practically ALL of the children mentioned in the will of this THOMAS ROGERS, settled there, though some of them have not been certainly identified. Out of the list of children mentioned in his will, we find that the son PEELE was in ELMORE COUNTY, and that OBEDIENCE ROGERS and her husband THOMAS BARRON was there; that UNITY, another daughter was there, and MOURNING and her husband WILLIAM or EDWARD MOORE was there, among the residents of the VANN'S CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH settlement. The oldest son, JOHN ROGERS married NANCY and died in ELMORE COUNTY about 1796, when Nancy applied for letters of administration on his estate. The daughter, MARY ROGERS, who married THEOPHILUS THOMAS, may not have come to GEORGIA, but at least one of her sons, MICAJAH THOMAS settled over in Hancock County, Georgia, near his uncle REV. JOHN THOMAS on Sheldons Creek. In Davidson's Wilkes County Records numerous deeds and instruments bear the names of JAMES and THOMAS ROGERS, possible sons of THOMAS, and nephews of 1. WILLIAM THOMAS.

In addition to the above we find that at least five of the six sons of WILLIAM THOMAS' uncle, JOSEPH ROGERS, who died in Northampton County, N. C. in 1752, appear on these same records.

In 1786 AARON ROGERS witnessed a deed in WILKES COUNTY.

In 1733 REUBEN was one of the appraisers of DAVID BOYMAN'S estate, while his brother DRURY ROGERS was the Executor. DRURY'S will with a list of all his children and his wife TABITHA, will be found in another place. January 3, 1787, the brother JOHN ROGERS and his wife AGNES sold lands to ROBERT CHAMBERS, and in 1787, MICHAEL ROGERS witnessed a deed of DOROTHY ASHFIELD, to lands in GREENE COUNTY, and this was the same DOROTHY ASHFIELD whose deed was witnessed by his brother AARON ROGERS in 1786 - the previous year.

1. WILLIAM ROGERS, ESQ.

1. WILLIAM ROGERS, the great, great grandfather of WILL ROGERS, was a lawyer and teacher. That he was a lawyer by profession see Georgia Historical Collections, D. A. 2. Vol. II, page 311; that he was a teacher, see abstract of his inventory, given below, and the Estate of JESSE WALKER, in Wilkes County, Ga. (Davidson, Vol. 2, p. 308) where Baldwin Robinson paid WILLIAM ROGERS tuition for two of the minor children.

WILLIAM ROGERS settled in what was then BURKE COUNTY, in Georgia, while it was yet an almost unorganized province. He was probably in the vanguard of the Rogers family migration to that country. He practiced law for many years at AUGUSTA, GEORGIA, when that place was little more than a trading post. His business and professional associates were of the highest standing, and the names of some of them appear in the brief abstract accompanying the inventory of his estate, which appears on page 107 of Davidson's Early Records of Georgia and Wilkes County, Vol. No. 1. Numerous items relating to his business transactions, his associates and his clients are also to be found in Georgia Chapter Historical Collections, Vol. 2, of RICHMOND COUNTY.



The brief abstract or mention of the filing of the inventory of his estate, on August 9, 1794, reads as follows:

WILLIAM ROGERS, deceased. Inventory August 9, 1794.  
A WONDERFUL LIBRARY OF CLASSICS. He seems to have been a teacher. His estate owned the notes and obligation against the following persons: WILLIAM MEAD, NATHANIEL COCKE, JOHN CRUTCHFIELD, PHILLIP CLAYTON, FIELDS PERDUE, JOHN GARRETT, GEORGE WALKER and NATHANIEL DUNKER. Appraisers of his Estate were SYDOR COSBY, WILLIAM TRIPLETT and THOMAS LASLEY.

1. WILLIAM ROGERS numbered among his clients, the first named mentioned, WILLIAM MEADE, and had many business transactions with him. On April 28, 1788, WILLIAM MEAD gave a bill of sale to WILLIAM ROGERS of Augusta, for a slave. Doubtless in payment of legal services rendered. Witnessed by ZACHARIAH LAMAR, JR., and WILLIAM REILY. On May the 1st, following WILLIAM REILY also sold or transferred a slave to WILLIAM ROGERS.

NATHANIEL COCKE and his wife REBECCA in 1791 sold some lands in HALIFAX COUNTY, Virginia, to DANIEL ROBERTS. This was witnessed by JAMES BARNES and WILLIAM ROGERS.

JOHN CRUTCHFIELD was an Indian trader, from Spottsylvania County, Virginia, whose wife was SUSANNAH. This JOHN CRUTCHFIELD'S wife was a full blood CHEROKEE INDIAN, and their children were half-blood Cherokees. Many years after the death of WILLIAM ROGERS, JOHN CRUTCHFIELD, then living among the Indians in North Georgia, was killed by JAMES VANN, in a misunderstanding that had arisen between them. Vann was also part Cherokee. After Vann had slain Crutchfield, he adopted two of his sons JOSEPH and ROCK CRUTCHFIELD, raised and educated them, and left lands to them as legacies.

THOMAS LASLEY, also mentioned in this inventory, was the ancestor, no doubt of WILLIAM LASLEY who married MARY VANN, and MARGARET LASLEY, who married ANDREW M. VANN, who were brother and sister of SALLIE VANN, grandmother of our own WILL ROGERS.

These facts, which are real facts, backed up by the records, are links in the chain that tend to identify 1. WILLIAM ROGERS as the ancestor of WILL ROGERS.

The wife of 1. WILLIAM ROGERS was MARY. She was the administrator of his estate. By the time she made her returns for 1811, however, she had married again to a man named BRAGG, and made oath to the statement as MRS. MARY BRAGG, Administratrix. The fact that after fifteen years the administration of the estate of WILLIAM ROGERS was still pending in WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA, shows that he left a considerable estate, besides "a wonderful library of classics", and doubtless a large family of children, most of whose names are lost. We can only guess at the identity of MARY ROGERS. This compiler has made three guesses, (1) that she was MARY PENN (2) or MARY VANN, or (3) possibly, MARY CORDERY. But these are pure guesses.

From the data presented above, and from a study of the ROGERS FAMILY and its allied connections, the following genealogical table of the descendants of 1. WILLIAM ROGERS and his wife MARY has been constructed:

1. WILLIAM ROGERS, married MARY.....  
and had:

- (1) WILLIAM ROGERS married MARTHA PENN, daughter of COL. WILLIAM PENN.
- (2) JOHN ROGERS married SARAH CORDERY, daughter of THOMAS CORDERY.
- (3) ROBERT ROGERS married LUCY CORDERY, daughter of THOMAS CORDERY.

(THOMAS CORDERY, a descendant of the CORDERYS of Northumberland County, married SUSANNAH, The Indian name of SUSANNAH CORDERY was "SONICOOIE" & she was a CHEROKEE, of the full blood )

- (3) ROBERT ROGERS and his half-Cherokee Indian wife, LUCY CORDERY, were the parents of:

- (50) CATHERINE ROGERS married ALEXANDER McDANIEL.
- (51) NANNIE ROGERS married (1) ALEXANDER JORDAN (3) JOHN ANDERSON
- (52) ROBERT ROGERS married SALLIE VANN (Daughter of AVEY VANN and MARGARET McSWAIN).
- (53) JOHN ROGERS married (1) HETTIE MOSELEY (2) CATHERINE VANN
- (54) JAMES ROGERS.

When WILLIAM MOSELEY died in WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA, in 1783, JAMES VANN was appointed Administrator of his estate. (Vol. 1, Early Recs. of Ga. p. 34).

HETTIE MOSELEY who married JOHN ROGERS, great uncle of WILL ROGERS was the daughter of SUSAN CORDERY ( sister of Sarah and Lucy Cordery above ) and JOHN MOSELEY, son of WILLIAM MOSELEY.

Through his grandfather, ROBERT ROGERS, WILL ROGERS was part Cherokee. This ROBERT ROGERS was one quarter Cherokee.

He married SALLIE VANN, daughter of AVERY VANN and his wife PEGGY (Margaret) McSWAIN. AVERY VANN was not an Indian, but his wife was a quarter blood, so that SALLIE VANN, grandmother of WILL ROGERS was one-eighth Cherokee. Thus, the Cherokee strain in WILL ROGERS from this part of his ancestry was almost drained by the time it reached him.

#### MISS MARY AMERICA SCHRIMSHER

MARY AMERICA SCHRIMSHER was the mother of WILLIAM PENN ROGERS. She was born October 9, 1839, and married CLEMENT VANN ROGERS, son of ROBERT ROGERS and his wife SALLIE VANN. Mary America Schrimsher was also part Cherokee.

JOHN GUNTER in 1814 was a powder maker, somewhere back in the mountains of Tennessee and Georgia. He married KATIE, a full blood Cherokee, of the "Paint" clan. Both JOHN GUNTER and his wife KATIE died in 1835. They had a daughter:

ELIZABETH HUNT GUNTER (b. 1804) m. MARTIN MATTHEW SCHRIMSHER, who was born in 1806 in BLOUNT COUNTY, TENNESSEE.

Martin Matthew Schrimsher went with the "Gold Rush" to California in 1849, but did not remain long and returned and settled in the Cherokee Nation. His wife died in 1877 at their home at CLAREMORE, OKLAHOMA, at the home of her son JOHN GUNTER SCHRIMSHER. JOHN GUNTER SCHRIMSHER was a Captain in the Confederacy during the war between the States. He was either the father or the uncle of Miss Mary America Schrimsher, who became the wife of Clement Vann Rogers. CLEMENT VANN ROGERS and MARY AMERICA SCHRIMSHER had children:

205. SALLIE CLEMENTINE ROGERS m. JOHN T. McSPADEN
206. ROBERT MARTIN ROGERS died at the age of 17 years.
207. MAUD ETHEL ROGERS m. CAPT. LANE LANE.
208. MAY ROGERS m. JOHN MATTHEWS YOCAN (2) FRANK STINE.
209. WILLIAM PENN ROGERS m. BETTY BLAKE, of ROGERS, ARK.

#### Children of WILL ROGERS and his wife BETTY BLAKE

1. WILLIAM VANN ROGERS (b. 1911)
2. MARY AMELIA ROGERS (b. 1913)
3. JAMES BLAKE ROGERS (b. 1915)

1. WILLIAM VANN ROGERS served in the late World War No. 2, and made an excellent record, having been elected to Congress near the beginning of the conflict, he later resigned and resumed his military activities.

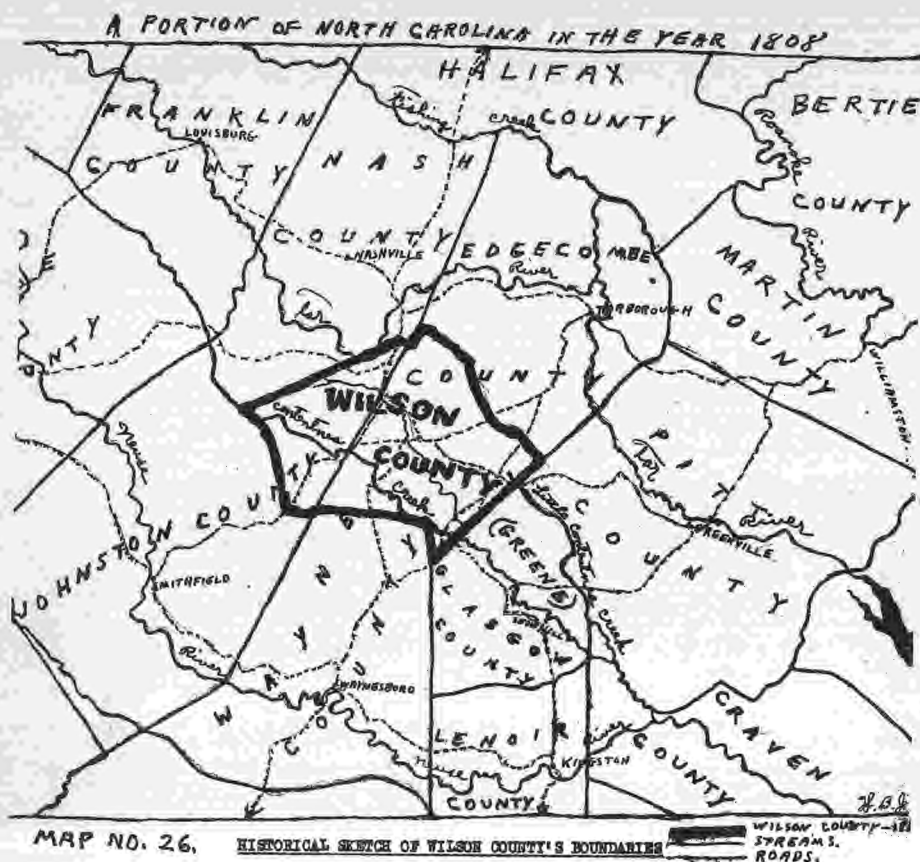
As all the World knows our WILL ROGERS was killed in an airplane accident when the ship crashed on the boggy tundras of Northern Alaska, a few years ago. Since then we have become resigned to his loss and have received much amusement from the hundreds of ambitious entertainers who have tried in vain to IMITATE HIM. He never had and never will have an equal in his sphere.

#### THE SCHRIMSHER FAMILY LIVED IN CHOWAN

Not only the ROGERS FAMILY and the VANN FAMILY were early residents of OLD ALBEMARLE, NORTH CAROLINA, and particularly CHOWAN PRECINCT and COUNTY, but the SCHRIMSHER FAMILY as well. On page 241, Volume 1, of Hathaway's N. C. Hist. & Gen. Register, containing the Marriage Bonds of Chowan County, will be found the following entry:

JOHN WYATT to ELIZABETH SCHRIMPSHIRE, Feb. 17, 1768.

In the foregoing account of the family of WILL ROGERS, the compiler has been cramped for space, and has been compelled to "trim it down" to the point where much of the most interesting data he had gathered, must be left out. The real foundation of the account is to be found in the "HISTORY OF the CHEROKEES" by Samett Starr.



By HUGH BUCKNER JOHNSTON

Wilson County is so young that it is thought by many persons to have no history at all, and those who desire to look further are discouraged by the many complications arising from its fairly recent four-county origin or by the scanty published materials that feature such erroneous statements as the one that the territory was first penetrated by Scotch-Irish settlers about 1790. The fact is that the earliest citizens of what is now Wilson County were predominantly English and began arriving as early as 1740 from southeastern Virginia and the older settlements of northeastern North Carolina. The historian or genealogist is therefore confronted with a real problem in any attempt to trace the history of Wilson County and its people prior to its foundation in 1855, from parts of Edgecombe, Nash, Johnston and Wayne Counties.

The settlement of Wilson County resulted ultimately from the gradual growth and focusing as the 1661 penetration North of Albemarle Sound, 1691 immigration to Pamlico River, and the 1704 movement up Neuse River. In 1712 the second was incorporated into Beaufort County and the third into Craven County (1) and in 1722 Bertie County was formed for the government of the inhabitants of the territory west of Chowan River and County. (2) The western boundary of Beaufort County was clarified by the subsequent formation of Edgecombe and Johnston Counties, and when Pitt County was formed in 1760 from the western part of Beaufort County, the Edgecombe-Pitt boundary followed the original survey and is still retained in the present Wilson-Pitt County line. (3)

The Governor and Council of North Carolina authorized Edgecombe Precinct on May 18, 1732 (4) to take care of the settlements south of Roanoke River from Bertie County, but the General Assembly did not give it formal sanction until November 12, 1734 (5). The western boundary was of no importance in that wilderness, but the eastern one was stated to begin near the present Hamilton (at the mouth of Conocoan Creek on Roanoke River) and to run southwesterly in a straight line to Blount's Old Town on Tar River and to Neuse River, passing thence to the northwestern branch of the Cape Fear River. Most of this territory was watered by the rivers originally incorporated into the Counties of Beaufort and Craven, but the majority of the affected inhabitants lived nearer to Bertie County and were governed by her until their own County government was established and Edgecombe became an independent County on April 7, 1741.

The eastern boundary was now considered to begin at Jenkins Henry's house on Roanoke river and to proceed in a straight line to the mouth of Cheek's Mill Creek on Tar River, going from there in a straight line to the middle grounds between Tar and Neuse Rivers, "and from thence up as high as may be, keeping the middle between the said two rivers, which shall be the dividing line between the Counties of Craven and Edgecombe, and Beaufort." (6) This was an improvement over the

first delineation of the boundary, but there was considerable confusion until 1748, when the line was drawn southwesterly in a straight line from Penny Hill at the mouth of Cheek's Mill (now Sugg's) Creek on Tar River to Contentnea Creek at the mouth of Tosomeet Swamp, and thence northwesterly along the course of said Contentnea Creek towards its source (?). Part of this line is represented in the present Wilson-Greene County line.

The settlements in the upper part of Craven County had been growing all the while, and this newly peopled area was formed into Johnston County on June 28, 1846 (8). The course of Contentnea Creek formed its northern boundary and coincided with the southern boundary of Edgecombe County. In 1758 a straight line was drawn south-southwesterly from Baykin's Ford on Great Contentnea (a point about one and one-half miles west of the mouth of Bleemery Swamp) to the south of Mill Creek on Neuse River, and the territory east of this line became the now extinct Dobbs County. (9). The General Assembly that met on May 3, 1779, formed Wayne County from the western part of Dobbs County by drawing a line due South from a point in Contentnea Creek about three quarters of a mile west of Ruffin's Bridge (Originally Samuel Peacock's Bridge). (10).

About this time the southern tip of the Edgecombe County line from Penny Hill to the mouth of Tosomeet Swamp was pivoted westward about a half-mile to coincide with the northern tip of the Dobbs-Wayne County line, but with the formation of Wilson County in 1855 this line was restored to the survey of 1748. Dobbs County disappeared on December 5, 1791, the upper part becoming Glasgow County and the lower part becoming Lenoir County, with no effect on their outer boundaries (11). On November 18, 1799, without any alteration of the boundaries, the unpopular name of Glasgow County was changed to Greene County. (12). The General Assembly that met on April 8, 1777, had already formed Nash County from Edgecombe County by drawing a straight line from the Rocky Mount bridge at the Falls of Tar River to Widow Christian Rose's Ferry on Contentnea Creek (13) at the northern tip of the Johnston-Dobbs County line.

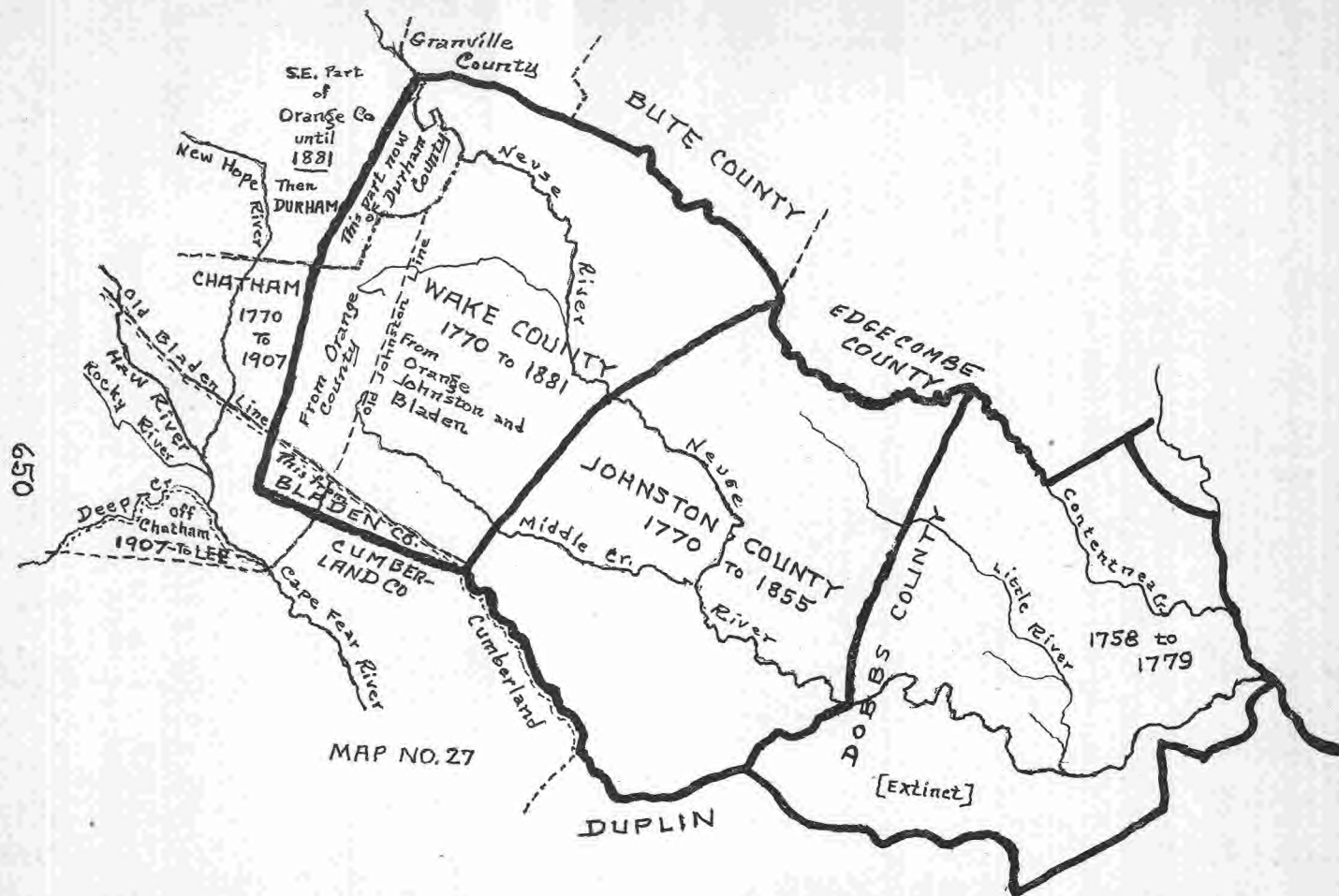
Wilson County was created by the General Assembly on February 13, 1855, (14) and a careful description of the new boundaries of Edgecombe, Nash, Johnston and Wayne Counties is necessary to show the territory that they lost to Wilson County:

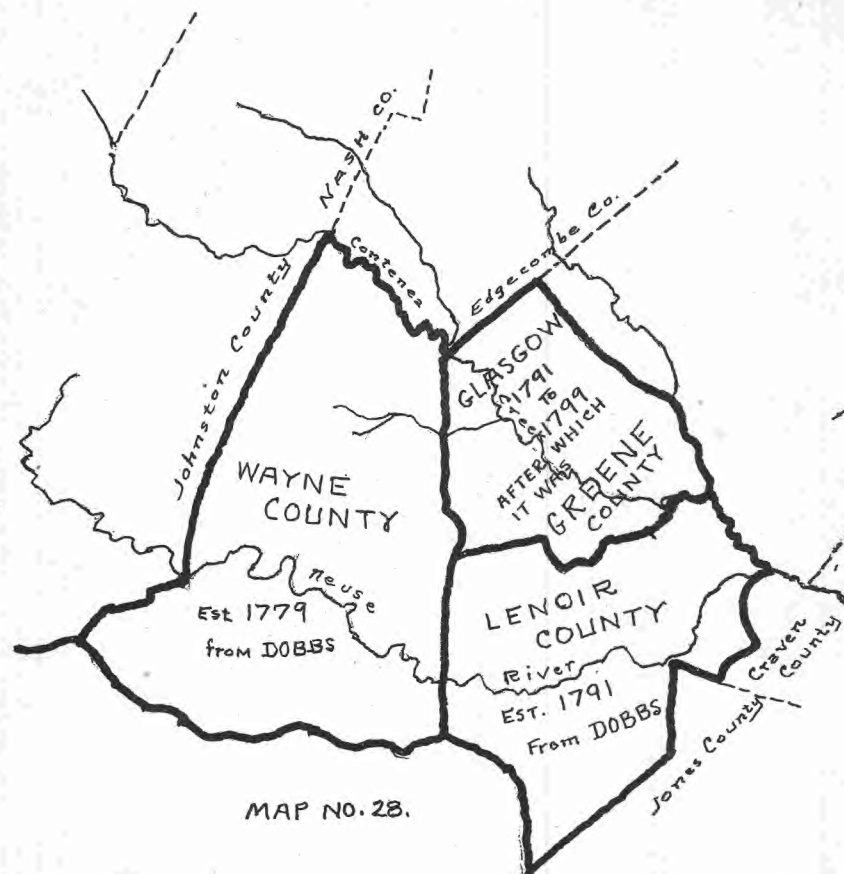
Beginning at a point in the Edgecombe-Pitt County line about a mile south of Turnage's Crossroads, go northwest five miles in a straight line to Pender's Mill, N. W. six and one-half miles in a straight line to Town Creek at the mouth of Col. David Williams' Mill Branch and up the branch to the mill, N. W. five and one-quarter miles in a straight line to the Edgecombe-Nash County line at Sharpsburg, S. S. W. two miles along the railroad, W. N. W. one and three-quarter miles in a straight line to a point about two miles S. E. of Tar River, S. W. twenty-one miles in a straight line across Turkey Creek Bridge near the old Pridgen Place to the Nash-Johnston County boundary at a pond and bridge across Maccoasin (upper Contentnea) Creek, S. E. three miles along the run of Maccoasin Creek to a point about one-half mile S. E. of the mouth of Turkey Creek, due South one and one-half miles, S. S. E. six and one-half miles in a straight line past Barnes' Store to the Red Hill (Henry Horn's Old Place) about a quarter-mile N. of Kenley, E. S. E. three and one-half miles in a straight line to a point in the Johnston-Wayne County line, N. N. E. one-half mile, E. thirteen and one-half miles to a point just S. of Contentnea Creek, due S. nearly a mile to the Wayne-Greene County line, N. E. nine miles in a straight line along the Greene County line (crossing Contentnea Creek about a half-mile below Samuel Ruffin's Bridge) to the Greene-Pitt County line on Little Contentnea Creek, and N. E. three miles in a straight line along the Pitt County line to the original point in the Pitt-Edgecombe County line.

- 1 William L. Saunders, The Colonial Records of North Carolina, Raleigh, 1886, III, p. 453; II, p. 172.
- 2 Op. cit., III, pp. 191 and 194.  
Walter Clark, The State Records of North Carolina, Goldsboro, 1904, XXIII, p. 100.
- 3 Second op. cit., pp. 551/4.
- 4 First op. cit., III, p. 417.
- 5 Ibid., p. 640.
- 6 Second op. cit., pp. 164/5.
- 7 Ibid., p. 287.
- 8 Ibid., pp. 248/9.
- 9 Ibid., pp. 489 and 495/8.
- 10 Walter Clark, The State Records of North Carolina, Goldsboro, 1905, XXIV, pp. 290/2.
- 11 Laws of North Carolina, 1791, Chapter XLVII.
- 12 Laws of North Carolina, 1792, Chapter XXXIX.
- 13 Third op. cit., pp. 138/141.
- 14 Public Laws of The State of North Carolina, Raleigh, 1855, pp. 30/34.

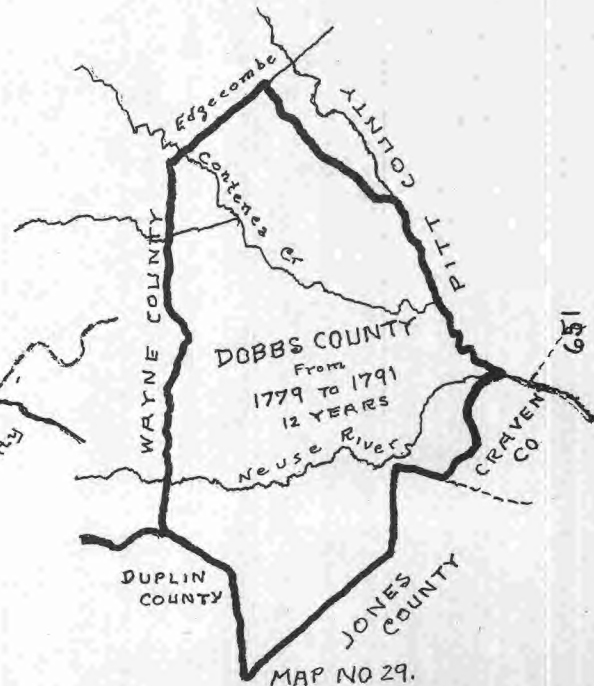
The compiler is indebted to MR. HUGH BUCKNER JOHNSTON, National Geographer of the NATIONAL GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY, and a native of WILSON COUNTY, N. C., for the execution of the MAP OF WILSON and surrounding Counties, shown above, and for the Historical Sketch accompanying the same. Considering the source and the authorities cited by Mr. Johnston, there can be no question as to its accuracy.







MAP NO. 28.



MAP NO 29.



# THE MARTINS OF OLD BATH TOWN

JOHN MARTIN of LOWER NORFOLK COUNTY appears to have been the ancestor of the MARTIN FAMILY that settled in OLD BATH TOWN on the banks of the PAMUNCO RIVER in the early days of its establishment. The records disclose that he was living in Lower Norfolk County on October 1, 1646 when one Lancaster Lovett patented 300 acres "beginning at an island to the westward of JOHN MARTIN'S HOUSE, where Bennetts Creek (the one in that part of Virginia) divides itself into three branches in Lower Norfolk County, the island being between the south and west branch". (Nugent, p. 162.) Five years later, October 21, 1651, this JOHN MARTIN and his neighbor LANCASTER LOVETT patented 600 acres together in the same general neighborhood, same being in LYNHAVEN PARISH "at the mouth of the Eastern Branch, which is at the head of Bennetts Creek." (Nugent, p. 220.) He was related in some way to the WOODHOUSE FAMILY, as on July 16, 1655, he witnessed the will of HENRY WOODHOUSE, and on November 1, the same year, that of THOMAS NEEDHAM, a relative of the BRYAN FAMILY, whose relationship has been heretofore mentioned. (See notes on the Bryan family and the Hardys). On October 17, 1672, his old neighbor Lancaster Lovett died leaving a will in Lower Norfolk, in which he mentioned JOHN MARTIN "deceased". By inference we thus learn that JOHN MARTIN of this sketch had died not so very long before that time. He is also referred to, by inference, at least, in the will of ADAM KEELING, his son in law, who left a will in 1683. (See p. 231 of this book). It is obvious that the JOHN MARTIN of this sketch, who evidently died in LOWER NORFOLK, was a different JOHN MARTIN from the one who was related to ADAM DIXON, whose son HENRY MARTIN married a sister of WILLIAM BODDIE, heretofore mentioned. (Nugent p. 8).

The record as a whole discloses that this JOHN MARTIN, of LOWER NORFOLK and LYNHAVEN PARISH, had the following children:

1. JOEL MARTIN m. ELIZABETH
2. WILLIAM MARTIN
3. JONATHAN MARTIN
4. THOMAS MARTIN
5. ANN MARTIN m. ADAM KEELING.

1. JOEL MARTIN moved to OLD ALBEMARLE, as did the descendants of HENRY WOODHOUSE (See pp. 99 and 189 of this book). He patented lands in CURRITUCK PRECINCT on October 20, 1691. (Princess Anne County, Book I p. 13). This was perhaps in that part of CURRITUCK PRECINCT that lay South of ALBEMARLE SOUND at that time. Thereafter in 1702 he moved by water from Norfolk to the vicinity of PAMUNCO RIVER. His wife was ELIZABETH (last name unknown) and their daughter, MARY MARTIN evidently married HENRY WOODWARD. After moving to OLD PAMUNCOUGH PRECINCT, JOEL MARTIN patented several other large tracts of land in that vicinity and became prominent in the establishment of the settlements there. He made his will in BATH COUNTY, dated October 24, 1715, and named his children:

10. JOHN MARTIN, JR. m. REBECCA. (Probably LANGLEY).
11. WILLIAM MARTIN m. ELIZABETH
12. ANN MARTIN
13. ELIZABETH MARTIN m. JOHN PENNY
14. FRANCES MARTIN m. JARVIS.
15. MARY WOODWARD wife of HENRY WOODWARD (In Va.)

11. WILLIAM MARTIN owned lands in PRINCESS ANNE COUNTY in 1704, some of which he sold in 1706. In 1715 he and Ledwick Martin (possibly another brother, or his own son) were on a list of freeholders in HYDE PRECINCT (Hathaway 3, p. 425). The will of a WILLIAM MARTIN of Princess Anne County - probably 5. WILLIAM MARTIN, son of JOHN - mentions the following children: HENRY, WILLIAM, ANN and REBECCA. But 11. WILLIAM MARTIN died in BEAUFORT COUNTY in St. THOMAS PARISH in 1745. (Grimes p. 240) He mentions his legatees as:

20. JOHN MARTIN
  21. JOEL MARTIN
  22. WILLIAM MARTIN
  23. JOSEPH MARTIN
  24. ANN MARTIN
  25. ELIZABETH MARTIN
- Other legatees: Cousin JOHN MARTIN  
Wife MARY and HENRY SNOAD, Executors.

His wife was probably MARY SNOAD, sister of HENRY SNOAD.

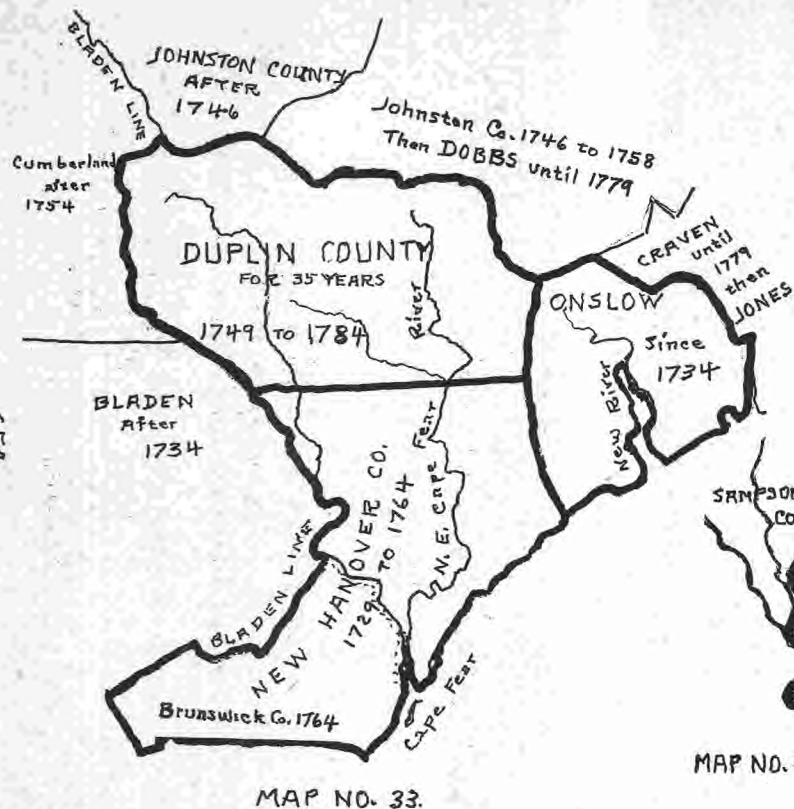
22. WILLIAM MARTIN died in Beaufort County about 1769 leaving a will, in which he names his children as follows:

30. WILLIAM MARTIN
31. THOMAS MARTIN
32. JAMES MARTIN
33. HENRY MARTIN
34. EUBANK MARTIN
35. MARY MARTIN
36. ANNE MARTIN

NOTE: Executors of this last will were MOSES HARR, HENRY BOWNER and THOMAS JONES, which suggests that this last WILLIAM may have been of the ISLE OF WIGHT MARTINS. It is easy to get them mixed.



654



# THE BRYAN FAMILY

Including the Ancestry of  
HON. WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN

The ancient records of OLD ALBEMARLE and its descendant sub-divisions are filled with notes about the BRYAN FAMILY. Members of this family came down into NORTH CAROLINA early from ISLE OF WIGHT, SURREY and NANSEMOND COUNTIES.

The original emigrant ancestor of this family is not difficult to identify as the EDWARD BRYAN who came over from ENGLAND in the BONA NOVA in 1620. EDWARD WATTERS obtained his headright from THOMAS HAMOR, brother of CAPT. RALPH HAMOR, together with that of WILLIAM ARNALL who came over in the SEAFLOWER in 1621. Neither of them were brought to VIRGINIA by EDWARD WATTERS, but both of them were used by that worthy in 1624 when he patented 100 acres of land two miles below BLUNT POINT in ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY (Wugent p. 4).

EDWARD WATTERS who used the headright of EDWARD BRYAN in 1624 was one of two persons on the SEA ADVENTURE, all of whom were shipwrecked in the BERMUDAS, on their way over from ENGLAND in 1609, who liked the SOMERS ISLANDS so well that SIR THOMAS GATES was unable to persuade them to continue on their journey to VIRGINIA in the two small pinnaces that were built to bring them the rest of the way with GATES, SIR GEORGE SOMERS and others. But in 1618, on her way to VIRGINIA, the "DIANA" arrived at the BERMUDAS and among her passengers was GRACE O'NEILL, then 16 years old, who married EDWARD WATTERS and they came on the "Diana" to VIRGINIA, and settled on this 100 acres in ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY. Waters died before 1628 and his widow became the wife of OBEDIENCE ROBINS, but the son of EDWARD WATTERS settled in ACCOMAC and was the ancestor of the Waters family to which the old revolutionary "war horse" of South Carolina, COL. PHILIPSON WATTERS was descended.

But back to EDWARD BRYAN. There is a blank period between 1624 and about 1665, when an EDWARD BRYAN (possibly a son, or maybe a grandson of the first EDWARD) married CHRISTIAN COUNCIL, the daughter of HODGES COUNCIL and LUCY HARDY. In the meantime, however, the first EDWARD BRYAN had found him a wife, in the person of a daughter of JOHN NEEDHAM, one of the "servants" of the famous GEORGE SANDYS, Treasurer of the Colony, whose headright he used in securing a patent to 400 acres of land in the precincts of ARCHER'S HOPE, and who came over with SANDYS in the "GEORGE". This patent was issued to SANDYS in 1624 at about the same time EDWARD WATTERS secured the 100 acre tract in ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY, close by. It takes no clairvoyant to guess that the EDWARD BRYAN who married CHRISTIAN COUNCIL was either a son or grandson of EDWARD the first and his wife MISS NEEDHAM, when one scans the long list of persons descending from this marriage who were saddled with the Christian name of NEEDHAM, beginning with the first NEEDHAM BRYAN. (Wugent, p. 4).

Nowhere on the VIRGINIA or NORTH CAROLINA records do we find a list, name by name, of the off-spring of CHRISTIAN COUNCIL and EDWARD BRYAN, but as the BRYAN-HARDY-COUNCIL parade passes along before us, emerging from the ancient archives of OLD ALBEMARLE and EASTERN VIRGINIA, it is comparatively easy to POINT THEM OUT. The BRYAN CHART runs something like this:

EDWARD BRYAN married CHRISTIAN COUNCIL, daughter of LUCY HARDY and HODGES COUNCIL; LUCY, the daughter of JOHN HARDY and his wife ALICE; JOHN the son of JOHN HARDY and his wife OLIVE COUNCIL who were married somewhere between 1620 and 1630. See "THE HARDY FAMILY". The children of EDWARD BRYAN and CHRISTIAN COUNCIL were:

1. NEEDHAM BRYAN
2. WILLIAM BRYAN
3. RICHARD BRYAN
4. JOHN BRYAN
5. LEWIS BRYAN
6. HARDY BRYAN

1. NEEDHAM BRYAN (No positive identified record. May have died young).
2. WILLIAM BRYAN had three sons, NEEDHAM, JOHN and WILLIAM. (Bathway Vol. 1, 577)
3. RICHARD BRYAN (Settled in STAFFORD COUNTY, Va.) Ancestor of WILLIAM J. BRYAN.
4. JOHN BRYAN had EDWARD and WILLIAM BRYAN.
5. LEWIS BRYAN had children, SIMON, EDWARD, ELIZABETH and ANN BRYAN.
6. HARDY BRYAN (Descendants unidentified).

## SOME DESCENDANTS OF 2. WILLIAM BRYAN

10. NEEDHAM BRYAN (b. ca. 1790) m. ANNIE RAMBEAU Nov. 11, 1711. Settled at SNOWFIELD BERTIE COUNTY, N. C. and had:

50. RACHEL BRYAN m. WILLIAM WHITFIELD in 1741
51. WILLIAM BRYAN m. ELIZABETH SMITH
52. NEEDHAM BRYAN m. NANCY SMITH.

### 3. RICHARD BRYAN AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

3. RICHARD BRYAN, son of EDWARD BRYAN and CHRISTIAN COUNCIL settled in KING GEORGE COUNTY, whither many of those who flocked to the Northern Neck from the vicinity of ISLE OF WIGHT and SURREY COUNTY settled at about the same time. He bought land in KING GEORGE in 1694. This land descended to his son RICHARD BRYAN "late of King George" who left will dated JANUARY 18, 1747, leaving said lands to his son RICHARD BRYAN III. (W. & Mary Mag. Vol. 5, p. 277).

3. RICHARD BRYAN was the father of RICHARD BRYAN JR.  
RICHARD BRYAN JR. was the father of:

- 55. RICHARD BRYAN III
- 56. JOSEPH BRYAN

In 1752/3 both RICHARD BRYAN III and his brother JOSEPH BRYAN were living in CULPEPPER COUNTY. 55. RICHARD BRYAN III married FRANCES BATTALY, daughter of MOSES BATTALY, of SPOTTSYLVANIA COUNTY, and had:

- 57. BATTALY BRYAN
- 58. ANNA BRYAN.
- 59. WILLIAM BRYAN.

The mother of the above children, according to the record, was ELIZABETH MATTHEWS, a daughter of CAPT. SAMUEL MATTHEWS, son of CAPT. JOHN MATTHEWS, son of LIEUT. COL. SAMUEL MATTHEWS, son of GOVERNOR SAMUEL MATTHEWS, whose WARWICK PLANTATION adjoined BLUNT POINT where EDWARD MATTHEWS secured 100 acres in 1624 with the headright of EDWARD BRYAN.

- 59. WILLIAM BRYAN
- had sons:

60. JOSEPH BRYAN, who died leaving a will in CULPEPPER COUNTY in 1806, in which he gave the names of his children, as follows:

- (1) JAMES BRYAN
- (2) JOHN BRYAN m. NANCY LILLARD
- (3) WILLIAM BRYAN
- (4) AQUILLA BRYAN
- (5) LUCY BRYAN m. DUNAWAY.
- (6) ELIZABETH BRYAN.

NANCY LILLARD who married (2) JOHN BRYAN, was the daughter of JOHN LILLARD, a revolutionary soldier. Between 1810 and 1825 JOHN BRYAN sold out and went to Kentucky, then to Tennessee, and then to OHIO. He and his wife NANCY LILLARD were the parents of

- 61. SILAS LILLARD BRYAN.

In 1850 SILAS LILLARD BRYAN went to live with an older brother in MISSOURI. He married and had the following children:

- 62. FANNIE BRYAN m. BAIRD.
- 63. WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN m. BAIRD.
- 64. CHARLES BRYAN
- 65. ALLEN BRYAN ( never married ).
- 66. NANNIE BRYAN ( never married ).

### 4. JOHN BRYAN AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

had two sons:

- 100. EDWARD BRYAN ( b. 1790 )
- 101. WILLIAM BRYAN m. ANN DAWSON.

It was the descendants of 4. JOHN BRYAN who settled in CRAVEN COUNTY and in what is now JONES COUNTY, and intermarried with the HATCH and SIMMONS FAMILY, as well as the BUSE and HARRISONS and GREENS of that section.

101. WILLIAM BRYAN married ANN DAWSON, and they were the parents of a son:

- 200. JOHN BRYAN m. ELIZABETH OLIVER
- had:

- 300. WILLIAM BRYAN
- 301. OLIVE BRYAN m. CROOM.
- 302. JAMES BRYAN m. RACHEL HERITAGE

.....!

Grand-daughter of 50. RACHEL BRYAN and WILLIAM WHITFIELD.

From this last marriage came JOHN HERITAGE BRYAN ( m. MARY SHEPARD ) and JAMES WEST BRYAN

100. EDWARD BRYAN ( wife's name unknown)  
(Son of 4. JOHN BRYAN ) had:

201. HARDY BRYAN married MRS. SARAH (BONNER) MOSELEY, widow of JOHN MOSELEY, and the daughter of THOMAS BONNER. HARDY BRYAN was born ca. 1715-20. The BONNERS lived in BEAUFORT.  
Children:

- 303. THOMAS BRYAN m. RACHEL LAVENDER (b. 1737). (She m. (2) A. B. SIMMONS).
- 304. HARDY BRYAN m. SALLIE HATCH (Daughter of EDMUND HATCH) She m. (2) ROUNDTREE.
- 305. WILLIAM BRYAN m. a sister of COL. JOSEPH GREEN.
- 306. HON. NATHAN BRYAN, Mem. Cont. Cong. m. WINNIFRED BRYAN (Da. of 52. NEEDHAM)
- 307. LEWIS BRYAN (Sheriff of LENOIR CO.) m. ELIZABETH SASSER.
- 308. MARY BRYAN m. EDMUND HATCH, son of LEMUEL HATCH.

303. THOMAS BRYAN and RACHEL LAVENDER were the parents of the following:

- 400. SARAH BRYAN m. LEMUEL HATCH.
- 401. NANCY BRYAN m. JOHN CROOM (2) WILLIAM HARDY.
- 402. PENELOPE BRYAN m. (1) COL. JOHN HATCH (2) COL. THOMAS P. IVES.

Children of 400 SARAH BRYAN and LEMUEL HATCH:

- (1) EDWARD HATCH
- (2) SAMUEL HATCH
- (3) BENJAMIN HATCH m. (1) MISS HOWARD (Da. of JOSIAH HOWARD)  
m. (2) SARAH WHITFIELD, daughter of  
NEEDHAM WHITFIELD and LUCY HATCH.

Children of 402. PENELOPE BRYAN and COL. JOHN HATCH:

- (4) MARY HATCH m. JOHN T. BRYAN
- (5) ANTHONY HATCH m. MISS GARTNER
- (6) HASKELL HATCH (1) MISS FRANKS (2) MISS REYNOLDS.

304. HARDY BRYAN and wife SALLIE HATCH were the parents of the following:

- 403. JAMES HARDY BRYAN m. his cousin, LUCY HATCH.
- 404. WILLIAM HATCH BRYAN m. BETSY HERITAGE (Da. of JOHN HERITAGE and RACHEL  
WHITFIELD.
- 405. ASHE BRYAN
- 406. EDMUND BRYAN
- 407. THOMAS BRYAN

RACHEL (LAVENDER) BRYAN widow of 303. THOMAS BRYAN m. in 1764 ABRAHAM BASSETT  
SIMMONS and had nine SIMMONS CHILDREN.

#### 5. LEWIS BRYAN AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

102. LEWIS BRYAN married ELIZABETH HUNTER ( From SURRY COUNTY VIRGINIA ) and had:

- 202. SIMON BRYAN m. ANN JACOBS
- 203. EDWARD BRYAN m. MARTHA WEST, (Daughter of THOMAS WEST)
- 204. ELIZABETH BRYAN m. THOMAS WHITEHILL.
- 205. ANNE BRYAN m. JOHN GRAY.

203. EDWARD BRYAN m. MARTHA WEST (Daughter of THOMAS WEST and MARTHA BLOUNT, who was a daughter of JOHN BLOUNT and ELIZABETH DAVIS; JOHN BLOUNT was the son of JAMES BLOUNT and his wife ANNE, from ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, Va., to CHOWAN COUNTY, N.C. in 1669, EDWARD BRYAN and MARTHA WEST had:

- 310. THOMAS BRYAN
- 311. EDWARD BRYAN
- 312. MARY BRYAN m. LOCKHART.
- 313. MARTHA BRYAN
- 314. ELIZABETH BRYAN
- 315. WINNIFRED BRYAN
- 316. ANN BRYAN m. RYAN
- 317. SARAH BRYAN m. a BAKER.
- 318. JANET BRYAN m. (1) HARDY HILL (Son of MICHAEL HILL, son of NATHAN HILL and his wife ELIZABETH HARDY, daughter of JOHN HARDY and his wife REBECCA. JANET m. (2) THOMAS WHITEHILL PUGH.

203. EDWARD BRYAN died in BERTIE COUNTY in 1782. His Executors were WILLIAM GRAY, EDWARD RAZOR and THOMAS WHITEHILL JR.

See further information about the BRYANS under sketch  
"THE WHITFIELD FAMILY".



# THE WHITFIELD FAMILY

The prolific and prominent WHITFIELD FAMILY, whose representatives joined the tide of migrants from VIRGINIA and settled in OLD ALBEMARLE stem from WILLIAM and RICHARD WHITFIELD, who came with or shortly after SIR THOMAS DALE. RICHARD WHITFIELD, according to the records was a headright of one GREENLEAF, who used it in taking up lands in CHARLES CITY COUNTY in 1635. Nugent p. 34; while one JOHN CHANDLER claimed the headright of WILLIAM WHITFIELD in 1636 when he patented 1000 acres of land in ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY.

MATTHEW WHITFIELD who appears on the records of NANCEMOUND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, in 1682, probably stems from one or the other of these two early emigrants to VIRGINIA. This Matthew Whitfield married PRISCILLA LAWRENCE, sister of MARY LAWRENCE, the second wife of 100. JOHN THOMAS, as shown on the Chart. MATTHEW WHITFIELD and his wife PRISCILLA had two known children:

- (1) ELIZABETH WHITFIELD m. JOHN SMITH
- (2) WILLIAM WHITFIELD m. ELIZABETH GOODMAN.

JOHN SMITH and ELIZABETH WHITFIELD had two daughters:

- (3) ELIZABETH SMITH m. WILLIAM BRYAN
- (4) NANCY SMITH m. NEEDHAM BRYAN.

(RACHEL BRYAN, sister of WILLIAM and NEEDHAM BRYAN married WILLIAM WHITFIELD, son of WILLIAM WHITFIELD and his wife ELIZABETH GOODMAN.)

(2) WILLIAM WHITFIELD and his wife ELIZABETH GOODMAN married in 1741, and had these children:

10. WILLIAM WHITFIELD married RACHEL BRYAN, daughter of NEEDHAM BRYAN and his wife ANNE RAMBEAU. (Wayne County, N. C. their home)
11. MATTHEW WHITFIELD married a MISS WARREN.
12. MARY WHITFIELD m. JOHN GRADY.
13. LUKE WHITFIELD married a MISS WARREN, sister of MATTHEW'S wife.
14. CONSTANCE WHITFIELD m. BARBARA WILLIAMS
15. PATIENCE WHITFIELD m. EDWARD OUTLAW.
16. MARGARET WHITFIELD m. (1) BARFIELD (2) WINKFIELD or WINGFIELD.
17. ELIZABETH WHITFIELD m. JONATHAN TAYLOR.
18. SARAH WHITFIELD m. DANIEL HERRING.
19. CHARITY WHITFIELD m. FREDERICK O'DANIEL (2) DANIEL HERRING.

(4) NANCY SMITH and NEEDHAM BRYAN ( Son of (2) WILLIAM BRYAN ) had the following children:

210. NEEDHAM BRYAN JR. m. SALLY HINTON (Daughter of Col. John Hinton).
211. LOVARD BRYAN m. ELIZABETH GREEN (Daughter of JOSEPH GREEN and wife SARAH).
212. BENJAMIN BRYAN m. MRS. MARY SASSER.
213. SALLY BRYAN m. JACK HINTON
214. KEDAR BRYAN m. (1) ELIZABETH SMITH (2) MARY WHITFIELD (3) BETSY JAMES (4) DICKSON.
215. WINNIFRED BRYAN m. COL. NATHANIEL BRYAN, member Continental Congress.
216. NANCY BRYAN m. BRYAN WHITFIELD
217. RACHEL BRYAN m. GIBSON SLOAN

COLONEL NATHAN BRYAN and his wife 215. WINNIFRED BRYAN had the following children:

320. MARY BRYAN married GEN. WILLIAM CROOM of LEWIS COUNTY, N. C.
  321. JOHN THOMAS BRYAN m. (4) MARY HATCH.
  322. NATHAN BRYAN m. RACHEL WHITFIELD
  323. WINNIFRED BRYAN m. GEN. BRYAN WHITFIELD
  324. NANCY BRYAN
  325. FREDERICK BRYAN m. HOLLAND S. BUSH.
  326. NEEDHAM BRYAN m. SUSAN BARFIELD
- :
- and had :
- :
410. MARY BRYAN m. ANDREW HAMILTON
  411. NATHAN BRYAN m. (1) ELIZABETH WHITEHEAD (2) MARY UNDERWOOD  
and they settled at DEMOPOLIS, ALABAMA.
  412. NEEDHAM BRYAN
  413. SUSAN BRYAN m. COLLIER
  414. WINNIFRED BRYAN m. HOGAN.
  415. NANCY BRYAN m. JOHN THOMPSON.

For more information on the BRYAN FAMILY in this Volume see pages 16 and 17.

For further information on the WHITFIELDS in this Volume see page 183.

For information on the WHITSELL FAMILY see page 184 of this Volume.

# Compilation From Old Newspaper Files

THE CHARLOTTE OBSERVER

SUNDAY, JUNE 30, 1929

## Married:

Near Salisbury by Rev. Mr. Stafford, January 24, 1931, James G. Hampton to Mrs. Susan A. Locke.

In Charlotte by Rev. R. H. Morrison December 22, 1931, Pinckney C. Caldwell to Miss Sarah R. daughter of the late Joseph Wilson.

(Dr. Caldwell, leading Charlotte physician. Active in politics. Member constitutional convention of 1861. Brother of Green W. Caldwell who represented this district in Congress 1841-1849.)

Near Beattie's Ford by Rev. R. J. Miller May 8, 1838, Michael Hoke of Lincolnton to Miss Frances, daughter of Robert H. Burton.

(Michael Hoke, distinguished citizen of Lincoln county, democratic candidate for governor in 1846; father of "Gen. Rott. P. Hoke and grandfather of Hoke Smith of Georgia.)

In Lincoln county, March 11, 1834, Simon Rhynes, 4-1-2 feet high, and weighing 270 pounds, to Susan Lay.

In Charlotte by John Sloan, Esq., June 26, 1834, Thomas J. Helton to Miss Rachel R. Jones.

(Mr. Helton was for more than 30 years publisher of Charlotte Journal and Charlotte White.)

By Rev. M. Adams, November 20, 1834, John Graham to Miss Bridget Little.

In Salisbury by Rev. P. J. Sparrow, Feb. 15, 1835, Peter M. Brown of Charlotte to Miss Martha Gay of Salisbury.

(Mr. Brown was father of the late Col. John L. Brown and grandfather of late Peter Marshall Brown, once mayor of Charlotte.)

In Pittsboro Dec. 31, 1835, Rev. Wm. M. Green, pastor of Episcopal church, Hillsboro, to Miss Charlotte I. Fienning.

(Late bishop of Mississippi diocese, Protestant Episcopal church.)

In Salisbury, Dec. 24, 1835, Dr. Lucio Mitchell to Miss Jane E. daughter of Archibald Henderson.

(Three years later Dr. Mitchell died and his widow married Hon. Nathaniel Boyden, and was mother of Col. Archibald Henderson Boyden of Salisbury, who died June 19, 1939.)

At Butterwood Dec. 23, 1835, James B. Hawkins of Warren to Miss Arilla, daughter of Willis Alton of Halifax.

March 21, 1836, A. B. Davidson of Charlotte, to Miss Mary L. daughter of John Springs of York, S. C.

(Mr. A. Brevard Davidson, a notable citizen of this county and father of Baxter Davidson of Charlotte.)

In Rowan, May 24, 1836, Allen Alexander of Lincolnton, to Miss Adelaide, daughter of Moses Graham of Rowan.

In New Bern, 6 June, 1836, Wm. A. Graham to Miss Susan, daughter of John Washington of New Bern.

(Wm. A. Graham, governor 1844-1848, United States senator, secretary of navy 1852, one of the great citizens of the state.)

In Burke, Sept. 15, 1836, Burton Craige, to Miss Eliza F. daughter of Col. James Erwin of Burke.

(Burton Craige, a distinguished citizen of Salisbury, member of congress, author of the North Carolina secession ordinance in 1861.)

On Jan. 12, 1837, Cadwalller Jones, Jr., of Hillsboro, to Miss Annie, daughter of Hon. James Iredell.

In Lincoln county, Sept. 6, 1838, by Rev. Adam Miller, James Abernethy to Miss Mary Rankin, John Abernethy to Miss Jane Rankin.

In Lincolnton, Jan. 10, 1838, by Rev. A. L. Watts, Mr. Caleb Phifer of Concord to Miss Adeline, daughter of David Ramsour, Esq., of Lincolnton.

In Philadelphia Nov. 8, 1838, Col. John H. Wheeler, capt. of Charlotte Milit., to Miss Ellen, daughter of Thos. Sully, the sculptor.

(Col. John H. Wheeler, the North Carolina historian, later lived at Beattie Ford and represented Lincoln county in the house of commons 1835, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1839.)

In Washington City by Rev. Henry Siler, April 2, 1839, Hon. Henry W. Connor, member of congress from this district, to Mrs. Lucy Ann Coleman, daughter of the late Governor Hawkins.

(Henry W. Connor, 1793-1866, of Lincoln county. On staff of Gen. Joseph Graham with rank of major in war against Creek Indians of Alabama in 1814. Member of congress from this district 1831-1841. Senator from Lincoln county 1848.)

In Charlotte by Rev. John Watts, August 11, 1841, Rev. Colin Mar-

chison of South Carolina conference, to Miss R. E. Pearson of Abingdon, Va.

At Beattie's Ford by Rev. M. Forbes, Oct. 8, 1841, Eli Hoyle to Miss Elizabeth, daughter of Alfred M. Burton.

In Iredell county by Rev. Wm. M. Jordan, Oct. 33, 1841, Dr. Avery M. Powell of Caldwell to Miss Mary Caroline, daughter of Robert Allen of Iredell.

Near Charlotte by Rev. J. Williamson, Nov. 17, 1841, G. W. Logan of Rutherford to Miss Amelia D. Wilson of Mecklenburg.

(G. W. Logan was member of Confederate congress and judge superior court, 1868-1874.)

In Lincolnton by Rev. J. H. Crawford, Nov. 17, 1841, L. S. Thompson, attorney at law, to Miss Harriet, daughter of Jacob Ramsour.

In Cabarrus by Rev. Angus Johnson, Dec. 30, 1841, Gen. W. C. Means to Miss Jane C., daughter of Gen. Paul Barringer.

(They were the parents of the late Col. Paul Barringer Means and Wm. G. Means of Concord.)

Dec. 16, 1841, Rev. Paul F. Kistler of Lincolnton to Miss Mary Wingard of Lexington, S. C.

In Fayetteville by Rev. A. G. Christ, Jan. 13, 1842, Alexander Buthune to Miss Catherine McGilvary of Fayetteville.

(Parents of the late Miss Sallia Buthune who taught for 40 years in the Charlotte city schools.)

In Charlotte by Rev. J. Williamson, April 1842, James W. Osborne to Mrs. Mary A. Moore, daughter of John Irwin, Esq.

(Judge James W. Osborne, a brilliant lawyer and eloquent orator and judge of superior court. Father of the late Judge Frank Irwin Osborne of this city.)

In Cabarrus by Rev. Dr. A. Penick May 31, 1842, Robert W. Allison to Miss Sarah Ann, daughter of John Phifer.

(Mr. Allison was a notable citizen of Concord and father of Mrs. J. M. Odell of that city.)

Near Knoxville, Tenn., June 11, 1842, Richmond M. Pearson, attorney of Rowan and member of house of commons, to Miss Margaret C. daughter of Col. John C. Williams of Knoxville.

(Richmond M. Pearson, afterwards superior court judge, 1836-1848, associate justice supreme

court, 1848-1849, and chief justice supreme court, 1858-1877.)

In Davidson county by Rev. Thales McDonald, in Dec. 1843. William Overman to Miss Mary E. daughter of Fielding Slater.

(Parents of Senator Lee Slater Overman of Salisbury.)  
In Lincoln by Rev. E. M. Forbes, Jan. 3, 1845. Dr. John M. Haggold of Charlotte to Miss Sarah A. daughter of Robert Williamson of Lincoln.

(Dr. Haggold volunteered for service in yellow fever epidemic in New Orleans in 1817, and died there and then of that disease.)

In Lincoln by H. S. Johnson, Esq. Nov. 11, 1845. W. R. Edwards to Miss Sarah E. Dettler.  
In Catawba by Rev. R. H. Morrison, Nov. 1842, Hugh C. Hamilton, to Miss Susan L. Maness.

In Anson county, December 30, 1845. Col. Abner J. Sherrill of Catawba to Miss Sarah McAlpine of Anson.

In Iredell county, Aug. 25, 1844, by Rev. Dr. Morrison, Robert L. McDowell to Miss Rebecca Bravard.

(Parents of F. Bravard McDowell of this city.)

By Rev. Cyrus Johnson, Feb. 27, 1845, R. M. Miller of Lancaster, S. C. to Miss Ann Coston. (Parents of the late R. M. Miller, Jr. of this city.)

In New Bern, March 12, 1845, Joseph M. Graham to Miss Mary A. daughter of John Washington.

In Lincoln county, by Rev. Mr. McDaniel, March 10, 1848. Amos Myrles to Miss Mary, daughter of William Devonport.

In Cheraw, S. C., April 23, 1846, by Rev. James Stacy, Rev. Dr. Albert M. Shipp to Miss Mary Jane Gillispie.

(Dr. Shipp was member N. C. University faculty for 10 years, president of Greensboro Female college, Wofford college and professor in Vanderbilt University School of Religion.)

In Catawba, Dec. 9, 1846, by Rev. Mr. Pharr, Joseph H. Wilson to Miss Mary L. Philiter.

(Mr. Joseph Harvey Wilson was a prominent Charlotte lawyer and grandfather of Mr. George E. Wilson the present mayor of Charlotte.)

In York county, S. C., by Rev. Cyrus Johnston, Dec. 19, 1846. Wm. H. Myers, attorney of this place, to Miss Sophia, daughter of John Sorinea, Esq.

(Col. Wm. H. Myers, a prominent Charlotte citizen for many years. Grandfather of Rawlins Myers, Dr. Wm. Myers Hunter, and Hamilton C. and Wm. Myers Jones of Charlotte.)

In Charlotte by Rev. J. P. W. Freeman, April 24, 1847. Maj. Benjamin Morrow to Miss Mary Jane, daughter of the late Governor Hawkins.

In Lincoln by Rev. Dr. Morrison, Sept. 3, 1847. Dr. W. J. Hayes to Miss Isabella, daughter of Dr. M. W. Alexander.

In Charlotte, by Rev. Cyrus Johnson, Nov. 2, 1847. Dr. Henry M. Pritchard of Lincoln to Miss Sarah, daughter of Maj. Saml. Morrow.

At Greenwood, in Catawba county, the residence of Hon. Henry W. Connor, March 30, 1848, by Rev. Jacob Hill, Mr. John W. Morrow of Mecklenburg to Miss Mary Ann Mittall of Granville county.

In Gaston county by Rev. Samuel Lander, May 24, 1848. Irish Clond of Caldwell to Miss Rosanna Moore of Gaston.

In Iredell by Rev. C. H. Pritchard, Aug. 8, 1848. Dr. J. H. Ward to Miss Ann, daughter of James Lemley.

By Rev. Mr. Freeman, Oct. 21, 1848. Mr. M. L. Wallace of this county to Miss Elizabeth, youngest daughter of Robert Williamson, deceased of Lincoln county.

By Rev. R. H. Morrison, Nov. 8, 1848. Major D. B. Hill, 4th regiment U. S. artillery, to Miss Isabella, daughter of Rev. Dr. Morrison of Lincoln county.

(Gen. D. H. Hill, lieutenant-general Confederate army, father of Joseph M. Hill, once chief justice of Arkansas, and of the late Dr. D. H. Hill of Raleigh.)

By Rev. Cyrus Johnson, Dec. 28, 1847. Lewis K. Russell of Warren county, to Miss Matilda Martha, daughter of Major Benl. Morrow (Parents of Mr. J. A. Russell, assistant clerk superior court, Mecklenburg county.)

At Bricktown, Burke county, Rev. Mr. Parker, Oct. 30, 1850. Capt. John F. Hoke of Lincoln to Miss Catherine, daughter of Col. Wm. Julius Alexander.

(Col. John F. Hoke was a prominent Lincoln county lawyer and father of the late Wm. Alexander Hoke, for 28 years on the N. C. bench and in his latter years chief justice of N. C. supreme court.)

By Rev. R. B. Lottrey, Oct. 25, 1851. Dr. E. G. Elliott to Miss Martha McKias, all of this county. (Grandparents of Selay A. Anderson and Fred Anderson of this city.)

At Standwood near Greensboro, by Rev. Dr. Chas. F. Deems, April 5, 1852. Rufus Lenolt Patterson to Miss Marie Louise, daughter of Governor Morehead.

(Parents of the late Lindsey Patterson of Winston-Salem.)

In Charlotte by Rev. Cyrus Johnson, May 13, 1852. John Sloan of Greensboro, to Miss Eliza P. daughter of John D. Graham of Lincoln county.

In Charlotte, May 18, 1852. Dr. E. Nye Hutchison to Miss Mary A. daughter of David Fort, Esq.

(Dr. E. Nye Hutchison, a prominent physician, was father of R. S. Frantz and J. F. Hutchison. Father too of Misses Charles and Beaula Hutchison of the Charlotte city schools.)

In Morganton by Rev. Mr. Sheela, May 27, 1852. Victor C. Barringer of Charlotte to Miss Marie A. Maness.

(Judge Barringer was for many years one of the judges of the Egyptian International Court by appointment of President Grant.)

In Raleigh by Rev. B. H. Rice, Oct. 16, 1853. Thomas W. Dewey, cashier of the State bank, to Miss Bessie, daughter of Rev. Dr. Drury Lacy.

In Gaston county, by Rev. Mr. Little, Oct. 30, 1853. D. H. Byerly of Charlotte, to Miss J. H. C. daughter of Hugh Jenkins of Gaston.

In this county by Rev. R. F. Taylor, Aug. 22, 1854. Robert C. Bell, merchant of Charlotte, to Miss Mary J. daughter of Dr. W. A. Ardrey.

(Parents of Mr. James Ardrey Bell of the Charlotte bar.)

In Charlotte, by Rev. Mr. Smith, April 12, 1855. John L. Morehead of Greensboro to Miss Sarah Smith, daughter of Wm. F. Philper.

(Son of Governor John M. Morehead and father of the late John M. Morehead of Charlotte.)

In Charlotte by Rev. J. R. Pickens, Sept. 25, 1856. C. W. Abernethy to Miss Mary A. daughter of D. Kistler of Charlotte.

(At residence of bride's parents in Lincoln county by Rev. Dr. Drury Lacy, July 16, 1857. Major T. J. Jackson, professor in Lexington (Va.) Military Institute, to Miss Mary Ann, daughter of Rev. Dr. H. H. Morrison.)

(Stonewall Jackson, one of the immortals of the Southern Confederacy.)

Year Wadeboro by Rev. T. A. Wain, Oct. 28, 1857. Rev. Hillier C. Parsons of South Carolina confers, to Miss Cornelia F. daughter of Walter F. Leake of Anson county.

(Parents of Mr. Walter Leake Parsons of Rockingham and late burg. Nov. 24, 1857. Wm. J. Tate, editor of The Western Democrat, to Miss Sarah, daughter of the late Alexander Springs.)

(Wm. J. Tate, late of Charlotte, a notable citizen and an editor of wide influence.)

In this county by Rev. James Brubaker, Aug. 15, 1858. Rev. Alexander Sinclair, pastor Presbyterian church, to Miss Laura, daughter of A. B. Davidson.

In Christ's church, New Bern, by Rev. T. J. Haughton, Aug. 11, 1858. Hon. John W. Ellis of Salisbury to Miss Mary McKimley, daughter of the late John P. Deventer.

(Governor Ellis of North Carolina was elected governor of North Carolina 1853, re-elected in 1856, died in office 1861.)

In Union, S. C., by Rev. E. W. Thompson, Aug. 10, 1856. Eli H. Howler of Shelby, to Miss Mary C. McConnell of Union, S. C.

In Charlotte by Rev. E. J. Maynerds, Sept. 13, 1856. Thomas H. Brem, a merchant of Charlotte, to Mrs. Harriet Jones, daughter of Dr. D. R. Dunlap.

(Col. Thomas H. Brem, a leading business man, father of the late Walter Brem of this city.)

In Lincoln, by Rev. R. N. Davis, August 24, 1856. William Tiddy to Miss Pattie A. daughter of Dr. J. C. Roddick.

(Mr. Tiddy for many years operated the Lincoln Paper Mills of Lincoln, and supplied paper to a wide section of country.)

In Lincolnton, August 1, 1859, at residence of bride's parents, David Schenck, attorney to Miss Sallie W. daughter of Jacob A. Farnsworth.

(David Schenck, grandson of Michael Schenck, pioneer cotton factor in the south, brilliant lawyer member of constitutional convention, 1861. Judge superior court 1874-1881. Father of Judge Michael Schenck of Hendersonville.)

In Morganton, April 27, 1860. Dr. E. C. Pearson to Miss Emma daughter of Col. E. B. Galtier.

(Col. Galtier was a leader of the Whig party and member of Confederate congress. Once superintendent Charlotte mint.)

In Dallas, Nov. 20, 1860. Dr. Wm. Sloan to Miss E. E. daughter of the late Larkin Rowe.

In Charlotte by Rev. A. Sinclair, April 30, 1861. Lewis S. Williams to Miss Della E. White.

May 16, 1861. Rev. T. E. Johnston, to Miss Kittie, daughter of R. B. Caldwell.

(Rev. R. Johnston was 49 years, 1871 to 1911, pastor of the Lincolnton Presbyterian church.

#### DIED.

Near Beatties Ford, April 24, 1852. James King, 87.

In Lincolnton, Dec. 8, 1852. George McCulloh, 70.

At Georgetown, D. C., Feb. 2, 1854. Lorenzo Davis, a well known itinerant preacher.

In Charlotte, Oct. 7, 1854, after a lingering illness, Mrs. Mary Wilson, relict of the late Joseph Wilson.

In Lincoln county, Feb. 1, 1845, William Price, 78, a soldier of the Revolution.

Alfred Graham, 85, (son of Gen.

Joseph (Graham), Nov. 16, 1835, at home at his brother, John B. Graham in Lincoln county.

In Washington, D. C., Dec. 2, 1855, Dr. James Ole Freeman noted teacher and preacher.

At residence of Henry T. Sloan in Iredell county, April 21, 1856, Governor Hutchinson C. Burton, after a very short illness.

(Gov. Burton of Halifax county, journeying to Beatties Ford, to visit relatives there, was taken violently ill en route and died. His body is buried in Unity church graveyard near Beatties Ford.)

Joseph Graham, 49, son of Gen. Joseph Graham, in Memphis, Sept. 18, 1857.

At his plantation near Haynesville, Alabama, Jan. 1, 1858, Dr. Lucio Mitchell of Salisbury.

John, Willing of Lincoln, 76, a soldier of the Revolution, June 16, 1858, on his way to the springs some 14 miles from his home was found dead in woods near the road. His horse was tied to a nearby tree. It is supposed he took suddenly sick and lay down to rest.

In Greensboro, Oct. 24, 1841, Miss Jane E. Johnston, 18, daughter of Dr. William Johnston of Lincoln.

Miss Johnston was a sister of the late Gov. Robt. D. Johnston and Gov. James Forney Johnston of Alabama.

At Beatties Ford, Lincoln county, April 26, 1842, Hon. Robert H. Burton, widely known as an able lawyer.

(One time judge superior court and later treasurer of the state.)

In Lincoln Nov. 1, 1842, Major Lawson Henderson, 70.

(An influential citizen, one time sheriff of Lincoln county and clerk

superior court 1807-1835. Father of Gen. James Pinckney Henderson who figured nobly in the early history of Texas.)

In Charlotte, Michael Hoke of Lincoln, died of bilious fever, Sept. 3, 1844. He was a candidate for governor against William A. Graham in August, 1844.

(Hoke and Graham were both natives of Lincoln county. Graham, the wing candidate, defeated Hoke, democrat, by about 3000 vote.) In Catawba county, Feb. 10, 1850, Mrs. Lucy Connor, wife of Hon. Henry W. Connor.

Near Lenoir, Jan. 23, 1853, Mrs. Susan Mott, 96, wife of Rev. T. W. S. Mott, an Episcopal clergyman. (Rev. T. W. S. Mott was once rector of St. Peter's Episcopal church of Charlotte and was father of the late Dr. J. J. Mott of Statesville.)

In Lincoln county, June 8, 1852, Mrs. Adelaide M. Canaler, wife of Col. A. P. Canaler and daughter of the late George Conley of Caldwell county.

In Lincoln, Feb. 15, 1857, Col. William Julius Alexander, a brilliant lawyer.

(Grandfather of the late William Alexander Hoke, chief justice of our supreme court.)

In Charlotte, Dec. 23, 1857, Mrs. Catherine W., wife of Capt. John F. Hoke of Lincoln, and daughter of the late Col. Wm. Julius Alexander.

Senator J. P. Henderson of Texas in Washington, D. C., June 4, 1858, just three months after he entered the senate.

(Born in Lincoln 1808, son of Major Yawson Henderson, secretary of state Texas republic under President Sam Houston, minister to France from Texas, first

governor of Texas 1845, general in Mexican war, for gallantry Congress voted him a sword.)

In Concord, June 27, 1858, Mrs. Rucenia Harringer, wife of Rufus Harringer, 80th, and daughter of Rev. Dr. R. H. Morrison of Lincoln county.

(Mother of Dr. Paul Brandon Harringer of Charlottesville, Va.) In Lincoln, Dec. 31, 1858, Robert Williamson, 4th, clerk superior court of Lincoln county.

In Shelby, August 24, 1859, Rev. William I. Lawdun, president of High Point seminary.

In this county near Beatties Ford, April 10, 1835, James Connor, a patriot of the Revolution at advanced age of 81. Native of Ireland, but for more than 60 years a citizen of this county and greater part of his life in this county.

(Great grandfather of the late F. Brevard McDowell of Charlotte, father of the late Henry Workman Connor, Charleston, S. C., banker and one time mayor of that city.)

In Lincoln county, August, 1846, Robert Henry and William Sidner, infant sons of Dr. Sidney K. and Mrs. Harriet C. Johnston.

In Gaston county, Jan. 19, 1859, Hugh Jenkins, 71.

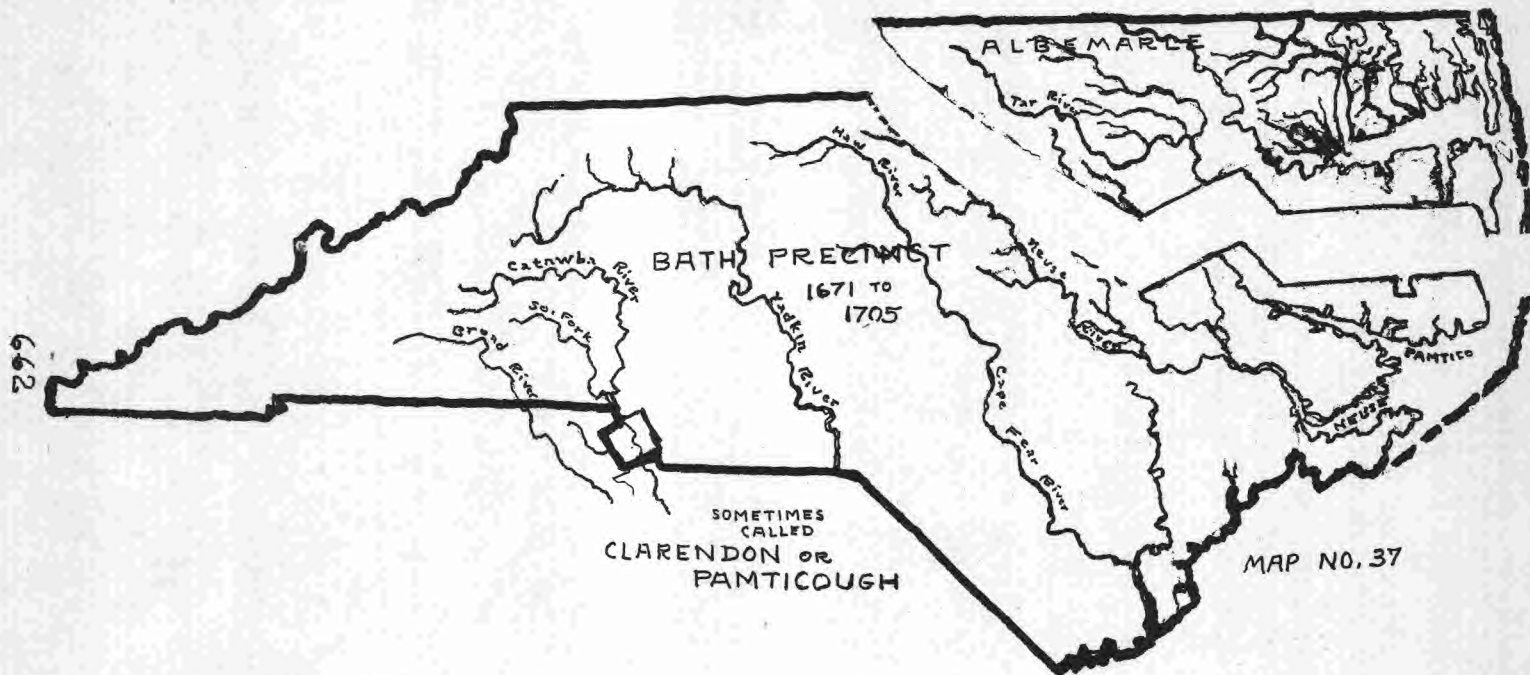
In this county, June 22, 1861, Dr. W. A. Ardrey, aged 63.

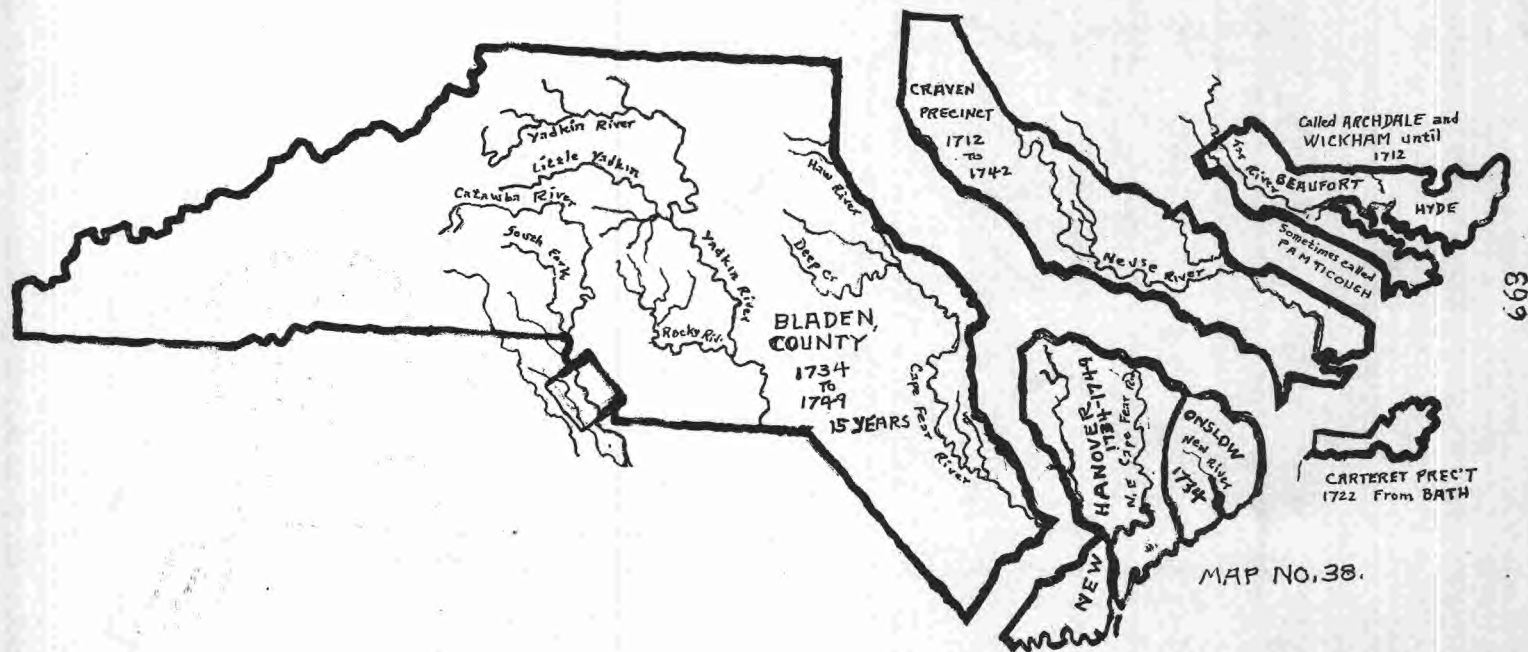
In Charlotte after a lingering illness caused by an accident on his way to Monroe when he was thrown from his buggy, Thomas J. Holton, publisher of The Charlotte Whig, died in January, 1861.

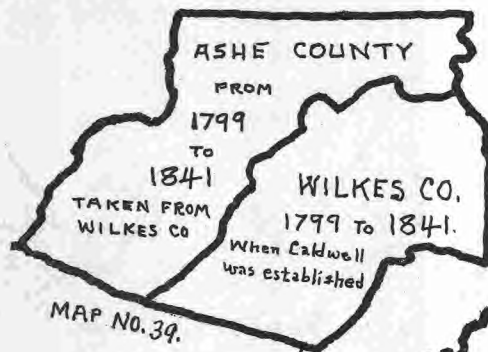
The MINERS AND FARMERS JOURNAL was an early publication in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. It begat the CHARLOTTE JOURNAL, which, in turn begat the CHARLOTTE WHIG, published by THOMAS J. HOLTON, and there finally came forth from these worthy ancestors the present modern, stream-lined daily newspaper, THE CHARLOTTE OBSERVER, the great grandchild of the first publication named, from which the very interesting notes above, were taken. Even newspapers have ancestors that it is sometimes interesting to trace. Aside from the OBSERVER, who first gave space to these old notes, credit is due to REV. WILLIAM L. SHERRILL, who later gave to the World his "ANNALS OF LINCOLN COUNTY". It was to this revered author, who thumbed the musty pages of the yellow files of the old JOURNAL, the WHIG and the FARMERS JOURNAL, tribute should be paid for preserving these priceless records of the distant past. Every day History is being made and the newspapers are preserving its details for future generations.

The ancestors of THOUSANDS of people scattered over, not only the OLD NORTH STATE, but the entire OLD SOUTH are mentioned in the above items. We regret that a full reproduction requires the type to be so small, but even if a glass is needed to read it, it will be time well spent, and will yield up information that would otherwise have been lost in the ashes of the past.









664

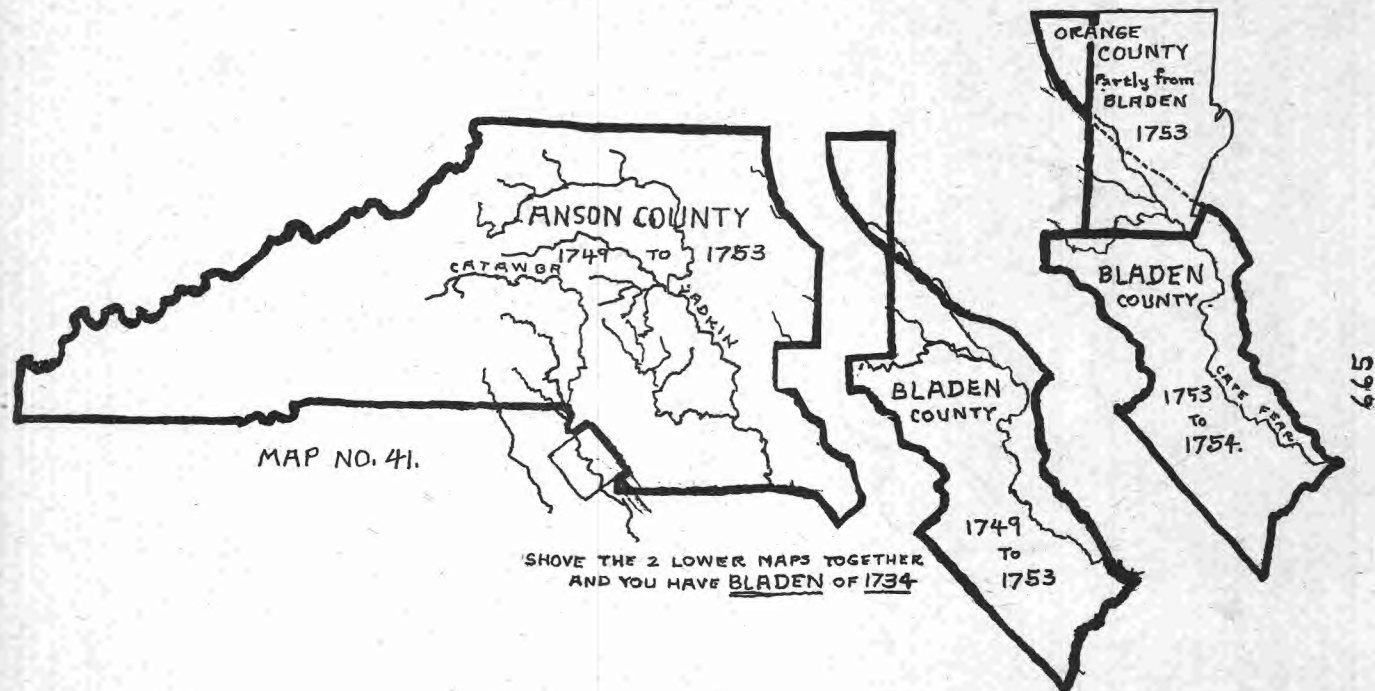


MAP NO. 40.

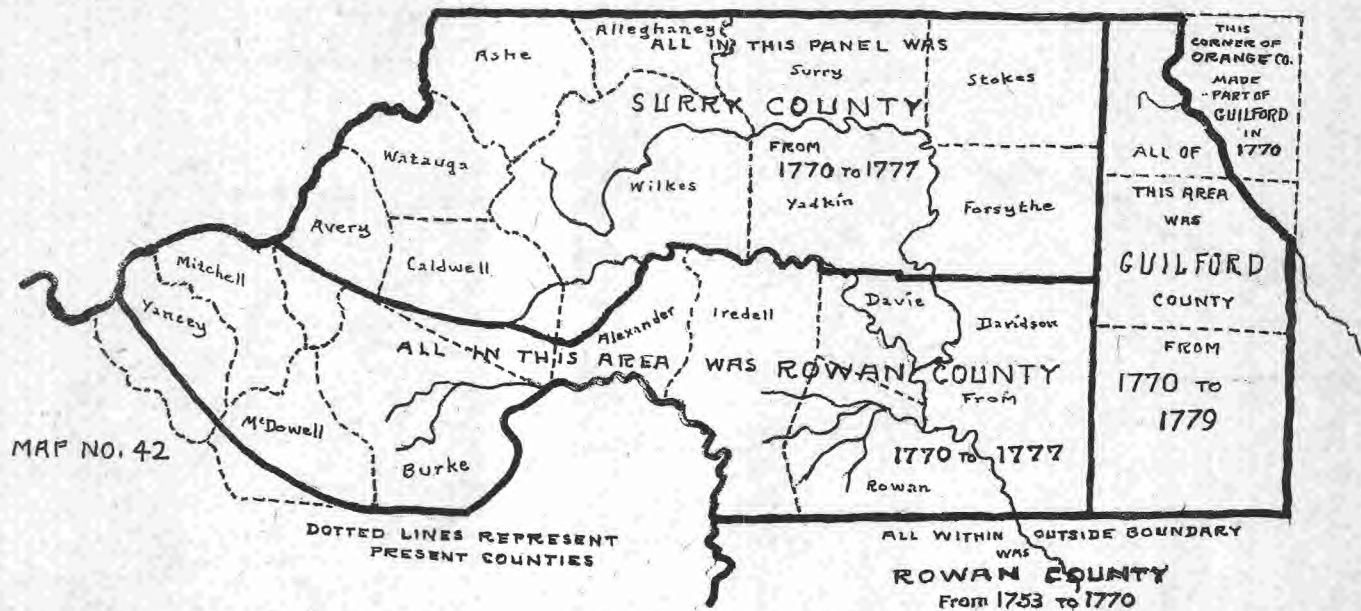
# RUTHERFORD AND LINCOLN COUNTIES

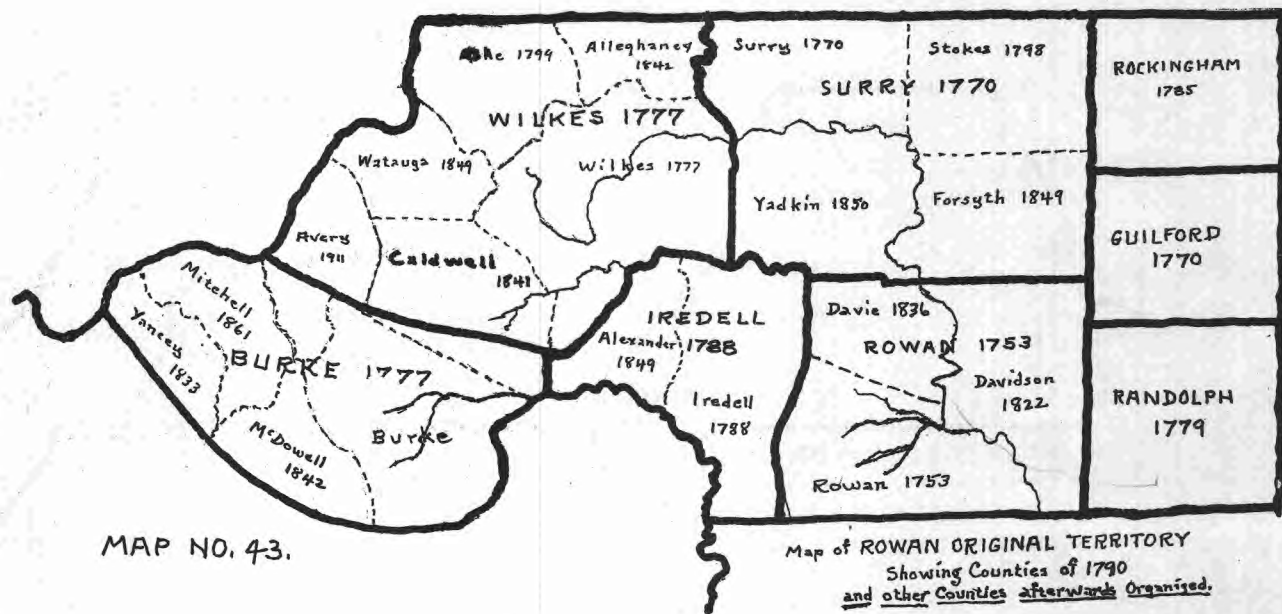
IN 1790

SHOWING PRESENT COUNTIES SINCE  
ESTABLISHED FROM  
THE SAME AREA, AND WHEN.



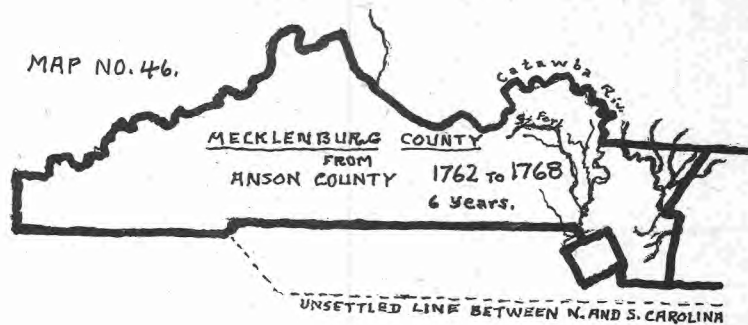




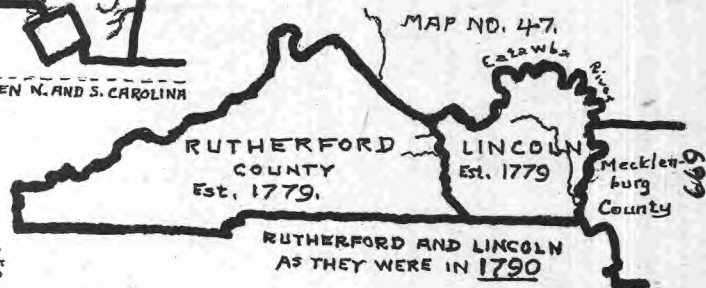




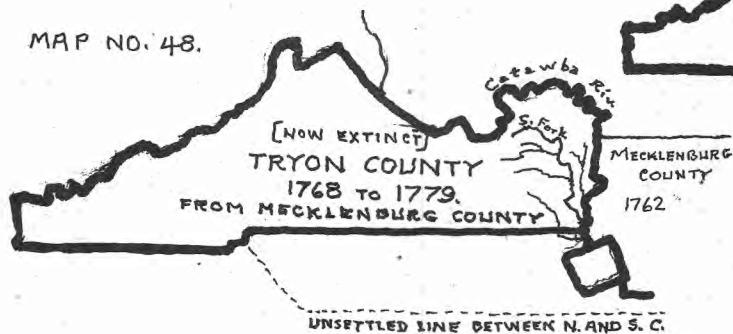
MAP NO. 46.



MAP NO. 47.



MAP NO. 48.





This Corner  
from  
ORANGE

**GUILFORD  
COUNTY**

1779 To 1785

**ROCKINGHAM  
COUNTY**

SINCE From  
1785 Guilford

**GUILFORD  
COUNTY**

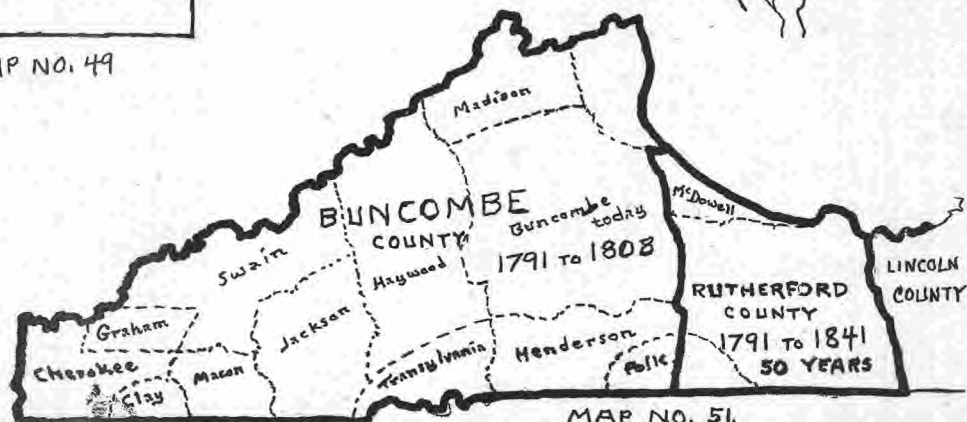
SINCE 1785

**RANDOLPH  
COUNTY**

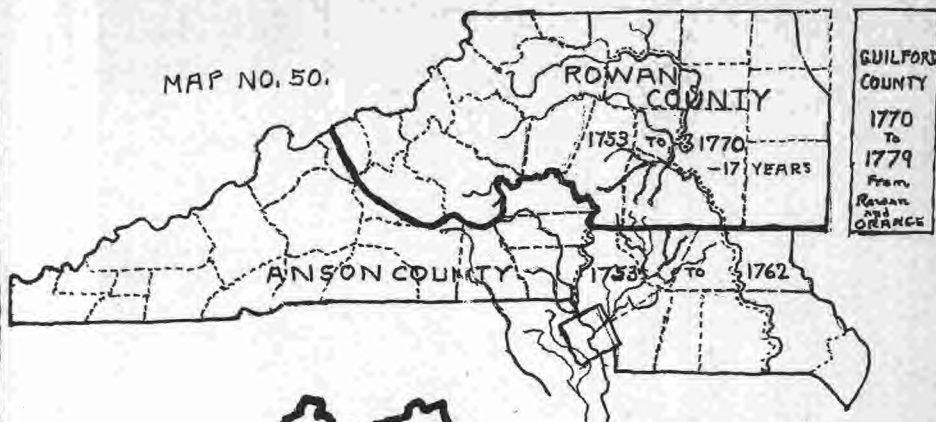
Since  
1779

From Guilford

MAP NO. 49



MAP NO. 51.



MAP NO. 50.

**GUILFORD  
COUNTY**

1770  
To  
1779

From  
Rowan  
and  
ORANGE

# NORTH CAROLINA PRECINCTS HISTORY

How often you hear even natives of the Old North State say: "Originally, North Carolina was divided into THREE PRECINCTS." Some will tell you there were FOUR precincts, and sometimes they say "four counties", etc. That of course samples only a popular conception - not the student's ideas. But even the student is to be excused, in view of the various statements to be found in books dealing with the State's history, which are confusingly out of harmony with the facts.

From first to last there were no less than TWENTY-TWO subdivisions of OLD ALBEMARLE, designated as "PRECINCTS", up to 1738, when the use of the name PRECINCT was abolished and the term COUNTY or COUNTIES adopted. This compiler may have made a miscunt. If so, it has been an honest one. I am counting CARTERET PRECINCT twice, because there were two of them, one NORTH of ALBEMARLE SOUND, which was abolished in 1684, and one on Cape Fear, established in 1722. I am also counting OLD ALBEMARLE as a precinct, which it was often called, though many of the oldest records refer to it as ALBEMARLE COUNTY, before the name COUNTY came into official use in the Province. It is interesting to consider a brief history of these several early sub-divisions.

ALBEMARLE PRECINCT. You may call it a County, if you prefer, but it represented and embraced the entire habitable portion of what is now NORTH CAROLINA. Out of its wide domain came all of the other PRECINCTS and COUNTIES. It was the "grand-daddy" of the whole family, now consisting of one round hundred (100) counties, the youngest of which was named AVERY in 1911, after HON. WAIGHTSTILL AVERY, an early patriot, Judge and statesman, who was one of the signers of the MECKLENBURG DECLARATION. (See page 381 of this book). Much other material herein deals with the history of OLD ALBEMARLE, more in detail, to which the reader's attention is called.

BERKELEY PRECINCT. Named for SIR WILLIAM BERKELEY, or his brother, who were among the "Proprietors" of the Province of North Carolina. It was one of the three precincts established in 1671, at which time the first "division" of Old Albemarle was made. This precinct lay between the present CHOWAN and PASQUOTANK COUNTIES, and embraced all of the territory now known as PERQUIMANS COUNTY, plus a four or five mile strip off the East side of the present GATES COUNTY, which extended to the VIRGINIA LINE (which at that time was unknown and unsettled). It also embraced a large block of territory immediately South of the present PERQUIMANS COUNTY on the lower side of ALBEMARLE SOUND, then often referred to in the ancient records as "Carolina River". This strip of land extended from ALBEMARLE SOUND indefinitely Southward, and was for a long period of time undefined and unknown as to either its extent or character. BERKELEY PRECINCT lasted for approximately thirteen (13) years, when the name BERKELEY was dropped and it was called thereafter PERQUIMANS PRECINCT. This was about 1684.

CARTERET PRECINCT. This Precinct was established in 1671, and was named for another Proprietor. See "Old Albemarle and Its Absentee Landlords" herein. The territory of which it was comprised lay immediately East of BERKELEY PRECINCT and embraced all of the present Counties of PASQUOTANK, CAMDEN and CURRITUCK, which at that time was on the North side of ALBEMARLE SOUND. The territory of CARTERET presumably also took in all lands within an even area below the Sound, extending Southward indefinitely into unknown and unexplored regions. North of the Sound, and perhaps Southward as well, the country was infested with Indians and there are legends of pirates who made their homes along the rivers and arms of the sea that jutted inward. This Precinct also lasted for thirteen years, until 1684, when its name was changed by making it two precincts called PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK PRECINCTS.

SHAFFSBURY PRECINCT. It embraced all of the present CHOWAN COUNTY, most of GATES, and presumably all territory West of the CHOWAN RIVER in the present North Carolina that was habitable or might thereafter become habitable. It was also named for one of the "Proprietors" or absentee landlords. Its territory also jumped the Sound and extended Southward for an indefinite distance. In 1684 the name of SHAFFSBURY was dropped and the name CHOWAN substituted. All three of these first precincts being changed in name, and the new names based on the then established names of the principal water ways North of the Albemarle Sound.

BATH PRECINCT. The exact date of the actual birth of BATH PRECINCT is shrouded in mystery. Presumably it came into existence ON PAPER ONLY about the time of the establishment of the three other precincts mentioned above - in 1671 - but as it was designed to embrace lands lying South of the Albemarle Sound, which were at that time perhaps inhabited by wild tribes of Indians, its actual coming into physical existence, may have been somewhat later. At the home of old man JOHN ECKELFIELD in 1705, in PASQUOTANK PRECINCT, the Council of Assembly granted a charter for the incorporation of BATH TOWNE, away below the Sound in what for several years had been called on the records PARTICOUGH. Thereafter many of the inhabitants of EDENTON (or what afterwards became EDENTON) settled at this place, and thereafter you will find them referred to for several years as "of Bath" and sometimes "Bath Town". Thus the name of Bath came into general use. BATH PRECINCT was sometimes referred to as CLARENDRON, also. This writer believes they were the same, contemporaneously and perhaps embraced ON PAPER the same territory.

CLARENDON PRECINCT. As heretofore stated, this name was applied to what was commonly called "BATH" Precinct on the records. It is likely that CLARENDON was the official name for it, adopted from another one of the "Proprietors", the intention having been to name a precinct for each of them, though it appears they never got around to all of them. The incorporation of the Old Town of BATH in 1705 appears to have pre-empted the title, because of the popular conception that anybody who settled in the vicinity of the town, was from BATH. That is said about the later disposition of the territory of BATH, therefore, applies to CLARENDON.

CHOWAN PRECINCT. This was originally called SHAFTSBURY, and the name was changed to CHOWAN in 1684, the new title, like other substitutions, being adopted from the name of the principal stream or river penetrating the territory. In theory CHOWAN PRECINCT, like SHAFTSBURY, extended indefinitely Westward, presumably even over the mountains into what is now TENNESSEE, and on to the MISSISSIPPI, or the "Western Waters" about which little was known. Otherwise, until the erection of BERTIE PRECINCT in 1722, it comprised the original territory of SHAFTSBURY. It took in most of GATES COUNTY, BERTFORD, NORTHAMPTON and on West, unless it may be said that at the time BATH came into existence, CHOWAN stopped at the line of PERSON and CASWELL COUNTIES as they are today. Consult the accompanying maps for details.

PERQUIMANS PRECINCT. Originally called BERKELEY. It embraced, so far as the record appears, the same identical territory included in BERKELEY until TYRRELL PRECINCT was established below ALBEMARLE SOUND in 1729, which took away from it the last of its territory below the Sound. In 1705, however, the lower part of its Southern territory had been absorbed by BATH or CLARENDON, and as early as 1695 the almost legendary PAMPTICOUGH PRECINCT. Its territory North of Albemarle Sound remained intact until GATES COUNTY was established in 1779 and absorbed the narrow strip of land that connected it with the Virginia line, now comprising a part of the Eastern boundary of GATES COUNTY, which Mr. Hatheway, from an examination of the ancient deed records, conceived to be about three or four miles in width on that side.

PASQUOTANK PRECINCT was established in 1684, out of the Western part of the elder CARTERET PRECINCT, which went out of existence in that year. Until CAMDEN COUNTY was formed in 1777, Pasquotank's Eastern boundary was CURRITUCK, but nearly all of the new sub-division - CAMDEN - was taken from PASQUOTANK, leaving CURRITUCK as it had been previously, with all of its territory SOUTH of ALBEMARLE SOUND, intact, as originally, except that part of it which had been first, in PAMPTICOUGH, second in BATH, and finally in WICKHAM and HYDE. This territory was finally taken away from CURRITUCK when DARE COUNTY was set up in 1870. Of course, in 1738, like all the other Precincts, PASQUOTANK became a COUNTY.

CURRITUCK PRECINCT. as stated above, was until 1684, a part of the first CARTERET PRECINCT, when that Precinct was divided into PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK. Included in this Precinct, as well as today, when it is a County, its jurisdiction included the lands and territory embraced in the peninsular formations East of CURRITUCK SOUND, on down to and including ROANOKE ISLAND, "NAG'S HEAD", etc. In the early exploratory era these bays and inlets furnished piratical harbors and havens for such characters as "Blackbeard", Steele Bonnett, and others of that ilk, who raided not only the surrounding waters of the Gulf and bays, but harassed would-be industrious settlers for half a century. Even today there is an "OLD BRICK HOUSE" standing on the banks of the PASQUOTANK RIVER, perhaps in what is now CAMDEN COUNTY, which is pointed out as one of the traditional haunts of "Blackbeard" the pirate.

BERTIE PRECINCT. This Precinct was established by the General Assembly of North Carolina, in 1722. It took away from CHOWAN PRECINCT all of its territory lying West of Chowan River, and extending South to the lower bends of the ROANOKE, following the high water shed between the Tar and Neuse to the line of Virginia ( still unsettled ) at a point now comprising the boundary between PERSON and CASWELL COUNTIES. It remained thus for a period of nineteen (19) years, or until 1741, when from BERTIE was taken NORTHAMPTON and EDGECOMBE COUNTIES. Neither EDGECOMBE ( which embraced large areas ) or NORTHAMPTON COUNTY were ever known as PRECINCTS, since they were established after the Act of the General Assembly of 1738, which abolished the use of the term PRECINCT. See sketches of the Counties and the accompanying maps.

TYRRELL PRECINCT was erected out of most of the territory left of the original ALBEMARLE and its subsequent sub-divisions, lying South of ALBEMARLE SOUND, with the exception of the larger part of what is now DARE COUNTY, which at that period (1729) was still a part of CURRITUCK PRECINCT. In 1729 when TYRRELL PRECINCT was established it extended East ACROSS ALLIGATOR RIVER, as is shown by deeds to lands on the East side of ALLIGATOR, stated to have been in TYRRELL PRECINCT. On the West TYRRELL PRECINCT when first established, included all of the present MARTIN COUNTY, except a block off the WEST END, between the ROANOKE and the present line of EDGECOMBE COUNTY, which was taken from HALIFAX COUNTY in 1774 to make MARTIN. The Southern boundary of TYRRELL PRECINCT was the BATH - CLARENDON - PAMPTICOUGH line, though at that time the Northern lines of BERTFORD and HYDE PRECINCTS, MARTIN COUNTY, in 1774, WASHINGTON COUNTY, in 1799, and DARE COUNTY in 1870, taken from what was formerly TYRRELL PRECINCT ( long after it became a COUNTY ) has trimmed TYRRELL COUNTY down considerably. Today WASHINGTON COUNTY embraces the site of most of the important early settlements there.

PAMPTICOUGH PRECINCT. This is the name applied to that certain area lying immediately South of the present Counties of MARTIN, WASHINGTON, TYRRELL and DARE COUNTIES from 1696 to the year 1705, including both sides of the PAMLICO RIVER and the present CRAVEN COUNTY. It appears in certain deeds to lands and other items relating to people living at that period in that section. It may have been another name for BATH, or regarded as a different Precinct, carved out of BATH and CLARENDON. No record of this name has been found after 1705, when the name of ARCHDALE and WICKHAM PRECINCTS came into existence, the first applying to the BEAUFORT TERRITORY and the second to the area known after 1712 as HYDE PRECINCT. Of course the name came from the PAMPTICOUGH RIVER, since designated as the PAMLICO on modern records.

ARCHDALE PRECINCT. So called, perhaps, for GOVERNOR ARCHDALE. It comprised the territory now embraced in BEAUFORT & PITT COUNTIES. It lasted for seven (7) years and went out of existence as a Precinct of that name in 1712. Here was the scene of the Indian uprisings of 1711 around old BATH TOWN, then regarded as the capital of that section, which for a time almost emptied the community of its residents.

WICKHAM PRECINCT. This was the name of the Precinct, which embraced the territory now comprising HYDE COUNTY, from its establishment in 1705 and its ending in 1712, when WICKHAM PRECINCT went out of existence and was superseded by HYDE PRECINCT.

BEAUFORT PRECINCT. Came into existence in the place of ARCHDALE and comprised the same territory. It was established as a precinct in 1712. The present PITT COUNTY and BEAUFORT COUNTY includes all of the old original territory of BEAUFORT PRECINCT. The town of WASHINGTON at the confluence of PAMLICO and the TAR RIVER is now the capital. This town was laid off by one of the BORNES FAMILY, and was the birthplace of a notable, modern day, diplomat and newspaper man, JONATHAN DANIELS. BEAUFORT PRECINCT automatically became BEAUFORT COUNTY by Act of the Assembly in 1738.

HYDE PRECINCT was the successor, so far as the same territory is concerned, of WICKHAM PRECINCT, mentioned above. It went out of existence, after a period of twenty-six years, when it became one of the original THIRTEEN COUNTIES of North Carolina, after the name of PRECINCT was abolished. It is now HYDE COUNTY.

CRAVEN PRECINCT. In 1712, at the same time that BEAUFORT and HYDE PRECINCTS to the immediate North of PAMLICO RIVER, came into existence on the map, CRAVEN PRECINCT was established. Two years prior to that time, in 1710, CHRISTOPHER de GRAAFFENREIDT and his so-called Palatines, from Switzerland, had acquired a large tract of land on the Neuse River and settled in this territory, naming their headquarters NEW BERN. New Bern is still the official county seat of the present CRAVEN COUNTY. Craven Precinct was made up of territory considered as belonging to BATH or CLARENDON PRECINCTS, and Col. Fred Olds, whose views have been adopted by this compiler in regard to CRAVEN'S origin, states. CRAVEN PRECINCT remained intact as a sub-division of OLD ALBEMARLE, until its name as a Precinct was dropped by the General Assembly in 1738, after which it was called CRAVEN COUNTY. It was one of the Original Thirteen Counties of NORTH CAROLINA. See map.

CARTERET PRECINCT. Established in 1722. It was the same in area then as it is today, under the name of CARTERET COUNTY. The fact that among the three original first divisions of OLD ALBEMARLE, the territory now comprising PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK COUNTIES was set apart as a CARTERET PRECINCT has confused even the historians, but one has only to study the documentary declarations that occur in Wills and Deeds of the two periods to understand and differentiate between them. The illustrious JOHN E. WHEELER in his HISTORY OF NORTH CAROLINA who forgot more than this writer will ever know about North Carolina History, became confused about this matter and inadvertently referred to this latter sub-division as "One of the Original Precincts of the Lords Proprietors" - thinking of the first and writing of the second CARTERET. (See his Vol. 2 p. 72.) No other sub-divisions were ever taken from this area, and it became one of the ORIGINAL THIRTEEN COUNTIES of NORTH CAROLINA in 1738. It came out of BATH PRECINCT.

NEW HANOVER PRECINCT. JUDGE WHEELER says this sub-division was formed in 1728 and called in honor of the House of Hanover, in England, but wholly fails to designate the name of the territory from which it was taken. COL. FRED OLDS declares it was established in 1729 and that it came - like CRAVEN - from BATH COUNTY, and adds that "it was the last taken out of that" territory. In other words, when NEW HANOVER PRECINCT was established in 1728-29, it embraced all of the remaining and unappropriated territory originally or that ever belonged to BATH or CLARENDON PRECINCT, and the latter sub-division became extinct. We have endeavored to show on the accompanying maps the full extent of NEW HANOVER PRECINCT, which extended Westward indefinitely to the "Western Waters" whatever that may have implied at that time.

BLADEN PRECINCT, which was erected out of the vast area of the territory allotted to NEW HANOVER mostly to the West of Cape Fear River (see map) came into existence in 1734. It remained a "PRECINCT" for only four years, and then came in under the wire as one of the ORIGINAL THIRTEEN COUNTIES of NORTH CAROLINA. Its numerous sub-divisions will be shown later.

ONSLOW PRECINCT was cut out of the Southeast corner of NEW HANOVER in 1734 at the same time that CRAVEN was established. Thereafter it remained intact until the present day, having few years later automatically progressed into ONSLOW COUNTY. This ONSLOW COUNTY became also, one of the Original Thirteen North Carolina Counties, to be mentioned later in these notes.



# THUMB-NAIL HISTORIES OF THE ONE HUNDRED NORTH CAROLINA COUNTIES

**ALAMANCE COUNTY.** The territory comprising ALAMANCE COUNTY was a part of ORANGE COUNTY for almost 100 years, from 1783 to 1849. The outbreak of the "Regulators" and the "Battle of the ALAMANCE" occurred on ALAMANCE CREEK in what is now a part of this County. The leaders of the "regulator movement" in ORANGE COUNTY were HERMAN HUBBARDS, one R. BOWELL and one MADDOCKS at whose mill in what is now ALAMANCE the Regulators held their first general meeting. GRAHAM, the county seat of ALAMANCE is 59 miles from RALEIGH, the present capital. BURLINGTON is the largest town in the county. It is an up to date town, with good hotels, factories, etc. and near many points of historic interest. This was the home of many Quakers in the early days. MEBANE is another town, which bears the name of an ancient family of this section, of which one ALEXANDER MEBANE was the head. He served in the House of Commons and the Senate from Orange in the early days, was a kinsman of the ARMSTRONG family, and the MEBANE descendants are scattered throughout Tennessee, Kentucky, North and South Carolina, Alabama and Texas. The Ruffin family also lived in this county. The Haw River runs through a part of the county, and rises in the county.

**ALEXANDER COUNTY.** This County was established in 1847. TAYLORSVILLE is the County seat, and is a town of about 1000 population. There is at least one mill there. The County was named for NATHANIEL ALEXANDER, of Mecklenburg County, Governor of the State. The territory comprising ALEXANDER COUNTY had been settled about 100 years before the County was established, and at one time it was all a part of BOWAN COUNTY. See maps. BARRETT'S MOUNTAIN is located a little West of the town of TAYLORSVILLE. The first state-wide prohibitionist in North Carolina lived on the banks of the Catawba River not far away. He was an Indian Chief. There is a so-called emerald mine in the county, and the records show that a gem weighing nine ounces was found there once upon a time.

**ALLEGHANY COUNTY** was established in 1859 from ASHE COUNTY. Its northern boundary is the State of VIRGINIA. New River runs through the Northwestern corner of the County. SPARTA is the name of the county seat. Originally (1753) this territory was a part of BOWAN COUNTY, taken out of ANSON. This is the home county and the birth place of BOB DOUGHTON, the famous North Carolina "Male Doughten". The county is also somewhat noted as being the home at one time of the so-called "SIAMMEE TWINS" made famous by P. T. BARNUM. The story prevails locally that they were married in the old DOUGHTON HOME.

**ANSON COUNTY.** This is one of the older counties of the Old North State, which has been in existence since 1749. In genealogical terms ANSON COUNTY was the grandson of NEW HANOVER, one of North Carolina's Original Thirteen Counties, its parent being BLADEN COUNTY, established from New Hanover in 1734. Anson County at the time of its establishment (1749) comprehended almost the entire western part of North Carolina to the Tennessee line. A large slice of it was allocated to BOWAN COUNTY in 1753, and nine years later to MECKLENBURG and TRYON COUNTIES went the most of the remainder. Today it is a small county on the banks of the Pee Dee River, some fifty miles East of Charlotte, with WADESBORO as the County seat. Many of the old original records of this county are still preserved in the little county courthouse at Wadesboro, and some abstracts of these records will be found published in this book on pages 195 and 196. Also see maps.

**ASHE COUNTY.** It was taken out of WILKES COUNTY in 1799. It was named for GOVERNOR SAMUEL ASHE. Its northern boundary is the Virginia line next to GRAYSON COUNTY, Virginia. Here was the home of the CALLAWAY, CLEVELAND, MILLER, HARDEN and McMILLAN families, members of which served the county in the General Assembly at different times. BENJAMIN HOWARD, of Maryland settled here before the revolution, and his descendants and the descendants of other families mentioned peopled Tennessee and the West long afterwards. A splendid source of information in regard to these early settlers of ASHE COUNTY is Arthur's History of Western North Carolina. BENJAMIN CLEVELAND, the revolutionary leader, lived in what is now Ashe County, in the Yadkin Valley.

**AVERY COUNTY** is the youngest child of OLD ALEXANDER, named for a signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration, when it was born in 1911. Hon. WAIGHTSTILL AVERY. For 112 years the territory comprising AVERY COUNTY was a part of ASHE COUNTY, though at the time it was established none of its territory came directly from ASHE, but from other counties surrounding that had been taken from ASHE previously. Its Western boundary is the line of TENNESSEE, and the town of NEWLAND is the county seat. Good highways run through the county and over the mountains into Tennessee valleys.

**BEAUFORT COUNTY.** Its territory came out of BATH PRECINCT originally. It was BEAUFORT PRECINCT (formerly ARCHDALE PRECINCT) from 1712 until it became known as BEAUFORT COUNTY in 1738. Thus it was one of the Original Thirteen Counties of North Carolina. For a long period the old town of BATH was the capital of this territory, and later the town of WASHINGTON was established at the confluence of the TAR and PAMUNCIO rivers, which has since been the county seat. Many of the old landmarks of the town of BATH are yet intact, including the old St. Thomas Church (See illustration), built in 1734, though the Church was organized in 1701. The first public library in North Carolina was started here by Rev. Thomas Bray in 1700. This was the scene of the Tuscarora massacre. BATH is said to be the eldest

town in NORTH CAROLINA and it is claimed was at one time the Capital of the Province. It was the home of Governor Eden at one time. The county seat of the county was moved from BATH to the town of Washington in 1785. Bath and Back Creeks coming in from Pamlico river furnish water fronts for BATH and there is now a bridge across the river at Washington. The BONNERS, BLOUNTS, EDENS, BLACKLEDGES, LANIERS, STANLEYS and WILLIAMS were prominent families in BEAUFORT COUNTY in its earlier days.

**BERTIE COUNTY** was one of the Thirteen Original North Carolina Counties, by reason of the fact that BERTIE PRECINCT (established in 1722) was in existence in 1739, when the names of these precincts were changed to COUNTIES. WINDSOR, located on the CASHIE RIVER is the County seat. They call it the "Valley of the Cashie River" and there are hills that overlook the town. One JOHN GRAY donated land for the town site in 1722, the year BERTIE PRECINCT was established out of CROWAN COUNTY. Three miles from the town is the site of the home of DAVID STONE, Governor of North Carolina in 1808. Eleven miles East of Windsor is the location of the old estates of the Dukensfields, and it was in the forks of the Cashie and the Roanoke river, according to tradition, that the grant of land was made to REV. ROGER GREEN in 1663, by Governor Berkeley, with the understanding that he and a hundred followers would locate along the Roanoke. It is claimed that the settlement was never made, though there is plenty of evidence that there were white settlers in the vicinity by this time. The Tuscarora Indian reservation granted them in 1717 are located about five miles West of the highway between Windsor and WILLIAMSTON (South of the Roanoke) in BERTIE COUNTY. It is called the Indian Woods. So many notable persons lived in BERTIE COUNTY and others are descendants of people who lived there that it would be folly to undertake to list even a few of them. See the genealogical section of this work for references to many of them.

**BLADEN COUNTY**. The territory for BLADEN came out of NEW HAMOVER in 1734, at which time it was called BLADEN PRECINCT. Four years later (in 1738) it became BLADEN COUNTY, and by virtue of this fact it became one of the THIRTEEN ORIGINAL COUNTIES OF NORTH CAROLINA. (See Map). Eleven years later BLADEN lost the greater part of its territory when ANSON COUNTY was organized in 1749, which territory covered most of the Western part of North Carolina. Mr. Wheeler in his history of BLADEN COUNTY says that in 1840 a certain WILLIAM PRIGGEN lived in this County, who was the oldest man on the U. S. census for that decade, and that he was 112 years old at that time, and lived until he was 122 years old. ELIZABETHTOWN, on the Cape Fear River is the county seat, and it was at this place that a battle took place between the opposing forces during the American revolution. Among the prominent families represented on the records of BLADEN COUNTY during and after the revolution were the following: WHITE, OWEN, STEWART, JOSEPH LEWIS, COWAN, SELLERS, BEATTY, McMILLAN, HOLMES, CROMARTIE, ASHFORD, RICHARDSON, (AMOS), GILLASPIE, LYON and JONES.

**BRUNSWICK COUNTY**. This County, lying West of the Lower Cape Fear River, was cut off from NEW HAMOVER COUNTY in 1764. It fronts on the coast to the South. (See maps). Although Brunswick County was not created from New Hanover until 1764, there was an early settlement on the Cape Fear River much sooner. In 1725 COL. MAURICE MOORE laid off the town of BRUNSWICK and named both town and county for the Prince of Brunswick. In 1731 Dr. Brickell in his "Natural History" wrote: "BRUNSWICK TOWN is most delightfully seated, on the South side of that noble River Cape Fear; and no doubt it will be very considerable in a short time, by its great trade, the number of merchants and rich planters that are settled upon its banks." Its exact location is not known to the writer, but one authority places it on the Southwest side of Cape Fear River, which, it seems to me, locates it in what is now BRUNSWICK COUNTY. It is claimed that no less than three colonial Governors of North Carolina lived at one time at OLD BRUNSWICK, i. e., GABRIEL JOHNSTON, ARTHUR DOBBS and GOVERNOR TRYON. It was to these parts that JOSIAH MARTIN fled to escape the wrath of the aroused populace, when the revolution got hot, and boarded His Majesty's vessel to make good his escape out of the country. But old BRUNSWICK gave way to WILMINGTON, which later became the Capital of the State, and the once thriving settlement practically vanished. It is now a "ghost town". Wilmington and Old Brunswick were ports of entry, and it was through vessels landing in this area that Flora McDonald's hordes of Scotch settlers arrived. Likewise from the vicinity of OLD ABERMARLE, after the Tuscarora War was over, came a long list of migrants to this same settlement. Among the families in that category were: SWANN, FORDE, HARNETT, MOORE, McKEE, RICE, GRAINGER, HOLT, WALKER and others.

**BUNCOMBE COUNTY**. This county was established in 1791 and the territory comprising it, which was extensive, was taken partly from BURKE COUNTY, but mostly from RUTHERFORD COUNTY. The portion contributed by BURKE was small compared to the other part. (See maps). Afterwards practically all of the counties in the extreme southwestern portion of North Carolina were taken from the territory Rutherford had contributed to Buncombe. On pages 193 and 194 of this volume will be found published abstracts of some of the very early records of BUNCOMBE COUNTY, showing the names of some of the earliest settlers and families. Haywood County was the first county established out of Buncombe in the year 1808 and most of the other counties then came out of Haywood.

**BURKE COUNTY** was established in 1777, from territory taken out of ROWAN COUNTY. MORGANTON is the County seat. This was the home of JUDGE WRIGHTSTILL AVERY and his descendants were still living there. Here it was that GOV. JOHN SEVIER, of Tennessee, was rescued by some of his followers when he had been arrested and brought back to North Carolina in his political mix-ups. All records of Burke County were burned during the War, 1861-5.

CABARRUS COUNTY. This County came into existence in 1798. Its territory was for a long time part of MECKLENBURG COUNTY, which was taken from ANSON in 1762, thirty years prior to that time. It was named for STEPHEN CABARRUS, one of three brothers, AUGUSTUS, BARTHOLOMEW and STEPHEN CABARRUS. Stephen Cabarrus was from CHOWAN COUNTY, and died at Pembroke, in Chowan County, in 1807. (See page 21 of this book). The county seat of Cabarrus County is CONCORD, historic old town of North Carolina, which had its representatives in the Mecklenburg Convention in 1775. See pages 369, 380 and 381 in this book. The Cabarrus family was from France. The first gold discovered in North Carolina was on Meadow Creek in Cabarrus County in 1799, on the farm of one George Reed, and this excitement preceded other discoveries made later (notably in Rutherford County) and the eventual location of a branch of the U. S. mint at Charlotte, in Mecklenburg County. Among the prominent families of CABARRUS COUNTY were the HARRIS, HARRINGER, PRIFER, McLEAN and ALEXANDER clan. Also the WHITE FAMILY, members of which participated with "Blackface Billy" Alexander in the so-called "gun powder plot" about the time the army marched through towards Hillsboro to quell the "Regulators".

CALDWELL COUNTY. This county was taken from BURKE and WILKES COUNTY, both of which, however, consisting of territory that came out of ROWAN COUNTY. It was named for DR. JOSEPH CALDWELL, noted educator and first President of the University of North Carolina. It was one of later counties, established in 1841. The town of LENOIR is the County seat. Here was the home of the famous Western North Carolina revolutionary patriot, WILLIAM LENOIR, for whom LENOIR COUNTY took over in Eastern North Carolina, was named, as well as the County seat of Caldwell. The Lenoir family scattered over the entire Southland, to South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Tennessee and even Texas. Todd Robinson Caldwell represented Caldwell County in the General Assembly in 1850, and was Governor of North Carolina in 1873 and 1874.

CAMDEN COUNTY. This County was composed of territory taken away from one of the Original Thirteen (13) Counties of North Carolina - PASQUOTANK, and was organized in 1777. Its northern line is the line between Virginia and North Carolina, established by William Byrd and his party of surveyors, who served on the commission appointed for that purpose. Part of the Dismal swamp is in the Northern part of this county and extends over into Virginia. Among the prominent historical characters who resided in CAMDEN COUNTY after its organization were ISAAC GREGORY, WILLIAM and THOMAS BURGESS, CALIB PERRINS, ARTHUR OLD, THOMPSON SAWYER, BENJAMIN JONES, NATHANIEL SNOWDEN and others, nearly, if not all, of whom were revolutionary soldiers.

CARTERET COUNTY. This was one of the Thirteen (13) Original North Carolina counties, which was established as a Precinct in 1722. Its boundaries have never changed materially since it was organized. See sketch under "North Carolina Precincts". Early public characters in this County after the revolution were OTWAY BURNS, for whom BURNSVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA, was named, David W. and William R. Borden, John and Samuel EASTON, Jacob Henry and John Robards.

CASWELL COUNTY. Territory for this County was taken from ORANGE COUNTY in 1777. This particular part of ORANGE COUNTY came out of BLADEN COUNTY and had been prior thereto a part of NEW HAMPSHIRE PRECINCT. (See maps). The County seat is named YANCEYVILLE, doubtless for the noted BARTLETT YANCEY and his family, famous in the political history of that section of North Carolina. The County, of course, is named for RICHARD CASWELL, the first Governor of North Carolina, after the adoption of a Constitution, following the revolution, or during same, who lived in LENOIR COUNTY. The northern boundary line is the line between North Carolina and Virginia. It is a great tobacco country and as you drive along its well paved highways there are tobacco barns on all sides. After the war between the States there were many members of the Ku Klux Klan in this section. It was the breeding place of the LEA FAMILY (The LUKE LEA, of Tennessee), of the WILLIAMS FAMILY, one of whom served in Congress from the District (Hon. Marmaduke Williams) and then moved to Alabama, where he was a Judge at Tuscaloosa, and was narrowly defeated for Governor of that State by one of the EIKES. The famous JOHN SHARP WILLIAMS, of Mississippi, was of this family also. Other notable families in this County were the GRAVES, MOORES, WALKERS, DIXONS and RAYS.

CATAWBA COUNTY. This county was formed in the bend of the Catawba River on the North, out of LINCOLN COUNTY, which came from TITON, out of ANSON, that came from BLADEN. The County was established in 1842. It is claimed that it was named for the INDIANS and not for the RIVER that almost surrounds it. NEWTON is the County seat, HENRY W. CONNOR, whose name is often mentioned in this book, a member of the U. S. Congress, resided in CATAWBA COUNTY. Its history is closely linked with LINCOLN and MECKLENBURG COUNTIES.

CEATHAM COUNTY was formed in 1770 from the territory given to ORANGE out of BLADEN COUNTY in 1765. It is a very interesting old County and PITTSBORO is the County seat. On pages 199 to 204 in this volume will be found numerous abstracts from the early records of this county, and which will give a fair idea of who lived there in the early days. Pittsboro is only 34 miles from Raleigh, the Capital of the State, southward. It was the home of the MARSE, STEDMAN, STEWART, RAMSAY, MORGAN, ALSTON and McQUEEN families, and many others who might be mentioned.

CHEROKEE COUNTY. This County was established in 1839 from Macon County, both of which came out of territory formerly belonging to HUNCOMBE COUNTY. It was named, presumably for the Cherokee Indian tribes. It is in the extreme southwestern corner of the Old North State.

CROWAN COUNTY. This was one of the Thirteen (13) Original Counties of North Carolina and had been CROWAN PRECINCT from 1684 until the name "Precinct" went out of use in 1786. Its first title as a sub-division of OLD ALBEMARLE had been SHAPPSBURY PRECINCT, which was altered to CROWAN in 1684. This sub-division once included all of the territory extending westward that was considered habitable, until the territory assigned to BATH ( or CLARENDON ) was defined to include territory South of the line of Virginia immediately West of the later Granville County. (Consult maps herein ). Since QUEEN ANNE'S TOWN was established ( the original name for the present SEDENTON ) that place has been the County seat at all times, and is today. These notes have much material about the people of this sub-division of the Old North State, which need only be pointed out here. Such notables as Governor EDELL, SAMUEL JOHNSTON, HUGH WILLIAMSON, JUDGE JAMES HODGKINS, of the Supreme Court of the United States, JOSEPH HEWES, signer of the Declaration of Independence, STEPHEN CABAREUS, and the BLOUNTS, HOSKINS, SKINNERS, BROWNGIGGS, BULLOCKS and STALLINGS were all of CROWAN COUNTY and are closely linked with its earliest history. The reader is referred to other material on this County.

CLAY COUNTY, is a small bit of territory taken from CHEROKEE COUNTY, in the extreme southwest-ern part of North Carolina, named for the famous statesman, HENRY CLAY, of Kentucky. At one time it was a part of RUTHERFORD and later of SUMNER COUNTY, when only the Indians (Cherokees) held sway there and made it their home. It was the home of the FENLAND family of North Carolina. MICAJAH THOMAS, JR. mentioned on the genealogy of the "THOMAS FAMILY" herein, who was very wealthy, owned lands in this county, or in the territory that now comprises the county. (This was perhaps a descendant of the MICAJAH THOMAS of that compilation, though it is said he had no male descendants, and he, him-self could hardly have been the one who built a hotel at BUCK FOREST on Little river just prior to the Civil War ). Hayesville is the County seat. Some of the ALEXANDERS and MARTINS from Wilkes County settled in this county. From this county came REV. GEORGE W. TROTT, the late beloved Baptist Minister of Dallas, Texas; also. He was related to the Fenlands and the KIMSIS, of "KIMSEY MOUNTAIN" over the line in Tennessee.

CLEVELAND COUNTY was established in 1841, from parts of both LINGOIN and RUTHERFORD COUNTIES, and the territory of which those two sub-divisions were comprised came from the short-lived and now extinct county of TRYON, taken from ANSON COUNTY in 1762. A few abstracts of the early records of CLEVELAND COUNTY will be found on page 203 of this volume. The County was named for the old Revolutionary soldier, BENJAMIN CLEVELAND, who came from WILKES ASHE and WATAUGA COUNTIES on the Yadkin. The spelling was afterwards changed. SEELEY is the County seat, named for ISAAC SEELEY another well known and famous patriot. Many of the men who fought at King's Mountain, located close by, came from this county.

COLINBUS COUNTY was established in 1808, from territory taken from the counties of BLADEN and HROESWICK COUNTY. The county seat is WHITEVILLE, named for a family of that section who settled there in the early days when it was all in NEW HAMOVER PRECINCT. The names of JAMES B. WHITE, JUNE B. SIMMONS ( afterwards in ALABAMA ), GALEB STEPHENS, JAMES GUYTON, MARMADUKE POWELL and RICHARD WOOTEN occur often on the early records of COLINBUS COUNTY. (See map).

CRAYVEN COUNTY. Established as CRAVEN PRECINCT in 1712, from territory belonging to BATH ( or CLARENDON ). One writer has said that it came out of territory belonging to ARCHDALE, although that territory went out of existence with the name ARCHDALE attached to it in the same year, and our impression is that ARCHDALE'S lines only included what is now known as BEAUFORT and PITT COUNTIES. NEW BURN, perhaps first established by the Swiss "empressario" CHRISTOPHER de CHAFFERNIET and his colony in 1710, is the county seat. This was the home of many ancestors of people who are now scattered throughout the Southland. Among the notable residents of the early CRAVEN COUNTY were WILLIAM BLOUNT, later Indian Agent and Governor of Tennessee, ASHER HASE ( born in Prince Edward County, VIRGINIA, and a relative of the HEADS and ELLIS ), RICHARD DOBBS SPEIGHT, named for GOV. ARTHUR DOBBS, who also lived in CRAVEN when Governor, JOHN and EDWARD STANLEY, who came there from EDGECOMBE and BERTIE COUNTIES, WILLIAM GASTON, THE REYNOLDS, HARRISONS, BAUGERS, DONNELLS, SHEPARDS, SITCHEAVES, ALLENS, COORS, KEALES and others. CRAVEN was one of the THIRTEEN ORIGINAL COUNTIES of NORTH CAROLINA, that were changed from the Resignation of Precincts to Counties by the General Assembly in 1738. The largest part of its territory on the Northwest went to form JOHNSTON COUNTY in 1746. See maps.

CUMBERLAND COUNTY. Fayetteville was the County seat of the County. It was one of the early Counties formed in 1754 from what remained of BLADEN COUNTY, after it had given up most of its territory to ANSON. When formed its northern line joined what is now WAKE, JOHNSTON and CHATHAM COUNTIES. See maps. Fayetteville was first called CAMPBELLTOWN and later Cross Creek. It was at Cross Creek, now FAYETTEVILLE that Allan and Flora McDow-ald, from Scotland settled shortly prior to the revolution and it was here also that the battle occurred during the revolution between the forces under McDonald for the King and under JAMES MOORE for the colonies clashed, resulting in a great victory for Moore and his troops and the capture of McDonald, who was thrown into jail at HALIFAX, North Carolina. The Scotch highlanders who fought under the McDowalds for the King, many of them, remained in this section, and became good loyal Americans, notably some of the CAMPBELLS. They are now scattered over the entire South. Among these might be mentioned the McRAYS, McKILLIS and others. The HOWANS, WYNSTONS, TAYLORS, COCHRANS, ARMSTRONGS, McALLISTERS, TAYLORS, MATTHEWS, ECCLES, STRANGE, HOWANS and GOODWINS also lived in CUMBERLAND during the latter part of the eighteenth century. The MURCHISONS, BETHUNES, DOBBINS and SHAW are also found on the records after 1800.



**CURRITUCK COUNTY.** This was another one of the Original Thirteen Counties of North Carolina, that previous to 1739 had been called PRECINCTS. One writer says that it was formed in 1670, but is in error, for the reason that from 1670 to 1684 the territory of which it is comprised was a part of CARREKET PRECINCT. But in 1684, this CARREKET PRECINCT ( named for one of the "Proprietors" of the Province of North Carolina ) was abolished and the territory divided into TWO PRECINCTS called PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK. There was a tribe of Indians called CURRITUCKS, from which the name perhaps was obtained. This County is located in the extreme Northeastern part of the State, and until 1870 its domain extended across ALBEMARLE SOUND on the South and took in the territory assigned that year to the present DARE COUNTY. Many of the names that appear on the records for CURRITUCK PRECINCT and COUNTY in the early days were names of people who lived South of Albemarle Sound along the ROANOKE SOUND and ALLEGATOR RIVER. The name of the County seat is CURRITUCK, a small town or Village on the Western shore of CURRITUCK BAY, some fifteen or twenty miles from ELIZABETH CITY. Some call it CURRITUCK SOUND. CURRITUCK COUNTY takes in ROANOKE ISLAND, the site of the first English landing in North America. Among the early and prominent residents of CURRITUCK, a list of whom will be found in other parts of these notes, were the SANDERSONS, LINDSAYS, WHITES, WILLIAMS, HUMPHRIES, FERNESSES, GARRETTTS, REILLS, HALLS, BARNARDS and HARRISONS. See maps and other notes.

**DARE COUNTY.** This county, which is bounded on the East by ROANOKE SOUND ( or Bay ) has been in existence as a separate county only since 1870. When it was formed, most of its area was taken from CURRITUCK COUNTY, now confined to the islands on the East and the territory lying North of ALBEMARLE SOUND, with a small area from HYDE COUNTY and narrow strip on the East bank of the ALLEGATOR RIVER, from TYRRELL COUNTY. It was named for VIRGINIA DARE, the almost legendary "first child born of English parents in America", whose parents were among the passengers that came over in Sir Walter Raleigh's adventure in 1685 to Roanoke Island, all of whom are supposed to have perished afterwards before aid could be brought to them. The county has several small towns among them being Buffalo City not far from the banks of the ALLEGATOR RIVER.

**DAVIDSON COUNTY.** The territory from which this county was formed in 1822 was taken from ROWAN COUNTY. It lies immediately East of the present ROWAN COUNTY and is cut off from it by the YAMUN RIVER. The name of the County seat of Davidson is LEXINGTON. The County was named for General William Lee Davidson, who was killed during the revolution at COVAUN'S FORD in Mecklenburg County. The BARGROVE, HOGAN, HAMPTON, WISMAN, SPURGEON, THOMAS and LEACH FAMILIES were numerous in the early days of its formation and took an active part in its political affairs. The town of LEXINGTON is a prosperous and thriving little City, about midway between SALISBURY in Rowan, and High Point, in Guilford County.

**DAVIE COUNTY.** This County was established from territory taken from ROWAN COUNTY in 1836. The old town of MOOREVILLE is the County seat and the lower Yadkin is the line between it and the present ROWAN COUNTY. This territory was the home of HON. RICHMOND MONTFORT PEARSON, distinguished North Carolina Judge, and the Pearson family to which he belonged. The KEHR, MILLER, LILLINGTON and DOUTHITT families were among those who resided in DAVIE COUNTY along about the time it was established. Some of the WILLIAMS family also lived there much earlier. This County was named after HON. WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIE, distinguished statesman and revolutionary patriot, who is buried at the old WAGMAN CHURCH in Lancaster County, South Carolina, but who adopted North Carolina as his home for the greater part of his active life and where his political career had its beginning and ending. He married a daughter of the noted GEN. ALLEN JONES, of Halifax County.

**DUPLIN COUNTY.** This County came into existence in the year 1749 and was composed of the northern part of NEW HAMPSHIRE COUNTY. Its northern line joined WAYNE and JOHNSTON COUNTIES, and in 1784, the County of SAMPSON was established out of the Western half of its original territory. Mr. Wheeler in his fine "HISTORY" says that its early settlers were IRISH, and while this is probably true, it drew to it representatives of many families who had previously resided in the older sub-divisions to the North and East of it. Among these were the COOPERS, Kennans, CANNONS, DICKSONS and others. Among the families who settled in DUPLIN were the GRIMES families, from which came HON. JESSE GRIMES who emigrated, first, to ALABAMA, and finally to Texas, where he served in the Congress of the Republic in the days of Sam Houston. The RHODES, CLINTON, GILLASPIE, WATKINS, WRIGHT, GLISSON, RUSSETT and HILL families were prominent in the political life of DUPLIN COUNTY. There were also members of the THOMAS FAMILY, from EDGEcombe and BERTIE COUNTIES, who lived there. On pages 203, 204, 205 and 206, of this work will be found many abstracts of early records of DUPLIN COUNTY pertaining to the families who settled there. In these will be found the names of CARROLL, LAWLER, HILL, THOMAS, GREEN, HERRING, SLOAN, O'DANIEL, PEARSON, OUTLAW and others. Its records are a veritable mine of valuable genealogical material.

**DURHAM COUNTY.** This is one of the younger counties of North Carolina, and has been in existence only since 1881. Its territory was appropriated from ORANGE COUNTY, principally, with a small slice off of Wake County. The City of Durham is the county seat, and Durham ( the City ) is also the home of the famous DUKE UNIVERSITY, established by the philanthropy of a member of the old North Carolina family of that name. The name DURHAM was adopted in honor of DR. RABTHURJAGREW DURHAM and applied to both the County and the City that bears it. The City of Durham is only a short drive in these modern days from RALEIGH, the Capital of the State, and likewise from CHAPEL HILL, the seat of the Great University of the State of North Carolina. In addition to this DURHAM is a tobacco manufacturing town, the products from which are sold around the World. It is a thriving, throbbing North Carolina metropolis, the seat of factories, banks and commercial institutions, as well as a veritable hub in the wheel of EDUCATION.

EDGECOMBE COUNTY. This county was established in 1741, the same year that NORTHAMPTON COUNTY came into existence, both being comprised of territory that had been a part first, of BERTIE PRECINCT, and after 1738, of BERTIE COUNTY. BERTIE COUNTY was one of the Thirteen ( 13 ) Original Counties of North Carolina. The original territory of Edgecombe consisted of all of the territory now comprising GRANVILLE, part of PERSON, VANCE, WARREN, FRANKLIN, NASH, HALIFAX and a proportionate part of WILSON COUNTY. GRANVILLE COUNTY, when established out of EDGECOMBE in 1746, absorbed all of WARREN, FRANKLIN, VANCE, most of PERSON and the present GRANVILLE. ( See maps ). In 1758 another large slice of EDGECOMBE was given to create HALIFAX COUNTY; NASH COUNTY was carved out in 1777, and WILSON long later in 1865, leaving EDGECOMBE COUNTY trimmed down to its present proportions. The county seat is TARBORO. Early and active residents of EDGECOMBE were THOMAS BLOUNT, ETHELRED PHILLIPS, RICHARD HARRISON, JOHN LEIGH, JEREMIAH HILLIARD, JOHN OTTEN, LOUIS D. WILSON, JUDGE JOSEPH J. DANIEL, BENJAMIN SHARPE, JOHN HOEH, MOSES BAKER, NATHAN MAYO, HARDY FLOWERS, WILLIAM GRAY and JOSHUA BARNES.

FORSYTH COUNTY. This County was established in 1849 from STOKES COUNTY, whose territory came out of SURREY COUNTY, which came out of ROWAN COUNTY. The up to date metropolis of FORSYTH COUNTY is WINSTON-SALEM, reputedly one of the richest towns in all North Carolina. Its wealth comes from tobacco. The town of SALEM ( Now Winston-Salem ) was first established by the MORAVIANS, and it is an old, old settlement, whose history is absorbingly interesting. Winston-Salem is the county seat. JOSEPH WINSTON, from whom the WINSTON part of the name came, was a native of the parent county, STOKES. When the county of STOKES was first established JOSEPH WINSTON was its first Senator. Forsyth County was named for COL. BENJAMIN FORSYTH a soldier in the War of 1812.

FRANKLIN COUNTY was established in 1779, from the lower portion of old BUTE COUNTY, which went out of existence at the same time. BUTE was abolished because one half of it went to WARREN COUNTY and the other half to FRANKLIN COUNTY. Bute came into existence in 1764 ( out of territory taken from the original Granville County ) and lasted for fifteen years. Franklin County was named for BENJAMIN FRANKLIN. The town of LOUISBURG on the TAR RIVER is the county seat. Notes and abstracts of the records of FRANKLIN COUNTY will be found on pages 207 and 208 of this book. Also see maps herein. Among the early families who settled and lived in FRANKLIN COUNTY were the following: HILL, CHRISTMAS, HARRIS, DAVIS, BRICKELL, HALL, GREEN, POSTER, SHEEROD, ALSTON, LEWIS, WILLIAMS, STONE, HAWKINS, BOUSE, COLLINS, BRANCE, LANIER, BATTLE, HOWERTON, HARRISON and JEFFREYS. The famous WAKE FOREST COLLEGE is located just over the line from FRANKLIN COUNTY, in the extreme upper portion of WAKE COUNTY.

GASTON COUNTY. This County was established in 1846 from the lower part of LINCOLN COUNTY, and was named in honor of JUDGE WILLIAM GASTON, who, however, never lived in the County. GASTONIA is the county seat. WILLIAM GASTON lived in CRAVEN COUNTY and his name has been mentioned under the sketch of CRAVEN COUNTY. He was a Judge of the Supreme Court of North Carolina. The early history of LINCOLN COUNTY necessarily includes the early annals of GASTON, which sprang from LINCOLN. GASTON COUNTY territory ( when it was, of course, known as LINCOLN ) was the home of REV. RUFREY HUNTER, one time pastor of STEELE CREEK CHURCH in Mecklenburg County; of MAJ. WILLIAM CHRONICLE, who led his Catawba Fork Boys at the battle of King's Mountain; of the ARMSTRONGS, the RANKINS, the MOORES, ADAMS, ALEXANDERS, CALDWELLS, and of JAMES HENDERSON, grandfather of JAMES PINCKNEY HENDERSON, the first Governor of the great STATE OF TEXAS. James Pinney Henderson was born at Lincolnton, in the present LINCOLN COUNTY, but his grandfather rests on a high bluff on the East side of the South Fork of the Catawba River in the present GASTON COUNTY.

GATES COUNTY. This County joins the line of Virginia and is in the heart of the old original ALBEMARLE PRECINCT or COUNTY, though this sub-division was not laid off and made into a County until 1779. Territory to comprise the area was taken at that time from three different counties, viz, HERTFORD ( as originally established in 1769 ), CHOWAN, to whom all of the territory taken had belonged until 1758, except the strip of about three or four miles in width that was appropriated from PERQUIMANS for the benefit of the new GATES COUNTY. ( See maps ). This GATES COUNTY has remained unchanged, so far as the records seem to show, from the time it was established up to the present. It embraces an interesting area, and one that perhaps was the first selected by migrants of ISLE OF WIGHT, HAMPSHIRE and other VIRGINIA COUNTIES, across the then wholly imaginative line between OLD ALBEMARLE and VIRGINIA. Among these were JOHN ALSTON, ROBERT and JOHN LAWRENCE, ROBERT, THOMAS and MICHAEL ROGERS ( ancestors of the famous WILL ROGERS ), and innumerable others, whose names will be found in connection with the accounts of the earliest settlers in the Old North State, in this volume. Also consult the maps of the region shown herein. BENNETT'S CREEK, probably deriving its name from WILLIAM BENNETT, was a navigable slough or stream rising, perhaps in Nansemond County, Virginia, and flowing Southward to ALBEMARLE SOUND via the CHOWAN RIVER, was the principal stream. Vessels plied its waters and Indians ( who had their villages round about ), and migrants from the outside, found the fishing profitable - and do yet, for that matter. Contacts are constant between the Indians and the whites, and there were even intermarriages between them, to which were born children of the half and quarter-blood, who bore the names of their English fathers. Out of this jumble of social relations grew strange and interesting complications in family histories, and out of it also, came forth many of the great "white Chiefs" among the different tribes, who wielded great influence and furnished leadership when the tribes were finally driven to the reservations in the far West. Out of this strange admixture of the races came forth such rare personages as the late lamented and beloved WILL ROGERS. ( See other notes. )

GRAHAM COUNTY. This is another one of the late counties, established in 1872 from CHEROKEE COUNTY, away down in the Southwestern corner of the State next to the Tennessee line. The county was named in honor of WILLIAM A. GRAHAM, who was Governor, United States Senator and also Confederate States Senator and Secretary of the Navy. The name of the County seat of GRAHAM COUNTY is ROBINSVILLE, where Junaluska, the Cherokee Chief, sleeps in a marked grave. Lafayette BHOBBLEY, an early settler lived near the mouth of Mountain Creek, DATE OER between Bear and Slick Rock creeks, and Rev. Joseph A. Wiggins, distinguished Methodist minister was born in Graham County. A family named STEWART came there from GEORGIA, and another by the name of STRATTON came from Monroe County, over this line in Tennessee. A noted character from POLK COUNTY, TENNESSEE, named JOHN DENTON, settled in Graham County, who was six feet, three inches high and whose mother JANE MEHONEY, is said to have been a first cousin of JEFFERSON DAVIS. (See Arthur's Western N. C. p. 212.)

GRANVILLE COUNTY. This county was erected in 1746 from EDGECOMBE COUNTY, and is one of the older, though not one of the thirteen original counties of the State. When first established GRANVILLE COUNTY included practically all of the present PERSON COUNTY, that which is now GRANVILLE, all of YANCEY, WARREN and FRANKLIN. (See maps). Also pages 264-265 herein. See also notes and records from page 209 to 304 inclusive, of this volume, all of which material has been separately bound and published under the title "COLONIAL GRANVILLE COUNTY AND ITS PEOPLE". OXFORD is the county seat of GRANVILLE COUNTY.

GREENE COUNTY. This county was established in 1791 and named for General Nathaniel Greene, of the American Revolution. The history of the territory of which it is composed is about as follows: Originally it was part of GRAVEN PEECING, cut out of BATH in 1712. In 1746 it was part of JOHNSTON COUNTY, which was established that year, out of GRAVEN, which had been known as a COUNTY since 1738. Then in 1758 a county called DOBBS was formed out of the lower end of JOHNSTON COUNTY. In 1779 half of the County of Dobbs on the West was made into Wayne County and the other half became LENOIR and GLASGOW counties. Then in 1791, the name GLASGOW was dropped and the territory comprising it was called GREENE COUNTY. For a better understanding of this geographical middle see the maps of this area herein. The county seat of GREENE COUNTY is SNOW HILL. The BOOKERS, SPEIGHTS and MOYES, the WILLIAMS, HARRIS and TAYLORS were prominent in GREENE COUNTY.

GUILFORD COUNTY came into existence in 1770. Judge Wheeler tells us it was created out of ROWAN and ORANGE COUNTY. As a matter of fact only a small part of it came from ORANGE COUNTY, that being now a part of ROCKINGHAM COUNTY. No part of the present day GUILFORD COUNTY was ever in ORANGE COUNTY. (See maps herein). When first established GUILFORD COUNTY consisted of all of the territory now included in ROCKINGHAM, GUILFORD and RANDOLPH COUNTIES. In the year 1779 RANDOLPH COUNTY was cut off of the southern end of GUILFORD, and in 1785 ROCKINGHAM was established out of the Northern end of Guilford. The county seat of GUILFORD COUNTY is GREENSBORO, though the great battle fought during the revolution was at what is called GUILFORD COURTHOUSE, located in the same general vicinity. Among the historical characters who lived in GUILFORD COUNTY were REV. DAVID CALDWELL, noted teacher and minister; ALEXANDER MARTIN, who served in the Senate, RALPH CORRELL, DANIEL GILLESPIE, SAMUEL LINDSAY, JONATHAN PARKER, ROBERT HANNAH, WILLIAM ARMISTEAD, HANCO MCCAIN, JOHN RANKIN, DAVID WORRE, JOHN M. MOREHEAD, JAMES MCALISTY and numerous others, not forgetting to make it of record that GUILFORD COUNTY was the native home of one WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER, better known all over the world as "O. HENRY", which will explain the presence in the present GREENSBORO of a handsome modern hotel bearing the name.

HALIFAX COUNTY. This is one of the historic old counties of NORTH CAROLINA, which came into existence in 1758, out of territory taken from the original EDGECOMBE COUNTY, lying between the ROANOKE RIVER on the North and Fishing Creek on the South. (See maps). The town of HALIFAX was made the county seat, which had been previously (for Edgecombe) located at NEWFIELD, a small village, which is still in existence. HALIFAX was the home of GEN. ALLEN and WILEY JONES, COL. NICHOLAS LONG, WILLIAM RICHARDSON DAVIS (from South Carolina, who married SARAH, a daughter of GEN. ALLEN JONES), COL. NICHOLAS LONG, JUDGE JOSEPH J. DANIEL, GOV. HUTCHINS GORDON BURTON (who married SARAH, the daughter of COL. WILEY JONES), and many other distinguished characters. Here lived also representatives of the LONGS, MONTFORTS, CHARLES, ALSTONS, BRANCHES, WHITAKERS, MATTHEWS, JOINERS and others. The ancestors of thousands scattered over the Southern States trace back to some of these old families in HALIFAX COUNTY.

HARNETT COUNTY. In 1855, less than a hundred years ago the upper portion of CUMBERLAND COUNTY was erected into HARNETT COUNTY, and named for CORNELIUS HARNETT, a celebrated revolutionary patriot, said to have lived at WILMINGTON. 101 years prior to that time (in 1754) the County of Cumberland had been established out of BLADEN COUNTY, formerly BLADEN PRECINCT, from 1734 to 1738. Many people, therefore, who are listed as having lived in Cumberland County prior to 1855, lived just over the line from WAKE and JOHNSTON COUNTIES, which form the northern boundary of HARNETT. The town of LILLINGTON is the county seat of HARNETT COUNTY. Consult the maps of this area.

HAYWOOD COUNTY. This county was established out of HUNCOMBE COUNTY in Western North Carolina, in 1808, and named for JOHN HAYWOOD, who was State Treasurer of North Carolina for a long period of years. See notes on page 193 of this volume. Many of the earliest settlers of HAYWOOD COUNTY came from over in Lincoln and Mecklenburg County, including the HOWELL FAMILY, mentioned at some length in ALLEN'S "Annals of Haywood County". The county seat of HAYWOOD COUNTY is WAYNESVILLE.

HENDERSON COUNTY. This county is now a little over a hundred years old. It was established in 1838 and the territory of which it is comprised was taken from HUNCOMBE COUNTY. We are told that it was named in honor of JUDGE LEONARD HENDERSON, of Granville County, North Carolina, who had a distinguished career on the bench of the Old North State, and who was a son of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON, of Transylvania fame. The county seat of HENDERSON COUNTY is called HENDERSONVILLE. The line between North and South Carolina constitutes its southern boundary.

HERTFORD COUNTY. On some of the old maps this is called HARTFORD COUNTY, but the name HERTFORD is now the accepted name, as shown by the modern records. The county was formed in the year 1759, and in order to secure sufficient territory for the county, all of CHOWAN on the northern side of CHOWAN RIVER and West of Bennett's Creek was taken from that county, and strip was cut off the east side of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, and the balance of the territory used had comprised the upper part of what was then left of BERTIE COUNTY. Thus BERTIE COUNTY received its final cut, and was left as it is today. The town of WINTON, located South of the Meherrin River and West of Chowan River, is the county seat. HARDY MURFEE or MURPHY lived in what is now Hertford County, from whom the town of MURFREESBORO in Hertford, and in TENNESSEE derives their names. It was also in this county that HON. JOHN H. WHEELER, the great North Carolina Historian, was born, the son of a certain JOHN WHEELER, who was once postmaster of the little town of MURFREESBORO, N. C., mentioned above. The WHEELERS of this family came from ELIZABETHTOWN, NEW JERSEY, where REV. JAMES CALDWELL, of the Charlotte County (Va.) CALDWELLS was killed during the revolution. JOHN HILL WHEELER, the Historian, was born August 2, 1806, at MURFREESBORO, HERTFORD COUNTY, North Carolina. HERTFORD COUNTY was also the home of the SUMMERS, the WYNNIS, the BOONS, CARTERS, HILLS (HENRY HILL), PERRYS, MONTGOMERYS, BRICKELLS, MANWEYS, BAKERS, JORDANS and the SHARPS.

ROKE COUNTY. This county and AVERY COUNTY must have been twins, since they were both established and came into existence the same year - 1811. It has been said by one historian that AVERY COUNTY was the last county established in North Carolina. Not having found the exact dates for either, the compiler is unable to say which is the younger of the two and must accept the claims of AVERY, as has been asserted. ROKES territory was taken from CUMBERLAND and ROBESON COUNTIES about half and half. (See the maps pertaining to these counties for more detailed information.). The town of BAKFORD is the county seat.

HYDE COUNTY. This county was formerly known as WICKHAM PRECINCT, which had been a part of PAMPTI-COUGH PRECINCT, which came from BATE PRECINCT, all now extinct. HYDE PRECINCT was the name of the territory until 1738, when it became HYDE COUNTY. This was one of the THIRTEEN ORIGINAL North Carolina Counties. Swan Quarter is the name of the county seat. In 1870 a small corner of this county fronting east on ROANOKE SOUND was taken from HYDE COUNTY to help provide territory for the establishment of DARE COUNTY. The county and precinct is said to have been named for EDWARD HYDE, Colonial Governor in 1712, when the name of WICKHAM PRECINCT was changed to HYDE PRECINCT. The RUSSELLS, JONES, SELITS, SAN - DERSONS, JASPERS, FUCHS, CARTERS, JORDANS, GIBBS, FARROWS and SINGLETONS have lived in HYDE COUNTY since days before the American revolution.

IREDELL COUNTY. The name of the county seat is STATESVILLE, which before the days of actual towns was known as FOURTH CREEK. The County of IREDELL was formed in 1788 from territory taken from ROWAN COUNTY, which came out of ANSON COUNTY in 1753. It was named for JUDGE JAMES IREDELL, a member of the Supreme Court of the United States. This county was the home of the WHITE FAMILY, represented by MOSES WHITE, father of JAMES WHITE, of Knoxville, Tennessee fame, and grandfather of JUDGE HUGH LAWSON WHITE. Since the line between MECKLENBURG and IREDELL COUNTY long remained in doubt, there is some doubt as to whether the WHITES belonged to one county or the other. It is known that HUGH LAWSON, whose daughter married JAMES WHITE is buried in MECKLENBURG COUNTY at the Baker's Graveyard, but it may be that some of the WHITES are buried in the "upper Baker's Graveyard", which is in what is now IREDELL COUNTY. (See page 425 of this volume). The original families in what is now IREDELL COUNTY were the OSBORNES, CALDWELLS, HESBETS, DAVIDSONS, MATTHEWS, HARTS, HUGGINS, TORRENCE, CONNORS, ALLISONS, YOUNGS and HILLS.

JACKSON COUNTY. This county is over in Western North Carolina, and was formed in 1781, from territory taken from HAYWOOD and MAON COUNTIES, all of which came from HUNCOMBE, originally. See maps. The county was named for ANDREW JACKSON, President of the United States. The present county seat is STYLIA, but when the county was first laid off the name of the county seat was WEBSTER, which name was adopted because the famous DANIEL WEBSTER had just died. Among the notable characters of that early day, who were then living were THADDEUS D. BRAYSON, of Scott's Creek, COL. W. H. THOMAS, J. W. TERRELL, ABRAHAM BATTLE, and ABRAHAM WENTZ, said to have given a home to an orphan girl, NANCY HANEY, who became the mother of ABRAHAM LINCOLN, long before. REV. WILLIAM NICKS lived in Webster after the war between the States, having come there from SULLIVAN COUNTY, TENNESSEE.

JOHNSTON COUNTY. This county was established way back in 1746, and extended all the way from the eastern and southern boundary of LENOIR COUNTY of today, to the line between Virginia and North Carolina on the northwest corner of the present ROCKINGHAM COUNTY (approximately). See maps. The town of SMITHFIELD is now the county seat of JOHNSTON COUNTY. A large part of this county's original territory was taken to establish ORANGE COUNTY in 1752-3, then another big batch was set aside for WAKE COUNTY in 1770. In 1758 ROBES took all the lower end of the county, which was later split up into Wayne and Lenoir and Greene counties. So the county was gradually trimmed down to its present proportions. See maps. The name of BRYAN, WILLIAMS, SMITH, TOMLINSON, RICHARDSON, SANDERS, BOONE, INGRAM, WILDER, WRITTEY, ADAMS, BRIDGES, GRAY, BAUFORD and THOMPSON are all common to this county on the ancient records.



JONES COUNTY. This county was established in 1778, from CRAVEN COUNTY, and derived its name from the old States Rights Wiley Jones, of HALIFAX, North Carolina. ( The town of Washington, Tennessee, is said to have been named for his brother, ALLEN JONES ). WASHINGTON is the name of the county seat of JONES COUNTY. This was the home of a number of notable personages who played important roles in the early history of North Carolina, including NATHAN BRYAN, who served in the Congress of the United States, and whose antecedents are shown in an account of the BRYAN FAMILY to be found elsewhere in this volume. Many of these same Bryans lived farther up in FORKSTON COUNTY, but still on the waters of the Neuse river. Others were ARNER NASH, JOHN ISLER, JOHN, EDWARD and DURANT HATCH ( See Bryan Family for mention of these also ), WILLIAM BUSH, BENJAMIN FORTHAM, AMOS SIMMONS, BENJAMIN SIMMONS, LEWIS and NATHAN FOSCOE, JAMES SHINE, WILLIAM DANIEL, JAMES HARRISON, JOSIAH and JAMES W. HOWARD.

LEE COUNTY. This county must be next to the youngest county in North Carolina, as it was established in 1907. A part of it was taken from CHATHAM COUNTY and a part from MOORE COUNTY. The county was named in honor of GEN. ROBERT E. LEE. It is watered on the Northern boundary by DEEP CREEK, and is split by the upper Cape Fear or HAW RIVER, which is augmented at the Lee boundary by the waters of Rocky River coming down from the Northwest. As it is a very young county its ancient history is linked with that of CHATHAM and MOORE COUNTIES.

LENOIR COUNTY. This county was named in honor of another revolutionary patriot, GEN. WILLIAM LENOIR, of Western North Carolina. The county seat is KINGSTON. The county was established in 1791, and the United States Census of 1790 - the first taken - shows the names of the then residents of LENOIR COUNTY as living in DOBBS, which a year later was split in two parts, the old county abolished, and LENOIR and GLASGOW substituted. Nine years later the county of GLASGOW was wiped out of existence by the General Assembly, and the county of GREENE established in its place and territory. The Indian tribes who formerly lived in this section of North Carolina made up a large part of the contingent who massacred the settlers along the Pamlico River at the old town of SAITH in 1711. The space available here will not permit a discussion of the reasons actuating the Assembly in abolishing the county of GLASGOW. That is a chapter of unwritten history which is seldom discussed anywhere. Quite a number of notable families, who afterwards scattered over "Dixie Land" and made their impression on its history, resided in what is now LENOIR COUNTY. Among these might be mentioned the CROOKS, who went to MISSISSIPPI; the WHITES, GOODMANS, SIMON BRUTON, NATHAN B. WHITFIELD, WILLIAM D. MOSLEY, EDWIN G. SPEIGHT, the BRIGHTS, WOODHENS, KILPATRICKS, LOTTINS, BYKOS, PIERCES and DAVISES. The NEUSE RIVER runs through LENOIR COUNTY.

LINCOLN COUNTY. This county occupies space on the map that back in 1749 was allotted to ANSON COUNTY. ANSON transferred it to MECKLENBURG and then it became TRYON COUNTY, which in 1779 was split in two and made into RUTHERFORD and LINCOLN COUNTY. Originally in 1779, Lincoln County included all of the present GASTON, CATAWBA and an undefined part of the present CLEVELAND COUNTY. Much of the history of the early settlers of LINCOLN will be found in that section of this volume dealing mainly with MECKLENBURG COUNTY ( Pages 313 to 326 ) including the indexes thereto. Some more of it is pointed out as appearing in the article headed "COMPILATION FROM OLD NEWSPAPER FILES" to which the attention of the student and the reader is directed. Also see maps of this section.

MACON COUNTY. This county will be found on the map of North Carolina away down in the extreme southwestern portion of the State. It was formed and organized in 1828 from a part of Haywood County, which came out of BUNCOMBE. The name was given it in compliment to NATHANIEL MACON, a distinguished WARREN COUNTY statesman who was once Speaker of the House of Representatives in the United States Congress. Macon County was the home of JACOB SILVER, head of a well known North Carolina tribe, which is still numerous. It was also the home of Gen. THOMAS LOVE; of the PATTONS, BARNARDS, GUINNS, DOBSONS, HOWARDS, McDOWELLS, COLEMAN and DICKKEYS. Arthur's Western North Carolina appears to give the most accurate and complete account of these early settlers in MACON COUNTY. The town of FRANKLIN is the county seat of MACON COUNTY.

MADISON COUNTY was erected from BUNCOMBE and YANCEY COUNTIES in 1861. It is directly on the line of East Tennessee and North Carolina. It was named for JAMES MADISON, President of the United States, and the town of MARSHALL is the county seat. It is said that the TOWN of MARSHALL was named for Chief Justice JOHN MARSHALL. In 1856 MARSHALL ( the town ) was called LAFLEND. This writer finds some very interesting names among the early residents of MADISON COUNTY. Some of these are the ASKEWS, LUSKS, GARRETTTS, MOODYS, DUCKETTS, WOODYS, MARTINS, ALEXANDERS, GUDGES, FENLANDS, HAWKINS, LOWRIS, SWAIN and JONES. I have found that the county records will still give up information to those who are looking for history pertaining to these families, and others.

MARTIN COUNTY. The territory from which Martin County was formed came out of TIRELL, mostly, with a considerable square of territory taken off the southeastern end of HALIFAX in 1774, which reduced the size of Halifax somewhat from its original area. It is stated that this county was named for JOSIAH MARTIN, the last royal Governor of the Province, who left the country on board ship out of Wilmington in a kind of hurry, when he found how the sentiment of the people ran. The county seat of this county is WILLIAMSTON on the South side of the Roanoke river. This county, Wheeler says, was the home of WHITMELL HILL, who married WINNIFRED BLOUNT, of Chowan County. It is interesting to note that a WHITMELL HILL lived in Mecklenburg County ( see page 341 herein ). Other interesting families in MARTIN COUNTY were the WILLIAMS, SMITHWICKS, MAYOS, SLADES, MCKENZIES, BAKERS, HYLANDS, COOPERS, SHEPPARDS, JOINERS and CHERYTS.

McDOWELL COUNTY. This is another Western North Carolina County, established in 1842, from parts of two other counties, RUTHERFORD and BURKE. The lower part was taken from RUTHERFORD and the upper portion from BURKE. The town of MARION is the county seat, it being named for GENERAL FRANCIS MARION, while the county was named for COL. JOSEPH McDOWELL, the old war horse of the Indian days, and Indian boundary commissioner. Although the territory of McDOWELL came partly from BURKE and partly from RUTHERFORD, and BURKE COUNTY came out of the original ROWAN COUNTY area, while RUTHERFORD came out of the TRYON COUNTY area, yet, when you trace back the genealogy of McDOWELL COUNTY you will find that its ancestral county was ANSON and before that BLADEN, then NEW HANOVER and BATH. BLADEN gave the territory to ANSON, and ANSON gave territory to ROWAN in 1763, and to TRYON (later Rutherford) in 1768. Thus McDOWELL COUNTY came out of ANSON entirely, when you go back to the early part of the territory's history.

MECKLENBURG COUNTY. This county was created in 1762 from ANSON COUNTY, and the county seat is CHARLOTTE, now the largest and most populous City in North Carolina. In 1768, all of the territory of Mecklenburg County West of the CATAWBA RIVER (now the line between Mecklenburg and Lincoln) was given to what was called TRYON COUNTY. After that time Mecklenburg's area covered the county as it is today and all that territory now embraced in CABBARRUS COUNTY, and about all of the West half of the present UNION COUNTY. In 1791 Cabbarrus County was established, which took away that territory, and in 1842 Union County was established and absorbed the lower end of the county, thus trimming MECKLENBURG COUNTY down to what it is at the present day. Mecklenburg County, of course, was the home of the "Mecklenburg Signers". (See pages 313 to 558 herein).

MITCHELL COUNTY. This county was established in 1861 from parts of five different Western North Carolina counties, viz, BURKE, CALDWELL, McDOWELL, WATAUGA and YANCEY, an undefined area, short of the original field notes, being taken from each county. The county seat is BAKERSVILLE. In 1866 a part of the land on which the town of Bakersville was built was deeded to the county commissioners by ROBERT N. PENLAND. Bakersville became the county seat after the war between the States, but prior to that time court was held at a place called CALHOUN, not far from Spruce Pine. Among the names of residents of MITCHELL COUNTY were JOHN B. PALMER, TYLMAN BLALOCK, ISANDER CHILDS and MOSES TOWN. The county of Mitchell was named for DR. ELIAS MITCHELL, of the University of North Carolina, in whose honor MT. MITCHELL was also named.

MONTGOMERY COUNTY was established out of territory taken from ANSON COUNTY in 1779. TRYON was and is the county seat. It is named for General Richard Montgomery of the American revolution, I believe. The county is situated immediately South of RANDOLPH COUNTY. It originally comprised all of its present territory with all of the present county of Stanley, which now lies to the immediate west of it. Among the notable names attached to the history of this county we find CHARLES ROBERTSON (who went to Tennessee); THOMAS CHILDS, EDMUND DUBERRY, THOMAS BLEWETT (went to Mississippi and GEORGIA and some of them to Kentucky), WEST HARRIS, GEORGE W. GRAHAM, JAMES LEHRMAN, GEORGE B. DAVIDSON, ANDREW WADE, CLEMENT LASTER, CLAIPORE HARRIS, SILAS BILLINGSLEY, and the DARGANS, DUNNS, ALLENS, RAYLINES and others.

MOORE COUNTY. This county was established from Cumberland County in 1784, and named for JUDGE ALFRED MOORE, of North Carolina. The county seat is CARLEIGH. HON. BENJAMIN WILLIAMS, who was Governor of North Carolina in 1809 lived in this county at one time and died in MOORE COUNTY. Interesting residents of MOORE COUNTY, taken at random from the old records, are PHILLIP ALSTON, THOMAS OVERTON, MALCOLM GILCHRIST, WILLIAM MARTIN, CORNELIUS DOWD, ALEXANDER MCNEILL, JOHN MURCHISON, JAMES SEAWELL, WILLIAM BARRITT, GIDEON SEAWELL, JOHN CARROLL, BENJAMIN PEBSON, DUNCAN MURCHISON and FRANCIS BULLOCK.

NASH COUNTY. This county was established out of EDGECOMBE COUNTY in 1777. It was named for General Francis Nash, of ORANGE COUNTY, revolutionary soldier, the town of NASHVILLE is the county seat. The genealogical material in this volume frequently mentions NASH COUNTY and some of the people who lived there. See the THOMAS FAMILY, particularly. Among the persons and families whose names appear on the ancient records of NASH COUNTY are BARTY GRIFFIN, JOSEPH ABBINGTON, JOHN BOND, MICAJAH THOMAS, WILSON VICK (of the Vicks of Vicksburg, Miss.), JAMES BATTLE, MICHAEL COLLINS, GEORGE BODDIE, EDWARD NICHOLSON, WILLIAM W. BODDIE, JOSEPH TENNELL, JOHN E. DRAKE, W. D. HARRISON, R. C. HILLIARD and DAVID HICKS.

NEW HANOVER COUNTY. As this sub-division was established out of BATH PRECINCT as late as 1789, it was first called NEW HANOVER PRECINCT. Then in 1793, it automatically became a COUNTY, and it was one of the Thirteen (13) ORIGINAL Counties of North Carolina. While it was still a precinct, however, most of the west territory that it comprised when first established in 1729, was taken away from it, by the establishment of two other PRECINCTS, both in 1734. They were BLADEN PRECINCT and ONSLOW PRECINCT, both of which in 1738 became COUNTIES in name and were of the Thirteen ORIGINAL Counties of North Carolina. (Consult the maps herein for a visual explanation of the details). When New Hanover was first established we are told that the first two representatives sent to the ASSEMBLY were JOHN SWAIN and JOHN PORTER, who had come to that lower country from OLD ALBEMARLE above the Sound. The old town of BRUNSWICK "on the southwest side of Cape Fear River" appears to have been, for a time, the seat of Government in New Hanover. It was even briefly the Capital of the State, and the home of at least three Governors and as many "Acting Governors" of the Province. The town of WILMINGTON, however, had advantages, and Old Brunswick soon passed away. CORNELIUS HARRIS maintained a public ferry across the Cape Fear River, and his son CORNELIUS HARRIS was a noted Inn Keeper. JOSHUA GRAINGER, one of the founders of WILMINGTON, was the son of CALES GRAINGER. JOHN SWAIN, FREDERICK JONES, SAMUEL ASH, EDWARD MOSLEY and JOHN PUGH WILLIAMS lived in WILMINGTON. THOMAS CLARK, SR. was Sheriff of NEW HANOVER in 1741.

**NORTHAMPTON COUNTY.** The County was created out of a portion of BERTYEE PRECINCT in 1735, and it was apparently NORTHAMPTON PRECINCT for the first four years. The boundaries of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY were never changed but one time after it was established and that was when HERTFORD COUNTY was established in 1759, when it lost the territory North of the MEHERRIN RIVER BETWEEN the Meherrin and Chowan, where they enter North Carolina from Virginia, and a narrow triangle of land off its Eastern boundary between the Meherrin and the Roanoke. Thereafter HERTFORD lost a part of its eastern territory to GATES in 1779, but NORTHAMPTON was in no way affected. (See maps). The county seat of NORTHAMPTON is JACKSON, which Mr. Wheeler tells us "preserves the name of Andrew Jackson", but fails to give the name of the county seat of Northampton County in the first instance, since the county was in existence for some thirty years before Andrew Jackson was BORN. ALLEN JONES, brother of WILEY JONES, of Halifax, lived in Northampton County. Early names on the records of NORTHAMPTON County include JAMES VAUGHAN, ALLEN JONES, JOHN M. BENTON, ROBERT PEOPLES, WILLIAM AMIS, NICHOLAS EDMUNDS, SAMUEL CARVER, BENJAMIN WILLIAMSON, RICHARD FREAR, COLLIN W. BARNES, HENRY BOONE, CHARLES HARRISON, DAVID BARNES, JOHN B. ODUM, PETER WOODLIEP, GREEN TURNER, JOS. M. S. ROGERS, J. H. PATTERSON, ANDREW JONES, FRANCIS A. BYNUM and CORNELIUS MOORE.

**ONSLOW COUNTY.** Established as ONSLOW PRECINCT out of NEW HANOVER PRECINCT in 1734. The name of its county seat is JACKSONVILLE. It was one of the Thirteen (13) ORIGINAL COUNTIES in North Carolina. Some of the early names found on its old records are CHRISTOPHER DUDLEY, EDWARD WARD, JOHN MITCHELL, JOHN JULWOOD, EDWARD STARKY, JAMES HOWARD, KEBURN GRANT, ZACHARIAH BARROW and HENRY RHODES.

**ORANGE COUNTY.** This county was established in 1753 from GRANVILLE, JOHNSTON and BLADEN COUNTIES. The part that came out of GRANVILLE COUNTY consisted of a block of territory in its extreme northwestern end, which afterwards comprised a triangle half of the present PERSON COUNTY. The part taken from BLADEN COUNTY was that part of the present CHATHAM COUNTY lying South and West of the HAW RIVER. All the rest of the newly established ORANGE COUNTY came out of JOHNSTON COUNTY. The territory as a whole, included in ORANGE consisted of all the territory now embraced in CHATHAM, CASWELL, PERSON, ALAMANCE, DURHAM and the present day ORANGE, together with that part of LEE COUNTY, taken from Chatham in 1907, which lies South of Deep River. See maps herein. HILLSBORO, the county seat of ORANGE was laid out in 1759 and was at first called CHILDSBURG, but pretty soon changed to HILLSBORO, which name it has retained ever since. It is generally stated that ORANGE COUNTY was the seat of the Regulator trouble that arose near the outbreak of the revolution. There were many Quakers in this section of North Carolina and several meeting places where they worshiped along the waters of the HAW RIVER in Orange County, and many of the regulators appear to have been affiliated with the Quakers or Friends, as they were called. The following historic personages lived in ORANGE COUNTY: THOMAS BURKE, who was Governor of the State and a member of the U. S. Congress; one THOMAS HART ( ancestor of Thomas Hart Benton ); ALEXANDER MEEBANE ( mentioned under ALAMANCE COUNTY ); FRANCIS NASH; ARCHIBALD D. MURPHY, famous lawyer and Historian; PLEASANT HENDERSON, brother of JUDGE RICHARD HENDERSON; Hon. WILLIAM A. GRAMM, Governor and Secretary of the Navy; WILEY PERSON MARGUM, a United States Senator from North Carolina; DAVID L. SWAIN and WILLIAM H. RATTLE. Names mentioned in the old records: William Courtney, Thomas Talloch; JOHN MATICE, WILLIAM NASH, DAVID RAY, JOHN SCOTT and many others.

**PAMLICO COUNTY.** This county was established in 1872 from CRAVEN and BEAUFORT COUNTIES. It is a small county bordering on the PAMLICO SOUND and on the South side of the mouth of PAMLICO river. The county seat is HAYBOBO. Being a comparatively new county its history is included in the story of the other sub-divisions around it. See map.

**PASQUOTANK COUNTY.** This is one of the original thirteen counties of North Carolina, which was known as PASQUOTANK PRECINCT from 1684 until 1738, when it became automatically a COUNTY instead of a Precinct. Lists of many of its early settlers and their land grants and activities are included in other notes in this volume, to which, with the maps pertaining to this County and its surroundings, attention of the reader is called. ELIZABETH CITY county seat.

**PENDER COUNTY.** This County was cut out of the upper part of NEW HANOVER COUNTY, as then constituted, in 1875, and named in Honor of GEN. WILLIAM DORSEY PENDER a North Carolina general in the Confederate States Army. Burgaw is the county seat of PENDER. Even the pre-civil war history of Pender County belongs to NEW HANOVER COUNTY, and the U. S. Census from 1790 up to and including 1870 contains the residents of this county under the name of NEW HANOVER. It is probable that among the PENDER pioneers were the HOWARDS, MOORES, JONES, DANIEL HENDERSON, JOHN HENDERSON, NATHAN HILL and others.

**PERQUIMANS COUNTY.** Known as PERQUIMANS PRECINCT until 1738, when it became officially known as PERQUIMANS COUNTY and was one of the thirteen original counties of North Carolina. Its territory consisted of the present area known as PERQUIMANS COUNTY, and most of the territory on the South side of ALBEMARLE SOUND now composing TIRRELL COUNTY. The town of BERTFORD is the county seat. Elsewhere in these notes will be found lists of the earliest settlers of Perquimans Precinct and county, to which the attention of the reader is called. Frier

**PERSON COUNTY.** This county was established in the year 1791, out of territory taken from CASWELL COUNTY. Originally this territory was partly in EDGECOMBE and GRANVILLE and partly in JOHNSTON COUNTY. Its evolution is made more understandable by a study of the maps herein showing its geographical development. The town of BOKSBO is given as the county seat. Early PERSON COUNTY records contain many references to the ATKINSON, VANHOOK, WILLIAMS, EDWARDS, BESTER, WILLIAMSON and CUNNINGHAM families.

**PITT COUNTY.** PITT COUNTY was established in 1760 out of the upper or Eastern part of BEAUFORT COUNTY. (Formerly PRECINCT). The town of GREENVILLE is the county seat of PITT County, while SNOW HILL is the county seat of GREENE COUNTY, which joins PITT on the West. So far as the writer can tell PITT COUNTY was originally established has remained intact since the day of its establishment. The lower end of the TAR RIVER runs all the way through PITT COUNTY from the northwest to the southeast, and makes its confluence with the PAMPHLOO RIVER near the southern line of the county, close to WASHINGTON, the capital of BEAUFORT COUNTY. Among the early residents of what is now PITT COUNTY were the SAITERS, MOYES, WILLIAMS, BRYANS, MATS, JOYERS, DANIELS, SMITHS, SHEPPARDS, EVANS and ALBERTSONS.

**POIK COUNTY.** This is another county in Western North Carolina, which was established in 1855, out of territory taken from the counties of RUTHERFORD and HENDERSON, situated on the line of South Carolina, and of which COLUMBUS is the county seat. Historians say it was named for COL. WILLIAM POIK, of Mecklenburg County, revolutionary soldier.

**RANDOLPH COUNTY.** This is one of the very interesting old counties of North Carolina, which was established in 1779 from the territory set aside for GUILFORD COUNTY from ROMAN in the year 1770 - nine years previously. The county seat of RANDOLPH County is ASHEBORO, in between LEXINGTON and PITTSBORO, and a place of much interest, because so many ancestors of so many people once lived there. Some of the outstanding leaders of the "regulators" lived along Sandy Creek in this county, including HERMAN HUSBANDS, whose two sons, settled on DEEP RIVER, near what was called in the old days BUFFALO FORD. It was on SANDY CREEK in this or the adjoining county of CHATHAM that the "Sandy Creek Baptist Church" was established about 1756 on the lands belonging to SETMOUR YORK, by REV. SHUBAL STEARNS and others, and to which congregation OREIDIAN HOWARD belonged. Non. JOHN LONG resided in RANDOLPH COUNTY and became a member of the United States Congress in 1821. ASHEBORO was also the home of JONATHAN WORTH, Governor of the Old North State from 1866 to 1868. His home is still standing in ASHEBORO, with an appropriate marker. His family furnished this writer a good Christian name. Other notable families of RANDOLPH COUNTY whose names occur often on the ancient records were the COLLIER, SHARPES, WADDELLS, GRAYS, HARVEYS, WOODS, BAILEYS, ARNOLDS, WADES, BRANSONS, LYNDONS, ARMISTEADS, STALEYS, LAKES, HOOVERS (ancestors of the President), CRAVENS, WALKERS, CHURCHMAN, ELLIOTT, RUSH, HAWKINS, LINES and MARSHES.

**RICHMOND COUNTY.** This county was established in 1779 from ANSON COUNTY, just thirty years after the latter county had been taken out of BLADEN and set apart with a vast territory of its own. (See maps). The town of ROCKINGHAM is now the county seat of RICHMOND COUNTY. A man named CHARLES MEDLOCK had much to do with the affairs of this county when it was first organized and represented it many years in the State Senate. The WEBBS, WALLS, McFARLANDS (Duncan), ALEXANDER McHILLIAN, STEWARTS, STEELIES, McLEODS, WEBBS, WALLS, SPEEDS, THOMAS, POWELLS, COLES, ARCHIBALD McNAIR, ERASMUS LOVE, GEORGE THOMAS, and ALFRED DOCKERY, were all prominent. This was the home of THOMAS BLEWETT, who ran a ferry on FEE DE RIVER, and whose descendant, THOMAS GARTEN BLEWETT (THOMAS BLEWETT married a GARTEN) owned a vast plantation near COLUMBUS, MISSISSIPPI, before the war between the States. It seems that ALEXANDER MARTIN also lived in this county.

**ROBESON COUNTY.** This county was formed in 1787 from a part of BLADEN COUNTY. (See map). It was named for a COL. THOMAS ROBESON, a soldier of the revolution. The county seat is LUMBERTON. There is a tribe of strange people in this county that is linked by tradition with the ill fated expedition that landed in 1685 at Roanoke Island, who appear to be of a mixed blood with some strange race, the explanation that it was with the Croatan Indians and white settlers of the expedition, being sometimes accepted. The earliest representative of ROBESON COUNTY in the State Senate of North Carolina was a JOHN WILLIS, and his successor was an ELIAS BARNES, probably a descendant of the BARNES FAMILY of Eastern Virginia, who had penetrated by 1800 to this part of the Old North State. This was also the home of BENJAMIN LEE, ALFRED HOWLAND, JOHN GILCHRIST, SHADRACH BOWELL, KENNETH BLACK, a ZACHARIAH JORDAN (one went to Texas, and I knew him), HUGH BROWN, DUNCAN McALPIN, JOHN REAGAN, JAMES McQUEEN, JOHN PURCELL, ALEXANDER WATSON and others. Here, too, in ROBESON COUNTY is buried a DR. JAMES ADAIR or ROBERT ADAIR, said to have been the ADAIR who was the father of all the CHEROKEE INDIANS bearing the name, and also reputed to be the "ROBIN ADAIR" famed in song and story. (See "KINPOLES" by William C. Barlee).

**ROCKINGHAM COUNTY.** This county was established out of GUILFORD COUNTY in 1785 and the name was adopted from a certain Duke of Buckingham. The little village of WENTWORTH is the home of the county courthouse and the county seat. This was the home of the famous JUDAH THOMAS SETTLE, a pioneer jurist of the Old North State. It is in the midst of a great tobacco raising country. Familiar names on its ancient records are the GALLOWAYS, WILLIAMS, PHILLIPS, SCALDS, HILLS, TAYLORS, LEAKS, BETHEL, DOUGLASS, BLACKWELLS, GENTRY, LANIERS, MOREHEADS and MARTINS. Also DAVID S. REID or REIDSVILLE.

**ROWAN COUNTY.** Established out of ANSON COUNTY in 1763, and containing at that time a large part of the territory North of the Catawba River bend on westward to the line of Tennessee, across the mountains. As a matter of fact, it is supposed to have taken in all that part of Tennessee, west of the Alleghenies in the "Watauga Settlements" including Sullivan County and the Jonesboro country, later ceded to Tennessee by North Carolina. Space, here, of course, is wholly inadequate to portray the long and interesting history of Rowan County. By consulting maps in this work, the evolution of this vast territory can be better grasped and understood by the reader. Much material in regard to its people will be found recorded on other pages of this volume, to which the reader is referred.



**RUTHERFORD COUNTY.** This county was established in 1779 from the territory of TRYON COUNTY, and TRYON COUNTY had been established in 1768 out of the western part of MCKEENSBERG COUNTY. (See page 379 herein). TRYON COUNTY was divided into two counties in 1779, one being RUTHERFORD and the other LINCOLN. The territory comprising RUTHERFORD extended westward to the extent of the habitable country, and in theory to the MISSISSIPPI RIVER, taking in a good part of what is now TENNESSEE. The county of RUTHERFORD was named for Gen. Griffith Rutherford, patriot of the revolution and Indian fighter. The town of RUTHERFORD is the county seat. In an early day there was a "gold rush" to Rutherford County, when gold was discovered in that region, after some of the same metal had been found in what is now CABARRUS COUNTY, mentioned elsewhere in these notes. The ancient records of RUTHERFORD COUNTY will still yield up valuable data to those who visit RUTHERFORD and examine them. This was the home of ANDREW HAMPTON, whose ancestry has long been a knotty problem for research workers. The U. S. Census for the year 1790 includes the heads of families who at that time lived not only in the present RUTHERFORD COUNTY but in all of the other counties to the West of it, clear to the TENNESSEE line, and this fact has confused many people. The maps of that region shown here in will make clear to the reader just what territory was then included in Rutherford County. Among the early families of RUTHERFORD were the PORTERS, WALKERS, HOLLANDS, MILLERS, WHITESIDES, SINGLETONS, HAMPTONS, GREENES, HYTERS, WALTONS, SEUFORDS, CARSONS, GRAMPS, MOORENS, DAVIDSONS, MCINTYRES, MORROWS, TERRELLS and VAN ZANDT.

**SAMPSON COUNTY.** This county was established in 1784 from DUPLIN COUNTY, which territory had been appropriated from NEW HANOVER COUNTY in 1749 to make DUPLIN. SAMPSON comprised all of the western side of the original DUPLIN COUNTY and it was bounded on the North by the counties of JOHNSTON and WAYNE, and this will explain why so many of the same names are found in families in DUPLIN are to be found also in JOHNSTON and WAYNE COUNTIES. There was only the county line between them, and many families lived on both sides of the line. SAMPSON COUNTY was also the home of HON. WILLIAM R. KING, who became Vice President of the UNITED STATES, after he moved over into ALABAMA. SAMPSON was also the home of the CLINTONS, (DeWitt's relatives), HOLMES (Gabriel), KENNANS, GAVINS, BLACKMANS, MATTHEWS, BRYANS, SELLERS, INGRAMS, MOBLEYS, THOMPSONS, KINGS, BOTKINS and UNDERWOODS. The town of CLINTON is the county seat of SAMPSON COUNTY.

**SCOTLAND COUNTY.** Established in 1899, from a part of RICHMOND COUNTY. The name SCOTLAND is said to have been chosen because of the fact that its residents were so many of them descended from the early Scotch emigrants, many of whom came over with Allan and Flora McDonald before the revolution. LAURENCE is the name of the county seat. What has heretofore been written about RICHMOND COUNTY and its early residents, of course, applies to SCOTLAND'S history.

**STANLEY COUNTY.** This county was formed out of the territory lying west of the YADKIN RIVER in its passage through MONTGOMERY COUNTY. Its western border is the eastern line of the present CABARRUS COUNTY, formerly a part of the original MCKEENSBERG COUNTY. STANLEY was created in 1841, and has therefore been in existence for a period of 105 years at this writing. The county is said to have been named for JOHN STANLEY, of NEW BERN, who was several times elected speaker of the House of Commons of North Carolina, and whose forbears lived in RICHMOND and MCKEENSBERG COUNTIES. (See Genealogy of the Thomas Family in this volume). RUFUS BARRINGER, of CABARRUS or MCKEENSBERG COUNTY represented STANLEY County in the General Assembly and Senate, shortly after it was organized. The county seat of STANLEY COUNTY is named ALBEMARLE, which seems to be the only vestige of official recognition of the original ancestor of all North Carolina - OLD ALBEMARLE.

**STOKES COUNTY.** This County was organized in 1789 from a part of SURRY COUNTY, and was named, it is said, for COL. JOHN STOKES, a gallant officer of the American Revolution. DANBURY is the county seat of STOKES COUNTY. It was in the territory now included in STOKES COUNTY, where a colony of MORAVIANS settled, the first contingent of which arrived in November, 1753 from the country farther North by way of WINCHESTER, VIRGINIA, and other points. The tract of some seventy thousand acres of land conveyed to their agent JAMES HUTTON in 1782 was located near where the present town of Winston-Salem is situated in FORSYTH COUNTY, which was taken from the lower half of STOKES COUNTY in 1849. Besides the Moravian leaders who made the very finest citizens, many notables of history resided in STOKES COUNTY, among them being JOSEPH WINSTON, COL. JOHN MARTIN, HON. JOHN HILL, AUGUSTUS H. SHEPPARD, MATTHEW BROOKS, PETER HARRISTON, HENRY DOBSON, EMANUEL SROBER, ANDREW BOWMAN, ISAAC NELSON, JOSEPH ALLEN and ISAAC DAILOW. The town of DANBURY is the county seat.

**SURRY COUNTY.** Surry County was established in 1770 from ROWAN COUNTY, the same year that GUILFORD was carved out of the same territory. It has been claimed that the county was named after SURRY, ENGLAND, DOBSON is the county seat. At the time this county was organized in the year 1770 it embraced all of the Northern half of North Carolina west of the original GUILFORD COUNTY, clear to the TENNESSEE line. See map of the original SURRY COUNTY of 1770 which will be found herein. SURRY COUNTY was the home of MAJ. JOSEPH WILLIAMS, whose distinguished sons moved over into TENNESSEE, and whose grand-daughter became the wife of JUDGE RICHMOND PRARSON. HON. JESSE FRANKLIN, a kinsman of BENJAMIN CLEVELAND, was a resident of STOKES COUNTY, and became Governor of the STATE. The SHEPPARDS, ANDERSONS, WINSTONS, EDWARDS, FRANKLINS, WRIGHTS, GRAVES, HORNS, FOLDMISTERS, WAUGHs and TOWNS were all from STOKES COUNTY and prominent in its early history.

**SWAIN COUNTY** was established in 1871 from JACKSON and MACON COUNTIES and will be found on the map away over in the Southwestern corner of North Carolina, with ERYNE CITY as the county seat. It was named for DAVID L. SWAIN, Governor and University President.

**TRANSYLVANIA COUNTY.** This county was established in 1861 from parts of HENDERSON and JACKSON COUNTIES, off-shoots of BUNCOMBE and RUTHERFORD territory, as shown by their respective histories herein. The county seat is called BERNARD, after an old IREDELL, ROWAN and MCKENNAH COUNTY family of that name. See maps herein.

**TYRRELL COUNTY.** This was originally a PRECINCT established away back in 1729 from territory taken from CHowan, PERQUIMANS and PASQUOTANK PRECINCTS, lying south of ALBEMARLE SOUND. In 1738, nine years after its establishment as TYRRELL PRECINCT it became TYRRELL COUNTY, and thus one of the original thirteen counties comprising the Province of North Carolina. COLUMBIA is the County seat of TYRRELL COUNTY. It was, long before it became a separate precinct or county, the home of the SPURILLS, BLOUNTS and a lot of other families from the vicinity of EDGESTON, North of the Sound, who had removed to that section. JOHN WARRINGTON, RICHARD DAVIS, JOHN B. BRASLEY, EPHRAIM MANN, THOMAS FENDLER, ELIJAH WARRINGTON, JEREMIAH WILSON, SOLOMON AND Enoch HASKELL, THOMAS LEIGH, DANIEL W. BATTMAN, GEORGE ALEXANDER, THOMAS HOKINS and SILAS and FREDERICK DAVENPORT were among the prominent residents of this territory from 1777 up to 1850.

**UNION COUNTY.** About half of this county, which was established in 1842, was taken from MCKENNAH COUNTY while the other half on the East came out of ANSON COUNTY. The town of MCKENNAH is the county seat. Many of the early residents of the present UNION COUNTY are mentioned in that section of this volume dealing with the early history of MCKENNAH COUNTY, extending from pages 213 to 258, to which reference is here made.

**VANCE COUNTY** was, until 1881 a part of GRANVILLE COUNTY, and was the last part of that county to be appropriated to the establishment of other counties or sub-divisions so far as this writer is informed. It has a most interesting history and background and has been referred to as "Historic Vance County" in an interesting volume published by JOHN BULLOCK WATKINS, a native of the county, and of HENDERSON, the county seat. Mention of nearly all of its earliest residents has been made in that section of this volume dealing with "Colonial Granville County and Its People" embraced in pages 209 to 312, to which reference is here made. It was the home of the WILLIAMS, HENDERSON, DANIEL, REARBY, YANCY, BULLOCK, HARRIS and other interesting families.

**WAKE COUNTY.** Raleigh, the county seat, is the present Capital of the State of North Carolina. The County was taken from territory formerly embraced in ORANGE, JOHNSTON and CUMBERLAND COUNTIES, but the amount of territory that was taken from ORANGE and CUMBERLAND was negligible, as the great bulk of the territory came out of JOHNSTON COUNTY. There is a map appearing herein which is designed to make plain the details of the geographical construction of the county, with the changes made in it from time to time, so that it can be understood. WAKE COUNTY was established in 1770. Space will not permit in this brief sketch an adequate showing of its earliest citizenship and history. The stalwarts of the early days of Wake County and of RALEIGH, the capital, include such men as MICHAEL RODGERS, JOEL LANE, JAMES HIXON, TIGHE JONES, JOHN HIXON, SAMUEL WHITTAKER, HENRY SEAWELL, NATHANIEL JONES, WILLIAM E. RAYWOOD, WILLIAM POLK, HARDY RAINWATER and many others.

**WARREN COUNTY.** This county was created in 1779 from OLD BUTE COUNTY (established in 1764 and abolished in 1779) out of its northern half. Originally it had been a part of MOORECROSS and later GRANVILLE COUNTY. On pages 302, 303 and 304 of this volume will be found a number of interesting abstracts gathered by this writer from the ancient records of WARREN COUNTY which will add materially to the history of the people of the county, and substitute for a more extended sketch here.

**WASHINGTON COUNTY.** This county, named, presumably for the "father of his country" was created from territory taken from TYRRELL COUNTY in 1799. PLYMOUTH is the name of the county seat. On the west it is joined by Martin County and immediately east is the remnant of TYRRELL COUNTY, which at one time embraced not only the present WASHINGTON but most of what is now MARTIN COUNTY. The early history of TYRRELL COUNTY includes the early story of WASHINGTON as well. Consult maps herein for an understanding of its geographical history.

**WATAUGA COUNTY.** This county lies in the extreme Western part of North Carolina, and was established in 1849 from ASHE, CUMBERLAND, WILKES and YAMOUNT COUNTIES. It takes its name from the WATAUGA RIVER which winds around its mountain peaks through the county. The town of BOONE is the county seat. Early politicians in this county were MARK HOLTSCLAW, THOMAS GREEN and WILLIAM BORTON. The first court was held on the farm of JOSEPH HARDIN, one mile East of the town of BOONE. E. C. BARRETT was the Clerk. MICHAEL COOK, JOHN BORTON, W. M. GALLAWAY and D. C. REAGAN were among the first Sheriffs of the county. W. L. BRYAN ran a hotel in BOONE as did F. J. COFFEY and his brother. The CARLES, FARRINGS, MASTS, BROWN and COUNCILS were all early residents of the county.

**WAYNE COUNTY** was established in 1779 from DOBBS COUNTY. It was named for Anthony Wayne, GOLDSBORO is the county seat. The MCKINNISS and MOORENS, the CROONS, SMITHS and REEDS, and the SHEARDS, MOONS, BROGHERNS and HARRIS families took a prominent part in the affairs of WAYNE COUNTY. The DOBBS and DOONES also lived in Wayne. DOBBS county went out of existence when LINCOLN and GLASGOW were established out its territory. See maps.

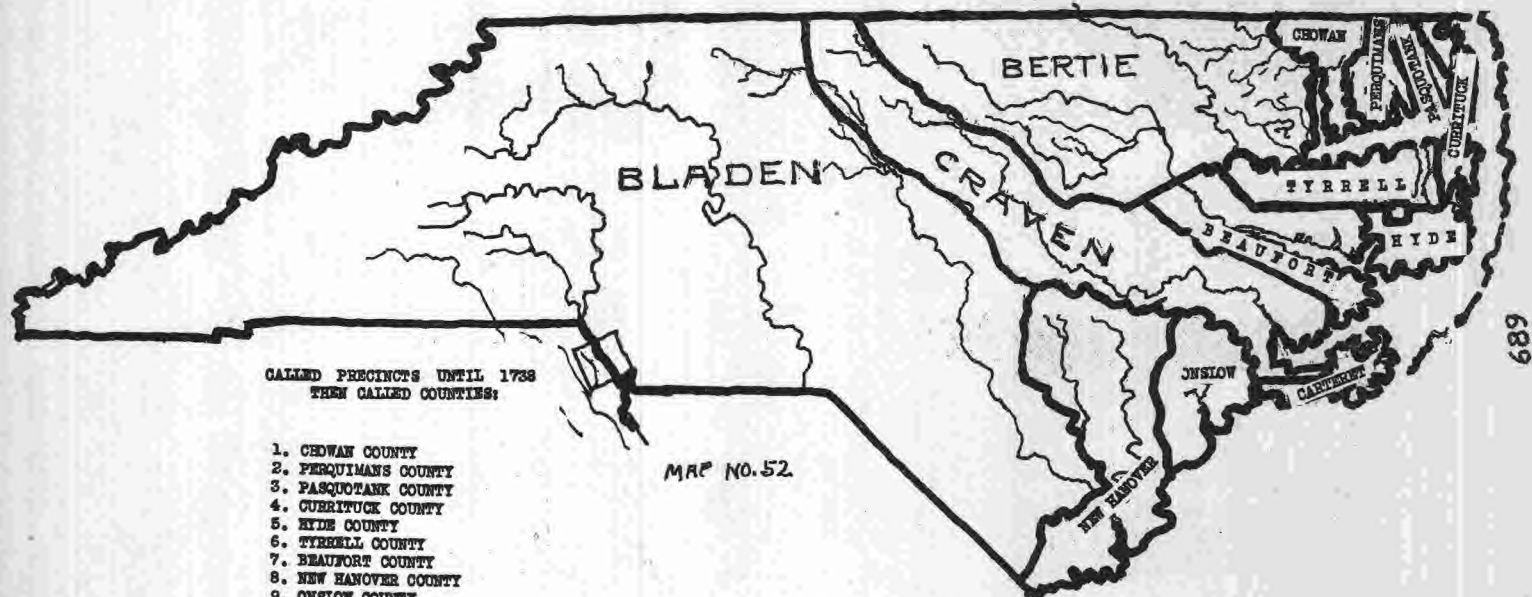
**WILKES COUNTY.** This county was created out of SUREY COUNTY in 1777. WILKESBORO is the name of the county seat. Montfort Stokes, afterwards Governor, was a resident of WILKES COUNTY. He was a revolutionary soldier and died in the far west whither he had gone to attend to matters as Indian Agent in his old age. He was buried in OKLAHOMA. See data on maps.

WILSON COUNTY. This county was created in 1855 from four counties surrounding it, viz, EDGECOMBE, NASH, JOHNSTON and WAYNE. It was named for the HON. LOUIS B. WILSON, a prominent citizen who resided in the county and served as a Colonel of troops in the War with Mexico. In a special article written by MR. HUGH BUCKNER JOHNSTON, a native of WILSON COUNTY and an outstanding writer, historian and genealogist, a complete account of the geography and history of WILSON COUNTY is set forth on other pages in this volume, to which reference is here made. The County seat of WILSON COUNTY is the town of WILSON.

YADKIN COUNTY was established in 1850 from SURRY COUNTY. YADKINVILLE is the county seat. The YADKIN RIVER furnishes its northern and eastern border.

YANCEY COUNTY. This county was established in 1833 from parts of both BUREK and BUNCOMBE COUNTIES. BURNSVILLE is the name of the county seat of YANCEY COUNTY. It is the home of the RAY and BAILEY FAMILIES, and when this compiler happens along through the town he stops at the Ray hotel, gets gas at a Bailey filling station, visits a RAY County Clerk at the courthouse and calls for his mail from a Bailey postmaster. It is an attractive little town, watered by the Cape River subsidiaries with its courts, schools, churches, stores, hotels, filling stations, restaurants and hamburger stands all conducted by the Baileys and the Rays, and the records at the courthouse with most of the instruments of record being under either the Rs or the Bs. When city life gets too strenuous in Burnsville, one can go over to Spruce Pine and have a grand time, only a few miles up the road, and I was told that some of my kindfolks had been as far away as Ashville, which is quite a "far piece" for home-loving tar heels. The long time Judge of the local courts, JUDGE BIR RAY has been deceased now for several years, but left a numerous progeny.

# NORTH CAROLINA'S THIRTEEN ORIGINAL COUNTIES



CALLED PRECINCTS UNTIL 1738  
THEN CALLED COUNTIES:

1. CHOWAN COUNTY
2. PERQUIMANS COUNTY
3. PASQUOTANK COUNTY
4. CURRITUCK COUNTY
5. HYDE COUNTY
6. TYRRELL COUNTY
7. BEAUFORT COUNTY
8. NEW HANOVER COUNTY
9. ONSLOW COUNTY
10. CARTERET COUNTY
11. BLADEN COUNTY
12. CRAVEN COUNTY
13. BERTIE COUNTY



# CHART OF NORTH CAROLINA PRECINCTS IN 1671 ALBEMARLE WAS DIVIDED INTO

SHAFESBURY PRECINCT 1671 - 1684	BERKLEY PRECINCT 1671 - 1684	CARTERET PRECINCT * 1671- 1684	BATH PRECINCT Sometimes Called CLARENDON 1671 - 1729
GHOWAN PRECINCT 1684 - 1722	(2) : PERQUIMANS PRECINCT 1684-1738	(3) : PASQUOTANK PRECINCT 1684-1738	(4) : CURRITUCK PRECINCT 1684-1738
(12) : WENTIN PRECINCT : 1722 - 1738	(1) : BERNAN PRECINCT 1722-1738		
	(6) : TYRRELL PRECINCT 1729-1738.		
PAMPTICOUGH PRECINCT 1696 -1705		(8) : NEW HANOVER PRECINCT 1729 - 1738	
ARCHDALE PRECINCT 1705 - 1712	WICKHAM PRECINCT 1705 - 1712	(9) : ONKLOW PRECINCT : 1734 - 1738	(10) : CARTERET PRECINCT * : 1722 - 1738
(7) : BRANDFORD PRECINCT 1712 - 1738	(5) : HYDE PRECINCT 1712 - 1738		
		(11) : BLADEN PRECINCT 1734 - 1738.	(12) : CHAYEN PRECINCT 1712 - 1738

By an act of the ASSEMBLY in 1738 all PRECINCTS were abolished as Precincts and called COUNTIES thereafter.

\* There were TWO CARTERET PRECINCTS. The first was divided into PASQUOTANK and CURRITUCK in 1684, and the second one was erected out of BATH PRECINCT in 1722 at the mouth of the NEUSE RIVER. In 1738 it became CARTERET COUNTY, and is still in existence at this time, as a COUNTY.



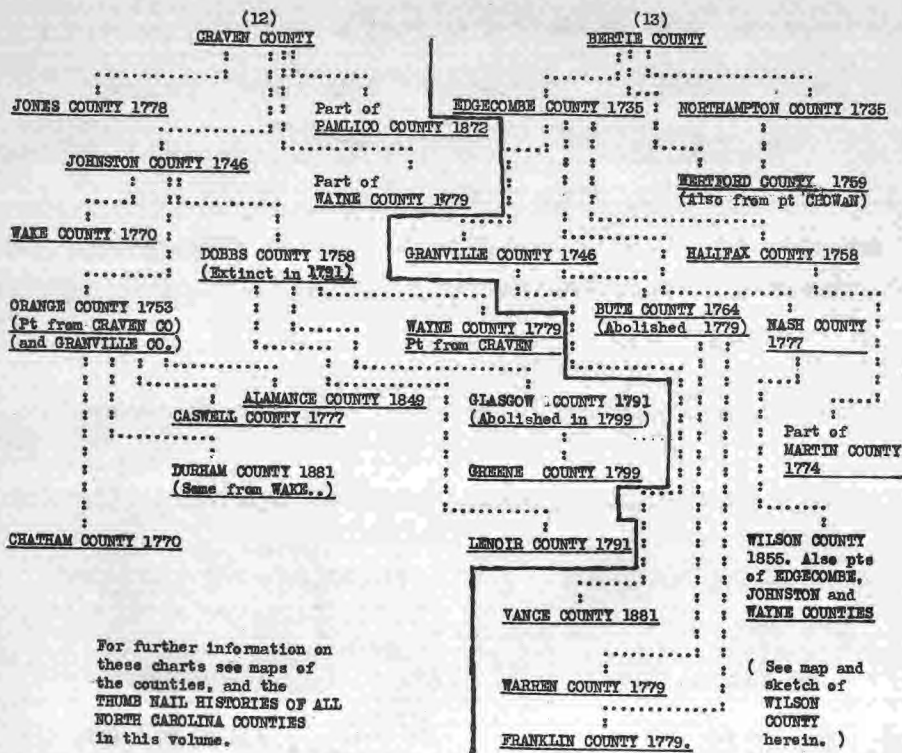
OLD ST. THOMAS CHURCH  
BATH



OLD ST. PAUL'S CHURCH  
EDENTON

GENEALOGICAL CHART OF NORTH CAROLINA'S 13 ORIGINAL COUNTIES

(1) CHOWAN COUNTY	(2) PERQUIMANS COUNTY	(3) PASQUOTANK COUNTY	(4) CURRITUCK COUNTY	(5) HYDE COUNTY
: : .....	: : .....	: : .....	: : .....	: : .....
:	GATES COUNTY 1779. (Also pt from HERTFORD)	:	DARE COUNTY 1870. (Also pt from TYRRELL)	:
(6) TYRRELL COUNTY : : : MARTIN COUNTY 1774. :(Pt from Halifax) WASHINGTON COUNTY 1799	(7) BRAUFORT COUNTY : : : PITT COUNTY 1760. PAMLICO COUNTY 1872 (Part from Craven)	(8) NEW HANOVER COUNTY : : : DUPLIN COUNTY 1749. : : : SAMPSON COUNTY 1784. : : : BRUNSWICK COUNTY 1764. :..... : PENDER COUNTY 1875.		
(9) ONSLOW COUNTY : : INTACT AS ORIGINALLY	(10) CARTERET COUNTY : : INTACT AS ORIGINALLY			
.....				
(11) BLADEN COUNTY : : :				
CUMBERLAND COUNTY 1754 Part of ORANGE 1753.	:	COLUMBUS COUNTY 1808.	ROBESON COUNTY 1786. : Furnished Part of ROKE 1911.	:
MOORE COUNTY 1784.	ANSON COUNTY 1749			
HARNETT COUNTY 1855	RICHMOND COUNTY 1779			
ROKE COUNTY 1911. (Part from ROBESON)	UNION COUNTY 1842 (Part from Mecklenburg Co)	SCOTLAND COUNTY 1829		
MONTGOMERY COUNTY 1778	ROWAN COUNTY 1853	MECKLENBURG COUNTY 1762	Part of UNION COUNTY in 1842	
STANDWEE COUNTY 1841	TREDELL COUNTY 1788	THYON COUNTY 1768 (Abolished 1779)	CABARRUS COUNTY 1791	
DAVIDSON COUNTY 1822	ALEXANDER COUNTY 1847 & pt Old-Wilks			
DAVIS COUNTY 1836.		LINCOLN COUNTY 1779		
GUILDFORD COUNTY 1770. (Part from ORANGE)	SURRY COUNTY 1770	RUTHERFORD COUNTY 1779 (Part from BURKE)	CATAWBA COUNTY 1842	
BOCKINGHAM COUNTY 1785				
RANDOLPH COUNTY 1779	YANCEY COUNTY 1833 (Pt from BURKE COUNTY.)	CLEVELAND COUNTY 1841 (Part from RUTHERFORD)	GASTON COUNTY 1846	
WILKES COUNTY 1777	BURKE COUNTY 1777	MCDOWELL COUNTY 1842 (Pt from BURKE)		
ASHE COUNTY 1799	Part of	MADISON COUNTY 1851. Pt from YANCEY COUNTY	HAYWOOD COUNTY 1808	
CALDWELL COUNTY 1841	Part also from BURKE & WILKES		MACON COUNTY 1828	
ALLEGHANY COUNTY 1842.	HENDERSON COUNTY 1838	CHEROKEE COUNTY 1859		
AVERY COUNTY 1911	MITCHELL COUNTY 1861 (And pts of others)	POLK COUNTY 1855 Pt from RUTHERFORD	JACKSON COUNTY 1851 (Pt from HAYWOOD)	
WATAUGA COUNTY 1849.				
Partly from CALDWELL WILKES and YANCEY COS.	CLAY COUNTY 1861	GRAHAM COUNTY 1872	SWAIN COUNTY 1821 (Pt from HAYWOOD)	



For further information on these charts see maps of the counties, and the THUMB NAIL HISTORIES OF ALL NORTH CAROLINA COUNTIES in this volume.

# HISTORIC VANCE COUNTY

NOTE: What follows is material from "HISTORIC VANCE COUNTY" by JOHN BULLOCK WATKINS, of Henderson, N. C. in 1941, which is used by his permission in this volume.

## SAMUEL HENDERSON OF ASHELAND

Thomas Henderson came from Dumfries Scotland to Jamestown, Virginia in 1807, living at Blue or Yellow Springs and having several children. He was a Burgess in 1819. A son, Richard Henderson moved to Hanover County, Virginia, marrying "Poly" Washer, a daughter of Ensign Washer. Samuel Henderson, 1700-1783, married, in 1732, Elizabeth Williams, who was eighteen years old and an aunt of Judge John Williams of Montpelier. They moved to Granville County North Carolina about 1740. (\*)

Samuel Henderson was the first Sheriff of Granville County in 1746, and had a "Red Tavern" in Williamsboro, which was modeled after an English Coffee House. Also, before 1750, he started a mill just beyond Flemington, and the old dam there can be seen today. It is just above where the road crosses Henderson Mill creek.

He had seven sons and four daughters. The oldest son, Judge Richard Henderson, 1755-1785, married, in 1783, Elizabeth Keeling, an eighteen year old daughter of George Keeling of Nine Oaks. He was a partner with his first cousin, Judge John Williams of Montpelier in "Williams & Henderson", Judges and Attorneys.

was a Judge. Another son, Chief Justice Leonard Henderson is written up in our "City of Henderson" section, as the man for whom the City was named.

Asheland was built by Samuel Henderson probably when he came over from Hanover County, Virginia, and, as far as I know, it is the oldest house in Vance County. It has a small hall, with a side stairway, and a large room back of this, all on one side, with two rooms about the same size on the other side. The same arrangement was upstairs. There were two large chimneys at the back, all facing the south. There probably was a porch in the front.

After Judge Richard Henderson's death, Asheland was sold to his son, Archibald Henderson of Salisbury, who probably sold it to Richard Bullock, who is said was the richest man in Granville County around 1820. He was the only son of Len Henley Bullock. In 1820, Archibald Henderson, a son of Chief Justice Leonard Henderson, married the only daughter of Richard Bullock, "Annie Bullock" and this Richard Bullock gave Asheland to them, so that his daughter could live near him.



EAST VIEW OF ASHLAND, our oldest house; the lower part built about 1740 by Samuel Henderson.

Of the many children of Judge Richard Henderson, "Archibald" moved to Salisbury, being an attorney and Mayor, and there is a monument to him there.

The youngest son, John Lawson was Clerk of the Supreme Court, member of Congress, and very brilliant. Another son, William was a hero and killed at the battle of Eutaw Springs. Pleasant Henderson

Archibald Henderson took off the front porch and added a hall and a large "ball room", in which he put a glass pendant chandelier. He was seven years doing this, and this turned the house to face the east, instead of the south. After the death of the widow of Archibald Henderson, Asheland was sold, and the late Thomas F. Wiggins lived there. Later it was sold to the late Eugene White, whose widow and children live there now.

## PATRICK HAMILTON OF BURNSIDE

In 1750, Joseph Davenport bought several tracts of land from Lord Granville around this location, and it looks like he lived at this place and built the present house. This is as near as I can answer the question I am often asked, "Who built Burnside?"



BURNSIDE, two miles northwest from Williamsboro.

In 1768, he sold this tract, 611 acres, to Charles Kinnon, and from there the records are clear.

In 1788, son John Kinnon sold this 611 acres to Vinckler Jones, who lived across the creek. Later, Vinckler Jones gave this to a son, John Jones. In 1820, John Jones of Maury County Tennessee, sold this as then

1589 acres, to Dr. Thomas Hunt, a son of Menucan Hunt, who was the first State Treasurer of North Carolina. Dr. Hunt repaired the house, adding the freecoinc. In 1824, Dr. Hunt sold this place as 2000 acres to Patrick Hamilton. There is a book called "Patrick Hamilton of Burnside", which tells much about him. He was State Senator, and filled other positions.

After Patrick Hamilton's death in 1850, the place became the property of his son, Robert Hamilton. Since that time it has changed owners about ten times, and now is the property of R. B. Crowder, of Raleigh.

### HENDERSON GRAVE.

The grave of Judge Richard Henderson (1735-1785), father of Chief Justice Leonard Henderson is about one mile beyond Ashland.

The stone was put up by Archibald Henderson of Chapel Hill. It reads as follows:

Richard Henderson (1735-1785) Jurist, Pioneer, Colonizer, Founder of Boonesboro, Ky. and Nashville, Tenn., President Colony of Transylvania, Author Cumberland Compact.

(\*) This is the traditional account, but much of it is obviously erroneous. See pages 221 et seq.



## Richard Bullock Built the "Dick" Henderson House

Around 1800, Rev. Llewellyn Bullock of Rugby, England wrote "Bullock Genealogies", in which he traced this family back to "Oswald", who, around the Eleventh Century, took the surname of Bullock.

They have long been established in Wales, from which place, Captain Hugh Bullock came to York County, Virginia, about 1830. After his death, his son, William Bullock, returned to London, and wrote on the beauties of Virginia, the "Virginia Impartially Examined". But he is not our ancestor.

Another William Bullock, son of John Bullock of Derby, England, came to Virginia, on the ship "Plantation", about 1830. Tradition is that he was an elderly man and that he brought a part of his family at that time and that these raised tobacco and caught harrings to pay the fares of the rest of the family. That because of the congestion on the northern side of the James River, he settled "Over the River", possibly in Surry county, as there are many old Bullock records there.

In 1704, we find Richard and Edward Bullock on the "King's Rent Roll" in New Kent County, Virginia. Edward Bullock, Jr., in 1722, bought land in Hanover County, which county had been cut from New Kent, and I think that he is the Edward Bullock that, in 1752, moved to just north of Oxford, North Carolina, and that he is the grandfather of Captain Micajah Bullock of the Revolution, who lived near Creedmoor, North Carolina. The Bullocks of Oxford and Creedmoor are descendants of the above Captain Micajah Bullock.

Now to my family. Richard Bullock, Jr., in 1728, bought land in Hanover County, Virginia, and around 1732, he was granted five tracts of four hundred acres each in that section, and he was a merchant.

In 1753, owing to the French and Indian War, he sold all his property, and moved to Granville County, North Carolina. He settled between Drewry and Nutbush Creek, place now called "Bullocksville." He built the old house that is now falling down. Richard Bullock's ten children, some married, settled around him.

The home place was left to a son, Len Henley Bullock, who was a Captain in the Colonial Army, and Sheriff of Granville County. This Len Henley Bullock left the home place to his only son, Richard Bullock. He also had five daughters.

The above Richard Bullock left the place to his grandson namesake, Richard Bullock Henderson, who was called "Dick Henderson", and it is he, that name the place is known to-day.

It is today the property of a sister of Robert Taylor of Townsville, North Carolina.

**Will of Richard Bullock, died 1764**

In the name of God Amen I Richard Bullock of the County of Granville and Province of North Carolina being very sick though of a perfect sense and memory thanks

to Almighty God and calling to mind the uncertainties of this life and that all flesh only yields unto Death:

whenever it shall please God to call there for I appoint this my last will and Testament in manner and form following faith and principally I give my Soul unto God that gave me and my Body to be the Earth to be Buried in such manner as my Executors hereinafter shall think fit in Sure and Certain hopes of Eternal Life through the merits of Jesus Christ my Mediator and Redeemer and for my Temporal Estate where-with I have pleased God to bless me with I give and bequeath as followeth after my Just debts are paid

Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Sims one Shilling.

Item I give and bequeath my Vendyk one shilling sterling

Item I give and bequeath my Daughter Agnes Williams one shilling sterling

Item I give and bequeath my son Zachariah one shilling sterling

Item I give and bequeath my son William Bullock one shilling sterling

Item I give and bequeath my son John Bullock one shilling sterling

Item I give and bequeath my daughter Susannah Sims one shilling sterling

Item I give and bequeath to my granddaughter Ann Vendyk one feather bed and furniture to the value of Eight pounds Virginia money

Item I give and bequeath to my grandson Zachariah Nucholls one feather bed and furniture to value of eight pounds Va money

Item I give and bequeath to my granddaughter Agatha Nucholls one shilling sterling

My will and desire is that my lands on Elberbes Creek in Orange County be sold to pay part of my debts and I leave the Land and plantation whereon I now live to my wife during her Natural Life likewise the remainder of my Estate

After my Just Debts is paid Item I give and bequeath to my son Nathaniel Bullock after my wife decease the land and plantation whereon I now live and after my wife's Decease I give and bequeath to my Two youngest sons Leonard Henley Bullock and Nathaniel Bullock all my Estate that is not otherwise divided between them and my Desire is that my Estate be not appraised I likewise appoint my said wife and son Leonard Henley Bullock my Executors and Executor of this my last Will and Testament in witness whereof I have herewith set my hand and affixed my seal this 27th day of October 1764.

Richard Bullock  
Signed and sealed and declared to be his last will and Testament in presence of

William H Shaw (his mark)  
Philemon Hawkins  
Julius Howard  
Will proven in Granville Court Nov. 1766

The above will is a continuous writing with no commas, rearranged by me. John B. Watkins, Jr.

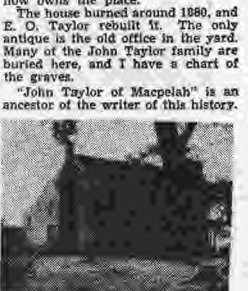
## JOHN TAYLOR OF MACPELAH

"Trailers" came with William the Conqueror to England, and is the founder of the Taylor family.

James Taylor, 1615-1680, a descendant of the Earl of Hare, came to Virginia in 1633. James Taylor, Jr., 1635-1680, was in the Royal Army, and had 10,000 acres in Orange County, Virginia. He married, first Frances Walker, and a son by this marriage, James Taylor III, is an ancestor of President James Madison. President Zachary Taylor, Mrs. Jefferson Davis, and others too numerous to try to mention. James Taylor, Jr., married, second, in 1665, Mary Gregory. A son by this marriage, John Taylor, married Catherine Pendleton, of a family very prominent in Virginia history. About 1680, they moved to "Macpeleh", south of Townsville, North Carolina. They had eleven children, most of whom settled around their parents. Together, they owned around 20,000 acres of land, also they owned Taylor's Ferry on the Roanoke River. A daughter, Catherine Taylor married Moses Penn, they being the parents of John Penn, a Signer of the Declaration of Independence. Another daughter, Elizabeth, married, first, Colonel James B. Lewis, second, 1768, Colonel William Bullock, and is the writer's ancestor by both marriages. The youngest son, Joseph Taylor, was a Colonel in the Revolution, and inherited Macpeleh. His daughter Elizabeth married Col. William Hunt, a son of Menacian Hunt, the first State Treasurer of North Carolina, and inherited Macpeleh.

A daughter of Col. William Hunt married Captain Joseph Townes of the Confederate army, they living at Macpeleh. Captain Townes built a race track across the road, which was used for drilling soldiers for the Civil War. Macpeleh was later sold to Edward O. Taylor of a different family of Taylors, and his son, Robert Taylor now owns the place. The house burned around 1880, and E. O. Taylor rebuilt it. The only antique is the old office in the yard. Many of the John Taylor family are buried here, and I have a chart of the graves.

"John Taylor of Macpeleh" is an ancestor of the writer of this history.



BUENA VISTA, old Burwell place one mile north of Williamsboro.

**NOTE: For "The Bullocks of Granville" see page 238. The versions differ.**

## GEORGE KEELING OF NINE OAKS

There is a tradition that Lord Keeling was a member of Parliament, and because of his outspoken Protestant sympathies, he had to flee to Virginia. A descendant, George Keeling married Agnes Bullock, a daughter of Richard Bullock, in Hanover County, Va., and he doubtless came to Granville County in 1755 with the Bullock family.

He settled at "Nine Oaks", two miles west of Williamsboro. The last of the nine oaks died a few years ago.

He died soon after settling at this place, leaving three daughters and a son, John, who never married. His

widow married in 1757, Judge John Williams of Montpelier. In 1770, a daughter, Frances Keeling married Bromfield Ridley, who built the present house as a present to his bride. The location may not be the same as George Keeling lived though. Bromfield Ridley was very rich, had much land, and gave "Ridley Park" to Oxford.

A daughter married James Hamilton, a brother of Patrick Hamilton of Burnside, they living here. Nine Oaks later became the property of Smith Cooper. It now belongs to his great-granddaughter, Miss Ethel Crowder, of Henderson, North Carolina.



**NINE OAKS**, two miles west of Williamsboro, built in 1770 by Bromfield Ridley as a present to his bride. Now owned by Miss Ethel Crowder.

## COLONEL JOHN HARGROVE OF HIBERNIA

This place is three miles northeast of Townsville, North Carolina. The Hargrove family came over from Virginia before the Revolution, and settled around this section. They married with the Woodworths, which caused that name to a village north of Townsville. Colonel John Hargrove said that all he knew about when the present house was built was that he was born in it in 1815. However, the smokehouse

there is "Colonial", and a lady with whom I visited this place a few years ago, took a picture of that for the Congressional Library. But the box-wood and flower gardens are worth a trip to the place.

Hibernia, today, is owned by a grandson, Hargrove Bellamy of Wilmington, North Carolina, who "summers" there. Many Hargroves are buried in the graveyard at the place.



**HIBERNIA**, the Hargrove place, three miles northeast from Townsville.

## OLD CHURCHES IN VANCE

The following is a list of the churches in Vance county, with the date of organization. I also have the names of the first pastors, and other items about them.

Baptist: Middleburg 1861, Island Creek 1820, Rock Spring 1855, Dexter 1904, Poplar Creek 1836, Kittrell 1908, Oak Ridge 1873, New Bethel 1872, New Sandy Creek 1886, Carey 1886.

Methodist: Middleburg 1834, Drewery 1922, Tabernacle 1842 (but there was a meeting house there in 1784), Hargrove 1811, Marrow Chapel 1820, Herman 1856, Kittrell 1880, Cokesbury 1784.

Protestant (now Methodist) Spring Valley 1905, Harris Chapel 1857, Union Chapel 1820, Rehoboth 1828, Antioch 1869, Gillburg 1894.

Presbyterian: Young's Memorial 1894, Nuthoush 1757, St. Andrews 1912, Brookston 1900.

Congregational - Christian: Fullers Chapel 1900, Antioch 1895, Liberty 1888.

Episcopal: St. John 1754, Trinity 1814.

I want histories of Tar River, Shocco, Spring Valley, Silver Springs, Middleburg Episcopal, Flat Rock, Rock Spring Methodist Catholic, and any others I have not mentioned.



**MARROW'S CHAPEL** Methodist

### GRAVE OF ANNIE LEE.

About twelve miles southeast of our city in Warren county is the grave of Annie Bell Lee. She died while on a visit to friends at Jones Springs near here, during the Civil War.

Her father, General Robert E. Lee, was unable to attend the funeral, but visited the grave later. Recently, the Warren County Daughters of Confederacy had a memorial service at the grave and a State Historical Commission marker is on the Warrenton-Louisburg highway for it.

Judge R. Hunt Parker is a descendant of John Taylor and Catherine Pendleton of Mangeloh. By his decisions, Judge Parker is making Vance county and this section of the State "a better place to live in." He lived in our city a few years ago for a short time.

For notes on KEELINGS turn back to pages 231 to 232.

## WILLIAM HENRY BOYD OF BELVIDERE

Lord Robert Boyd, died 1469, was a "most courteous, wise and kind knight, peer of Parliament and Governor of the realm, who negotiated a marriage between King James III, and a daughter of King Christian of Norway, and who, himself married King James' sister, Lady Mary."

This writer further states there are 228 Boyd Revolutionary Veterans, and many other things about this family.

Alexander Boyd, 1743-1801, known as "Alexander the Great" in the family, was one of four brothers who came from Kilmarnock, Ayrshire, Scotland to Virginia. He married Ann Dandridge Swenson (The Dandridge family is an illustrious Colonial family, Martha Dandridge being the widow Martha Custis, who married George Washington, President of the United States).

Alexander Boyd settled at Boydton, Virginia, and is considered the founder of that city. He had ten children. The third son, Richard Boyd married Panthea Burwell, they lived near Boydton, and having ten children.

The youngest of these, William Henry Boyd, 1819-1892, married in 1840, Susan Davis, who died soon, leaving no children. At that time, William H. Boyd bought and moved to Belvidere, building the present house. This place is twelve miles northeast of Henderson, on the Drewry-Townsville road.

Around 1763, David Mitchell bought three tracts of land, all together 840 acres, which started Belvidere. In 1810, he sold this as 680 acres to John Rust Eaton of Bloomsbury, an adjoining plantation. In 1840, a son, James W. Eaton sold "Belvidere", as the deed spells it, to William H. Boyd. This place was mostly between Big and Little Nutbush Creeks, but later William H. Boyd added several hundred acres on the north, across Little Nutbush Creek.

William H. Boyd married, second, 1856, Sallie Virginia Daniel of Tranquility, which place is eight miles northwest of Oxford, North Carolina. At that time there was a Jane about a half of a mile long, in front of Belvidere, and my mother said that when the "bride", who was her Aunt, rode into the place, there were sixteen white calves grazing in this lane. Also there was a row of sycamore trees on each side of the lane. Of these, there is one left, it being near the well.

Have they raised thirteen children, and there are many descendants in this section today.

Belvidere is now owned by a granddaughter of William H. Boyd, Mrs. Lucy Boyd Harris, of our City, and her mother and sisters live there.

Kittrell, when the railroad was run about 1838, George Kittrell gave the land for the station. He refused the honor, so they named it for his young son, George, who was father of our Joe and Bob Kittrell.

## DREWRY MARROW OF GROVE HILL

There were many Marrows around the Revolutionary period in the "Marrows Chapel" section of our county, which church the family started in 1825.

From about 1850 to 1900, Drewry Marrow lived at Grove Hill, being the father of the late Joseph T. Marrow, of Henderson. J. F. Zollicoffer got that large boxwood bush at his home from this place. Lately, this

farm of around 2000 acres was sold to Thomas Morgan. Mr. Morgan started life as a poor boy on a farm near here, joined the Navy, was assigned to help a Mr. Sperry, and is now President of the Sperry Gyroscope Co., of New York. A brother lives at Grove Hill, another has a new brick house nearby, and Mr. Morgan has built a bungalow for himself. Also an airplane landing field.



GROVE HILL, the Drewry Marrow home, now owned by Thomas A. Morgan, New York industrialist and native of this section.

**THE MORROW (Marrow) FAMILY.** DEWEY MORROW was the son of DANIEL MORROW and his wife ELIZABETH. DANIEL MORROW died in 1817 and his widow, ELIZABETH in 1836, both leaving wills recorded in GRANVILLE COUNTY, and in which they named their children, including DEWEY MORROW, mentioned above.

For abstracts of both these wills copied from the records at OXFORD, turn back to page 212.

## SPOTTSWOOD BURWELL OF SPRING GROVE

The late Mr. Walter Burwell of our City had a book that tells much of this family. The name, as Borelle, Borel, Burrell and Burwell appears in England about the time of Richard III, and there are many old references to them.

For our Burwells, Edward Burwell of Bedfordshire, England, married Dorothy Bedel, and was granted land in Virginia from James I., in 1607. His son, Major Lewis Burwell, 1623-1658, settled about 1645, on Carter's Creek, Gloucester County Virginia, marrying Lucy Higginson, whose father was a Captain in the Colonial Army. Major Burwell was a Sergeant Major. One son went to Lake Erie, and has descendants in Canada.

Another son, Major Lewis Burwell, Jr., who died 1710, married first Abigail Smith, a niece of Nathaniel Bacon. Sr., who was uncle to Nathaniel Bacon of "Bacon's Rebellion", Abigail inheriting much land from this uncle.

A son, Lewis Burwell III, 1684-1744, married a Miss Armistead. Their son, Armistead Burwell, 1718-1754, started "Stoneland", in Mecklenburg County Virginia. He married Christian Blair, a daughter of Honorable John Blair, who was

President of the Council and Acting Governor of Virginia.

A son of Armistead Burwell, Lewis Burwell, 1745-1800, was a Colonel in the Revolutionary Army. He married, first, 1768, Ann Spottswood, a daughter of Governor Spottswood. Colonel Lewis Burwell married, second, Elizabeth Harrison, a cousin of President Harrison. A son by this second marriage, Henry Harrison Burwell and his wife died from burns they received from the burning of "Stoneland" in 1815.

Colonel Lewis Burwell and his first wife, Ann Spottswood, had twelve children. Of these, "Ann Spottswood" was the second wife of Bishop Ravenscroft. "Panthea" married Richard Boyd, they being the parents of "William H. Boyd of Belvidere."

Another child, Spottswood Burwell, 1783-1855, married Mary Green Marshall, they living at "Spring Grove", on the Townsville-Burgrove Road. The house burned some years ago, so lately, a tenant house has been built at the location. They had nine children, and many descendants, some of whom are listed on charts I have of this family.

# NEW DISCOVERIES, CORRECTIONS AND AFTER-THOUGHTS

It has taken the compiler TWO YEARS to write this book, which contains 700 pages. The research necessary has taken a still larger toll in time and effort, before a line could be written. Being unusually compact the material produced would have made three large volumes in the ordinary type used in most books. Naturally, where so much material has been handled, it has been wholly impossible to prevent many errors creeping into the manuscript. Also, while the work was being transcribed, the research campaign continued ahead, resulting in new discoveries, after it was too late to insert them in the text. Likewise new ideas were born of the intense concentration centered on the subjects treated. It is impossible to detail all of the errors, correct all the mistakes, or insert an adequate recital of the new discoveries, at this point. But following herewith, are a few random notes pertaining to these matters, to which the attention of the student and reader is here called, as a matter of fairness to both the reader and the author:

Page 83. There is a line at the bottom of this page attempting to correct the sketch of COL. FREDERICK JONES, in which it is stated that JOHN COTTEN married MARTHA GODWIN instead of MARTHA JONES. The truth is that there are deeds extant and shown in Hathaway's Register that prove beyond question that JOHN COTTEN did marry MARTHA JONES, daughter of FREDERICK JONES, and in Isle of Wight County there is an early marriage record showing also that JOHN COTTEN married MARTHA GODWIN. John Cotten was twice married, first to MARTHA GODWIN and second to MARTHA JONES.

Pages 98-99. Since writing the notes on the LANE, LANIER and LINDSAY families on the two pages the writer has made many new discoveries on all of them and the sketches should be rewritten to include them.

Page 114. Many new discoveries and a wealth of new material on the MOORE FAMILY has come to hand, and much can be added to the MURKIN sketch also.

Page 146. Much new material has been found on the ROBERTSON (ROBINSON) family, which is referred to in the last half of this volume. It dove-tails however with the facts set out in this sketch so far as it goes, but expands it very widely. We hope to rewrite this family history later. JOHN, the father of GEN. JAMES ROBERTSON of Nashville, Tennessee, and the WATAUNA settlement, undoubtedly spelled the name ROBINSON, or permitted it to be so spelled on the records. This discovery leads to the identification of much new material about the family, which it is too late to remedy in this volume.

Page 213. The sketch of the "Daniel Families of Granville County" appearing on this page is erroneous in several respects. In a footnote on page 242 an ineffectual attempt is made to correct this error. It will take a new account in full to clear up this error, at some future time.

★ Page 224. In connection with the (5) WILLIAM HENDERSON family dealt with at the bottom of this page, the reader is directed to turn to page 486 for additional data on this particular branch of the HENDERSON FAMILY, on that and pages 487, 488 and 489, all of which dove-tails with the first account.

Page 251. Much new material has been discovered and gathered by the writer since the material about the HARRISON FAMILY on this and several succeeding pages were written and particularly that on pages 258, 259, 260 and 261 were written, which should all be revamped to conform to these new findings, so far as the earliest families mentioned are concerned. The later tables are correct, but the earlier ancestral lines will vary considerably in any later accounts.

Page 274. Much new material has been found on the MEMUCAN HUNT family, which is intensely interesting. No room to detail it here.

Page 277. "1. ROBERT LANIER" on this page, it has been found, married a daughter of REV. HENRY PATILLO, from which marriage sprang many descendants, something the writer did not find until too late to make the corrections and additions. I think from this marriage came the LANIERS of West Point, Georgia.

Page 280. Richard Bullock, shown near the bottom of this page was not "daughter" of course, but a "son" of Edward Bullock.

Page 270. Peter Bennett lived on TAR RIVER and not HAW RIVER as here inadvertently stated.

Page 260. Jemimah Jenkins was a daughter and not a son of Thomas Jenkins.

Page 278. The account of "The Bullocks of Granville" starting on this page, while in the main correct as far as it goes, should be rewritten now to include more about the descendants of a DAVID BULLOCK, revolutionary soldier, who settled in North Carolina, in EDGECOMBE COUNTY, as early as 1768, where he left a will in 1782, naming twelve children. Mr. Hugh Buckner Johnston, my Edgecombe County authority is convinced that he came from Hanover County and should have been included in the Granville group of BULLOCKS. Mr. Johnston has gathered a great deal of material pertaining to the Bullocks of this branch from the Tarborough and other records, which is most valuable and enlightening. In addition the writer has found a number of other Bullock data in Isle of Wight and the lower Eastern Virginia Counties that perhaps belongs to the Granville families lines, and the whole Bullock set-up should be re-written and re-arranged to include all of these.



Page 289. "The Harris Family of Granville County" which begins on this page should all be rewritten; first, because of a wealth of new material that has been found, and second, because the early ancestry here given may be erroneous in many particulars, though not wholly so. The **BUCKNER HARRIS** (No. 50) in the Harris Chart on page 290, we have since discovered, married **HANCOY HARTY** of the famous Early family of Virginia, and had four sons, **EARLY HARRIS** who married **MARY HARRISON** (see page 255), **WILEY P. HARRIS**, **CHARLES WALTON HARRIS**, **WILLIAM CRAWFORD HARRIS**, and **EARLY HARRIS** and **MARY HARRISON** were the parents of **JUDGE WILEY P. HARRIS**, of Mississippi, a member of the Constitutional convention of Mississippi in 1751, and a distinguished jurist of his State, who died at Jackson, Mississippi, Dec. 3, 1891. Other material could be added, so that a revamping of the Harris chronology would make it most interesting.

Page 305. "Index to Names" for pages 193 to 304 inclusive is defective in this, that the name **JONES**, which appears throughout the entire text of the pages given, is inadvertently omitted altogether from the Index, which is to be regretted.

Page 379. The map on this page, after a thorough going over the history of the section shown, turns out to be erroneous, so far as the boundary lines of **BLADEN COUNTY** is concerned. The balance of the map is in accordance with the facts. For a correct map of **BLADEN COUNTY** see Map No. 24, page 633.

Page 471. Attention is called to the list of the children of 17 **JAMES CUNNINGHAM**, in which the son **DAVID** is listed with the statement that he was the David who died in York County, Virginia, in 1719/20. This is wrong, both in the list and in the last note on the page, which erroneously restates the same thing. The **DAVID** who died in York in 1720, was a brother of 17 **James Cunningham** and not his son. Since writing this account of the **CUNNINGHAM FAMILY**, beginning on page 464, many new angles have been discovered, which will necessitate a re-writing of these accounts at some future time, and in order to include **DANIEL** and **JAMES CUNNINGHAM**, possible brothers of the **WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM** named as the emigrant ancestor of this family in the account presented.

Page 477. On this page starts an account of the "**BARTY AND MOORE FAMILIES**". New discoveries changing the whole set-up of these **MOORES** have been found since the article was written, so far as the **MOORE FAMILY** is concerned. In the main, the family units do not need changing except as to the children of **CHARLES MOORE** and **MARGARET BARTY**. Some of the children given to this couple belong to **EPHRAIM MOORE** on page 492, and it will be necessary to re-write the entire account at some future time, in order to get the arrangement of the family properly allocated, and in doing this a new phase of the **MacLEAN** family has been discovered with numerous ramifications that spread out over the country, with many surprising connections hitherto never brought out in any genealogical account of these families.

Page 505. A correspondent has dug up material and sent us in relation to a **JONATHAN POLK** of North Carolina that he believes belongs to the Polk family here presented. Any change in our account of the Polk family, still seems unnecessary notwithstanding that material, which we are not convinced belongs to the Polks of Mecklenburg. No effort was made by us to attempt a widely inclusive account of the Polks, so that mention was not made of a number of its distinguished members, who are well identified in the history of the country. Space in a book of this character must be conserved in order to give the volume a wider variety of interesting families, and long lists of descendants shortened as much as possible.

Page 532. One of the most common errors which it is difficult to avoid and carrying genealogical dates is the use of figures designating the centuries. In several instances the writer has inadvertently used 1700 for 1600. Scarcely a genealogical book of any kind has been able to avoid this class of errors. On page 532 in the last line of the second paragraph **David Morris** will is stated to have been proven in Lower Norfolk about 1789, when the intention was to say 1689.

Page 536. This is an error of similar import to the one immediately preceding, in which the last will and testament of **STEPHEN HOSSEY** is said to have been in 1772, when the facts are that he died and it was probated in 1672 just 100 years earlier. It was the intention to state in the text, but the inadvertence happened, as it so often does in such recordings.

Page 545. In the "Index to pages 313 to 536" there is another omission of a family name, without which no history of the "Signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration, or of Mecklenburg County could be written. The name omitted from the index is **MOHRISON**. One of the signers was **Neill Morrison**, and the name **Morrison** appears innumerable times throughout this section of the volume. Now it was omitted the writer is unable to understand, but it certainly does not appear.

Other parts of this book not reviewed in the foregoing notes may likewise contain some such erroneous inadvertences, but efforts will be made to hold them to a minimum.

# INDEX TO NORTH CAROLINA MAPS

ALAMANCE COUNTY from 1849 to 1947.....Map	19,p 600
ALBEMARLE PRECINCT-COUNTY before settlement about 1650.....Map	37...662
The original precinct.....Map	1...560
Divided into 3 precincts 1671-84.....Map	3...569
Four precincts after 1884.....Map	3...571
ALEXANDER COUNTY 1847 to date.....Map	42...666
Map	43...667
ALLEGHANNEY COUNTY 1859 to date.....Map	43...667
ANSON COUNTY when established 1849.....Map	41...665
Same from 1753 to 1762.....Map	50...670
Same from 1762 to 1778.....Map	44...668
Same from 1778 to 1789.....Map	45...668
Same from 1789 to 1842.....Map	45...668
Same from 1842 to 1947.....Map	44...668
ARCHDALE PRECINCT 1705 to 1712.....Map	6...587
ASHE COUNTY 1799 to 1841.....Map	29...664
Same as at present -1947.....Map	42...666
AVERY COUNTY 1911 to 1947.....Map	42...666
BATH PRECINCT from ca 1671 to 1705 Map	27...662
BEAUFORT PRECINCT from 1712-1738.....Map	21...601
BEAUFORT COUNTY from 1738 to 1760.....Map	23...632
Map	52...689
BEAUFORT COUNTY 1760 to 1947.....Map	23...632
BEECHLEY PRECINCT 1671 to 1694.....Map	23...569
BERTIE PRECINCT 1723-1735.....Map	8...591
Same less EDGECOMBE 1735-1741.....Map	13...598
BERTIE COUNTY 1735-1741.....Map	13...598
Same from 1741 to 1759.....Map	10...592
Same from 1759 to 1947.....Map	8...591
As an Original County in 1738.....Map	62...689
BLADEN PRECINCT from 1734 to 1738.....Map	38...663
BLADEN COUNTY from 1738 to 1749.....Map	39...663
Same from 1749 to 1753.....Map	41...665
Same from 1753 to 1754.....Map	41...665
Same from 1754 to 1786.....Map	24...633
Same from 1808 to 1947.....Map	25...633
Same - part given to ORANGE Co.....Map	41...665
Same - part given to WAKE Co.....Map	27...650
Same as an Original County 1738.....Map	52...689
BRENSWICK COUNTY as established 1764.....Map	33...654
BURGOINE COUNTY 1791 to 1808.....Map	51...670
Same - as in 1947.....Map	40...664
BURKE COUNTY as (1st census) 1790.....Map	43...667
Same as in 1947.....Map	42...666
BUTE COUNTY (Extinct) 1764-1779.....Map	15...599
CABAREUS COUNTY 1792-See Macklenburg, page 2.....	369
CALDWELL as in 1841.....Map	42...666
CANDLER ( See Albemarle ).....Map	3...571
CARTERS PRECINCT 1671-1684.....Map	2...589
CARTERS PRECINCT ( No. 2 ) in 1722.....Map	34...654
Same.....Map	38...663
Same.....Map	23...632
CARTERS COUNTY from 1738-1947.....Map	58...689
CASWELL COUNTY 1777-1791.....Map	19...600
Same from 1791 to 1947.....Map	19...600
CATAWBA COUNTY Bet 1842 to 1947.....Map	40...664
CHATHAM COUNTY 1770 to 1907.....Map	19...600
CHEROKEE COUNTY as Est. in 1839.....Map	40...664
CHOWAN PRECINCT 1684 to 1722.....Map	7...588
Same.....Map	5...580
Same.....Map	3...571
CHOWAN COUNTY as an Original County in 1738.....Map	52...689
CLAY COUNTY from 1861 to 1947.....Map	40...664
CRAVENS COUNTY 1841-1947.....Map	40...664
COLUMBIAN COUNTY 1808 to 1947.....Map	25...633
CRAYEN PRECINCT 1712 to 1738.....Map	38...663
CRAYEN COUNTY as an Official County.....Map	52...689
CRAYEN COUNTY 1738 to 1742.....Map	38...663
Same from 1742 to 1746.....Map	21...601
Same 1746 to 1872.....Map	21...601
Same 1872 to 1947.....Map	23...632

JUMBERLAND COUNTY 1754 to 1784.....Map	24...633
Same from 1784 to 1855.....Map	25...633
CURRITUCK PRECINCT 1684 to 1723.....Map	3...571
CURRITUCK COUNTY as original County.....Map	53...689
DARE COUNTY 1870 to 1947.....Map	23...632
DOBBS COUNTY ( New Extinct ) from 1758 to 1779.....Map	27...650
Same and for same dates.....Map	30...652
Same County 1779-1791.....Map	29...651
DUPLIN COUNTY 1749-1784.....Map	33...654
Same county 1784 to 1947.....Map	35...654
DURHAM COUNTY from 1881 to 1947.....Map	20...600
EDGECOMBE COUNTY 1735 to 1746.....Map	13...598
Same county 1746 to 1758.....Map	14...598
Same county 1758 to 1777.....Map	16...599
Same County 1777 to 1855.....Map	16...599
Same County 1855 to 1947.....Map	13...598
Same.....Map	24...648
Same as Original County 1738.....Map	52...689
FORSTH COUNTY 1849 to 1947.....Map	43...667
FRANKLIN COUNTY 1779 and 1808.....Map	24...648
FRANKLIN COUNTY 1808 to 1947.....Map	17...599
GASTON COUNTY 1848-1947.....Map	40...664
GATES COUNTY 1779-1947.....Map	12...593
GLASGOW COUNTY ( New Extinct ) 1791-1799.....Map	28...651
GRAMAM COUNTY 1872 to 1947.....Map	40...664
GRAVILL COUNTY 1746-1753.....Map	22...632
GRAVILL COUNTY 1754-1841.....Map	15...598
Same county 1841 to 1947.....Map	16...599
GREENE COUNTY 1799 to 1947.....Map	28...651
Same in 1808.....Map	28...651
GUILFORD COUNTY 1770-1779.....Map	43...668
Same in 1st census 1790.....Map	43...667
Same from 1779 to 1785.....Map	49...670
Same 1785 to 1947.....Map	49...670
Part taken from Orange in 1770.....Map	42...668
HALIFAX COUNTY 1758-1774.....Map	14...598
Same after 1774.....Map	16...599
Same.....Map	26...648
HARRIS COUNTY since 1855.....Map	25...633
HAYWOOD COUNTY as Est. in 1806.....Map	40...664
HERFORD COUNTY 1789 to 1779.....Map	11...582
HENDERSON COUNTY 1836.....Map	40...664
Hoke County 1911 to 1947.....Map	26...653
HYDE PRECINCT 1712 to 1738.....Map	23...632
Same.....Map	21...601
HYDE COUNTY as an original County in 1738.....Map	52...689
Same from 1738 to 1870.....Map	31...632
IREDELL COUNTY at 1st census 1790.....Map	43...667
JACKSON COUNTY in 1851.....Map	40...664
JOHNSON COUNTY 1745 to 1763.....Map	22...602
Same County 1763-1788.....Map	31...632
Same County 1788-1770.....Map	32...632
Same County 1770-1855.....Map	27...650
Same County in 1855.....Map	24...648
JONES COUNTY 1779-1947.....Map	23...632
LEE COUNTY 1907-1947.....Map	19...600
Same-parts from Chatham and Cumberland shown.....Map	25...653
LENOIR COUNTY in 1791 until new.....Map	28...651
LINCOLN COUNTY in 1779.....Map	47...689
Same in the year 1790.....Map	40...664
MACON COUNTY in 1828.....Map	40...664

MADISON COUNTY of 1851.....Map	40...664	ROWAN COUNTY 1753-1770.....Map	42...666
MARTIN COUNTY 1774 to 1947.....Map	23...632	Same County 1770-1777.....Map	42...666
McDOWELL COUNTY of 1842.....Map	40...664	Same County 1753-1770.....Map	50...670
MECKLENBURG COUNTY 1763-1768.....Map	46...669	Same County in 1790.....Map	43...667
MECKLENBURG COUNTY 1768 - 1791.....Map	380	Same County 1779.....Map	47...669
Same 1791-1842.....Map	380	Same County in year 1790.....Map	40...664
Same 1842-1947.....Map	380	Same County in 1791-1841.....Map	51...670
MONROE COUNTY in 1790.....Map	45...668	Same County 1841-1947.....Map	40...664
MOORE COUNTY 1794 to date.....Map	25...633		
		SAMPSON COUNTY 1784.....Map	35...664
NASH COUNTY 1777-1855.....Map	18...599	SCOTLAND COUNTY 1899.....Map	44...668
NASH COUNTY 1855-1947.....Map	26...648	STANLEY COUNTY 1841.....Map	44...668
NEW HAMOVER PRECINCT 1723-1734.....Map	38...663	SHARPSBURY PRECINCT 1671-1684.....Map	5...580
Precinct 1734 to 1738.....Map	33...654	Same Precinct.....Map	2...589
NEW HAMOVER COUNTY 1738-1749.....Map	33...664	Same Precinct.....Map	7...588
Same 1749-1764.....Map	33...654	SUREY COUNTY 1770-1777.....Map	42...666
Same 1764-1875.....Map	35...654	Same County in 1790.....Map	43...667
Same 1875-1947.....Map	34...654	Same County in 1947.....Map	43...667
NORTHAMPTON COUNTY 1741-1759.....Map	10...592	SWAIN COUNTY 1871.....Map	40...664
Same County 1759-1947.....Map	11...592	STOKES COUNTY 1783-1947.....Map	40...664
ONSLOW PRECINCT 1734-1738.....Map	33...654	TRANSYLVANIA COUNTY 1851.....Map	40...664
ONSLOW COUNTY 1738-1947.....Map	33...654	TYNEN COUNTY (Extinct) 1768-1779.....Map	48...669
Same as an Original County 1738 Map	33...654	TYNELL PRECINCT 1723-1738.....Map	9...591
ORANGE COUNTY 1753-1770.....Map	19...590	TYNELL COUNTY 1738-1774.....Map	9...591
Same county 1770-1777.....Map	20...600	Same County since 1870.....Map	23...632
Same County 1777-1849.....Map	19...600		
Same County 1849-1947.....Map	19...600	UNION COUNTY 1842-1947.....Map	44...668
Same- part given to Wake.....Map	27...650	VANCE COUNTY 1881-1947.....Map	18...599
PAMTICOUGH PRECINCT 1696-1705.....Map	3...571	WAKE COUNTY 1770-1881.....Map	27...650
PAMLICO COUNTY 1873-1947.....Map	23...632	Same County showing parts taken	
PASQUOTANK PRECINCT 1684-1723.....Map	3...571	Orange and Bladen Map	27...650
Same as Original County 1738.....Map	52...689	Same County part given DUREN Map	27...650
PENDER COUNTY 1875-1947.....Map	34...654	WARRING COUNTY 1779-1947.....Map	17...599
PERQUIMANS PRECINCT 1684-1723.....Map	3...571	WASHINGTON COUNTY since 1799.....Map	23...632
PERQUIMANS COUNTY ( As Orig) 1738.....Map	52...689	WATAUGA COUNTY 1849-1947.....Map	43...667
PERSON COUNTY 1791-1947.....Map	19...600	WAYNE COUNTY 1779.....Map	28...651
PITT COUNTY 1760-1947.....Map	23...632	WICKHAM PRECINCT 1705-1712.....Map	6...583
Same as in 1790.....Map	26...648	WILKES COUNTY 1777.....Map	43...667
POIK COUNTY since 1855.....Map	40...664	Same County 1799-1841.....Map	39...664
		Same County in 1790.....Map	43...667
RANDOLPH COUNTY 1779-1790.....Map	43...667	Same County 1947.....Map	43...667
RICHMOND COUNTY in 1790.....Map	45...668	WILSON COUNTY 1855-1947.....Map	26...648
ROBESON COUNTY 1786.....Map	25...663		
Same - part given to Hoke 1911.....Map	26...663	YADKIN COUNTY 1850-1947.....Map	43...667
ROCKINGHAM COUNTY 1785.....Map	43...667	Yancey County 1833.....(to date).....Map	42...666
Same in the year 1790.....Map	49...670		

# SOURCES AND RESOURCES

PAGES 559 TO 700

## SOURCES:

ALLEN'S ANNALS OF HAYWOOD COUNTY, N. C....	580	HARLER'S "KIMFOIES".....	685
ARTHUR'S HISTORY OF WESTERN N. C....	574-580	HENNING'S VIRGINIA STATUTES.....	629
BELL'S "OLD FREE STATE".....	620	ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY RECORDS.....	631
BODDIE'S 17TH CENTURY ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA.....	566, 567	MARTIN'S HISTORY OF NORTH CAROLINA.....	572
808, 614, 616, 618, 625, 629, 631-640		MASON'S GLoucester COUNTY (VA) RECORDS.....	608
CHAPMAN'S ABSTRACTS OF THE RECORDS OF ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VIRGINIA 618-631		NORTH CAROLINA COLONIAL RECORDS....	570-627
"CHARLOTTE WHIG" FILES OF.....	659-661	ROBERT'S "CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS" OF VIRGINIA.....	564,
"CHARLOTTE JOURNAL"; FILES OF.....	659	565, 567, 568, 808-614, 616-622,	
"CHARLOTTE OBSERVER" from FILES OF.....	661	639, 641, 653, 655.....	658
CHOWAN COUNTY (N.C.) MARRIAGE INDEX.....	586	PASCHALL'S HISTORY OF THE NORTH CAROLINA BAPTISTS.....	628
DODD'S "THE OLD SOUTH".....	563-589	STARKE, EMERY'S HISTORY OF THE CHEROKEES...	647
FINNEY'S COLONIAL ABSTRACTS OF VA.....	608-623	SAUNDER'S EARLY SETTLERS OF ALABAMA.....	618
FOTHERGILL'S WESTMORELAND WILLS.....	612	VIRGINIA COUNTY RECORDS.....	564
GEORGIA RECORDS (D. A. R. COLLECTIONS) VOL. 1, 645, 646; VOL. 2, 646, VOL 3-644		VALENTINE PAPERS.....	617
GEORGIA RECORDS by MRS. DAVIDSON; 639,		WESTERN DEMOCRAT, OF CHARLOTTE, N. C., ITEMS FROM OLD FILES.....	660
643, 644.....	655	WILKES COUNTY, GEORGIA RECORDS, COMPILED BY MRS. DAVIDSON.....	643
KATHAWAY'S N. C. HIST. & GEN. REGISTER 562, 563, 564, 567, 568, 570, 573		WILLIAM & MARY QUARTERLY, VOL. 7.....	620
574, 575, 576, 581, 586, 589, 590		WILLIAM & MARY QUARTERLY, VOL. 6.....	656
596, 603, 631, 634, 635, 638, 640		WOOD'S HISTORY OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA.....	637
641, 643, 647.....	655		

NOTE: The above are just a few references cited in the text on the pages indicated. To publish here a BIBLIOGRAPHY of the contents of this entire volume would simply require a catalogue of the compiler's private library and documents of several thousand items, which would be tiresome reading - a condition better to be avoided in a book of this kind.

## RESOURCES - COLLABORATORS

This volume is not the work of just one person.

The contents represents the combined efforts of many persons. The compiler is responsible for the errors and mistakes and takes the blame for them, while most of the credit for the good parts of the book should be given to the small army of COLLABORATORS mentioned below, who by correspondence and otherwise placed in the hands of the writer the material that goes to make up the valuable features of what is printed here. Not all of those who rendered assistance are included in this list, but the author is proud of them all and especially of those mentioned.

MAJ. GEN. JAMES HERBERT ALLISON, Retired, of Washington, D. C. and YORK, South Carolina, author of "THE ALLISON FAMILY" 1941, and "JAMES MERR and SUSANNAE BYERS" 1942. GEN. ALLISON is the grandson of ROBERT TURNER ALLISON and MARTHA BURNETT CLINTON, and the Great Grandson of HUGH ALLISON (will in 1799). The writer is indebted to General Allison for copies of his rare volumes and other data.

MISS MELBA ARMSTRONG, Chattanooga, Tennessee, the beloved and outstanding Tennessee genealogist, whose sparkling letters and volumes "NOTABLE SOUTHERN FAMILIES" have been drawn upon freely by the compiler, at her gracious invitation. She is the possessor of an inexhaustible store of rich material and has been an inspiration to the author of this book.

MR. H. E. C. (Red Buck) BRYANT, of MATTHEWS, N. C. whose articles in the Charlotte Observer has added to the writer's "resources" most materially. Mr. Bryant is a member of the famous Gridiron Club, of Washington, D. C. and a famous writer.

MRS. BLANCHÉ ADAMS-CHAPMAN, of Smithfield, Virginia, author of the "WILLS AND ADMINISTRATIONS" of Elizabeth City County, Virginia, and "Abstracts of Isle of Wight County", from whose work many valuable genealogical facts have been gleaned and used herein.

HON. WILL R. DANIEL, attorney, of Huntington, West Virginia, one of the moving spirits and leaders in the Historical and Genealogical circles of his State. His letters and generous contributions have greatly enriched this volume. May he live long and prosper.

DR. JOSEPH D. EGGLESTON, of Hampden-Sydney and Farmville (Prince Edward County) Virginia. We have a priceless collection of letters and genealogical material gathered by Dr. Eggleston, during the years, and which he has sent us from time to time. We are proud to number him among our collaborators, and it is from such "resources" as this on which many statements relating to that section of Virginia are based. They can be depended upon.



MRS. JEROME A. ESKER, Washington, D. C. one of the balance wheels of the Daughters of the American Revolution, officer in the National Genealogical Society and a regular contributor to the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography. She is a busy individual, who, however, has found time to write a few letters and furnish some valuable material to this work, or which has been drawn upon by the author.

HON. BEVERLY FLETCHER, of the old, old town of RICHMOND, VIRGINIA, ancient records expert and profound student of early Virginia, whose Virginia Colonial Abstracts have centered the bright lights into the dark vaults of forgotten corners and brought forth things that were all but lost in the mists of antiquity. He lives and breathes the atmosphere of the "ancient planters" as if he had known them personally. The footprints of his ancestor, HENRY FLETCHER, have been followed across Virginia and Maryland and his "Abstracts" constitute an oasis in the desert of research. Here is one of our real "resources" in the time of dire need. Hail to this collaborator!

MRS. KATHARINE GIST GIBB, of GREENWOOD, S. C. A tireless worker, a civic genius, and a true daughter of the "Old South". Many a member of the "Lost Tribes" have been restored to the family fold through her efforts. In our files are her abstracts of the old records of LAURENS DISTRICT and COUNTY, which, if published, would prove a treasure trove to research workers. They are the key that unlocks many a closed door to the average researcher, and are among our most treasured "resources". She has never failed to answer a call.

MISS CLARA C. HARRIS, of CONCORD, N. C. She is a descendant of the ancient HARRIS FAMILY, of early Mecklenburg and Cabarrus County, which has no less than two "Signers" of the Mecklenburg Declaration to its credit. She has given unstinted devotion to her study of this interesting tribe - and its allies. Much that is said in this volume is founded upon the documentary evidence that came from her letter files.

HON. FRANCIS BURTON HARRISON, of Charlottesville, Virginia; one time Governor General of the Philippines, under Woodrow Wilson; descendant of the "Skimmi Harrison" and co-editor, with his brother, HON. FAIRFAX HARRISON, of that volume; author of that most valuable series of articles on the early Harrison of Virginia, recently published in the Virginia Magazine of History & Biography; world traveler and industrialist; diplomat and statesman. Our BURTON HARRISON FILE is a rich storehouse of "resource" and his collaborating aid has been a source of pride and joy to the writer.

DR. THOMAS PIERCE HARRISON, SR., educator and scholar, now retired and resting on his honors at ASHEVILLE, NORTH CAROLINA. To the writer he has been a link between the present and the past, and his letters have always teemed with rare items that needed to be preserved, and will be. He is a descendant of James Harrison and Elizabeth Hampton, with a blend of the ancient family of HARRIS, of South Carolina, whose progeny now resides in many of the States of the "Old South". To him we make our bow.

MR. W. S. HENDERSON, Davidson, N. C. Mr. Henderson's contribution to the pages of this book have added no little to the story of Mecklenburg and Lincoln Counties. Sketches of HETHEL and GILLIAM CHURCHES were much enhanced in value through Mr. Henderson's generosity and enterprise. He has made no pretense of being a historian, but his contributions have great value.

MRS. NALE ROUTE, of Kansas City, Missouri, a leader in the Daughters of the American Revolution, and an earnest seeker after facts about early families in the South, has been a source of great value to the writer of these lines. Her file in our correspondence corner is fat with rich and wealthy material. Thanks.

MRS. CASTRA DANDRIDGE HENLEY HOWARD, daughter of the Henleys and Dandrighes, great grand-daughter of ALEXANDER SPOTSWOOD. MOORE and the wife of an old school mate of the compiler, who now lives in SCHOON COUNTY, KENTUCKY, at Maryeville. Her mother "Aunt Kittle" Henley was a nationally known genealogical authority and author, and she, herself, has been so busy working as a leader in the Daughters of the American Revolution she has had little time for correspondence, but she says much in a few words, and her collection of letters are priceless on genealogical and historical matters.

HUGH BUCKNER JOHNSTON, native of WILSON, N. C. and historian for that county in the Old North State; is Geographer for the National Genealogical Society, and at the present writing absent temporarily at or near Santiago de Chile on an educational mission. A young man with keen eyes and mind for genealogical subjects, and a long life before him, his is a bright and shining future. His sketch of WILSON COUNTY herein is by-lined for recognition. His absolute accuracy dominates his writing. In this work it may be truthfully said he has been our "Chief of Staff". Here is hoping for his early return to the States and a resumption of his genealogical activities.

MRS. J. M. JONES, of EDENTON, N. C. Mrs. Jones is the grand-daughter of the late J. L. B. RATHWAY, founder and publisher of the North Carolina Historical & Genealogical Register, upon which, it may be stated, a large part of this volume is founded. Like her grandsire Mrs. Jones takes an intense interest in the field of research and has been of much encouragement to the writer.

MRS. EDITH (REBULON) JUDD, of AUBURN, Alabama. Descended from the HIGH and ROYSTER families of GRANVILLE and WAKE COUNTIES, in North Carolina, Mrs. Judd has been one of our most active lieutenants in that particular field of research. She is active in Alabama in all civic affairs and leader in the D. A. R. Only the excessive demands upon her time from various sources have curtailed her labors in behalf of this work.

MISS MIRAM LANDRUM, of Austin, Texas, a descendant of the Marles and Landrums of upper S. C. Her constant and untiring efforts in behalf of the completion of this work has been an inspiration.

MISS LAURA LUTTRELL, Knoxville, Tennessee, an active member of the East Tennessee Historical Society. Miss Luttrell has been an un-failing source of information, and through the East Tennessee Publications and the State Historical Magazine has contributed much information suitable for use and reference in this volume.

MRS. JOHN TREYWOOD MOORE, of Nashville, Tennessee the beloved archivist and librarian, has been often called upon and has never failed to respond when help or information was wanted or needed by the writer. Her always dependable assistance has been most valuable to this effort.

MRS. STELLA (W. M.) REEDER, of Elizabethton, Tennessee, has for several years been an active "field worker" for the writer, in locating old graves, cemeteries and tombstone inscriptions throughout ALABAMA, TENNESSEE and the CAROLINAS. Without her co-operation and aid the merits of this work would undoubtedly have suffered. Mr. Marvin Reeder, her husband and their sprightly daughter, Miss Jane Reeder, commanded by our representative, have responded when called upon; have torn their clothes, muddled their shoes, burned up their gasoline and worn out their automobile tires, helping their mother in her determined quest for information gathered and printed in this volume. They are certainly entitled to mention as aides in this work. All of them deserve the equivalent of a Congressional medal from the genealogical fans who have already reported finding the records that admitted them to membership in the patriotic organizations they have since joined on the data found by our "collaborating Reeder". Many, many thanks!

DR. THEODORE BROCKETT RICE, of GREENSBORO, GA. The assistance rendered this compiler by DR. T. B. RICE extends back for so many years and covers such a wide range of investigation and research that it is hard to say definitely when it all began. The Rice home in GREENSBORO, GEORGIA, has been used as a kind of "way station" by Mrs. Ray and myself for at least a part of two decades. This collaborator is beyond question the greatest living Georgia Historian. He is a grandson of ROBERT McALPIN WILLIAMSON, called the "Patrick Henry of Texas" in his day, and his good wife, MAMIE (BOWEN) RICE is a real daughter of the Republic of Texas. It is likely that the RICE PAPERS in the writer's files will eventually be preserved in the Archives of Texas.

PETER BRYCE SEARCY, of Austin, Texas, and a native of TUSCALOOSA, ALABAMA, is an outstanding artist. On pages 264 and 265 of this volume is a reproduction of the Peter Bryce Searcy Map of Colonial Granville County. The idea set the pace for the inclusion of many other maps of North Carolina areas to be found herein. P. B. Searcy is the Great Grt. Grandson of REUBEN SEARCY, one of the first Sheriffs of GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C.

MRS. ESTELLE SEAWELL, of Kershaw, South Carolina has been furnishing the writer material for many long years. It was Mrs. Seawell, who preserved the issue of the CHARLOTTE OBSERVER containing so much valuable genealogical matter about the people of that section, which has been reproduced in this volume. Other material from her stack of preserved letters in our files have been a source of information of much value.

REV. E. M. SHARP, of New Albany, Mississippi, is pastor of the Methodist Church at that place. Being a minister, and subject to being "shuffled" by his Bishop and the Conference, Dr. Sharp has lived in various sections of the State; has a wide acquaintance, and is a student not only of theology, but of genealogy and history. Light on many old Southern and pre-revolutionary families has been collected by Dr. Sharp, who has generously furnished much of this to the writer, fully documented. For a minister he is a live wire.

CHARLES E. SPARKS, Route 2, UNION, S. C. This man lives on the very ground where many of the persons mentioned in this volume once resided. What is more, he knows a lot about them and their histories. His map of the area is treasured by the writer, and his letters are most informative and useful as reference.

MRS. MARION HARRISON (MRS. HENRY) SCHIFFERS, of San Antonio, Texas. Mrs. Schiffers is a real genealogist, interested in a number of families having their origin in Virginia. Her file fairly sparkles with valuable data she has discovered.

MRS. JULIAN S. STARR, SR., Lancaster, S. C. is a most well versed person on the early families of her section, particularly on the WATHAM CHURCH SETTLEMENT. Her correspondence is prized most highly.

MRS. HELEN MONTAGUE TURNER, of NEWPORT NEWS, Virginia, has a wide range of genealogical information on early Virginia families, which she gives away to her friends and to this writer. Here is a most interesting letter file to us.

HON. JOHN BULLOCK WATKINS, of HENDERSON, N. C. Mr. Watkins is the author of a little volume "HISTORIC VANCE COUNTY", which, by his generosity, has furnished several pages for this volume. His permission to use this is greatly appreciated.

ALMA DANIEL (MRS. T. I.) WESTON, of COLUMBIA, S. C. has been a "feeder" of information to the compiler for many years. She is a sister of the late DR. DANIEL of S. C.

SAMUEL WHEELER WORTHINGTON, of WILSON, N. C. But for the enthusiasm of this collaborator this book might never have appeared.



ANCIENT "CEDAR GROVE" CEMETERY, NEAR NEW BERN

---

# NAME INDEX

PAGES 559 TO 700

ABERNATHY 559, 560  
 ABNEY 597  
 ACHESON 644  
 ADAIR 679, 685  
 ADAMS 567, 587, 657, 681  
 ADDISON 597  
 ADEHURST 574  
 ALBERTSON 575  
 ALEXANDER 597, 642, 659, 660,  
 674, 676, 677, 679, 682,  
 687.  
 ALFORD 643  
 ALLEN 639, 586, 611, 659, 677,  
 683, 686  
 ALLINGBOW 596  
 ALLISON 559, 681  
 ALSTON 593, 618, 625, 640, 641  
 569, 676, 679, 680, 683  
 AMERSON 593, 594  
 ANDERSON 568, 660  
 APPLEWHITE 616, 622  
 AP THOMAS 609  
 ARCHDALE 563  
 ARCHERDALE 596  
 ARDREY 680, 661  
 ARMFIELD 660  
 ARMISTEAD 585, 596  
 ARMSTRONG 567, 674, 674, 679,  
 686  
 ARNALL 555  
 ARNOLD 575, 685  
 ARRLINGTON 583  
 ARTHUR 595  
 ASHALL 634  
 ASHE 674, 683  
 ASHFORD 643, 645  
 ASHFORD 675  
 ASHLEY 586, 597  
 ASKEW 616, 624, 629, 682  
 ATKINS 590  
 ATKINSON 684  
 ATTWAY 568  
 AVREY 671, 675  
  
 BACHELOR 587  
 BACON 622, 696  
 BADGER 577  
 BATHAM 593  
 BAILEY 566, 574, 596, 627, 685  
 583 (See BAILEY)  
 BAIRD 556  
 BAKER 565, 573, 657, 679, 681  
 682  
 BAIL 597, 678  
 BALLAD 594  
 BAMES 567, 587  
 BARNER 594, 597  
 BARNHURST 508  
 BARNLEY 668, 575  
 BAROCK 574  
 BARGHOFF 641  
 BARD 564  
 BARNES 596  
 BARNYD 508  
 BARNER 566, 639  
 BARNARD 678, 682  
 BARNES 573, 583, 620, 622, 626  
 636, 638, 640-642, 645,  
 649, 679, 683, 685  
 BARNUM 574  
 BARNWELL 566  
 BARNWELL 626, 637, 638  
 BARNETT 567, 607, 609, 622,  
 623, 626, 635, 683

BARRINGER 559, 560, 661, 676, 686  
 BARROW 573, 645  
 BARROW 568, 575, 684  
 BARRY 698  
 BARTLETT 610, 687  
 BASSE 566  
 BASTNET 573  
 BATE 634  
 BATHMAN 568, 573, 687  
 BATHMAN 610  
 BATTALY 566  
 BATTLE 565, 679, 681, 683, 684  
 BATES 570, 609  
 BAXTON 567  
 BAYARD 575  
 BAYLEY 565, 572  
 BAZEMORE 626, 634, 635  
 BEAD 644  
 BEASLEY 575, 595, 687  
 BEATTY 675  
 BEDEL 696  
 BELL 573, 587, 597, 618, 643,  
 660, 678  
 BELMAY 595  
 BELMAN 574  
 BELSON 566  
 BENBURY 590  
 BENFORD 684  
 BENNETT 573, 593, 594, 612, 616,  
 617, 620, 623, 625, 697  
 BENYON 593, 617, 684  
 BENKLEY 559, 562, 563, 570, 575,  
 616, 640, 671, 675  
 BERNARD 613, 641  
 BERNHART 593  
 BERNICK 589  
 BERT 608  
 BETHEL 685  
 BETHUNE 659, 577  
 BICE 676  
 BIBLE 642  
 BIGGS 563  
 BIRD 567, 634, 641  
 BILLET 573  
 BILLINGSLEY 683  
 BLACK 626, 685  
 BLACKLEDGE 575  
 BLACKMAN 686  
 BLAIR 696  
 BLAKE 573, 647  
 BLALOCK 683  
 BLANCHARD 595  
 BLAND 612  
 BLISSETT 683, 685  
 BLOUNT 567, 589, 590, 594, 597,  
 616, 621, 629, 657, 675,  
 677, 679, 682  
 BODIE 607, 610, 611, 614-618,  
 620-622, 624, 625, 627, 629,  
 630, 640, 653, 683  
 BODINE 587  
 BOGUM 575  
 BOND 568, 586, 621, 683  
 BONNER 573, 587, 589, 590, 593,  
 594, 595, 596, 683, 657,  
 675  
 BOONE 596, 619, 638, 681, 687  
 BORDEN 576  
 BOOTH 589, 640  
 BOSWELL 575  
 BOUCHER 611  
 BOULTON 574  
 BOWMAN 686  
 BOYCE 586, 593

BOYD 696  
 BOYDEN 659  
 BOYKIN 622, 686  
 BRAGG 620, 646  
 BRANCH 589, 594, 579, 680  
 BRANSON 685  
 BRASWELL 586, 622  
 BRAY 593, 594, 574, 674  
 BRAYBOY 634  
 BREAD 574  
 BRENN 660  
 BRESSIE 623  
 BRETT 622  
 BREWARD 660  
 BREWER 567, 620  
 BRICKELL 679, 680  
 BRIDGES 607, 617, 619  
 BRIDGES 565, 681  
 BRIGHT 587, 682  
 BRIMLEY 583  
 BRITT 587, 634  
 BROACH 608  
 BROMFIELD 620  
 BROOKS 686  
 BROWN 567, 593, 596, 638, 659  
 685, 687  
 BROWNE 615, 616, 618, 622,  
 629  
 BROWNING 677  
 BRUCE 620, 638  
 BRUTON 682  
 BRYAN 589, 594, 607, 614, 620,  
 635, 655-658, 660, 677,  
 681, 682, 685, 686, 687.  
 BRYANT 622  
 BULLARD 567  
 BULLER 567  
 BULLOCK 565, 567, 573, 677,  
 683, 687, 693, 694,  
 695, 697  
 BUNDY 574  
 BURCH 634  
 BURGESS 576  
 BURKE 684  
 BURNETT 620  
 BURNS 626, 634, 635, 676  
 BURNSEY 574  
 BURNINGTON 563  
 BURT 597  
 BURTON 564, 610, 611, 659,  
 661, 680  
 BURNESHALE 573, 597  
 BURNELL 694, 696  
 BUSH 682, 683  
 BUTTERTON 634  
 BYRON 684  
 BYRD 562, 597, 676, 682  
 BYSHIP 574  
  
 CABARRUS 576  
 CABLES 587  
 CATE 638  
 CALDWELL 559, 560, 576, 579,  
 680, 691, 687  
 CALLOWAY 575, 674, 687  
 CANNADY 575, 596  
 CANNINGS 597  
 CARSON 574, 594, 578  
 CAUSELER 661  
 CAFF 566  
 CARR 566  
 CARLINGTON 593  
 CARR 631  
 CARROLL 596, 637, 678, 683.



CARSEY 596  
 CARTER 681  
 CARTWRIGHT 569, 563, 568  
 CARTWRIGHT 574  
 CARY 563, 567, 567  
 CASHMILL 573  
 CASSEY 618  
 CASSEY 596  
 CASHWELL 573, 576, 584  
 CATCHMAD 564, 565, 570  
 CATHON 622  
 CHAMBERS 642  
 CHAMPION 586, 594  
 CHANCERY 568  
 CHANDLER 658  
 CHAPMAN 566, 535  
 CHARLES 594  
 CHARLTON 589, 593, 594, 595  
 CHERRY 634, 682  
 CHESBORN 575  
 CHEVIN 593  
 CHILDS 683  
 CHRISTMAS 596, 579  
 CHRONICLE 679  
 CHURCH 573  
 CROOM 556  
 CLAIRBORNE 616  
 CLARK 611  
 CLARK 683  
 CLAY 577  
 CLAYTON 595, 646  
 CLIMAX 575, 611  
 CLIMAXES 587  
 CLEVELAND 677, 686  
 CLINTON 678, 686  
 CLOYD 660  
 COACH 610  
 COALS 574  
 COATES 597  
 COBB 615, 621, 640  
 COBBES 611, 627  
 COCHMAN 577  
 COCKRANE 577  
 COCKE 646  
 COCKRILL 590  
 COFFEY 687  
 COLE 574, 575, 685  
 COLMAN 559, 682  
 COLLETON 570, 559  
 COLLEWELL 641  
 COLLIER 628, 685  
 COLLINS 574, 582, 586, 634, 679  
 COLSON 596  
 COMMANDER 574, 575  
 COMES 597  
 COMINTORT 573  
 COMINS 617  
 COME 568  
 COMLEY 661  
 CONDER 597, 599, 600, 661, 576  
 CONSOILL 573  
 COOK 597, 687  
 COOK 575  
 COPPELAND 586, 590  
 COPPAGE 626, 635  
 COPPS 596  
 COOPER 559, 573, 589, 613, 678  
 682  
 COOR 577  
 COBBIN 617  
 CORDELL 641, 644, 646  
 CORNELIUS 565  
 CORRY 573  
 COSBY 646  
 COSTE 574  
 COTTER 607, 617, 619, 631, 622  
 625, 627, 630, 642, 679,  
 697  
 COUNCIL 611, 614, 615, 620  
 656, 656, 687.

COURTNEY 684  
 COWAN 636, 675  
 COWDEN 644  
 CRADDOCK 597  
 CRAWFORD (See CRAWFORD) 565, 625,  
 630, 641  
 CRAIG 574  
 CRAIG 559  
 CRAVEN 685  
 CRAWFORD (See CRAWFORD) 568, 639  
 CRISP 589  
 CRITTENDEN 642  
 CROMARTIN 675  
 CROMLEY 597  
 CROMWELL 559  
 CROOM 556, 557, 635, 682  
 CROPLEY 589, 590  
 CROSBY 596  
 CROSHAW 608, 611, 617  
 CROWDER 683, 695  
 CRODUP 607, 616, 681, 625, 627  
 CROMPLER 615  
 CRUTCHFIELD 644, 646  
 CRUTCHINGTON 575  
 CULLEN 568  
 CULPEPPER 562, 563, 566, 572  
 CULVER 596  
 CUNNINGHAM 684, 685, 688  
 CUNTON 660  
 CURTIS 696  
 DALE 688  
 DAYTON 686  
 DANIEL 565, 566, 582, 615, 622  
 639, 641, 673, 679, 680,  
 682, 684, 685, 687, 695.  
 DAWDEN 596, 622  
 DAWN 678  
 DARGAN 683  
 DAUGHTERY 593, 622, 680, 634  
 DAVENPORT 587, 660, 687, 693  
 DAVIDSON 638, 643, 649, 680, 681,  
 683, 686  
 DAVIS 678  
 DAVIS 563, 564, 566, 567, 568,  
 574, 575, 587, 595, 609,  
 622, 557, 660, 679, 680,  
 682, 687, 694, 696  
 DEWE 587, 589  
 DAWSON 607, 614, 616, 618, 619,  
 621, 624, 625, 631, 656  
 DEAL 575  
 DEAR 589, 590  
 DEBBERT 683  
 DEEMS 660  
 DE CRAFTENHEID 677  
 DELAMARE 574  
 DEMONT 626, 636  
 DENNIS 566, 567  
 DENSON 597  
 DESTON 596, 680  
 DETTER 660  
 DEW 596, 607, 617, 619, 630, 635  
 DEWEY 660  
 DICKY 682  
 DICKSON 558, 678  
 DINE 607, 616, 621, 627, 635  
 676  
 DOBBINS 577  
 DOBBS 575, 577  
 DOBSON 682, 686  
 DOCKERY 685  
 DONKASTER 567  
 DONNELL 577  
 DOUGHTON 574  
 DOUGLASS 685  
 DOUGHTY 678  
 DOW 660  
 DOWD 683  
 DOWING 641, 642

DRAKE 596, 683  
 DRAPER 573  
 DRIVER 620  
 DRUMMOND 562, 563, 570  
 DUCKETT 582  
 DUDLEY 684  
 DUCKFIELD 568, 594, 595, 597.  
 DONAWAY 656  
 DUNLAP 660  
 DUNE 683  
 DUNNING 636, 638  
 DURANT 561, 568, 579, 589  
 DURDEN 596  
 DURHAM 678, 684  
 DURKIN 646  
 DYE 568  
 EARLY 589, 698  
 EASTON 636  
 EASTON 676  
 EASTCHURCH 563, 568  
 EATON 696  
 EBOHN 587  
 ECCLES 677  
 EDEN 562, 563, 675, 677  
 EDGERTON 583, 595  
 EDMUNDS 564, 597, 684  
 EDWARDS 587, 597, 607, 609,  
 610, 611, 616, 620, 634,  
 636, 680, 684, 686  
 EICHORN 593  
 ELLIOTT 596, 660, 685  
 ELLIS 660  
 ELLWOOD 619  
 ELMS 566  
 ELY 615  
 ENGLETON 637  
 ENGLISH 565  
 ENION 681  
 EPPES 639  
 ERWIN 659  
 EVANS 566, 574, 575, 590, 685  
 EVERARD 563  
 EVERHART 644  
 EXUM 612-615, 617, 619, 626.  
 FAISON 622  
 FALCONER 595  
 FANDALL 575  
 FARLOW 589, 590, 593, 594, 681  
 FARTHING 687  
 FARLING 642  
 FARLOW 588  
 FERRISS 678  
 FEW 643  
 FEWOL 597  
 FIBUSH 596  
 FIFE 634  
 FISHER 595, 597  
 FLAKE 565  
 FLEMING 686  
 FLETCHER 575  
 FLEMING 584  
 FLINN 567  
 FLOWERS 679  
 FLOYD 586  
 FOKE 564, 596  
 FORBES 659, 660  
 FORCH 574  
 FORD 586, 596  
 FORDHAM 682  
 FORDICE 589, 590  
 FOREMAN 587  
 FORSYTH 679, 686  
 FORTSON 566, 567  
 FOSCOE 682  
 FOSTER 568, 572, 589, 595, 679  
 FOWLER 622  
 FOX 575, 587  
 FRANKS 667.

FRANKLIN 679, 686  
 FREAR 684  
 FREEMAN 660, 661  
 FRIKELL 566, 619, 640  
 FROST 594  
 FYER 597  
 FULLINWIDER 660  
 FULLER 573  
 FULLWOOD 684  
 FURRI 574  
  
 GALT 574  
 GAINY 596  
 GAITHER 660  
 GALE 594, 624, 631  
 GALLOWAY 639, 643, 695  
 GARD 573  
 GARDNER 596, 597, 657  
 GARLAND 597  
 GARNETT 574, 644, 646  
 GARNETT 569, 593, 594, 595, 678  
 682  
 GARTEN 685  
 GASKINS 568  
 GASTON 677, 679  
 GATES 607, 655  
 GAVIN 686  
 GAY 613, 614, 659  
 GAYLORD 597  
 GENTRY 685  
 GERVAISE 577  
 GERSE 573  
 GEORGEY 680  
 GIBBS 681  
 GIBSON 564  
 GILBERT 590, 595, 594  
 GILCHRIST 589, 683, 685  
 GILES 566  
 GILLIESPIN 660, 675, 679, 680  
 GILLIAM 589, 590, 593  
 GLASSCOCK 644  
 GLISSON 678  
 GLOVER 563, 564  
 GONFERTY 568, 575  
 GORDWIN 613, 616, 617, 621, 622  
 630, 641, 697  
 GONSOLVO 575  
 GOODIN 637  
 GOODIN 587  
 GOODMAN 564, 656, 682  
 GOODWIN 677  
 GORHAM 569  
 GORRELL 680  
 GOSBY 575  
 GOWER 621  
 GRAHAM 574, 628, 659, 660, 661  
 680, 683, 684, 684  
 GRAINGER 575, 683  
 GRANT 573  
 GRANT 660, 684  
 GRAVES 617, 641, 644, 676, 686  
 GRAY 575, 619, 657, 675, 679,  
 681, 685  
 GREEN 559, 561, 562, 564, 565,  
 586, 587, 589, 622, 641,  
 656, 657, 658, 659, 675,  
 678, 679  
 GREENE 566, 567, 680, 685  
 GREENGLIFF 688  
 GREER 636  
 GREGORY 574, 676, 694  
 GRIFFIN 582, 574, 597, 610, 611  
 615, 616, 620, 634, 683  
 GRISSBY 623  
 GRIDER 679  
 GUDGER 682  
 GUINN 682  
 GUN 568  
 GUNFALLIS 566  
 GUNTHER 647

GUTTON 577  
  
 HACKLEY 593  
 HALE 624, 631  
 HAIRSTON 686  
 HALFORD 568  
 HALL 575, 587, 593, 631, 679  
 HALJAM 566  
 HALSETY 590, 595  
 HALSTED 593  
 HAMBLEN 612  
 HAMILTON 568, 660, 693, 695  
 HANDE 655  
 HANLIN 567  
 HAMMOND 566, 620  
 HAMPTON 566, 609, 619, 659, 678,  
 686  
 HANCOCK 565, 567  
 HANKS 681  
 HANNAH 680  
 HAPPODIT 660  
 HARDIN 674, 687  
 HARDING 589, 642  
 HARDY 597, 607, 619, 620, 641,  
 655, 657  
 HARE 565, 641, 642, 653  
 HARGROVE 578, 695  
 HARTLOVE 593  
 HARMAN 566  
 HARMONY 575, 680, 683  
 HARPER 567, 680  
 HARRIS 566, 573, 574, 593, 617,  
 676, 679, 683, 687, 696, 698  
 HARRISON 564, 609, 617, 619, 623  
 624, 631, 656, 677, 678, 679  
 682, 683, 686, 697  
 HART 628, 681, 684  
 HARTLEY 568  
 HARVEY 561, 563, 564, 566, 567,  
 575, 587, 594, 595, 640, 685  
 HARVIT 563  
 HASSELL 597, 626, 687  
 HASWELL 568  
 HATCH 556, 657, 658, 682  
 HATHWAY 576  
 HAUGHEON 593, 594, 660  
 HAVITT 595  
 HAWKINS 568, 573, 574, 597, 628  
 659, 660, 679, 682, 685, 694  
 HAWLEY 565, 567  
 HAYES 562, 596, 620  
 HAYNES 660  
 HAYWOOD 624, 631, 680, 681, 687  
 HAZLEWOOD 566  
 HEARN 589  
 HEARIN 597  
 HECKLEFIELD 561, 563, 575, 671  
 HEE 597  
 HENDERSON 597, 637, 669, 661,  
 679, 681, 684, 687, 693,  
 694, 697  
 HENDRICKS 566, 574  
 HENRY 626, 629, 643, 676  
 HERITAGE 566, 657  
 HERON 590  
 HERMING 658, 678  
 HEATFORD 561, 672  
 HESTER 684  
 HEWES 596, 677  
 HIBBINS 595  
 HIBBINGS 575  
 HICKS 590, 593, 594, 681  
 HIGGINSON 596  
 HIGH 565  
 HILL 565, 568, 587, 609, 611, 612  
 623, 628, 629, 635, 643, 697  
 680, 677, 678, 679, 681, 682  
 684, 685, 686  
 HILLIARD 566, 628, 679, 683  
 HINDS 596

HINES 597  
 HINTON 566, 687  
 HOBBY 596  
 HODGKIN 564  
 HOGAN 588, 678  
 HOKS 569, 660, 661  
 HOLBROOK 597  
 HOLMER 566  
 HOLLAND 617, 626, 636, 686  
 HOLLAM 566  
 HOLLOWAY 575  
 HOLLOWELL 563, 586  
 HOLMAN 643, 445  
 HOLMES 585, 587, 638, 675, 686  
 HOLT 622, 675  
 HOLTON 559, 661  
 HOOKER 680  
 HOOPER 594  
 HOOPER 685  
 HOPKINS 575, 589, 595, 597  
 HORN 627, 679, 686  
 HORNE 587, 596  
 HORNBY 574  
 HORSBY 688  
 HORTON 590, 595, 687  
 HOSKINS 588, 589, 594, 677, 687  
 HOUGH 610  
 HOUSE 579  
 HOUSTON 661  
 HOWARD 587, 687, 674, 682, 684  
 685, 684  
 HOWCOTT 594  
 HOWELL 596, 611, 674, 680, 685  
 HOWERTON 579  
 HOYLE 689  
 HUBBARD 618  
 HUDSON 586  
 HUGHES 681  
 HUGHES 593  
 HUMPHRIES 578  
 HUNT 574, 575, 596, 607, 610,  
 611, 615, 616, 620, 693,  
 694, 697  
 HUNTER 574, 593, 594, 657,  
 660, 679  
 HURDLE 586  
 HURRING 587  
 HURST 615  
 HURSTON 574, 685  
 HUSSEY 578  
 HUTCHINSON 596, 660  
 HUTTON 565, 686  
 HYER 563, 569, 681  
 HYER 686  
 HYMAN 682  
  
 INGH 626  
 INGRAM 631, 686  
 INGRAM 589, 677, 681  
 IRWIN 689  
 IRONMONGER 641  
 ISLER 682  
 IVES 657  
  
 JACKSON 588, 574, 587, 594, 696  
 610, 618, 620, 660, 681  
 JACOB 587, 608  
 JACOBIE 587  
 JAMES 593  
 JAMES 574, 688  
 JAMES 567  
 JANNISAN 596  
 JARVIS 563, 564, 575, 589, 635  
 JASPER 681  
 JEFFERY 566  
 JEFFERTS 566, 620, 625, 679  
 JELINE 573  
 JENKINS 563, 587, 588, 640,  
 661, 687

JENNINGS 566, 567, 574  
 JENNEY 608  
 JOHNSY 566  
 JOHNSON 573, 574, 575, 597, 660  
 669  
 JOHNSTON 562, 634, 648, 649,  
 661, 675, 677, 684, 688,  
 697  
 JONES 566, 573, 574, 589, 590  
 593, 594, 596, 613, 617,  
 623, 629, 638, 639, 641,  
 642, 653, 659, 660, 675,  
 676, 678, 680, 681, 682,  
 683, 684, 687, 693, 697,  
 698  
 JORDAN 586, 594, 597, 607, 608  
 613, 617, 629, 640, 645,  
 659, 661, 685  
 JOTHER 596, 616, 680, 682, 685  
  
 KASWELL 573  
 KEAHNEY 625, 630  
 KEELIN 565, 566, 567  
 KEELING 653, 693, 695  
 KEELY 565  
 KEYTON 574  
 KEWLEY 565, 566, 567, 575  
 KENDRICK 643  
 KENNEDY 578, 686  
 KERR 678  
 KIMBLETT 568  
 KIMBROUGH 637  
 KILPATRICK 682  
 KINCHEW 625  
 KING 568, 589, 593, 597, 660,  
 686  
 KINNON 693  
 KISTNER 569, 660  
 KITCHING 573  
 KITTRELL 593, 696  
 KNOX 565  
  
 LACY 660  
 LAFREY 660  
 LAKER 575  
 LAMAR 646  
 LANDER 660  
 LANGDON 661  
 LANE 615, 622, 647, 695, 697,  
 697  
 LANGLEY 627  
 LANGSTON 583, 596, 640, 641,  
 642  
 LAWLER 575, 578, 680, 683, 685  
 697  
 LAWSON 593  
 LARLEY 642, 646  
 LASSITER 590, 593, 594  
 LATHY 624  
 LAVERNER 657  
 LAW 626  
 LAWLER 593  
 LAWLEY 593  
 LAWRE 639  
 LAWRENCE 565, 607, 613, 614,  
 615, 634, 626, 627, 629,  
 630, 651, 634, 636, 641,  
 658, 679  
 LAWRY 566  
 LAWSON 597, 681  
 LAY 659  
 LAMAR 644, 645  
 LRA 576  
 LEACH 578  
 LEAKE 660, 685  
 LEARY 575  
 LEE 692, 685, 695  
 LEGGETT 644  
 LE GRANDE 683  
  
 LEIGH 579, 687  
 LEHLEY 660  
 LEHOIR 682  
 LEONARD 565  
 LEWERTON 568, 589, 593, 594  
 LEWIN 573  
 LEWIS 587, 590, 593, 594, 637,  
 641, 675, 679, 682, 694  
 LILLES 594  
 LILLARD 566  
 LILLINGTON 575, 578  
 LINDSAY 573, 641, 678, 680, 697  
 LINGFIELD 587  
 LITTLE 573, 618, 659, 660  
 LOADMAN 575  
 LOCKE 659  
 LOCKHART 657  
 LOPFON 589, 595, 682  
 LOGAN 659  
 LONG 597, 610, 615, 680, 682, 685  
 LOVE 685  
 LOVELL 609  
 LOVETT 653  
 LOVICK 595  
 LOWD 573  
 LOWRY 566, 574, 643, 682  
 LUDWELL 563  
 LUMBROLINE 574  
 LUSK 682  
 LUTON 589, 590, 594, 595  
 LYNDON 585  
 LYON 575  
  
 MACHAN 644  
 MACKERHORN 596  
 MACKIE 574  
 MACON 623, 681, 682  
 MADREW 574  
 MADISON 682, 694  
 MAH (See MAHN) 565, 568, 640, 697  
 MAHNEY 681  
 MAHWARING 575  
 MAHEHAM 574  
 MARION 683  
 MAHR 566  
 MARROW 596  
 MARKS 590, 594  
 MARSH 575, 685  
 MARSHALL 566, 567, 597, 607-610,  
 612, 616, 618, 621, 623, 624,  
 627, 629, 630, 631, 634, 682,  
 696  
 MARTIN 587, 593, 607, 616, 618,  
 621, 642, 657, 675, 680,  
 682, 683, 685, 696  
 MASON 567, 574, 587  
 MASSAGNEY 574  
 MASSEY 660  
 MASTS 687  
 MATTIE 568  
 MATTHEWS 567, 575, 610, 612, 616,  
 617, 644, 656, 677, 680, 681,  
 686  
 MAULE 597  
 MAYER 596  
 MAYHARDIE 660  
 MAYO 574, 620, 678, 682  
 MAYS 685  
 McALPINE 660, 685  
 McALLISTER 577  
 McCAIN 680  
 McCLENDON 593, 595  
 McCLENNY 586  
 McLEOD 685  
 McCONNELL 660  
 McCULLOCH 660  
 McDANIEL 575, 590, 595, 660, 646  
 McDONALD 596, 677  
 McDOWELL 586, 660, 661, 682, 683  
  
 McFARLAND 686  
 McGILFARY 659  
 McQUE 575, 594  
 McINTOSH 644  
 McINTIRE 686  
 McKay 677  
 McKELVEY 655  
 McKENZIE 682  
 McKEITH 610  
 McKEL 574  
 McLENNIS 607, 610, 611, 614, 615  
 616, 620, 621, 638  
 McLEAN 576  
 McMillan 574, 675, 685  
 McNAIR 642  
 McNAIRY 680  
 McNEILL 677, 683  
 McQUEEN 576, 685  
 McQUINNIE (See McKINNEY) 610  
 McRRA 575  
 McSPADINE 647  
 McSWAIN 642, 643, 646, 647  
 MEAD 573, 574, 646  
 MEANS 659  
 MEANE 574, 676, 684  
 MEDLOCK 685  
 MEERS 644  
 MEHSON 627  
 MEHRYN 609  
 MERCHER 618  
 MEREDITH 586  
 MERONEY 680  
 MERRICK 565  
 MIDDLETON 641  
 MILES 640  
 MILLER 562, 563, 572, 574, 659,  
 660, 659, 674, 678, 686  
 MILLS 637  
 MINON 611  
 MINY 568  
 MITCHELL 634, 638, 659, 661,  
 683, 696  
 MORLEY 696  
 MOULIN 575  
 MOLINES 568  
 MOLTON 596  
 MONCK (MONK) 569, 596  
 MOODY 682  
 MOORE 566, 593, 615, 636, 637  
 640, 645, 659, 660, 686,  
 676, 677, 679, 683, 684,  
 686, 697, 698  
 MORSEHEAD 660, 680, 685  
 MONTAGUE 575, 587, 607, 608,  
 613  
 MONTFORT 680  
 MONTGOMERY 680, 683  
 MORBY 590  
 MORGAN 565, 567, 575, 696  
 MORFELL 575  
 MORRY 565  
 MORRIS 587, 660  
 MORRISON 660, 659, 696  
 MORENO 660, 686, 696, 698  
 MORSELY 590, 593, 594, 642, 644,  
 646, 687, 682, 683  
 MOSES 566, 587  
 MOTT 561  
 MOWERAY 574  
 MOYE 680, 685  
 MUKLEY 697  
 MUGLINS 573  
 MURRAY 564, 574  
 MURDS 594  
 MURCHISON 589, 677, 683  
 MURRAY 565  
 MURPHY 681  
 MURPHY 614, 615, 627, 681, 684  
 MYERS 660. MYERS 610, 634.





SILVERTHORPE 587  
 SIMS 631  
 SIMONS 568, 590, 593, 595  
 SIMMONS 575, 589, 621, 656, 657  
 677, 682  
 SIMPSON 523  
 SINCLAIR 660  
 SINGLETON 597, 681, 686  
 SINGRAVES 677  
 SYMONDS 621  
 SKINNER 561, 590, 593, 621, 677  
 SKIT-CLINTON 597  
 SLADE 573, 587, 682  
 SLAYER 660  
 SLICER 659  
 SLOAN 568, 589, 594  
 SLOAN 628, 660, 661, 678  
 SMITH 568  
 SMITH 564, 566, 567, 573, 575,  
 586, 587, 595, 596, 609,  
 612, 616, 623, 624, 627,  
 629, 656, 658, 659, 660,  
 681, 685, 696  
 SMITHWICK 568, 589, 593, 594,  
 682  
 SNED 608  
 SNELL 576  
 SNOD 623  
 SNOWDEN 595, 676  
 SOJOURNER 622  
 SOMERS 607, 655  
 SORREL 561, 563  
 SOUTH 564  
 SOWELL 593, 594, 634  
 SPARROW 669  
 SPARE 617  
 SPEED 685  
 SPEIGHT 575, 589, 593, 677,  
 680, 682  
 SPERRY 696  
 SPILLMAN 576  
 SPIVEY 593, 631, 634  
 SPOTTSWOOD 696  
 SPRINGS 587, 659, 660  
 SPROSS 574  
 SPROWILL 597  
 SPURGEON 678  
 SQUIRES 587  
 STACY 589, 593, 594, 660  
 STAFFORD 659  
 STALL 686, 686  
 STALLINGS 634, 677  
 STAMPE 565, 567, 574, 575, 613  
 617  
 STANDING 593  
 STANLEY (STANLEY) 597, 607,  
 626, 634, 636, 638, 675,  
 677  
 STANTON 576  
 STAPLES 567  
 STARKY 684  
 STATION 637  
 STARRS 685  
 STEINMAN 676  
 STEIN 573, 685  
 STEPHENS 563, 565, 677  
 STEVENS 589, 562, 585, 588,  
 670, 594, 620  
 STEVENSON 567  
 STEWART 575, 597, 675, 680,  
 685  
 STINE 647  
 STOKLEY 616  
 STOKES 643, 687  
 STONE 566, 617, 675, 679  
 STONERHOUSE 596  
 STONE 660  
 STRANGE 677  
 STRATTON 680

STRICKLAND 627  
 STROUD 565  
 STUART 559  
 STUBBS 587  
 SULLIVANT 587  
 SULLY 659  
 SUMNER 681  
 SUTTON 567, 568, 575, 594, 597,  
 681  
 SWAIN 595, 682, 684, 686  
 SWANN 575, 683  
 SWEPSON 596  
 TALBOT 644  
 TALLAFERRO 609, 623  
 TANNER 589, 635  
 TANKINGTON 597  
 TANKY 643, 684  
 TAYLOR 634  
 TAYLOR 568, 573, 574, 575, 590,  
 594, 595, 596, 614, 621,  
 658, 660, 677, 680, 684,  
 685, 694  
 TEMPLE 574  
 TERRELL 681, 683, 686  
 THOMPSON 576  
 THOMAS 574, 607-610, 612, 614-631,  
 634-638, 640, 641, 677, 678,  
 681, 683, 685  
 THOMPSON 634, 640, 658, 681, 686  
 THORNTON 590, 644  
 TIDY 660  
 TIMBERLAKE 642  
 TINES 622  
 TITTON 642  
 TITMAN 589  
 TYGE 587  
 TOCINSON 573  
 TOMES 575  
 TOMLIN 568, 574, 575  
 TOMLINSON 681  
 TOMS 572  
 TORRENCE 621, 681  
 TRAVIS 622  
 TRIPLETT 646  
 TROBRLOOD 574  
 TROETT 677  
 TROON 675  
 TULLIE 573, 587  
 TULLOCH 684  
 TURNER 565, 596, 597, 575, 684  
 TWENDY 575  
 TYLER 564  
 UNDERWOOD 658, 686  
 UPTON 574  
 VAIL 590, 593  
 VANN 593, 640, 641, 642, 644,  
 646, 647  
 VARNHAM 564, 570, 589, 590, 595  
 VANDERWERLIN 573  
 VAN DYKE 694  
 VAN BEEK 684  
 VANFUSIN 597  
 VAUGHAN 684  
 VICK 683  
 VINCE 573  
 VINSON 596  
 VOSS 568  
 WADE 683, 685  
 WADDILL 685  
 WAHL 626  
 WALKER 563, 567, 589, 595, 597,  
 645, 646, 676, 676, 685,  
 686, 694  
 WALL 685  
 WALLACE 574

WALLER 576  
 WALSH 660  
 WALSTON 589, 590, 595, 597  
 WALTON 644, 686  
 WARRINGTON 589, 594  
 WARD 567, 593, 595, 639, 660,  
 684  
 WARREN 639  
 WARREN 567  
 WARREN 564, 573, 594, 658, 682  
 WARRINGTON 687  
 WASHER 693  
 WASHINGTON 562, 659, 660, 684  
 WATERS 655, 656  
 WATKINS 608, 620, 678, 687,  
 693, 694  
 WATSON 587, 695  
 WATTS 609, 659  
 WAUGH 686  
 WAYNE 587  
 WEBB 615, 620, 685  
 WEBER 642  
 WEBSTER 681  
 WELCH 574, 586, 642, 645  
 WELLS 565, 566, 589, 593  
 WEST 566, 574, 584, 595, 597,  
 607, 622, 642, 657  
 WHEAT 634  
 WHEATLEY 638  
 WHEATLEY 589  
 WHEEDER 588  
 WHEELER 617, 639, 673, 680,  
 681, 682  
 WHEENY 593  
 WHITEBY 575  
 WHITE 564, 565, 567, 568, 574,  
 575, 586, 590, 593, 594,  
 597, 634, 660, 676, 677,  
 678, 681, 682, 693  
 WHITMACH 634, 636  
 WHITAKER 680, 687  
 WHITFIELD 607, 614, 656, 687  
 688, 682  
 WHITEHEAD 614, 658  
 WHITESIDES 686  
 WHITLEY 681  
 WHITWELL 619, 687  
 WHITTY 565  
 WICKER 590  
 WIGGINS 680, 693  
 WILDER 681  
 WILFONG 661  
 WILFORD 634  
 WILKINSON 563, 572, 687, 689,  
 694, 695, 597  
 WILLIS 685  
 WILLS 564, 565, 617, 625  
 WILLIAMS 566-688, 575-589,  
 590, 593, 594, 597, 619,  
 630, 640-642, 644, 645,  
 658, 660, 675, 676, 678,  
 679-683, 685-687, 688,  
 695  
 WILLIAMSON 566, 597, 617, 620,  
 640, 659, 660, 661, 677,  
 684  
 WILLOUGHBY 589, 588, 575  
 WILSON 576, 590, 593, 594, 608  
 660, 679, 688  
 WIMBERLY 627  
 WINBORNE 594, 624, 631  
 WINDLEY 587, 594  
 WINGARD 689  
 WINGATE 574, 597  
 WINGFIELD 688  
 WINGFIELD 658  
 WINE 637  
 WINSLOW 638, 677, 679  
 WINSTON 686

WISSEMAN 578  
WYNN 567, 581, 587  
WYATT 556, 547  
WOODARD 566  
WOODHOUSE 575, 583  
WOODLEY 590, 593, 594  
WOODLEY 604  
WOOD 555, 586, 585  
WOODWARD 556, 567, 568, 570,  
586, 583, 594, 595, 583.

WOODWORTH 595  
WOODY 582  
WOOLARD 575, 593  
WOOTEN 520, 544, 577, 582  
WOLFE 587  
WOMACK 543  
WOMBLELL 566  
WORMLEY 509  
WORTH 578, 580  
WRIGHT 521, 578

YANCY 587  
YATES 590, 597, 580  
YELTING 555  
YED 516  
YOCAN 547  
YORK 544, 585  
YOUNG 573, 581, 583

ZOLLICOFFER 596.

## PLACES

PAGES 556 TO 700

ABBINGTON, VA. 559  
ACCOMAC COUNTY, VA. 516, 540  
ALABAMA 527  
ALABAMA COUNTY 574, 584  
ALABAMA CREEK 574  
ALBEMARLE, N. C. 586  
ALBEMARLE CO. VA. 537  
ALBEMARLE PRECINCT 571, 574  
ALBEMARLE SOUND 559, 561, 575  
576, 584  
ALBEMARLE COUNTY N. C. 574  
ALLEGANY COUNTY N. C. 574  
ALLIGATOR RIVER 575, 572, 578  
AMELIA COUNTY VA. 521  
ANDERST COUNTY, VA. 537  
ANSON COUNTY, N. C. 560, 574,  
575, 576, 577, 581, 582,  
583, 585, 587  
APPOLOMOUNT RIVER VA 567  
ARCHER PRECINCT 587, 573, 577  
ARCHER'S HOLE, VA 509, 585  
ARCHER CREEK 586, 574  
ARM COUNTY N. C. 574, 577, 587  
ARMSTRONG, N. C. 585  
ARMSTRONG N. C. 583  
ARVILLE, N. C. 583  
ARWING, N. C. 583  
ARWING, N. C. 545, 546  
ARWING COUNTY, N. C. 574, 581

BACK RIVER, VA. 510  
BACON'S REMEMBRANCE 543, 586  
BAKERS GRAVEYARD 581  
BAKERSVILLE, N. C. 583  
BAKERS' MOUNTAIN 574  
BATH PRECINCT 572, 587, 571,  
577, 580, 581, 583  
BATH TOWN, N. C. 571, 574  
BATH'S GRAVE 582  
BATTLE OF ALABAMA 574  
BAYFORD, N. C. 584  
BEAR SWAMP 590  
BEATTIE'S FORD 559, 561  
BEAUFORT COUNTY, N. C. 522,  
545, 557, 574, 577, 584,  
585  
BEAUFORT PRECINCT 587, 573  
BEAVER DAM SWAMP 590  
BEDFORDSHIRE, ENGLAND 596  
BEDFORD'S PLACE 596  
BEDFORD'S CREEK 562, 580, 593  
594, 541, 542, 583, 579,  
581  
BERKLEY PRECINCT 570, 571,  
572, 589, 519, 541, 571.  
BERMUDA ISLANDS 507, 555, 522  
BERRY COUNTY N. C. 503, 517,  
518, 522, 523, 528, 530,  
531, 534, 535, 537, 538,  
541, 545, 549, 555, 557,  
575, 577, 578, 581,  
586.

BERRY PRECINCT 597, 593, 572,  
575, 579, 584  
BLADEN COUNTY, N. C. 574, 575,  
576, 577, 580, 583, 585,  
597  
BLADEN PRECINCT 560, 575, 580.  
BLOUNT COUNTY, TENN. 547  
BLOUNT'S OLD TOWN 548  
BLUNT POINT 555, 556  
BLUE SPRINGS, VA. 593  
"BOHA BOVA" (Ship) 585  
BOONSBORO, KY. 593  
BOONHAM, TEXAS 535  
BRACKTOWN, N. C. 560  
BRIVARD, N. C. 587  
BRIAR CREEK (Va.) 543  
BROAD RIVER (Va.) 544  
BROWN COUNTY, Va. 521, 577  
BROWN COUNTY, N. C. 575, 583  
BROWN CHURCH, (Va.) 523  
BRYSON CITY, N. C. 585  
BUCK JONEST, N. C. 577  
BUCKLAND 509  
BURNING COUNTY, N. C. 545  
BURNING COUNTY, N. C. 559, 575,  
576, 583, 588  
BURNING COUNTY, N. C. 579, 587  
BURNING VISTA, N. C. 594  
BURNING CITY, N. C. 578  
BURNING FORD 583  
BURNING CREEK, N. C. 544  
BURNING COUNTY, N. C. 575, 576,  
577, 580, 581, 582, 583  
BURNING, N. C. 584  
BURNING, N. C. 574  
BURNING N. C. 593, 595  
BURNINGVILLE, N. C. 576, 583

CABANUS COUNTY, N. C. 559, 576,  
577, 583, 586  
CALDWELL COUNTY, N. C. 560, 561,  
576, 583  
CALDWELL, N. C. 583  
CALIFORNIA 547  
CAMDEN COUNTY, N. C. 573, 576  
CAMDEN TOWN, N. C. 577  
CANE RIVER 598  
CAPE FEAR 572, 571  
CAPE FEAR RIVER 575, 583  
CARRATUCK CREEK 566  
CARTERS COUNTY, N. C. 576  
CARTERS PRECINCT 570, 572, 589,  
573, 578  
CARTER'S CREEK (Va.) 596  
CAROLINA RIVER 564, 566  
CARLEIGH, N. C. 583  
CARTER RIVER 594, 596, 575  
CASTELL COUNTY, N. C. 576  
CATANRA, N. C. 580  
CATANRA COUNTY, N. C. 560, 561,  
576, 582

CATANRA RIVER 576, 583, 585  
CATANRA'S CREEK 562, 593, 594  
"CEDAR WALK" (home) 511  
CHAPEL HILL, N. C. 578, 593  
CHARLESTON, S. C. 561  
CHARLOTTE, N. C. 599, 580, 585  
CHARLOTTE MINT 559  
CHARLOTTEVILLE, VA. 561  
CHARLES CITY CO. Va. 513, 558  
CHATHAM COUNTY, N. C. 565, 576,  
577, 582, 584, 585  
CHERRY'S MILL CREEK 545  
CHERRY, S. C. 560  
CHERRY COUNTY, N. C. 576,  
577, 580  
CHERRY INDIANS 542, 544, 546,  
547, 576, 585  
CHERRY RATION 542, 547  
CHICKADEE RIVER (Va.) 509,  
522  
CHICKADEE, N. C. 584  
CHICKADEE CREEK 593  
CHICKADEE, CREEK (Va.) 513  
CHICKADEE COUNTY, N. C. 581, 586,  
525, 529, 545, 557, 576,  
577, 579, 583  
CHICKADEE PRECINCT 542, 544, 572,  
581, 589, 590, 595, 596,  
597, 513, 539, 572, 577,  
587  
CHICKADEE RIVER 559, 570, 589,  
593, 579, 581  
CHICKADEE RIVER 564, 567, 567,  
514  
CHRIST'S CHURCH, NEW YORK, N. C.  
580  
CHUCKLEBERRY SETTLEMENT (Va.)  
510, 513  
CLAIMS, OKLAHOMA 547  
CLARK COUNTY PRECINCT 572, 572,  
577  
CLAY COUNTY, N. C. 577  
CLEVELAND COUNTY, N. C. 577,  
582  
CLINTON, N. C. 584  
CLINTON CREEK (NC) 595  
CLINTON OF TRANSYLVANIA 593  
COLUMBIA, N. C. 587  
COLUMBUS, MISS. 585  
COLUMBUS, N. C. 585  
COLUMBUS COUNTY, N. C. 577  
CONCORD, N. C. 559, 576  
CONCORD CREEK 545  
CONCORDIA CREEK 549  
CONCORDIA CREEK 559  
CONCORDIA RIVER (Va.) 513  
CONCORDIA CREEK 564, 567  
COWAN'S FORD 579  
COW ISLAND 593  
COWAN CO. N. C. 556, 577,  
579, 582.

CRAWEN PRECINCT 673, 677, 680  
 CROOKMORE, N. C. 694  
 CROSS CREEK, N. C. 608, 677  
 CULPEPPER COUNTY, VA. 656  
 CULPEPPER REBELLION 563  
 CUMBERLAND COUNTY, N. C. 683  
 687  
 CURENS, VA. 607  
 CURRITUCK COUNTY, N. C. 678  
 CURRITUCK INDIANS 678  
 CURRITUCK, N. C. 661, 678  
 CURRITUCK PRECINCT 672, 673,  
 675, 672  
 CYPRESS BRANCH 593  
 CYPRESS SWAMP 611  
  
 DARESBURY, N. C. 686  
 DARE COUNTY, N. C. 673, 672,  
 678, 681  
 DALLAS, N. C. 660  
 DALLAS, TEXAS 626, 636, 637,  
 677  
 DARELY, ENGLAND 694  
 DAVIDSON COUNTY, N. C. 660, 678  
 DAVIS COUNTY, N. C. 678  
 DEEP CREEK (RIVER) N. C. 682  
 685  
 DEEP RUN 590, 694  
 DEMOPOLIS, ALA. 638  
 "DIANA" (Vessel) 655  
 DIGMIL SWAMP 562, 676  
 DORRIS COUNTY, N. C. 649, 681,  
 682  
 DORRIS, N. C. 686  
 DOCTOR'S CREEK 567  
 DREWRY CHURCH 695  
 DREWRY, N. C. 694  
 DUBMOND'S POINT 562  
 DUKE UNIVERSITY 678  
 DUMFRIES, SCOTLAND 693  
 DUPLIN COUNTY, N. C. 676, 696  
 DURANT'S BECK 668, 689  
  
 EASTERN VIRGINIA 685  
 EASTERN SEEDS (Va.) 670, 617  
 EASTON, N. C. 660  
 EDENHURST POINT 561, 562  
 EDGEMONT, N. C. 561, 562, 567,  
 671, 677  
 EDGEMONT RAY 562, 593  
 EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C. 615,  
 620, 622, 627, 628, 630,  
 677, 678, 679, 680, 683,  
 686, 688  
 EDGECOMBE PRECINCT 648  
 EDGEWATER DIST. S. C. 628  
 EGYPTIAN INTERNATIONAL COURT  
 660  
 ELBERG COUNTY, GA. 644  
 ELBERG CREEK 694  
 ELIZABETH CITY, N. C. 561, 562  
 563, 684  
 ELIZABETHTOWN, N. C. 675  
 ELIZABETHTOWN, N. J. 691  
 ELIZABETH CITY COUNTY, VA.  
 610, 612, 688  
 ENFIELD, N. C. 680  
 ESSEX COUNTY, VA. 617  
 EUFAY SPRINGS 693  
  
 FALLS OF TAR RIVER 649  
 FAIRFAXVILLE, N. C. 689, 677  
 FAIRFAX CREEK 593  
 FLATTY CREEK 574  
 FLEMINGTON, N. C. 685  
 FLOWER DE BUNDED (Va.) 613  
 FORD CREEK (Ga.) 644  
 FORBES SWAMP 593

FORT WORTH, TEXAS 635  
 FORTY CREEK, N. C. 681  
 FRANKLIN, N. C. 682  
 FRANKLIN COUNTY, N. C. 622, 635,  
 679, 680  
 FURNER'S CHAPEL (NC) 695  
  
 GASTON COUNTY, N. C. 660, 679,  
 682  
 GATES COUNTY, N. C. 675, 690, 629,  
 630, 640, 641, 644, 672,  
 679, 684  
 GATESVILLE, N. C. 641  
 "GEORGE" (Vessel) 655  
 GEORGIA 615  
 GEORGETOWN, D. C. 660  
 GEORGIA LEGISLATURE 644  
 GEORGIA LAND BOARD 645  
 GLASCOCK COUNTY, N. C. 680, 682  
 GLOUCESTER COUNTY, VA. 696  
 GOLDEN GROVE CREEK (Ga.) 644  
 GRAHAM COUNTY, N. C. 659, 680  
 GRANVILLE COUNTY, N. C. 611, 631,  
 637, 660, 677, 679, 680,  
 684, 687, 693, 694  
 GRAYSON COUNTY, VA. 674  
 GREENHILL COUNTY, N. C. 680, 681, 682  
 685  
 GREENSBORO, N. C. 660, 661, 680  
 GREENSBORO FEMALE COLLEGE 660  
 GREEN HALL 594  
 GREENVILLE, N. C. 660, 685  
 GROVE HILL 696  
 GUILFORD COUNTY, N. C. 678, 685,  
 686  
 GUILFORD COURTHOUSE 680  
 "GUN POWDER PILOT" (NC) 676  
  
 HALIFAX, N. C. 639, 680, 684  
 HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C. 615, 618,  
 622, 659, 681, 677, 678,  
 679, 680, 682  
 HALIFAX COUNTY, VA. 646  
 HALL'S CREEK 670  
 HALL'S CREEK CHURCH 562  
 HALL'S FORTRESS 594  
 HANCOCK COUNTY, GA. 628, 630, 637  
 645  
 HANOVER COUNTY, VA. 683, 694, 695  
 697  
 HARDY'S MILL 620  
 HARRIS CHAPEL 695  
 HARTFORD COUNTY 681  
 HARVEY'S CREEK 574  
 HARVEY'S BECK 561  
 HAY BRANCH 594  
 HAY RIVER 674, 682, 684, 697  
 HAYESVILLE, N. C. 677  
 HAYWOOD COUNTY, N. C. 675, 680  
 HENDERSON, N. C. 687, 693, 695  
 HENDERSONVILLE, N. C. 680, 681  
 HENDERSON COUNTY, N. C. 681, 685,  
 687  
 HENDERSON MILL CREEK 693  
 HERTFORD, N. C. 684  
 HERTFORD COUNTY, N. C. 586, 679,  
 681, 684  
 HIRSHALL, N. C. 695  
 HITCHY CREEK (NC) 594  
 HIGH POINT, N. C. 678  
 HIGH POINT SEMINARY 661  
 HILLABORD, N. C. 676, 684  
 HONE COUNTY, N. C. 681  
 HOPKINS COUNTY, KY. 638  
 HORSE LANDING 594  
 HORSE POOL BRANCH 594  
 HUNGER'S PARISH (Va.) 617  
 HYDE COUNTY, N. C. 678, 681.

HYDE PRECINCT, N. C. 587, 675,  
 681  
  
 INDIANS 676  
 INDIAN FIELD 566  
 INDIAN LANDS 684  
 INDIAN SWAMP 594  
 INDIAN TOWNS 641  
 INDIAN VILLAGES 679  
 IRWELL COUNTY, N. C. 689, 690  
 681, 687  
 ISLAND CREEK, N. C. 695  
 ISLE OF WIGHT COUNTY, VA. 556,  
 567, 596, 610-612, 615-  
 621, 623, 628, 629, 631  
 634, 637, 639, 645, 648  
 655, 657, 679, 697  
 ISLE OF WIGHT RECORDS (INKED  
 BOOKS) Va. 629, 631  
  
 JACKSON, N. C. 684  
 JACKSON COUNTY, N. C. 681, 686  
 687  
 JACKSONVILLE, N. C. 684  
 JAMES CITY COUNTY Va. 608  
 JAMES RIVER (Va.) 607, 694  
 JAMESTOWN, VA. 639  
 JOHNSTON COUNTY, N. C. 648, 677  
 680, 681, 682, 686, 687  
 JONES COUNTY, N. C. 626, 682  
 JONESBORO, TENN. 695  
 JORDON'S JOURNEY (Va.) 607  
  
 KNOXCOUNTY RIVER 564  
 KENTUCKY 636  
 KIMBY MOUNTAIN 677  
 KINGSTON, N. C. 682  
 KING'S MOUNTAIN 677, 679  
 KIRKLAND, N. C. 695  
 KNOXVILLE, TENN. 689  
 KU KLIN KLAN 676  
  
 LANCASTER, S. C. 680  
 LANCASTER COUNTY, N. C. 678  
 LANCASTER COUNTY, VA. 619  
 LAURENSBURG, N. C. 686  
 LAUREN'S CREEK (Va.) 620, 639  
 LEE COUNTY, N. C. 682, 684  
 LENOIR, N. C. 676  
 LENOIR COUNTY, N. C. 658, 661,  
 676, 680, 681, 682  
 LEKINGTON, N. C. 678  
 LEKINGTON, S. C. 689  
 LILLINGTON, N. C. 680  
 LINCOLN COUNTY, N. C. 611, 689  
 660, 661, 678, 679, 681,  
 682, 686  
 LINCOLNTON, N. C. 659, 680  
 LINCOLN PAPER MILLS 660  
 LINCOLNTON PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH  
 660  
 LITTLE RIVER (N. C.) 586, 574  
 LONG BRANCH 594  
 LONG CREEK (Ga.) 644  
 LOUISIANA, N. C. 679, 695  
 LOWER GULFAN PRECINCT 587  
 LOWER NORFOLK CO. Va. 612, 613  
 640, 683  
 LOWER PARISH ISLE OF WIGHT CO.  
 VA. 630  
 LUMBERSON, N. C. 685  
 LUTHERAN PARISH, VA. 612, 685  
  
 MACON COUNTY, N. C. 676, 682,  
 686  
 "MAGPIELAND" (home) 694  
 MADISON COUNTY, N. C. 682  
 MADDOCK'S HILL (NC) 674

MAHARRIE (MERRITT) CREEK 562  
 MARION, N. C. 583  
 MARROW'S CHAPEL 595, 596  
 MARSHALL, N. C. 582  
 MATTAOMACK CREEK 564, 594,  
 595, 529.  
 MARTIN COUNTY, N. C. 582, 587  
 MAURY COUNTY, TENN. 593  
 "MATFLOWER" (Vessel) 539  
 MARYLAND 517  
 McDOWELL COUNTY, N. C. 583  
 MEADOW CREEK (NC) 576  
 MECKLENBURG COUNTY, VA. 511,  
 596  
 MECKLENBURG COUNTY, N. C. 574,  
 576, 578, 581, 582, 583,  
 585, 586, 587  
 MECKLENBURG DECLARATION 571  
 MECKLENBURG CONVENTION 576  
 MECKLENBURG SIGNERS 583  
 MEDINA, TENN. 535  
 MERRITT CREEK 596  
 MERRITT INDIANS 541  
 MERRITT RIVER 596, 507, 581,  
 584  
 MEMPHIS, TENN. 561  
 MEXICAN WAR 561  
 MIDDLESBORO, N. C. 595  
 MILL CREEK OF TENN 549  
 MISSISSIPPI 572  
 MISSISSIPPI RIVER 585  
 MISSISSIPPI, N. C. 578  
 MONROE COUNTY, TENN. 580  
 MONROE, N. C. 561, 587  
 MONTGOMERY COUNTY, N. C. 583  
 MOUNT MITCHELL 583  
 MOUNTAIN, NC. 593  
 MOORE COUNTY, N. C. 582, 583  
 MORAPUK RIVER 561, 562  
 MORAVIAN IMMIGRANTS 579, 586  
 MORGANTON, N. C. 560, 575  
 MORLEY'S POINT 589  
 MOUNTAIN CREEK, NC. 570  
 MURKERT HILL 594  
 MURKERSBORO, N. C. 581  
 MURKERSBORO, TENN 581  
 NACOGDOCHES, TEXAS 537  
 NANCEMONT COUNTY, VA. 507, 508  
 511-514, 515-521, 523,  
 525, 528-530, 537, 539  
 540, 555, 558, 579  
 NANCEMONT COUNTY, VA. PATENT  
 BOOK, 531  
 NANCEMONT RIVER (Va) 510, 511,  
 514, 515  
 NASH COUNTY, N. C. 522, 527,  
 545, 579, 583  
 NASHVILLE, N. C. 585  
 NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCI-  
 ETY 549  
 NEUSE RIVER 570, 572, 507, 548  
 582  
 NEW BRUNSWICK 562, 584-587,  
 574  
 NEW BURN, N. C. 555, 580, 577,  
 586  
 NEW BETHEL CHURCH 595  
 NEW HANOVER COUNTY, N. C. 574  
 575, 580  
 NEW HANOVER PRECINCT 575, 576  
 576, 577, 583, 584  
 NEW KENT COUNTY, VA. 594  
 NEW ORLEANS, LA. 560  
 NEW POTOSIN (Va) 510  
 NEW SANDY CREEK CHURCH 595  
 NEWTON, N. C. 578  
 NEW TOWN HAVEN 508, 510  
 N. Y. STOCK EXCHANGE 537

NIXONVILLE, N. C. 562  
 "NINE OAKS" (Home) 593, 595  
 NORMAN, VA. 582  
 N. C. PRECINCTS 571  
 N. C. UNIVERSITY 560  
 NORTHAMPTON CO. VA. 516  
 NORTHAMPTON COUNTY, N. C. 596, 518  
 519, 521, 527, 543, 545,  
 579, 581, 584  
 NORTHERN CREEK, VA. 555  
 NORTHERNIRELAND COUNTY, VA. 509,  
 512, 542  
 NUTBUSH CREEK (NC) 594, 595  
 NUTBUSH CHURCH 595  
 OAK RIDGE, N. C. 595  
 ORION COUNTY, TENN. 538  
 OREGON CREEK RIVER (Ga) 543  
 OKLAHOMA 587  
 OLD BATH TOWN 553  
 OLD TOWN CREEK 594  
 ORSLOW COUNTY, N. C. 584  
 ORSLOW PRECINCT 573, 583, 584  
 ORANGE COUNTY, N. C. 572, 574,  
 576, 578, 580, 581, 583,  
 584, 587, 594  
 OXFORD, N. C. 580, 584  
 PAMUNCO RIVER 548, 553, 574, 584  
 585  
 PAMUNCO SOUND 584  
 PAMTICOUGH PRECINCT 572, 553,  
 573, 581  
 PAMTICOUGH RIVER 507  
 PASQUOTANK COUNTY 552, 584,  
 PASQUOTANK RIVER 554, 557, 573  
 PASQUOTANK CREEK 574  
 PASQUOTANK PRECINCT 565, 572,  
 574, 575, 572, 576, 578,  
 584, 587  
 PEE DEE RIVER 574, 585  
 PENDER COUNTY 584  
 PERSON COUNTY 579, 580, 584  
 PERQUIMANS COUNTY 568, 576, 572  
 579, 584, 587  
 PERQUIMANS PRECINCT 562, 575,  
 576, 589, 584  
 PERQUIMANS RIVER 566  
 PHELPS LAKE 597  
 PHILADELPHIA, PA. 559  
 PIG BASKET CREEK 522, 527  
 PITT COUNTY 577, 585  
 PITTSBORO, N. C. 559, 576, 585  
 PLYMOUTH, N. C. 587  
 POLK COUNTY, N. C. 585  
 POLK COUNTY, TENN. 580  
 POTOMAC RIVER (VA.) 541  
 PUBLIC LIBRARY (the first) 574  
 QUAKERS 512, 514, 519, 584  
 QUAKER SETTLEMENT, N. C. 562  
 QUEEN ANNE'S CREEK 597  
 QUEEN ANNE'S TOWN 577  
 QUEEN'S CREEK (Text Co. Va.) 508  
 509, 510, 511, 517, 518  
 RAHWOOD, N. C. 581  
 RALEIGH, N. C. 580, 578, 587,  
 593  
 RANDOLPH COUNTY, N. C. 580, 583,  
 585  
 RAPPAHANNOCK RIVER (Va.) 512, 541  
 REEDY CREEK (Ga.) 543  
 REGULATORS 576, 584, 585  
 REWOLUTION 580  
 RICHMOND COUNTY, N. C. 585, 586  
 RICHMOND, N. C. 585  
 ROANOKE ISLAND 578, 585  
 ROANOKE RIVER 559, 582, 589, 531  
 575, 580, 594

ROANOKE SOUND 578, 581  
 ROBESON COUNTY, N. C. 581, 535  
 ROBBINSVILLE, N. C. 580  
 ROCKINGHAM, N. C. 585  
 ROCKINGHAM COUNTY, N. C. 560,  
 580, 581, 585, 595  
 ROCKY CREEK 594, 595  
 ROCKY CREEK NECK 595  
 ROGERS' BRANCH 589, 593  
 ROWAN COUNTY 559, 574, 575, 576  
 578, 579, 581, 583, 585  
 586  
 ROXBOROUGH, N. C. 584  
 RUGBY, ENGLAND 594  
 RUTHERFORD, N. C. 559, 577,  
 586  
 RUTHERFORD COUNTY, N. C. 575,  
 582, 583, 585, 586  
 SAN ANTONIO, TEXAS 535, 537  
 ST. THOMAS CHURCH, BATH 574  
 SALEM, N. C. 579  
 SALISBURY, N. C. 559, 561,  
 578, 583  
 SALMON CREEK 597  
 SAMPSON COUNTY, NC. 578, 586  
 SANDY CREEK 585  
 SANDY CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH 585  
 SANDY POINT 589, 595  
 SATEM CHAPEL 530, 541, 542  
 SAVANNAH RIVER 544  
 SCOTCH'S DAM (Va.) 510  
 SCOTCH HIGHLANDERS 577  
 SCOTLAND COUNTY 586  
 SCOTTSBORO RIVER 597  
 "SEA ADVENTURE" 507, 555  
 "SEA FLOWER" 565  
 SEWELL'S POINT (Va.) 512  
 SHAFESBURY PRECINCT 570, 572,  
 589, 590, 594, 577, 571  
 SHELBY, N. C. 560  
 SHOULDERBONE CREEK (Ga.) 537  
 545  
 SHOULDERBONE BAPTIST CHURCH  
 528, 530  
 STAMMER TWINS 574  
 SKIDDER'S POINT 561, 563,  
 589, 595  
 SNOWFIELD, N. C. 585  
 SOMERS ISLANDS 555  
 SOUTHAMPTON CO. VA. 522  
 SOUTH CAROLINA CONFERENCE 560  
 SOUTH CAROLINA 515, 537  
 SOUTH FORK CANAWHA 579  
 SPANISH ALARM 518  
 SPARTA, N. C. 574  
 SPOTTSYLVANIA CO. VA. 545, 555  
 SPRING BRANCH 595  
 SPRING VALLEY CHURCH 595  
 SPRUCE PINE, N. C. 583, 588  
 STAFFORD COUNTY, VA. 565  
 STANTON COUNTY, N. C. 583, 584  
 STOKELAND, VA. 595  
 STOFFING CREEK (NC) 593  
 STUCKS CREEK ON TAR 540  
 SULLIVAN CO. TENN 581, 585  
 SUMNER CO. TENN 522, 535  
 SUPERIOR COURT N. C. 560  
 SURET CO. VA. 529, 540, 553,  
 557  
 SUTTON'S CREEK 575  
 SWAIN COUNTY, N. C. 586  
 SYLVIA, N. C. 581  
 TANNER'S CREEK, VA. 512  
 TANYARD BRANCH (NC) 595  
 TARBORO, N. C. 579, 597  
 TAR RIVER 522, 527, 528, 545,  
 574, 579, 597



FAR RIVER BAPT. CHURCH 627,695  
 TAYLOR'S FERRY 694  
 TAYLORSVILLE, N. C. 674  
 TENNESSEE 615, 672  
 TEXAS 615, 626, 661  
 TEXAS CHEROKEE NATION 642  
 TEXAS REPUBLIC 661  
 TIMBER BRANCH 595  
 TOISNOT CREEK 628  
 TOTTERING BRIDGE SWAMP 595  
 TOWNVILLE, N. C. 694  
 "TRANQUILLITY" (home) 696  
 TRANSYLVANIA CO. N. C. 697  
 TRINITY CHURCH VANCE CO 695  
 TROY, N. C. 683  
 TRYON COUNTY, N. C. 677, 676, 682, 683, 686  
 TRENTON, N. C. 682  
 TRENTON, TENN. 635  
 TULL'S CREEK 573  
 TURKEY ISLAND (Va.) 567  
 TUSCALOOSA, ALA. 676  
 TUSCARORA INDIANS 561, 675  
 TUSCARORA MASSACRE 674  
 TUSCARORA WAR 675  
 TYRRELL COUNTY, N. C. 570, 573  
 597, 678, 682, 684, 687  
 TYRRELL PRECINCT 672  
  
 UNION CHAPEL 695  
 UNION COUNTY, N. C. 683, 687  
 UNION CO. S. C. 660  
 UNITY CHURCH 661  
 UNIVERSITY OF N. C. 676, 678, 683  
 UPPER FAR. HANSEMOND CO VA 631

VANCE COUNTY, N. C. 679, 680, 687, 693  
 VANDERBILT UNIVERSITY 660  
 VANN'S CREEK (Ga.) 644  
 VANN'S CREEK CHURCH (Ga.) 644, 645.  
 VANN'S OLD FIELD (Ga.) 644  
 VARTHA (Va.) 607  
  
 WADESBORO, N. C. 660, 674  
 WAKE COUNTY, N. C. 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 687  
 WAKE FOREST COLLEGE 679  
 WALES 694  
 WARREN COUNTY, N.C. 659, 679, 680, 687, 695  
 WARWICK CO. VA. 618  
 WARWICK PLANTATION (Va) 656  
 WARWICK SWAMP (NC) 595  
 WASHINGTON D. C. 659, 661  
 WASHINGTON & LEE COLLEGE 562  
 WASHINGTON, N. C. 675, 685  
 WASHINGTON CO. GA. 643  
 WASHINGTON CO. N. C. 672, 687  
 WATAUGA CO. N. C. 677, 687  
 WATAUGA RIVER 687  
 WATAUGA SETTLEMENT (TENN) 685  
 WATAUGA VALLEY (TENN) 642  
 WAXHAW CHURCH SC. 678  
 WAYNE CO. N. C. 649, 686  
 WAYNESVILLE, N. C. 680  
 WEBSTER, N. C. 681  
 WESTWORTH, N. C. 685  
 "WESTERN DEMOCRAT" paper, 660  
 Western Branch HANSEMOND RIVER (Va.) 614, 615, 616, 620

621  
 WESTMORELAND CO. VA. 609, 617  
 WEST POINT, GA. 697  
  
 WHITESVILLE, N. C. 677  
 WICACON CREEK 595  
 WICKHAM PRECINCT 587, 673, 681  
 WILKESBORO, N. C. 687  
 WILKES CO. N. C. 676, 687  
 WILKES CO. GA. 643, 644, 645  
 WILLIAMSBORO, N. C. 693, 695  
 WILLIAMSTON, N. C. 561, 675, 682  
 WILMINGTON, N. C. 675, 680, 683, 695  
 WILSON, N. C. 688  
 WILSON COUNTY, N. C. 630, 648, 649, 688  
 WINCHESTER, VA. 686  
 WINDSOR, N. C. 561, 675  
 WINSTON-SALEM N. C. 660, 679, 686  
 WINSTON, N. C. 681  
 WOFFORD COLLEGE 660  
 WRIGHTSBORO, GA. 644  
  
 YADKIN CO. N. C. 688  
 YADKINVILLE, N. C. 688  
 YADKIN RIVER 677, 678, 686, 689,  
 YADKIN COUNTY NC. 682, 683, 687, 688.  
 YANCYVILLE N. C. 676  
 YNOPIM INDIANS 568  
 YNOPIM RIVER 590, 593  
 YORK CO. VA. 612, 616-619, 622, 623, 694, 696  
 YORK, S. C. 660  
 YORK COUNTY, S. C. 660